

MURPHY R., Homeopathic Remedy Guide (mp4)

MURPHY Robin

Abelmoschus

(musk seed)

Pharmacy

Abel. Musk-seed. Musk-mallow. *Abelmoschus hibiscus*. *Hibiscus abelmoschus*.
Malvaceae family. The dried seed forms the base for the preparation of the mother
tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Abelmoschus is a shrub found in Egypt, the East Indies and Mexico, where it is known
under the name of musk-seed. In Spanish, *Abelmosco* equals musk-grass.

The branches are downy with long leaf-stalks, the flowers are yellow. The fruits appear
as capsules containing numerous kidney-bean shaped seeds. They emit a pleasant odor
like that of musk and their taste is aromatic. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Abelmoschus affects the stomach, uterus, mucous membranes and nerves. Trembling and
paresis or even paralysis of the limbs with edema. Trembling or paralysis of the lips and
jaw.

Feeling of constriction in chest. Excessive salivation with a feeling of dryness in the
mouth. Sleepiness, difficulty swallowing. De Legarreta recommends a daily dose of 15
drops of 3x for protection against mosquito bites.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Anemia. Dysphagia. Glaucoma. Lymphangitis. Neuromyelitis.
Paralysis. Polyneuritis. Tachycardia. Tetany.

Modalities

Aggravation at night. Worse from descending the stairs, (Calc.).

Symptoms

MIND

Fears at night. Irrational fear of animals. Fear of animals insects, flies, spiders, scorpions, snakes. Obsession of being attacked by venomous animals. Delirium with hallucinations.

Chest

Sharp pain in the chest.

Ears

Diminished ability to hear, when descending the stairs.

Eyes

Acute and chronic glaucoma. Detachment of the retina. Scotoma with spots before the
eyes, impedes the vision. Tearing pain, as if produced by nail.

Face

Face pale, yellow, itching.

Food

Desire for food and cold drinks.

Head

Migraine headaches. Heavy feeling in the head, as if it were being clamped in a vice (Crot-c.).

Heart

Feeling of tightness around the precordial region. Rapid beating of the heart with anguish feelings. Tachycardia.

Limbs

Edema of the hands and legs.

Lungs

Asthma. Difficult breathing.

Mouth

Excessive salivation, but feeling of dryness in the mouth. Thick, sticky saliva. Difficulty with speech. Ptyalism neurotic of pregnancy and also mercurial stomatitis. Maxillary trismus.

Throat

Dysphagia.

Stomach

Pain in the pit of the stomach.

Compare

(1) Staph., which is also a preventive of mosquito bites.

(2) Apis, sharp, stinging and searing pains, partial or general edema, absence of thirst.

(3) Ars., anxiety with fear of death. Nocturnal restlessness, worse between 1 a.m. and 3 a.m. Edema of the eyelids, especially the lower lid, thirst for small quantities of iced water.

SOURCES

Julian.

Abies canadensis

(hemlock spruce)

Pharmacy

Abies-c. *Abies canadensis*. Hemlock Spruce. *Pinus Canadensis*. Canada Pitch. N. O. Coniferae. Tincture of fresh bark and young buds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the first to sixth potencies.

History

Abies canadensis is used in homeopathy for women with uterine displacements, probably due to defective nutrition with debility and lack of tone.

According to Hale, *Abies c.* has cured: A light-headed feeling, attended with a gnawing, hungry and faint feeling at epigastrium. A craving hunger which, if gratified, was followed by distention of the stomach and hard beating of the heart. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 2

Homeopathic

Abies canadensis has marked symptoms mucous membranes and **stomach and a catarrhal condition of the stomach is produced. Great appetite, tendency to over-eat. Gnawing, hungry, faint feeling in epigastrium.**

There are peculiar cravings and chilly sensations that are characteristic. Wants to lie down all the time. The skin is cold and clammy, hands cold, very faint. Respiration and heart action are labored. The right lung and liver feel small and hard.

Clinical

Flatulence. Gonorrhoea. **Indigestion**. **Liver, disorders**. **Stomach, disorders**. Uterine, displacements.

Symptoms

MIND

Easily fretful or quiet and careless. **Patient wants to lie down, all the time, on account of nervous weakness and feels faint.**

Abdomen

Flatulence disturbs the heart's action. Sick feeling in the bowels. Burning and **distention in abdomen with palpitations**. **Rumbling in the bowels after eating, with great appetite.**

Back

Pain behind the right shoulder blade. Weak feeling in sacral region. **Feeling as of cold water between the shoulders.**

Eyes

Sensation as of a sty in outer canthus of left eye.

Female

Uterine displacements. Sore feeling at fundus of uterus, relieved by pressure. Prostration, wants to lie down all the time. Sensation as if the uterus is soft and feeble.

Food

Great appetite, craving for meat, pickles, radishes, turnips, artichokes, coarse food. Tendency to eat far beyond capacity for digestion. Craving for coarse food, such as pickles, radishes, turnips, etc. Canine hunger with torpid liver.

Head

Feels light-headed, tipsy.

Heart

Action of the heart labored. Increased action of the heart with distention of the stomach.

Limbs

Hands cold, shrunken. Lies with the legs drawn up. Very faint, as if top of head were congested. Twitching of the muscles.

Liver

Sensation as if the liver were small and hard, as if bile were deficient.

Lungs

Breathing labored. Sensation as if the right lung were small and hard.

Kidneys

Urinate frequently day and night. Urine is straw-colored.

Mouth

Dryness of the mouth.

Rectum

Burning in rectum. Constipation.

Sensations

A feeling as if the right lung and liver were small and hard, pain beneath right scapula.

The patient lies with the legs drawn up. Shivering as if the blood turned to cold water.

Uterus feels soft.

Skin

Clammy and sticky.

Stomach

Gnawing, hungry, faint feeling in the epigastrium. Distention of the stomach and epigastrium, burning. Burning and distention. In the stomach, it causes a catarrhal condition, which increases the patient's hunger.

Temperature

Cold chills, as if blood were ice-water. (Acon.) Chills run down back. Cold-water feeling between shoulders. (Am-m.) Skin clammy and sticky. Night-sweat. (Chin.)

Vertigo

Tipsy feeling, a swimming of the head, light-headed.

Compare

(1) Acon. Chin. Am-m.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Abies nigra

(black spruce)

Pharmacy

Abies-n. Abies nigra. Black Spruce. Double Spruce. N. O. Coniferae. Northern part of North America. Tincture of gum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the first to thirtieth potencies.

History

Abies Nigra has been used in many diseases, when they are associated with stomach symptoms. The dyspepsia caused by abuse of tea or tobacco have been cured by it.

The grand characteristic of Abies-n. is a sensation in the cardiac end of the stomach or in the esophagus, "as if a hard body, as a hard-boiled egg had lodged there."

PAGE 3

Where this symptom is present, whether in dyspepsia or lung disease with or without hemoptysis, constipation, Abies-n. will be the most likely remedy.

In lung disease when the sensation is as if there was a hard substance to be coughed up.

Feeling in the epigastrium as if food were lying there. (Puls., Bry.).

In one patient to whom Clarke gave Abies nigra, the coldness around the stomach was removed and the general chilliness greatly lessened. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Abies nigra in dyspeptic troubles of the elderly with functional heart symptoms, also after tea or tobacco. "Pain in the stomach always comes after eating," says

Guernsey. Constipation. Worse after eating. Distress in the head with flushed cheeks often accompanies the dyspeptic symptoms of this remedy.

The chief symptom of Abies nigra in indigestion is a sensation, as if a hard boiled egg has lodged in the cardiac end of the stomach. Patients describe this sensation, as if a hard

lump is felt in the pit of the stomach or in the lung which he wants to cough out. Wakeful at night with hunger. Rheumatic pains and aching in bones.

Clinical

Backaches. Belching. Bone aches. Chills. Constipation. Coughs. Depression. Dyspepsia.

Fevers. **Heart**burn. Hemorrhages. Indigestion. Intermittents. Malaria. Rheumatic pains. Waterbrash.

Causations

It is useful in indigestion in those persons, who abuse tea drinking, tobacco smoking or tobacco chewing.

Modalities

Worse after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Very low spirited, unable to think or study. Hypochondriasis.

Back

Pain in small of back. Rheumatic pains and aching in bones.

Chest

Painful sensation, as if something were lodged in the chest and had to be coughed up.

Lungs feel compressed, cannot be fully expanded. Worse from coughing. Waterbrash succeeds cough. Choking sensation in throat.

Ears

Pain in left external meatus.

Female

Menstruation delayed for three months.

Food

Exceedingly hungry and wakeful at night. Great craving for food at noon and night.

Total loss of appetite in morning.

Head

Hot with flushed cheeks. Low-spirited. Dull during the day, wakeful at night. Unable to think.

Heart

The heart's action is heavy and slow. Heavy, slow beating of heart, sharp, cutting pains. Sharp, cutting pain in heart. Tachycardia and bradycardia.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains, and aching in the bones.

Lungs

Easily gets out of breath. Difficult breathing, worse lying down.

Mouth

Offensive breath.

Rectum

Constipation.

Sleep

Wakeful and restless at night with hunger. Sleepy during the day. Very bad dreams.

Stomach

Indigestion. Belchings. Pain in stomach always comes on after eating. Sensation of a lump that hurts. As if a hard-boiled egg had lodged in the cardiac end of stomach. Distressing constriction just above the pit of the stomach, as if everything were knotted up.

Temperature

Alternate heat and cold. Chronic intermittent fever with pain in stomach.

Throat

Choking sensation in throat. Sensation of something sticking in esophagus toward its lower end.

Compare

(1) Lump in stomach, Chin., Bry. Puls.

(2) Nux-v. Kali-c. Chin., has the lump under the sternum, but higher up.

(3) Also other Conifers - Thuj., Sabina, Cupressus - painful indigestion.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 4

Abrotanum

(southernwood)

Pharmacy

Abrot. Southernwood. Abrotanum Artemisia. Lady's Love. Artemisia Abrotanum, N. O. Composite. Tincture of fresh leaves and stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Clarke has cured with Abrot., indigestion with vomiting of large quantities of offensive fluid. (in a middle-aged woman). There is a sudden aching pain in back better by motion. Symptoms are worse at night and in cold air. The face is wrinkled, pale, old-looking, feels cold, blue rings round eyes. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

The most prominent symptom of Abrot. is the emaciation in lower limbs. It has also an intense indigestion and morbid appetite. There are burning, gnawing, constricting pains and sometimes vomiting of offensive matters. A peculiar sensation is as if the stomach were hanging or swimming in water. Weak and prostrated after influenza. Weak, sickly feeling, when excited, trembling.

Marasmus of children. A very useful remedy in marasmus, especially of lower limbs only, yet with good appetite. Ill effects of suppressed conditions especially in gout. Tuberculous peritonitis. Exudative pleurisy and other exudative processes. Abrotanum is used after surgery upon the chest for hydrothorax or empyema, a pressing sensation remains, (Calen.)

Metastasis of states and symptoms. Another great characteristic of Abrot. is metastatic rheumatism. Metastasis of rheumatism from joints to heart to spine.

Rheumatism from suddenly checked diarrhea, cannot move her head, arms or limbs and suffers much pain, no swelling. Gout, **painful and inflamed wrists and ankle joints**. Joints stiff with pricking sensation. Painful **inflammatory rheumatism** before swelling.

Great weakness after influenza, (Kali-p.). **Aggravation of hemorrhoids, when rheumatism improves.**

Nosebleed and hydrocele in boys. Chlorosis. In phagedenic diseases. After suppressed gout. Contractions of limbs from cramps or following colic.

Clinical

Anemia. Angioma. **Arthritis**. Ascarides. **Brain, congestion**. Chlorosis. Contractions. **Dyspepsia**. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Gastralgia. Gout. Hydrocele. **Indigestion**. Influenza. Marasmus. **Nervousness**. Nosebleeds. Otorrhea. Peritonitis. **Pleurisy**, pain. **Restlessness**. Rheumatism. **Sleeplessness**. **Spinal congestion**. Typhoid. **Worms**.

Constitutions

Abrotanum is suited to disorders of newborn children and especially little boys. Oozing of blood and moisture from navel of newborn. **Children with emaciation, especially of legs**. Marasmus. **The elderly with digestive weaknesses.**

Modalities

Better from loose stools or motion. **Worse in cold air, checked secretions, especially diarrhea**. **Worse from wet**. **Worse at night or during foggy weather.**

Symptoms

MIND

Feebleness and dullness of mind. **Easily fatigued by conversation or mental effort**. **No capacity for thinking, as if all bodily and mental power were gone**. **Thinks her brain is softening**. Exceedingly peevish, feels as if she would like to do something cruel, no humanity.

Great anxiety and depression. **Ill-natured, irritable and violent**. Cross, anxious and depressed. **Excited, loquacious, feels like shouting**. **Taciturnity**. **Indolence, aversion to physical exercise**. **Gloomy, desponding**. Feels she would like to do something cruel, no humanity.

Abdomen

Weak, sinking feeling in bowels. Hard lumps are felt in different parts of abdomen. Bloating and distended. Tuberculosis peritonitis. Blood and moisture oozing from navel of newborn.

Back

Sudden aching pain in the back worse night, better motion. Pain in lumbar region extending along spermatic cord. Pain in sacrum with hemorrhoids. Back weak with ovarian pain.

PAGE 5

Chest

Pain across chest sharp and severe in region of heart, rheumatism. Pleurisy, when a pressing sensation remains in affected side, which impedes free breathing, (Acon. and Bry.).

Eyes

Blue rings around dull-looking eyes. Hollow eyed.

Face

Dry, cold, wrinkled skin, as if old in marasmus. Angioma of the face. Acne, comedones with emaciation. Pale, hollow eyed appearance.

Female

Menses suppressed. Darting pain in left ovary. Back weak with ovarian pain. Twitching in both ovarian regions, seems to extend to back.

Food

Gnawing hunger and whining. Craving for bread, boiled in milk. Marasmus. The appetite is great, ravenous while emaciating. Emaciation progresses with good appetite. Loss of appetite. Food passes undigested.

Head

Cannot hold the head up, on account of weakness of neck. Brain feels tired after conversation or mental effort. Veins distended on forehead. Scalp sore, especially left side, itching.

Heart

Metastasis of rheumatism to heart. Pulse weak and small.

Limbs

Lame and sore all over. Inability to move the limbs, due to rheumatism. Pain in shoulders, arms, wrists and ankles. Joints stiff and lame. Marasmus of lower limbs only. Legs are emaciated. Contraction of limbs from cramps or following colic. Painful contraction of limbs. (Am-m.). Chilblains itch, frost-bitten limbs. Cold, prickling, numb, fingers and toes. Gout in wrists and ankles.

Lungs

Raw feeling. Impeded respiration. Dry cough following diarrhea. Cold air causes a raw feeling in respiratory tract.

Male

Hydrocele of boys.

Mouth

Slimy taste, acid.

Nose

Nosebleeds. Dryness of nose.

Rectum

Alternating diarrhea with constipation. Food passes undigested. Rheumatism after suddenly checked diarrhea. Destroys worms, especially ascarides, (Cina).

Protruding hemorrhoids with burning from touch. Hemorrhoids appeared and became worse as rheumatic pains abated. Frequent urging, bloody stools, worse as rheumatic pains abate.

Skin

Skin flabby and loose. Furuncles. Falling out of hair. Skin becomes purplish after suppression of eruptions. Itching chilblains.

Sleep

Restless, frightful dreams.

Stomach

Gastralgia. Pains cutting, gnawing, burning, worse at night. Feels, as if stomach is swimming in water with coldness. Indigestion with vomiting of large quantities of offensive fluid.

Temperature

High fever, rheumatism. Hectic fever with chilliness, very weakening, marasmus.

Comments

Abrotanum is a very powerful children's remedy in malnutrition, failure to thrive, marasmus. A child may be irritable, depressed, hyperactive with very negative behavior patterns. Then, all of a sudden that disappears and the child becomes sweet, good-natured.

The Abrot. disorders often goes to the intestines. When the moods are clear, the colon is acting up or the reverse. **A major symptom is alternation of constipation and diarrhea.** In conditions like Crohn's disease, colitis, irritable bowel syndrome this remedy may be indicated.

Another keynote of this remedy is metastasis of mumps with a large swollen parotid gland. The child had mumps and the mumps went away and then the testicle swells up. Malassimilation in children, failure to thrive. One keynote is: the child may have a big appetite and lose weight, (Iod., Cina)

Abrot. symptom occurs when the child has lost all their muscular strength. In Abrot. the child can be weak and have no muscular strength, when they lift their arm up, it drops limp.

Abrot. is for children, who hold their heads up and then it flops down easily. As they grow the lack muscle tone is a very strong indication of this remedy.

PAGE 6

Abrot. children can be emaciated **with poor food assimilation.** The child is very flaccid, and emaciated with a big appetite. (Iod., Cina) **They don't gain weight.** Some acute glandular problem that may have been treated with drugs and then systems reappeared elsewhere.

Abrotanum corrects the suppressions in some cases. This remedy is indicated when disorder has moved from one area and then to another. The child had tonsillitis and since then the child has had diarrhea, constipation and malassimilation.

The term metastasis means something disappeared and reappeared. Rheumatic fever followed by sore throat, is also called metastasis. If the throat cleared up and now they have joint problems, that's a metastasis case. It's synonymous with "suppression" if there was outside interference.

Compare

- 1) Scroph, Bry, Stell.
- (2) Benz-ac in gout.
- (3) Iod., Nat-m. in marasmus.
- (4) Agar, Chin, Led, Nux-v.

Relations

Follows well: Acon and Bry in pleurisy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

[Abrus precatorius](#)

(carb's eye vine)

Pharmacy

Abr. Abrus precatorius. Jequirity. Carb's Eye Vine. Indian Liquorice. N. O. Leguminosae. Tincture of trituration of the seeds. Abrus precatorius is a climbing plant, a native of India, but has been introduced to the Western tropics. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the mother tincture diluted and applied externally and the 3x internally.

Herbal

Abrus precatorius has been used as an eye remedy. It was discovered by the natives of Brazil, who gave it the name Jequirity.

Abrus has small nearly globose seeds, which are of a brilliant scarlet color with a black scar indicating where they were attached to the pods, (Treasury of Botany).

The seeds are used for necklaces and as a standard of weight under the name of Rat. The roots are used in the same manner as liquorice roots.

Abrus precatorius was the plant employed by Professor Nowack to determine weather and telluric forecasts owing to the extreme sensitiveness of its leaves to atmospheric disturbances. **Planets: Sun.**

Homeopathic

Abrus precatorius acts chiefly on the eyes, skin and mucous membranes. Shoemaker gives a series of striking cures with the remedy. **The general effects are headache, pain in the limbs, fever, high pulse.**

In a case of **ulcerative lupus** of both sides of the nose which was cured by five applications, the first was followed by an **enormous amount of inflammation, accompanied by malaise, high fever**, which lasted until the crust began to dry. Malaise.

Clinical

Conjunctivitis. Epithelioma. Granular lids. Keratitis. Lupus. Malaise. Ophthalmia.

Ulcers.

Eyes

Epithelioma, lupus, ulcers, granular lids. Purulent conjunctivitis inflammation spreads to face and neck. Granular ophthalmia. Keratitis.

Fever

High temperature and high pulse.

Head

Headache.

Limbs

Pain in limbs.

Skin

Erysipelatous inflammation of skin. Lupus. Indolent ulcers.

Comments

A further use has been made of Abrus by Shoemaker of Philadelphia in disorders of the skin showing great cell growth, lupoid conditions, epithelioma sloughing ulcers.

The preparation he used was made as follows: Two hundred grains of the beans are decorticated by being slightly bruised and crushed in a mortar, the red hulls being carefully picked from the cotyledons.

PAGE 7

The latter are put in a bottle and covered with distilled water. They are this way macerated for twenty four hours, then transferred to a mortar and thoroughly triturated to a smooth paste.

Sufficient water is then added to make the whole weight 800 grains. Prepared in this way it is like an emulsion and is applied to the surface to be treated with a large camel hair pencil or mop.

The application of this emulsion to ulcerated surfaces is almost painless, but soon (often within an hour) there is much irritation and inflammation, the edges become red and infiltrated, surrounding tissues edematous and shining.

In the course of from six to twelve hours a desiccated curass like crust has formed which cracks in twenty four hours more and the discharge escapes freely. This goes on for five or six days, the quantity of discharge diminishing. The crust then separates or is removed by water dressing and discloses healthy granulations. If any unhealthy granulations are left the application is repeated.

Shoemaker writes: "This treatment exercises a destructive action on unhealthy granulated conditions followed by a constructive change. Also promoting under the protective cover of the exudation which it causes, a rapid development of healthy skin and tissue."

But it must be used with caution, for he says: "It may give rise to erysipelatous inflammation and if used on weak and irritable patients cause great constitutional disturbances."

Compare

(1) Jequiritol in cases of trachoma and pannus to engraft a new purulent inflammation. The poisons contained in Jequirity seeds are almost identical in their physiological and toxic properties with the similar principles found in snake venoms.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Absinthium

(common wormwood)

Pharmacy

Absin. Absinthium artemisia. Common Wormwood. N. O. Compositae. Europe. Not to be confounded with Artemisia vulgaris, which is also called wormwood. Tincture of fresh young leaves and flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the first to sixth potencies.

History

Absinthium has been proved, but a number of the symptoms are taken from observations made on absinthe drinkers. It causes hyperemia of brain, medulla and spine, more intense when combined with alcohol.

Those who take absinthe are liable to hysterical manifestations. This remedy has been used for mushroom poisonings. Halbert regards Absin. as of especial service in cases of epilepsy, where consciousness is not entirely lost.

Homeopathic

Absinthium is a useful remedy for nervousness, restlessness, excitement and sleeplessness in children. Cerebral irritation, hysterical and infantile spasms come within range of this remedy.

A perfect picture of epileptiform seizure is produced by this drug. The convulsions are preceded by trembling, the patient makes grimaces, bites tongue, foams. Sudden and severe giddiness, delirium with delusions and loss of consciousness.

The giddiness and epileptiform attacks are the most important of the symptoms. The characteristics is "a peculiar vertigo on rising with a tendency to fall backward." Sudden and severe, giddiness, epileptiform seizures, delirium with hallucinations and loss of consciousness. Attacks occur in rapid succession.

Mushroom poisoning. Opisthotonos. Nervousness, restlessness, excitement and sleeplessness in children. Intoxication. Chorea. The tremors are a marked feature of the Absint. remedy: tremors nerves tongue and heart. Paralysis of inner organs.

Clinical

Brain congestion. Chlorosis. Delirium. Dyspepsia. Epilepsy. Insomnia. Mushrooms poisoning. Nervousness. Otorrhea. Paralysis. Restlessness.

Spinal congestion. Tremors. Typhoid.

Constitutions

Younger and elderly patients. Chlorosis. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 8

Symptoms

MIND

Loss of memory. Forgets, what has recently happened after and before convulsion. Wants nothing to do with anybody. Hallucinations. Frightful visions. Kleptomania. Insanity. Patient walks about in distress, seeing all sorts of demons. There is exhilaration followed by horrible delirium (Bell.), patient obliged to walk about, (Art-v., Cham. and Cina are better moving about).

Abdomen

Nausea, apparently in region of gall bladder. Bloated around waist and in abdomen, as after ague. Immense accumulation of flatulence in abdomen, wind colic. Liver feels swollen. Pain in spleen, it feels swollen.

Chest

Sensation of weight on chest. Irregular, tumultuous action of heart can be heard in back.

Ears

Discharge from ears after headaches. Otorrhea especially after hemicrania.

Eyes

Pupils dilated unequally. *Injected conjunctiva.* Pain in eyes. Itching. Lids heavy.

Face

Foolish look. Rush of blood to the face. Spasmodic facial twitching. Makes grimaces and foams at the mouth in epilepsy. Face blue.

Female

Darting pain in right ovary. Premature menopause. Pains in uterus. Chlorosis. Promotes menses.

Food

Loss of appetite, loathing of food.

Head

Confusion in head. Headache. Wants to lie with the head low. Congestion of the brain and spinal cord. Dull occipital headaches. (Gels. Pic-ac.)

Heart

Tumultuous action, heart beats can be heard in back. **Heart** thumps, can be heard in scapular region. Tremors of the heart felt toward the back.

Kidneys

Constant desire to urinate. Urine deep orange color with a strong smell like horse's urine. Very strong odor, deep yellow color. (Kali-phos.)

Limbs

Spasms of the body and limbs. Pain in limbs. Paralytic symptoms. Feet very cold.

Lungs

Cough with liver complaints.

Male

Spermatorrhea with relaxed, enfeebled parts. Impotency.

Mouth

Jaws firmly fixed. Bites his tongue in epilepsy. Tongue trembles, feels as if swollen and too large. Tongue thick, protruding, can scarcely talk. Tongue trembling, feels paralyzed.

Nerves

Falling down, as in epilepsy. Unconsciousness with distortion of the features, followed by spasms of the body and limbs. Bloody foam at mouth and biting of the tongue. Stupidity and the loss of memory afterwards. Opisthotonos, with grinding teeth, followed by stupor. Paralysis of inner organs.

Sleep

Sleeplessness, typhoid with congestion of base of brain. It corresponds to nervous excitement and sleeplessness in children.

Stomach

Uncomfortable, irritated feeling of stomach. Food lies heavy. Stomach feels cold and oppressed. Nausea, retching, eructation.

Throat

Scalded feeling in the throat. Sensation as if a lump.

Vertigo

Vertigo with the tendency to fall backward. Vertigo when she rises up, then falls backward.

Comments

The characteristic symptoms of absinthe include a sudden and severe giddiness, epileptiform seizures, delirium with delusions and loss of consciousness. For some time after the attack there is loss of memory.

Clarke wrote about a case of epileptic vertigo with signs of constant cerebral and spinal congestion, nausea and tendency to frequent vomiting, persistent tremors, epileptic attacks of hysterical character and opisthotonos. Absinth. first in the tincture and later in 3c, completely cured.

PAGE 9

Compare

(1) Alcohol, Agar., Artemisia, Hydrocy. acid, Cina, Cicuta.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Acalypha indica

(indian nettle)

Pharmacy

Acal. Acalypha indica. Indian Nettle. Cupameni. Indian acalypha. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. East Indies. Tincture of fresh plant. The fresh plant is macerated with two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the third to sixth potencies.

Herbal

Dr. Tonnerre of Calcutta, India, seems to have been the first to call attention to this plant as a remedy. In a small work, Additions to the Homeopathic Materia Medica, collected and arranged by Henry Thomas, M. D. and published in London in the year 1858:

The tincture of the Acalypha Indica, prepared and administered in the 6x dilution in the three cases in which Thomas has employed it, the persons were affected with tuberculosis.

In one case there was a tuberculous affection of the upper portion of the left lung of some two years' standing. Hemoptysis had been going on for three months, the expectoration had been in the morning pure blood in the evening dark lumps of clotted blood and the fits of coughing were very violent at night.

In this case all homeopathic remedies had been tried unsuccessfully, then Thomas accidentally discovered the virtues of the Acalypha Indica, that remedy having been given him by a native for jaundice.

Henry Thomas says: "I prepared the mother tincture upon the homeopathic principle and took 10 drops, which brought on a severe fit of dry cough, followed by spitting of blood.

After having noted all the symptoms experienced by myself and finding that they were nearly all similar to those of my patients."

Thomas gave six drops of the 6x dilution in half a tumbler of water. A spoonful was to be taken every half hour, beginning immediately at 9 a.m. At 6 p.m. , the blood had stopped. He continued this for eight days and the blood has never reappeared (now three months have passed).

The patient is improving and auscultation proves the disease has decreased and he is hopeful to effect a cure. Yet one month since giving them the medicine they have not spit any blood, although previously one of them never passed a day without spitting a great quantity.

Homeopathic

Acalypha is a remedy having a marked action on the alimentary canal and respiratory organs. The herbal tincture of the Acalypha is a specific in hemorrhage from the lungs. Hemoptysis.

Acalypha is indicated in incipient tuberculosis with hard, racking cough, bloody expectoration, arterial hemorrhage, but no febrile disturbance. All hemorrhages having notably a morning aggravation. Very weak in the morning, gains strength during day. Progressive emaciation, sense of weight in the stomach with sense of burning, flatulence and sputtering diarrhea.

Clinical

Bloody expectorations. Coughs. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Flatulence. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhages. Lung cancer. Tuberculosis.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitution. Hemorrhagic diathesis. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Worse in the mornings. Cough aggravated at night.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Burning in the intestines. spluttering diarrhea with forcible expulsion of noisy flatus, bearing down pains and tenesmus. Rumbling distention and griping pain in abdomen. Rectal hemorrhage, worse in morning.

Chest

Dullness of chest on percussion, constant severe pain in chest.

Heart

Pulse soft and compressible.

PAGE 10

Lungs

Coughs dry, hard, followed by hemoptysis, worse in morning and at night. Blood bright red and not profuse in morning, dark and clotted in afternoon. Violent dry cough followed by bloody expectoration. Expectoration of pure blood in the morning and dark clotted blood in the evening. Cough most violent at night. Lung cancer with violent coughs followed by bloody expectoration or pure blood, bright in the morning, dark and clotted in the evening.

Rectum

Diarrhea. Flatulence and spluttering diarrhea.

Skin

Jaundice. Itching and circumscribed furuncle like swellings.

Stomach

Burning, sense of a weight in the stomach.

Comments

In one case of passive hemorrhage from the lungs after Arnica was used with little benefit, Acalypha benefited and then failed after which the use of Arnica entirely stopped the hemorrhagic flow.

Grimmer states: "Lung cancer with a violent cough which followed by bloody expectoration or of pure blood, bright in the morning, dark and clotted in the evening. Dullness of chest on percussion, constant severe pain in chest. Progressive emaciation with a sense of weight in the stomach with burning. Flatulence with a spluttering diarrhea."

Compare

(1) Mill., Phos., Acet-ac., Kali-n.

(2) Also, compare Merl., Manc. and other Euphorbians.

(3) Ham., Ip., Acon.

Relations

Calc. is an antidote to the Acalypha.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Acetanilidum

(antifebrinum)

Pharmacy

Acetan. Acetanilidum. Antifebrinum. Formed from aniline. Exalgine is a derivative from this solution and trituration. Methyl acetanilid has almost identical action.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, esp. the 3x or 3c potency.

History

Acetan. was used as a sedative and antipyretic for various forms of headache and neuralgia in doses of one to three grains. Several cases of thrombosis of the lower limbs from heart weakness have followed its use.

Also, Antifebrinum and Exalgine have produced symptoms of collapse and cyanosis in some instances fatal with great rapidity.

One patient experienced from Exalgine a sensation that his head was so large that it seemed to occupy the whole room. **Planets:** Sun, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Acetanilidum depresses the heart, respiration, blood pressure and lowers temperature. Cyanosis and collapse. Increased susceptibility to cold. Destroys red blood corpuscles, pallor. Albuminuria with edema of the feet and ankles.

Clinical

Asthma. Cyanosis. Fainting. Head, enlarged sensation. Palpitations. Thrombosis.

Symptoms

Eyes

Pallor of optic discs, contracted visual field and shrinking retinal vessel, mydriasis.

Head

Enlarged sensation. Fainting. Moral depravity. Given for migraines and in order to reduce fever.

Heart

Weak heart, irregular heartbeat with blue mucous membranes.

Lungs

Respiration was most difficult as in a bad attack of asthma, he seized and clenched the hands of those around him. He was not an asthmatic subject. He felt as if the diaphragm had ceased working and he must go on breathing on his own account at any cost.

Compare

(1) Antipyrin., Anilinum, Glon.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 11

Aceticum acidum

(vinegar)

Pharmacy

Acet-ac. Aceticum acidum. Glacial Acetic Acid. Vinegar. Distilled water is used for potencies 1x and 1c, very dilute spirit for 3x and up to 4c, rectified spirit for 5c and higher. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the third to thirtieth potencies.

History

Homeopathic Acetic Acid antidotes the ill effects of anesthesia. If someone is dull and groggy since anesthesia with memory problems or chronic fatigue. Phosphorus, chloroform, nitrous oxide or Acetic acid will help clear the mind.

Equal parts of vinegar and hot water make a refreshing sponge-down for many conditions of fever with or without perspiration. It is often given in drop doses: five drops in four ounces of water, take two or three times a day. It was also used in the past as a tonic and to increase digestion. Acetic Acid a good anemia remedy.

Homeopathic

The keynotes of Acetic acid are waxy pale skin, anemia and it has a severe waterbrash. The waterbrash is of a sour regurgitation during pregnancy. Intense thirst, burning in throat, nausea, retching and sour rising as met with in cases of cancer and debility. Edema, peripheral edema associated with anemia or protein loss through the urine.

This remedy produces a condition of profound anemia with some dropsical edema symptoms. Great debility, frequent fainting, dyspnea, weak heart, vomiting, profuse urination and sweat. Hemorrhage from any part. Emaciation and debility. Especially indicated in pale, lean persons with lax, flabby muscles.

Acetic acid has the power to liquefy albuminous and fibrinous deposits. Dissolves cancer cells. Epithelial cancer internally and locally (W. Owens). Sycosis with nodules and formations in the joints.

Hard chancre, the 1x solution will soften it and cause the formation of pus. Dropsy of abdomen and legs, anasarca, great thirst, pale, waxen skin.

Changes gangrenous ulcers, hospital gangrene, prevents decomposition of animal matter. There are gnawing, ulcerative pains in stomach, pain and burning in abdomen. Profuse, exhausting diarrhea.

Wasting away, great emaciation. Acetic Acid has been used in diabetes. Scurvy. It corresponds to putrid and hectic fevers with night sweats, hemorrhages, varicose swellings and dropsies. Ebullitions.

Clinical

Ascites. Anemia. Anesthetics, poisoning. Anxiety. Ascarides. Burns. Corns. Croup. Debility. Delirium. Diabetes. Diphtheria. Dropsies. Fevers. Hydrophobia. Nevi. Narcotics, poisoning. Sausage, poisoning. Scalds. Skin cancer. Stings. Stomach, cancer. Tuberculosis. Varicose veins. Warts.

Constitutions

It is suited to children and old people to lax, pale, lean anemic persons. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Symptoms

MIND

Acetic acid is irritable and worried about business affairs. Grieves about his sickness and the children. Borrows trouble. Does not know her own children. Forgets what has recently happened. Very dull and low-spirited, irritable. Alternate stupor and delirium. Confusion of ideas. Grieves much, sighs often. Horrible attacks of anxiety with difficult breathing.

Abdomen

Distention of the abdomen, colicky pains. Inflammation of bowels during dentition. Abdomen feels as if sunken in when lying on his back. Frequent watery stools, worse in morning. Tympanitic. Ascites. Hemorrhage from bowels.

Back

Myelitis, with profuse urine, the pain in the back relieved only by lying on the abdomen. Back pain, relieved only by lying on abdomen with profuse urination.

Blood

Hemorrhages from nose, lungs, stomach, bowels, uterus, also passive hemorrhages. Blood coagulated in veins. Blood-vessels contracted. Varicose swellings. Chlorosis, anemia.

PAGE 12

Face

Expression wild, pupils dilated. Left cheek red during fever. Pale, waxen, emaciated. Bright red flush on both cheeks. Sweat on forehead in spots.

Female

Metrorrhagia with great thirst after childbirth. Excessive menses. Hemorrhages after labor. Nausea of pregnancy. Breasts painfully enlarged, distended with milk. Threatening abscess of the breast. Breast milk impoverished, bluish, sour, child droops lose flesh, get marasmus. Anemia of nursing mothers.

Food

Loss of appetite. Greatest burning thirst. Great thirst with intense thirst with diabetes or dropsy. Insatiable even by taking large quantities. Thirsty with dry lips, which peel off in flakes. No thirst with fever. Disgust for salted things and cold victuals. Cold drinks disagree, vegetables, except potatoes, disagree Bread and butter disagree.

Head

Headache from abuse of tobacco, opium, coffee, or alcohol. Blood rushes to head with delirium. Temporal vessels distended. Child does not let its head be touched. Heaviness and dull pains in forehead and vertex.

Kidneys

Large quantities of pale urine. Diabetes with great thirst and debility. (Ph-ac.)

Limbs

Emaciation. Edema of feet and legs with diarrhea.

Lungs

Hoarse, hissing respiration, Difficult breathing, cough when inhaling. Croup. Membranous croup. Irritation of trachea and bronchial tubes. False membrane in throat. Profuse bronchorrhea. Putrid sore throat (gargle). Hurried and laborious breathing. Rattling in chest.

Male

Weakening emissions, semen passes at stool. Prepuce thickened, fissured, can't be retracted and itches fearfully. Sexual passion, but feeble erection.

Mouth

Teeth feel dull, breath foul. Scorbutic ulcers, toothache. Taste sour. Epithelium of mouth quite white. Tongue pale and flabby.

Nose

Nosebleed especially from a fall or blow. Liable to frequent catarrhal attacks.

Rectum

Hemorrhages from bowels. Constipation, with great thirst and excess of pale urine. Chronic diarrhea of emaciated children. Diarrhea with great thirst and swelling of legs and feet. Diarrhea with colic pains. Ascarides.

Skin

Bruises, sprains. Stings, bites, etc. Pale, waxen, edematous. Skin cold. Burning, dry, hot skin or bathed in profuse sweat. Diminished sensibility of the surface of body. Varicose swellings. Scurvy, anasarca. Tetter-like eruptions. Nevi, warts, corns.

Sleep

Sleepless.

Stomach

Burning waterbrash and profuse salivation. Fermentation in stomach. Vomits after every kind of food. Epigastric tenderness. Burning pain as of an ulcer. Sour belching and vomiting. Violent burning pain in stomach and chest, followed by coldness of skin and cold sweat on forehead. Stomach feels as if she had taken a lot of vinegar. Scirrhous of pylorus. Indurations in stomach. Cancer of Stomach.

Temperature

Hectic with drenching night-sweats. Red spot on left cheek. No thirst in fever. Ebullitions. Sweat profuse, cold. Low fever with night sweats. Putrid and typhous fevers.

Throat

False membranes in throat. Hoarse with laryngeal irritation. Children thirsty, but swallow with difficulty. Diphtheria. Hissing respiration, with rattling in the throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo with feebleness and fainting.

Comments

Examples of vinegar effects may be mentioned the following: A plump and blooming young woman took a small glass daily to reduce size. Soon lost flesh and color. In a month cough set in with white concocted phlegm, fever. Dyspnea, night sweats, anorexia, dropsy, diarrhea and death. Lungs after death were found stuffed with non-suppurating tubercles.

PAGE 13

A German after working twelve months in a vinegar factory, had to leave from indigestion, dyspnea and ready fatigue.

Compare

- (1) Am-a. - profuse saccharine urine, patient is bathed in sweat.
- (2) Benzoin oderiferum - night sweats.
- (3) Ars., Chin., Dig.
- (4) Liatris - anasarca in heart and kidney disease, dropsy and chronic diarrhea.

Relations

Acetic acid is antidotal to all anesthetic vapors. Counteracts sausage poisoning. Follows China off. after hemorrhages.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Achyranthes calea

(herb of fever)

Pharmacy

Achy. Achyranthes calea. Herb of fever. Herba du Tabardilla de Puebla. Found in Mexico. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Achyranthes Calea or Herb of fever is found in Mexico. This herbaceous plant produces a round stem, which, while young is green, but which takes on a bluish-red hue when full-grown. The stem is gnarled and rugged, the leaves oval, spear-shaped and smooth. Small, hermaphrodite flowers with a fruit crowned by a pistil, the pericarp is fine and membranous with reddish dots.

In popular medicine, the plant is used as a diaphoretic and a febrifuge. The mother tincture is prepared by using the whole, fresh plant, dried. The Homeopathic proving is the work of Dr. De Legarreta, on himself and volunteers. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Similar to Aconite in fevers, but of larger range, being also adapted to typhoid states and intermittents. Fever with dry skin. Feeling of heat which increases when resting.

Muscular pains in the long muscles. Fatigue with need for rest. Sensitive to change in barometric pressure. Face red, swollen as after long exposure to the sun.

Acute congestive states, feverish with torpor and indifference towards the environment. Congestive, throbbing headache. Dryness and burning of the mucous membranes and of the skin. Temperature between 38°C and 40°C. Muscular rheumatism. Muscular stiffness. Acute osteomyelitis in adolescents.

Clinical

Chicken pox. Encephalitis. Infectious diseases. Measles. Meningitis. Neuritis. Psittacosis. Rubella. Scarlet fever. Septicemia. Typhoid fevers.

Modalities

Better from strong pressure. Better from calm. Amelioration from rest. Aggravation from movement. Worse from the cold, damp. Worse on the left, but not exclusively.

Symptoms

MIND

Desire to be alone in a state of calm, answers in monosyllables. Apathy and indifference towards the environment. Torpor with sudden starting from sleep to return again to a state of torpor. Needs to be well-covered despite the feeling of heat of which he complains. Mental effort tires him and he puts it off until later. Children have nightmares and awake panic-stricken.

Depression, fear of suffering. Suffocates with the intense heat, wants immediate relief. Low morale with uneasiness, twinges of conscience, religious preoccupation. Desire to

set his conscience right, begs forgiveness and tends to excuse himself for his errors. Annoyed by light, ameliorated in the dark with the presence of a third, silent person.

Abdomen

Acute epigastric pain from the cold. Experiences no need for defecation. Feeling of repletion. Acute cholecystitis. Acute hemorrhaging pancreatitis. Acute gastritis. Acute colitis and enterocolitis.

Back

Feeling of aching, bruising, heaviness of the back and the loins. Feet and hands burning. Acute pain in the back and neck. Cold sweat on the back. Torticollis. Lumbago.

Breasts

Acute mastitis. The breasts are sensitive to the touch.

PAGE 14

Chest

Oppression with the need for deep, repeated inhaling. Pain in the pectoral muscles in the intercostal spaces. Thoracic pain in the pre-sternal and precordial regions.

Ears

Itching, heat and dryness of the auditory canal. The auricle of the ear bright, red and tense. Cannot bear noise. Acute congestive otitis media. Acute mastoiditis.

Eyes

Bright, sensitive to light. *Feeling of sand in the eyes*. Impression of burning in the eyes, watering. **Eyes bloodshot**, giving a terrifying appearance. Eyelids are hot, heavy, drooping, *eyelashes turn upwards*. **Eyes** infected, yellow mucus secretion eased by cold compresses. Painful eyeballs, *relieved by pressure of the fingers on the eyeball*. Dacryocystitis. Blepharitis. Conjunctivitis. Keratitis. Iritis.

Female

Dryness and burning in the vagina. External genital organs relaxed. Menses sometimes relieve the general condition. Vulvulitis. Bartholinitis. Vaginitis. Metritis. Salpingitis.

Food

Needs to drink to slake thirst. Thirst for cold water, which seems to taste bad. Indifference to food. Aversion to solid food.

Head

Severe congestive frontal headache. Beating in the temporal arteries. Strange noises in the head. Headache worse when touched, eased by compression of the head or by placing a heavy pillow on the head.

Heart

Regular yet slow heart beats, steady with a low, strong and full pulse. Dry pericarditis. Aortitis, syphilitic or *atheromatous*. *Aneurysm of the aorta*. Temporal arteritis. Arteritis. Myocarditis. Cardiogenic.

Kidneys

Acute glomerulonephritis. Pyelonephritis. Kidney abscess. Bladder tenesmus, burning in the urethra. Frequent, pressing emission of small quantities of hot, clear urine, which when still, takes on a reddish tint. Urethritis.

Limbs

Acute joint rheumatism. Muscular rheumatism. Acute osteomyelitis in adolescents.
Hands and feet also perspire.

Lungs

Breathing is difficult, breaths short, noisy and fast. A light cough, catarrhal and very tiring. Bronchopneumonia. Pneumonia. Pleurisy.

Male

Penis hot and flaccid. Scrotum congested with veins standing out. No sexual desire, aggravated by the cold. Ejaculation rare, erection incomplete. Burning in the urethra after ejaculation. After acute testicular surgery.

Mouth

Hot and dry. Dry, burning tongue. Aphthae which result from exposure to the sun or indigestion. Muscular pains in the masseter and Zygomatic muscles which force the mouth to remain open.

Nose

Nose dry, blocked and painful. Black secretion, relief from flowing. Nosebleed on the left side when blowing the nose. Maxillary sinusitis. Frontal sinusitis. Ethmoiditis.

Skin

Skin dry, burning, impression of goose-flesh when moving. Burning redness of the skin. Malignant lupus erythematosus. Painful dermatitis.

Temperature

Fever after sudden changes of temperature. Temperature level from 38°C to 40°C.

Throat

Dry, burning throat. Needs to swallow often in order to moisten the throat. Prickling in the throat after a cold drink. Hoarseness, difficulty in speaking in cold weather.

Compare

- (1) Acon. - Dry, burning skin, but anxious restlessness with a fear of death.
 - (2) Bry - Severe inflammation of the mucous membranes, acute prickling pains aggravated by the slightest movement, ameliorated by pressure.
 - (3) Rhus-t. - Generalized aching. Constant need to change place tongue with red triangle at the tip, painful stiffness of limbs, skin red with vesicular itching eruptions.
 - (4) Pyrog. - Prostration and agitation. Dissociation between pulse and temperature.
- Cadaverous odor of perspiration and discharges.

SOURCES

Boericke. Julian.

PAGE 15

Aconitum napellus

(monkshood)

Pharmacy

Acon. Aconitum napellus. Monkshood. Wolfsbane. Common Aconite. N. O.
Ranunculaceae. Tincture of whole plant with root when beginning to flower. Aconite is a very poisonous herb, use homeopathic potencies only. Vinegar in large doses is antidotal to the toxic effects. Historical dose: All potencies. Esp. the 30c or 200c in acute diseases.

Herbal

This is a tall, upright plant that has dark blue flowers, 4-5 feet tall. The Wolfsbane grows in the damp and covered parts of almost every mountainous country in north or middle of

Europe, especially in Switzerland, Germany and Sweden. Acon. grows up in the high mountains where there is a lot of wind, storms and activity.

History

Before Hahnemann's time Aconite had a reputation as a sudorific and in cases of rheumatism, sciatica and tumors, but it was not until Hahnemann proved it that its properties were really understood.

One of the deadliest and most rapidly acting of poisons, through Hahnemann's discoveries has been turned into the best friend of the nursery. Aconite in potencies above the 3c is a perfectly safe medicine for any age. Aconite was the remedy by means of which Hahnemann was able to meet most of the conditions which in his day were treated by blood-letting. **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Homeopathic

Aconite's sphere is in emergencies and acute diseases. Serous membranes and muscular tissues affected markedly. Anxiety, fright and shock. A state of fear, anxiety, anguish of mind and body. Restlessness, physical and mental. Major remedy in inflammation and fevers.

Complaints and tension caused by exposure to dry, cold weather, draft of cold air, checked perspiration.

Acute, sudden and violent illness with high fever. Glands painful, hot, swollen. Neuritis with tingling. Influenza and Colds. Sudden and great sinking of strength.

Sudden chills or fever. Also complaints from very hot weather, especially summer diarrhea. Localized blood congestions and inflammations. Tension of arteries, emotional and physical tension. Burning in internal parts, tingling, coldness and numbness. Does not want to be touched.

Muscular rheumatism with high fever. Joint rheumatism, much fever, restlessness and anxiety. Swellings are red and hot, (Bell.) or pale, shifting from one point to another. Complaints in joints are: shooting, cramp, cracking, loss of power, drawing pain in joints and tendons.

Ailments of immune system, especially if caused by suddenly checked sweat or by dry cold air, storms or winds. Colds, flus.

PAGE 16

Clinical

Amaurosis. Anger. Asthma. Blindness. Breast-feeding, disorders. Bronchitis. Catalepsy. Catheter fever. Chicken-pox. Chills. Cholera. Cholera infantum. Colds. Convulsions. Cough. Croup. Cystitis. Dengue fever. Dentition. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Ear disorders. Enteritis. Erythema. Esophagus inflammation. Eye disorders. Face, flushing. Fear, effects. Fever, high. Fright, effects. Glossitis.

Gonorrhoea. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoid. Hip-joint, disease. Hodgkin's disease. Influenza. Jaundiced. Labor pains. Laryngitis. Lumbago. Lungs disorders. Mania. Measles. Meningitis. Menstruation, disorders. Milk-leg. Miscarriage. Mumps. Muscle pains. Myelitis. Nephritis. Neuralgia. Numbness. Paralysis. Peritonitis. Pleurisy, pain. Pneumonia. Puerperal fever. Purpura. Quinsy. Remittent fever. Roseola. Scarletina. Sleeplessness. Stiff-neck. Strokes. Tetanus. Tetany. Throat disorders.

Tongue disorders. Toothache. Traumatic fever. Tuberculosis. Urethra, stricture. Urethritis. Urine, retention. Uterus, prolapsed. Vaccination, effects. Vertigo. Whooping-cough. Yellow fever.

Constitutions

Children. Plethoric persons of a lively character, bilious and nervous constitutions, high color, brown or black hair, are specially suited to Acon. Persons leading a sedentary life, plethora, etc.

Modalities

Better in open air from rest. Better from warm sweat. Worse from fright, shock, violent emotions and vexation. Worse from being chilled by cold winds, dry weather, while sweating. Worse from pressure touch in bed, noise, light, dentition during menses, sleeping in the sun. Worse lying on affected side from music from tobacco-smoke inspiration. Worse in warm room, evening and at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Great fear, anxiety and worry accompany every ailment. Fears the future, a crowd, crossing the street. Forebodings and fears. Fears death and believes that he will soon die, predicts the day.

Never well since a fright or shock. Ailments from fright. Fear of death and dying, great anxiety. Nightmares after horror stories or movies. Nightmares, phobias, panic attacks. Tendency to be startled. Someone has a fright sees something very frightening and they panic and go into a shock. Panic attacks with restlessness. Agoraphobia. Fears of going to doctors and dentists. anticipation. Fears of public speaking with panic and anxiety. Fear of the dark, fear of ghosts.

Delirium and fever is characterized by anxiety, worry, fear and desperation. Restlessness and tossing about. Pains are intolerable, they drive him crazy. Music is unbearable, makes her sad, (Ambr.) Imagination acute, clairvoyance. Thinks his thoughts come from the stomach. That parts of his body are abnormally thick. Feels as if what had just been done was a dream.

Abdomen

Colic, no position relieves. 1 [P1]Hot, tense, tympanitic. Sensitive to touch. Abdominal symptoms better after warm soup. Burning in umbilical region. Hot distended. incarcerated hernia.

Back

Chilliness and formication down back. Numb, stiff, painful. Crawling and tingling, as if bruised. Stiffness in nape of neck. Pain in the back, prevents taking deep inspiration. Bruised pain between shoulders and sacrum.

Chest

Violent congestion of blood in the chest. Oppression of the chest when moving fast or ascending in heart disease. Blood comes up on hawking. Stitches in chest. Tingling in chest after coughing.

Ears

Sensitive to noises, music is unbearable. External ear hot, red, painful, swollen. Earache with pain. (Cham.). Sensation as of drop of water in left ear. Tingling and buzzing in the ears. Tickling and sharp pain in the ears. Roaring in the ears.

Eyes

Injuries to eyes. After surgery, inflammation from foreign bodies, dust, cinders. Red inflamed. Conjunctivitis. Feels dry and hot, as if sand in them. Dilated pupils. Swelling of the eyes. Eyelids swollen, hard and red. Aversion to light. Profuse watering after exposure to dry, cold winds, reflection from snow. Black spots and mist before the eyes.

Face

Anxious expression, red, hot, flushed, swollen. One cheek red hot other pale and cold (Cham., Ip.). On rising the red face becomes deathly pale or he becomes dizzy. Tingling in cheeks and numbness. Neuralgia, especially on left side with restlessness, tingling and numbness. Pain in jaws. Heavy feeling of the whole face.

Female

Vagina dry, hot, sensitive. Menses too profuse with nosebleed too protracted, late. Frenzy on appearance of menses. Suppressed from fright, cold in plethoric subjects. Ovaries congested and painful. Sharp shooting pains in womb. After-pains with fear and restlessness. Maniacal fury, on the appearance of menses. Ovaritis from sudden checked menstrual flow. Vagina hot, dry and sensitive. Milk fever with delirium. Increase of milk in breast.

Food

Excessive hunger and thirst, but eats slowly. Lively sensation of hunger, renewed soon after eating. Thirst burning, unquenchable, during all stages of fever. No appetite, loathing of food, qualmishness. Desires wine, brandy, beer, bitter drinks. Worse after iced cold drinks. Milk disagrees.

PAGE 17

Head

Fullness, heavy, pulsating, hot, bursting, burning, undulating sensation. Intercranial pressure. (Hed.) Burning headache, as if brain were moved by boiling water, (Indg.). Sensation on vertex as if hair were pulled or stood on end. Nocturnal furious delirium.

Heart

Heart pains into left shoulder, worse sitting erect. Affections of the heart with pain in left shoulder. Tachycardia. Stitching pain in chest. Palpitations with anxiety, fainting and tingling in fingers, pain down left arm. Arterial tension. Temporal and carotid arteries felt when sitting. Pulse fast, full, hard, tense and bounding, sometimes intermits. Pulse shaking, forcible and tumultuous or wiry, **very irritable**.

Kidneys

Scanty, red, hot, painful. Tenesmus and burning at neck of bladder. Burning in urethra. Urine suppressed, bloody. Anxiety always on beginning to urinate. Retention with screaming and restlessness and handling of genitals. Retention or suppression of urine in new born due to cold exposure. Kidney region sensitive. Profuse urination with profuse perspiration and diarrhea. Agonizing dysuria. Cystitis. Urethral chill.

Limbs

Numbness and tingling, shooting pains, icy coldness and insensibility of hands and feet. Arms feel lame, bruised, heavy, numb. Arms hang down limp. Numbness of the left arm, tingling in fingers. Red finger tips. (Cact. Crot-h., Kalm., Tab.) Hot hands and cold feet. Rheumatic inflammation of joints, worse at night, red shining swelling, very sensitive.

Legs powerless, feel tired during repose. Hip-joint and thigh feel lame, especially after lying down.

Knees unsteady, disposition of foot to turn. (Aesc.) Weak and lax ligaments of all joints. Painless cracking of all joints. Bright red hypothenar eminences on both hands. Sensation as if drops of water trickled down the thigh. Jerking of left or arm. Palms hot.

Liver

Pressure in the region of the liver, with obstruction of breathing. Burning pain, shooting, stinging and pressure in the liver region, with difficult respiration. Painful sensibility to touch in the region of the liver. Jaundice of newborn from fright.

Lungs

Constant pressure in left chest, Oppressed breathing on least motion. Hoarse, dry, croupy cough, loud, labored breathing. Child grasps at throat every time he coughs. Very sensitive to inspired air. Shortness of breath. Larynx sensitive. Lungs feel hot.

Pneumonia. Pleurisy. Stitches through chest. Cough, dry, short, hacking, worse at night and after midnight. Blood comes up with hawking. Tingling in chest after cough. Cough better lying on back. Croup with fever. Shortness of breath during sleep, sits erect.

Laryngitis.

Male

Crawling and stinging in glans penis. Frequent erections and emissions. Painful erections. Orchitis, testicles feel swollen and hard. Bruised pain in testicles, swollen, hard.

Mouth

Numb, dry and tingling. Tongue swollen, tip tingles. Gums hot and inflamed. Lips black, dry, peeling off. Gums hot and inflamed. Tongue feels as if swollen. Tongue coated white. (Ant-c.) Everything tastes bitter except water, which has bad taste. Trembling and temporary stammering. Dry burning heat in mouth. Tingling on coughing and swallowing.

Nose

Coryza, much sneezing, throbbing in nostrils. Smell acutely sensitive. Pain at root of nose. Hemorrhage of bright red blood. Mucous membrane dry, nose stopped up, dry or with but scanty watery coryza. Numbness with nosebleed.

Rectum

Pain with nightly itching and stitching in anus. Cholera. Frequent, small stool with tenesmus, Green like chopped herbs. White with red urine. Cholera discharges with collapse and restlessness. Bleeding hemorrhoids. (Ham.) Watery diarrhea in children. Children cry and complain much, they are sleepless and restless. (Ars.)

PAGE 18

Skin

Miliary eruptions. Itching better by stimulants. Red, hot, swollen, dry, burning. Rash like measles. Purpura miliaris. Goosebumps. Itching relieved by stimulants. Dry hot skin or as if ice water on it. Formication and numbness.

Sleep

Starts up in sleep. Nightmares. Anxious dreams, caused by fear, fright or anxiety. Sleeplessness with restless and tossing about. Nightly ravings. Long dreams with anxiety in chest. Insomnia of the elderly.

Stomach

Vomiting with fear, heat, profuse sweat and increased urination. Thirst for cold water. Bitter taste of everything except water. Intense thirst. Drinks, vomits and declares he will die. Vomiting, bilious, mucous and bloody, greenish. Pressure in stomach with dyspnea. Hematemesis. Burning from stomach to the esophagus. Projectile vomiting. Nausea and sweating before and after loose stool.

Stools

Pure blood, slimy, grass green or white worse hot days and cold nights. Dysentery. Watery diarrhea in children in hot days, they cry, are restless and sleepless. Itching and sticking at anus, as of a warm fluid escaping from the anus.

Teeth

Teeth sensitive to cold. Toothache in sound teeth. Throbbing in, teeth and head. Grinding of the teeth. Constantly moves lower jaw as if chewing.

Temperature

Dry burning heat in eyelids, nose, mouth, throat, lungs and palms, must uncover. High fevers. Dry heat, red face. Most valuable febrifuge with mental anguish, restlessness, etc. Sweat profuse, wants to uncover. Sweat on uncovered parts or affected parts. Sweat profuse, on parts lain on, relieving all symptoms.

Temperature

Cold stage most marked. Cold sweat and icy coldness of face. Coldness and heat alternate. Thirst and restlessness present. High fevers. Evening chilliness soon after going to bed. Cold waves pass through him. Chill passes through him in waves. Chill or coldness alternating with heat. Chilly if uncovered or touched.

Throat

Acute inflammation of the throat with high fever, dark redness of the parts. Burning and stinging. Tonsillitis. Tonsils swollen and dry. Red, dry, constricted, numbness and prickling. Chokes on swallowing. Tingling in the esophagus. Scraping, tingling sensation of strangling, burning and pricking in the throat. Sensation of contraction in the throat. Inability to swallow, with hoarseness.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse on rising, (Nux-v. Opium) and shaking head. Vertigo on rising from bed or on getting up from one's seat. Vertigo on stooping, on moving or shaking the head. Sensation of intoxication or dizziness in the head, loss of consciousness. Vertigo with inclination to fall to right side.

Comments

The rapidity of action of Aconite determines its appropriateness for conditions in which the symptoms set in with great intensity, such as heart attacks, influenza, certain fevers and acute inflammations. To this list may be added attacks of suddenfear, anxiety and even blindness.

Dr. Hughes has remarked that the condition to which Aconite is homeopathic is one of tension and this word gives the best idea of the action and sphere of Aconite.

There is emotional and mental tension, as shown in fright or fear and its consequences, anxiety and fear of death, tension of the systemic vessels, as in the effects of a chill. Asiatic cholera and hemorrhages.

Muscular tension, as in tetanus. Tension of involuntary muscles, as in heart spasms.

Tension of the semi-involuntary muscular apparatus of respiration, as in asthma.

The senses are in a heightened sensation and sensitiveness to pain in a feeling of numbness in parts.

PAGE 19

Sensation as if bound tightly. Sensation of being tightly bound in the limbs and in other parts, (Cactus gr.) Plethora may be classed under increased blood tension. Active, bloody congestions of all kinds, especially those following chill.

Teste relates a remarkable case of an Englishman who had been obliged to take a long sleigh journey in North Russia in midwinter.

He suffered thereafter for two years from violent paroxysms of palpitations and acute stitching pains in the heart region, threatening brain strokes.

Aneurysm had been diagnosed by leading physicians in England and on the Continent. Teste localized the affection to neurosis or spasm of the pectoralis major muscle and proved his diagnosis by promptly curing it with Acon.

The keen, cutting winds of the mountains amongst which the plant flourishes give the signature of this remedial action. There are not many drugs which have causation as marked among their characteristics.

Chill, fright injury or surgical operation, the effects of these will be met in large majority of cases by Acon., the timely administration of which will ward off serious results.

The reaction from the primary effect of chill gives another characteristic of Acon., that of fever. Acon. fevers often include: Restlessness and tossing about and the tension state is evidenced still in the anxiety with which it is accompanied, sometimes amounting to fear of death.

The mental exaltation sometimes goes so far as to the predicting of the day and hour of his death. Clairvoyance. Extreme sensitiveness to light and sound and all sensations including pain.

It was the feverish restlessness of the Acon. provings that led Hahnemann to infer its similarity to so many fever states.

It is the presence of this restlessness, anxiety, fear and exalted sensibility which are its leading indications in cases of all kinds.

The fear and apprehension of Acon. is shown in dread of crossing streets. There is intolerance of music. Some curious symptoms are: Imagines some part of body is deformed. Imagine they do all their thinking from the stomach. Predicts the hour of death (clairvoyance).

Acon. has a very wide sphere of usefulness in disorders of the eye. Inflammations of many kinds from cold injury, dust, surgical operations, scrofulous inflammation with enlarged glands, all come within its range.

Acon. is one of the great pain remedies, vying with Cham. and Coffea in the intensity of the pain it causes. Pains are intolerable, driving to desperation.

The pains of Acon. are tearing, cutting, are attended with restlessness, accompanied by numbness, tingling or formication. Acon. cannot bear the pain, cannot bear to be touched, cannot bear to be covered. The toothache of Acon. is one-sided with red cheek on same side.

There is a great and sudden sinking of strength, fainting on attempting to get up with anxiety, restlessness, numbness, tingling, formication.

Some characteristics of Acon. are: Active hemorrhages in stout, full-blooded people. Passes almost pure blood by stool.

In hemoptysis the blood comes up with great ease by hemming and coughing, bright red in large quantities from cold, dry winds with great fear, anxiety and palpitations.

Every inspiration increases the cough. After the cough tingling sensation in chest.

Unquenchable thirst: everything tastes bitter, except water, (Chin.).

In croup the child grasps the throat with every coughing fit. Coldness, numbness and tingling characterize the paralyzes and neuroses of Acon. Facial paralysis from exposure to cold, dry winds.

Some remarkable cases of sudden blindness have been cured by it. Hirsch of Prague records two such cases, one in a man of thirty, who went to bed well, having walked home in rough and stormy weather after spending the evening in a hot room. Acon. 3c was given and the following night he perspired freely and in the morning his sight was thoroughly restored.

PAGE 20

Hirsch himself suddenly lost his sight while bathing in hot weather. He took Acon. 3c in water as he had given it to his patient. In two hours he began to perspire and after a six-hours' sleep awoke well.

Bending double relieves the colic and dysmenorrhea pain, (Coloc.) Motion aggravates the pains in muscles, joints and stiffness. Vertigo, pallor, faintness on sitting up in bed. Rising from a seat causes vertigo.

The time of the aggravation of Acon. symptoms is chiefly night and about midnight. Heat, as well as cold is injurious to the Acon. patient. Sunstroke is among the conditions which call for it and Acon. will cure many headaches caused by exposure to the sun and also heat-rashes.

Headaches are generally better in open air, worse in warm room toothache and cough worse in open air. Better from uncovering. Warm room, worse chill in fever, the bed is intolerable, he wants to uncover. Sweat on affected or covered parts.

Compare

- (1) Similar to Ars., Bell., Ferr-p.
- (2) Cham. and Coffea intense pain and sleeplessness.
- (3) Agrostis acts like Acon. in fevers and in inflammations, also, Spiranthes.
- (4) Bapt. or Pyrogen in high fevers with sudden onset.
- (5) Puls., Lyc., Sec. and Camph. are also better from uncovering.
- (6) Cham., Hep. and Coff. - intolerance of pain.
- (7) Chin. - white stool.
- (8) Gels. - effects of bad news, fright, anger.
- (9) Nux-v. and Bry. - diarrhea from anger.
- (10) Bry. - effects of cold, dry winds.
- (11) Sulph. is the chronic of Acon., it will often complete an action that Acon. begins, and will cure cases in which Acon. is apparently indicated but fails to relieve.

Relations

Aconitum napellus is related in its action to the other Aconites and to Aconitinum, and also to the Ranunculaceae, Act-r., Act-sp., Paeon., Podo., Ran-b., Staph. It is antidoted by: Acet-ac., Alcohol, Paris. Acids, wine and coffee, lemonade and acid fruits modify its action.

It antidotes: Cham., Bell., Coff., Spong., Petr., Nux-v., Sep., Sulph. Complementary to: Coff. - in fever, sleeplessness, intolerance of pain. Arn. in bruises, injury to eye. Sulphur

oftens completes a cure begun with Aconite. It is often indicated after: Arn., Coff., Sulph., Verat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aconitinum

Pharmacy

Aconin. Aconitinum. Aconitine. An alkaloid obtained from the roots and stems of *Aconitum napellus*. It is contained in all species of Aconite except Acon-l. German Aconitine is amorphous, French Aconitine is crystalline and 170 times stronger than the German. Morson's "English Aconitine" is a secret preparation believed to be made from Acon-f. The alkaloid in Acon-f. differs somewhat from ordinary Aconitine chemically and is called pseudo-Aconitine. Aconitine of T. H. Smith of Edinburgh is probably identical with Morson's. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Our knowledge of this alkaloid is chiefly derived from cases of poisoning and overdosing. On local application, first there was a sensation of warmth, then of burning with sharp pains and itching. Finally numbness and anesthesia.

In one poisoning case vomiting recurred every two or three minutes and was performed by a sudden jerking action of abdominal muscles, accompanied by a loud shout, probably dependent on a sudden contraction of the diaphragm.

Every attempt to swallow was followed by the spasms, like hydrophobia, but they were not renewed by the sight of water.

PAGE 21

The slightest touch renewed the spasms. Aconitine should be helpful in cases of hydrophobia cases, whether of the convulsive or the paralytic kind. The senses are disordered or lost—sight, hearing, smell. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of Aconitine set in with great rapidity and develop with extreme intensity. If recovery occurs it is rapid and complete. There is relaxation of the limbs and every exertion aggravates the symptoms.

The numbness, tingling, prickling and heat of the Aconite provings are produced by the alkaloid, but with increased intensity. Tingling sensation. Tinnitus aurium.

Heavy feeling as of lead, pains in supra-orbital nerve, ice-cold sensations creep up, hydrophobia symptoms. Worse by mental exertion, by agitation. Worse by touch. Erect position causes nausea.

Clinical

Blindness. Chill. Convulsions. Deaf. Dyspnea. Ears, noises. Esophagus, spasms. **Eyes**, strained. Hemicrania. Hydrophobia. Liver, disorders. Neuralgia. Paralysis. Spasms. Spleen, enlargement. Tetanus. Tongue disorders. Trismus. Vomiting.

Symptoms

MIND

Anguish with the fear of death. Intellect perfect, even vivid. Flow of ideas sluggish, long reflection impossible. Power of attention impaired. Feels like one sleeping and dreaming. Forgetfulness and trembling of limbs.

Abdomen

Rumbling in bowels. Sudden contraction of diaphragm. Liver and spleen greatly enlarged.

Ears

Sense of pressure in ears. Roaring in ears. Complete deafness.

Eyes

Strained feeling in eyes. Pupils dilated (both from internal and external use). *Complete blindness*, accompanying dilatation of pupils, sight returning when pupils contract. *Vision hazy with giddiness and nausea.* Pupils insensible to light.

Face

Fullness in cheeks and temples gradually changing to painful sense of tension, formication and prickling.

Face tense and swollen. Creepings sensation in face and forearms. Peculiar drawing, stretching, pressing sensation in cheeks, upper jaws, forehead.

Head

Fullness in the head with noises in the ears. Head and face ache often darting pains in face, sometimes accompanied by vomiting. Hemicrania has been cured. Weight about head, unable to hold it up.

Heart

Pulse at first, on entering a warm room, more frequent, then sinks far below normal, small, weak intermittent. Sounds of heart only heard at apex.

Kidneys

Copious diuresis. Difficulty in voiding urine. Dysuria and occasionally retention with hypogastric pain.

Limbs

Weakness, trembling, burning, creeping, tingling, numbness of limbs.

Liver

Liver and spleen greatly enlarged.

Lungs

Respiration difficult. Oppressive anguish in precordial region. Sighing breathing.

Mouth

Burning on tip of tongue and lips. Burning, constricting, acrid, dry sensation in mouth and fauces. Tongue stiff. Taste disagreeable and disgustingly bitter. Taste completely lost. Taste impaired, teeth more sensitive when biting. Salivation.

Skin

General formication.

Sleep

Somnolence. Sleep disturbed. Throws himself continually around in bed.

Stomach

Belchings immediately. Severe vomiting, which recurred every two or three minutes and was performed by a sudden, jerking action of abdominal muscles accompanied by a loud

shout. Nausea induced by erect position. Vomiting relieves all symptoms. Warmth most marked in region of stomach.

Temperature

Surface cold, sweating and quite pale. Intense coldness. Head and face became suddenly warm, warmth extended over rest of body, was more intense in region of stomach and was accompanied by sweat.

PAGE 22

Throat

Burning anguish in throat. Constriction and burning from mouth to stomach. Every attempt to swallow followed by spasms like hydrophobia but not renewed by sight of water. Difficulty of swallowing and a pain in back of neck and behind jaws in parotid region. Burning in gullet as if a hot coal were there.

Vertigo

Vertigo and confusion with ringing in ears, falls almost immediately. With giddiness, dimness of vision and muscular weakness.

Comments

The symptoms often proceed from below upwards: "A tingling, prickling sensation, running up leg to spine and head and tingling of fingers." "Ice-cold sensation creeps up from his feet."

Fear of death, anguish intense chilliness, feeling of sickness, constricting burning sensation, extending from mouth to stomach. Twitchings and spasms over whole body, especially in face. All symptoms are better by vomiting.

In one poisoning case the blindness was coincident with sudden dilatation of the pupils and sight partially returned as the pupils contracted. A heavy feeling as of lead all over the body.

All parts except head and stomach feel as if filled with lead. Neuralgia of fifth cranial nerve. Creeping on face with feeling of swelling and tension. Pains in supra-orbital nerve were especially prominent.

Postmortem examinations show the spleen very much enlarged, posterior part of liver dark and almost black. Kidneys hyperemic.

Compare

(1) Acon.

(2) Hydrophobia, (rabies) symptoms, Bell., Canth., Hyos., Lach., Fagu.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aconitum cammarum

Pharmacy

Acon-c. Aconite cammarum. Includes Acon. neomontanum, Acon. intermedium and Acon. stoerckianum. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of root. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The main symptoms of Aconitine are reproduced in Acon-c. It has been used for headaches with vertigo and tinnitus. Also, cataleptic symptoms, formication of tongue, lips and face. Subsultus tendinum. Twitching. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Aconitum cammarum has formication that begins on tongue and lips and spreads to face and thence over whole body with this are distortion of features and dry skin. There is a headache worse from bending the body forward. Face pain accompanied by tinnitus aurium and vertigo.

Walking causes weariness and, if continued, causes pains in elbows, knees and hips. Violent belchings inclination to vomit without vomiting, spasmodic contraction of stomach and abdominal muscles.

Great sensitiveness to light. Erections and pollutions without voluptuous dreams. On lower limbs small papules and vesicles, filled with serous fluid, very painful. Memory weakened, sense of touch diminished.

Clinical

Apathy. Belching. Catalepsy. Eruptions. Headache. Memory weak. Neuralgia. Paralysis. Pollutions. Salivation. Subsultus tendinum. Tongue, paralysis. Twitching. Vomiting.

Symptoms

MIND

Apathy and indifference. Thought and power of concentration disturbed. Memory weak. Rage. Fear.

Abdomen

Burning in abdomen and sensation of ants crawling round in it.

Face

Black and blue color of face, blue swollen lips. Most remarkable sensation contraction of face.

Heart

The pulse is frequent afterwards depressed, slow, irregular intermittent.

Mouth

Paralysis of tongue. Salivation. Fuzzy sensation where the crawling was. Taste and sensation diminished.

PAGE 23

Throat

Voice hoarse and rough. Respiration slow, difficult with sensation as if chest and throat constricted.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aconitum ferox

(indian aconite)

Pharmacy

Acon-f. Aconitum ferox. Indian Aconite. Aconite virosum. Bisch or Bikh. Ativisha. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Aconitum ferox is the most poisonous species known, containing greatest proportion of Aconitine from the Himalayan Mountains. Rather more violent in its actions than *Acon. napellus*.

Acon. ferox was proved by Dworzack, who also proved Aconitine. The *Ferox* developed burning pains in greater intensity than the alkaloid, more intense mental activity followed by greater depression. It is more diuretic and less anti-pyretic, (fever). **Planets:** Sun, Mercury.

Homeopathic

In *Aconitum ferox* the keynote of great suffering was marked. Anxiety and fear of suffocation from paralysis of respiratory muscles, obliged to breathe half-sitting up with head resting on palms of hands.

Aconitum ferox has proved valuable in cardia dyspnea, neuralgia and acute gout. Dyspnea. Must sit up. Rapid respiration. Anxiety with suffocation from feeling of paralysis in respiratory muscles. Cheynes-Stokes breathing. Pain in occiput and neck.

Clinical

Burning pains. Cheyne-Stokes breathing. Chill. Dyspnea. Gastralgia. Neuralgia. Numbness.

Modalities

Better cold drinks. Better sitting up. Better warm food. Worse coffee better.

Symtoms

MIND

Very active mind, sequence of ideas rapid, talked constantly, remembered easily. Incapable of any mental work, even the simplest addition, comprehension and understanding became confused.

Abdomen

Rumbling in bowels, constant gurgling.

Kidneys

Frequent and very copious evacuations of urine.

Limbs

Gait tottering, remarkable weakness in lower limbs, especially right

Lungs

Dyspnea increased to such a degree that he was obliged to breathe half-sitting up with head resting on palms of hands, constantly feared suffocation from respiratory paralysis.

Mouth

Tongue almost insensible, feels like a piece of raw leather in month. Tongue covered with a thick yellowish-white fur. Violent burning in mouth (in two minutes), renewed by eating, better by drinking cold water.

Rectum

Two half-watery, dark, not copious stools.

Sleep

Sleeplessness. On waking, violent burning in mouth and throat, warmth in stomach, dull sensation in head.

Stomach

Pressure in stomach with pain. Warmth in stomach. Violent drawing pain in region of stomach and sacral region, soon spreading over the abdomen, worse by pressure on epigastrium. On pressing in stomach, an internal, dull pressing pain.

Temperature

Icy coldness of body, objective and subjective, no amount of wraps and external warmth relieved. Desire to get warm drove him to get out of bed and sit near stove. Tottered to stove and warmth was pleasant, but vertigo, trembling, oppression and nausea ensued and compelled him to return to bed. Fierce heat on forehead, cheek and hands with sensation as if numerous glowing hot wires were stuck into him, better by perspiration.

Throat

Violent burning in pharynx.

Comments

The proving caused a formication which spread over whole body, least noticeable on parts that had been cold. Worse or excited by, change of temperature or motion. It caused a painful unrest so that he could not possibly lie quietly more than a few minutes.

PAGE 24

Getting up set up all the train of symptoms, which were better immediately on lying down. Benumbed sensation, as if he had on gloves, on pinching cheeks no pain felt, seemed to walk on woolen carpets.

Compare

- (1) Curare and Phos. have similar lung paralysis.
- (2) Achyranthes - Cheyne-Stokes breathing.
- (3) Eranthis hymnalis, Winter Aconite acts on solar plexus and works upwards causing dyspnea.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Aconitum lycoctonum

Pharmacy

Acon-l. Aconite lycoctonum. The Great yellow wolfsbane. Acon. telyphonum. N. O. Ranunculaceae.

Tincture of fresh plant when coming into bloom. The only aconite which does not contain Aconitine. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The symptoms of Acon. lycoctonum, while resembling those of the other Aconites in some respects, show a marked absence of the cutaneous nerve disorders so prominent in their provings. Clarke has used it with good effect in cases of scrofulous glands and even where Hodgkin's disease has been suspected. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Itching of eyes, nose, anus, vulva. The skin of the nose is cracked. There is a cough leaving a taste of blood in the mouth. The most notable symptoms are swelling of the cervical, axillary glands and breasts. Swelling of glands, Hodgkin's disease. Diarrhea after eating pork.

Clinical

Allergies. Constipation. Coughs. Diarrhea. Glands, enlargement. Hodgkin's disease. Liver disorders. Mastitis. Pork, effects. Strangury.

Modalities

Worse in afternoon, (Lyc.). Worse from mental exertion. Worse during digestion, especially of pork, onions and after wine.

Symptoms

MIND

Distraction. Dread of work. Instability of ideas. Laughter. Mania. Ferocity.

Abdomen

Right hypochondrium has bruised pain, tearing pain, starting. When breathing both hypochondria feel bruised. Sensation of compression in diaphragm. Anxiety, beatings in abdomen. Sharp pain after milk.

Back

Swelling of the cervical glands. The neck seems to grow larger. Swelling of the neck on one side only. Pressing pain at the nape of the neck. Shivering in the back. Jerking in the region of the kidneys.

Breasts

Swelling of the breast glands.

Ears

Purulent discharge from ears, redness behind them.

Eyes

Sharp pain in eyes from without inward. Painfulness of lids. Itching in lids. Pressure on lids and difficulty of raising them. Smarting in canthi, dryness at inner canthus.

Face

Face pale, shining. Pain of excoriation round mouth. Pain in facial bones. Tension in facial muscles. Hard pimples of face and lips. Skin of face becomes light brown. Numbness of jaw like incipient paralysis, better by compression and by drinking wine.

Female

Itching at vulva. Menstrual blood fetid. Excoriation of bend of thigh after menses. Leucorrhea, viscid.

Food

Strong relish for dainties, fruits, cabbage. Increased relish for tobacco in a smoker. Aversion to food in general, especially fatty things and milk, they cause uneasiness. Keen hunger very soon satisfied. Constant thirst even when drinking. Burning thirst. Thirst at night.

Head

Sharp pain in head extending across eyes. Sensation as if a nail were driven into head when moving it. Hammering in temples. Pain like rheumatism in scalp worse by touch.

Kidneys

Desire to urinate with copious emissions. Urging with ineffectual efforts. Urine: hot, turbid, depositing a white sediment.

Limbs

On stretching legs ham-muscles feel as if much shortened. Jerking in legs. Itching at ankles in evening. Sharp pain at instep when standing. Eruption of hot, red, slightly painful spots on legs and toes. Swelling of axillary glands. Pressure, sharp pains in

shoulder joints. Tearing pain in elbow joints. Stiffness in elbows and wrists. Sensation of fullness in hands. Sweat on hands.

PAGE 25

Lungs

Difficult respiration. Slight cough with watery expectoration. After a slight chill, leaving a taste of blood in the mouth.

Mouth

Taste, clayey, astringent.

Nose

Itching on nose, sensitiveness, lancinations. Compression at root of nose. Skin of nose cracked. Muco-purulent discharge from nose.

Rectum

Constipation, anus feels as if strongly contracted. Diarrhea with violent cutting after eating pork. Whitish stools. After stool, pain in anus as if there was a crack there, shivering. Cramp at anus. Itching at anus. Tenesmus during night.

Sleep

Drowsiness, he sleeps too long. Aberration of hearing during sleep. During sleep, numbness of the parts he lies on.

Stomach

Belchings are rancid like rotten eggs, acid, with weight on stomach. Painful belchings. Hiccough. Inclination to vomit after eating with shivering with vertigo. Vomiting: of mucus on getting out of bed, yellowish after drinking with copious urination.

Teeth

Burning pain in upper teeth. Pressing in teeth. Tearing in lower teeth when opening mouth. Gums bluish, ulcerated.

Temperature

Goose bumps. Chilliness of one side only as soon as he is uncovered. In morning external coldness with feeling of heat. Coldness alternating with heat, succeeded by sweat.

During fever, pale face, strong appetite, thirst, pain in bowels, restlessness. Sweat continues after fever.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea.

Compare

(1) Cist, Lap-a., Con., Iod., Spong., Lyc., Carb-an.

(2) Puls. in bad effects of pork.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Actaea spicata

(baneberry)

Pharmacy

Act-sp. *Actea spicata*. Baneberry. Herb Christopher. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Europe and Asia. Tincture of root obtained in autumn. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. third potency.

History

Actea Spicata is a rheumatic remedy like Cimic., but Actea affecting more prominently the small joints and wrists. This remedy has been curative in hepatitis, pleurisy and rheumatism.

Actea Spicata has cured several times rheumatism of the wrist. The joints swell after slight fatigue. Swelling of the joints from slight fatigue may be regarded as very characteristic.

Homeopathic

Actea spicata is a rheumatic remedy, especially of the small joints, (Caul.) Joints are swollen and pains are worse by touch and movement. Slight fatigue, causes swelling of the joints. Pains are worse from touch and motion. Actea helps with tearing and tingling pains. Wrist rheumatism.

The rheumatic pains are tearing and drawing. The right arm and right wrist are specially affected and there are pains like rheumatism in face. Pains are of a violent, tearing, drawing character, worse by touch or movement. Pains of this kind running from decayed tooth to temples.

Symptoms are liable to appear from fright and fatigue. Shortness of breath on exposure to cold. Old age. Hypersensitive to cold, weakness. It causes paralytic weakness of affected part.

Though it affects wrist joints prominently, other joints like ankle and fingers are also affected. Pulsations over whole body, especially liver and kidney region. Cardiovascular spasms.

Clinical

Arthritis. Cancer, stomach. Fright, effects. Hepatitis. Pleurisy. Rheumatism. Toothache. Wrist, pain.

Constitutions

Weak, nervous, cold sweat. Rheumatic diathesis. It is especially suited to men (Cimic. to women). **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 26

Modalities

Worse from change of weather or temperature, slight exertion. Worse from cold air, night. Worse from touch. Worse from fatigue and mental exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

Fearful, starts easily, confused. Fear of death, especially at night in bed. Furious delirium, also during the fever. Effects of exertion of mind, fright, mental anxiety.

Abdomen

Spasmodic retraction. Sticking pain and distention of hypogastrium. Pain and tenderness in liver region.

Ears

Twitching pain on sneezing or blowing the nose.

Eyes

Objects seem colored blue. *Sharp pains through eyes into head.*

Face

Violent pain in upper jaw, running from teeth through malar bones to temples.
Perspiration on face and head. The cheek he lies on sweats. Yellow around mouth. Lips are chapped. Submaxillary glands hurt when chewing.

Female

Menses suppressed by fright, by cold.

Food

Hunger with aversion to food. More appetite in morning. Disgust for food. Rheumatism. After drinking, shuddering.

Head

Rush of blood to head excited by drinking coffee. Throbbing in brain. Pain from crown to between eyebrows, heat in forehead, pain in left frontal eminence as if bone were crushed. Itching of scalp alternating with heat. Warm sweat on head. Small pimples on scalp.

Heart

Urging sensation in heart towards abdomen and region of liver *with great anxiety* at night.

Kidneys

Throbbing in region of kidneys. Urine deposits a white sediment. Kidney stones.

Limbs

Tearing pains in loins. Rheumatic pains in small joints, wrist, (Ulmus) fingers, ankles toes. Swelling in joints from slight fatigue. wrist swollen, red, worse any motion. Paralytic weakness in the hands. Lame feeling in arms. Pain in knee. Sudden lassitude after talking or eating.

Lungs

Short, irregular breathing at night, while lying. Great oppression. shortness of breath on exposure to fresh air. Difficult inspiration, stitches in the epigastrium.

Mouth

Increased salivation. Fetid odor.

Nose

Nose red at tip, fluent coryza.

Sleep

Obstinate insomnia, sleeplessness, unable to rest. (Coff.)

Stomach

Tearing, darting pains in epigastric region with vomiting. Cramp-like pains in stomach and epigastrium with difficult breathing. Sudden lassitude after eating. Sour vomiting. Cancer of the stomach with tearing, drawing pains.

Temperature

Shuddering after drinking. Belching during the chill. Shuddering followed by fever during which vomiting supervenes.

Throat

Throat sore when speaking, when breathing cold air.

Vertigo

Dizziness, forehead feels empty when stooping. Vertigo with tearing headache, better in open air,

Comments

Grimmer writes it has been successfully used in cancer of the stomach. Sour vomiting after drinking with tearing, darting pains in epigastric region. Increased salivation, fetid odor from mouth. Vertigo, fear of death, especially at night in bed. Furious delirium, also during fever, mental anxiety. Bad effects from fatigue and fright.

Rheumatism, weakness, trembling, spasmodic action of muscles. Epileptic and hysterical convulsions. Sharp sharp pains in various parts. Pains come on suddenly, pains like electric shocks, small joints effected especially the wrists.

Compare

(1) Cimic., Caul., Led.

(2) Other Ranunculaceae, Arn., Bry.

(3) Caul. - Rheumatism of fingers.

(4) Lyc., Rhus t., Ruta, Sal-ac., and Stict. - Small joints.

Relations

Complementary: Caul., Coloc., Sabin., Stict., Viol-o.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

PAGE 27

Adelheid aqua

(mineral springs)

Pharmacy

Adel. Adelheidsquelle. Mineral Spring at Heilbrunn, contains among other substances, Iodine, Bromine, Alumina, Soda, etc. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the 3x to 30c potencies.

History

This water has been used for hundreds of years for goiter, scrofulous troubles of various kinds, enlarged glands, etc. **Planets:** Moon.

Clinical

Glands, disorders. Goiter. Scrofulous disorders.

Symptoms

MIND

Much trilling and tra-la-ling, which formerly she never did. Reading fatigues, (Nat-m.).

Abdomen

Ache in upper abdomen wakes him. Lower abdomen became thick and protruding. Loud rumbling, grumblings and noises in the lower part of the abdomen after every eating or drinking, especially after use of pears.

Chest

Chest is tired. The whole chest is painfully sensitive, as if inflamed.

Eyes

Eyes feel swollen, as after taking cold, without redness.

Face

Cheeks became full and the face red, was formerly thin and pale.

Food

Increased appetite. Soon after commencing the drinking the water, the appetite increased and then became conversational and lively. Appetite for potatoes and sour fruit. Thirst unusual. Aversion to meat and roasted articles.

Head

Confusion of head, better in open air.

Limbs

Small, hard indurations in the palm of the hand, very near the last joint of the fourth finger, adherent to the bone.

After rising in the morning, cramp in left calf twice disappeared after going around.

Male

Testicles sensitive.

Mouth

Salivation, especially nights.

Neck

The thyroid gland became much swollen, but not the cervical and inferior maxillary glands.

Nose

Toward the end of the cure, she had nosebleed and much tossing about the bed at night, (Iod.). Nosebleed after beginning to take the waters the second time.

Rectum

Diarrhea, watery, clear brown, then yellow and watery, four or five times a day with much offensive flats, no pains.

Skin

Hard pimples with a red inflamed areola, itching somewhat with a yellow, pustular apex, somewhat moist on scratching it off, (like small boils), on neck, chest, fingers and toes, (Sil).

Stomach

Painful flatulent distention in pit of stomach.

Compare

(1) Iod., Nat-c., Nat-m., Sil.

Relations

Spirit-nit-dulc., antidotes. Coffee drinking relieved the attacks, especially the rumblings. Nat-c. relieved the diarrhea.

SOURCES

Allen.

Adonis vernalis

(pheasant's eye)

Pharmacy

Adon. Adonis vernalis. Pheasant's eye. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Infusion or tincture of fresh plant, an extract, Adonidin. Historical dose: Tincture, five to ten drops of the tincture. All potencies.

Herbal

Adonis like Cratageus and Convallaria is a popular herbal heart tonic. It is used as a heart tonic after rheumatism, influenza or kidney infection.

Adonis is not cumulative in action. Compensatory hypertrophy of heart in cardiac stenosis and mitral regurgitation.

It regulates the pulse increases the contracting power of the heart with increased urinary secretion.

Adon. is valuable in cardiac dropsy, hydrothorax, ascites and anasarca. Cash gave great relief to "a water-logged patient of seventy-four" with mitral regurgitation with one-grain doses of Adonidin at eight-hour intervals after failure of Arsenicum and Digitalis.

PAGE 28

Urinary secretion rose from half a pint to 2 1/2 pints in 24 hours. Breathing was relieved, sleep returned. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Adonis has not been proved, but the indications for its use have been defined by experience as follows: Rapid and feeble action of the heart, dropsy, scanty urine with albumen and casts. Valvular disease and cardiac asthma. There is no record of its uses in the potencies.

Adonis acts predominantly on heart when it is affected after rheumatism influenza or nephritis, where the muscles of the heart are in the stage of fatty degeneration. Pains wander from place to place.

Regulates the pulse and increases the power of contractions of heart with more urinary secretions. Low vitality with weak heart and slow, weak pulse. Most valuable in cardiac dropsy. Hydrothorax, ascites or anasarca.

Modalities

Better from exertion. Worse from cold or lying down.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Ascites. Cardiac dropsy. **Heart** disorders. Hydrothorax.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Faint feeling in epigastric region with vertigo better out of doors. Heavy weight, bowels seem as if breaking, worse bending.

Back

Spine and neck stiff, aching pain with tired feeling.

Ears

Tinnitus.

Food

No thirst.

Head

Feels light, aches across front from occiput around temples to eyes. Vertigo worse on rising, turning the head quickly or lying down with palpitations. Scalp feels tight.

Eyes dilated. Scalp feels tight.

Heart

Arrhythmia. Mitral and aortic regurgitation. Chronic aortitis. Fatty heart pericarditis. Rheumatic Endocarditis. (Kalm.).

Precordial pain, palpation and dyspnea. Marked venous engorgement. Cardiac asthma. (Quebracho) Fatty heart. Myocarditis, irregular heart action, constriction and vertigo. Weak, fatty, arrhythmic heart. Precordial pain, palpitations and dyspnea.

Kidneys

Urging to urinate. Albuminuria, urine scanty, oily pellicle on urine.

Limbs

Aching in nape. Spine stiff and aching. Edema

Lungs

Frequent desire to take a long breath. Feeling of weight on chest. Dyspnea worse touching back. Dry tickling, cardiac cough.

Mouth

Slimy. Tongue dirty yellow, sore, feels scalded.

Pulse

Pulse rapid, irregular.

Skin

Vesicles on the skin.

Sleep

Sleeplessness with rambling thoughts or horrible dreams. Restless with horrible dreams.

Stomach

Heavy weight. Gnawing hunger. Faint feeling in epigastrium. Better out of doors.

Compare

(1) Conv, Crat, Dig, Strop.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Adoxa moschatellina

(moschatel)

Pharmacy

Adox. Adoxa moschatellina. Moschatel.N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

General prostration. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Nervous tremors in some persons. Sleepiness. Vertigo and headaches. Weariness of the eyelids. Dryness of the pharynx and esophagus. Qualmishness in the epigastrium.

Compare

(1) Gels. Caust.

(2) Dig., Conv., Stroph.

SOURCES

Allen.

Adrenalinum

(adrenal gland)

Pharmacy

Adren. Adrenalinum. Extract of adrenal glands. A Sarcode. Tincture or trituration.
Historical dose: Potencies, esp. 2x to 6x potencies.

History

Adrenaline or Epinephrine, the active principle of the medulla of the suprarenal gland is employed as a chemical messenger in the regulation of the activities of the body in fact.

PAGE 29

Its presence is essential to the activity of the sympathetic nerves. Adrenaline appears to possess a very powerful local action over dilated blood vessels. When injected into the circulation blood pressure rises, the arteries being contracted.

The general muscular system is affected, a slight stimulus producing prolonged contraction. Adrenaline has cured a number of cases of Addison's disease and has arrested others. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Adrenalin has been suggested in acute congestion of lungs, asthma. Addison's diseases and Grave's diseases, Arteriosclerosis, chronic aortitis, angina pectoris, hemophilia, chlorosis, hay fever, serum rashes, acute urticaria, etc.

Adrenalin's chief therapeutic use depends on its vaso-constriction action, therefore a most powerful and prompt astringent and hemostatic and invaluable in checking capillary hemorrhages from all parts, where local or direct application is feasible: nose, ear, mouth, throat, larynx, stomach, rectum, uterus, bladder.

Clinical

ly effective in neuralgia, bronzed skin, debility, hematuria, palpitations, tachycardia, hyperemia, exceedingly rapid pulse, loss of strength, wasting. May well be needed in cancer patients with adrenal disturbance. Prolonged contraction of the general muscular system. Great loss of strength, rapid emaciation. Rapid pulse and irregular intermitting heart beats. General marked anemia.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Adrenalin neuralgias. Bronzed skin. Debility, Hematuria. Hyperemia. Palpitations. Tachycardia. Wasting. Emaciation. anemia

Symptoms

MIND

Despondent and nervous. Apathy. Lack of interest in anything, no ambition, disinclination for mental work, absence of "grit." Aversion to mental work, cannot concentrate thoughts.

Abdomen

Rumbling in the intestines, borborygmus.

Back

Pain especially on the left side, better by sitting up straight or lying straight.

Ears

Aching in the left ear accompanies the headache, sharp pain in both ears at times. Itching and tickling in right ear, better by boring into ear with finger.

Eyes

Strained feeling as though he wanted to open them wide or press upon them. Pain in the right eye. Pressure on the eyes. Hyperemia of the conjunctiva. Aching in eyeballs, **better by pressure** and rubbing.

Face

Feels flushed but is not red. Flushes of heat over face and head, flushed throughout evening.

Food

Appetite increased. Ravenous hunger. Less thirst than usual. Thirst at times for large quantities increased in the evening.

Head

Hot headache in left side, extending to right. Headache, worse by reading and in the morning with a feeling as though the eyes were strained. Frontal headache with congested nose and eyes. Burning heat in head. Headache extending all over head. Severe pain, better by pressure on the eyes. Headache with nausea and heat in face without redness. Neuralgic headaches. Brain feels swollen as though it were too large for skull. Flushes of heat in the evening over face and head.

Kidneys

Strong odor, hot and scalding, frequent, profuse, pale. Burning before and during urination. Sudden urgent desire to urinate. Amount of urine decreased, solids increased. Crystals of sodium oxalate increased while sodium urate appeared during the proving and was very prominent, no casts.

Limbs

Slight rheumatic pains coming and going down leg. Arms and legs go to sleep easily, numbness and tingling from below upwards. Corns on the toes. Aching in limbs on waking in the morning, aching in the calves. Rheumatic pains in left elbow and little finger on waking. Legs tired and ache, especially in the calves and below the knees.

PAGE 30

Ankles feel weak and tired. Painful swelling on first finger of right hand, resulting in a felon. Tired aching in arms and legs on waking. Dull pain in arms and legs.

Lungs

Cough from irritation in supra-sternal fossa. Expectoration of gelatinous mucus, which is hard to detach. Increase of respiratory movements, soon followed by suffocation and death from paralysis of medulla and pneumogastric.

Male

Sexual desire increased without erections. Erections, lascivious dreams all night causing waking from sleep. Emissions in early morning without any bad effects.

Mouth

Bad taste on waking. Mouth filled with dark brown mucus, which has nasty taste. Tongue coated white, red edge and tip. Tongue clean anteriorly, mouth dry. Tongue coated white at times posteriorly.

Nose

Congested, full feeling in nose. Gelatinous mucus drops from the posterior sinuses, difficult to detach. On going out into the cold air had a copious, watery nasal discharge. Slight stuffiness in the nose with full feeling at the root of the nose.

Rectum

Passage of foul flatus. Stool loose, brown, semi-solid, passed quickly with fetid odor. Sudden spluttering diarrhea, all over in a minute, followed with burning in anus.

Sleep

Great sleepiness and drowsiness. Sleepy in evening and after a good night's sleep.

Dullness and sleepiness from 3 p.m. to 6 p.m.

Stomach

Belching after meals. Sensation of nausea as though he would vomit. Pain in stomach passing from right to left, coming and going suddenly.

Stomach

Nausea before meals, though appetite is good when he once began to eat.

Throat

Much hawking to clear throat. Vocal cords inflamed, laryngeal catarrh, profuse secretion from the pharyngeal glands of whitish gelatinous mucus which was difficult to loosen.

Right side swollen and sore, red and inflamed, worse by swallowing.

Comments

These leading features may be taken as guides for Adrenalin's use: Bronzing of skin, loss of strength, wasting, exceedingly rapid pulse. It has cured a case of hematuria accompanied by pain in the adrenal region. It has been used locally in cases of hyperemia of the conjunctiva, dissipating it almost immediately and thus rendering operations possible.

Dr. P. Jousset reports success in treating, homeopathically, cases of angina and or aortitis, sub-acute and chronic, when Adrenalin has been prescribed per os and in infinitesimal dose. The symptom guiding to this is, sensation of thoracic constriction with anguish.

This with vertigo, nausea and vomiting have been produced by the drug. Abdominal pain. Shock or heart failure during anesthesia, as it causes very prompt rise of blood pressure by its action on nerve endings in the vessel wall.

SOURCES

Allen. Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Aesculus glabra

(ohio buckeye)

Pharmacy

Aesc-g. Aesculus glabra. Ohio Buckeye. Fetid Buckeye. N. O. Sapindaceae. States of North America watered by Ohio River.

The parts employed, whole ripe fruit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Aesculus glabra like the Horse-chestnut, has a marked action on the rectum. In cattle it produces wry-neck and paresis of hind limbs. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Aesculus glabra produces hard, knotty stools, very painful. Dark purple hemorrhoids with lame back, weakness of sacrum and lower limbs. Proctitis. Very painful, dark purple, external hemorrhoids with constipation and vertigo and portal congestion.

PAGE 31

At the same time there is fullness and heaviness of the head without pain, the sight may be dim or lost, eyes fixed and expressionless. The tongue as if lame. Speech thick, tickling in throat, impaired vision, paresis.

There is a cough produced by sudden irritation of throat, sensation as of a feather tickling the throat, causing hawking and raising of mucus finally streaked with blood.

Clinical

Constipation. Cough. Cramp in stomach. Hemorrhoids. Meningitis. Paralysis. Proctitis. Speech, thick. Vertigo. Wry-neck.

Symptoms

MIND

Confusion with vertigo often followed by stupefaction and coma.

Back

Wry neck. Great lameness and weakness of back.

Eyes

Eyes fixed and dead, expressionless. Sight dim or lost.

Limbs

Trembling of lower limbs. Hind limbs lame, paralysis. Strong tendency to contraction of legs. Trembling. Spasms and convulsions, followed by lameness.

Lungs

Cough from sudden irritation of throat, sensation as of a feather tickling the throat, causing hawking and raising of mucus finally streaked with blood.

Mouth

Speech thick and tongue as if lame.

Rectum

It has hard, knotty stools, very painful. Dark purple hemorrhoids with lame back and lower limbs. Proctitis.

Stomach

Nausea with loathing of food and vomiting. Distention (in cattle). Full sensation. Cramp-like pain.

Vertigo

Vertigo with staggering, reeling, unconsciousness. Vertigo with full, heavy head, dim sight, thick speech, nausea and vomiting, faintness towards evening.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aesculus hippocastanum

(horse chestnut)

Pharmacy

Aesc. Horse Chestnut. Aesculus hippocastanum. Hippocastanum vulgaris. N. O. Sapindaceae. Northern India and North America.

Tincture of ripe kernel, trituration of dry kernel. Tincture of fruit with capsule according to Hering is the best. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Aesculus hippocastanum is a great hemorrhoid remedy. In some districts it is a popular custom to carry a chestnut in the pocket as a preventive. Many of the symptoms which Aesc. produces are due to a deranged liver or reflex from hemorrhoids.

Homeopathic

The action of this remedy is most marked on the lower bowels, producing engorged hemorrhoidal veins with the characteristic backache and absence of constipation. Much pain but little bleeding.

This remedy has great affinity for the pelvis, hips, the sacro-iliac joint and sacrum problems. Sacro-iliac problems since an injury or a fall. Degenerative hip disease, arthritis of the hip.

The back aches and gives out and unfits the patient for business. Aching pains in hips and pelvis. Aesculus patients are despondent and irritable. Sore muscles, mornings on awaking and on motion.

Venous stasis in general. Varicose veins of a purple color. Everything is slowed down, digestion, heart, bowels, etc. Torpor and congestion of the liver and portal system with constipation. Fullness in various parts, dry, swollen mucous membranes.

Glandular swellings. Aesculus produces sensation of heat, dryness, stiffness and roughness in throat, nose, anus, etc. Throat symptoms with hemorrhoid conditions.

Mucous membranes dry, swollen, burn and feel raw. Joints weak, lumbo-sacral region aches. Walking greatly aggravates all symptoms. When walking feet turn under. Soles feels sore, tired and swell.

PAGE 32

Hands and feet swell and become red after washing, feel full.

Clinical

Anal problems. Arthritis. Back pain. Constipation. Cough. Headaches. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Hip-joint disease. Intermittents. Jaundice. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Malaise. Palpitations. Prostate disorders. Sacral-iliac Pain. Taste, altered. Throat disorders. Tongue disorders. Uterine prolapsed. Varicose veins.

Constitutions

Bilious temperament. Anal troubles. Menopausal years. Varicose veins. Suitable for persons with hemorrhoid tendencies who suffer with gastric, bilious or catarrhal troubles.

Planets: Jupiter, Saturn, Venus.

Modalities

Better from bleeding, (hemorrhoids), kneeling. Better in cool open air, bathing. Better from continued exertion. Better in summer, worse winter (hemorrhoids). Worse from walking, which aggravates all symptoms. Worse in morning on awakening and from any motion, walking. Worse from moving bowels after eating afternoon or standing. Worse from cold air and cold seasons after washing. Worse from winter, standing, worse lying, stooping after stools, urinating.

Symptoms

MIND

Aesc. patients are gloomy and irritable. Unable to fix his attention. Depressed and irritable. Malaise. Dullness of head and mind, fullness at root of nose. Wakes up with confusion of mind, bewildered, especially children.

Abdomen

It has a marked action on the veins of the lower bowels and pelvic organs causing engorged hemorrhoids. Pain at umbilicus. Jaundice, throbbing in hypogastrium and pelvis. Throbbing in abdomen, especially hypogastrium. The most intense action is on the lower bowel and pelvic organs. Veins of portal system are also engorged producing soreness and fullness of the liver and abdomen.

Back

There is a characteristic backache which unfits the patient for business. Backache of sacrum and hips, worse walking or stooping.

Back

Pains are sticking or flying all over, hot like lightning. Lameness in neck, aching between shoulder blades. Back region of spine feels weak, back and legs give out. Pain as if back will break. Has to make repeated efforts at rising, worse walking and stooping. Aching in lumbar and sacral regions with stiffness in the back, almost impossible to walk.

Chest

Feels constricted. **Heart**'s action full and heavy, can feel pulsations all over.

Laryngitis, coughs depending on liver disorders, hot feeling in chest, pain around heart in hemorrhoid subjects. Feels constricted, hot feeling in chest. Cough depending upon hepatic disorders.

Eyes

Eyeballs feel heavy, dull, hot and sore with lachrymation with enlarged blood vessels.

Female

Constant throbbing behind symphysis pubis. Leucorrhoea with lameness of back across the sacro-iliac articulation, dark, yellow, sticky corroding, worse after menses.

Food

Loss of appetite. Considerable thirst.

Head

Headache dull, confused, aching as from a cold. Pressure in forehead with nausea, followed by stitches in right hypochondrium. Pain from occiput to frontal region with bruised sensation of the scalp, worse in the morning. Neuralgic stitches from right to left through forehead, followed by flying pains in epigastrium. Vertigo when sitting and walking. Bruised pain in occiput to the frontal region with flushes of heat over occiput, neck and shoulders.

Heart

Pain around heart in hemorrhoid subjects. Audible palpitations, when pulsation extends to limbs.

Kidneys

Frequent, scant, dark, muddy, hot urine. Pain in kidneys, especially left and ureter.

Limbs

Aching and soreness in limbs, in left acromion process with pain shooting down arms, finger tips numb. Paralytic heaviness of arms, spine, feet. Hands and feet swell and become red after washing. Spine feels weak.

Liver

Tenderness and fullness in region of liver. It produces many symptoms of disordered liver: There is soreness and fullness in liver region, the abdomen is sore to touch. There is jaundice with bileless stools. Dull aching in liver and epigastrium.

Male

Discharge of prostatic fluid at every stool and urination.

PAGE 33

Mouth

Scalded feeling in tongue and mouth. Metallic taste. Salivation. The tongue is thickly coated, feels as if scalded. Cannot control the tongue so as to form words rightly. Taste sweet, bitter, metallic. Teeth as if covered with oil.

Nose

Dry inspired air feels cold, nasal passages sensitive to it which causes burning, rawness and fluent coryza and sneezing. Pressure at root of nose. Membrane over the turbinate bones distended and boggy. Obstruction of nose due to hepatic disorders. Congestive catarrh.

Pelvis

Weak feeling in sacro-iliac joints, as if legs would give way. Bruised pain affecting sacrum and hips. Takes repeated efforts at rising, worse walking and stooping.

Rectum

Anus raw, sore. Burning in anus with chills up and down the back. As if a bug crawling from anus. Constipation, hard, dry, knotty, white stools. Pains long after stools. Feels full of small sticks. Much pain after stool with prolapse. Hemorrhoids, worse during menopause. Hemorrhoids with sharp shooting pains up the back, blind and bleeding, purple painful, external, worse standing and walking. Irritation caused by ascarides and aids their expulsion.

Sleep

Disposition to stretch and yawn.

Stomach

Weight of a stone with gnawing, aching pain, most manifest about three hours after meals. Pressure as from a stone with gnawing, aching pain, about three hours after meals.

Heartburn and gulping up of food after eating. Desire to vomit with constant distress and burning.

Stool

Large, hard, dry stools. Stools first part hard and black, then white and soft. Dry hard stools of several colors.

Temperature

Chill at 4 p.m. Chilliness up and down back. Fever 7 to 12 p.m. Evening fever, skin hot and dry. Sweat profuse and hot with the fever.

Throat

Hot, dry, raw, stitching pain into ears when swallowing. Swollen glands. Follicular pharyngitis connected with hepatic congestion. Veins in pharynx distended and tortuous. Throat sensitive to inspired air, feels excoriated and constricted, burns like fire on

swallowing in afternoon. Feeling of roughness, dryness, stitching or burning like fire on swallowing. Neuralgic pains in the fauces. Hawking of ropy mucus of sweetish taste.

Comments

Aesculus produces many symptoms of disordered liver: Malaise, dullness of head and mind, fullness at root of nose. Follicular pharyngitis with dryness, burning, roughness, contraction in throat, as in follicular pharyngitis.

There is soreness and fullness in liver region, the abdomen is sore to touch. There is jaundice with bileless stools.

Throbbing in abdomen, especially hypogastrium. The most intense action is on the lower bowel and pelvic organs.

There are hemorrhoids, blind or bleeding, if they bleed it gives relief. Feeling of dryness in rectum as if little sticks or splinters were pricking the folds of mucous membrane with weak feeling in sacroiliac joints, as if legs would give way. Constipation, stools large, hard, followed by feeling of prolapse of rectum.

General aching in lumbar and sacral regions with stiffness in the back, almost impossible to walk. Tearing in the small of the back and hips.

Compare

(1) Aesc-g., Aloe, Coll., Merc., Nux-v., Podo., Sulph.

(2) Phyt. - throat dry, more often in acute cases.

(3) Aloe, Collinsonia. Nux-v. Sulph., Puls.

(4) Arg-n. has also pain in sacroiliac joints and sensation as if the bones were loose.

(5) Negundium americanum.

(6) Kali-bi. - throat, but Aesc. h. has not the stringy mucus.

(7) Phyt. - follicular pharyngitis.

Relations

Complementary: Carb-v., Lach., Mur-ac. Nux-v. antidotes the hemorrhoidal symptoms. It follows well: Coll., Nux-v., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Aethiops antimonalis

Pharmacy

Aethi-a. Hydrargyrum stibiato sulfuratum. Aethiops antimonalis. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

Aethiops antimonalis is often more effective than Aethiops mercurialis in scrofulous glandular swellings, eruptions, otorrhea and eye affections, corneal ulcers.

Clinical

Corneal ulcers. Otorrhea. Scrofula.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Aethiops mineralis

Pharmacy

Aethi-m. Aethi. mercurialis. Aethiops mineralis. Mercurius sulphuratus niger. Mercurius cum kali sulph. and Black Sulphide Mercury. Trituration. Made by triturating two parts of sulfuret of antimony with one of quicksilver. Historical dose: All potencies. The lower triturations, especially the second or 3c trituration.

History

Clarke has confirmed its utility in many aggravated skin disorders. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Aethiops Mercurialis has not been proved, but it has been used with signal success in scrofulous, herpetic, eczematous eruptions and discharges Favus-like eruptions.

Eruptions from fright. Painful, irritating, scabby eruptions of face. Scrofulous disorders. Scrofulous ophthalmia and otorrhea offensive. Hereditary syphilis. It seems to combine the powers of its various components.

Clinical

Ophthalmia. Otorrhea. Scrofula. Skin disorders. Syphilis.

Compare

(1) Calc., Sil., Psor.

(2) Aethiops antimonialis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aethusa cynapium

(fool's parsley)

Pharmacy

Aeth. Aethusa cynapium. Fool's Parsley. N. O. Umbelliferae. Europe. Tincture of whole flowering plant. Historical dose: All potencies, esp. the third to thirtieth potency.

History

Fool's parsley" has not received its name for nothing, it is indeed a medicine for "fools." There is great weakness of mind or body. To a little child in an orphan home who suffered from severe headaches and inability to fix his attention on his lessons. Clarke sent single doses of Aeth. at rare intervals with very great relief. The little boy asked for the remedy himself subsequently on a return of the old symptoms.

Clarke also gave it to an undergraduate preparing for an examination with complete success. He had been compelled to give up his studies, but was able to resume them and passed a brilliant examination.

Guernsey says: "The mental symptoms peculiar to children and frequently of adults, are, great anguish and crying. As the disease progresses the patient becomes more and more retired in his disposition and more inclined to weep." **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Aethusa cynapium affects brain and nervous system, connected with gastrointestinal disturbances. Anguish, crying and expression of uneasiness and discontent, lead to this remedy in diseases of children during dentition, summer complaints.

The symptoms of Aethusa are clearly defined, violence is one of the keynotes of its action: violent vomiting, violent convulsions, violent pains, violent delirium.

In epileptiform spasms, the thumbs are clenched, face becomes red, eyes turned downwards, pupils dilate and staring, foams at mouth.

PAGE 35

Aethusa has the inability to digest milk. When with the diarrhea, there is a marked aggravation from drinking milk and poor circulation.

MIND

and body becomes weak. Weak nervous and prostrated from overwork. On the other hand there is prostration and somnolence. There is profound prostration and stupor and lack of reaction, even speechless.

Aethusa is specially useful in children during dentition and summer complaints. Anguish, crying and expression of uneasiness and discontent are present.

Improperly fed babies, (Calc-p.) Patient cannot stand, sit up or hold the head up. Children who lack the power to hold their heads up with no particular ailment, sometimes they can't even stand or bear any weight on their limbs. Want of power to stand up. Sharp pains. Parts feel screwed together.

Clinical

Attention deficit. Brain, weakness. Cholera infantum. Convulsions. Cough. Delirium. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Ear discharge. Epilepsy. Emaciation. Eye disorders. Gland disorders. Headaches. Herpes. Hiccoughs. Idiocy. Infantile paralysis. Marasmus. Mental weakness. Milk allergy. Sleeplessness. Stomach disorders. Trismus. Vomiting, projectile. Constitutions

The remedy is suited to infants, teething children and cholera disorders of children and the elderly.

Modalities

Better in open air and company. Better from a walk in the open air and by conversation. Worse from milk. Worse from 3 to 4 a.m. and evenings, warmth, summer, heat causes all eruptions to itch intolerably. Worse from frequent eating, over-exertion. Worse by coffee, wine, drunkenness, cold water and warmth of bed.

Symptoms

MIND

Brain fatigue from overstudy. Inability to think to fix the attention. Restlessness, anxious and crying. Idiocy may alternate with furor and irritability. Irritability, especially in open air. Idiotic children. Awkwardness. Attention deficit.

Examination failure from simple sense of incapacity. Hallucinations. Unconscious, delirious. Delirium, sees cats, dogs and rats. Wants to jump out of bed or out of the window.

Abdomen

Cold internal and external with aching pain in bowels. Colic, exhaustion and drowsiness. Colic, followed by vomiting, vertigo and weakness. Black bluish swelling, coldness of abdomen, subjective and objective with coldness of legs with aching in bowels better warm application. Bubbling sensation around navel.

Back

Small of back as if in vice. Aching in small of back. Want of power to stand to hold up head. Swelling of glands around neck like string of beads. A feeling as if pain in back could be better by straightening out and bending stiffly backwards.

Chest

Crampy constriction in chest. Stitches in left side of chest.

Ears

Feel blocked, better by inserting the fingers and drawing the parts apart. Sense of something hot from ears. Hissing sound. As if something hot steaming out.

Eyes

Squinting of eyes downward. Photophobia (chronic). *Swelling of meibomian glands.*

Rolling of eyes on falling asleep. **Eyes drawn downward**, pupils dilated. Brilliant and protruding. Cornea sunken. Objects seem larger or double.

Face

Sunken, pale, puffed, red-spotted, collapsed. Expression anxious, full of pain. Linea nasalis marked blue white pallor about the lips. puffed, spotted, red.

Female

Sharp pains in sexual organs. Pimples, itching when warm. Menses watery. Swelling of breasts with sharp pains. Pimples on external parts, itching on getting warm.

Food

Thirst with total loss of appetite for every kind of aliment. Burning thirst. Desire of wine, aggravation from its use. Intolerance of milk. Nibbling appetite. Regurgitation of food long after eating. Digestion affected from brain exhaustion.

Glands

Lymphatic glands swollen like strings of beads.

Head

Head feels confused, brain as if bound up. Head feels bound up or in a vise. Occipital pain extending down spine, better lying down and by pressure. Head symptoms relieved by expelling flatus (Sang.) and by stool. Cannot raise head. Hair feels pulled. Squeezing headache with vertigo worse walking and looking upward. Dizzy and drowsy.

PAGE 36

Heart

Violent palpitations with vertigo, headache and restlessness. Pulse rapid, hard and small, not rhythmical.

Kidneys

Cutting pain in bladder with frequent urging. Pain in kidneys.

Limbs

Want of power to stand up or hold head up. Weakness of lower limbs. Fingers and thumbs bent inwards or clenched. Numbness of hands and feet. Violent spasms. Sensation as if arms had become much shorter. Heaviness, weakness, contraction of fingers. Excoriation of thighs on walking.

Lungs

Difficult, oppressed, anxious respiration, crampy constriction. Short breath interrupted by hiccough. Suffering renders the patient speechless. Cough causes pain in head.

Male

Right testicle drawn up with pain in kidney.

Mouth

Dryness. Aphthae in the mouth. Tongue seems too long. Burning and pustules in the throat with difficult swallowing. Speech slow embarrassed. Speechless. Taste bitter of onions, of cheese, sweetish in morning.

Nose

Nose stopped up with much thick mucus. Herpetic eruption on tip of nose. Frequent ineffectual desire to sneeze. Alae nasi drawn in.

Rectum

Cholera infantum, child cold, clammy, stupid with staring eyes and dilated pupils. Undigested, thin, greenish stools, preceded by colic with tenesmus followed by exhaustion and drowsiness. Obstinate constipation, feels as if all bowel action is lost. Cholera disorders in old age. Yellow green slimy diarrhea.

Skin

Excoriation of thighs in walking. Easy perspiration. Surface of body covered with clammy sweat. Lymphatic glands swollen. Itching eruption around joints better from heat. Skin of hands dry and shrunken. Ecchymosis. Anasarca. Whole body may be blue, black.

Sleep

Disturbed by violent startings and or by cold perspiration. Dozing after vomiting or stool. Child is so exhausted, it falls asleep at once. Rolling of the eyes or slight convulsion on falling asleep.

Stomach

Intolerance of milk, vomiting as soon as swallowed or in large curds. Hungry after vomiting. Regurgitation, about an half hour after eating. Violent vomiting of a white frothy matter. Nausea at sight of food. Painful contraction of stomach. Vomiting with sweat and great weakness, accompanied by anguish and distress, followed by sleepiness. Stomach feels turned upside down with burning feeling up to the chest. Tearing pains in the stomach extending to esophagus. Violent sudden vomiting of milk as soon as swallowed or in large curds. Hungry after vomiting. Limpness and deep sleep after vomiting, a deathly nausea. Vomiting of frothy matter white as milk or yellow fluid.

Retching.

Temperature

Great heat, no thirst. Profuse, cold sweat. Must be covered during sweat. Sweating, on slightest physical effort.

Throat

Sensation of constriction, preventing swallowing. Stinging in the throat. Soft palate red, swollen. Pungent heat in mouth and throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, with sleepiness, can't raise the head. Vertigo with drowsiness with palpitation, head hot after vertigo ceases.

Comments

One very characteristic symptom is: Inability to think or fix the attention. Other symptoms are: Stupor in some cases alternating with a furor. Hallucinations. Delirium,

sees cats and dogs, wants to jump out of bed or out of the window. Irritability, especially in open air.

Another marked keynote is intolerance of milk, vomiting of everything taken, especially milk, which is ejected in yellowish or greenish curds.

PAGE 37

Somnolence. There is great weakness and exhaustion after vomiting, the child is so exhausted it falls asleep at once. Awakens hungry, eats and vomits again. "Hungry after vomiting" is the keynote here.

There is also gripping with diarrhea, vomiting, crying. For adults who complain of regurgitation of food an hour after it has been taken Aeth. says Guernsey is invaluable. Also copious vomiting in adults with a great feeling of distress, can't tell what the distress is about but still it exists.

A peculiar expression of great anxiety and pain. Linea nasalis: a surface of pearly whiteness on upper lip bounded by distinct lines from wings of nose to angles of mouth.

Other symptoms are: Sensation of swelling in head and face on entering a room. Sunken cornea. Eyeballs convulsed and directed downwards. Sleep after attacks. Sensation of swelling in hands after walking. Convulsions with cold limbs.

The pains are lancinating. Swelling of breast or axillary glands with sharp pains.

Prostration, stupid.

Compare

(1) Ant-c., Calc., Ars., Cic.

(2) Athamantha - confused head, vertigo better lying down, bitter taste and saliva. Hands and feet icy cold.

(3) Cic., Con., Oena., Ant-c. and Calc. - vomiting of milk.

(4) Ars., Asar., Cupr., Ip., Op.

Relations

Complementary: Calc., Sil. It antidotes: Opium, and is antidoted by vegetable acids.

Teste places Aeth. in the Sulphur group with Cic., Con., Aster., Bov., Lob., Merc., Kreos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Agaricus emeticus

Pharmacy

Agar-em. Agar. emeticus.N. O. Fungi. A small acrid species, found in woods in Europe. Tincture of fresh fungus. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The symptoms of Agar-em. resemble those of the other Agarics, but they have this characteristic:

That while cold water aggravates the symptoms of Agar. Mus. it speedily and permanently relieves those of Agar-em. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Violent burning pains are caused in the stomach. Gastritis with cold sweat and a vomiting sensation as if stomach was suspended on a string.

There is sudden and violent craving for ice-cold water during the worst attacks of anxiety. This causes gradual relief. All symptoms better from cold water. Violent

vomiting with anxious sensation, as if the stomach hung on threads which would be momentarily torn in two with ice-cold sweat of face.

Sudden great weakness. Severe vertigo. Most marked is the vertigo, which is so severe one must be carried to bed is not able to sit or stand. Also, faintness worse by moving head, worse by smelling vinegar, which is unbearable.

Clinical

Anxiety. Diarrhea. Gastritis.

Heartburn. Vertigo. Weakness.

Symptoms

Abdomen

The abdomen distended. Constantly increasing pain in abdomen.

Eyes

Lachrymation from the smell. Lasting weakness of eyes.

Food

Sudden, violent longing for ice-cold water (during the worst attacks of anxiety), which causes gradual relief. Dislike for wine and meat, several days. Cold water relieved speedily and permanently.

Mouth

Nauseous taste of the fungus, several days. Sharp burning in mouth.

Nose

Sneezing from the smell.

Pulse

Pulse rapid, exceedingly weak.

Stomach

Violent vomiting with anxious sensation, with ice-cold sweat of face. Violent burning pain in stomach becomes a sensation. Painful pressure in stomach, followed by frequent belchings, repeated attempts to vomit. Constantly increasing anxiety and stomach.

Stomach so sensitive for eight days that one could not touch it, nor cough.

PAGE 38

Vertigo

Vertigo so severe that one must be carried to bed is not able to sit or stand.

SOURCES

Allen. Boericke. Clarke.

Agaricus muscarius

(amanita)

Pharmacy

Agar. Agaricus muscarius. Amanita muscaria. Fly Agaric. Bug Agaric. Champignon fou.N. O. Fungi. Grows in Europe, Asia and America in dry places, especially in dry pine woods. Trituration of the carefully dried-up cap or tincture of the fresh fungus.

Historical dose: All potencies, esp. the 3rd to 200c potency.

History

Mushrooms are among the articles of diet forbidden to persons having the hydrogenoid constitution, as described by him in which the patients are exceedingly sensitive to cold and damp. Agreeing with this in the provings of Agaricus is a great sensitiveness to cold air. In skin disorders and brain exhaustions give the lower potencies.

Agaricus has all the symptoms of frostbite and chilblains, itching, redness and burning. Also, bunions for which Agar. has been found specific by many practitioners.

Mushrooms belonging to a lower order of vegetation Agar. produces offensive breath, belchings and stools. Sweat may be oily but is not offensive.

This mushroom, Agaricus contains several toxic compounds, the best known of which is muscarin. The symptoms of poisoning do not develop at once, usually twelve to fourteen hours elapse before the initial attack.

Agaricus is used in many parts for making an intoxicating drink, we find in alcoholism a sphere for its action and also in all states of delirium, mania and even idiocy. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Agaricus acts as an intoxicant to the brain, producing more vertigo and delirium than alcohol, followed by profound sleep with lowered reflexes. Agaricus corresponds to various forms of cerebral excitement, as found in delirium of fevers, alcoholism, etc. The delirium is to make verses and prophesy, also silly merriness and incoherent talk with mania, kisses companions.

Epilepsy with great exertion of strength. General paralysis. Jerking, twitching, trembling and itching are strong indications. Chorea, twitching ceases during sleep. Various forms of neuralgia and spasmodic disorders and neurotic skin troubles are pictured in the symptomatology of this remedy.

Sensations if pierced by needles of ice. Sensitive to pressure and cold air. Violent bearing-down pains. Symptoms appear diagonally as right arm and left leg. Pains are accompanied by sensation of cold, numbness and tingling.

Agar. is a spleen medicine, causing stitch in the side and it has cured stitch in runners, enabling them to run further. Anemia. Incipient tuberculosis is related to the tubercular diathesis.

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Blepharospasm. Brain, softening. Bunion. Chilblains. Chorea. Coldness. Cough. Cramps. Delirium tremens. Epilepsy. Fever, enteric. Frostbite. Gangrene. Hyperpyrexia. Itching. Jaundice. Lachrymal fistula. Lichen. Lumbago. Menses, painful. Meningitis. Myopia. Neuralgia. Numbness. Nystagmus. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Sacrum, pains in. Sebaceous tumors. Sexual excess, effects. Spinal Irritation. Spleen disorders. Starting. Tics. Toothache. Tremors. Tuberculosis. Twitching, facial. Typhoid fever. Typhus.

Causations

Blood poisoning. Fright. Frostbite. Mental exertion or excitement, Over-exertion. Alcoholism. Sexual excess. Subjective symptoms arising after sex. **Planets:** Sun, venus.

Constitutions

Light hair, skin and muscles lax. Old people with indolent circulation. Venous weakness. Diarrhea. Alcoholics, especially for their headaches. Mushrooms are among the articles

of diet forbidden by Grauvogl to persons having the "hydrogenoid constitution." The patients are exceedingly sensitive to cold and damp.

Modalities

Better from moving about slowly. Worse from open cold or freezing air after eating after sex in cold weather, before a thunderstorm. Worse pressure on dorsal spine, which causes involuntary laughter. Worse mental exhaustion from sex, debauchery, alcohol. Worse touch, morning during menses, sun, fright.

PAGE 39

Symptoms

MIND

Indisposed to perform any kind of work especially mental. Fearlessness. Sings, talks incoherently, but does not answer. Loquacity, changes rapidly from subject to subject but does not answer.

Cannot do anything new, cannot do his routine work or does the opposite. Indifferent. Dull and dizzy as if drunk. Morose, self willed, stubborn, slow in learning to walk and talk. Awkward, clumsy knows no one, throws things. Pressure on spine causes involuntary laughter.

Delirium characterized by makes verses. singing, shouting and muttering, rhymes and prophecies. Begins with paroxysm of yawning. Hilarious. Embraces and kisses hands. Selfish.

Abdomen

Stitching pains in liver, spleen (Cean.) and abdomen. Rumbling and fermenting in bowels. Profuse inodorous flatus. Flatus hot. Sensation of writhing in. Stitch in the splenic region in runners.

Back

Pain with sensitiveness of spine to touch, worse in dorsal region. Lumbago, worse in open air. Crick in back. Twitching of cervical muscles.

Chest

Stitches under short ribs, left side.

Ears

Itching in the ears with redness and burning pain, as if they had been frozen. Twitching of the muscles about the ears. Noises.

Eyes

Reading difficult, as type seems to move to swim. Vibrating specters. Double vision (Gels.), dim and flickering. Asthenopia from prolonged strain. Spasms of accommodation. Twitching of eyelids and eyeballs. (Codeine) Eyelids thick, dry, burning red, itch and agglutinate. Inner angles very red. Gum in canthi. Muscae volitantes, brown. Narrowing of space between eyelids. Nystagmus, squint.

Face

Facial twitching, muscles feel stiff, face itches and burns. Lancinating, tearing pain in cheeks, as of splinters. Neuralgia, as if cold needles ran through nerves or sharp ice touched them. Grimaces. Idiotic expression. Face, blue and puffed.

Female

Spasmodic dysmenorrhea. Menses too profuse, earlier. Itching and tearing, oppressive pains of genitals and back. Severe bearing-down pains, especially after menopause.

Sexual excitement. Nipples, itch and burn, look red during pregnancy. Complaints following childbirth and sex. Metastases from suppressed milk to the brain, abdominal troubles etc. Leucorrhœa, dark, bloody, excoriating, patient is unable to walk. Leucorrhœa with much itching with sexual desire.

Head

In constant motion. Falling backward, as if a weight in occiput. Lateral headache, as if from a nail. (Coff., Ign.)

Head

Dull headache from prolonged desk-work. Headache, must move the head to and fro. Headache with nosebleed or thick mucous discharge. Headache better after stool or urine, headache with nose-bleed or thick mucus discharge. Pain as from nail in right side of head. Head drawn towards shoulders. Icy coldness like icy needles or splinters. Neuralgia with icy cold head. Desire to cover head warmly. (Sil.)

Heart

Pulse intermittent and irregular. Irregular, tumultuous palpitations after tobacco. **Heart** region oppressed, as if thorax were narrowed. **Palpitation with redness of face.** Palpitations during sex and depressed afterwards in both the sexes.

PAGE 40

Kidneys

Stitches in urethra. Sudden and violent urging to urinate. Frequent urination. Urine, profuse, colorless, clear, lemon colored. Viscid, glutinous, mucus from urethra. Urine cold. Urine, flows slowly or in drops, has to press for passing urine.

Limbs

Stiff all over. Pain over hips. Rheumatism better motion. Weakness in loins. Uncertain gait. Trembling. Itching of toes and feet as if frozen. Cramp in soles of feet. Pain in shin-bone. Neuralgia in locomotor ataxia. Paralysis of lower limbs with spasmodic condition of arms. Numbness of legs on crossing them. Paralytic pain in left arm followed by palpitations. Tearing painful contractions in the calves.

Liver

Stitching pains in liver, spleen (Cean.) and abdomen.

Lungs

Violent attacks of coughing that can be suppressed by effort of will, worse eating, pain in head while cough lasts. Spasmodic coughing at night after falling asleep with expectoration of little balls of mucus. Labored, oppressed breathing. Cough ends in a sneeze. Chest seems too narrow.

Male

Sexual desire increased. After sex, great debility, profuse sweat, burning and itching of the skin, tension and pressure under ribs. Seminal discharge hot. Premature ejaculation. Testes painfully retracted. Old gleet. Complaints after sexual debauches.

Mouth

Herpes on lips. Offensive breath. Froth at mouth. Swelling and bleeding gums with pain. Burning and smarting on lips. Angles of mouth droop from paralysis, saliva runs out. Twitching. Taste, sweet, bitter. Aphthae on roof of mouth. Splinter like pains in tongue. Thirsty all the time. Tremulous tongue. (Lach.) Tongue white, dry, one side numb with vertigo. Indistinct, jerky speech.

Nose

Nervous nasal disturbances. Itching internally and externally. Spasmodic sneezing after coughing, sensitiveness, watery non-inflammatory discharge. Inner angles very red. Fetid, dark, bloody discharge. Nosebleeds in elderly people. Sensation of soreness in nose and mouth. Frequent sneezing without coryza. Flow of clear water without coryza. Itches internally and externally. Fetid dark bloody discharge. Redness. Obstruction on stooping.

Rectum

Diarrhea with much fetid garlicky odor flatus. Diarrhea of children with grass green bilious stools.

Skin

Burning, itching, redness and swelling, as if frozen. Pimples, hard like small flea-bites. Miliary eruptions with severe itching and burning. Chilblains. Angioneurotic edema, rosacea. Swollen veins with cold skin. Circumscribed erythematous, papular and pustular and edematous lesions. Itching changing place on scratching. Skin pains, when cold. Miliary eruptions with intolerable itching and burning. Itching over affected part. Slight blow causes ecchymosis.

Sleep

Paroxysms of yawning. Yawning frequent before pains or spasms as a concomitant. Yawning followed by involuntary laughter. Restless from violent itching and burning. On falling asleep, starts, twitches and awakens often. Vivid dreams. Drowsy in daytime. Yawning, followed by involuntary laughter.

Stomach

Empty belchings, tasting of apples. Nervous disturbances with spasmodic contractions, hiccough. Unnatural hunger. Flatulent distention of stomach and abdomen. Profuse inodorous flatus. Burning in stomach about three hours after a meal, changing into a dull pressure. Gastric disturbance with sharp pains in liver region. Always thirsty. Eructation, empty, tasting of apples or of rotten eggs. Belchings and hiccoughs. As of a lump in epigastrium. Vomiting, bitter with prostration with stitches in rectum and groin.

PAGE 41

Temperature

Chilled easily, sweats easily, sweats on alternate sides. Night sweats. Copious sweat. Very sensitive to cool air. Violent attacks of fever in evening. Burning spots.

Throat

Stitches along Eustachian tube to ear. Feels contracted. Small solid balls of phlegm thrown up. Dryness of pharynx, swallowing difficult. Scratching in throat, cannot sing a note.

Vertigo

Vertigo from sunlight and on walking.

Comments

Talcott considers Agar. the most similar to general paralysis of all the remedies, exalted notions of grandeur and power, hilarity and excitement followed by depression, confusion, imbecility.

Accompanying bodily symptoms are vertigo (marked and persistent) with constant impulse to fall backward, twitching about eyes and face, redness without heat, puffy and distorted. Ravenous appetite with bolting of food. Sexual desire enormous and enthusiastic with relaxed penis and impotence.

Throughout the body there are spasmodic twitchings, followed by tremulousness, finally relaxation and exhaustion.

In all these respects the drug accurately corresponds with the disease. Typhoid states often call for it and also epilepsy. Rolling of the head is a leading indication for it in brain disorders and fever.

One of the most characteristic of the Agaricus effects is the muscular jerking and twitching it sets up. This renders it appropriate in large numbers of cases of chorea. Twitchings are especially marked in the eyes, eyelids and facial muscles and Agaricus has cured many cases of blepharospasm and tic convulsif.

Peculiar headaches are: "Throbbing headache with sensation of stiffness of muscles of face. Dull, drawing headache in the morning, extending into root of nose with nosebleed or thick mucous discharge. Pain as from a nail in right side of head."

Pain as if touched or pierced by needles of ice is very characteristic. The symptoms of Agaricus are apt to appear at the same time on opposite sides of the body but diagonally (right upper and left lower or vice versa). The nervous patients requiring Agar. pass little urine (opp. Ign.), though the bladder may be irritable.

Compare

(1) Muscarine, Atropia exactly opposes Muscarine, resembles Pilocarpine in action.

(2) Tamus - chillblains and freckles.

(3) Cimic., Cann-i., Hyos., Tarant-h.

(4) Bov., Stict., Act-r., Cann-i., Op., Stram. - alcoholism, chorea.

(5) Coff. - ecstasy.

(6) Cic. - spasm of eyes.

(7) Cod. - spasm of the eyelids. Mygal., Tarent., Verat. - icy-cold feeling in head.

(8) Ars. - hot needles, Agar. ice-cold needles.

Relations

Agar. stands between Stram. and Lach. Antidote: Absin., Coff., Camph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Agaricus pantherinus

(spotted amanita)

Pharmacy

Agar-pa. Spotted Amanita. Agaricus pantherinus. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Agaricus pantherinus is a brownish (---means cough) species, (not reddish, like Agaricus muscarius), found in woods or pastures in England and in the United States, not considered poisonous. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

General overpowering sense of fatigue. Extreme lassitude and torpor. Problems coordinating muscular movements. Convulsive movements. Loss of power. The answers were monosyllabic with an expression of annoyance. Vertigo. Loss of consciousness.

On the next day after his consciousness had returned and he was feeling pretty well, he tried to rise, but fell down in the most violent general spasms, followed by gradual return of consciousness. Violent convulsive twitchings of the muscles of the face and limbs.

Restless tossing about.

PAGE 42
Symptoms
MIND

Delirium. Maniacal disposition to rave. State of consciousness resembling coma. Loss of memory.

Eyes

Eyes partly open. *Conjunctiva injected*. Red eyes.

Face

Face congested.

Food

Some loss of appetite.

Head

Great heaviness of the head. Heat in the head.

Limbs

Trembling of the hands.

Lungs

Respiration stertorous and irregular. After a few deep inspirations the respirations became weaker and weaker, until at last they ceased entirely for about a quarter of a minute, then there were again deep inspirations.

Mouth

Lips tremble.

Rectum

Slight diarrhea.

Sleep

Invincible drowsiness. Stupor. During sleep, respiration embarrassed, face congested and of a livid hue, pulse rather slow.

Throat

Difficult deglutition.

SOURCES

Allen.

Agaricus phalloides

(amanita bulbosa)

Pharmacy

Agar-ph. Agar. phalloides. Amanita phalloides. Amanita bulbosa.N. O. Fungi. A small stinking fungus common in Europe and U. S. Tincture of fresh fungus. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The poison is a toxalbumin, resembling the poison in the rattlesnake and the poison excreted by the cholera and diphtheria germs. It acts on the red blood corpuscles, dissolving them so that blood escapes into the alimentary canal and the whole system is drained.

The amount of this toxic principle is small, even handling of specimens and breathing of spores affects some people unpleasantly. The poison is slow in development. Even twelve to twenty hours after taking it the patient feels all right.

But vertigo, violent choleraic symptoms with rapid loss of strength with death preceded by stupor and spasms, on the second or third day. **Planets:** Moon,
Homeopathic

Symptoms observed in poisoning cases give a complete picture of In Asiatic cholera there is extreme prostration and chilliness, the sweat is cold, the hippocratic face is marked, the tongue is cold and there is violent thirst.

Debility, prostration. Malaise. Stagger as if intoxicated and with odd gestures, labors to express his sufferings but cannot articulate a syllable. Violent convulsions. Slight convulsive motions in the legs and arms, which generally extend to the muscles of the trunk and cause irregular distortions of the whole body. Constant restlessness.

Very frequent bilious vomiting. Incessant cramps in stomach. Hard, tense abdomen. Frequent whitish watery stools or bilious, bloody stools. The urine is suppressed, the voice is hoarse. Pulse small intermittent, hardly perceptible. The limbs are cold and there are violent cramps in legs, feet and calves.

Fatty degeneration of liver, heart and kidneys, hemorrhages in lungs, pleura and skin. Lethargic but mentally clear. Sudden changes from rapid to slow and from slow to rapid breathing. Intense thirst for cold water, dry skin. Extreme collapse. Cholera, cramps in stomach, cold limbs, urine suppressed. Vomiting and purging. Continuous urging to stool, but no gastric, abdominal or rectal pain.

Clinical

Cholera. Chorea. Cramps. Convulsions. Diarrhea. Gastritis. Trismus. Urine, suppression. Vomiting.

Modalities

Aggravation from pressure, Pain in epigastrium.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental excitement for three days after taking them. Delirium with faint indistinct dreams. Very averse to lying down and his restlessness and impatience lead him to make frequent attempts to walk about, but without any fixed object or design. Complete consciousness until death. Stupor. Coma and rattling respiration before death.

PAGE 43

Abdomen

Violent pains in epigastrium, which spread rapidly over the whole abdomen, greatly worse by pressure. Abdomen tense, swollen, painful. Unendurable pain in hypogastrium and lumbar region.

Eyes

Pupils much dilated. **Eyes** sunken, *weak and lusterless*.

Face

Deathlike pallor, face sunken, cyanotic. Nose and mouth dry. Anxious countenance, hippocratic. Tetanic closure of jaws with at times grating of the teeth.

Head

Frightful pains in head.

Kidneys

Suppression of urine.

Limbs

Cold limbs. Skin of limbs lost its elasticity. Upper limbs swell and become livid, fingertips livid. Cramps of the legs of the calves of the feet with drawing back of the limbs.

Lungs

Voice hoarse. Respirations short.

Mouth

Teeth and gums black. Cold tongue. Breath cold. Trismus. Speech slow, difficult.

Stammering.

Pulse

Small and intermittent, hardly perceptible, slow and somewhat irregular, hard and frequent. Pulse full and rapid (later action).

Rectum

Anus inflamed. Frequent, bilious, whitish as in Asiatic cholera, frequent, watery, bloody.

Skin

Body covered with livid spots.

Sleep

Somnolence.

Stomach

Violent thirst, nausea, vomiting, then diarrhea. Very frequent mucous and bilious vomiting. Vomiting of an offensive greenish-colored fluid of blood. Pains in stomach and hypogastrium followed by anxiety and vomiting. Incessant cramps of stomach.

Temperature

Marked chilliness. Sweat cold. Skin cool afterwards hot.

Throat

Dry throat. Constant burning sensation in the pharynx after vomiting.

Vertigo

Vertigo always on rising up without loss of consciousness.

Comments

General cholera symptoms are developed as with *Agar. muscarius*. At times the development of choleraic symptoms saves the patient. Chilliness also predominates.

Agar. Phal. is a poison of great intensity and fatality.

Convulsions are another prominent feature. There is mental excitement, which has in some cases lasted for three days. Sometimes there is stupor, at other times consciousness remains until death. The effects do not come on until ten or twelve hours after taking the drug, (*Colch.*).

Compare

(1) *Amanita vernus*.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Agave Americana

(century plant)

Pharmacy

Agav-a. Agave Americana. Century Plant. American Aloe.N. O. Amaryllidaceae.

Tincture of fresh-chopped leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The juice of Agave Americana if fermented is the Mexican intoxicating beverage called "Pulque."

The plant has a local reputation as a remedy for hydrophobia. Indicated in stomachache and painful erections in gonorrhoea. Agav-a. is an unproved remedy. **Planets:** Mars.

PAGE 44

Homeopathic

According to Hansen, Agave is indicated in scurvy, stomach ache and in gonorrhoea. Hydrophobia. Scurvy, countenance pale, gums swollen and bleeding. Strangury. The legs covered with dark purple blotches, swollen, painful and hard. Painful erections. Appetite poor, bowels constipated.

Clinical

Gonorrhoea. Hydrophobia. Scurvy. Stomach, pain.

Symptoms

MIND

Quarrelsome, excitement, fright inability to swallow, great anxiety.

Comments

A striking case is quoted by the Hom. Recorder from El Siglo Medico.

A boy developed the classical symptoms of hydrophobia four and a half months after being bitten: Quarrelsome, excitement, fright inability to swallow, small frequent pulse, great anxiety.

Finally swallowing was impossible, restraint had to be used to prevent him biting his nurses in the hospital. When, as a last resource, a piece of Agave was offered to the boy by the doctor in attendance, cut from a hedge of the plant with which the hospital grounds were fenced.

To the astonishment of all, the boy reached for it and ate it greedily, almost without chewing. By evening a decrease in the violence of the nervous attacks was manifest, though they remained as frequent as before.

The improvement was slow but steady. On the fourth day he took some food, but also continued. On the fourth day he took some nourishment, but also continued chewing Agave and swallowing the juice. On the fifth day he recovered consciousness by still demanded Agave.

On the eighth day he said he did not want any more as "it tasted too bitter and caused a burning in the mouth." He had no further symptoms of the disease.

Compare

(1) Anhalonium, Lyss., Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Agave tequilana

Pharmacy

Agav-t. Agave Tequilana. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

The agaves belong to the Amaryllidaceae family. Their appearance is reminiscent of that of the aloes. The plant is used in the preparation of a popular drink, 'pulque', which obtained by the fermentation of the plant and a liqueur, 'Tequila,' obtained by distillation. Roughly 170 varieties of agave are in existence and for the most part they originate from Northern and Central America.

The Homeopathic proving was directed by De Legarreta using 3x at the rate of 15 drops three times a day.

In his first proving, he used the mother tincture, prepared from the plant itself. In the second proving, the remedy was prepared from Tequila liqueur. The symptomatological table was the same in both cases.

De Legarreta recommends 15 drops of 3x in the morning, fasting as a preventive treatment for alcoholism, causing aversion to alcoholic drinks. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

General fatigue, weakness and muscles pains. Anorexia. Desire for alcoholic drinks. Insomnia. Erratic rheumatic pains. Impotence. Ovarian pain.

Alcoholism and alcoholic polyneuritis with mental troubles. Hypopituitarism, impotence or amenorrhea with genital and mammary atrophy. Migraine, notably alcoholic.

Laryngitis and bronchitis. Tuberculosis. Emphysema. Silicosis.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Anorexia. Cancerous conditions. Chronic invalid syndrome. Drug addictions. Emphysema. Hypopituitarism. Laryngitis. Memory, lost. Migraine. Silicosis. Tubercular conditions.

Modalities

Worse from movement. Worse from alcoholic drinks.

Symptoms

MIND

Sadness and pessimism. Desire for the unattainable. Unsatisfied, unrealistic desires. Alcoholism with mental troubles. Voluble state, excitable. Jokes, asks questions is humorous. State of nervous irritation, stammers, shouts, becomes violent, even aggressive. Temporary amnesia following the excited state. Dazed state. Hypomania, a state of exaltation, exaggerated over-activity, followed often by a period of depression.

Back

Rheumatic pain in the lumbar region and lower limbs.

Ears

Itching of the auditory canal with the urge to scratch with the first object that comes to hand. Buzzing in both ears. Diminution of auditory acuity. Eczema of the auditory canal. Deafness.

Eyes

Conjunctival congestion and itching of the eyelids.

PAGE 45

Eyes

Diplopia and impeded vision, more intense in one eye than the other. Burning sensation in the eyes, resulting in rubbing. Blepharitis. Dacryocystitis. Choroiditis.

Face

Feeling of heat about the face, even though he is pale.

Female

Ovarian inflammation and pain. Acute bilateral pain in the ovaries. Weak, painful menstrual flow. Menstrual stomach ache relieved by drinking alcohol. Painful

Menstruation.

Food

Total lack of appetite. Desire for alcoholic drinks.

Head

Headache when turning the head from one side to the other. Heaviness and slight headache, eased by pressing the head between the hands.

Limbs

Leg cramps, especially when lying down. Rheumatic pains in different places, aggravated by movement. Short, frequent bouts of arthritis and peri-arthritis often accompanied by nodules both intradermal and beneath the skin.

Liver

Cirrhosis, alcoholic or atrophic.

Lungs

Dilatation of the bronchi. Cough with sticky, yellow-green sputum. Profusion of glairy secretion, which makes breathing difficult. Forcing the subject to sleep almost upright in bed. Laryngitis with tracheitis.

Male

Intermittent pain in the testicles, as if result of contusion. Incomplete erection, but ejaculation in spite of the flaccidity of the penis. Low sexual desire. Impotence. Epididymitis with orchitis, tubercular or sycotic. Cyst, epididymis.

Nose

Dryness of the nasal mucous membrane. Formation of sticky nasal scabs which block and are difficult to expel and which make breathing painful. Difficulty in wiping the nose, the scabs come off, causing great pain. Nose blocked at night, alternating from one side to the other. Ozaena. Sinusitis.

Sleep

Insomnia becomes worse after drinking alcohol. Disturbed dreams, having a bearing on the day's events and of an obsessive nature.

Stomach

Heart

burn, hyperacidity of the stomach. Acid dyspepsia. Diffuse hypertrophic cirrhosis from the alcoholic causes. Feeling of emptiness in the stomach, compulsion to eat, but no hunger.

Throat

Dry throat. Difficulty in swallowing as a result of constriction in the neck. Hoarse voice.

Vertigo

Slight vertigo and troubled vision.

Compare

(1) Bryonia - Dryness of the mucous membranes, severe biting pains, better by pressure and rest, aggravated by the slightest movement.

(2) Lachesis - Sad, melancholic in the morning, the sleep disturbed, cannot bear any constriction. Extreme loquacity, especially in the evening. Antidote against the bad effects of alcohol.

(3) Ran-b. - Antidote against the bad effects of alcohol. Stinging pain in the eyes. Vesicular eruptions which resemble herpes.

SOURCES

Julian.

Agnus castus

(chaste tree)

Pharmacy

Agn. Agnus castus. Chaste Tree. Verbena verticillata. Vitex agnus castus. N. O. Verbenaceae. Found on the shores of Mediterranean, Provence and Greece. Tincture of ripe berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the first to sixth potency.

Herbal

The Vitex Agnus Castus of the Alchemists. The "chaste berry" from this tree is taken as a herbal tonic for the sexual organs and hormones. Agnus castus is for low sexual vitality with corresponding mental depression and loss of nervous energy.

The Chaste Tree was used in ancient times, by both men and women to suppress their sexual desire. It was used by the Greek monks centuries ago to lower their sex drive.

PAGE 46

Homeopathic

As its name implies, Agnus produces its chief effect on sexual organs of both the sexes. General debility and depression of vital power are marked. Impotence and infertility. It shows this distinctive influence in both sexes, but is more pronounced in men.

History of repeated gonorrhoea or masturbation. Impotency and premature old age from loss of sexual power. Nervous debility in unmarried persons. Weakness from masturbation habit. Gnawing itching in all parts, especially eyes. Tachycardia caused by tobacco in neurotic young men. A remedy for sprains and strains.

Clinical

Abuse, sexual. Agalactia. Anus, excoriation. Ascites. Breast-milk. Dislocations. Gonorrhoea, secondary. Gouty joints. Gums, ulcerated. Impotence. Infertility. Knees, coldness. Leucorrhoea. Mouth, ulcers. Rheumatism. Spleen, swelling, induration. Sexual weakness. Sprains. Testicles, disorders. Toothache.

Constitutions

It corresponds to lymphatic constitutions. Premature old age with apathy and melancholy. Nervous debility in unmarried persons. Impotence and gleet in old offenders.

Planets: Venus, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse from masturbation, sexual excess. Worse sprains from overlifting.

Symptoms

MIND

Distraction of mind. Bad memory. Absent-minded, forgetful. Unable to recollect things. Lack of courage. Self-contempt from sexual abuse, (Staph.) Sexual melancholy. Fear of death. Nervous depression and mental forebodings. Great sadness with a fixed idea of approaching death. (Acon.) Says that she will die soon and there is no use doing anything.

Abdomen

Ascites. Spleen swollen, sore. Nausea with sensation as if intestines were pressed downwards, as if sinking down, wants to support bowels with hands. Flatus smells like urine, remaining long on clothes. Abdomen distended after meals. Rumbling in abdomen during sleep.

Breasts

Agalactia, Breast-milk absent, with sadness. Milk scanty or entirely suppressed. Deficient secretion of milk in lying-in women. (Calc-p.)

Chest

Hard pressure in the region of the sternum, especially during a deep inspiration.

Ears

Roaring in the ears. Hardness of hearing.

Eyes

Pupils dilated. (Bell.) Gnawing, itching about eyes. Photophobia.

Face

Corrosive itching on the cheeks. Formication in the cheeks. Tearing under right lower jaw. Formication in the cheeks.

Female

Menses are suppressed with abdominal pains. Scanty menses. Infertility with suppressions of menses and no sexual desire, (Sep.) Sexual thrill absent from excessive masturbation. Aversion to sex. Leucorrhoea staining yellow, transparent. Relaxation of genitals with leucorrhoea. A transparent vaginal discharge passes imperceptibly from the very relaxed genital. Retained placenta.

Food

Thirstlessness and aversion to drink. Food makes him feel uneasy and replete. Warm food and drink cause teeth to ache.

Head

Tearing pain with pressure in the temples and forehead, worse during motion. Pain in the temple, as from a blow. Heaviness in the head and pressure, as if the head would fall forward. Pain in the vertex. Tension and chilliness in the scalp, which is warm to the touch.

Heart

Hysterical palpitations with nosebleed in women. Tachycardia caused by tobacco in neurotic young men.

Kidneys

Passes more urine, frequently.

Limbs

Inflammatory, rheumatic swelling of joints. Sprains and strains. Gouty nodosities. Hard pressure in right axilla and upper arm, worse from touch and motion. Swelling of the finger joints, with arthritic, tearing pains. Heaviness of right foot, as from a weight.

Lungs

Coughs during the evening in bed, before going to sleep.

PAGE 47

Male

Impotence with genitals cold and relaxed. Sexual desire almost lost or sexual desire gone. (Sel., Con., Sabal.) Scanty emission without ejaculation. Testicles, cold, swollen, hard and painful. Penis small, flaccid. Loss of prostatic fluid on straining. Gleety discharge. Yellow discharge from urethra. No erections. Spermatorrhea with impotence.

Mouth

Ulcers in the mouth and on the gums. The teeth are painful when touched by warm food or drink. Metallic, coppery taste.

Nose

Odor before the nose, like herring or musk. Hard ache on dorsum of nose better pressure.

Rectum

Deep fissures of the anus, often giving pain when walking. Sensation as of subcutaneous ulceration near the anus, only while walking. Difficulty of passing soft stools. When pressing at stool, discharge of prostatic fluid. Corrosive itching of the perineum.

Skin

Corrosive itching on different parts of the body, better by scratching, but it soon returns. Itching around the ulcers, in the evening.

Stomach

Nausea in pit of stomach after eating. Only the most simple food agrees. Belchings, smell like urine.

Temperature

Chilliness, internal with trembling, the external skin is warm. Much chilliness, with cold hands. Flushes of burning heat, principally in the face, with cold knees in the evening in bed. Perspiration almost only on the hands, when walking in the open air.

Teeth

The teeth are painful when touched by warm food or drink.

Comments

There are very characteristic symptoms in the mental sphere. Great sadness with a fixed idea of approaching death. When this mental state is found after confinement and the milk fails to appear, Agn. is the remedy. Deficiency of milk with despair of recovery. Absent-minded. Drowsiness.

Among other peculiar symptoms are illusion of smell as of herrings or musk, ulcers in mouth and on gums.

Tearing pain in lower jaw. Toothache from hot food or drink. Swelling and induration of spleen. Rumbling of flatus during sleep.

Discharge of prostatic fluid while straining at stool. Suppressed menses with abdominal pain. Leucorrhoea staining yellow. Infertility. Pain as if dislocated in joints. Joints easily twisted. Rheumatic and gouty nodosities on joints.

Compare

- (1) Sel., Con., Sabal., Ph-ac., Camph, Lyc. Olnd.
(2) Leucorrhoea staining yellow, Nux-v., Chel., Carb-an., Kreos.

Relations

Agnus is the only proved member of the Verbena family, though the Labiate or Mint family are closely allied. Teste groups it with Mur-ac. and Hyos. It is antidoted by: Camphor, Nat-m. - headache, strong solutions of table-salt. It is followed well by: Ars., Bry., Ign., Lyc., Puls., Sulph., Sel.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Agraphis nutans

(bluebell)

Pharmacy

Agra. Agraphis nutans. Bluebell. Wild Hyacinth. Scilla nutans. N. O. Liliaceae. Tincture of fresh plant and growing shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency, drop doses of tincture. (Cooper).

History

Agraphis is one of the remedies introduced by Dr. Cooper. The plant grows in sheltered places and Dr. Cooper gives better from shelter as a leading indication. It partakes of the characters of the lilies and corresponds to catarrhal conditions.

Clarke regards it as one of the leading remedies in cases of adenoids. Dr. Cooper gives: "Adenoids with enlarged tonsils, frequently accompanying dentition." He has cured with it mucous diarrhea following a suppressed cold. **Planets:** Mercury.

PAGE 48

Homeopathic

Agraphis nutans has obstruction of the nostrils, especially from adenoids and throat deafness. Enlarged tonsils, adenoids, throat deafness. The action of it is felt towards the root of the nose. Catarrhal conditions, obstruction of nostrils.

Patient is prone to take cold on exposure to cold winds, (Acon.) Mutinism of childhood unconnected with deafness. It also corresponds to chill from cold winds and is very like Silica in this. Mucous diarrhea from cold. Chill from cold winds. Throat and ear troubles with tendency to free discharge from mucous membranes. Mutinism of childhood unconnected with deafness.

Clinical

Adenoids. Catarrh. Deafness. Diarrhea. Glands. Tonsillitis.

Symptoms

Rectum

Mucus diarrhea following a suppressed cold.

Throat

Adenoids with enlarged tonsils. Throat deafness.

Compare

- (1) Hydr., All-c, Calc-p., Sul-i., Calc-i.
(2) Compare: All-s., Squil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Agrimonia eupatoria

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Agrimonia eupatoria. Agrimony. The flowering stalks are floated onto a bowl of water and left in the sun for several hours. The water imbued with healing power is used as medicine. Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Agrimony, along with Centaury, Walnut and Holly, belongs to the group of: Over sensitivity to Influences and Ideas, as classified by Bach. These four remedies help those who are distressed or overly influenced by disturbing factors, powerful impressions in their environment. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Agrimony has been used as an herbal remedy for liver troubles. Liver disturbances may exist. Craving for stimulants is a frequent indication. Restlessness in mind and body. Anxieties and worries. Internal disquiet, nervousness and hurried.

Agrimony will greatly ease pain in a patient who is smiling despite pain and internal torture. Suppression, over-compliance and denial of emotions.

Symptoms

MIND

Often people in need of Agrimony show the desire to not let others down and burden them with their personal problems, instead they intend to spread cheer and uplift others. One tends not to express strong emotions which could bring disharmony or strife to oneself or others. Resentment and antagonism nonetheless build up within and may find release unexpectedly in spiteful remarks or in masked, aggressive behavior.

The mind is unsettled and restless, prone to be distracted. Inner cares and worries.

Anxieties build up, restlessness and a sense of dissatisfaction. Grief or other forms of disappointment. Resentment or guilt which are not being worked through. Unresolved conflicts or trauma. Inner restlessness, a sense of boredom. Often finds some relief in drugs, entertainment, or other forms of diversion. Quarrels distress and bring unhappiness.

SOURCES

Bach.

Agrostema githago

(corn cockle)

Pharmacy

Agro. Agrostema githago. Lychnis githago. Corn-cockle.N. O. Caryatides. Trituration of the seeds, which are poisonous and contain Saponin. Preparations of an active principle Githargin. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Our knowledge of this plant is derived almost entirely from cases of poisoning in persons who have eaten bread containing the seeds. Agrostema's active constituent is Saponin. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 49

Homeopathic

Agrostema causes violent sneezing and sharp burning taste, burning in stomach, extends to esophagus, neck and breast. Sensations of burning. There is also vertigo and headache and in some cases coma. Locomotion is impaired and there is difficulty in remaining erect.

Clinical

Gastritis. Paralysis. Tenesmus.

Symptoms

Back

Tearing along spine.

Head

Headache. Sensation of heat and burning rises into vertex from left lower jaw, almost makes her crazy. Vertigo.

Mouth

Dry and hot. Palate has a red margin. Burning on palate in a short time (Githargin).

Rectum

Constipation with tenesmus. Diarrhea with tenesmus. Burning in bowels and rectum.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting. Burning from stomach along esophagus to throat and in chest. Knife-like pains in stomach at times.

Compare

(1) Lath., Sec.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ailanthus glandulosa

(tree of heaven)

Pharmacy

Ail. Ailanthus glandulosa. Tree of Heaven. Chinese Sumach. N. O. Simarubaceae. Eastern Asia, cultivated as a shade-tree in North America. Tincture from flowers beginning to open. Historical dose: All potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

Ailanthus acts upon blood disorganising it and producing conditions like low fevers, low types of eruptive diseases and hemorrhagic diathesis. Mucous membranes become hemorrhagic and ulcerative, (Lach. Ars.) Prostration is rapid. Ailanthus has proved of service in cases of malignant and suppressed scarlatina.

Homeopathic

Ailanthus shows by its peculiar skin symptoms, the conditions seen in low fevers. Symptoms remarkably alike to malignant scarlatina. Low types of eruptive diseases, diphtheria.

General stupor with sighing. Sepsis. Raynaud's disease. Lividity, stupor, fetor and malignancy are marked conditions. Discharges are thin and acrid. The skin appears livid or purplish, face dark as mahogany. Hot, sordes, throat swollen, purple, livid. Purpled appearances of the skin. Rash coming out in patches. Eruptions which are slow in appearing. The rash of Ail. often returns annually.

Follicular tonsillitis, streptococcus infection. Hemorrhagic diathesis, etc. Low adynamic forms of disease with extreme prostration torpor, vomiting. Prostration at the outset of a disease is a leading indication for it.

The patient is stupid, dull, delirious, weak. Semi-conscious, delirious, weak pulse, general torpor and prostration. Diarrhea, dysentery and great weakness are very marked in all its conditions. Lividity, stupor and malignancy.

Clinical

Acne. Chancre. Coryza. Diphtheria. Headache. Meningitis. Mumps. Post-partum fever. Rheumatic fever. Raynaud's disease. Sepsis. Scarlatina. Streptococcus. Syphilis. Tonsillitis. Typhoid fever. Typhus fever.

Constitutions

It is suited to nervous, sensitive persons. Bilious temperament Stout and robust. Hemorrhagic diathesis. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better from hot drinks, Better lying on right side. Worse from suppressions, raising up or sitting up. Worse from sight of food, motion, walking.

Sympoms

MIND

Confused mind, mental depression. Stupor or stoic indifference with sighing. Dullness, must read a subject several times or figures over and over again. All the antecedents are forgotten. Constant muttering delirium with sleeplessness and restlessness. Raging delirium with brilliant eyes.

Abdomen

Tenderness over liver region. Burning in the stomach and bowels. Tympanites.

PAGE 50

Back

Neck tender, and very much swollen. Constant sharp pains through small of back and hips.

Chest

Stitching and aching in chest. Burning in right lung, contracted feeling in left. Chest feels strapped, or as if air-cells stuck together.

Ears

Pain in ear when swallowing. Parotid glands tender and enlarged.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis, smarting, *aching*, lachrymation, purulent discharge. Suffused and congested, **startled look when aroused**. Photophobia. Pupils dilated and sluggish.

Face

Mahogany colored, dark and swollen. Chronic speckled spotted face, a kind of acne. Face sallow, jaundiced, blue circles round eyes. Face red and hot, covered with a rash. Purplish face. Lips are swollen, cracked, ulcers near commissures.

Female

Malignant puerperal fever. Vomiting of pregnancy.

Food

No appetite, everything tastes insipid, sight of food makes her Worse disgust for food. Hunger and distressing sense of general emptiness during chill. Thirst for cold drinks, for brandy.

Head

Frontal headache with drowsiness, dizziness and red hot face, cannot sit up. Faint on rising up or vertigo worse lying. Passive congestion headaches. Suffused, dilated eyes, photophobia. Face dusky. Thin, copious, ichorous, bloody nasal discharge.

Heart

Rapid, small pulse, weak, frequent, and irregular. Dull pain and contracted feeling in region of base of heart and through center of left lung.

Kidneys

Urine scanty, suppressed, passed unconsciously.

Lungs

Breathing hurried, irregular, heavy. Dry, hacking cough. Lungs sore and tired. Cough deep, exhausting with violent fits until sputum is raised. Sputa is blood-mixed, yellow, bitter, worse morning. Aponia. Croupy choking.

Male

Sore on prepuce, looking like incipient chancre.

Mouth

Tongue dry and brown. Parched and cracked. Tongue moist, furred white, tip and edges livid.

Neck

The neck is tender and swollen.

Nose

Nostrils congested. Nose dry, secretion suppressed. Coryza, with rawness in nostrils, sneezing. Loss of smell. Thin copious bloody ichorous nasal discharge. Itching and uneasy feeling around the nose.

Pulse

Rapid, small, weak.

Rectum

Diarrhea, dysentery with great weakness. Stools, thin, watery offensive. Passing of involuntary stools with urine. Tapeworms. Sense of insecurity, stool, urine, etc.

Skin

The skin appears livid or purplish. Miliary, livid rash, returns annually. Large blisters filled with dark serum. Irregular, patchy, livid eruption, disappearing on pressure. Cold

skin. Eruptions in dark, sparse patches, appear slowly, disappear on pressure, but return slowly. Scarlatina maligna. Petechae. Skin mottled. Crawling all over the body.

Sleep

Drowsy, restless. Heavy, disturbed, unrefreshing.

Stomach

Vomits food speedily during the chill, suddenly and violently when sitting up, with stupor. Peculiar feeling of emptiness in stomach.

Teeth

Tearing in teeth. The teeth are covered with sordes.

Temperature

Adynamic fever with weak heart. Cold sweat.

Throat

Diphtheria and tonsillitis. Streptococcus infections. Inflamed, edematous, dusky red. Throat dark and swollen. Tonsils studded with many deep ulcers. (worse left) with loose pultaceous discharge. Much swelling internal and external. Dry, rough, scraping, choking feeling. Hoarse, croupy voice. Pain in swallowing extends to the ears. Dry, foul fauces. Irritation and itching of posterior pharynx.

Vertigo

Dizzy when rising up.

PAGE 51

Comments

With the low fever of Ail. there is stupor or indifference with sighing. There is constant frontal headache of a neuralgic character. Paroxysmal headache with drowsiness during day, confused mind, depression.

A feeling of fullness everywhere and a sensation of passage of electric current from head into limbs are prominent in the provings. The head is burning hot with piercing pains. The parotid glands are sensitive and enlarged. The attacks are characterized by fullness of head with heat, pains burning, darting in temples and occiput, vertigo and nausea.

The throat is severely affected: thick, edematous, dry, choky feeling. Dry, rough, scrapy, worse morning. Livid, swollen with ulcers oozing a fetid discharge. The symptoms are better lying on right side (bronchial affections).

Sitting up causes Vomiting, dizziness. Motion causes staggering. Walking about better toothache.

Compare

(1) Ptel., Xanthoxylae.

(2) Am-c., Arn., Arum-t.

(3) Aloe, - dull frontal headache. Bapt., Bry., Gels., Hyos., Lac-c. Lach., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Phyt., Hydr-ac., Rhus-t., Stram., Echi.

Relations

Antidoted by: Alcohol, Rhus-t., Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Alchemilla arvensis

(parsley piert)

Pharmacy

Alchemilla arvensis. Parsley Piert. Field Lady's Mantle. N. O. Rosaceae. Europe.
Tincture from leaves and stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

This is a traditional herb for gravel, kidney stones and urinary infections. **Planets:** Venus.

SOURCES

Potter.

Alchemilla vulgaris

(lady's mantle)

Pharmacy

Alchemilla vulgaris. Lady's Mantle. Mary's Cape. Lionsfoot.N. O. Rosaceae. Europe.
Tincture from leaves and stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Alchemilla means "Hail to the Alchemists". The leaves of Alchemilla fold in such a way as to catch like jewels the morning dewdrops. In Iceland this plant is sacred to the Virgin, called Mariastakker, which gives quiet sleep if placed under the pillow at night. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Alchemilla has been used for healing wounds and for women's problems. It is mildly astringent, diuretic and anti-inflammatory. Helps regulate the menses and eases the menopause. Gastritis and enteritis. Used as a douche for leucorrhoea.

Clinical

Cuts. Bruises. Gastritis. Indigestion. Leucorrhoea. Menopause. Menstrual disorders.

Alcoholus

(ethyl alcohol)

Pharmacy

Alcohol. Ethyl Alcohol. Spirits of Wine. Form commercial spirits of wine, by re distillation. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Amid the pleasures of the cup the soldier no longer complains of the campaign, the sailor forgets the dangers of the storm. The weak one grows strong and the despondent bold. The despairing lover leaves his solitude and forgets the indifference of his mistress. From acute alcohol intoxication all weaknesses are exposed and all secrets divulged without reserve, all hypocrisy ceases. Intoxicated persons beget alcoholics.

PAGE 52

Homeopathic

General excitement of all the senses. Moral and physical exaltation. Transition from delirium tremens into permanent mania with hectic fever or dropsy. A feeling of vague and unaccountable dread.

Sadness often constant through the whole disease, (delirium tremens). Staggering, uncertain gait. Coma, that changes to paralysis of the brain in persons of an apoplectic habit. Want of sexual desire. Sexual powers at first increased, then diminished.

Impotence, want of sexual power.

The children of alcoholics grow up dull indolent, stupid and become intemperate. Irregular menstruation. Abortion in the first months. Inclination to obesity. The perspiration was sensibly diminished.

Clinical

Coma. Delirium. Dementia. Double vision. Hallucinations. Imbecility. Insanity. Mania. Stupidity.

Constitutions

A sanguine, choleric temperament, sentimental and passionate. Weak-nerved person shows blunted senses and childish. The phlegmatic temperament remains passive and rather falls from his chair before giving loud evidences of his intoxication. **Planets:**

Moon, Jupiter.

Modalities

Symptoms worse when lying down and in the quietude or the night. Sensitiveness to the fresh air, shudder and frost.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

disturbed, the power of fixing the attention, were lessened. Absence of the senses and of reason. Reasoning powers are altogether disabled. Impatience of contradiction. Feeling insulted and abused by one's friends. General intellectual enfeeblement. Weak understanding. Loss of judgment. Memory impaired.

Mania with excessive irritability, excited by slightest causes. Mania with disposition to commit murder or start a fire. Various hallucinations of sight, hearing, smell and sensation. Delirium. Rapid and incoherent talk. Incoherent speeches. Thinks himself pursued by robbers, murderers, police, etc.

Screaming, singing and immoderate merriment. Boisterous singing. Bawdy songs. Animation displayed in the features and gestures. Exhilaration of spirits. Increased self-esteem and importance. Feeling unusually strong and rich.

He weeps and sobs with distorted face. Unreasonable inclination to quarrel. Grievous sadness and melancholy, that end in tears, complaints and sighs.

Melancholy with inclination to commit suicide. Depression of spirits. Restlessness and anxiousness that he vainly seeks to disguise by words, making it more conspicuous by that means. Solitude and repose in bed increase the anxiety, he refuses to remain in bed often even in the house, on this account and escapes.

Abdomen

Sense of pressure in both hypochondria. Swelling of spleen. Recti muscles of abdomen become rigid and prominent. Ascites. Rumbling and growling in intestines. Inflammation of the intestines and stomach. Flatulence. Colic pains. Intestinal hemorrhage.

Back

Veins of neck swollen. Temporal and throat arteries throb, jugular veins turgescient or protruding. Weakness, finally in muscles of back, cannot even sit erect.

Chest

Hydrothorax. Emphysema. Congestion of lungs. Sensation of warmth in chest. Tension of chest. Burning sensation back of the sternum.

Ears

Dryness in external meatus. Acute sense on hearing. Hearing blunted. Perception of sound lessened. Confusion on sounds. Roaring in ears, especially after spasms or with vertigo. Ringing in ears. Buzzing or rushing sound in the ears, frequently accompanied with dull, diffused headache. Illusions of hearing. Imaginary voices and sounds.

Eyes

Eyes injected. Red and excited. Red, watery eyes. **Eyes** fiery, brilliant, fixed and wild. Rigid, gleaming look. Bright and animated or suffused and soft. Spots in the eye and dimness of vision. Catarrhal inflammation of the eyes. Roughness of the margins of the lids. Contraction of the pupils, drooping lids and coma. Effusion and swelling below the eyes. Conjunctiva more or less jaundiced. Yellow tinge of the sclerotica. Dilated and almost insensible pupils.

Vision weak, cannot use eyes, objects flicker and become dim. Cannot read or write. Aversion to light. Black before eyes. Flashes of light before eyes. Muscae volitantes in clouds, before the eyes. Double vision. Visual hallucinations.

Face

Distorted face. Face bloated without expression, stupid, silly. Redness of the cheeks and nose. Face red and swollen. Tetter in the face. Eruption in the face, bluish-red or white vesicles and pimples.

Food

Mania for alcoholic drinks, pepper and other heating things. Desire for pepper, mustard and other heating articles. Longing for spirituous liquors and, if not speedily gratified, becomes raving or has convulsions. At first no desire to eat afterwards, ravenous hunger. Loss of appetite. Aversion to food and alcoholic drinks. Thirst before breakfast and through and through the day. Thirst often excessive.

Head

Head dull, clouded and hazy. Effusion of water into the membranes and ventricles of the brain. Softening of the brain. Pressing headache, causing stupidity. Drawing in the head. Dull, diffused headache with a buzzing or rushing sound in the ears. Sensation of fullness at the crown and back of the head or at the temples.

Heart

Valvular insufficiency. Organic difficulties of the heart and the large vessels. Hypertrophy of the left side of the heart. Increased activity of the heart and arteries. Pulsation of the heart and arteries violently increased, hard and full. Increased heat and rapidity of action in the heart. Very excited action, violent throbbing of the heart. Palpitations of the heart. Pulse nearly always accelerated, sometimes small and empty, sometimes full and even rather hard.

Kidneys

Sensitiveness, aching and pain in the region of the kidneys.

Limbs

Sudden startings of the limbs, as from electrical shocks. Trembling of limbs. Increased warmth, then coldness. Creeping sensation (formication) under the skin of the hands and

feet. Weakness and relaxation of the muscles of locomotion, first in fingers and hands, especially in thumb and index-finger, extending all over both limbs. Limbs numb, as if paralyzed and extremely sensitive to touch and motion.

Liver

Heat, weight and soreness in the region of the liver. Inflammation of the liver. Cirrosis.

Lungs

Sensation of heat in the larynx. Catarrhal bronchitis. Accumulation of mucus in the air-passages. Disposition to clear the throat. Hoarseness. Sobbing. Hacking, dry cough. Coughing blood. Accelerated breathing. There was a sense of impediment to respiration. Heavy, labored breathing. Snoring respiration. Asthma. Asphyxia.

Mouth

Grinding the teeth. Tongue fissured from middle to the edges, furred or sometimes denuded of epithelium. Papillae at tip of tongue enlarged and red. Sore and dry condition of the tip of the tongue. Dry, red, glazed tongue. Tongue covered with yellow slime in the middle, the margins clean. Tongue smooth and red with tendency to stick to the teeth or roof of the mouth. Tongue moved with difficulty. Convulsive motions of the tongue with stammering and inarticulate speech. Dry state of the mouth. Offensive smell from the mouth. Froth in mouth. Sour, salty or bitter taste in the mouth in the morning. Bitter taste in the mouth. Illusions of the sense of taste. Stammering speech.

Nose

Redness of the nose and cheeks. Redness of the nose, especially at the tip. Vessels of the skin congested. Swelling and inflammation. Red pimples or tubercles. Lining membrane of the sinuses inflamed and ulcerated. Bleeding of the nose. Illusions of the sense of smell.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids and Varicose veins. Bleeding hemorrhoids. Paralysis of anus. Feces compact, knotty, black or light-gray.

PAGE 54

Rectum

Stool black, bilious, slimy and bloody or thin and clay colored. Diarrhea bilious or mucous or mealy. Diarrhea often alternating with constipation. Involuntary excretion of stool and urine.

Skin

Skin smutty or yellowish-gray. Jaundice. Skin soft and flabby. Skin becomes dry and hard. Sense of dryness, heat and evident fullness of swelling of the exposed parts of the skin, as the hands and face with general sensation of heat. Tormenting eruption, exceedingly itching, rough, scaly patches. Eczema and prurigo. Acne rosacea. Skin does not heal readily. Large indolent, blue-looking boils or carbuncles. Varicose ulcers.

Sleep

Deep sleep. Irresistible sleep. Deep sleep, frequently accompanied by rattling breath. Comatose sleep. Sleep seemed at first with snoring, as if apoplectic, later, not to be roused. Lethargic with snoring respiration, intermittent pulsation of the heart. Restless sleep. Starts from his sleep with anxiety and restlessness. Insomnia, the patient tosses from side to side during nearly the whole night, getting only broken snatches of sleep and often with frightful dreams. Terrible dreams.

Stomach

Belchings, sour or foul. Belchings of water. Eructation like rotten eggs. Nausea and vomiting mucus and water. Morning, nausea or vomiting. Vomiting of sour and offensive smelling matters. Vomiting of sour matter. Hematemesis. Fullness and distention after eating. Burning heat in stomach. Pressure in the stomach. Sense of oppression and weight. Weakness of the stomach. Constriction, uncomfortable tension and pressure in epigastrium.

Temperature

Increased perspiration moderates intoxication very much. Sensation of cold with paleness of the body. Fevers. Evening exacerbations. An agreeable warmth spreads over the body. General sensation of heat with increased action of the heart and dryness of the skin.

Great inclination to sweat. Sweat easy at first. Sweat profuse, cool, sticky, sour-smelling, sometimes warm.

Throat

Throat red and feels stiff. Granulations on the posterior wall of the throat, also on the base of the tongue. Engorged appearance of the veins of the fauces. Redness, dryness and heat. Aphthous ulcers in the throat. Gangrenous ulcers. Throat full of tough mucus, difficult to hawk up. Paralysis of pharyngeal muscles. Paralysis of the muscles of swallowing. Sensation as if something lodged in the esophagus. Strong efforts to clear the throat or belch or vomit, bring up blood or bloody mucus. Swallowing painful.

Urine

Frequent need to urinate, finally incontinence. Involuntary excretion of urine and stool. Increased quantity of urine. Lessened secretion of urine. Retention of urine. Urine scanty at first, yellowish or deep red, then more copious with sediment. High-colored urine. Albuminous urine. Urine acid, contains serum and bile. Bloody urine. Discharge of blood.

Vertigo

Attacks of vertigo with sudden faintness and reeling or falling down, but no twitchings. Violent vertigo, nearly changing to a stroke. He staggers while walking and standing. Momentary attacks of vertigo.

Comments

He weeps and sobs with distorted face or he froths with rage and fills the house with curses and execrations. Frenzy, accompanied by the most violent convulsions.

Drunkenness with various manias. Mania.

Much inconsiderate, confused talking. He chats, scolds, brags and curses. Talkativeness, by which confessions are drawn from him. He is ashamed of his intoxication and the more he tries to conceal it, the more he betrays it.

All, even the coarsest desires and inclinations become uncontrollable. Indescribable serenity of mind with cheerfulness, which the face expresses.

PAGE 55

The imagination grows lively, the mind mostly free and overflows with wit and humor. Immoderate bursts of laughter. The dance is accompanied by convulsive gestures. Sweet outpourings of friendship and tender confessions.

He grows loving, kind and obliging or hard, violent and repellent. He is courteous to an enemy and forgets insults or he sneers at his friend and broods revenge. He sings, chats and is cheerful or he is dull, gloomy and reserved. Cheerfulness and witty. Degenerates

into shamelessness and licentious jests. The modest blush of shame vanishes and improper, undignified acts are committed.

Efforts to escape from the bed or room or from some frightful object. He grows unmanageable, demands to go peremptorily to attend to his business. Sighting, anxiety and apprehension of nearby evil. Mental inquietude, making it impossible for him to settle to any ordinary occupation or to complete the tasks which he begins. Dread arising from actual delusions, such as the belief that an enemy is constantly lying in wait to inflict an injury, etc.

Vivid apprehension that he is in danger of falling down a precipice, even when walking on firm ground in broad daylight. Moral degradation. Stubbornness in all he does or leaves undone. Quarrelsomeness. He begins a quarrel or imagines an insult which was not given and challenges to combat or demands reparation. He demands revenge or satisfaction, which frequently ends in bloodshed or even murder. Grudges long since adjusted or forgotten are renewed.

Rapid flow of thought, but he cannot keep his attention fixed continuously on one subject. Rapidity and variety of thought. Religious ravings, they address confidential and irreverent discourses to the Deity. Absurd fancies. Greater confusion of ideas.

Insanity breaks out more easily in those who have received injuries to the skull. Forgetfulness.

He perfectly recognizes familiar persons in the height of the disease (delirium tremens). He mistakes one person for another. He strikes a post, which he mistakes for a man who will not get out of his way. He confounds one person with another and thinks he recognizes an absent friend in a stranger who is present.

Blunted sensibilities. Convulsions, sometimes like chorea. Convulsions with a peculiar sensation in head, as of wind or a painful drawing, as if something twisted and turned in the head. Convulsions often begin in one extremity, are often confined to one side, sometimes the head is drawn backward, the back bent, the teeth clenched and eyes distorted.

Convulsions and hysterical paroxysms break out in intemperate women. Epileptic attacks, generally coming on while standing, sometimes while sitting or lying. Epilepsy returns after every excess in drinking. Convulsive-like epileptic attacks. The whole body trembles, commonly after exertion. Tottering and shaking. Trembling of the whole body.

Twitchings or jerkings in muscles on sitting or lying, not in standing, especially on changing position. Persistent muscular tremor, first developed in the limbs. Muscular inquietude inability to keep the limbs or the body still without a special effort of attention. Drawings in muscles like electric shocks. Trembling and paralysis as usual consequences of a stroke. General paralysis after delirium tremens. Marked sensory paralysis.

Power of directing and coordinating the muscles lessened. Muscular tone and power greatly lessened. The body loses its mobility and becomes more and more destitute of muscular power. Emaciation, want of strength with continued want of appetite. Prostration of the whole body. Premature old age, face becomes pale and wrinkled, features relaxed, eyes dim, lips pale, the hands and the rest of the limbs tremble, gait unsteady. Indolence of body and mind. Frequent swoons.

Hyperesthesia. This numbness is usually superficial, sensitive to deep pressure, sometimes sensitiveness of whole body blunted. Pain and neuralgic tearings. Painful tearing and cuttings. Tearing, cutting sensations. Very marked, peculiar, continuous buzzing or thrilling and not unpleasant sensation, passing from above downwards and through the whole system.

Compare

1) Hyos., Lach., Agar.

SOURCES

Allen.

Aletris farinosa

(stargrass)

Pharmacy

Alet. Aletris farinosa. Stargrass. Blazing Grass. Colic Root. Unicorn Root. N. O. Hemodoracae. United States. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Stargrass is said to be the most bitter of all plants. Aletris farinosa affects the female organs. An anemic, relaxed condition, especially of the female organs is portrayed by this remedy.

Many symptoms appear in the uterine sphere like uterine atony, menses profuse and premature with labor-like pains or amenorrhea, debility from loss of fluids, protracted illness. Chlorotic girls and pregnant women.

Homeopathic

Aletris farinosa is characterized by weariness of body and mind. The patient is tired all the time and suffers from prolapse, leucorrhoea, rectal distress, etc. It is a remedy for anemic, debilitated, relaxed females who always feel tired. They suffer from prolapse, leucorrhoea, rectal distress. Many symptoms appear due to uterine disorder. Parts feel heavy. Hemorrhages.

Lack of appetite, in connection with uterine disorders. The least food distends the stomach. Emaciation is marked.

Disgust for food, nausea, constipation. Obstinate vomiting of pregnancy. There are fainting attacks with vertigo.

Marked anemia. Infertility. Menorrhagia, black clots, fullness and weight. Leucorrhoea with debility. Habitual tendency to miscarriage. Sensation of weight in uterine region and tendency to prolapse. Sensation of weight in occiput as if it would draw the head back.

Clinical

Abortion. Anemia. Colic. Constipation. Convulsions. Debility. Dysmenorrhoea. Dysuria. Endometritis. Fever. hemorrhoids. Hysteric colic. Indigestion. Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Muscle pain. Pregnancy, vomiting. Infertility. Uterus, pain, prolapse.

Constitutions

It is most suited for chlorotic girls and pregnant women. Weak, emaciated people.

Planets: Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better from passing flatus, bending backwards. Worse from loss of fluids.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental power and energy weakened. Confused feelings. Cannot concentrate mind.

Fainting with vertigo.

Abdomen

Colic settling in lower colon better passing flatus, scanty diarrhoeic stools, pain better bending backwards.

Back

Sensation as if back would break just above waist. Backache with dragging in sacral region with stringy colorless leucorrhoea.

Ears

Feel as if open through from one to the other.

Female

Premature and profuse menses with labor-like pains. (Bell., Cham., Kali-c., Plat.) Menorrhagia profuse, black with clots. Retarded and scanty flow. (Senec.) Uterus seems heavy. Prolapse uterus with pain in right inguinal region. Leucorrhoea white, stringy, due to weakness and anemia. Habitual tendency to miscarriage. Muscular pains during pregnancy. Menses copious followed by watery copious oozing between periods.

Food

Want of appetite with weakness. Want of appetite.

Head

Weight in occiput, as if it would draw the head backwards. Vertigo with fainting, sleepiness, vomiting or purging.

Kidneys

Involuntary urination on walking fast or sneezing.

PAGE 57

Limbs

Chronic rheumatism. Dropsy. Leg (right) feels paralyzed below knee, numb, could not bear weight on it.

Lungs

Cough before menses.

Mouth

Much frothy saliva.

Rectum

Loads up with feces-paretic condition. Stool large, hard, difficult, great pain. Fearful pain during passing stools, as if forcing a passage. Stools large hard, difficult.

Constipation, as from rectal atony.

Stomach

Want of appetite, disgust for food. Least food causes distress. Fainting spells with vertigo. Obstinate vomiting of pregnancy. Nervous dyspepsia. Flatulent colic. Nervous dyspepsia. Nausea better by coffee, by dinner with pressure in forehead.

Compare

(1) Chin., Hydr., Sabin., Senec., Sep. Tril.

(2) Helon. - False Unicorn, not to be confounded with Alet.

- (3) Dios. - colic worse bending forward.
(4) Caust., Puls., Ferr., - discharge of urine during cough.
(5) Alum. - constipation, grasps the seat tightly, despairs of having a stool. During stool terrible pains as if a passage were being forced, Alet.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Alfalfa

(medicago sativa)

Pharmacy

Alf. Alfalfa. Medicago sativa. California Clover. Lucerne. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, the best results are with 5 to 10 drops doses of the tincture, several times daily.

Herbal

Alfalfa favorably influences nutrition, evidenced in "toning up" the appetite and digestion. Acts as a fat producer, corrects tissue waste. Appetite and digestion improves, mental and physical vigour returns with gain in weight.

This is a leguminous plant. It has been cultivated from ancient times and is highly prized as a pasture and forage plant.

Those who have observed its influence when employed as a forage for stock must have been impressed with the favorable results.

Dr. Houts gathered the fresh leaves preferably, but obtained good results from the use of dried leaves which still retain a green color. Of these he made an infusion and gave freely to patients suffering from backaches, especially if they were passing but a small quantity of water while suffering from rheumatic symptoms or backache with muscular aching with an excessive quantity of uric acid and urates secreted.

Dr. Fearn of Oakland wrote that its action was very soothing upon the kidneys and urinary apparatus. He believed that it could be prepared for human food to as good if not better advantage than for animal food.

Dr. Ben Bradley of Hamlet, Ohio, believes that alfalfa is one of our upcoming remedies. He reported a case where a woman had seven children born apparently strong and well, but when they reached the age of eighteen years they wasted away and died.

When the last girl was taken with the symptoms of which the others had died, Dr. Bradley made a saturated tincture of Alfalfa seed concentrated, fully saturated and gave her ten drops four or five times a day. This is reported to have increased her weight from 99 to 133 pounds. She recovered good health.

A concentrated tincture should exercise an influence similar to that of Avena sativa. An herbal infusion used in three cases produced the same results as the alcoholic preparations.

Homeopathic

Disorders characterized by malnutrition are within its therapeutic range. Deficient breast-milk. Alfalfa increases quality and quantity of milk in nursing mothers.

Emaciation and anorexia. For example, cancer, anorexia, neurasthenia, syphilis, insomnia, nervous indigestion. Alfalfa is for weak and emaciated cancer patients.

PAGE 58

Its pronounced urinary action suggests it clinically in diabetes insipidus and phosphaturia and it is claimed to allay bladder irritability of prostatic hypertrophy. The rheumatic diathesis seems especially amenable to its action.

Clinical

Anorexia. Appendicitis. Appetite, loss. Breast-feeding. Cancer. Diabetes. Emaciation. Malnutrition. Nutrition. Syphilis.

Constitutions

Anorexic, emaciated, broken down constitutions. Cancer diathesis. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Symptoms

MIND

Alfalfa induces a mental exhilaration of buoyancy. A general feeling of well being, feels clear and bright, so that all blues are dissipated.

Dull, drowsy, stupid (Gels.), gloomy and irritable, worse during evening.

Abdomen

Flatulence with distention. Shifting, flatulent pain along colon several hours after meals. Frequent loose, yellow, painful stools with burning of flatulence. Chronic appendicitis.

Ears

Stuffed feeling in eustachian tube (Kali-m.) at night, clear in morning.

Eyes

Aching in and above the eyes.

Face

Flushed.

Female

Increased desire. Menstrual period came exactly 28 days. Has been coming three and four days ahead of time for the past six months. Did not notice any difference in the flow.

Food

The appetite is greatly increased and the prover appears to digest food well. Desire for sweets. Hungry all the time, eating much more heartily than at other times. Sensation of hunger at all times. Appetite is increased. Sometimes ravenous. Must stop and have something to eat in the middle of the morning.

Head

Dull, heavy feeling in occiput in and above the eyes, worse toward evening. Violent headache. Pain in the left side of the head. Dull heavy feeling comes on about 2 p.m. and gradually increases until 6 p.m. , starts at the occiput and becomes severe.

Kidneys

Kidneys are weak, frequent urging to urinate. Polyuria. (Phos-ac.) Increased elimination of urea indican and phosphates.

Male

Allays bladder irritability of prostatic hypertrophy. Should be given 5 to 10 drops several times a day.

Rectum

Diarrhea, painless, yellow, accompanied with flatus and attended with burning. Stools loose and more frequent than usual. Two or three times daily. "I am usually constipated."

Sleep

Slept better than usual, especially in early morning, it induces quiet, reposeful and refreshing sleep.

Stomach

Increased thirst. Appetite impaired, but chiefly increased even to bulimia. He must eat frequently, so that he cannot wait for regular meals, hungry in forenoon. (Sulph.) Much nibbling of food and craving of sweets.

Comments

All of the provers except one noted three things in particular, an increased appetite so they could not wait for the regular meals, an increase in the amount of urine and urea and a general sense of well-being.

Clinical

ly in small doses, five drops of the tincture, it has controlled polyuria with loss of appetite, caused an increase in weight and allayed the irritation from an enlarged prostate.

Mr. D. aged 41, a chief clerk in the general offices of one of our railroad companies, had complained for several months of losing flesh. His appetite was poor, he did not relish his food.

There was present an abnormal thirst, a loss of flesh and polyuria. The quantity of urine for twenty-four hours was eighty ounces, specific gravity 1008. Nothing abnormal apart from an excess of indican. The prostate was enlarged and sensitive to pressure. He complained of some irritation upon urination.

Five drops of the tincture was prescribed four times a day. After two weeks he sent a message for a supply stating it had greatly benefited him.

He called at the end of two months having gained ten pounds, the urine at this time was practically normal in quantity.

PAGE 59

The appetite was fine and he considered himself in a normal condition.

Mr. G, aged 29, complained of a loss of weight and appetite, excessive thirst, polyuria and mental depression. This syndrome had been gradually developing for the past year. Physical examination showed a man of medium size, emaciated, heart action weakened.

Blood pressure, stomach slightly dilated, prostatic portion urethra hypersensitive. The urine was greatly increased in quantity and of low specific gravity, free from casts and albumin, phosphates were increased. Five drops of the tincture before each meal and on retiring gradually relieved the condition so that in three months he considered himself well.

Compare

(1) Avena Sat., Hydr., Dipodium punct.

(2) Ars., Gels., Kali-p., Ph-ac., Zinc.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Allium cepa

(red onion)

Pharmacy

All-c. *Allium cepa*. Red Onion. N. O. Liliaceae. Tincture of the onion or of whole fresh plant gathered from July to August. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency and higher.

Herbal

Allium cepa covers more symptoms of common colds and hay fever than any other remedy. Anyone who has cut up raw onions for cooking knows the irritation upon the eyes and nose. Onions cause active sneezing and lachrymation. Then, if the homeopathic law of cure is true, it ought to be a good remedy for coryza.

Desire for raw onions is an indication for it. The feet are aggravated by walking. Strangulated hernia has been known to follow the eating abundantly of cooked onions. A raw onion eaten just before going to bed is a popular remedy for sleeplessness.

Homeopathic

Allium Cepa affects the mucous membranes of nose, eyes, larynx and bowels, causing increased secretions. Hay fever and coryza with acrid nasal discharge and laryngeal symptoms. All-c. causes burning of eyelids, nose, mouth, throat, bladder, skin.

Acute colds from damp cold weather. Coughs, colds or headache, worse in warm room, better in open air, worse again on returning to warm room. Eye discharges may be bland.

The cough of All-c. is caused by tickling in larynx, constant inclination to hack in order to relieve it. It has cured violent catarrhal laryngitis, hoarse cough with feeling as if it would split and tear the larynx, causing watering of eyes. Cough from inhaling cold air. Nasal secretion is acrid, secretion from eye is bland.

Allium cepa is suited to traumatic neuritis. Wounds do not heal. Thread-like pains are common in various parts and are characteristic of All-c.. Thread-like pains in face. Left-side facial paralysis has been cured by All-c..

The toothache of All-c. is better by cold air or cold washing. Picking or sucking teeth improves the toothache. Sensation of glowing heat on different parts of the body.

Neuralgic pains like a fine thread, following amputations or injuries to nerves. Traumatic neuritis.

Singer's coryza. Neuroma. Senile gangrene. Sensation of glowing heat in different parts of the body. Symptoms go from left to right.

Clinical

Allergies. Anus, fissure. Ascites. Catarrh. Colds. Coryza. Cough. Diarrhea. Earache. Facial paralysis. Feet, easily galled. Hay fever. Hernia. Influenza. Laryngitis. Neuritis. Otitis. Panaritium. Pneumonia. Trauma. Whitlow. Whooping cough. Worms. Yellow fever.

Causations

Damp cold wind, weather causes colds and toothache. Colds of spring, hay fever of August, epidemics of spasmodic cough in autumn. Wet feet. Eating spoiled fish, cucumbers, salads. Injuries. Shooting pains after surgical operations.

PAGE 60

Constitutions

Specially adapted to phlegmatic patients. Psoric and allergic constitutions. **Planets:**
Mercury, Sun.

Modalities

Better in open air and in cold room, bathing or motion. Worse in a warm room, wet feet, singing. Worse damp weather, spring, evening. Rest aggravates, feels better from motion. Worse afternoon and evening, when lying down.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear that pain will become unbearable. Melancholy.

Abdomen

Rumbling offensive flatus. Pains in left hypogastrium. Colic sitting, moving about. Very offensive flatus. Belching with rumbling and puffing up of the abdomen. Violent cutting pain in the left lower abdomen, with frequent desire to urinate. Pains in Liver region. Abdomen distended, rumbling, urging, and finally diarrhea.

Back

Intense pain in nape of neck. Pain under right shoulder-blade. Chills run down the back with frequent urination, followed by heat and thirst.

Ears

Earache, shooting pain in eustachian tube. Aching extending to throat. Itching in ears from allergies. Otitis Media. Discharge of pus from the ear. Hardness of hearing.

Eyes

Itching, biting, burning in the eyes. **Eyes** red, sensitive to touch. Flow of tears. Much burning and smarting lachrymation. Sensitive to light. **Eyes** suffused and watery, profuse, bland lachrymation, better in open air. Burning in eyelids, worse coughing, wants to rub them. Sensation as if eye were hanging by a string or torn.

Eyes

Near objects seem distant, while yawning. Letters appear smaller. Swelling around the eyes.

Face

Thread-like pains in face. Paralysis of left half of face, also in limbs of same side. Facial neuritis.

Food

Thirst. Canine hunger. Appetite, increased or diminished. Strong craving for raw onions, cannot take any other nourishment.

Head

Dull headache, with coryza. Catarrhal headache, in forehead, worse in warm room, towards evening. Headache ceases during menses, returns when flow disappears. Aching in forehead, extending to eyes and face, better free running coryza. Electric shock passes through head. Skull bones numb. Pain in occiput and down the neck.

Kidneys

Sensation of weakness in bladder and urethra. Frequent and copious urination. Increased secretion of urine with coryza. Strangury after wet feet. Dribbling of urine in elderly people. Urine red, with much urging and burning in urethra.

Limbs

Joints feel lame. Panaritium. Painful disorders of the fingers about the nails, red streaks running up the arm. Limbs, especially arms feel sore and tired. Neuralgia of stump. Bad effects from getting feet wet. Ulcers when skin is rubbed off by the shoes especially on the heels. Sore feet from long walking.

Lungs

Cough when inhaling cold air. Hacking cough on inspiring cold air. Acute bronchitis. Oppressed breathing from pressure in middle of chest. Constricted feeling in region of epiglottis. Violent catarrhal laryngitis, the hoarse cough seemed to split and tear the larynx. Much sneezing and coughing.

Mouth

Bad odor from the mouth and throat.

Nose

Hay fever, (Euphr., Sabad., Psor.). Allergies every August. Nose drips. Burning and smarting in the nose. Profuse watery discharge with sneezing, acrid burning, excoriating the nose and upper lip. Sensitive to odors of flowers and the skin of peaches. Acrid discharge, when singing. Sneezing, especially when entering a warm room. Feeling of a lump at root of nose. Coryza, headache, cough and hoarseness. Polyps. Nosebleed.

PAGE 61

Rectum

Diarrhea after midnight and in the morning. Flatus very offensive. Hemorrhoids, tearing, jerking pains in anus. Stitches in the rectum. Cracks at the anus. Itching at the anus.

Worms.

Skin

Redness, nettle-rash, measles, scarlatina, when the complaints are characterized by the coryza symptoms. Prickling as from pins. Sensation of glowing heat on different parts of the body. Red streaks running up arm, felon after childbirth.

Sleep

Yawning in deep sleep or with headache and drowsiness and cramp in stomach. Wakes at 2 a.m. Gaping in deep sleep. Dreams of being near water, of battles, precipices, deep wells, of storms, high waves, Annoying dreams in convalescents.

Stomach

Sour belching. Nausea, coming from stomach up the throat into the fauces. Weak, empty feeling in stomach. Pressure in stomach. Pain in region of pylorus.

Temperature

Fever with rumbling in the abdomen, coryza, and thirst. Flitting heat over whole body, and thirst. Coldness alternates with heat during catarrh. Sweats easily and copiously.

Throat

Hoarseness. Sensation as of a lump in the throat. Tickling in larynx. Expectoration of a lumpy mucus through the posterior sinuses. Sensation as if larynx is split and torn. Pain in throat extending to the ear.

Comments

Coryza with frequent sneezing and profuse acrid discharge, corroding upper lip and nose. Lachrymation also profuse but bland. (Euphrasia is reverse.). Nash found it particularly useful in children when the profuse coryza or cold extended to the bronchials with much mucus coughing and rattling of mucus. The difference between the All-c., and Euphr. is,

that with All-c., the nasal discharge is acrid and the lachrymal bland, while exactly the reverse is true of Euphr.

The action of All-c. seems to be primarily in the nose. Euphr., in the eyes and this is how to differentiate between remedies.

Compare

- (1) Euphr., Wye., Sabad., Arundo, All-s.
- (2) Acon., Puls., Gels.
- (3) Nux-v. - coryza recurring in August.
- (4) Verat. - colic with despondency.
- (5) Thuj. - offensive breath and diarrhea after eating onions.
- (6) Lach. - left to right.
- (7) Calen., Hyper. - neuritis, amputation pain.

Relations

Antidoted by: Arn. - toothache. Cham. - abdominal pains. Roasted coffee will remove onion breath. Complementary: Phos., Puls., Sars., Ther., Thuj. Incompatible: All-s., Aloe, Scilla. Followed by: Calc. and Sil. in polyyps.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Nash.

Allium sativum

(garlic)

Pharmacy

All-s. Allium sativum. Garlic.N. O. Liliaceae. Tincture of fresh bulb. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency. In tuberculosis, dose, four to six grams in moderate state of dessication daily in divided doses. Arterial hypotension begins usually in 30 to 45 minutes after twenty to forty drops of the tincture.

Herbal

Garlic has been used as a condiment from ancient times and also as a remedy against worms and fevers. It also has a reputation of lowering the blood pressure.

Allium sativum though closely related to All-c. it is incompatible with it and not very like it in action. It produces headache in connection with digestive troubles and also with menstruation. Heavy headache, can hardly open eyes, better onset of menses, worse after.

Teste has cured with it, chronic dyspepsia in old, fleshy persons, whose bowels were deranged by the least irregularity of diet. He also greatly relieved with it cases of diabetes mellitus. Chronic bronchial catarrh with profuse mucous expectoration.

Periodical asthma, a case of permanent dyspnea, rheumatism of hip, swelling of breasts after weaning.

There are some characteristic respiratory symptoms. Cough, giving rise to most fetid breath like Capsicum. Bronchial catarrh with gelatinous, difficult expectoration. Cough when smoking.

PAGE 62

Homeopathic

Allium sativum has vaso-dilatory properties. It acts directly on intestinal mucous membrane increasing peristalsis. Colitis with pathological flora. Adapted to fleshy subjects with dyspepsia and catarrhal disorders. High livers.

Patients who eat a great deal more, especially meat, than they drink. The digestion is disordered by slightest irregularities in diet. Pressure in epigastrium and transverse colon better by pressure and sitting bent. Pain in hip, pain in psoas and iliac muscles.

Stings and bites. Dropsy after protracted intermittent in marshy districts. Has vasodilatory properties. The child is drowsy, lifeless, extremely pale, bowels torpid, will not walk and the legs do not grow as rapidly as rest of the body.

The menses are profuse. During menses there is soreness of vulva and thighs, Breasts swollen and painful to touch. Pulmonary tuberculosis. Hemoptysis. Cough and expectoration diminishes, temperature becomes normal, weight is gained and sleep becomes regular.

Clinical

Alopecia. Asthma, periodical. Bronchitis. Catarrhs. Chest complaints. Colic. Constipation. Coughs. Coxalgia. Dandruff. Deafness. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Fevers. Flatus. Headaches. High Blood Pressure. Hoarseness. Menstrual. Menorrhagia. Ophthalmia. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Salivation. Scurvy. Skin disorders. Sprains. Whitlow. Worms.

Causations

Drinking of bad water. Gluttony. Meat-eating.

Constitutions

All-s. are suited to persons who are disposed to excesses at table, have strong constitutions, dark complexions, firm flesh, though occasionally disposed to obesity. The All-s. patient is rather a gourmand than a glutton. It suits persons who eat a great deal more than they drink. It is suited to fleshy people and those used to high living. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mars.

Modalities

Better from sitting bent. Worse from change of temperature. Worse from pressure, drinking bad water, gluttony. Walking aggravates pains in limbs. Every step causes excruciating pain in intestines. Many symptoms are worse in evening and night, also in the morning on waking.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety and impatience. Sensitive. Fears he won't recover, that he won't be able to bear any medicine. Fear of being poisoned. Fear he will never get well. Impulse to run away. Wants many things, pleased with nothing. Sadness. Weeping during sleep.

Abdomen

Pressure in upper abdomen, better by sitting bent and pressing with both hands. Colic from flatus, twisting and pinchings around navel. Emission of fetid flatus. Everything seemed to drag downward. Weight in hypogastrium, immediately after a meal.

Back

Red spots like ringworm on the back. Itching between shoulders. Tearing pain in sacrum. Cutting pain in sacrum in morning. Simple pain in coccyx.

Breasts

Breasts swollen and tender during menses. Swelling of breast after weaning. Dull stitches in right breast. Breasts, sensitive to touch. Eruption of red blotches between the breasts and around the nipples.

Chest

Darting pain in the chest which prevents sleep. Pain in left chest with dark urine. Chest complaints, worse after eating.

Ears

Catarrhal deafness. Hardened ear-wax and crusts.

Eyes

Catarrhal ophthalmia at night, smarting, burning and lachrymation, agglutination, returns every night when he tries to read. Tarsi sore with irritation.

Face

Spots on face. Lips are dry. Sharp pain on one side of the face.

PAGE 63

Female

Eruption in vagina and on breasts and vulva during menses. Menses profuse. Menses too early, headache and dizziness lessen as the flow becomes established. Soreness of vulva and thighs. Suppurating pimples on vulva. During menses extensive excoriations of skin of internal portions of thighs. Retained placenta.

Food

Complaints from bad water, from gluttony. Voracious appetite. Thirst. Hunger and emptiness in stomach without appetite. Desire for butter. Patients who eat a great deal more especially meat, than they drink. Digestion is disordered by slightest error in diet.

Head

Heavy, pulsation in temples. Headaches before menses, ceases during, worse after menses. Dandruff. Heaviness in forehead. Dull pain in occiput in morning, while lying on the back. Headache with mucus in the throat in dyspeptic subjects.

Heart

Leaping beats of the heart.

Kidneys

Urine increased. Whitish very abundant urine, becoming cloudy from nitric acid. A kind of diabetes. Dark brown with copious sediment.

Limbs

Rheumatism of hip. Tearing pain in hip. Pain in psoas and iliacus muscles, worse crossing legs. Painful contraction in arm. Pain in forearm, seems as if paralyzed. Burning, then moisture in palms. Skin peels off the hands. Tearing pains in fingers extending below the nails. Weakness in lower limbs, painful weariness in the thighs. Pain as from a sprain in ankle-joint, in toe-joints. Tingling in feet, burning in soles, stiffness in feet.

Lungs

Difficult breathing as if sternum compressed. Periodic asthma. Constant rattling of mucus in bronchials. Cough in the morning after leaving bedroom with mucous expectoration. Coughing when smoking. Sensitive to the cold air. Bronchiectasis with fetid expectoration. Painful irritation of windpipe when coughing. Cough seeming to come from stomach. Dry cough after eating. Great difficulty in expectorating a glutinous

mucus. Expectoration of thin, yellowish, purulent-looking blood-streaked mucus of putrid odor.

Mouth

Much sweetish saliva after meals and at night. Tickling sensation in the lower teeth. Swelling of lower gums. Dryness of palate. Hot taste in mouth, from throat, strongly reminding him of garlic.

Nose

Coryza rather dry than fluent, with pressive pain from above the root of the nose. Smarting at junction of ale nasi and face. Blowing blood from the nose in the night.

Rectum

Constipation with constant dull pains in bowels. Expels flatus. Stool first fecal, then watery and hot. Involuntary stools. Diarrhea with cuttings in abdomen and loins. Hemorrhoids. Prolapsed anus. Worms.

Skin

Loose, dry, wilted skin. Skin sensitive. Swelling with itching and burning. Red spots, on hands, on chest, on back. Herpetic itching burning, red or whitish spots on a swollen surface.

Sleep

Drowsiness after a meal. Muscles twitch on falling asleep. Sleep prevented by: stitches on chest, weight on stomach, thirst. Coldness felt in sleep and awakening him frequently. Dreams of water and storms. Anxious dreams, continuing after waking.

Stomach

Burning belchings. Slightest error in diet disturbs the stomach. Sensations of cold and or hot ascending esophagus. Burning in stomach, very sensitive to the least pressure. Weight in stomach which prevents sleep. Pressure inward as from a stone in epigastrium.

Temperature

Chilliness on one side only. Shivering before midday and in evening. During coldness, redness of face. Vomiting during the fever. Sweat in afternoon. Sweat acrid, causing itching, fetid.

PAGE 64

Throat

Sticky feeling in throat with dryness, tickling, heat, and raw feeling in larynx. Sensation as of something cold rising in throat. Sensation as of a hot and smarting vapor rising in the throat. Mucous accumulations in the throat in the morning.

Tongue

Tongue pale red papillae. Sensation of a hair on tongue or throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo while reading. Vertigo on looking steadily at anything for a long time. Short-lasting vertigo, and only on rising from a chair.

Comments

The pains of All-s. are mostly pressive from within outward, (Bry.), stinging or stinging and burning or stinging with paralytic weakness or tearing and crampy. Sometimes they increase gradually to a high point and then decrease gradually (like Sulph. and Stann.).

All-s. is one of the remedies for "hair" sensation: Sensation of hair on tongue, worse reading. Copious sweetish saliva. The hip is the seat of many rheumatic pains. Tearing in

hip. Pain in psoas and iliac muscles worse least movement, though he can lift the limb with the hands. Aggravation from reading is noteworthy. It is found also under Cina.

The vertigo of All-s. is brought on by looking long and steadily at anything: this is probably in essence, the same modality as worse by reading. Catarrhal ophthalmia returning every night on trying to read. Coryza, moist, dry, thin, fluent with pressive pains above root of nose. Scurvy gums, sore mouth.

Compare

(1) Ars., Senega, Kali-n. All-c.

(2) Ornithogalum umbellatum - stomach disorders.

(3) Bry., Caps., (fetid breath with cough).

(4) Coloc. - colic, hip-pain, Ign., Kali-bi. (ropy expectoration, hair on tongue).

(5) Rhus-t. and Hyos. (fear of being poisoned), Lyc., Nux-v., Seneg.

Relations

Antidoted by: All-c., Lyc. Complementary: Ars. Incompatible: Aloe., All-c., Scilla.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Alloxanum

Pharmacy

Allox. Meoxalylurea. Alloxanum. It takes the form of rhomboid crystals soluble in alcohol and insoluble in water. The anhydrous crystals are dark yellow in color, the hydrogenized crystals are colorless. Historical dose: All potencies, 4c to 30c.

History

Alloxan was discovered accidentally by Dum and his collaborators in 1943. The toxicological action can be seen at the level of the pancreas, the kidneys, the liver, the lungs and in the blood. In animals, diabetes mellitus is provoked or in other words, alloxanic diabetes. There would be a rapid degeneration if the islet Beta cells responsible for the production of insulin.

The Homeopathic proving of Alloxan was undertaken by Templeton on two occasions, in 1949 on six provers, when the potencies 6c and 30c were tried out and in 1951 on nine provers and seven controls.

Constitutions: The subjects are often phosphoric and very weak. Subjects nervous, uneasy, anxious. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Lack of heat and of vital reaction. Disturbed sleep with nightmares. General indifference. Need for solitude. Dryness of digestive mucous membranes. Diabetes mellitus. Excessive thirst and frequent urination. Joint pains in the lumbar, sacral and ileocecal regions.

Neuralgia of the tongue. Toothache. Acrid dyspepsia. Spontaneous ecchymosis and eruption of itching pimples. Sensation of body being dispersed into different parts.

Osteoporosis and muscular weakness. Decrease of phosphoremia and increase of phosphatase in the blood. Glycosuria without hyperglycemia.

Clinical

Aerophagy. Alcoholism. Aphthae. Diabetes insipidus. Diabetes mellitus. Dyspepsia. Dysentery. Glossitis. Neurasthenia. Osteoporosis. Poly-neuritis. Tubercular and syphilitic toxemia.

Modalities

Better from climbing stairs. Better from closing eyes. Better from eating, but if hungry, there is no improvement. Aggravated by dust, smells and heat. Aggravation between 4 p.m. and 5 p.m. Worse from coughing. Worse from mental effort. Worse from noise, left side, laughter, effort.

PAGE 65

Symptoms

MIND

Need for solitude and uneasiness about the future. Indifference towards the surrounding environment. Loss of short-term memory. Sadness and tearfulness improved by solitude. Spelling mistakes. Troubled sleep with dreams, nightmares, sleep-walking.

Narcolepsy. Alcoholic poly-neuritis with mental troubles. Paranoia.

Abdomen

Abdominal distention with profuse rumbling. Ileocecal pain, aggravated by bending forwards and by movement.

Back

Pain and cervical stiffness, aggravated in bed, ameliorated by stretching. Cramping pain in the shoulder blade, cutting pain, aggravated by drinking. Lumbar rheumatism. Arthritis of the spine, preventing movement. Pain in the lower lumbar region, aggravated in bed in kneeling position and by standing, ameliorated by hot weather.

Blood

Reduction in the number of phosphates in the blood plasma, normal presence of glucose in the blood, azotemia. Reduction of sedimentation rate.

Chest

Feeling of a heavy weight on the chest.

Ears

Deep, drumming pain inside. Itching of the auditory canal. Eczema of the outer ear.

Eyes

Eyelids red, burning and itching. **Eyes** painful, especially as a result of light and after reading, ameliorated by closing the lids. Sight dim with patches and bright spots.

Conjunctivitis. Myopia.

Female

Inflammation of the vulva and vagina. Feeling of swelling in the vagina, especially after standing for a long time. White leucorrhea, non-irritating, but increasing with the approach of menses.

Food

Feeling of hunger, quickly sated. Aversion to salt. Need for cold drinks. Excessive thirst and feeling of dryness.

Head

Feeling of constriction and heat in the head, which is cold to the touch. Heaviness of head on waking with sensation of the hair being pulled.

Heart

Pain as of a punch in the precordial region. Shooting pain in the heart, worse when walking. Retro-sternal cramping pain. Cardiac neurosis.

Kidneys

Kidney pain on the left side on urination. Dysuria. Glycosuria. Urine frothy, burning as it passes down the urethra. Feeling of fullness in the bladder. Frequent urination by day. Incontinence on hurrying to get up, on sneezing. Frequency urination. Bedwetting.

Limbs

Cramp in the calves and toes in bed. Aching with shivering in the arms, legs, ameliorated by stretching out, aggravated by the cold and by standing. Heaviness and prominent veins in the legs. Chronic joint problems. Chronic rheumatism (non-inflammatory) of the hip.

Lungs

Breathing difficult after meals.

Mouth

Corners of lips cracked. Dry, chapped lips. Lower jaw painful. Toothache, aggravated by sweet things. Tip of tongue painful. Small, superficial ulcers on the mouth and palate. Bitter, acrid taste, sweet taste on the lips. Mouth dry.

Nose

Acute catarrh of the nasal mucous membrane with streaming sometimes from the right side, sometimes from the left. Aggravated by dust, smells and heat.

Rectum

Diarrhea, worse between 6 a.m. and 9 a.m., leaving a burning excoriation in the anus. Feeling of insufficient evacuation. Stools clammy and sticky, blood-streaked.

Skin

Rheumatoid purpura. Ecchymosis. Purpura without fever, beginning suddenly with large, benign ecchymoses. Hands dry, chapped. Spontaneous bruising of the fingers and legs. Skin dirty with eruption of itching pimples. Dry, cracking eczema. Varicose veins. Varicose hemorrhage.

PAGE 66

Sleep

Sleep disturbed by dreams. Dreams of accidents, being chased by a horse. Dreams of resurrection, death of a friend, bandits, robbers. Dreams of rats toads, frogs in the bed. Dreams of being followed or falling, killing with a knife. Dreams of being imprisoned, sermons. Insomnia until 2 a.m.

Stomach

Nausea before meals and heavy, aching feeling after.

Throat

Acute and chronic laryngitis and pharyngitis. Dry, painful on the left side with burning, grating pain. Swallowing painful, improved with a hot drink.

Compare

(1) Uranium nit. - Excessive thirst, morbid hunger, emaciation. Polyuria.

(2) Ph-ac. - Apathy, indifference towards everything, weakness, headaches, diarrhea, abundant urine, seminal discharge, weakness of vertebral column.

(3) Arg-n. - Apprehension. Sadness. Weakness of legs. Feeling of a splinter of wood sticking in the pharynx. Urinary incontinence by day and by night, desire for sweet things to eat.

SOURCES

Julian.

Alnus rubra

(red alder)

Pharmacy

Aln. Alnus rubra. Alnus serrulata. Red alder. Tag Alder. Alnus glutinosa. Common Alder of Europe. N. O. Cupuliferae.

The plant grows in swamps and marshes. Not to be confounded with certain of the Rhamnaceae, which are also popularly called Alders. Tinctures of the dark, and of the young shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

The bark-tincture of Alnus rubra is used by eclectics as an "alterative" in scrofulous conditions in chronic skin affections, rheumatism, syphilis, gravel and gleet. Cooper, who has used a fresh plant tincture of A. glutinosa, gives: "Pain in rectum after stool," and "heaviness in head as after being drunk the night before."

Hale gives as particularly indicating it: "Eruptions on the skin alternating with diseased conditions of mucous membrane." **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Alnus rubra has some reputation as a remedy for skin affections, glandular enlargements and indigestion from imperfect secretion of gastric juice. It stimulates nutrition and thus acts favorably upon strumous disorders, enlarged glands, etc.

Among its indications are leucorrhoea with erosions which bleed easily, amenorrhoea with burning pains from back to pubis. hematuria. Ulcerated mucous membranes of mouth and throat. Fingers covered by crust caused by pustules, disagreeable odor. Indigestion from imperfect secretion of gastric juice.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Glands, enlarged. Gleet. hemorrhage. Herpes. Impetigo. Leucorrhoea. Psoriasis. Rheumatism. Scrofula. Syphilis.

Symptoms

Female

Leucorrhoea with erosions of cervix, bleeding easily. Amenorrhoea with burning pains from back to pubis.

Skin

Chronic herpes. Enlarged sub-maxillary glands. Eczema, prurigo. Purpura hemorrhagica. Poison-oak, use topically.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aloe socotrina

(socotrine aloes)

Pharmacy

Aloe. Aloe socotrina. Common Aloes. N. O. Liliaceae. Trituration or solution in spirit of the gum. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency and higher.

History

Aloe socotrina is one of the oldest and most famous remedies. It is in worldwide use as a purgative and forms a leading ingredient in a large number of patent medicines for regulating the bowels and menstrual functions. Aloe has the anti-psoric property of throwing out internal complaints to the skin.

PAGE 67

Aloe has been used successfully in the treatment of tuberculosis by giving the pure juice. Carroll Dunham cured a heavy frontal incapacitating headache in an old man occurring in winter and alternating with a diarrhea which occurred in summer when he was free from headache. Dunham also has cured incontinence of urine in an old man with enlarged prostate with the diarrhea.

Aloe has a diarrhea that is worse in the early morning (Sulph). Diarrhea Worse immediately after eating, worse from walking (Aesc., Thuj.) or standing (Sulph.). Aloe like Phos., has feeling of insecurity of bowels on passing gas or before stool.

Homeopathic

Aloe socot. causes congestion of various parts, especially abdomen, pelvic organs and head. Aloe is especially suitable to lymphatic and hypochondriacal patients. Bad effects from sedentary life or habits. Dissatisfied and angry about himself, alternating with lumbago.

Aloe affects abdominal veins, causing congestion, relaxation in rectum, liver, colon and pelvis. The rectal symptoms are usually very strong. Prolapse rectum. Burning in rectum. Heat internally and externally. Pulsation in rectum after eating.

Rumbling, gurgling in bowels, sudden urging, sense of insecurity then hurriedly passes a gushing watery stool. Uncertain whether gas or stool will come. Diarrhea with pain in the rectum after stool. Lienteric stools. Anus weak, oozes mucus. Stools escape with flatus or when urinating.

Stools, mushy, lumpy, watery, gelatinous, bloody, solid stools passed involuntarily, urging to stools with passing flatus only.

There is no remedy richer in symptoms of portal congestion. Hemorrhoids like a bunch of grapes, better cold bathing. Burning and stitching in anus and rectum from hemorrhoids, preventing sleep. Stool and flatus hot.

The child goes around the house, dropping little hard round marble-like stools. Children, much emotion, chat and laugh. Diarrhea after eating oysters in hot season or of beer drinkers. A lot of mucus is passed with pain in rectum after stool lumpy, watery stools.

Periodic headaches which alternate with lumbago. There is a sensation of fullness in the parts. Heavy, dragging, as of a load. Drawing, downward sensation. Discharges, gelatinous, post nasal, stools etc. General weakness and weariness. Heat external and internal.

Clinical

Abdomen, plethora. Anal disorders. Bronchitis. Colic. Constipation. Cough. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Gleet. Gonorrhea. Hemorrhoids. Hysteria. Lumbago. Onanism. Proctitis. Prostate disorders. Sacrum, pain. Tenesmus. Tuberculosis. Uterus, prolapsed.

PAGE 68

Causations

Sedentary habits, poor diet.

Constitutions

Adapted to weary people, the aged and phlegmatic, old beer-drinkers. It is suited to old people to women of relaxed phlegmatic habit to persons of lymphatic or hypochondriac temperament. Allen says it's adapted to weary people with very broken down constitutions and elderly people. Elderly people. Women of relaxed phlegmatic habit.

Menopausal years. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mars.

Modalities

Better from cool open air, cold applications. Better passing flatus, closing eyes, taking tea or stimulants. Worse early morning. Worse summer, heat, hot damp weather or in hot dry weather. Worse after eating or drinking. Worse after dysentery, yawning or mastication, stepping hard, evenings.

Symptoms

MIND

Ill humor, especially in cloudy weather or with constipation. Sense of insecurity.

Dissatisfied and angry about himself. Hates people, repels everyone. Thinks, that she would die in a week.

Disinclination to mental labor. Life is a burden. Aversion to labor. Lassitude alternating with great mental activity. Trembling from musical sounds and other noises. Imagines that persons are stepping hard or quickly.

Abdomen

Heaviness in hypogastrium. Dragging down in abdomen. Abdomen feels full, heavy, hot, bloated. Weak feeling, as if diarrhea would come on. Great accumulation of flatus, pressing downwards, causing distress in lower bowels. Sensation of plug between symphysis pubis and coccyx with urging to stool. Colic before and during stool. Burning, copious flatus. Pain around navel, worse pressure. Pain from navel to rectum. Pulsating pain around navel.

Back

Pain in small of back, worse moving. Stitches through sacrum. Lumbago alternating with a headache and hemorrhoids. Pain in sacrum worse while sitting, better moving about.

Chest

Congestion to the chest. Breathing impeded by stitches in the left side of the chest.

Expectoration of blood.

Ears

Cracking when chewing. Sudden explosion and clashing in left ear. Tinkling as of some thin, shivered, metallic globe in head.

Eyes

Compelled to make small during pain in forehead. Flickering before eyes. Redness of eyes with yellow vision.

Eyes

Pain deep in orbits. Closes eyes partially from pain in forehead.

Face

Lips dry, cracked, swollen, pustular, sore at corners. Pain while yawning or chewing. Heat of the face when excited, or during headache. Face pale during cloudy weather.

Female

Prolapse uterus. Bearing down in rectum, worse standing and during menses. Uterus feels heavy, cannot walk much on that account. Labor-like pains in loins, extend down legs.

Female

Menopausal hemorrhage. Menses too early, last too long and too profuse. Heavy congested uterus with labor-like pains, felt in groins and hips worse standing and during menses. Leucorrhoea of bloody mucus, preceded by colic. Dysentery after childbirth.

Food

No appetite. Hysteria. Thirst with dryness of mouth, awakens at night. Aversion to meat. Desires for juicy things, fruits, especially apples, salty food. Aversion to meat. Hungry after stools.

Head

Headache alternates with lumbago with intestinal and uterine disorders. Headaches are above forehead with heaviness in eyes, must partially close them. Vertigo with a sense of insecurity. Symptoms better closing eyes. Heavy pressure on vertex. Clanking in as of some thin shivered glass, extending to ears.

Kidneys

Incontinence in aged, bearing-down sensation and enlarged prostate. Scanty and high colored. Every time on passing urine, feeling as if thin stool would escape with it. Urine hot.

Limbs

Lameness in all limbs. Drawing pains in joints. Sensation of weakness in the joints of the hands and feet. Soles are painful when walking on the pavement. Cold hands with warm feet.

Liver

Fullness in region of liver, pain under right ribs. Tension in the region of the liver. Uneasiness, heat, pressure, and tension in the region of the liver.

Liver

Pain in the liver, worse on standing, so that he bends forward. Stitches in the liver, when drawing a long breath.

Lungs

Winter coughs with itching. Difficult respiration with stitches from liver to chest. Cough, when she would sit down, standing or stand up after sitting with tears.

Male

Increased sexual desire with erections. Penis shrunk and testicles cold. Prostate enlarged. Sexual irritability after eating after awakening (in children). Involuntary emissions during siesta.

PAGE 69

Mouth

Dry tongue and mouth, with increased thirst and greater redness of the lips. Lips dry, peeling off, cracked, bleeding. Metallic taste. Taste bitter and sour. Yellow spots in mouth, yellow ulcers on the tongue. Accumulation of saliva in mouth.

Nose

Coldness of tip. Bleeding in morning on awakening. Full of crusts. Tip cold. Bleeding from me nose after awakening in bed.

Rectum

Colic and diarrhea. Feeling of weakness and loss of power of anal sphincter. Sense of insecurity in rectum, when passing flatus. Uncertain whether gas or stool will come. Constant bearing down in rectum, bleeding, sore and hot, relieved by cold water. Hemorrhoids protrude like grapes, very sore and tender, better cold water application. Burning in anus and rectum. Constipation with heavy pressure in lower part of abdomen. Pulsation in rectum and sexual irritation. Diarrhea from beer.

Skin

Itching, especially of legs. Spots which, when scratched, pain and become sensitive.

Sleep

Cannot get to sleep for a long time, thoughts crowd upon him and keep him awake. Dreams of soiling himself.

Stomach

Tasteless belchings with oppressions in stomach. After eating, flatulence and nausea with a headache. Pain in pit when making false step.

Stools

Stool passes without effort, almost unnoticed. Lumpy, watery stool. Jelly-like stools with soreness in rectum after stool. A lot of mucus with pain in rectum after stool.

Temperature

Internal heat. Chills, with coryza, in the cold open air, at stool, shivering. Heat in spots, on scalp or face. Sweat: smells strong, offensive on genitals, at night, after drinking.

Throat

Thick lumps of tough mucus. Varicose condition of veins in pharynx. Dry, scrapy feeling. Hawking of thick lumps of jelly-like mucus. Raw and swollen feeling in.

Comments

Aloe exerts its most marked influence on the abdominal and pelvic organs. It causes uneasiness and pains in liver region. Fullness, heaviness, heat and inflammation.

The whole abdomen is painfully sensitive to touch. Rumbling. Feeling as of a plug wedged in between pelvis and coccyx.

Sudden and continued desire to go to stool. Desire for stool after each meal (Ars., Chin., Lyc., Podo., Trom., while eating, Ferr.). Rumbling and cramp in abdomen before and during stool. The hard stool falls out without being noticed, urging to stool while passing water, every time on passing water feeling as if stool would pass. A hard stool may be passed involuntarily.

A child, constipated from birth, screams all the time he is being held to stool, cannot pass it, even after enema, yet when not trying passes solid pieces in bed without knowing. Cured with Aloe 200c (Nash).

Involuntary soft stool while passing wind. With the diarrhea, flatulency, pinching in abdomen, pain in back and rectum and chilliness. Flatus offensive, burning, copious, much flatus with small stool. Burning in anus with passing of flatus.

Stools like mush, bright yellow, gray, hot, undigested. Mucus and blood in feces. Profuse with jelly-like lumps. Watery stools worse standing or walking. Watery stool containing lumps "like frog spawn."

Bilious yellow fecal, bright yellow diarrhea, great rumblings in bowels and escape of much wind, worse morning, evening in damp weather from overheating after cold taken in damp room after chagrin.

Diarrhea driving one out of bed very early in morning (Sulph). Diarrhea with sense of insecurity (Phos.) Faintness after stool with cold sweat. Gripping may (Nux-v.) or may not (Merc.) cease after stool. Heaviness, heat, pressing, burning in rectum. Itching, burning, pulsating as from fissures at anus.

After stool: cutting, feeling as if more would come, protruding hemorrhoids.

Hemorrhoids that protrude like a bunch of grapes, constant bearing-down in rectum, bleeding, sore, tender, hot, better by cold water.

PAGE 70

There is a periodic headache which alternates with lumbago. Among the other head symptoms are: Darting pains in left temple worse every step. A peculiar dull, heavy, pressing pain in forehead. Worse all exertion, especially mental. Pressure in vertex and forehead as from a weight. Heaviness in the eyes, (All. s.). Compelled to make the eyes small during pain in forehead.

In females pain in hypogastrium as if menses coming on. Labor-like pains drawing into legs. Menses too early and too profuse. During menstruation: headache better by application of cold water, earache, pain in small of back, pressing down in rectum. Fullness in pelvis. Leucorrhea of bloody mucus preceded by colic.

Pain in small of back, worse sitting or awaking at night, better moving about. Lumbago alternating with headache.

Compare

(1) Kali-bi., Lyc., All-s.

(2) Ail. - dull, frontal headache.

(3) Gamb. - diarrhea.

(4) Am-m. - abdominal and diarrheic symptoms.

(5) Nux-v. - gastric abdominal and uterine troubles: bad effects of sedentary habits.

(6) Aesc. - hemorrhoids.

(7) Merc., - dysentery.

(8) Pod. - alterations between head symptoms and abdominal symptoms.

Relations

Aloe is related to All-c., All-s., Agave., Scilla, Colch. It resembles: Sulph. in many symptoms, and is of equal importance with Sulph. in chronic diseases with abdominal plethora. It is antidoted by: Sulph., Mustard, Camph. relieves for a while, Lyc., and Nux-v. relieve the earache. Complementary: Sulphur.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Aloe socotrina

(aloe barbadensis)

Pharmacy

Aloe Vera. Aloe barbadensis. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies. Use the Aloe gel externally or internally.

Herbal

Topical applications of the gel from the Aloe leaf.

The gel can also be taken internally for stomach ulcers, colitis or as a general tonic.

Aloe has been used successfully in the treatment of tuberculosis by giving the pure juice.

Planets: Jupiter, Mars.

Homeopathic

Acne. Burns. Colitis. Diarrhea. Poison oak. Radiation burns. Sunburn. Ulcers.

SOURCES

Murphy.

Alstonia constricta

(bitter bark)

Pharmacy

Alst. *Alstonia constricta*. Bitter Bark. *Alstonia scholaris*. Dita Bark. Native Quinine Bark.N. O. Apocynaceae. New South Wales and Queensland, Australia. Tincture of the bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Alstonia scholaris, growing in India and Malabar is probably identical in effects. It is exceedingly bitter herb.

It has been used as a tonic after exhausting fevers. Locally, it has been for ulcers and rheumatic pains. *Alstonia* was proved by Dr. Cathcart of Australia, who found it produce great debility and prostration or low fever often with diarrhea. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Characteristics are the gone sensation in stomach and sinking in abdomen with debility. Malarial disease with diarrhea, dysentery, anemia, feeble digestion, are the general conditions suggesting this remedy.

Dr. Dietz gives the following as leading indications: Debility from lack of digestive power in the stomach or general assimilative power. Tongue generally has a dirty white coat, especially at base, though it may be clean.

Nausea, worse morning, before breakfast or at irregular times, when depending on reflex irritation from pelvic organs. Food seems to remain in stomach a long time undigested. Diarrhea of undigested food immediately after eating, has to leave table before finishing a meal.

PAGE 71

This symptom was cured by Alst. c. 1x in a patient who had taken much iron. Leucorrhoea and bearing-down worse by walking. Swollen feeling in right ovarian region. Sharp shooting pain from left side of stomach through to back (spleen).

Clinical

Breast-feeding, disorders. Breast-milk, excessive. Debility. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Fevers. Leucorrhoea. Lienteria. Palpitations. Pregnancy, vomiting. Uterus, debility.

Symptoms

Rectum

Violent purging and cramp in bowels. Heat and irritation in lower bowels. Camp diarrhea, bloody stool, dysentery, Diarrhea from bad water and malaria. Painless watery stools. Phos-ac.) Diarrhea immediately after eating.

Compare

(1) Similar in action to *Alstonia constricta*, the bitter bark or native quinine of Australia. Ditain the active principle is anti-periodic like quinine, but without unpleasant effects.

(2) Chin. - similar in diarrhea, chronic dyspepsia and debility.

(3) Hydr., Ferr-cit., Chin.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Alumen

(potash alum)

Pharmacy

Alumn. Alumen. Potash Alum. Potassic-Aluminic Sulphate. Trituration of the pure crystals. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency. The very highest potencies have proved efficacious. Powdered alum, 10 grains, placed on tongue, said to arrest an attack of asthma.

History

The well-known astringent action of Alum. gives a leading indication for its use in practice. On the other hand, it is equally available for the states of relaxation, which corresponds with its secondary action.

W. P. Wesselheft has cured bronchitis characterized by scraping from upper sternum to throat with free expectoration of thick, yellow mucus, paroxysmal cough, morning cough with gagging.

Aching in chest and in the lower part of the back in region of lower ribs. A peculiarity was profuse expectoration with a scraping pain, for scraping coughs are usually dry. All-c. had helped the preliminary sneezing and coryza.

Stools as hard as stones is the leading indication. No desire for stool for days. It has frequently removed with it constipation of the most aggravated kind, as in cases of cancer of uterus and rectum.

Homeopathic

The clinical application of this remedy points to its bowel symptoms, both in obstinate constipation and in hemorrhage from bowels during the course of typhoid. Paralytic weakness of all the muscles of the body with typhoid.

Tendency to induration of glands and other tissues is very marked. Tongue, rectum, uterus etc., are hardened, ulcers with indurated base. Cases of cancer of uterus and rectum with the most obstinate constipation.

Constrictions and contractions of sphincters and various parts. Stools hard as stone. Indurations following inflammation. Lupus or cancer of nose. Scirrhous of the tongue.

Sluggish action of muscles, hemorrhages of various kinds, large clots in typhoid, relaxed mucous membranes, relaxed uvula, hoarseness and bronchial affections, diarrhea.

Hemorrhages from leech bites, extracting teeth, etc. Parenchymatous bleeding from mouth, gums, nose, uterus.

Adapted to elderly people, especially bronchial catarrhs. Sensation of dryness and constriction. Mental paresis, dysphagia especially to liquids. Prolapsed uterus and rectum, excruciating pains. Hemorrhages of dark blood.

Mucous membrane dry in nose, on tongue in mouth, larynx. Emaciation. Joints of arms, hands and feet feel bruised.

It causes paralytic weakness of the muscles in all parts of the body. Sensitive to cold, exposure to air causes roughness and chaps in the skin. Useful after operations on the eyes and teeth. Yellow bland discharges. Relaxation of muscles.

PAGE 72

Clinical

Alcohol, effects. Anus disorders. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Cancer. Chilblains. Colic. Constipation. Cough. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Eczema. Esophagus, stricture. **Eyes** disorders. **Eyes**, surgery. Gleet. Gonorrhea. Hemorrhages. Hoarseness. Itching, skin. Lead colic. Leucorrhea. Locomotor ataxia. Noma. Paralysis. Polyps. Scurvy. Skin, rough. Strabismus. Teeth, operations. Throat disorders. Typhoid, hemorrhage. Ulcers. Uterus disorders. Uvula. Vaginismus.

Causations

Bad news. Operations on eyes, on teeth.

Constitutions

Adapted to old people suffering from bronchial catarrh. Disease of bladder. Children, profuse bronchial catarrh. **Planets**: Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse from cold, except headache, which is relieved by cold. Worse during sleep, lying on right side, bad news.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous tremors from bad news. Doubting people. Lectophobia.

Abdomen

Colic worse by walking, with fullness and heaviness. Potter's colic, lead colic. Abdomen retracted, better from pressure.

Breasts

Sore, inflamed nipples. Induration of cervix and breasts. (Carb-an., Con.) Cancer of the breasts.

Ears

Hears every noise in sleep. Purulent otorrhea.

Eyes

Prolapse of iris after cataract operation. Right eye squints towards the nose. Prolapse of iris after cataract operation. *Sees double by candle-light.*

Female

Induration of cervix. Left ovary affected. Menses scanty, watery. Hands weak, drops things during menses. Chronic gonorrhea, yellow with little lumps along urethra. Weight and prolapse of uterus. Chronic yellow vaginal discharge. Leucorrhea and emaciation

with yellow complexion. Vagina very sensitive, and narrowed by swellings of various size, Vaginismus. Itching. Aphthous patches in vagina. (Caul.) Bleeding after childbirth.

Food

Appetite increased, even with fullness in stomach. Loathes food. Thirst: throat dry and increased appetite with heat in stomach, better by drinking cold water intense with fever. Mouth dry, but no increase of thirst.

Head

Alopecia. Headache better drinking cold water. Burning pain and weight on vertex better ice-cold cloths pressed on the part.

Heart

Palpitations from lying down on right side, worse from thinking of her disease. Pain from heart to lower part of right leg. Strong pulsation through whole body.

Kidneys

Urine voided with difficulty. Diabetes mellitus. Oily iridescent film on urine.

Limbs

Weakness of all muscles, especially arms and legs. Constricted feeling around limbs.

Lungs

Croup and bronchitis. Catarrh of chest. Hemoptysis, great weakness of chest, difficult to expel mucus. Asthma. Cough from tickling in larynx caused by talking. Copious ropy, expectoration in a.m. in elderly persons. Ropy sputa. Atonic hemoptysis.

Male

Eczema on the back of penis and scrotum. Erections while at dinner. Frequent emissions. Gonorrhoea, gleet. Shooting pain from middle line of belly, as along a thread, down into penis. Cutting pain in left side of penis.

Mouth

Teeth loose. Gums swollen, inflamed, spongy. Teeth and gums scorbutic. Profuse hemorrhage after extraction of tooth. Tongue dry (black), burning in evening, sour feeling, stitches worse at tip. Scirrhus of tongue. Spreading ulcers in mouth, noma.

Mouth

Profuse ptyalism.

Nose

Nasal polyps, left side with rough skin all over the face and body. Lupus or cancer on nose.

PAGE 73

Rectum

Constipation of the most aggravated kind, as in cancer of uterus and rectum. No desire to stool for days. Violent ineffectual urging to stool. No ability to expel stool. Marble-like masses pass, but rectum still feels full. Itching after stool. Itching in anus. Long lasting pain and smarting in rectum after stool, also hemorrhoids. Yellow like an infant's. Hemorrhage from bowels. Hematemesis of hard drinkers. Passes large clots from, rectum.

Sensations

Sensation of dryness and of constriction. Sensation of constriction, as of a cord or band around limbs in paralytic states.

Skin

Proud flesh, chilblains, indolent ulcers. Ulcers with indurated base. Epithelioma. Veins become varicose and bleed. Indurations resulting from chronic inflammations. Glands inflame and harden. Alopecia, Scrotal eczema and on back of penis.

Sleep

Many complaints come on during sleep, like nightmares.

Stomach

Burning heat, better by drinking cold water. Vomits large quantities of glairy mucus or tough, colorless slime.

Stomach

Vomits blood, habitual in alcoholics. Sinking sensation, better by eating. The pain is better by pressing on stomach.

Temperature

Furious delirium.

Throat

Tendency to throat colds. Hoarseness worse from talking. Aphonia. Enlarged and indurated tonsils from frequent colds. Every cold settles in throat. Complete aphonia. Mucous membrane red and swollen. Throat relaxed. Uvula elongated, relaxed. Scraping in throat with cough. Tickling in throat. Burning pain down the esophagus. Constriction, spasms of esophagus, liquids can scarcely be swallowed.

Vertigo

Vertigo with weakness in the pit of stomach, better opening eyes, better turning on right side. Vertigo when lying on his back.

Comments

The Alumn. patient is very sensitive to cold, exposure to air roughens and chaps the skin. Slight scratches bleed. Bleeding after tooth extraction. Catarrhal conditions prevail throughout the remedy.

Sensations of dryness and contraction are prominent in various parts. Contractive sensation in abdomen and pelvis and retraction of abdomen as in lead colic. Paralytic states with the sensation as if bound with a tight band.

There is a tendency to indurations whenever inflammations occur. Scirrhus indurations indurated glands. Pains are insupportable. Attacks come and go suddenly, periodic. Many complaints come on during sleep like nightmares.

Turning on right side improves the vertigo. Lying on right side brings on palpitations. There is sensitiveness to all sorts of weather changes and especially to cold.

Compare

- (1) Alumina, Alum, Aloe. - rectum.
- (2) Caps. - long uvula.
- (3) Ferr. - relaxed abdominal walls, prolapsed uterus.
- (4) Kali-bi. - stringy discharges.
- (5) Merc. - prolapsed uterus, vagina, rectum, tenesmus.
- (6) Merc-c., Mur-ac., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Op., Plat. - lead poisoning.
- (7) Plb., Rat., Stann., Sulph., Sul-ac., Zinc - eyes.

Relations

Antidoted by: Cham. - cramps in abdomen. Nux-v., Ip. - nausea and vomiting. Sulph.
Antidote to: Lead poisoning, calomel and other mercurials, Aloe - vomiting blood.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Alumina

(oxide of aluminum)

Pharmacy

Alum. Alumina. Argilla. Oxide of Alum. Pure Clay. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth and higher.

PAGE 74

History

Alumina paralyzes the bowels in the same way as lead to which it is an antidote. The action of Alumina is slow in developing and the remedy must not be changed quickly. Teste groups Alumina with Sepia and Copaiva. He considers it the chronic of Sepia as Sil. is of Puls.

Like its relative Alumen, Alumina produces irritation of mucous membranes with dryness or extreme secretion and paralysis of involuntary muscles, as those of the rectum and of the nervous and muscular systems generally.

Many of the symptoms of locomotor ataxia are reproduced by Alumina and it is one of the most useful remedies in that disease. Boenninghausen cured a case with Alum.

Homeopathic

Alumina causes dryness of skin and mucous membranes, eyes, throat, rectum etc. or irritability and relaxation. Sluggish functions, heaviness, numbness and staggering. It affects the cerebro-spinal axis causing disturbances in coordination and tendency to paretic muscular states.

Patient is thin inactive, wants to lie down, but it increases the fatigue. Exhaustion after talking after menses. Children with constipation from artificial baby foods.

Even small and soft stools are passed with great difficulty. Constipation with dry stool. Pregnant women and children are liable to this kind of constipation.

A very prominent characteristic is that a person must strain at stool in order to urinate. Vertigo on closing eyes.

Alumina has some curious symptoms in the digestive sphere. There is a craving for dry rice and dry food. It has worse from starch, especially potatoes. Worse from salt, wine, vinegar, spirits.

Elderly people with constipation, lack of vital heat or prematurely old with debility. Disposition to colds in the head and belchings in spare, dry, thin subjects. Tendency to induration.

Degeneration of spinal cord. Paraesthesia. Paralysis of the internal rectus muscle of the eye, causing squint. Also ptosis. Drawing, pains appear in the limbs, a sensation of constriction in several organs. Functions become sluggish, actions are delayed, e.g. , prick of needle will be felt with a delay, sensory impressions reach the consciousness slowly.

Clinical

Anus disorders. Boils. Bubo. Catarrh. Chlorosis. Colds. Constipation. Constipation, infants. Cough. Cracks. Debility. Disappointment. Dryness. Dysentery. Dyspepsia.

Eczema. Emaciated. **Eyes**, disorders. Fissures. Fistulas. Headaches. Hernia. Irritation. Leucorrhoea. Locomotor ataxia. Nails disorders. Otorrhea. Ozaena. Paraesthesia. Paralysis. Pregnancy, disorders. Prostatorrhoea. Ptosis. Scrofula. Strabismus. Taste, disordered. Tetters, moist and itching. Throat disorders. Trismus. Typhus.

Causations

Anger. Disappointments. Lifting. Bodily exertion.

Constitutions

Psoric persons. Infants, constipation, especially when artificial food is used. Big bellied children. It is suited to persons of sedentary habits who suffer from chronic ailments to constitutions with diminished animal heat. Spare habit, dry, thin subjects. Elderly people, hypochondriacal or suffering from chronic diseases, especially catarrhs. Puberty, chlorosis with longing for indigestible substances. Elderly people with lack of vital heat or premature old age with debility. **Planets**: Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better evening, open air, moderate exertion and temperature. Better damp weather, cold washing. Worse periodically in afternoon from potatoes. Worse from warmth of room of bed from artificial food, potatoes, starch, salt. Worse from speaking, dry weather, early on awaking, sitting after menses. Worse periodically on alternate days from sex tobacco smoke, lifting, exertion, full and new moon.

PAGE 75

Symptoms

MIND

Memory weak or loss. Alzheimer's Disease. Senility and dementia. The consciousness of reality and judgment is disturbed. Confused as to personal identity. When he sees or states something, he has the feeling, as though another person had said or seen it or as though he was placed in another person and could see only then.

Ill effects of disappointments. Sad, apprehensive, wants to get away. Mental symptoms mostly come on in the morning on waking. Depressed on awakening. Everything is viewed in sad light.

Alternating moods. Always groaning, moaning, worrying, fretting. Laughs and talks between paroxysms of spasms. Sneers at everything. Grumbles. Peevish.

Hasty, hurried. A feeling of hurry follows, things do not move fast enough. Fears going crazy, (Med.) Hasty but slow of execution, hence makes mistakes in speaking and writing. Impulses. Suicidal tendency when seeing knife or blood.

Things seem unreal. Time passes slowly. Better as day advances. Illusions of being larger, numb, smooth, heavy. Timorous. Sensation as if he would fall forwards, which he greatly fears.

Abdomen

Colic whenever the body is exposed to a chill. Lead colic. Painter's colic. (Plb.) Left-sided abdominal complaints. Protrusion and incarceration of inguinal hernia. Pressing in both groins toward sexual organs.

Back

Stitches. Gnawing pain, as if from hot iron. Pain along spinal cord with paralytic weakness. Pain in the back, as if hot irons were thrust through lower spine. Violent stitches in back. Back feels bandaged by a cord.

Breasts

Nipples itch, burn, look angry during pregnancy.

Chest

Chest feels constricted, worse sitting bent or stooping. Soreness of chest on talking, on lifting.

Ears

Eustachian tube feels plugged. Heat and redness of one ear. Humming, roaring. Crackling noises and buzzing in ears when, chewing or swallowing.

Eyes

Chronic conjunctivitis. **Eyes** are inflamed, burning, agglutination at night, lachrymation during day. **Eyes** feel cold. Ptosis. Strabismus. Eyelids are weak, falling, thickened, dry, burning, smarting. Double squint, worse teething. Objects look yellow. White stars before the eyes with vertigo.

Face

Feels as if albuminous substance had dried on it. As of white of egg or a cobweb on face. Rush of blood to face after eating. Old look, dusky, wrinkled. Blood-boils and pimples. Involuntary spasmodic twitchings of the lower jaw. Maxillary joints feel tight, while chewing or opening mouth.

Female

Girls, dried up and wrinkled, at puberty. It takes a woman all her time to recuperate from one menstrual period to the next. Menses too early, short, scanty, pale, followed by great exhaustion. (Carb-an., Cocc.) Leucorrhoea acrid, profuse, transparent, ropy with burning, runs to feet. Worse during daytime and after menses. Relieved by washing with cold water. Intolerable bearing down pain. Tickling and itching in genitals with strong desire for embrace.

Food

Potatoes disagree. Abnormal cravings for coarse food, chalk, charcoal, dry food, clean white rags, tea or coffee grounds. Desires fruits, vegetables, dry rice and indigestible things. Irregular appetite. No desire to eat. Has no appetite, food has no taste. Desire for fruit and vegetables. Aversion to meat, meat has no taste. Thirst all day. Aversion or beer. Aversion to potatoes which disagrees.

Head

Stitching, burning pain in head with vertigo, worse in morning, but relieved by food. Throbbing headache with constipation. Pressure in forehead as from a tight hat.

PAGE 76

Head

Chronic catarrh of head. Inability to walk except with eyes open. Falling out of hair, scalp itches and is numb. Violent stitches in the brain with nausea. Headache, as if one were dragged by the hair. Falling of hair, scalp itches and is numb. Headache better by lying quiet in bed. Dry hair.

Heart

Palpitation and shocks at heart. Wakes at 4 to 5 a.m. with anxiety at heart, better after rising.

Kidneys

Muscles of bladder paretic, must strain at stool in order to urinate. Pain in kidneys with mental confusion, worse dancing. Frequent desire to urinate in old people with slow flow. Difficult starting. Fears he will wet the bed. Retention with dribbling. Smarting while urinating. Feeling of weakness in bladder and genitals.

Limbs

Pain in arms and fingers, as if hot iron penetrated. Arms feel heavy, as if paralyzed, short, go to sleep. Legs feel asleep, Especially when sitting with legs crossed. Locomotor ataxia. Stagger on walking. Legs feel numb, especially when sitting cross legged. Heels feel numb when stepping. Soles tender, on stepping, feel soft and swollen. Pain in shoulder and upper arm. Gnawing beneath finger nails. Brittle nails. Gnawing under nails. Spinal degeneration and paralysis of lower limbs. Festination. Inability to walk except when eyes are open or in daytime. Totters if eyes were closed. Soles are painful on stepping on them, as if they were too soft and on walking. Cramps when crossing legs. Bones feel squeezed.

Liver

Painful sensibility of the liver on stooping, followed sometimes by shooting pains.

Lungs

Cough with involuntary emission of urine in old withered looking people. Hoarse, aphonia, tickling in larynx, wheezing, rattling respiration. Cough on talking or singing in the morning. Sudden loss of voice on taking cold. Cough, is constant, dry and hacking. Sneezing interrupts breathing, worse after waking in the morning.

Male

Excessive desire. Involuntary emissions when straining at stool. Prostatic discharge. Voluptuous itching or tickling in genitals. Involuntary emission, while straining for stools. Pains in the perineum during sex and while erection continues. Priapism at night.

Mouth

Dry and Sore. Musty bad odor from mouth. Gums sore, bleeding. Tensive pain in articulation of jaw when opening mouth or chewing. Mouth feels dry with increased saliva. Tingling, itching on tongue.

Nose

Pain at root of nose. Sense of smell diminished. Fluent coryza. Point of nose cracked, nostrils sore, red, worse touch. Scabs with thick yellow mucus. Tettery redness. Ozaena atrophica sicca. Membranes distended and boggy.

Rectum

Stools of small balls, hard knots or bright clots of blood. Hard, dry, knotty stools with no desire. Rectum sore, dry inflamed, bleeding. Itching and burning at anus. Even a soft is passed with difficulty. Great straining. Constipation of infants (Coll., Psor., Paraf.) and old people from inactive rectum and in women of very sedentary habit. Diarrhea on urinating. Evacuation preceded by painful urging long before stool and then straining at stool. Pains from rectum to ankle. Can only pass stool when standing.

Sensations

Sensation of constriction. Pulsations are felt in various parts and pains go upwards.

PAGE 77

Skin

Eczema. Inability to perspire. Dry, rough, cracked skin. Chapped and dry tettery. Itching, burning, over seat of pain. Intolerable itching when getting warm in bed. Must scratch,

until it bleeds. Brittle nails. Veins distended. The slightest injuries of the skin smart and become inflamed. Skin symptoms, worse winter, full and new moon.

Sleep

Anxious, restless with confused dreams, about thieves, ghosts of boats foundering.

Sleepy in morning.

Stomach

Belchings, sour and acrid and heartburn. **Heart**burn, stomach feels constricted.

Potatoes disagree. No desire to eat. Can swallow but small morsels at a time. Constriction of esophagus. Nausea, with faintness. Frequent nausea and inclination to vomit. Pain, as from excoriation, in the pit of the stomach. Feels food, whole length of esophagus.

Constriction of esophagus. Pain lasting 3 hours after meals.

Teeth

The teeth covered with sordes. Teeth feel long, pain extends to other parts down larynx, neck, shoulders.

Temperature

Chilliness, better open air. Heat with itching. Shivering, even when near a fire, and at night, in bed, not able to warm oneself. Fever towards the evening with chilliness. During the day chill, during the night, fever.

Throat

Irritable and relaxed throat. Looks parched and glazed. Clergyman's sore throat in thin subjects. Dry and sore throat. Food cannot pass, esophagus contracted. Feels as if splinter or plug were in throat. Thick, tenacious mucus drops from posterior sinuses. Dry, feels full of sticks or constricted, food cannot pass. Constant inclination to clear the throat. Tightness from pharynx down to stomach as if food could not pass, can swallow but small morsels. Swallowing painful, worse solids. Better from empty swallowing, warm drinks. Elongated uvula from condiments or eating irritating things, talking or singing. Throat sore from eating onions. Uvula hangs down.

Vertigo

Vertigo in elderly people with atheromata or earthy deposits on the cerebral or cardiac arteries. Vertigo with nausea, better after breakfast. Worse talking, on closing or opening eyes, before breakfast. Vertigo with white stars before the eyes. **Eyes** suddenly went out of focus, one has to wait for normal vision, better wiping eyes.

Comments

A remedy for the elderly and feeble, especially in senile dementia. Great general fatigue, even after a short walk, but chiefly after speaking. Frequent stretching while sitting. The buttocks go to sleep while sitting. Drags the legs, especially the left one.

Sluggishness of action is characteristic of this medicine. Urine is slow in passing. Great straining to pass even a soft stool, can only evacuate bowels when standing, has to strain as if abdomen and rectum were paralyzed, (Caust. has defecation only when standing, but the straining is less.) Sensation are slow in being transmitted to the centers.

Several painful symptoms after the midday meal and continue until evening, when they disappear or are replaced by others which begin only then. On the other hand the pains which appear in the morning or in the evening are abated after eating.

Trembling, convulsive movements of the limbs and head, spasms with tears and laughter alternately. There is exaltation of the whole nervous system. Trembling of the whole body with desire to lie down, which, however, worsens the fatigue.

Catarrh is a very general feature. Catarrh with dryness of mucous membranes, The throat looks parched and glazed.

The nose is stopped, feels dry and the point of it is cracked. Alum. has the fish-bone sensation in the throat on swallowing. There is profuse leucorrhoea running down to the heels, sometimes excoriating.

As with the mucous membrane so with the skin: itching eruptions, worse from warmth of bed. Eruptions of all indurations, ulcers. Granular eyelids. Hairs fall out all over body. The skin of the face feels as if covered with dried white of egg or as if a cobweb was on it. Fissures.

Burning pains in the back are very characteristic and especially a sensation as if a hot iron were forced through the lower vertebrae. There are pulsations in various parts.

The pains go upward. Upper left, lower right affected (opposite of Lyc.) The symptoms are worse on alternate days, periodically.

PAGE 78

Compare

(1) Bry. Plb.

(2) Aluminum chloridum. Pains of loco-motor ataxia. Lower tritis in water.

(3) Slag Silico, Sulphocalcite of Alumina 3x - anal itching, hemorrhoids, constipation, flatulent distention.

(4) Sec., Lath., Aluminum acetate solution.

(5) Alumen, Arg-n. (clergyman's sore throat, paralysis),

(6) Bar-c. - hypochondriasis of elderly, constipation, Bry., Calc.,

(7) Con. (old people, squint),

(8) Ferr. - chlorosis, relaxed abdomen, disgust for meat, etc.

(9) Ferr-i. - profuse transparent leucorrhoea.

(10) Graph. - chlorosis, skin rough, chapped, itching, nails, blepharitis, etc.

(11) Lach. - sad on waking, menopause.

(12) Ruta - loss of power of internal recti.

(13) Sepia - irritable, tearful, ozaena, scanty menses, puberty, prolapsus uteri, inactive rectum, weakness in urinary organs, etc.

(14) Sil., Sulph., Zinc. - inner canthus, granular lids, worse from wine.

Relations

Antidote to: Lead. Antidoted by: Bry., Nat-m., Cham., Ip., Camph. Complementary: Bry. Plb. Follows well: Bry., Lach., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Alumina silicata

(kaolin)

Pharmacy

Alum-sil. Alumina silicata. Kaolin. Chinese clay. Porcelain Clay. Bolus alba. andalusite rock. Alumina 63, Silica 37 parts. Kaolin is disintegrated Fel spar. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, lower triturations and higher potencies.

History

According to J. Landesmann, Alum-sil. is a remedy for croup and bronchitis. Aegidi was the first to use Alum-sil. in cases of croup. In old-school practice it is used "as a completely inert powder" in the same way as fuller's earth and also as a basis for making pills.

Landesmann confirmed its efficacy and relates a case as an example. After Acon., Hep., Spong., Bor., Phos. and Iod. had failed to relieve, Alum-sil. 6c, four or five globules every half-hour, rapidly removed the laboring, sawing respiration and the child was out of danger.

According to Farrington a leading indication is internal soreness along trachea and upper part of the chest, the child will not be touched. The use appears to be from the clinical side entirely. Alum-sil. 30c relieved symptoms of lead-poisoning in a case of Clarke's.

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

Alum-sil. is a deep acting remedy for chronic complaints of brain, spinal cord and nerves. Weakness, especially spinal. Aching and burning in spine. Formication, numbness, pain in all limbs.

Alum-sil. seems to be especially indicated where the croup has its seat in the lower portion of the larynx or upper part of the trachea, which may be recognized by the much more laboring and sawing respiration.

Constriction of orifices. Constriction is a marked general symptom. Aching and burning in spine. Formication, numbness and pain in all limbs. Epileptiform convulsions. Coldness during pains. Venous distention.

Clinical

Brain, disorders. Chest, soreness. Convulsions. Croup. Diphtheria. Lead poisoning. Nose, soreness. Spinal disorders.

Modalities

Better warmth, fasting, resting in bed. Worse cold air after eating, standing. Symptoms worse towards evening and in the night.

Symptoms

Chest

Excessive soreness along trachea and chest. Soreness of chest along trachea, cannot stand percussion. Catarrh of chest, pain, raw feeling. Feeling of great weakness in chest. Stitching pains.

Head

Congestion of brain. Constriction of scalp. Pain in head, better heat, perspires. Pain in eyes, flickering. Frequent coryza. Swelling and ulceration of nose. Pain in forehead.

PAGE 79

Limbs

Heaviness, jerking, numbness, aching and pains.

Lungs

Spasmodic cough with purulent viscid expectoration. Gray sputa. Capillary bronchitis. Larynx and chest sore. Membranous croup, extends down trachea. Husky voice, metallic,

rasping breathing and suffocative cough. Croup dipping down into trachea, heavy, labored, sawing respiration.

Nose

Itching and burning. Yellow discharge. Sore, scabby, stopped up. Nostrils feel sore, scabs form in nose, scanty and blood-streaked secretion.

Skin

Dryness of skin. Formication along course of nerves, veins feel full and distended. Sore to touch and pressure.

Throat

Membranous covering of left side of throat of right side.

Compare

(1) Alum., Sil., Kali-bi., Spong., Iod., Hep., Acon.

(2) Fuller's Earth.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aluminium aceticum

Pharmacy

Alumin-a. Aluminium aceticum. Aluminum acetate solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Externally, it is used as a lotion for putrid wounds and skin infections. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Aluminum acetate arrests hemorrhage from inertia of uterus. Hemorrhage.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Ambra grisea

(ambergis)

Pharmacy

Ambr. Ambra grisea. Ambergris. Morbid Secretion of the Whale. Trituration and tincture. Most probably a morbid product found in the Sperm Whale or floating in the sea. Not to be confounded with Amber Succinum. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, second and third potencies.

History

Ambra Grisea affects the nerves, causing nervousness, twitches and jerks. A great remedy for the elderly people with impairment of all functions. Weakness, coldness and numbness, usually of single parts, fingers, arms, etc. Also for patients weakened by age or overwork, who are anemic and sleepless.

Homeopathic

Ambra Grisea produces faintness, (Mosch.), nervousness, jerks and twitches. Reflex action is increased. The patient has an embarrassed air, the bashful state is very characteristic. Embarrassed in company, cannot have others present during urination and stool. (Nat-m.). In old age, asthma and colds.

Coughs are worse when many people are present. As if in a dream. Forgetful. There is defective reaction in nervous patients.

Sensation of icy coldness in abdomen. Extreme nervous hypertension. Patients are worn out, yet over-impressionable. Music aggravates symptoms. External numbness of whole body in the morning and weakness.

Adapted to hysterical subjects or those suffering from spinal irritation with convulsive cough, belching, etc. Slight or unusual things aggravates the breathing and the heart, start the menses etc. Emaciation. Weakness of upper parts of the body with trembling of lower part.

One-sided complaints call for it. Symptoms suddenly change places. Numbness and torpor of the whole body especially in the morning. Coldness of the body with twitching. Tearing in muscles and joints often on one side.

Clinical

Anus, irritation. Asthma. Bashfulness. Brain, softening. Cardiac asthma. Convulsions. Cough. Deafness. Emaciation. Face, pimples. Hysteria. Jaundice. Menstrual irregularity. Music intolerance. Nervousness. Nosebleed. Nymphomania. Pruritus vulvae. Puerperal convulsions. Ranula. Reaction defective. Spleen, pain. Tympanites. Vertigo.

Causations

Shock due to business failure or due to the deaths one after another in the family. Effects of domestic shock, business worry. Loss of near relatives. Imaginations.

Constitutions

Suited to excitable, nervous children. Young modern society girls. Nervous persons. Lean persons. Elderly persons with a nervous bilious temperament. "Dried-up" nervous persons. "Thin, scrawny women." It is adapted to hysterical subjects who are weakened by age and overwork to the elderly with impairment of all functions. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better slow motion in open air, lying on painful part, cold drinks. Worse music, presence of others from any unusual thing, morning. Worse from overlifting, mornings. Worse from warmth, warm room, warm milk. Worse from embarrassment, agitation, worry, thinking of problems.

PAGE 80

Symptoms

MIND

The memory is impaired, slow comprehension. Awkward. Dread of people and desire to be alone. Dwells upon unpleasant things. Melancholy, sits for days weeping. Dreamy. Time passes slowly. Thinking difficult in the morning with old people. Cannot understand what one reads.

Cannot do anything in presence of others. Intensely shy, blushes easily. Music causes weeping and trembling. Sad. Despair, loathing of life. Fantastic illusions. Bashful, blushes easily. Loss of love of life. Restless, excited, very loquacious. Hearing others talk or talking himself affects him. Aversion to laughter.

Flitting, flighty talker, modern society girls. Jumping from one subject to another, never waiting to have first question answered. Fixed disagreeable fancies. Imagines diabolic faces, sights.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Incarcerated flatus. Tension and inflation of the abdomen, principally after eating and drinking. Sensation of coldness in the abdomen. Sweat on abdomen and thighs. Pressive pain in the epigastrium.

Abdomen

Heaviness in the belly. Cutting pains with diarrhea. Pain in the spleen, as if something were torn off. Flatulent colic in the night.

Back

Pressive, drawing pain in the neck and back. Heaviness in the back, with pain in the belly, as if the intestines were compressed. Shooting pain in the loins. Stiffness in the loins after sitting long.

Chest

Oppression felt in the chest and between the scapulae. Sensation of rawness in the chest. Itching in the chest and in the thyroid gland. Rheumatic pain, as from a bruise in the chest.

Ears

Hardness of hearing with cold sensation in abdomen. Deaf in one, roaring and whistling in the other.

Eyes

Stitching in the eyelids as if a styne were being formed. Eyelids, heavy, cannot open them though awake. *Spots float before the eyes after sewing.*

Face

Twitching of the facial muscles. Cramps in lips, lips hot. Left cheek red. Flushes of the face, jaundiced color. Embarrassed look. Tetanus, lock-jaw in new born.

Female

The sexual desire is increased. Nymphomania, Itching of pudendum with soreness and swelling. Menses too early and too profuse. Itching in labia. Profuse, bluish leucorrhoea. Worse at night. Discharge of blood between periods, at every little incident. Worse after hard stools, walking a little longer etc. Lying down aggravates uterine symptoms.

Food

Thirstlessness. Want of appetite.

Head

Pressure on front part of head with mental depression. Tearing pain in upper half of brain. Brain, feels loose, falls to side lain on. Softening of brain. Rush of blood to head, when listening to music. Hearing impaired. Profuse bleeding from teeth. Hair falls out. Confusion in occiput, also sprained feeling in. Headache worse blowing nose.

Heart

Palpations with pressure in chest as if **from a lump lodged there** or as if the chest were obstructed. Conscious of the pulse. Palpations in open air **with pale face**. Anxiety in heart.

Kidneys

Cannot pass urine in presence of others. Pain in bladder and rectum at the same time. Burning in orifice of urethra and anus. Feeling in urethra as if a few two drops passed out. Burning and itching in urethra while urinating. Urine turbid, even during emission, forming a brown sediment. Urinates more than drinks. Urine sour during whooping cough. Burning, smarting, itching in vulva during urination.

Limbs

Cramps in hands and fingers, worse grasping anything. Cramps in legs. Left leg becomes quite blue during menses. Twitching of limbs with coldness of body during sleep. Cramps in legs and calves. Limbs go to sleep easily. Finger nails brittle. Drops what one is carrying. Coldness of hand (left) with headache. Sore and raw between thighs.

Liver

Aching in small spot in the region of liver better pressure. Liver pains, most frequently pressive.

Lungs

Asthma of elderly people and of children. Asthma with eructation of gas. Asthma when attempting sex. Wheezing in the chest. Nervous spasmodic cough with hoarseness and eructation, on waking in morning. Worse in presence of people. Hollow, spasmodic and barking cough, coming from deep in chest, then eructation. Tickling in throat, larynx and trachea, chest oppressed, gets out of breath when coughing. Choking when hawking up phlegm. Bluish, white expectoration. Cough worse music, talking, reading aloud, lifting weight. Loss of breath from cough. Cough with emaciation.

Male

Voluptuous excitement of and itching in genitals. Voluptuous itching of scrotum. Parts externally numb, burn internally. Violent erections without voluptuous sensations.

Impotence.

Mouth

Profuse bleeding from the gums offensive breath. Insipid or rancid taste. Sour mouth, worse after milk. Salivation with cough. Small growths under tongue. Ranula.

Nose

Nosebleed, while washing face in the morning. Nosebleed during menses. Stoppage mostly at night, must breathe through the mouth with chronic coryza.

Rectum

Flatulence, cannot have others present during urination and stool, worse during pregnancy. Constipation during pregnancy and after delivery. Frequent ineffectual urging for stool. Large flow of blood with stools.

Sensations

Sensation of coldness, numbness in spots or of single parts, fingers, arms etc. with twitching. Itching with trembling and flushing. General pulsation.

Skin

Itching and soreness, especially around genitals. Numbness of skin. Arms "go to sleep."

Sleep

Retires tired, wakeful as soon as touches the pillow. Cannot sleep from worry, must get up. Anxious dreams. Coldness of body and twitching of limbs during sleep.

Stomach

Distention of stomach and abdomen after midnight. Sensation of coldness in abdomen. After eating, cough and gasping and a feeling, as if food did not go down into the

stomach. Belching with a violent, convulsive cough. Acid belching like heartburn.

Heartburn from drinking milk.

Temperature

Frequent flushes of heat at short intervals. Sweat on slightest exertion especially on abdomen and thighs.

Throat

Sensation as if a plug in throat with difficulty in swallowing. Sore, raw from exposure to air, worse motion of tongue.

Vertigo

Senile vertigo with weakness in head and stomach. Senile dizziness.

Comments

The pelvic organs are painfully influenced. There is voluptuous itching on the scrotum and some rawness below the thighs in the male.

PAGE 82

In the female there is discharge of blood between the periods at every little accidents, as straining at stool or extra work. Severe itching on pudenda. During urination, itching, tickling, burning of vulva and urethra. Nymphomania with discharge of bluish white mucus.

After childbirth, obstinate constipation and tenesmus with bashfulness, cannot make the attempt to stool if any one is present, even the nurse. There is a tickling, spasmodic cough. Cough excited by speaking. Night cough. Cough followed by copious belching. Itching in chest.

The limbs go to sleep easily. Finger nails are brittle. Sweat on slightest exertion. Sleepless from worry, retires tired, wakeful as soon as touches pillows.

Compare

- (1) Ol-suc. - hiccough.
- (2) Sumb., Cast., Asaf., Croc., Lil-t.
- (3) Moschus (faintness, hysteric asthma),
- (4) Castor., Asaf., Psor. and Valer. (defective reaction),
- (5) Coca (bashfulness),
- (6) Kali-br., Nux-v. (increased reflexes),
- (7) Nux-v. (thin, nervous persons),
- (8) Ars. - Asthma, Phos. - asthma, nervous excitability, "irritable weakness," slender build,
- (9) Bov. - flow of blood between the periods.
- (10) Lach. and Sep. - worse from overlifting.
- (11) Coff., Chin., Ign., Sulph., Puls., Staph.,
- (12) Sec. - scrawny women.

Relations

Related remedies: Bar-c, Ign. Do not confound with Amber succinum. Antidoted by: Camph., Coff., Nux-v., Puls., Staph. Antidote to: Staph. - especially the voluptuous itching of scrotum, Nux-v. Follows well: Moschus frequently follows advantageously.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

[Ambrosia artemisiaefolia](#)

(ragweed)

Pharmacy

Ambro. Ragweed. *Ambrosia artemisiaefolia*. Roman Wormwood. Hog-weed. N. O. Composite. America. Tincture of fresh flower heads and young shoots. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency, 10 drops in water during and after attack of nosebleed. In hay fever higher potencies.

Herbal

The fresh leaves and flowers are pounded to a pulp and macerated with two parts by weight of alcohol.

In the 1889 Homeopathic Recorder, Dr. C. F. Millspaugh, writes: Of late years much attention has been called to the species of the genus *Ambrosia* (the Rag Weeds) as being, through the agency of their pollen, the cause of hay fever.

Dr. E. T. Marsh and another experimenter suffered severely from symptoms of coryza and hay fever while working with the pollen of this plant. *Ambrosia* should therefore be of service in similar disorders. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Ambrosia is a remedy for lachrymation, hay fever and intolerable itching of the eyelids. Nosebleeds. Stuffed feeling in nose and head. Some forms of whooping-cough. The respiratory tract in its entire length stopped up. Many forms of diarrhea, especially during summer months, also dysentery.

Clinical

Allergies. Coryza. Hay fever. Lachrymation. Nosebleed. Whooping cough.

Symptoms

Eyes

Smart and burn. Lachrymation.

Lungs

Irritation of trachea and bronchial tubes with asthmatic attacks. (Aral., Eucal.) Wheezy cough. Whooping cough.

Nose

Hay fever. Allergies. Watery coryza, sneezing, watery discharge. Nosebleed. Stuffed up feeling of nose and head.

Compare

(1) In hay fever: All-c., Euphr., Sabad.

(2) Wye., Succ-ac., Ars-i., Arund.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammoniacum gummi

(Gum Ammoniac)

Pharmacy

Ammc. Gum-ammoniac. *Ammoniacum gummi*. N. O. Umbelliferae. Gum-ammoniac is obtained from *Dorema Ammoniacum*. Trituration of the gum. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

PAGE 83

History

With Ammoniac the heart beats too strong, worse lying on left side. Great accumulations of mucus. There are many rheumatic pains in the limbs and loins. There is marked sensitiveness to cold and worse in cold weather.

Stitches are prominent in the provings. Stitches in the cecum at 7 p.m. , alternating with pains elsewhere. This should make it appropriate in some cases of appendicitis.

Homeopathic

Ammoniac acts on the mucous membranes, causing at first diminished secretions and then increased. A remedy for the elderly and feeble, especially in chronic bronchitis.

Sensitive to cold.

There are stars and fiery points before the sight. Sees smoke in circles. Dim sight from a blow on the head. Dim sight from excessive reading. Sensation of burning and scratching in neck and esophagus. Hydrocele.

Hemorrhages that causes abundant serous discharges. Dropsical complaints. Gout not developing in usual form of attacks, but disturbing general health. Scrofulous tumors or enlarged joints.

Clinical

Appendicitis, Asthenopia. Asthma. Bronchitis. **Eyes** disorders. Glands disorders. Heart disorders. Hydrocele. Panaritium.

Constitutions

It is suited to bronchial disorders in old people brought on by cold weather. **Planets:** Sun, Mercury.

Symptoms

MIND

Ill-humor is the prevailing mental feature of Ammoniac.

Eyes

Dim sight. Stars and fiery points float before eyes. **Easily fatigued from reading.**

Food

Want of appetite.

Head

Catarrhal headache due to closure of frontal sinuses.

Heart

Heart beats stronger, extends to pit of stomach.

Lungs

Coarse rattling of chest in elderly people. Difficult breathing. Chronic bronchial catarrh. Large accumulation of pus and feeble expectoration, worse from cold weather. Mucus tough and hard.

Throat

Throat dry, worse inhaling fresh air. Full feeling, burning and scraping sensation. Immediately after eating, sensation as if something stuck in esophagus, causing swallowing.

Compare

(1) Senega., Ant-t., Bals-p.

Relations

Antidotes: Bry., Arn.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium aceticum

(acetate of ammonia)

Pharmacy

Am-a. Ammonium aceticum. Ammonia acetate. Spiritus ^{MIND} ereri. Aqueous solution.

Historical dose: All potencies.

History

This is a very old medicine in great use in old-school practice for "fever mixtures."

Planets: Mercury, Mars.

Homeopathic

Ammonium aceticum has been experimented with by Wibmer, who experienced the following symptoms: "Scraping in throat. Increased warmth in abdomen in the skin, especially of face. Heaviness in the head." "Bathed in sweat" is a leading indication. It causes profuse flow of urine, said to contain sugar.

Clinical

Diabetes. Fever. Sweat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium benzoicum

(benzoate of ammonia)

Pharmacy

Am-be. Ammon. benzoicum. Benzoate of Ammonia. Solution in distilled water.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second trituration.

History

One of the remedies for albuminuria, especially in the gouty. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

The chief symptoms of Ammonium Benzoicum are the head feels heavy, dull and stupid. Urine scanty, smoky. Right kidney sensitive to pressure. Gout with fluid in great toe joint or with deposits. Gout with deposits in the joints. Gout with fluid in big toe joint or with deposits.

PAGE 84

Clinical

Albuminuria. Dropsy. Gout. Indigestion. Ranula. Rheumatism.

Symptoms

Back

Pain across sacrum with urgency to stool. Soreness in region of right kidney.

Face

Bloated, swollen eyelids. Swelling under tongue like granula.

Head

Heavy, stupid feeling.

Kidneys

Urine is smoky, scanty. Albuminuria. Albuminous urine and thick deposits. Urinary incontinence in the aged.

Compare

(1) Ter., Benz-ac., Ammonia salts, Caust.

(2) In albuminuria compare: Kalm., Helon, Merc-c., Berb., Canth.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium bromatum

(bromide of ammonia)

Pharmacy

Am-br. Ammon. bromatum. Bromide of Ammonium. Solution in distilled water.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first potency.

History

This salt has been well proved by A. M. Cushing. Nervous constitutions. **Planets:**

Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Ammonium bromatum has the eyes and ovaries markedly affected. In the morning the eyes are red and sore with mucus in corners, (worse left eye). There is pain in left ovary, dull with hard swelling. Obesity.

Am-br. is indicated in laryngeal and pharyngeal catarrh. Chronic laryngeal catarrh of speakers. Sudden strangling, suffocating, cough. Suffocating sensation before epilepsy. Irritable feeling in finger nails, better by biting it. Constrictive pain in head, chest, legs.

Clinical

Ciliary neuralgia. Coryza. Cough. Epilepsy. Kidney. pain. Larynx, catarrh. Nails, biting. Obesity. Ophthalmia, scrofulous. Ovaries, disorders. Pharyngitis. Pterygium. Whooping-cough.

Modalities

Better from warmth and warm drinks. Worse in open air, cold air. Many symptoms occur on waking, 3 a.m.

Symptoms

Eyes

Edges of lids red and swollen, also Meibomian glands. *Eyeballs feel large and pain around eyes into head.*

Head

Cerebral congestion. Feeling of a band above ears. Sneezing, thick nasal discharge.

Lungs

Sudden, short cough, strangling. Tickling in trachea and bronchial tubes. Wakes at 3 a.m. with cough. Feels suffocated, continuous cough, when lying down at night, sharp pain in lungs. Whooping Cough. Dry, spasmodic cough on lying down.

Throat

Smarting in mouth. Tickling in throat with inclination to dry, spasmodic cough, especially at night. Burning in fauces. White, sticky mucus. Chronic speakers' catarrh.

Comments

The mucus of Am-br. is apt to be stringy. A sudden desire to cough, so sudden it causes strangling. Sudden short cough when rising in morning from accumulation of mucus in throat. Cough at 3 a.m.

Am-br. is indicated in epilepsy when the aura begins with a fainting or suffocating sensation at epigastrium, rising up both sides of sternum to throat.

There is an irritable feeling under finger nails, better only by biting them. Must walk about for fear of suffocation.

Compare

(1) Hyos., Con., Arg-n., Kali-bi.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium carbonicum

(sal volatile)

Pharmacy

Am-c. Ammon. carbon. Sal volatile. Sesqui carbonate of Ammonia. Solution in distilled water. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, lower potencies, sixth potency best for general use.

History

Am-c. is for those who lead a sedentary life, have a slow reaction generally and are disposed to frequent use of the smelling-bottle.

PAGE 85

Am-c. is adapted to stout women who are always tired and weary, take cold easily in winter and suffer from cholera-like symptoms before menses and who lead a sedentary life. Dr. Gallavardin has cured uncleanness in bodily habits with Am-c.

Homeopathic

Ammonium carb. has a condition of poor oxygenation that underlies a large proportion of its' symptoms. This remedy is found in rather stout women who are always tired and weary, catches colds easily, suffer from cholera-like symptoms before menses.

The venous under-oxygenated condition of the medicine again appears in the excessive sleepiness produced in the daytime. In the night there are dreams of spectres of death and attacks of anguish.

Mucous membranes of the respiratory organs are especially affected. Obese patients with weak heart, wheezing, feel suffocated. Very sensitive to cold air. Great aversion to water, cannot bear to touch it. Too frequent and profuse menses.

Lymphatic and parotid gland swollen and indurated. Hard swelling of parotid and cervical glands. Pains are bruised and sore. There is internal raw burning. Malignancy. Prostration from trifles. Lies down from debility or soreness of whole body.

Malignant scarlatina with somnolence, swollen glands, dark red sore throat, faintly developed eruption. Uremia. Heaviness in all the organs. Swelling of parts, glands, etc. Discharges are hot, acrid, adherent. Prostration from trifles.

Old age problems. Uncleanliness in bodily habits. Scorbutic condition, the muscles are soft and flabby, teeth drop out, hemorrhages, hectic.

Very sensitive to cold air. Erythema, then vesication. Finally gangrenous degeneration.

Clinical

Anxiety. Asthma. Bedwetting. Bronchitis. Colic. Cough. Dislocations, pains. Emphysema. Erysipelas. Goiter. Gums, sensitive. Hemorrhoids. Hysteria. Lungs, edema. Measles. Military eruptions. Nose disorders. Parotiditis. Rickets. Scarlatina. Spotted fever. Sprains. Sternum, pain. Toothache. Uremia. Whitlow.

Causations

Ill effects of charcoal fumes. Nosebleed comes on when washing the face.

Constitutions

It is adapted to overweight patients with weak hearts, wheezing and a suffocated feeling. The remedy is suited to scrofulous children, stout and sedentary women. Most of the carbonates are suited to states of obesity. Women who are always having recourse to the smelling-bottle. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mercury.

Modalities

Better lying on painful side and on stomach in dry weather. Better from pressure, eating, lying on abdomen. Dry weather. Lying on right side. Worse evenings from applications, washing and 3 to 4 a.m. during menses. Worse from cold, cloudy days, damp cold, wet weather, raw cold, open air. Worse falling asleep, motion, chewing, pressing teeth, bending down, new moon.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental faculties are slow, weak memory, heedlessness, absence of mind. Sadness, disposition to weep. Timidity. Apprehensive. Ill-humor. Heedless and unruly. Forgetful, gloomy during stormy weather. Vacant mind. Loss of memory, worse vexation. Talking and hearing others talk affects greatly. Sad, weepy, unreasonable. Tendency to make mistakes in speaking, writing and calculating. Depressed with weakness of intellect. Aversion to work. Peevish, fretting, as if crime has been committed. Uncleanliness. (Sulph.) Great aversion to water, cannot bear to touch it.

Timidity of character. Sadness, with disposition to weep. Apprehensions and anguish in the evening. Anxiety with weakness and nightmares. Disgust with life.

PAGE 86

MIND

Ill-humor in the morning. Morose. Disobedient and unruly. Excessive gaiety. Heedlessness. Great absence of mind and weakness of memory.

Tendency to make mistake in speaking, in writing, or in calculating. Impairment of the intellectual faculties.

Abdomen

Flatulent, painful colic. Flatulent hernia. Colic with pain between the scapulae. Pain in the abdomen, with diarrhea. Spasmodic colic with nausea, and accumulation of water in the mouth. Noise and pain in abdomen.

Back

Pains in the lumbar region and pains in the nape of the neck. Painful swelling of the glands of the neck and of the axillary glands. Goiter. Drawing tension in the back and in the loins.

Blood

Hemorrhages are dark and thin. Hemorrhagic diathesis from fluidity of blood and dissolution of red blood corpuscles, tendency to gangrenous ulcerations. Hemorrhages are dark from nose, gums and bowels.

Chest

Shootings in the chest and in the sides. Feeling of fatigue in the chest. Congestion towards the chest. Heaviness in the chest, as from congestion of blood to the chest. Burning in the chest.

Ears

Hardness of hearing. Shocks through ears, eyes and nose, when gnashing teeth. Itching above the ears, spreads over the whole body.

Eyes

Burning of eyes with aversion to light. Eye-strain. (Nat-m.) Burning and dry. Prolonged use of eyes cause asthenopia with appearance of yellow spots on looking at white objects. Flood of tears. Large black spots float after sewing. Pain in the eyes better afternoon sleep. Sore canthi.

Face

Boils and pustules during menses. Corners of the mouth are sore, cracked and burn. Cracks and burning in lip. Hard swelling of the cheek.

Female

Itching, swelling and burning of pudendum. Copious leucorrhea, burning, acrid, watery. Aversion to the other sex. Irritation of clitoris.

Female

Menses too frequent, profuse, early, copious, clotted, black, colicky pains and hard, difficult stool with fatigue, especially of thighs, yawning and chilliness. Cholera-like symptoms with menses. Menses flow more at night, then dyspnea or weakness.

Food

Continual thirst, no appetite, excepting for bread and cold food. Great hunger and appetite, yet a small quantity satiates. Unconquerable appetite for sugar.

Head

Obstinate headache. Headache with nausea. Pulsating forehead, better pressure and in a warm room. Shocks, through head, eyes, ears and nose, on biting. Violent headache. Full,

bursting pain in forehead. Brain seems loose. Hammering, pressure, and beatings in the head. Headache, as if from carbonic acid gas. Soreness of the scalp and of the hair. Itching in the head. Falling off of the hair.

Heart

Heart becomes weak, collapse. Heart weakness, wakes with difficult breathing and palpitations. Audible palpitation with fear, cold sweat, lachrymation inability to speak, loud breathing and trembling hands. Angina Pectoris. Circulation becomes sluggish and under-oxygenation of blood produces lividity, weakness and drowsiness. Vitality becomes low and there is lack of reaction.

Kidneys

Frequent desire involuntary at night. Tenesmus of bladder. Urine, white, bloody, sandy, copious, turbid and fetid. Involuntary urination towards morning.

Limbs

Parts lain on become numb. Tearing in joints relieved by heat of bed inclination to stretch limbs. Hands cold and blue, distended veins. Ganglion. Fingers swell when arm is hanging down. Fingers and hands swell, when arms are hanging down. Whitlow. Panaritium, deep-seated periosteal pain. Right arm heavy and weak. Cramps in calves and soles. Big toe painful and swollen. Felons in the beginning.

PAGE 87

Limbs

Heel painful on standing. Tearing in ankle and bones of feet, better when warm in bed. Inclination to stretch limbs. Tearing pain better by heat of bed. Right foot numb. Aching in bones better change of weather.

Liver

Pressure, pain as from excoriation and burning in the hepatic region. Piercing shootings in the liver, when seated in the evening.

Lungs

Increasing difficulty in breathing, it wakes him, better cool air. Hoarseness. Chest feels tired. Emphysema. Much oppression in breathing, worse after any effort and entering warm room or ascending even a few steps. Asthenic pneumonia. Slow labored, stertorous breathing, bubbling sound. Winter catarrh with slimy sputum and specks of blood. Pulmonary edema. Rattling in chest but gets up little. Pulmonary edema. Cough every morning about three o'clock with dyspnea, palpitation, burning in chest, worse ascending. Cough after influenza. Congestion of lungs. Expectoration of pure blood after cough.

Male

Itching and pain of scrotum and spermatic cords. Erection without desire. Seminal emissions. Persistent erections without desire or violent sexual desire without erection. Seminal emissions frequent after sex.

Mouth

Great dryness of mouth and throat. Vesicles on tongue. Taste sour, metallic. Cracking of jaws on chewing. Tender, bleeding gums. Mouth and throat dry. Vesicles on tongue. Burning, hindering eating and speech. Swelling inside cheek.

Nose

Profuse watery coryza. Discharge of sharp, burning water. Stoppage at night with long continued coryza. Continuous urging to sneeze. Cannot breathe through nose. Snuffles of

children. Inability to blow the nose in children. Nosebleeds if hands or face are washed after eating or on waking. Ozaena, blows bloody mucus from nose. Tip of nose congested. Boil on tip.

Rectum

Constipation with hard, dry stools. Stools difficult, hard and knotty. Bleeding hemorrhoids, worse during menses. Itching at anus. Protruding hemorrhoids worse after stools or without stools, better lying, cannot walk. Discharge of blood before and after stools. Dark acrid diarrhea.

Skin

Red or mottled skin. Erysipelas in the elderly with brain symptoms. Malignant scarlatina. Violent itching and burning blisters. Scarlet rash. Miliary rash. Faintly developed eruptions from defective vitality. Eczema in the bends of limbs, between legs, about anus and genitals.

Sleep

Sleepiness during the day. Starts from sleep strangling. The sooner one goes to bed the better one sleeps.

Stomach

Pain at the pit of stomach with heartburn, nausea, water brash and chilliness. Flatulent dyspepsia. Great appetite, but easy satisfaction.

Teeth

Loose or blunt teeth. Toothache during menses. Pressing teeth together sends shocks through head, eyes and ears.

Temperature

Coldness. Burning heat with thirst.

Throat

Enlarged tonsils and glands of neck. Burning pain all down throat. Tendency to gangrenous ulceration of tonsils. Diphtheria when nose is stopped up, membrane extends to upper lip.

Vertigo

Vertigo, on reading in a sitting posture, in the morning or in the evening, sometimes with nausea.

Comments

Am-c. is a chilly remedy with great sensitiveness to cold open air, worse in wet, stormy weather from washing from wet poultice, better by warmth. Am-c. is a right-side medicine and a venous medicine. Worse at night: 3 a.m.

Am-c. is also hemorrhagic. There is the scorbutic condition of bleeding gums. Bleeding from the nose, especially in the morning on washing after a meal. Bleeding hemorrhoids, at every menstrual period bleeding from rectum.

PAGE 88

The menses are premature and copious, the blood being dark (colic and pains in loins or toothache accompanying).

Sleepiness with many conditions. Tickling cough. Bloody expectoration accompanying the cough. Asthma. Cough from 2 to 5 a.m. Anguish at heart: palpitation and faintness. Pain as from fatigue (hip-joint, legs, thighs). Pains as from dislocation or sprain (wrist, great toe). pain as of contraction of tendons. Numbness and stiffness of arms and hands. The pains are ulcerative, shooting, digging.

Miliary eruption. Swelling of glands. Headache worse in morning with nausea. Hammering, pressing, bursting, as if contents would start through forehead. Feeling of looseness of brain— as if it fell from side to side, whichever way the head was moved. Burning in eyes, dryness, black spots, sparks, myopia, cataract, catarrh. Muscular asthenopia from prolonged use of the eyes with appearance of yellow spots on looking at white objects. Pterygium. Nausea, vomiting, fullness, water-brash, worse after eating. Flatulence. Slow, hard evacuations in small pieces. Hemorrhoids during menstrual period. Miliary eruptions. Dry tetter, excoriations, ulcerations, phagedenic. Restlessness, paralytic weakness. Great prostration with falling temperature. Gout in great toe. Heel painful on standing.

Compare

(1) Ant-t, Carb-v, Glon, Lach, Mur-ac. Rhus-t.

(2) Ammonias, Ant-t., Ars.

(3) Aur. - crushing weight on sternum, but Aur. has less somnolence and less venous congestion.

(4) Lach. - to which Am-c. is inimical.

(2) Phos., Puls., Sulph.

Relations

It antidotes: Rhus and stings of insects, poisoning from charcoal fumes. Is antidoted by: Arn., Camph., Hep., Vegetable acids, Fixed oils. Inimical to: Lach. similar in action.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium causticum

(spirits of hartshorn)

Pharmacy

Am-caust. Ammonium causticum. Hydrate of Ammonia. Spirits of Hartshorn. Solution in water. Historical dose: All potencies, first to third potency, also five to ten minims, well diluted with water.

History

The symptoms of caustic ammonia closely resemble those of the carbonate. The caustic nature of the drug is exemplified in the burning sensations experienced, especially in throat, gullet and rectum. Am-caust. is a powerful heart stimulant.

In a case of poisoning in a man who took a mouthful of a strong solution of "household ammonia" by mistake there was great swelling of mucous membrane of mouth and throat, stertorous breathing, voice muffled and husky, later, cough with blood-stained expectoration.

One night there was headache and delirium and at the same time the urine contained albumen and hyaline casts. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Ammonium causticum is for fainting, thrombosis, hemorrhage, snake-bites, chloroform narcosis, may be given by inhalation. The edema and ulceration of mucous membranes produced by this powerful drug have been utilized as guiding symptoms for its use, hence in membranous croup with burning in esophagus. Aphonia.

A good remedy in aphonia, weak voice low. Speech broken. Aphonia with debility or with burning rawness in throat. Great oppression of breathing, the patient gasps for breath.

Shivering with chills. Rheumatism of shoulders and thighs muscles. hemorrhages occur from mucous surfaces. White patches on tongue and inner side of cheeks There is intense thirst and violent ejection of stomach contents. Worse after eating or drinking.

Clinical

Aphonia. Chills. Cyanosis. Esophagitis. Hemorrhage. Nephritis. Rheumatism. Sloughing of tissue. Snake-bites. Thirst. Thrombosis. Timidity. Ulcerations. Vomiting.

PAGE 89

Symptoms

MIND

There is timidity, great tendency to take fright. Great excitement in evening.

Limbs

Excessive exhaustion and muscular debility. Rheumatism of shoulders. Skin hot and dry.

Lungs

Difficult breathing. Accumulation of mucus with incessant coughing. Uvula covered with white mucus.

Nose

Nasal diphtheria with burning excoriating discharge.

Throat

Loss of voice. burning rawness in throat. Spasm of the glottis with suffocation, patient gasps for breath. Pain in esophagus on breathing deeply. Scraping and burning in throat and esophagus.

Compare

(1) Am-c., Caust.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium iodatum

(iodide of ammonia)

Pharmacy

Am-i. Ammonium iodatum. Iodide of Ammonia. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration.

History

Ammonium Iodatum is indicated when Iodine has but partially relieved its cases of laryngitis and bronchitis, catarrhal pneumonia, edema of lungs. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Dull headaches, especially in young people. The face is stupid, heavy. Vertigo and Meniere's disease. Laryngitis and bronchitis, catarrhal pneumonia, edema of lungs.

Compare

(1) Iodine.

(2) Ammonium tartaricum - dry hacking cough after every cold.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium muriaticum

(sal ammoniac)

Pharmacy

Am-m. Ammon. chloride. Ammon. muriaticum. Sal ammoniac. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, lowest potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Am-m. is less prominently a right-side medicine than Am-c., Guernsey regards it as rather left-sided. Both cause paralytic weakness, both are worse in open air. Am-m. has better from warm bath. Am-c. has greater sensibility to cold and to damp weather than the muriate. Both have itching eruptions of all kinds, drowsiness by day with indolence, shivering in the evening.

The mental state is very similar in the two. The muriate has perhaps more melancholy and disposition to tears than the other and it has peculiar to itself "antipathy to certain persons." Am-m. has fear of darkness like Stram., which is not noted under Am-c.

Homeopathic

Am-m. affects mucous membranes increasing the secretion in the lungs and gallbladder ducts. Am-c. has fat all over. Fatty tumors. Large buttocks. Obesity. Body fat but the legs are thin.

A state of prostration bordering on a typhoid state is produced by this remedy. Tendency to irregular circulation, blood seems to be in constant turmoil, pulsations.

Many symptoms are accompanied by cough or profuse glairy mucus discharges with liver trouble. It causes ulceration and ulcerative pains, also dislocation-like pains and tension as if tendons were contracted. Boiling sensation. Many groups of symptoms are accompanied by cough, profuse glairy secretions.

Am-m. causes ulceration and ulcerative or festering pain. Neuralgic pains in the stumps of amputated limbs. Hemorrhages. Boiling sensation. Tension and tightness, as if the muscles or tendons are too short in groins, hamstrings, lumbar region etc.

PAGE 90

Clinical

Anosmia. Bronchitis. Colds. Constipation. Coryza. Cough. Diarrhea. **Eyes** inflammation. Fatty tumors. Feet, pains. Glands, enlarged. hemorrhoids. Liver disorders. Melancholia. Menstruation, disorders during. Obesity. Pneumonia. Sciatica. Scurvy. Spleen, pains. Sprains. Stumps, neuralgia. Tonsils, swelling. Ulcers.

Causations

Effects of grief.

Constitutions

It is especially adapted to obese and sluggish patients who have respiratory troubles. It is adapted to patients who are overweight, puffy and tired with thin limbs, who always feel tired and sore. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from open air, rapid motion, walking crooked. Worse morning the head and chest. Worse afternoons, the abdominal symptoms, evenings, the skin, fever and limbs. Worse walking erect, periodically, night from 2 to 4 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Am-m. covers the consequences of grief. Desire to cry, but cannot. Melancholy and apprehensive, as from internal grief. Involuntary, aversion to certain persons.

Abdomen

Stitches in spleen, while eating with difficult breathing. Splenic stitches, especially in the morning with difficult breathing. Pain around navel. Abdominal symptoms appear during pregnancy. Excessive fatty deposit around abdomen. Much flatus. Tense sprained feeling in groins, must walk bent. Groins feel swollen and sore.

Back

Swollen cervical glands. Sore sprain or icy coldness between scapulae, not relieved by warmth. Fatty swelling on nape, extending from ear to ear. Lumbago. Backache, as if in a vise when sitting. Bruise pain in coccyx when sitting.

Chest

Oppression of chest. Burning at small spots in chest. Pulsation, burning spots in chest.

Eyes

Mist before eyes in bright light. Optical illusions in incipient cataract, capsular cataract.
Flying spots, yellow spots, before the eyes.

Face

Inflammatory face ache. Mouth and lips sore and excoriated. Pale. Lips burning like fire. Lips dry, shriveled cracked, must moisten them with tongue. Burning eruptions better cold application.

Female

Menses too early too free, dark, clotted, flow more at night. Prolapsed uterus. Pain as if sprained in left side of abdomen during pregnancy. Diarrhea, greenish mucous stools and navel pain during menses. Leucorrhoea like white of an egg (Alum., Bor., Calc-p.) with pain about the navel, brown, slimy after every urination. Diarrhea, vomiting with menses.

Food

Loss of appetite. Loss of appetite and thirstlessness. Much thirst, mostly evenings. Sometimes extreme thirst. Prevailing fever. Want of appetite alternating with canine hunger.

Head

Brain paralysis. Hair falls out with itchiness and dandruff. Feels full, compressed, worse mornings. Heaviness in the forehead, pressive pain towards the root of the nose with a sensation, as if brain were torn.

Kidneys

Profuse and frequent urination. Urging yet a few drops pass, until next stool when it flows freely. Profuse ammoniacal smelling urine.

Limbs

Chronic sprains. Pain as from ulceration in finger tips. Shooting and tearing in tips of fingers and toes. Ulcerative pain in heels. Contraction of hamstring tendons. Hamstrings as if too short, pain on walking. Sciatica, worse left, sitting, better lying. Neuralgic pain

in amputated limbs. Tense sprained feeling in the groins, must walk bent. Ulcerative pain in fingertips. Offensive sweaty feet. Pain in feet during menses. Pain in or ulcer on heel. Buttocks large.

Liver

Chronic congestion of liver. Cough with liver symptoms.

Lungs

Hoarseness and burning in larynx. Dry, hacking, scraping cough, worse lying on back or right side. Stitches in chest. Cough with profuse salivation or with liver symptoms. Cough loose in afternoon with profuse expectoration and rattling of mucus. Cannot breathe from coughing. Scanty secretion. Noisy, rattling tenacious mucus in chest. Cough worse lying on back or right side.

Mouth

Slimy. Burning blisters on tip of tongue.

PAGE 91

Nose

Sneezing. Loss of smell. Free acrid, hot watery discharge corroding the lip and closing one nostril. Obstructed, stuffy feeling, constant and unavailing efforts to blow it out. Nose sore to touch, ulcerative pain in nostrils. As of a rough body, obstructing upper sinuses. Nose sore to touch. Sneezing aroused her from sleep with shooting pain in the nape of the neck as far as the shoulders. Coryza in children with bluish discharge. Itching.

Rectum

Burning, smarting in the rectum during and for hours after stools. Itching hemorrhoids, soreness with pustules. Stinging in perineum. Hemorrhoids after suppressed leucorrhea. Scanty hard, crumbling stools, changing color and consistency. Hard, crumbly stool or covered with glairy mucus. Green mucus stools alternate with constipation. Blood from anus or diarrhea during menses.

Skin

Itching on various parts of the body especially in the evening. Blisters on various parts. Intense burning better cold applications. Bleeding eruptions. Peeling of skin between fingers and wrists. Profuse night sweat. Sweats by every motion.

Sleep

Erotic dreams. Anxious fearful dreams. Starts out of sleep.

Stomach

Thirsty for lemonade drinks. Regurgitation of food, bitter waterbrash. Nausea with bitter water-brash, worse eating with shuddering. Gnawing burning, stitching in stomach, extending to right axilla and upper arm. Empty sensation in, but no desire to eat anything. Epigastric pain immediately after eating. Cancer of stomach.

Temperature

Chilly as often as he wakes. Chilliness evenings after lying down and on awakening without thirst. Prevailing fever. Heat in palms and soles. Sub-acute, low fevers due to unhealthy climate.

Throat

Tonsillitis. Throbbing in and swelling of tonsils, can scarcely swallow. Sore spot behind uvula, relieved by eating. Internal and external swelling of throat with viscid phlegm. So tough, it cannot be hawked up. Slimy. Stricture of esophagus.

Comments

Am-m. acts specially also on the forehead. The muriate has fullness in head, weight in forehead. Burning in eyes in twilight or in morning with photophobia. Keratitis. Ulceration in corners of mouth. Sensation in stomach as if fasting, which nevertheless feels full, worse after breakfast.

Intermittent pains in both hypochondria. Stitches and burning in liver region, stitches in spleen worse sitting. Tension in either groin. Shootings in scapula and ice-cold sensation between scapulae, unrelieved by external wraps.

In the fever chilliness predominates. Choudhury cured with it a case of intermittent characterized by absence of thirst in all stages. Constipation and hemorrhoids with bleeding at stool. Sore, smarting hemorrhoids. Hard stool covered with mucus, mucous secretions generally increased.

Menses too early and too copious (Am-c.) with pains in loins. Vomiting, diarrhea and neuralgic pains in feet during period. Coryza, acrid, watery, scalding hot with cold feeling between shoulders. Loss of smell. Cough and asthmatic symptom worse evening and at night and worse in open air.

Pain as from ulceration at tips of fingers. Neuralgic pains in stumps of amputated limbs, (All-c.). Ulcerative pains in heels (ulcers from friction All-c.). Sciatic pain as if tendons were too short. Worse sitting or walking. Tension in legs on lying.

There is better walking crooked, worse on walking erect. Most symptoms are worse at night and from two to four a.m.

Compare

- (1) Calc., Caust., Seneg.
- (2) Mag-m, Nat-m., Valer. and Mur-ac. - pains in feet and heels.
- (3) Rhus-t. - sprains, worse sitting.
- (4) Seneg. - fat people.
- (5) Sep., Sulph. - in "aversion to darkness."
- (6) Calc., Carb-an., Stront., Valer., and Stram.

PAGE 92

Relations

Antidotes to: Bitter almonds, Coffea, Nux-v., Caust. A hot bath relieves aggravation caused by Am-m.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium phosphoricum

(phosphate of ammonia)

Pharmacy

Am-p. Hydro-diammonic phosphate. Ammon. phosphoricum. Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third decimal trituration.

History

Allen says Am-p. has been used with success in some cases of facial paralysis. This salt has been used in cases of chronic gout with nodes of urate of soda on the joints. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ammon. phos. is a remedy for chronic gouty patients uric acid diathesis indicated in bronchitis and nodosities of the joints of the fingers and backs of the hands. Facial

paralysis. Pain in shoulder-joint. Tightness around chest. Heaviness of limbs, unsteady tottering gait. Coldness from least draft of air.

Clinical

Facial paralysis. Gout. Joints, concretions.

Symptoms

Head

Sneezing with excessive running from nose and eyes, only in morning.

Kidneys

Rose-colored sediment.

Lungs

Deep rough cough with greenish expectoration.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium picricum

(picrate of ammonia)

Pharmacy

Am-pic. Ammonium picricum. Picrate of Ammonia. Picric acid and its combinations are very powerful medicinal substances of the nitric acid group. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Am-pic. is intensely bitter and like Pic-ac. and other picrates has a strong action on the liver. Periodic bilious headache like that Sang. and Cimic. Hale, commends Ammonium picricum in congestion of brain and spinal cord.

One case Hale cured had these symptoms: Middle-aged woman, short, stout, florid, every six or eight days would wake in morning with violent pain in occipital region, heaviness of head, vertigo on rising. Pain, worse on getting up, extended over sides of head to temples and eyes. In afternoon nausea and vomiting of sour bilious matter.

Another case was that of a doctor who had been thrown from his carriage and injured about the back of his head. He seemed more frightened than hurt. In a few days he noticed that on turning in bed or stooping or on any sudden motion.

He would be seized with a "wild feeling" in the occiput, trembling beating of heart with intermission and great alarm. Am-pic. completely relieved him after other medicines had been given in vain.

Clarke gave great relief with Pic-ac. in a case of spinal paresis in which a pain rising up the spine into the head was complained. Clarke thinks it is the Pic-ac. element in this ammonia salt that accounts for its action in these cases of Hale's. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Am-pic. has heavy, pressive pains in occiput and mastoid region, on sides of head to

MIND

temples and eyes. Face darkly flushed. obtuse, disinclined to labor.

Pic-ac. like Am-pic., has occipital headache, proceeding down the spine and also a pain traveling the reverse way.

A remedy for malarial fever and neuralgia and so-called bilious headaches. Pain in occiput and mastoid region. Whooping cough. Allen gives this indication for Am-pic.: Periodical neuralgia in right side of occiput, boring extending to the ear orbit and jaw' vertigo on rising, especially in irregular menstruation.

PAGE 93

Clinical

Bilious headache. Periodical neuralgia. Vertigo. Whooping-cough.

Head

Periodical neuralgia in right side of occiput, boring extends to ear orbit and jaw. Periodic bilious headaches. (Sang.)

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ammonium valerianicum

(valerianate of ammonia)

Pharmacy

Am-valer. Ammonium valerianicum. Valerianate of Ammonia. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, lower triturations.

History

A remedy for nervous, hysterical people, suffering with neuralgia headaches and insomnia. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Great nervous weakness is always present. Hysteria. Neuralgia headaches and insomnia. Pains in cardiac region. Functional disturbances of the heart, tachycardia.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Amorphophallus riviere

(chinese umbel)

Pharmacy

Amor-r. Amorphophallus Rivieri. Chinese umbel.N. O. Spaciflora order and the Araceae family with edible roots. The mother tincture, made from the stem, the flower and the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Amorphophallus Rivieri is an herbaceous plant, growing from 30 to 60 cm high. The starchy rhizome is edible, dried or roasted. It flowers only once every seven years, although the cycle may vary in a greenhouse. The whole plant is regarded as medicinal.

The proving was the work of Dr. Proceso Sanchez Ortega of Mexico. The provings report: loss of weight, morbid hunger, bodily swelling and puffiness, loss of ability to copulate. Repulsive appearance, general puffiness and the stupefied look of enervation.

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

General uneasiness, extreme weariness. Feeling of exhaustion, apathy. Feels ill, needs to remain in bed, feverish with intestinal colic. Extreme tiredness. Burning sensation of the orifices and in the throat with numbness of the limbs.

Indefinable uneasiness with the feeling of being ill. General discomfort with extreme exhaustion. Gastric and intestinal complaints with tiring diarrhea. Female genital complaints with difficult, painful menses and purulent leucorrhea. Burning sensation in the female genitals. Acute salpingitis. Chronic salpingitis.

Clinical

Cancer, uterine. Cholera morbus. Infantile cholera. Menopause. Metritis. Typhoid fever.

Modalities

Better from nourishment. Worse from alcoholic drinks.

Symptoms

MIND

Looks bewildered, dazed, exhausted. Total indifference and apathy. Anxiety and fear. Semi-conscious state, does not react.

Abdomen

Intestinal rumbling.

Eyes

Sight weak.

Female

Burning sensation in the vagina and the cervix. Menstruation painful with pains in the sacrum and lumbar region, feeling of exhaustion and flow of dark blood. The menses is prolonged with the blood decomposed, greenish, and irritating. Fetid leucorrhea with a greenish, purulent appearance. Irritating leucorrhea with discharge of thick pus. Inflammation of the Bartholin glands. Metritis before menopause, with profuse menstruation and metrorrhagia. Cancer of the uterus.

Food

Intense thirst. Discomfort during naps, although the food had settled. Cannot bear alcoholic drinks.

Head

Persistent frontal headache, spreading at first to the right temple and then the left. Head pains by day in the morning and afternoon. Periodic head pains: every eight days and throughout the day until bed-time.

Rectum

Normal stools or diarrhea, coffee-colored, preceded by abdominal pains. Diarrhea every two hours with tenesmus, fatigue and weakness.

PAGE 94

Stomach

Burning in the stomach, causing great discomfort. Heaviness of the stomach when eating, which disappears after three to four hours. Nausea, especially on waking, ameliorated by nourishment. Nausea at the sight of food. Acidity after introducing food to the stomach.

Vertigo

Slight vertigo, especially while walking and the sensation of walking crookedly.

Compare

(1) Ars. - Prostration, violent vomiting after drinking, diarrhea with burning, black stools, excoriation around the anus. Painful menses with black blood and burning, putrid, corrosive leucorrhoea.

(2) Verat. - Prostration and feeling of coldness, vomiting and diarrhea, painful menses.

(3) Camphora - State of collapse, feeling of general cracking, cannot bear to be covered, even though the body may be ice-cold.

SOURCES

Julian.

Ampelopsis quinquefolia

(virginia creeper)

Pharmacy

Ampe-qu. Ampelopsis quinquefolia. Virginia Creeper. American Ivy. N. O. Vitaceae. Tincture of plant. Decoction of chopped inner bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second to third potency.

Herbal

S. M. Worthington has cured with it kidney dropsies that had resisted other treatment and a case of hydrocele. He found the decoction the most efficient preparation.

Our knowledge of Ampelopsis is due to observations on two children poisoned by chewing the leaves. They were quickly seized with violent vomiting and purging with considerable tenesmus, then collapse, sweating and faint pulse, then deep sleep for two hours from which they were aroused by return of vomiting and purging.

There was dilatation of the pupils for hours after commencement of attack. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Kidney dropsies, hydrocele and chronic hoarseness in scrofulous patients have been benefited by this drug. Hansen gives as an indication: "Chronic hoarseness in patients who were scrofulous in their youth."

Choleric symptoms. Generally worse about 6 p.m. Dilated pupils. Left costal region sore and sensitive. Elbow joint pains, back sore. Soreness of all limbs. Vomiting, purging with tenesmus. Rumbling in abdomen.

Clinical

Cholera. Dropsy. Hoarseness. Hydrocele.

SOURCES

Allen. Boericke. Clarke.

Amphisbaena vermicularis

(lizard)

Pharmacy

Amph. Amphisbaena vermicularis. Lizard.N. O. Lacertilia. Amphisbena is a snake-like lizard without limbs and progressing (as its name implies) either backwards or forwards. The jaw containing the poison is removed and triturated. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies.

History

Mure is the authority for its effects. It is prepared from the jaw as well as the poison of the animal and has symptoms indicating action on bone like that of Sil. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Amphisbena acts most markedly on the jaws, causing swelling and pain, especially in the right jaw, worse by air and dampness. Many kinds of severe headache are complained of, pains are frequent. Eruptions of vesicles and pimples.

It is a right-side medicine. There is generally aggravation from motion.

PAGE 95

Clinical

Constipation. Cramps. Debility. Headache. Hernia, Jaw, pains. Toothache.

Modalities

Better from evening. Better from itching of the eruption. Worse in morning. Worse from sadness and lassitude, itching of the eruption. Worse from toothache. Worse from weariness of the eyes, etc. Worse from toothache, pains in lower jaw, etc. Worse from turning round. Worse from walking.

Symptoms

MIND

Boredom. Depression. Tender sadness, which disposes one to be gentle and meek.

Sadness and lassitude in the morning. Impatience.

Abdomen

Protrusion of umbilical hernia. Tearing pain at the navel, all day. Lancination in the navel, as from a stiletto. Suppuration of inguinal hernia. The hernia is painful and air is felt in it.

Back

Violent pain in the whole of the vertebral column, worse when walking, moving the arms or stooping.

Ears

Pain in the meatus, as if air were rushing in.

Eyes

Weariness of the eye in the evening with pain and pricking when looking at the light. Constriction of the right eye, as if strung together with a cord. Sensation as of a grain of sand in the right eye. Constant twitching at the upper eyelids, especially the left. Pain at the inner canthus of the right eye, as if a sty would form. Shooting pain in the left eye. Lachrymation and constriction of the left eye.

Face

Prickling and heat at the right malar eminence. Painful and large pimple on the left side of upper lip, suppurating. Swelling of the right lower jaw, worse in the open air. Pains in

the right lower jaw and considerable swelling, aggravated by air and dampness. Dull pain in the right lower jawbone.

Head

Horrible headache with sensation as if the feet were in the brain. Weight in the forehead and parietal regions. Repeated beating at the right side of the forehead, as if hailstones fell upon it. Lancination and pain all through the right side of the head. Sweat about the head.

Limbs

Breaking out of little pimples, especially on the forearm. Painful swelling of the arm, on the fifteen day. Painless drawing up of the legs. Cramp in the left leg, it remains behind in walking, as if paralyzed.

Mouth

The teeth feel elongated and set on edge, especially the right lower molars. The toothache is worse in the afternoon and evening. Chewing is painful, but the contact of liquids is not painful.

Rectum

Constipation.

Skin

Acute acne rosacea. Painful and large pimples on the left side of the upper lip, suppurating. The miliary acne rosacea spreads over the chest, neck and back with itching. Breaking out of little pimples, especially on the forearm. Gradually, a white vesicle forms on pimples.

Skin

Pimples discharge a clear serum after which the eruption dries up.

Sleep

Wakes at midnight for ten consecutive nights. Disturbed sleep.

Stomach

Chilliness and pains at the epigastrium.

Throat

Swelling of tonsils. Swallowing is difficult, one is not able to swallow saliva.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if one would fall towards one side and is then impelled towards the opposite side by a contrary oscillation. Dizziness when turning round.

Compare

1) Hecla lava, Heloderma, Silica.

SOURCES

Allen. Clarke.

Amygdalus communis

(bitter almond)

Pharmacy

Amyg. Amygdalae amarae aqua. Amygdalus communis. Bitter Almond.N. O. Rosacae. An ounce of alcohol is added to a pound of bitter almonds, then add six pounds of water and distill down to three pounds. Hydrocyanic acid is formed by the action of water on the amygdaloids. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 96

History

The symptoms of Amygdala are not very distinguishable from those of Hydrocyanic acid. Farrington states: Very brilliant appearance of the eyes without corresponding mental expression. **Eyes** drawn to left side. Burning heat in laryngo-pharyngeal region. Sharp pains through tonsils. **Planets**: Moon.

Homeopathic

Heaviness in forehead, (Laur.). Head drawn backward. Congestion of vessels of brain and general effusion on both hemispheres, dura matter gorged. Opisthotonos. Dullness of left half of the head, (Hydr-ac., right). Venous system gorged with dark liquid blood. Blood, muscles and bile of a violet color. Snoring. Surface cold, clammy, pale or blue. Convulsions. Most violent convulsions, which last almost three-quarters of an hour. The convulsions returned after a quarter of an hour, but less violently. General tetanus. Complete opisthotonos. Excessive languor. General debility from seven bitter almonds. Feeling of weakness, as if the muscular vigor was deficient and he would fall down. Fainting. Syncope. Death in thirty minutes. General malaise. Weight on the eyes and in the limbs.

Clinical

Asthma, Coma, Diphtheria. Epilepsy. Headache. Syncope. Tetanus. Urticaria.

Symptoms

MIND

Mild delirium. The patient stammers incoherently. Appearance of intoxication. She is so much affected that she can hardly utter a word (after four hour). The feelings were deeply affected, she began to weep. Extreme anxiety. Falls down unconscious. Loss of consciousness of voice and of motive power. Senseless. Coma with stertorous respiration and involuntary stool, but she revives suddenly and looks wildly her.

Abdomen

Abdomen relaxed, soft, hardly of natural warmth. Pains in abdomen. Colicky pains, which increase, until the abdomen is distended like a balloon.

Chest

The chest heaved spasmodically and its movements were hurried. Oppression of chest. Several transient stitches and pains.

Ears

Ears white and cold. Humming in the ears.

Eyes

Sunken eyes. The eyes are turned upwards. **Eyes glassy**. Brilliancy of the eyes.

Eyes wide open and motionless. **Eyes** are closed, cold. Spasmodic movements, especially of the eyelids. Upper eyelids convulsed. Eyeballs protruding from their sockets. **Eyes** open and rolling from side to side. Contracted pupils. Pupils widely dilated and insensible to light. **Motionless pupils**. Dimness of sight.

Face

Pale face. Face becomes deadly pale. Face yellowish-gray and moist. Countenance is very much flushed. Spasmodic distortion of the features. Frequent convulsive action of muscles of face and neck. Sardonic laughter, joyful countenance, sparkling eyes. Lips pale and bluish. Lips white and cold.

Head

Heaviness and confusion of head and of thought. Head drawn between shoulders. Violent headache. During the forenoon a sense of heaviness in the forehead. Slight pressure in forehead. Sense of weight and oppression on top of head.

Heart

Heart beats very feebly. Beat of heart feeble, sometimes intermittent.

Kidneys

Scanty and painful urination.

Limbs

Limbs were completely lax and fell lifeless when lifted. Unsteadiness on the limbs. Upper and lower limbs cold. Could not stand on legs. Formication in the legs with staggering gait.

Limbs

Knees flexed on the abdomen. Heaviness of limbs and whole right thigh.

Lungs

Panting for breath. Short, painful respiration, suffocative attacks. Breathing stertorous and at long intervals. Breathing slow and gentle. Respiration heavy. Difficult respiration.

Male

Penis shriveled.

PAGE 97

Mouth

Tongue dry and coated. Mouth tightly closed. Froth at the mouth. The breath has a strong smell of bitter almonds.

Neck

Considerable swelling of and undulatory motion in the jugular veins, the carotids beat quickly and fully.

Nose

Nose white and cold.

Pulse

Pulse strong, frequent and wiry. Pulse at first small, frequent and intermittent, then slow and regular. Pulse full and strong, but slow. Pulse slow and vibrating. Pulse small. Pulse slow and flickering. Diminished pulse. Pulse scarcely perceptible.

Rectum

Copious, but especially watery evacuations. Stool seldom.

Skin

Skin blue and bluish-red, especially on scrotum, where it was blue and almost greenish-yellow. Wheals over the whole skin. Urticaria with fever.

Sleep

Yawning with irresistible tendency to sleep. Drowsiness. Inclined to sleep the afternoon. In the afternoon and evening depression. Inclination to sleep through the night a sound

and deep sleep from which it was difficult to rouse. She is plunged in a deep stertorous sleep.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting of food. Vomiting of a bitter, viscid substance. Vomiting of large quantities of food and bile smelling strongly of prussic acid.

Temperature

General coldness. Surface cold and clammy.

Throat

Increased discharge of mucus from the larynx. Scraping in the larynx. Hoarseness caused by the scraping in the larynx. Swallowing is impossible. Burning sensation in throat.

Excessive burning heat in laryngo-pharyngeal region.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if gradually passed off by noon. Vertigo in strong air. Vertigo, as if intoxicated, followed by sudden death (from taking many bitter almonds).

Comments

Jerking, hesitating stuttering speech. Palate and fauces dark red. Swallowing impossible.

Vomiting of undigested food and bile. Cough with soreness of chest extending down to stomach. Stitches under left nipple, going deep in, making exhalations more difficult.

Convulsive and at intervals very short respiration with fear of suffocation.

Compare

(1) *Laurocerasus*, *Hydr-ac.*, *Op.* - spasms, stertor, slow pulse, stupor.

(2) *Stram.*, *Tab.*, *Ant-t.*

(3) *Lach.*, *Naja* (heart).

Relations

Antidoted by: *Op.* - convulsions., strong coffee, cold water poured over head.

SOURCES

Allen. Clarke.

Amygdalus persica

(peach tree bark)

Pharmacy

Amgd-p. *Amygdalus persica*. Peach tree. *Persica vulgaris*. *Persica Amygdalus*. N. O., Rosacea, *Amygdalae*. Fresh infusion or mother tincture. The tincture is made by pounding to a pulp the fresh bark of the twigs and macerating in two parts by weight of alcohol. The infusion is made by taking of the bark one part and of boiling distilled water ten parts. Infuse in a covered vessel for one hour and strain. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Outside the old herbalists the virtues of the bark and leaves of the peach tree have received little attention.

Dr. Oliver S. Haines of Philadelphia, also contributed the following experience: Apropos of the remarks made by Dr. C. C. Edson upon the efficacy of infusion of peach bark in the gastric irritability of children, we might mention the following authentic case:

"For an adult the dose is five drops and in urgent cases repeat every five to ten minutes until the symptoms subside after which give it at intervals of one to four hours as indicated.

After ten years use I am thoroughly convinced that any physician once giving it a thorough trial will never again be without it. Of course, it is not a specific for all "Upheavals of the inner man," but will I think meet more indications than any other known remedy of its class.

An infant during its second summer, had been much reduced by acute dyspeptic diarrhea. A marked feature of this case was the persistent vomiting of all food. The stomach would tolerate no form of baby food with or without milk. The child's parents had consulted some eminent physicians of our city.

The child had been given homeopathic remedies. None of the remedies chosen seemed to produce the desired effect. After a consultation it was deemed best to send the infant to the mountains. The change aggravated its condition.

While the parents hourly expected their baby would die, it was suggested that they send for an old practitioner living in the mountains near at hand.

This man had a local reputation as a saver of dying babies. His prescription was as follows: Two or three fresh peach leaves were to be put in a cup of boiling water, the infant to receive a "drink" of this infusion at frequent intervals.

The effects of this were remedy as remarkable in this case as in the case narrated by Dr. Edson. Our child soon retained food and eventually recovered. It seems this ancient disciple of Aesculapius had long used peach leaves and regarded them as possessing specific virtues.' **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Amygdalus persica is a most valuable remedy in vomiting of various kinds, morning sickness. Constant nausea and vomiting. Irritation of eyes. Ischuria and hematuria.

Hemorrhage from the bladder. Gastric irritation of children, no form of food tolerated. Loss of smell and taste. Gastric and intestinal irritation when the tongue is elongated and pointed, tip and edges red.

Clinical

Gastric and intestinal irritation. Hemorrhage. Morning sickness. Nausea. Vomiting.

Comments

Anshutz writes: Dr. C. C. Edson wrote in the Chicago Medical Times. 1890: Some ten years ago I had a little patient whose principal difficulty seemed to be an inability to retain anything whatever upon its stomach. It would vomit up promptly everything I gave it and I had given it everything I had ever heard of and also had eminent council, but it was no go, I was literally at my rope's end.

At this juncture an elderly lady neighbor, one of "the good old mothers," timidly suggested an infusion of peach bark. I started to find the coveted bark, which I was fortunate enough to procure.

I prepared an infusion, gave the little patient a few swallows and presto! the deed was done, the child cured.

It fills all the indications of the leaves and many more. It fills the indications of hydrocyanic acid, ipecac or any other anti-emetic.

It will more frequently allay the vomiting of pregnancy than any remedy I have ever tried. And nearly every case of retching or vomiting (except it be reflex) will promptly yield under its use.

In recent cases I have very rarely had to give the second prescription to relieve morning sickness. I was visiting a doctor in Quincy, while there he told me he was afraid he would have either to make a lady abort or let her die from the fact that he had failed to stop her vomiting.

I happened to have a sample of the medicine with me, I gave it to him, he took it to the lady and in a few days he reported her well. I may say like Dr. Edson, it is a standard remedy with me. I have found it very useful in hemorrhage from the bladder.

Some of my lady patients find it very good in nervous headache.

PAGE 99

I have used the tincture prepared from the leaves, but it is far inferior to that prepared from the bark of the young shoots.

A medical friend was going to see a lady who had morning sickness, he told me he had thought of advising her to use popcorn, I handed him a small bottle of my Amygdalus and told him to take a couple of ears of corn in his pocket and try both. The next time I met him he said my medicine had done the work.

Compare

(1) Amygd. - pains through tonsils, throat dark, difficult swallowing, vomiting, cough with sore chest.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

Amylenum nitrosum

(amyl nitrite)

Pharmacy

Aml-n. Amylen. nitrosum. Nitrite of Amyl. Dilution with alcohol. Historical dose: All potencies, third potency.

History

The Nitrite of Amyl was introduced into medicine by the old school as a remedy for angina pectoris and was supposed to act by lessening arterial tension.

Vasomotor nerves are affected by Aml-n causing dilatation of all arterioles and capillaries, thereby flushing of face, heat and throbbing in the head are produced.

Homeopathic provings have shown, that in some cases at any rate Aml-n. has a specific action.

Also in paroxysms of asthma, chloroform asphyxia inhalation of the Aml-n. will give immediate relief. For this non-homeopathic application, two to five minims (put up in pearls) dropped on a handkerchief and inhaled may be required.

Homeopathic

The most striking action of the drug is the deep facial flushing it causes and the pulsation all over the body. Superficial arterial hyperemia. Palpitations of the heart and similar conditions are readily cured by it.

Amyl-n. is for all conditions where the blood-vessels are contracted, as in angina pectoris. Headaches accompanied by cold, pallor, etc. Hiccough and yawning.

Seasickness. Often relieves temporarily epileptic convulsions. Weak and emaciated.

The flushings and other discomforts at menopausal are helped. Flushing heats, followed by drenching sweats are marked symptoms. Cerebral vessels dilate. Weak, emaciated, walking with tottering gait inclined to go to one side when walking. Rigid muscles of limbs. Child convulsions.

Constitutions

Nervous, sensitive women and men. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Modalities

Better from open air, exercise in. Cold water. Worse from menopause, slight causes, emotions, heat, close room.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Blushing. Chorea. Menopausal flushing. Epilepsy. Exophthalmos.

Flushings. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Hot flashes. Hysteria. Seasickness.

Sunstroke.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety, as if something bad might happen, must have fresh air. Cannot sit still.

Unconsciousness, inability to swallow.

Abdomen

Oppression near liver. Crampy, colicky pains, rumbling.

Blood

Intense surging of blood to face and head, later veins turgid. Rapidly dilates arteries and quickens but weakens circulation. Venous and arterial blood are of same hue.

Chest

Pain and constriction around the heart. Dyspnea and asthmatic feelings. Great oppression and fullness of chest, spasmodic, suffocative cough. Aching backward along the left floating rib. Feeling as if a weight on sternum. Sensation of swelling of front of chest.

Ears

Throbbing in the ears, bursting, burning. Ears hyperemic.

Eyes

Exophthalmic goiter from grief. **Protruding**, starting eyes, conjunctiva injected. Ciliary neuralgia, eye injected, face or cheek suffused. Objects appear pea-green or yellow. Sight blurred, wavering. Aching eyes in sunlight, trembling and wavering of objects, lachrymation and sneezing.

PAGE 100

Face

Easy flushing or blushing of the face, on slightest emotion. Chewing motion of the lower jaw. Smacking of lips as if in act of tasting. Neuralgia of fifth pair of nerves.

Female

Hemorrhages after-pains with facial flushing. Menopausal headache and flushes of heat with anxiety and palpitations. Neuralgia during menses. Convulsions immediately after delivery.

Food

Loss of appetite.

Head

Bursting sensation in the head and ears. Throbbing in head. Surging of blood to head and face with fiery red face. Sensation as if blood would start through skin with heat and redness. Throbbing. Migraine with pallor, worse left side

Heart

Aching pain and constriction around the heart. Angina Pectoris with great anxiety. Tumultuous action of the heart. Pain and constriction around heart. Fluttering of heart on least excitement. Full soft pulse. Violent beating of the heart and carotids with sense of constriction. The heart has an irregular, rumbling sort of sound. Precordial pain extending to right arm.

Kidneys

Quantity of urine increased and sugar in it.

Limbs

Constant stretching for hours. Veins of hands dilated, pulsations felt in tips of fingers.

Lungs

Constriction in throat extended to the chest, with dyspnea and asthmatic feeling in larynx and trachea. Asthma. Hastens and deepens the breathing. Suffocation and cough in paroxysms.

Sleep

Repeated yawning in coma. Yawns profoundly and repeatedly. Stretches almost constantly, it is almost impossible to satisfy the desire. Stretching and yawning with hiccough.

Stomach

Hot, burning sensation in stomach. Hiccough and yawning with stretching. Nausea with dryness of throat. Crampy pains in epigastrium. Fullness and pressure with belching.

Temperature

Flushings followed by sweat at menopause. Much flushing of heat, sometimes followed by cold and clammy skin with profuse sweat. Throbbing throughout whole body.

Abnormal sweat after influenza.

Throat

Constriction, collar seems too tight. Choking feeling in the throat.

Vertigo

Great confusion of the head, with vertigo and drowsiness.

Comments

The specific heart symptoms of Aml-n. are the sensation of swelling of front of chest as if convex with a feeling as if the lower end of the sternum made a deep depression bent in towards the spine. Precordial anxiety. Accelerated intensified beating at the heart.

Oppression and tumultuous action. Constriction (relieved by Cactus) and aching pain.

Strong, full pulse.

Eyes protruding, staring. Exophthalmic goiter from grief. Flushing of face. Flushing on least emotion. Nash has cured with it "chronic blushing on least excitement mental or physical." Heat, redness, turgidity. Choking feeling, collar feels tight. Tremor and weakness of limbs. better Open-air exercise, cold water and cold air. worse In warm room.

Other prominent symptoms are: Anxiety as if something might happen, must have fresh air. Throbbing in head. Bursting-out feeling in ears. Smacking of lips as if in act of tasting. Munching movement of lower jaw as if chewing. Constriction of throat and heart from actual fright ran to window for air. Intense fullness in head, sensation of rushing to vertex.

Compare

(1) Glon., Lach.

Relations

Antidotes: Cactus, Stry., Ergot.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anacardium occidentale

(cashew nut)

Pharmacy

Anac-oc. Anacardium occidentale. The cashew nut. N. O. Anacardiaceae. West Indies.

Tincture of the black juice between outer and inner shell. Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 101

History

The Anacardium occidentale nut is kidney-shaped, that of Anac. orient. is heart-shaped. The juice has been used locally as an applications to corns, warts, hard excrescences, ringworm and obstinate ulcers.

Applied to face to remove cuticle and produce a fresher and more youthful appearance. If hands are not washed carefully after handling nuts, they cause itching and painful burning swellings wherever they touch skin. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

The effects of the Cashew nut are known through instances of poisoning. It acts powerfully on the skin, causing erysipelas, blisters and swelling. It has been used as an antidote to Rhus poisoning. A lady had received a swollen face from exposure to fumes when roasting nuts.

Anacardium occidentale causes weakness of memory and mind like Anac. orient.

Scirrhus swellings. Hard excrescences. Proud flesh. Tearing pain: in left side of head.

Burning and itching: of ears and face. General paralytic state. Paralysis and imbecility.

Tongue painfully swollen.

Erysipelas, vesicular facial eruptions, anesthetic variety of leprosy, warts, corns, ulcers, cracking of the skin on soles of feet. Itching almost intolerable, umbilicated vesicles as in small-pox. The erysipelas spreads from left to right and it cures erysipelas spreading from right to left, Paralysis with imbecility.

Clinical

Corns. Dysentery. Erysipelas. Hypochondriasis. Imbecility. Itching. Melancholy.

Paralysis. Rhus poisoning. Ringworm. Small-pox. Warts.

Symptoms

MIND

Loss of will, cannot control voluntary muscles. Paralysis with imbecility. Did not know his surroundings. Weak memory. Difficulty with thinking. Melancholy.

Ears

Swelling of ears with burning and itching.

Eyes

Scrofulous ophthalmia.

Face

Erysipelas over whole face from applying juice to destroy marks. Swelling of face with itching and burning, next night after handling nuts. Face so much swollen that for a time not a feature was discernible in a lady exposed to fumes of nut while roasting.

Female

When during menses juice is applied, it causes erysipelas of face. Uterine complaints and dropsy.

Head

Head falls forward, difficult to keep it up. Tearing headache on left side.

Kidneys

Increased urination.

Limbs

Large blisters filled with a yellow fluid are raised on hands, followed by desquamation. Warts. Corns.

Male

Stimulates sexual desire. Testicles swollen when touched with hands after handling nuts.

Mouth

Drinks run out of mouth. Aphthae. Cannot speak, only mutters unintelligible sounds. Painfully swollen tongue from handling nuts.

Skin

Corroding or dry tetters. Red itching spots like nettle rash, similar to that of Rhus-t., spreading from left to right. Used as a vesicant it causes itching and burning, then gradual reddening and swelling, followed by vesicles which become pustular, these are large and flat at first and gradually become confluent and break, the epidermis peels off, but leaves the surface swollen, hyperemic and suppurating for days. Proud flesh.

Compare

(1) Anac. orien.

(2) Similar to Canth., Mez. - as a vesicant.

(3) Crot-t., Rhus-rad., Rhus-tox.

(4) The tincture of Iodine was found useful as a local application to parts affected.

Relations

Antidoted by: Rhus-t., Iodine locally.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 102

Anacardium orientale

(marking nut)

Pharmacy

Anac. Anacardium orientale. Marking Nut. Malacca Bean. Semecarpus Anacardium.N. O. Anacardiaceae. East Indies. Preparation: layer of nut between shell and kernel triturated. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to two hundredth potency.

History

The nut is heart-shaped, hence its name Anacardium orientale and perhaps this may be taken as the "signature" of its courage imparting properties. Anacardium has many features in common with its botanical relatives.

Anacardium has at any rate won for itself a reputation in the "fear of examinations" and allied conditions. There is a headache proceeding from before backward. Clarke cured with it a man who had a smell of burning wood in his nose, remaining after influenza.

Homeopathic

Anacardium act on the mind, nerves, muscles and joints are affected. Also, Anacardium has action on the skin, muscles and joints. Its skin symptoms are similar to Rhus-t. and it has proved a valuable antidote to poison oak and ivy. Syphilitic patients often suffer with these conditions.

Anacardium is found mostly among the neurasthenics, such have a type of nervous dyspepsia, relieved by food. Sensation of a plug in various parts-eyes, rectum, bladder, etc., also of a band.

Empty feeling in stomach. Eating temporarily relieves all discomfort. This is a sure indication often verified. Intermittent symptoms. Fear of examination in students. Weakening of all senses, sight, hearing, etc. Senile dementia. Alzheimer's disease. Memory loss.

Aversion to work, wants to lie or sit continually. Lacks self-confidence. Irresistible desire to swear and curse. Special senses are weakened, sight, hearing touch etc. Trembling, on slight exertion, worse knees or arms. Emaciation. Eating temporarily relieves all the symptoms.

Nervous exhaustion from over-study. Paresis of muscles subject to volition. Paralytic condition. Diseases of spinal cord. Heaviness and fullness of the whole body after piano playing. Cramp like pains in muscles. Contraction of joints. Injured or strained tendons.

Clinical

Abused by others. Alcoholism. Alzheimer's disease. Anxiety. Brain weakness. Constipation. Coughs. Debility. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Eczema. Elephantiasis.

Hemorrhoids. Headache. Hearing disorders. **Heart** disorders. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Insanity. Manic-depression. Memory loss. Mental aberrations. Mental weakness. Multiple personalities. Nervous. Palpitations. Paralysis. Pemphigus. Rheumatism. elf-abuse. Senile dementia. Skin diseases. Smell, illusions. Spinal disorders. Stiff-neck. Strokes. Vomiting of pregnancy. Whooping-cough. Warts. Writer's cramp.

Causations

Abuse. Checked eruptions. Examinations. Fright. Humiliation.

Constitutions

Anac. is suited to neurasthenic patients. Ill-natured children. Elderly senile people. Frequently indicated in depressed, nervous and paranoid people. Women during pregnancy, gastric and nervous disorders. Hypochondriacs. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from eating. When lying on side from rubbing. Heat, hot bath. In the sun. Worse from mental exertion. Worse from emotions, anger, fright, care, mortification. Worse on application of hot water, stepping hard, motion. Worse drafts, open air, cold. Worse hours after eating, rubbing, scratching, talking. Worse morning, evening to midnight. Worse from checked eruptions, strong smells.

PAGE 103

Symptoms

MIND

The Anacardium patient has many mental disorders. Irritability. Clairaudient, hearing voices of persons far away or dead people. Hears voices behind her. Seems to have two wills, one good, one bad. Seems as if in a dream.

There is a great propensity to curse, swear and blaspheme in persons not usually known to curse. Bad memory. Absent minded. Senile dementia. Alzheimer's disease. Suddenly forgets names, those around her, what she has seen. There is physical and mental lack of power. Lack of confidence in himself or others. Fear of examination in students. Brain fatigue. Aversion to work.

Lack of self image. Unsociable. Angry and depressed. Desire to swear and curse. Very easily offended. Suspicious and jealous, (Lach.). Phobias. Anxiety when walking, as if pursued. Manic depression. Profound depression with tendency to use foul, violent language. Malicious, seems bent on wickedness. Hard hearted, cruel. Absence of all moral restraint. Mania.

Internal conflicts. Thinks he is possessed of two persons or wills. Contradictory impulses. Fear of paralysis. Refuses to eat for fear of being poisoned. Despairs of getting well. There is also a tendency to suicide by shooting, (Ant-c.).

Hallucinations and religious mania. Clairaudient, hears voices far away or of the dead. Her husband is not her husband, her child is not hers. All appears like a dream. Fixed ideas and delusions of various kinds: That mind and body are separated. That he is double, that a demon and an angel sit on his shoulders telling him offensive or good things. That he sees others face in a mirror but not his own.

Abdomen

Pain as if dull plug were pressed into intestines. Rumbling, pinching and griping. Pain as if a dull plug were pressed into intestine. Hardness of abdomen. Flatulent colic with rumbling, pinching and griping.

Back

Dull pressure in the shoulders, as from a weight. Stiffness at nape of neck, down back and pain worse motion.

Chest

Pressure in chest, as from a dull plug. Oppression of chest with internal heat and anxiety, driving him into open air.

Eyes

Pressing in the ears as from a plug. Hard of hearing. Imagines whispers in the ears. Pressing pain like a plug on upper orbit. Indistinct vision. Objects appear too far off. Threads and *black spots* before the eyes. Short sighted.

Face

Blue rings around eyes. Face pale. Eczema of face and neck. Expressionless, wild, childish.

Female

Vaginitis. Leucorrhoea with itching and excoriation of the parts. Frequent but scanty menses with spasmodic pain in abdomen. Nausea during pregnancy better eating.

Food

Loss of appetite with fever and skin symptoms. The torturing forgetfulness makes her low-spirited and she loses her appetite. All food offensive and flat. At times violent hunger, at others no appetite. Thirst for milk with sweat all over. Thirst during fever. Constant thirst, yet drinking takes breath, must stop frequently during a draft.

Head

Gastric and nervous headaches. Headache from strong smells. Pressing pain, as from a plug in forehead, occiput, temples or vertex. Pressing pain worse coughing, deep breathing after mental exertion. Better during a meal, falling asleep. Itching and little boils on scalp.

Heart

Double stitch at the heart, passing into lumbar region. Palpitation with weak memory with coryza in the aged, stitches in heart region. Rheumatic pericarditis with double stitches.

Kidneys

Frequent discharge of clear watery urine, deposits, turbid, clay colored sediment.

Limbs

Neuralgia in thumb. Paralytic weakness. Knees feel paralyzed or bandaged. Pressure as from a plug in the glutei. Warts on palms of hands. Fingers swollen with vesicular eruption. Dry hands. Cramps in the calves worse walking or rising from a seat. Pain in ankle, as if sprained worse stepping. Painful thumping on the middle upper arm (left). Cramps from toe to instep from heel up calf. Warts on palms and hands. Writer's cramps.

PAGE 104

Lungs

Breath stops, on coughing or swallowing. Cough excited by talking in children after fit of temper Cough after eating with vomiting of food and pain in occiput. Cough then yawns and sleeps. Asthma, hysterical, ends in flow of tears.

Male

Sensation of burning in the penis during and after urination. Voluptuous itching of scrotum, exciting sexual desire. Seminal emissions without dreams. Prostatic discharge during the stool. Enjoyment absent.

Mouth

Bad breath and taste. Painful vesicles, fetid odor. Tongue feels swollen and stiff, impeding speech and motion with much saliva in mouth. Burning around lips as from pepper. Taste lost.

Nose

Frequent sneezing, followed by coryza and lachrymation. Violent coryza with palpitation especially in the aged. Sense of smell perverted. lost or acute. Illusory smells.

Rectum

Bowels inactive cannot evacuate even a soft stool. Ineffectual desire, rectum seems powerless, as if plugged up, spasmodic constriction of anal sphincter. Itching at anus, moisture from rectum. Hemorrhage during stool. Painful hemorrhoids.

Sensations

Sensation of a plug in various parts or as if a dull pressure, is repeated from time to time. Sensations of a band or hoop.

Skin

Intense itching eczema with mental irritability, vesicular eruption, swelling, urticaria, eruption like that of poison-oak. (Xero., Grind., Crot-t.) Skin insensible, itching worse scratching. Dermatitis. Lichen planus, neurotic eczema. Ulcer formation on forearm. Eczema, neurotic. Yellow vesicles. Warts on palms and hands. Urticaria. Promotes expulsion of splinters.

Sleep

Spells of sleeplessness lasting for several nights. Anxious dreams.

Stomach

Weak digestion with fullness and distention. Eating relieves dyspepsia. Apt to choke when eating or drinking. Swallows food and drinks hastily.

Breath stops on eating and drinking. Empty feeling in stomach. Gastric pain better by eating, but worse again after 2 to 3 hours. Hastily drinks and swallows food. Belching, nausea. Better from vomiting. Loss of appetite, alternating with violent hunger.

Temperature

Easily chilled better sunshine. Clammy sweat on palms especially left. Heat from 4 p.m. until evening, passing off after supper.

Vertigo

Worse walking, stooping and rising from stooping, objects seem too distant.

Comments

A very characteristic sensation is a pressing or penetrating pain as from a plug, which may occur in any locality in connection with neuralgias, ear disorders and hemorrhoids and when present Anacardium will probably be the remedy.

Alzheimer's disease. Brain fatigue. Loss of memory is very marked. Deafness with loss of memory. Headache worse by mental exertion, better by eating. Stiffness of neck, worse beginning to move.

The senses are either too weak or too acute and there are sense illusions: a light has a halo, optical illusions in dark colors, illusions of hearing, illusions of smell: burning tinder, pigeon's dung.

Symptoms generally better by eating, recur two hours after. There is intermittence in the symptoms of Anac. "The attacks ceased for one or two days and then continued again for a couple of days."

Guided by this indication alone, Custis has cured with Anacardium 200c a case of sleeplessness in a pregnant woman: "Spells of sleeplessness lasting for several nights."

The cough of Anac. is better by eating. Whooping-cough with a gaping and drowsiness after the cough. Anac. is suited to disorders of the palms of the hands. There are warts even on the palms. Morning sickness of pregnancy better by eating, but returns soon after.

The Anac. indigestion contrasts with that of Nux-v. in a striking way. With Nux-v. the pain is worst for two or three hours after a meal during stomach-digestion and is better when that is over, whereas with Anac. it is just then (when digestion is complete) that the pain is worst and it lasts until the next meal, which again better for a time.

Bayes' indications are, "brain fatigue before examination," "nerve-exhaustion from over-study." "nervous prostration from seminal emissions," or sexual excess. Paralyzed feeling in knees. Sensation as if knees were bandaged.

Sensation of a hoop or band around the body or about any part is a leading symptom. It has been used with success in diseases of the spinal cord with this sensation and the feeling of a plug in the spine, worse by any motion which causes a pain as if the plug were sticking still further in.

Compare

(1) Anac. occidentale, Rhus-t., Cypr., Chel., Xero.

(2) Cereus serpentina - swearing.

(3) Com., Rhus-t., Rhus-v. - botanical.

(4) Ant-t., Apis, Cori-r., Ferr., Iod., Jug-c., Lyc., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Ph-ac., Plat., Urt-u., Puls., Nat-m., Caust.

(5) Thuj. - fixed ideas.

Relations

Antidotes: Grind., Coffea, Jug-c., Rhus-t, Eucalyptus. Related remedies: Ign., Lyc, Plat, Rhus-t. Platina follows well. It is an antidote to Rhus-t. if there are gastric symptoms, or symptoms going from right to left.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anagallis arvensis

(scarlet pimpernel)

Pharmacy

Anag. Anagallis arvensis. Scarlet Pimpernel. Weather-glass. Red Chickweed. N. O. Primulaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. The fresh plant of the scarlet-flowered variety, gathered before the development of the flowers is pounded to a pulp and subjected to pressure. The expressed juice is mingled with an equal part by weight of alcohol.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

Anagallis has been used for snake-bites and ulcers. The Greek name of the plant means to laugh out loud. It produces great exhilaration and over activity of mind. Great hilarity. An ancient medicine for hydrophobia and dropsy. It is a vulnerary of some importance.

Like the Primula obconca, Anagallis has a marked action on the skin, characterized by great itching and tingling everywhere. Possesses power of softening flesh and destroying warts. Ill-conditioned ulcers. It favors expulsion of splinters.

Homeopathic

Skin itches all over, becomes dry and rough. Ulcers and swellings on joints. Bran-like, ring-shaped tetter on face. Eruption on chest. Skin of hands dry, stick and dirty-looking. Tetter. Vesicles in groups.

Soreness on chest with pain. Pains in joints going from place to place. Rheumatic and gouty pains. Dropsy. Tensive drawing ascending from left shoulder to nape of neck, (Eup-per.). Pain and tightness in bend of left knee.

Tickling and itching in left ear. Dull pains in gums accompanied by very hard stools. Sensation on tongue as if something cold were placed on it. Syphilis with nosebleed, deranged mind, pain in small of back and itching skin.

Dryness and scraping in throat. Scraping, scratching of larynx and trachea with hoarseness, worse after eating. Tickling prickling along urethra orifice agglutinated. Tearing in spermatic cord.

Clinical

Active mind. Amblyopia. Cataract. Constipation. Convulsions. Dropsy. Epilepsy. Gonorrhoea. Gout. hemorrhoids. Headache. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Itching. Mania. Neuralgia. Nosebleed. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Skin, unhealthy. Snake-bites. Syphilis. Tetters. Ulcers. Wounds.

Causations

Mental work causes great prostration, (Pic-ac.).

Constitutions

The psoric, allergic constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Modalities

Better from coffee relieves headache, burning in urethra before and during erection, ceases during sex. Symptoms are worse by touch, worse after eating.

PAGE 106

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

Great hilarity, exhilarated feeling. very active. Cannot collect his thoughts while listening to sermon on account of jovial feelings. Great hilarity for several days, everything gives him pleasure. Despondency. After mental exertion great prostration.

Abdomen

Distended with wind, weak feeling in abdomen.

Eyes

Pain in right eyeball, worse from touching lids.

Head

Headache over supra-orbital ridges with rumbling in bowels and belchings, better from coffee. Sick headache. Pain in facial muscles.

Kidneys

More or less irritation in urethra inclining to sex. Burning pain on urinating with agglutination of orifice. Urine passes in several streams, must press before it passes. Urine is dark, straw-colored, presses to urinate, urine escapes in divided stream, (Thuj.).

Limbs

Rheumatic and gouty pains. Pain in shoulder and arm. Cramp in ball of thumbs and fingers.

Mouth

Viscid saliva in mouth, raised by coughing, water in mouth with tearing pains in molars.

Neck

Tensive drawing, ascending from left shoulder to nape of neck, worse from raising and extending arm.

Nose

Nosebleed, violent sneezing, expelling lumps of yellow phlegm, running water from nose, copious secretion of yellow phlegm.

Pelvis

Violent pain in sacrum when lifting a slight load.

Skin

Itching, dry, bran-like eruption, especially on hands and fingers. Palms especially affected. Vesicles in groups. Ulcers and swellings on joints.

Skin

Rough, dry, bran-like tetter in rings, groups of small vesicles, smarting and itching, oozing a yellowish-brown lymph, which soon turns into a scurf, new vesicles appearing beneath. Ulcers and swelling on joints, promotes expulsion of splinters (Hep.)

Stools

Hemorrhoids, passes offensive flatus, stools soft and pappy, watery diarrhea, stools hard like stone, knotty.

Teeth

Teeth pain as from cold.

Compare

- (1) Primula obcon. Anagallis contains Saponin.
- (2) Similar to Coffea - joyous, excited.
- (3) Picric acid - prostration after mental exertion.

Compare

- (4) Cyclamen - sneezing.
- (5) Lith. - cough skin, ringworm. Sep., Tell.
- (6) Puls. - chilliness, catarrhs.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anantherum muricatum

(cuscus grass)

Pharmacy

Anan. Cuscus grass. Anantherum muricatum. Andropogon muricatus. Andropogon squarrosus. Vetiver or Viti-vayr. An East Indian Grass. N. O. Gramineae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

A medicinal grass cultivated in the Markarentas Islands, East India. Anantherum has produced a state of drunkenness and intoxication. Farrington states "Erysipelas with much swelling of arms and legs, dark red or bluish eruptions with tendency to suppurate".

Homeopathic

Anantherum is a skin remedy of high order. Ulcers at labial commissures. Syphilis. Plugged sensation. Glandular inflammation. Swelling of tonsils, constriction of throat inability to swallow. Abscesses, boils, glandular swellings especially of sub-maxillary

and cervical glands. Painful swelling of various parts extending to suppuration. Especially the cervical and the submaxillary glands.

PAGE 107

Abscesses, ulcers and fissures on arms and hands. Tumors of breast, ulcerated indurated. Herpes and ulcers or scabs on scalp. Tumors, wart-like growths on eyebrows. Falling off of eyebrows and beard. Chancre-like ulcers on penis. Pustules like small-pox on vulva.

Eruptions like itch or lichen. Severe neuralgic headache, as if bells moved about in head, as of steel arrows from forehead to nape. Pains in facial bones as if crushed or ulcerated. Convulsive tic.

Clinical

Abscesses. Aphonia. Boils. Cancer. Colic. Erysipelas. Glandular inflammation. Hair, loss. Hydrophobia. Sycosis. Syphilis. Tic convulsive. Tic douloureux. Tumors. Ulcers.

Constitutions

The psoric and allergic constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Coffee at first Worse later better. Wine and coffee, aggravates the toothache.

Symptoms

MIND

Sadness and restlessness with fear of death and of the future. Sheds tears easily. Dread of society. Seeks solitude and obscurity. Apathetic. Anger with desire to strike and destroy. Quarrelsome, but after being angry he often regrets what he has done. Jealousy. Foolish joy and absurd complacency. Changes in his mood and turn of thought. Ardent desire to travel. Blunted intellect and loss of memory. Haste in all his actions. Persistent fear of death during all his suffering. Monomania, as for rowing about in a boat, dressing or walking out in a grotesque manner, always frequenting the same places and doing the same things.

Abdomen

Cramps, lancination and digging in the region of the spleen with loss of respiration. Spleen as if ulcerated and hypertrophied. Burning in the whole abdomen, as if he had erysipelas. Inflammation and swelling of the abdomen, very painful. Abdomen inflated, tense and hard with tympanitic sound on percussion. Colic, cramps and tearing pains in the abdomen. Sensation as if there were a red-hot iron in it.

Breasts

Breasts swollen indurated, nipples excoriated. The breasts are atrophied and become soft. Heat and pain in the breasts, as if they had been gashed with a penknife. Inflammation and swelling. Congestions of the breasts as from accumulation of milk. Lancinating, pulsating and pressive pains. Excoriation of the nipples.

Ears

Very copious secretion of cerumen. Heat and smarting in the lobes of the ears. Fissures in the lobes of the ears. Noises, murmurs and hissing in the ears.

Eyes

Heat and burning in the eyes. Pressure and painful stitches in the eyes. Photophobia. The eyelids are inverted and as if scarified. Abundant secretion of mucus and considerable

lachrymation, especially in the open air. Trembling of the lids. Swelling and ulceration of the lachrymal glands. Weakness of the eyes.

Face

Face yellowish or red, enlarged inflamed and congested. Face pale, transparent and white as wax. Face gray, cold and frozen looking and paralyzed. Face emaciated, bluish, cyanotic, contracted, shrunken with hollow eyes.

Female

Scirrhus-like swelling of cervix. Prolapsed uterus. Sterility, as from atrophy of the ovaries. Swelling of the uterus. Menstruation very painful and copious, the blood generally bright or light-colored. Menstruation retarded, the blood dark, thick, followed by fetid leucorrhoea. Suppression of menses. Menstruation frequent and painful. Great itching and burning in the vulva. Whitish and reddish eruptions on the vulva. Leucorrhoea watery, clear or milky and of very bad odor. Thick, purulent, yellow or green leucorrhoea.

Food

Morbid hunger, wakes up in night to eat, as if he had a tapeworm. Burning unquenchable thirst. Longing for aromatic drinks.

Head

Pains pierce brain like pointed arrows, worse in afternoon. Herpes, ulcers and tumors on scalp. Wart-like growth on eyebrows. Boils and tumors on tip of nose.

PAGE 108

Heart

Burning and sensation of weight in the heart with sadness, anguish and fear of death. Stitches and formication in the heart with great anxiety.

Kidneys

Turbid, thick urine, full of mucus. Bladder cannot hold smallest quantity. Involuntary. Cystitis. Constant urging to urinate with stitches and crushing pains in the kidneys. Frequent emission of urine, which is turbid or soon becomes so. Sensation of a numbness and obstruction in the kidneys and bladder were always full and swollen.

Liver

Sensation of heat and of congestion of the liver. Cramps in the hepatic region with sensation as if it were full of painful tuberosities.

Male

Excoriations on the prepuce and urethral meatus. Secretion of a thick substance of very strong odor, between the glans and prepuce, which are swollen. Burning, stitching and pinching in the penis. Syphilitic-looking pimples on the penis with intense pains, traversing it from one part of another.

Mouth

Tongue fissured, as if cut on edges, copious salivation. Constant inclination to clench the teeth. Sensation of cold in the teeth with heat in the gums and the whole mouth. Burning in the teeth, gums and lips, as if they were burned. Gum-boils. Very painful pimples on the tongue with itching and burning.

Rectum

Very long-lasting constipation, followed by dry, brown, bulky stools, then diarrhea. Obstinate constipation with fever, heat, thirst, sweat and debility. Stools difficult, large

and hard. Hard, knotty shock like sheep-dung, passed with difficulty, even after the use of injections.

Sleep

Restless sleep with cries, starting up, movements of the limbs and anxious dreams. Comatose sleep with disturbing dreams and snoring. Prolonged sleep in the morning with inclination to lie abed late. Sleep with frequent dreams, alternate coldness and heat and burning of the whole body intense thirst and fright.

Stomach

Obstinate, convulsive hiccough. Burning in the stomach, as if it were on fire. Excessive and almost continual secretion of phlegm. Vomiting of the food and of bile with hunger even after eating. Vomiting of food and often of blood after meals. Vomiting of acrid, burning matter, followed by bile and blood. Pains in the stomach with cold sweats on the face and back.

Skin

Itching. Offensive foot-sweat. Diseased and deformed nails. Herpes. Abscesses, boils and ulcers. Erysipelas. Chancre-like sores.

Comments

Burning and stitches. Thirsty but cannot drink. Burning heat alternating with icy coldness in gullet as of something alive in gullet. Involuntary urination when walking and during sleep. Sexual desire increased by every attempt to satisfy it until driven to onanism and madness.

Formication as from ants. Ulcers yellowish, violet, swollen, everted, syphilitic. Discharges from ulcers are foul, foul breath and belchings.

Compare

(1) Staph., Merc., Thuj.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anemopsis californica

(yerba mansa)

Pharmacy

Anemops. Anemopsis californica. Yerba Mansa. Household Herb. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture internally and locally as a spray.

Herbal

Yerba Mansa is useful in cuts, bruises and sprains and as a diuretic and in malaria. Recommended in heart disease, as a quieting agent when unduly excited. **Planets:** Venus, Mars.

Homeopathic

Anemopsis californica is a mucous membrane medicine. It is found useful in profuse mucous or serous discharges in nasal and pharyngeal catarrh, diarrhea and urethritis. Anemopsis's chief value in catarrhal states with full stuffy sensation in head and throat. Chronic forms of inflammation of the nasal membranes with profuse discharges. Flatulence. Anemopsis promotes digestion.

Clinical

Cuts. Bruises. Indigestion. Malaria. Sinusitis. Sprains. Urethritis.

Compare

(1) Piper-m. Arn.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Angelica atropurpurea

Pharmacy

Ange. Angelica atropurpurea. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Angelica in tincture, five drops, three times daily, produces disgust for liquor. Angelica may help with alcoholism. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Angelica affects the spleen and liver. Also for atony of different organs. Enlarged spleen, (Cean.) Craves alcoholic drinks. Alcoholism. Dyspepsia, nervous headaches, etc. Chronic bronchitis to increase expectoration of mucus.

Compare

(1) Quercus gland., Cean.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Angelicae sinensis

(dong-quay)

Pharmacy

Ange-s. Angelica Sinensis. Dies-Umbelliferous. Dong-Quay. The etherous oily emulsion of the root or the aqueous and alcoholic extracts are used. The emulsion is ten per cent.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

The etherous extract of the emulsion stimulates the uterine muscles, the aqueous extract depresses it. Under anesthetic in situ, the depressive action disappears.

According to Dr. Nguyen-van-Nghi, the following can be observed: Taste: sweet and sharp. Action on meridians: heart, liver and spleen. Effective functions: to tone up the blood and cause it to circulate to moisten the dryness (lungs) and regularize the intestines to harmonize the blood and the energy, (meridians). Drained feeling with headaches, lumbar aching, chest and abdominal diseases.

Constipation and expulsion of pus toning action on the organs. A very effective treatment for cases of hematuria and melaena. The clinical provings of Angelica Sinensis seem to us to be rich in promise for the future, especially for female hormonal problems.

Homeopathic

Affinity for genital organs, especially female, locomotor, skin. Euphoric conditions, feels in good shape. Feels well, calm, a little tired. Feels more dynamic but more nervous.

Easily tired with backache. Tired on waking up. State of euphoria, which is mixed with a state of indifference.

Weight changes, regular loss of weight in obese hypothyroid types. Tendency to plumpness. Reduction in libido. Menses scanty with fainting feeling, breast congestion, diarrhea and occasional vomiting. Joint pains, predominantly on the left side, especially in the hip and pelvis. Spontaneous hematmata. Vesicular eruption. Formation of hard nodular patches.

Clinical

Acrocyanosis. Amenorrhea. Anaphrodisia. Erysipelas. Leucorrhoea. Lumbago. Pre-menstrual syndrome. Thyroid problems. Weight changes.

Constitutions

Hydrogenoid, neuro-lymphatic type. **Planets:** Venus.

Modalities

Better in fresh air, a need for fresh air. Worse from movement. Worse from contact. Worse in the late afternoon.

Symptoms

MIND

Difficulty in concentrating. Reading difficult, because he needs to move to walk about. General restlessness. Lacks courage, while being restless.

Abdomen

Pain in the solar plexus with pulsations in the abdominal aorta. Flatulence. Attacks of colitis and prurigo.

Back

Pains in the scapula and left arm, causing him to wake at night. Pain under the left scapula in the left shoulder. Lumbar pains. Lumbago as after exertion. Spontaneous hematmata in series, stretching all along the vertebral column and waist.

PAGE 110

Breasts

Benign breast tumors, cysts on the breasts. Disappearance of a nodule in left-sided mastitis.

Chest

Pain in the middle of the sternum, sometimes spontaneous. Sternum painful - almost impossible to touch it.

Female

Menses scanty. Long intervals between menses. Discomfort, feeling sensation during menses with vomiting and frequent stools. Amenorrhea. Pre-menstrual syndrome. Pre-menstrual swelling: mammary congestion and legs heavy. Menopausal complaints. Hot flushes and discomfort and night. Profuse leucorrhoea, milky, irritating discharge. Intercourse uncomfortable, sometimes painful. Libido very irregular. Pain and congestion in the left ovary.

Food

Loss of appetite. Worse after eating sweets, pastries, sugar.

Head

Headache after meals, at the nape of the neck.

Heart

Palpitations, limbs cold, legs heavy.

Kidneys

Urination not very frequent. Urine very dark in color. Has to get up during the night to urinate once or twice.

Limbs

Acrocyanosis of the hands, legs, cheeks inside of the arms. Joint pains in the left shoulder and left hip. Strumous edema of the legs, worse in cold weather.

Lungs

Stifled sensation with need for air. Feeling of heat, respiration difficult, need for fresh air. Grasps for breath. Dyspnea with no apparent cause.

Male

Libido irregular with loss of sexual appetite. Sexually indifferent.

Mouth

Painful swelling of the gum where there is a bridge. Tongue covered with a white or yellow coating at the back and on the edges.

Neck

Cannot bear the collar of his shirt to be fastened.

Pelvis

Pain in the hip and left sacroiliac joint, appearing especially in the late afternoon. Pain in all the joints of the pelvis. Feeling of stretching of the pelvic joints as after giving birth.

Rectum

Diarrhea worse after eating sweets, pastries, sugar. Diarrhea after any meals. Tendency to periods of constipation, alternating with soft stools, diarrhea.

Skin

Vesicular, itching eruptions, located on the right knee. Itching patches on the left hip, stretching to the waist, back and slightly on the right hip. Hardening below the skin on the left hip. Small hard patches on the outer side of the right forearm. Loss of hair with scaly, scabby formations on the scalp. Erysipelas. Acrocyanosis. Strumous edema.

Knotted erythema.

Sleep

Sleep after meals. Sleep not very good, irregular with sensation of heat. Sleep persistently disturbed. Sleep lasts only a short while. Agitated dreams, dreams of death, funerals, falling into deep, black pit.

Temperature

Perspiration appears fairly quickly and chill disappears, takes off woolen clothes. Perspires easily. Varying chilliness at times cold, then with hot flushes.

Throat

Tension in the thyroid region with blocked, stifled sensation.

Comments

Case 1 - Francine D., 28, came for a consultation on 28/10/74, for a hormonal problem. She began menstruation at 17 and since then has always had irregular periods, up to 5 or 6 days late. Menses are weak, scanty with bright red or brown blood and painful. Between menses, yellowish-green leucorrhea.

She has been receiving allopathic hormone treatment for 5 years after an examination which revealed the right ovary to be large, smooth and white. Feels tired on waking up, tendency to be constipated, dreams a great deal, complains of dorsal pains. Anxious, legs heavy.

She has scoliosis, small breasts, gastric ptosis, slight acrocyanosis and infiltrated ankles. She says she has not been receiving hormone treatment for several months.

PAGE 111

Prescription of 25 drops of Radix-Angelicae-Sinensis in 3x on waking up. 15 drops of Radix-Angelicae-Sinensis in 7c on going to bed.

Condition generally improved, feels better. Stools regular sleep better and fewer dreams, no tiredness on waking, lost a little weight, which pleased her - 52 kilos, arterial tension 14/8. As for menses, she had one period on 8th December 1974, but it was still a little painful.

Then on 22nd January 1975, normal, copious and, above all, painless. We maintained the original prescription.

Case 2. - D. St., age 24, came on 9th September 1974. Began menses at 9, always had painful, scanty menses with black, clotted blood. Operated on in January 1972 for a right sided hydrosalpinx and menstrual cycle did not improve afterwards. While, milky leucorrhoea, feels swollen intercourse painful.

Prescription Radix-Angelicae-Sinensis, 3x in the morning, 7c in the evening. The menstrual cycle was restored and she had periods on 27th September, 25th October, 20th November, 21st December 1974 and then 22nd January 1975, 18th February and 22nd March 1975. No more leucorrhoea, regular, painless intercourse, no more swelling, regular stools.

Case 3. - Myriane F..., 26, came on 13th July 1974 with obesity and rare, irregular menses. Here is a pattern of her periods when taking Radix-Angelicae-Sinensis, 3x and 7c: 18th July, 30th August, 3rd September, 4th October, 14th November, 19th December, 24th January. She was 1.67 m tall, weighing 65 kilos at 13/7/74 and 59 kilos at 24/2/75.

She is now very well. In fact, these three cases are only given as indications. A closer clinical and biological study is necessary in order to demonstrate its value. We must also point out that a greater dosage of 25 to 50 drops, two to three times a day, can be given in cases of benign breast tumors or secondary amenorrhoea, especially after cessation of taking the birth control pill.

Compare

(1) Aranea Diadema - Hydrogenoid tendency, faintness, menses with pains in the lumbar and sacral regions, periodicity and feeling of increase in size and weight of the upper limbs.

(2) Aristolochia Clematitis - Affinity for the female genital organs. Menses scanty, irregular, joint pains, strumous edema.

(3) Histamine hydrochlor. - Thyroid type with pain in the left ovary, burning, cramping pains in the scrotum, joints and muscles, burning, itching, red papules on small areas of the skin.

(4) Mandragora Radix - Euphoria, alternating with depression, libido disturbed, menses early or late, leucorrhoea and lumbar pains, herpes-type vesicles on the face.

SOURCES

Julian.

Angophora lanceolata

(red gum)

Pharmacy

Ango. Red Gum. Angophora lanceolata. Metrosideros Costatus. N. O. Myrtaceae.

Australian bush. Tincture or trituration of dried sap or gum. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The herb called Angophora resembles Eucalyptus in appearance. It was proved by F.

Kopp. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Angophora produces the following symptoms: Bearing-down and constant inclination to stool. Dry, hard evacuations, accompanied with blood, diarrhea, headache, nausea, flatulent distention and colicky pains.

Pains and tenesmus only better by lying down flat on the face. For seven days there was obstinate constipation, then nausea, sickness and diarrhea with vertigo and debility.

Clinical

Constipation. Dysentery.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ip.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 112

Angustura vera

(bark of galipea cusparia)

Pharmacy

Ang. Angustura Vera. Bark of Galipea cusparia. N. O. Rutaceae. Bonplandia trifoliata from Angustura, South America. Trituration and tincture of the bark. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

Herbal

The effects if Angustura are closely allied to those of Nux-v., Ruta and Merc. Clarke has verified the power of Ang. over long bones in a case of acute periostitis of the tibia in a scrofulous boy. The 5x trituration speedily arrested inflammation after the failure of Merc.

Decay of bones, particularly if patient has longed for coffee and has a very touchy, sensitive mind.

Homeopathic

Principal action of Angustura vera is on spinal motor nerves and mucous membranes.

The mental condition is one of over-sensitiveness and excitability. The slightest offense, a mere trifle, irritates as with Nux-v. On the other hand there is timidity and weakness, which corresponds more to Silica.

The strong craving for coffee is a characteristic symptom of Angustura. Decay of tissue. Ulcers very painful, penetrate to marrow. Decay and very painful ulcers, which affect bones and pierce them to marrow. Decay with crumbling off of pieces of bone.

Exostosis of lower jaw. Decay of long bones. Tearing in the bones, worse at rest, better cold applications, better extension, worse exertion and pressure.

Rheumatic and paralytic complaints with great difficulty in walking. Crackling in all joints. Drawing, tension, stiffness of muscles and joints, bruised, sore feeling as after a blow.

Constricting sensation in Varicose veins. Spinal marrow and extensor muscles are principally affected. Paralysis. Tetanus. Drawing of head of right side, later to left. Heat in forehead at night. Near-sighted.

Clinical

Bone, pains. Decay. Diarrhea. Injuries. Intermittent fevers. Myopia. Spavin in horses. Tetanus. Toothache. Whooping-cough.

Constitutions

Syphilitic constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Modalities

Better application of cold fingers, (toothache). Palpitations, worse sitting bent and better sitting up. Cutting pain from point of right scapula to breast, near nipple, (Chel.). Pain in cervical vertebrae worse moving arms. Worse from exertion, stooping. Worse sitting, bent over (palpitations). Worse moving or lifting arms, drinking warm milk. Worse 3 p.m. (loose cough). Worse cold application, extension, lying on left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Greatly excited and extravagant spirits with drawing in the limbs, as if the tendons were tense in the afternoon (after two days). Anxiety. Lachrymose and irritable. Marked ill-humor, everything vexes her. He is easily frightened and starts. Pusillanimity. He has not confidence enough in himself to undertake and perform voluntary motions. Prone to anger, every trifle irritates.

Abdomen

Pain from navel into sternum. Loud rumbling in the abdomen. Emission of stinking flatulence.

Back

Itching along back. Pain in cervical vertebrae Drawing in the neck. Pain in spine, at nape of neck and sacrum, worse on pressure. Twitching and jerking along back. Bends backwards.

Ears

Heat of the ears and both cheeks. Pinching in the external ear. Heat in the lobes. Sensation as if something were before the ear and as if something were inserted in it. Throbbing pain behind the ears, on the side of the neck, as if the carotid were beating.

Eyes

The eyes are red and burn in the morning they are agglutinated. Violent burning in the inner half of the eyes. Pressure in both eyes, as if a bright light were irritating them and as

if they became weary. A few stitches over the eyes. **Eyes** feel as if there was sand in them.

PAGE 113

Food

Aversion to solid food, desires nothing but warm drink. Thirst without desire to drink. Irresistible desire to drink coffee. Aversion to meat, especially pork. Thirst for cold water, could not drink enough during evening. Wants now one thing, now another, which are refused when offered. He cannot get satisfied without having much appetite.

Head

Oversensitive. Headache with heat of face. Acute pain in cheeks. Drawing in facial muscles. Pain in temporal muscles, worse when opening the jaws. Pain in articulation of jaw in masseter muscles, as if fatigued by chewing too much. Cramp-pain on the zygomatic arch.

Limbs

Stiffness and tension of muscles and joints. Pain in limbs on walking. Arms tired and heavy. Decay of long bones. Coldness of fingers. Knee pain. Cracking in joints.

Lungs

Cough, as if something weighed on his lungs. Frequent short cough, followed by one hiccough. Expectoration of sour, salty water.

Mouth

Great dryness of mouth and lips without any thirst. Much saliva flows from the mouth. Bitter taste in the mouth after the usual smoking.

Nose

Sensation of a corrosive soreness deep in the nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea and colic. Tenesmus with soft stool, chronic diarrhea with debility and loss of flesh. Burning in anus. Frequent urging in the rectum, as if diarrhea would come on immediately. Hemorrhoids remain protruded, even during the night.

Skin

Decay, very painful ulcers which affect the bone.

Sleep

Restlessness at night. Uneasy sleep, she often wakes without cause. Wakes up in the night and cannot get to sleep again. Vivid dreams, partly disagreeable, partly anxious, he frequently woke, on falling asleep again, he always dreamed of something else. Confused dreams, partly of a terrifying nature.

Anxious, distressing dreams, causing her to weep much.

Stomach

Belchings of water. Many empty belchings after a meal. Bilious belchings. Frequent hiccough. Sense of nausea in the stomach. Nausea with water-brash. Nausea, especially during a meal. Empty feeling in stomach. Cutting-tearing in the pit increased by moving the trunk after dinner. Cramp like, pinching pain below the pit of the stomach. Atonic dyspepsia. Belching with cough. (Ambr.)

Temperature

Chills all over with nausea. At 3 p. m., shivering with goose-flesh, abating in the open air without thirst, for several days in succession.

Throat

Frequent roughness in the throat, he must hack without being able to expectorate anything. Roughness and dryness in the back part of the palate and fauces without any thirst.

Vertigo

Periodical vertigo. Vertigo in the open air. Vertigo from the occiput when sitting, throbbing in right temple.

Comments

Trismus neonatorum, where much Mercury had been given. Drawing in upper right molar tooth better application of cold finger. Thirst, constant desire to drink. Irresistible desire to drink coffee.

Hiccough after cough. Belching with cough (Ambr.). Every evacuation followed by shivering, crawling sensation over face. Tenesmus with soft stool. Hemorrhoids protrude with hard, knotty stool.

Seminal emissions. Itching of tip of glans penis (when walking in open air). Violent itching on scrotum. Dry, hacking cough from scratching in throat or irritation behind sternum. Irritation behind sternum through to back.

Compare

- (1) Nux-v., Ruta, Merc.
- (2) Brucea Bark or Angustura falsa.
- (3) Bell. - worse 3 p.m.
- (4) All-c., Cham., Coff. - toothache better by cold.
- (5) Cic., Ign., Nux-v. - tetanus.
- (6) Merc., Phos., Sil. - decay of jaw.
- (7) Aesc., Aloe. - hemorrhoids and backache.
- (8) Hyper. Led. - punctured wounds.
- (9) Ran-b. - pain in pectoral muscles.

PAGE 114

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffea, (not Camph.). Bry. - Bellyache after milk, Chel. - sharp, cutting pain from just beneath right scapula to chest. Ang. is like Ruta in its action on bones and as an antidote to Mercury, also like False Angustura.

SOURCES

Allen. Boericke. Clarke.

Anhalonium lewinii

(peyote buttons)

Pharmacy

Anh. Anhalonium lewinii. Lophophora williamsii. Peyote. Peyotl. Mescal buttons. N. O. Cactaceae. Tinctures, extracts or infusions. Havelock Ellis says: "I first cut up the buttons into small fragments and poured on boiling water twice, a single infusion is inactive."

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Anhalonium plant from which the mescal buttons are obtained grows in barren and rocky soil in the valley of the Rio Grande. It is used by some Indian tribes in their religious ceremonies. In the Indian ceremonies the constant beating of tom-toms is an essential feature.

Its most striking effects appear in the auditory nerve for it makes "each note upon the piano a center of melody which seems to be surrounded by a halo of color pulsating to the rhythm of the music."

Anhalonium has been recently tested and a notable proving having been made by Dr. Wier Mitchell. It is a cardiac tonic and respiratory stimulant. It weakens the heart and produces insanity. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

The chief feature of the drug's action is the production of colorful visions of overpowering brilliancy, associated with moving shapes of fantastic design, the motion being regulated somewhat in time by music.

Feeling of cold over the body. General increase in muscular tone. Acute sensitivity to changes of the weather. Impression that the self is double.

Hyperesthesia of all the senses. Loss of sex drive. Hypersecretion of the thyroid gland. Hysteria. Allergic persons with hypersensitivity. Chronic hallucinatory state. Insomnia. Anxiety and neurosis. Melancholy. Schizophrenia. Suicidal tendencies. Basedow's disease, (goiter).

Clinical

Audio-visual, hallucinations. Brain-fag. Delirium. Depersonalization. Headache. Hearing, disorders. Hysteria. Insomnia. Intoxication. Megrin. Mental weakness. Neuralgia. Paraplegia. Senses, disordered. Ptosis. Pupils dilated. Vision, disorders.

Modalities

The most prominent condition is worse on closing eyes. The nausea and faintness were worse on movement. There is great disinclination to move. better Lying down.

Symptoms

MIND

Anhalonium is a remedy for brain-weakness, audio-visual hallucinations with colored brilliant visions. It causes a form of intoxication accompanied by wonderful visions, remarkably beautiful and varied kaleidoscopic changes and a sensation of increased physical ability. Also visions of monsters and various gruesome forms. Delirium.

Loss of contact with the outside world and escape into a fantasy world. Loss of conception of time. Distrust and resentment. Lazy contentment. Gloomy, sad, dull. Irrational sudden changes of mood. Egocentric introversion. Noises and touch are perceived through colored vision.

Diminution of willpower, apathy and slow reactions. Passive state. "Existential" anguish. Impression that objects and his whole body are transparent: sees his own internal organs. Depersonalization, does not know his identity. Memories exalted.

Ears

Exaggerated reverberation of ordinary sounds. Impressions of sound and visions heightened by any marked stimulation of skin.

Eyes

The pupils are dilated. Ptosis. Accommodation impaired. Troubled vision, accommodation and perception. Pupils dilated. Fantastic, brilliant, moving colored objects. Visions in all colors, fantastic, of surpassing brilliance, moving in designs.

Moving scenes, dances, affected by beating time. Natural objects seem more brilliant, shadows deepened, flickering of lights greatly exaggerated.

PAGE 115

Face

Disinclined to make the slightest movement, eyelids droop, they scarcely move the lips and jaws in articulating.

Head

Headaches with disturbed vision. Frontal headache with visual zigzags. Occipital headache, with disturbed vision. Persistent ache and tired feeling in occipital region.

Limbs

Burning sensation of the limbs. A fine tremor in lower limbs.

Lungs

Breathing shallow.

Mouth

Great difficulty in talking, partly from paralysis of the tongue, partly from slowness of thought.

Nerves

Motor incoordination. Extreme muscular depression increased patellar reflex. Paraplegia.

Neuralgias: trigeminal of the ophthalmic nerve, the maxillary nerve, frontal nerve and naso-ciliary nerve.

Nose

The air seemed filled with vague perfume. Smell blunted, could not tell whether or not tincture of asafetida was a perfume.

Sleep

Insomnia and hysteria. Drowsiness, followed by consciousness of unusual energy.

Stomach

Nausea, worse on movement, entirely better on lying down.

Vertigo

Faintness. Vertigo, brain tired.

Comments

One prover, Havelock Ellis, noted distinct slowing of the pulse, slight faintness and shallow breathing, but there were none of the terrible heart symptoms of the other Cacti.

Other symptoms are loss of conception of time, occipital headache, tired feeling in head, nausea. Tremor of muscles increased knee-jerk and loss of power of coordination.

Extreme muscular depression, don't want to stir, whole body feels relaxed. Lazy contentment.

Fine tremor in lower limbs before the visions, unable to walk without assistance, can with difficulty sit up.

Compare

(1) Cann-i. - time sense disordered, fantastic visions.

(2) Gels. - paralysis of accommodation.

(3) Bell., Stram., Op., Pic-ac., Pip-m., Coff., Coca.

(4) Plat. - objects seem small and distant.

(5) Psor. - better lying down.

(6) Agave.

(7) The intoxication of Anhalonium is similar to that of Cannabis Ind. and Oenanthe.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anilinum

(amidobenzene)

Pharmacy

Anil. Amidobenzene. Anilinum. A coal tar product. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

The symptoms of Anilinum have been observed on work people poisoned by inhalation of the fumes and on persons who have worn aniline-dyed article next the skin. In old-school practice injections of aniline blue have been used with some success to destroy cancerous, growths, aniline having a marked affinity for cell nuclei.

Hence its use in staining microscopic specimens. In poisoning cases evacnants, the inhalation of oxygen, the free use of stimulants: brandy, ammonia, chloric ether, cold infusions to the head and mustard plasters on legs and thighs, have been used with success. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of Anilinum have been observed on work people poisoned by inhalation of the fumes and on persons who have worn aniline-dyed article next the skin.

The symptoms are in many respects like those of Arsenic. There are vomiting, purging, bursting headache, epileptiform attacks. Cyanosis is very marked, swelling and irritation of the skin.

Profound anemia with discoloration of the skin, blue lips, anorexia, gastric disturbances. Swelling of skin. Cancerous growths.

Pain in penis and scrotum with swelling. Tumors of the urinary passages. Giddiness and pain in head, face has a purple hue.

PAGE 116

Clinical

Anemia. Cancer. Cholera. Eczema rubrum.

Compare

(1) Glon., Ars., Pyrog., Phenacetinum. Antifebrinum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anisum stellatum

(star anise)

Pharmacy

Anis. Anise stellatum. Illicium stellatum. Star Anise Chinese Anise.N. O. Magnoliacee. Tincture of seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

The Star Anise fruit is used throughout China, Japan and India as a condiment and is chewed in small quantities after a meal for sweetening the breath. Illicium is a genus of

magnoliaceae family shrubs or low trees with smooth entire leaves, exhaling when bruised a strong odor of aniseed, owing to the volatile oil contained in minute pellucid dots, which may be seen by the aid of a lens.

Anis. stellatum has also a local repute as a stomachic and carminative. Should be remembered in the treatment of flatulent conditions. It has been used for the so-called three months colic, especially if it recurs at regular hours, much rumbling in abdomen.

Planets: Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Anis. has one symptom is worthy of special remembrance. Pain in region of third rib, about an inch or two from the sternum, generally on right side, but occasionally on left. Frequent cough with this pain. Purulent tracheal and gastric catarrh of old alcoholics. Old asthmatics. Vomiting, epileptiform convulsions with biting of tongue. Colic of babies.

Clinical

Catarrh. Colic. Cough. Hemoptysis. Lungs disorders. Stomach, catarrh. Rheumatism. Thigh, pain.

Modalities

The pain in thigh is worse sitting, better rising. Pains in the head are worse in morning, better in evening.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Three months colic, especially if it recurs at regular hours, bowels disturbed. Violent wind colic. Rumbling in abdomen. Pain in spleen region.

Back

Pain in back and chest. Cramp-like drawing, as from a cold in left side of dorsal vertebra.

Chest

Pain in region of third rib, about one or two inches from sternum, generally on right side, but occasionally left. Pain about junction of third rib with cartilages, hemorrhage, coughs, congestion and enlarged liver.

Ears

Buzzing in ears. Ringing in ears followed by sleep. Itching over left ear, going off when touching the place.

Face

Stinging sensation in upper lip, as if blood would press out, better from touch. Dryness of upper lip, which is drawn closer to teeth. Burning in inner surface of lower lip with sensation as if it had gone to sleep.

Food

Rye bread tastes good, its odor is refreshing. Satiety after eating but little. All food, except rye bread, tastes too salty or bitter, yet appetite is good.

Head

Pains in head, better evenings, worse mornings.

Heart

Palpitations with aphthae and weakness.

Limbs

Jerking and tearing in bend of left elbow and at same time in palm, a feeling as if an artery had been injured by a blow. Pressure back of right hand, between the two middle metacarpal bones, as though something hard lying between them, worse pressing hand against anything hard, not by touch. Left thigh feels as if broken in the middle while sitting, it disappears on standing.

Lungs

Dyspnea in old asthmatics. After coughing, feeling of emptiness. Frequent cough with pain. Spitting blood in small quantities and with pus-like phlegm, pain in right chest. Whitish expectoration.

PAGE 117

Lungs

Tough and viscous phlegm with old alcoholics. Dyspnea. Pain near third intercostal cartilage. Cough with pus-like phlegm. Palpitation with aphthae. Hemoptysis.

Mouth

Tongue covered with aphthae, most on edges. Edges of tongue folded like little bags.

Nose

Acute catarrh. Water discharge from nostrils. Warm, smarting sensation in nose, succeeded by sneezing. Sharp stitches in tip of nose. Sharp stitches beneath lip. Acute catarrh. Burning and numbness of inner lower lip.

Rectum

Stools bilious, compact and dark-colored.

Skin

Stitches as with pins in left palm, between first and second fingers, better by scratching, but afterwards return with burning. Dull, painful stitches in skin of lower forearm. Crawling, itching stitches in right palm. Itching in front and above left ear, better by touch.

Sleep

Sleepless at nightfall. Disturbed sleep.

Stomach

Nausea in stomach, extends to chest, then ceases. Nausea with gagging and inclination to vomit. Bloating of stomach, acidity.

Temperature

Heat from abdomen to stomach and chest, running over different places and abating during day.

Throat

Touch, viscid phlegm from stomach with old alcoholics.

Comments

The Anis. provings were made by Franz and Mure. Both showed the action of the drug on the nose, mouth and stomach. Franz had many symptoms on the face, especially lips, skin and limbs.

A very remarkable symptom of Franz' has been confirmed by Flora A. Waddell.

A man suffering from rheumatism of two years' duration came limping into Dr. Waddell's office, asking if she could do anything for his limb.

He complained that when he sat down he couldn't rest in that position at all. Asked why, he replied: "Whenever I sit down my limb feels as if broken off right here," pointing to the middle of his thigh. He said he often got up to straighten himself in order to make sure.

He also had some pain in his arm and severe "sore pain" in his back. Anis. 30x cured all the symptoms.

Mure's Anis. symptoms were noted on head, abdomen, chest and back. Tough white expectoration appears to be a characteristic and this symptom has been frequently confirmed:

Pain in region of third rib, about one or two inches from sternum (junction of rib with its cartilage), generally on right side, but occasionally on left.

Compare

(1) In chest pains, Pix, Menth-pu.

(2) Magn-gr.

Relations

Compatible after: Acon. and Bry. in hemoptysis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anthemis nobilis

(roman chamomile)

Pharmacy

Anth. Anthemis nobilis. Chamomilla romana. Roman Chamomile. N. O. Composite.

Infusion of flowers or tincture of whole plant when beginning to flower. Historical dose:

Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Anth. is the common chamomile used domestically in the form of a tea made of the flowers. It is not to be confounded with Chamomilla Matricaria.

Burnett has recorded a case in which violent gastric disturbance and headache were caused by the "tea," and Berridge has proved the tincture.

In Burnett's case there was great coldness and chilliness inside abdomen. Berridge had feelings of coldness generally and sensitiveness to cold air and the touch of cold things, but slight exertion caused heat and perspiration. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Gastric disturbances with coldness. Sensitive to cold air and cold things.

PAGE 118

Clinical

Ascarides. Colic. Coryza. Dyspepsia. Headache. Liver, congestion.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Griping and chilliness inside of abdomen and into legs.

Kidneys

Bladder feels distended. Frequent urination.

Liver

Aching in region of liver.

Lungs

Coryza with much lachrymation, sneezing and discharge of clear water from the nose. Symptoms worse indoors. Constriction and rawness of throat. Cough, tickling, worse in warm room.

Male

Pain along spermatic cord, which feels full, as if has varicose veins.

Rectum

Itching of anus with white putty-like stools.

Skin

Itching of the soles, as if from chilblains. Goose-flesh.

Compare

(1) Cina.

(2) Chin. is "useful after abuse of chamomile tea when hemorrhage from uterus results" (Hering).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anthoxanthum odoratum

(sweet vernal grass)

Pharmacy

Antho. Anthoxanthum odoratum. Sweet Vernal Grass. N. O. Gramineae. Europe and America. Tincture of fresh flowering herb. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

A popular remedy for hay fever is "hay tea," a decoction made of hay itself. Antho. is used both externally and internally. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Anthoxanthum has been used with success on its effects produced by the pollen grains on those subject to hay fever. Seasonal allergies.

Clinical

Allergies. Coryza. Hay fever.

Compare

(1) All-c., Ars., Naph., Sabad., Psor.

(2) Anan., Avena, Arund., Lol.

(3) Sacc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anthracinum

(anthrax nosode)

Pharmacy

Anthr. Anthracinum. Anthrax Nosode. An alcoholic extract of the anthrax nosode prepared from the spleens of affected sheep. Historical dose: All potencies, esp. the 30c potency.

History

Anthracinum was introduced into homeopathic practice by Lux the veterinarian long before the experiments of Pasteur. The potentized anthrax nosode is the best remedy for the disease from which it is obtained "Splenic fever" in animals and "Malignant pustule" in human beings.

A number of symptoms have been recorded from human patients affected with the anthrax disease. "Terrible burning" with carbuncle. In the treatment of carbuncles, remember the prescription of the prophet Isaiah for King Hezekiah's carbuncle i.e. , the pulp of a fig placed on a poultice and apply.

Anthracinum is indicated in all conditions of boils and boil-like eruptions. Acne in some forms and in carbuncles. The keynote for its employment is "succession of boils" or carbuncles, but it is also of the greatest use in other cases.

Erysipelas of a foul kind and gangrenous erysipelas, cellulitis. "Hard, stony" swelling in region of right lower jaw and submaxillary gland. Anthrax-quinsey. Whitlow and sloughing. Glands painfully swollen. Induration of cellular tissue. Black or blue blisters. Horribly offensive gangrenous ulcers. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Homeopathic

This nosode is a very valuable remedy in malignant or septic inflammation of connective or cellular tissue. It produces boils or boil-like eruptions, carbuncles, malignant ulcers, abscesses, bubo, where there is purulent focus.

Anthracinum has proven a great remedy in epidemic spleen diseases of domestic animals and in septic inflammation, carbuncles and malignant ulcers. For boils and boil-like eruptions, acne. Succession of boils. Terrible burning.

PAGE 119

Septicemia. Hemorrhages are thick, black tar-like from any orifice. Glands swollen, cellular tissue edematous and indurated. There is a terrible burning with great prostration. Black and blue blisters. Insect stings. Bad effects from inhaling foul odors.

Abscess of nasal septum. Quinsey. Hard stony swelling at right lower jaw and submaxillary gland. Induration of cellular tissue, abscess, bubo. Gangrene, dissecting wounds. Parotiditis. Gangrene. Foul secretions. Ulceration, sloughing and intolerable burning. Erysipelas.

Clinical

Acne. Boils. Carbuncles. Cellulitis. Erysipelas. Gangrene. Malignant boila, pustules. Parotiditis, gangrene. Phlegmonous inflammation and ulceration. Small-pox. Splenic fever. Ulcers. Whitlow.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety, particularly in precordia. Delirium. Depression, with debility, and chill. Thinks she feels death approaching. Animals howl, bite, run about, become greatly excited, followed by paralytic symptoms. Coma. Disinclined to work.

Abdomen

Swelling of the abdomen. Colicky pains. Enlargement of spleen. Epidemic spleen diseases of cattle or horses. The same disease in sheep. Bellyache with chill. Liver engorged. Abdominal soreness, mostly in the epigastrium with vomiting, cold limbs, dull

head. Intestinal anthrax. Mesenteric glands enlarged to the size of a walnut. Dark red carbuncle in the omentum.

Back

Axillary glands swollen.

Chest

Sensation as if diaphragm were pushed forward. Sensation of anxiety and constriction, most in the precordia.

Ears

ringing in the ears.

Eyes

Dilatation of pupils. A pale yellowish or greenish swelling. A pale redness above the brows along the forehead.

Face

Parotiditis gangrenosa, after scarlatina. Stony swelling around lower jaw. Gland under chin painfully swollen.

Food

Diminished appetite with fever. Loss of appetite with chills and gastralgia. Excessive thirst, but can hardly swallow. Thirst with fever.

Head

Dullness in head as from narcotics. Headache, as if a smoke with a heating pain was passing through the head. Headache with chill. Carbuncles on head, near the ears or temples. Swelling of head.

Heart

Heart-beats frequent but weak. Cyanosis. *Blood does not coagulate*. Soft, scarcely frequent pulse.

Kidneys

Kidneys swollen with edema.

Limbs

Severe pains in limbs and joints with the fever. Tetanic spasms of upper limbs. Arms and hands covered with a crusty eruption, full of cracks. Felon with sloughing, severe torturing and pain and great prostration. Whitlow. Ulcers on lower limbs.

Lungs

Breathing frequent, laborious and spasmodic.

Mouth

Flabby taste. Dark red, bloody ecchymoses of mouth. Tongue often furred, with a thick brown coat, dry. Offensive odor from mouth. Mouth could not be opened. Saliva increased.

Nerves

Epileptiform convulsions. Paroxysms of trembling. Clonic spasms, trismus or opisthotonos. Tetanic spasms in upper limbs. Debility and depression, with pain in the limbs.

Nose

Nose swollen and red, fetid smell from it. Bloody mucous membranes of nose. Intense redness of the right half of nose, extending to the cheek.

Rectum

Vomiting followed by a painless, often bloody diarrhea. Diarrhea with fever. Cholera-like collapse. Diarrhea with bellyache. Retarded stool.

Skin

Carbuncles. Boils. Edema, ulcers, gangrene, sloughing whitlows. Black or blue blisters. Crusty oozing eruption. Itching with dry skin. Gangrene. Sloughing ulcers. Small-pox.

Sleep

Sleeplessness because of the pain. Sleeplessness. Restless, irritated at night. Delirium, with sleepiness. Sleep short, not refreshing, more like a stupor.

Stomach

Belching with nausea, and inclination to vomit. Nausea and vomiting with chill. Vomiting of bilious and slimy masses. Vomiting followed by diarrhea. Pressure and burning in the region of the stomach.

PAGE 120

Temperature

Great weakness with fever. Debility with chill. Sweat all over with debility. Fever with diarrhea. Typhoid type, with rapidly sinking pulse, loss of strength, fainting, delirium.

Throat

Right tonsil painful. Anthrax quinsy. Difficulty in swallowing.

Vertigo

Dizziness with pain in head. Loss of consciousness.

Comments

Great restlessness. Debility and depression with pains in limbs and general sense of malaise, followed by disturbance of the intestines. Restlessness. Clonic and tetanic spasms. Exhaustion and collapse. Terrible burning pains.

Completely exhausted, she thinks she feels death. Collapse, with difficulty of breathing, loss of consciousness, death. With cyanosis, asphyxia and the most extreme collapse, followed by death in all cases of bleeding.

Compare

(1) Ars., Tarent-c., Carb-v., Pyrog., Lach., Crot-h., Hippozaen, Echi.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Ars., Rhus-t., Sil., Lach., Carb-v., Puls., Kreos., Carb-ac., Sal-ac., Apis. Similar to: Ars., which it often follows. Tarent-c. It follows well: Ars. - burning and ulceration, Ph-ac. Followed well by: Aur-m-n. - periosteal swelling of lower jaw, Sil. - cellulitis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Anthracokali

(anthracite coal)

Pharmacy

Anthraco. Anthracokali. Anthracite coal of certain kind, dissolved in boiling caustic potash. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, low triturations.

History

Anthracokali has been used in skin affections, scabies, prurigo and chronic herpes. Chronic cracks and ulcerations of nostrils. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Eruptions decrease with the full of the moon. Papular-like eruptions with a vesicular tendency, especially on scrotum, also on hands, tibia, shoulders and bottoms of the feet. The intense thirst and diuresis suggest a place for the remedy in diabetes. Chronic rheumatism, gout, decay, scrofulosis. Bilious attacks, vomiting of bile. Tympanic distention of abdomen.

Clinical

Decay. Cracks. Diabetes. Diuresis. Ecthyma. Eczema. Gout. Herpes. Impetigo Lichen. Nostrils, cracked. Priapism. Prurigo. Rheumatism. Scabies. Scrofula. Sycosis. Urticaria.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Inflation of the abdomen, as in tympanitis, colic.

Female

Menses, beyond the usual period.

Food

Anorexia, nausea and vomiting. Increased appetite. Burning thirst, before sweat. Insatiable thirst. At first no appetite, but soon after it grew sharper.

Kidneys

Increase in the secretion of urine. Abundant flow of pale urine without sediment. Burning in the urethra while passing water, or itching at the orifice. Retention of urine.

Male

Frequent erections.

Mouth

Dryness of the mouth, foul tongue.

Nose

Chronic cracks and ulcerations of nostrils.

Rectum

Black stools, evacuations like pap, with colic and borborygmi, diarrhea, which continues several days.

Skin

Increased activity of the skin, nettle-rash. Chronic erysipelas. Purulent pimples, like papules, with considerable itching.

Sleep

Sleeplessness with agitation and excited pulse.

Stomach

Retching, vomiting of bile, and of black mucus. Sensation of heat in the stomach. Cramps of the stomach.

Temperature

Shivering, alternating with heat, followed by gentle perspiration, and quickness of the pulse. Redness and heat of the skin, disappearing on sweating. Perspiration all over the body.

PAGE 121

Throat

Dryness of the throat, with internal heat, extending to stomach, swallowing slightly impeded.

Compare

- (1) Compare the Carbons.
- (2) Rhus-t., Dulc.
- (3) Ferr-i. - eczema impetigenoides.
- (4) the Antimonies.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Antimonium arsenicosum

(arsenite of antimony)

Pharmacy

Ant-ar. Antimonium arsenicosum. Arseniate of Antimony. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Ant-ar. is said to affect preferably upper left lung. Emphysema where the dyspnea is excessive.

Mattes says it is equally effective in right-side cases in old pneumonias and catarrhal pneumonias in children in old pleuritic effusions and in pericardial exudations. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Ant-ar. is found useful in emphysema with excessive dyspnea and cough, much mucous secretion. Worse on eating and lying down. Sense of weakness.

Catarrhal pneumonia associated with influenza. The cough is worse by eating and on lying down. Pleurisy especially of left side with exudation and pericarditis with effusion.

Ant-ar. has caused inflammation of the eyes and edema of the face. Wandering pains in sciatic nerves. Inflammation of eyes and edema of face. Myocarditis and cardiac weakness.

Clinical

Catarrhal pneumonia. Edema. Emphysema.

Heart weakness. Low appetite. Lung disorders. Myocarditis. Ophthalmia.

Pericarditis. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Sciatica. Tuberculosis.

Compare

- (1) Other antimony salts.
- (2) Ars., Aur., Lach., Puls. - wandering pains, Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Antimonium crudum

(sulphide of antimony)

Pharmacy

Ant-c. Antimonium crudum. Antimonium sulphuratum nigrum. Native Sulphide of Antimony. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Ant-c. is pre-eminently a stomach and skin remedy. It corresponding to constitutions with tendency to growths and rough scaling skin with horny patches. These horny patches is great tenderness, the patient can hardly bear to walk on them.

Analogous to these horny excrescences are warts and Ant-c. has cured many cases of these.

A student, 17, had twenty-three warts on right hand and thirty-four warts on the left hand. Mainly on backs and fingers, but a few on interior surface of fingers. In addition inflammation of eye lids. Ant-c. 200x cured her of warts in 7 weeks.

In the same category may be mentioned the tendency of the nails to grow in splits.

Dr. M. Jousset has recorded a severe case of chorea which resisted all the usual remedies and was cured with Ant-c. prescribed on the digestive symptoms, particularly the characteristic white tongue. Ant-c. corresponds in a sense to the swine, as Arsenic does to horses and Pulsatilla to sheep.

Homeopathic

The choice of this remedy is determined by the symptoms which develop in mental and gastric sphere. Patient can have a big appetite, he eats beyond the capacity of his digestion or without discrimination, therefore the mental and skin symptoms are due to this disturbance. Exceedingly weak condition of the body.

Chronic complaints that are traceable to suppression of eruptions or ulcers. Effects of suppressed eruptions. Worse by heat is a marked characteristic (Apis, Puls., Cham., Sec., Camph.), also worse from cold washing, from cold water and cold food. Cannot bear heat of sun.

Tendency to grow fat. An absence of pain, where it could be expected is noticeable. Rheumatism and gout if parts are inflamed or swollen. Gout with stomach symptoms. Acute gout having left deposits with gastric symptoms. Inveterate chronic gout without fever. Hemorrhages dark. Dropsical swelling of whole body.

Mucous membranes generally affected. Swelling pain and redness of glands. External parts turn black, dry gangrene. Obesity of young people. Marasmus of children. Glandular obstructions. Scrofula. Fungus articularis. Metastasis of gout and rheumatism causing gastric catarrh. Dry gangrene. Emaciation. Anasarca. Useful after suppressed discharges.

PAGE 122

Clinical

Anus, irritation. Callosities. Catarrh. Chorea. Constipation. Corns. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Eczema. Feet, sore and horny. Fever. Gum rash. Hemorrhoids. Nails, degeneration. Nettle-rash. Prolapsed rectum. Red gum. Remittent fever. Stomach, disordered. Sunstroke. Tendons inflamed. Tongue coated. Voice, low. Warts. Whooping-cough.

Causations

Ill effects of disappointed love, grief and suppressed eruptions. Hot weather or sun. Getting over-heated. Overeating. Suppressed eruptions.

Constitutions

Ant-c. is specially suited to infants and children with coated moist white tongues and also to elderly persons. Hydrogenoid constitutions. Tendency to grow fat. It is pre-

eminently a scrofulous medicine. Constitutions with tendency to rough scaling skin with horny patches. **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better in open air during rest, moist warmth. Lying down. Worse in evening from heat, acids, wine, water and washing. Wet poultices. Worse from cold bathing, Cold dampness, cold water (on head). Acids. Sweets. Moonlight. Worse from rising up, ascending stairs touch. Worse from heat of summer sun, radiated heat. Worse from overeating, at night debauches after getting drunk, vinegar, pork.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental symptoms and those of the gastric sphere are strong. Excessive irritability and fretfulness together with a thickly-coated white tongue, are true guiding symptoms to many forms of disease calling for this remedy.

Child cannot bear to be touched or looked at. Fretful cross and peevish, Cries if looked at or touched or washed, especially children. Adults are sulky, do not wish to speak with anyone. Angry at every little attention. Weeping and impressionable.

Sentimental mood by moonlight. Nervous hysterical girls and women, who are overcome by mellow light from stained-glass windows. Dreamy. Amativeness. Ecstasy and exalted love. Love sick. Sentimental mood. Mentally the patient is either sentimental during diarrhea and before menses or cross and touchy. They always feel sleepy and weary.

Ill effects of disappointed love, grief. Talks in rhymes or verses, taciturn. So busy with oneself one forgets to urinate or defecate, eats only when asked. Excitability. Great anxiety about his fate. Cross and contradictive, whatever is done fails to give satisfaction. Loathing of life of food, bathing etc. Suicidal. Inclination to shoot himself.

Abdomen

Fullness in abdomen. Inflation of the abdomen with a sensation of fullness, chiefly after a meal. Sensation of emptiness in the abdomen, as after violent diarrhea. Violent cutting pains, sometimes with want of appetite, urine red and stools hard. Sensation of swelling and of hardness in the inguinal region, on its being pressed. Flatus in the abdomen with rumbling and borborygmi.

Back

Itching and pain of neck and back. Violent pain in small of back when rising, better when walking. Coccyx heavy.

Chest

Stifling oppression and paralytic orthopnea. Shootings in the chest, when drawing breath and at other times. Itching of chest with oppression. Pain, as of contusion in the pectoralis major, on raising the arm and on pressure. Sharp pain under left breast. Burning pain in the chest with heat.

PAGE 123

Ears

Redness and swelling, pain in Eustachian tube. Ringing and deafness. Moist eruption around ear. Otorrhea. Deafness, as if bandaged or a leaf lying on one.

Eyes

Dull, sunken, red, itch inflamed, agglutinated. Canthi are raw, fissured and cracked, red and moist. Chronic blepharitis. Pustules on cornea and on the margins of the lids. Looking into the fire causes cough. Chronic sore eyes of children. Photophobia.

Face

Pimples, pustules and boils on face. Yellow crusted eruption on cheeks and chin. Sallow, haggard or sad. Cracks in the corners of the mouth. Small, sore, honey colored granules on chin.

Female

Excited, genitals itch. Before menses toothache, menses too early and profuse. Menses suppressed from cold bathing with feeling of tenderness of the ovaries, pressure in womb as if something would come out during menses. Ovaries painful in love sick girls.

Leucorrhoea watery, acrid, lumpy. Nausea, vomiting with diarrhea, all during pregnancy. Nymphomania from checked menses.

Food

Desire for acids, sour pickles. Intense thirst with dryness of lips, more at night. Desire for beer with chill. Great desire to eat, but gets no strength. Scrofulous children. Good appetite with burning at pit of stomach. Diminished appetite in summer owing to heat, loathing of food with a bitter taste. Long-lasting loss of appetite with disgust for all food. Hunger early on waking without appetite, eating does not better it, at the same time sense of emptiness in pit of stomach and want of vital heat.

Head

Headaches, worse in vertex, on ascending, Headaches from bathing in cold water or from disordered stomach, worse candy or acid wines, fruits, fats, ascending stairs. Suppressed eruptions. Heaviness in forehead with vertigo, nausea and nosebleed.

Head

Headache with great loss of hair. Tendency to take cold about head. Heaviness in forehead with vertigo, nausea and nosebleed. Itching of the head with falling of hair. Headache after stopped coryza.

Kidneys

Urine is turbid and has a foul odor. Cutting in urethra while urinating. Urination is frequent, profuse with burning and backache. Involuntary urination, on coughing.

Larynx

Voice harsh and badly pitched. Voice, lacks control, harsh, badly pitched better using it. Aphonia from overheating. Laryngitis. Sensation of a foreign substance in the larynx with inability to expectorate. Violent spasm in the larynx with sensation of excoriation. Rough voice from over use. Hoarseness after cold water bath. Great weakness or entire loss of the voice, chiefly on becoming warm.

Limbs

Twitching of muscles. Jerks in arms. Arthritic pain in the joints of fingers. Horny or split nails. Nails grow slowly out of shape. Horny growth under the nails. Horny warts on hands and soles. Weakness and shaking of hands in writing followed by offensive flatulence. Feet very tender, covered with large horny places. Inflamed corns. Pain in heels. Painful inflammation of the tendon of elbows with great redness and curvature of the arms. Shiny elbows. Callosities on soles. Skin on soles is withered on account of foot sweat. Weakness and shaking of hands in writing, followed by offensive flatus. Crippled feet.

Lungs

Cough worse coming into warm room with burning sensation in chest. Respiration deep with sighing. First attack of cough is always most severe, the subsequent attacks become weaker and weaker. Looking into fire worse cough. Expectoration of large quantities of mucus, exhausts the patient.

Male

Eruption on scrotum and about genitals. Impotence. Atrophy of penis and testicles. Biting, itching of scrotum with eruptions. Excited sexual desire with uneasiness of the whole body.

PAGE 124

Mouth

Tongue coated thick white, as if whitewashed. Toothache in hollow teeth, pain extends to head, worse touching the tooth with tongue, better walking in open air. Grinding of teeth, when sleeping in sitting position. Canker sores. Toothache before menses. Pimples around the mouth. Aphthae. Gums bleed easily. Taste bitter. Salivation, taste salty.

Nose

Nostrils chapped and covered with crusts. eczema of nostrils, sore, cracked and scurfy. Nosebleed after headache. Eczema of nostrils. Feeling of coldness on inhalation.

Rectum

Anal itching. Burning itching and fissures in the anus. Hemorrhoids, blind and running with burning and tingling. Mucous hemorrhoids, prickling and burning with continuous mucus discharge from anus, staining yellow. Catarrhal proctitis. Flow of black blood from the anus. Expansive pressure in the rectum during stool as if an ulcer had been torn open. Burning furunculus in the perineum. Rectal hemorrhage with solid stools, hemorrhoids.

Skin

Eczema with gastric derangements. Pimples, vesicles and pustules. Sensitive to cold bathing. Thick, hard, honey-colored scabs. Urticaria, measles-like eruption. Urticaria, white with red areola, itching fearfully. Itching when warm in bed. Dry skin. Warts. (Thuj., Sabin., Caust.) Dry gangrene. Scaly, pustular eruption with burning and itching, worse at night. Callosities from slight pressure.

Sleep

Deep unrefreshing sleep. Sleepy and weary. Drowsiness in elderly people. Strong inclination to sleep during the day, chiefly in the evening or morning. Coma with delirium. Waking with fright during the night. Dreams, anxious, horrible, voluptuous or painful and full of quarreling.

Stomach

Digestion disordered easily. Loss of appetite with disgust for food. Appetite does not return after severe illness. Food leaves an after taste or causes constant belching. Heartburn, nausea, vomiting. After nursing, the child vomits its milk in curds and refuses to nurse afterwards and is very cross. Great desire to eat, but no strength to do it (child). Eructation tasting of the ingesta. Gastric and intestinal complaints from bread and pastry, acids, sour wine, cold bathing, overheating, hot weather. Constant belching. Gouty moves to stomach and intestines. Sweetish waterbrash. Bloating after eating. Stomach seems to be always overloaded. Vomiting worse eating or drinking without nausea or relief.

Stomach is painful to pressure. Sweetish waterbrash. Vomiting, fearful with convulsions, which nothing can stop. Pork disagrees.

Stool

Diarrhea after acids, sour wine, baths, overeating. Diarrhea alternates with constipation, especially in elderly people. Diarrhea, alternating with constipation, in elderly persons. Diarrhea, watery with cutting pains. Urgent inclination to go to stool. Stools, pappy or watery mixed with lumps. Stools composed entirely of mucus. Constant secretion of yellowish-white mucus by the anus. Difficult evacuation of hard stools, the feces are too large in size. Stools of hard lumps mixed with watery discharge. Diarrhea during summer after nursing.

Temperature

Chilly even in warm room. Disturbances of stomach during apyrexia in intermittent fevers. Intermittent fever with disgust, nausea, vomiting, belchings, coated tongue, diarrhea. Hot sweat. Great heat from little exercise especially in the sun. Heat and thirst after sweat.

Throat

Much thick yellowish mucus from posterior sinuses. Hawking in open air. Great heat in the throat while moving in the open air. Sensation as if a foreign body had lodged with constant desire to swallow.

PAGE 125

Vertigo

Confusion of head, as after long labor in the cold. A feeling of intoxication. Dizziness with nausea, or bleeding of the nose.

Comments

Many nerve symptoms appear in the provings: restlessness, jerking of muscles, etc. Among special symptoms are the itching of scalp and falling out of hair. Tendency to take cold about head. Scrofulous ophthalmia, canthi especially affected (Graph. the whole margin). Otorrhea.

Moist eruption behind ears (Graph.). Slight noises startle. Nosebleed with vertigo after headache after rush of blood to head.

Gastric and remittent fevers and fevers of children with great thirst and the characteristic white tongue. The fever runs higher at night. The child is cross, but unlike the Cham. patient, who wants to be carried, this will scream and show temper at every little attention.

There is a form of diarrhea which alternates with constipation often found in old people to which Ant-c. corresponds. "Stomach weak, digestion easily disturbed in old people."

It cures many cases of hemorrhoids: continuous oozing, staining linen. In connection with the intolerance of wine of the remedy, it may be mentioned that in one case it produced a feeling of intoxication like that of alcohol, so that the patient refused to take any more of it.

A notable characteristic of Ant-c. is the thickly coated tongue. Generally it is thick and white, milky-white or like whitewash evenly laid. The edges may be red and sore. Sore, cracked and crusty nostrils and corners of mouth.

Abnormal hunger, not relieved by eating, emptiness of epigastrium and want of animal heat. Disgust for all foods. Nursing children throw up a little sour milk as soon as they

take the breast or bottle (Aeth. after vomiting the child sleeps and wakes hungry, Ant-c. the child refuses to nurse again).

The sulphur-like element in Ant-c. is strongly pronounced in the provings as in the constipation and other intestinal disorders of the drug. In spite of the worse from heat there is great sensitiveness to cold, hence it is suitable to the hydrogenoid constitutions.

Compare

(1) Antimonium Chloridum.

(2) Kermes mineral - Stibiat sulph. rub. - Bronchitis.

(3) Also Puls, Ip., Sulph.

(4) Aethi-a., Ant-t., Am-m., Apis, Bry., Graph., Puls., Ran-b., Rhus-t., Sulph., Vario., Cham., Chin. and Hep., Rhus-t, Sep. and Spig.

(5) Sulph. - Averse to be washed, digestive condition, loaded tongue and worse from warmth in summer complaints.

(6) Stram. - averse to be looked at.

Relations

Antidote to: Stings of insects. Antidoted by: Calc., Hep., Merc. Bry. Complementary: Squil., Sulph. Follows well: Puls., Ip. Followed by: Puls., Merc., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Antimonium iodatum

(teriodide of antimony)

Pharmacy

Ant-i. Antimonium iodatum. Teriodide of Antimony. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Recommended by Hale in cases of uterine hyperplasia, also in cases of humid asthma, bronchitis and other pulmonary disorders. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The Ant-i. indications are frequent spells of coughing with expectoration of frothy, white or thick yellowish mucus, loss of appetite and strength, moderate febrile action, coated tongue, yellowish discoloration of skin and conjunctive.

Pneumonia and bronchitis, loss of strength and appetite, yellowish skin, sweaty, dull and drowsy. Inability to raise the sputum, especially in the aged and weak patients. Stage of resolution of pneumonia slow and delayed.

In sub-acute and chronic colds in chest which have extended downwards from head and into the bronchial tubes in the form of hard, croupy cough with a decided wheeze.

PAGE 126

Clinical

Asthma. Bronchitis. Colds. Coughs. Pneumonia. Uterus, hyperplasia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Antimonium muriaticum

(butter of antimony)

Pharmacy

Ant-m. Butter of Antimony. Antimonium muriaticum. Chloride of Antimony.

Antimonium chloridum. Triturations. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

This remedy is unproved. Antimonium muriaticum has been used in cancer of lower lip. A remedy for cancer. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Poisoning symptoms of Antimonium muriaticum show a stupor insensibility, collapse and cold, clammy surface. Pupils. inactive, eyes sunken, lusterless. Nausea and vomiting, burning pains in throat and stomach, frequent abortive efforts to defecate. Mucous membranes destroyed.

Antimonium muriaticum has been used in cases of cancer of the lower lip. It has not been proved. Its poisoning symptoms show stupor insensibility, collapse, cold clammy surface.

Pupils inactive, eyes sunken, lusterless. Nausea and vomiting, burning pains in throat and stomach. Frequent abortive efforts to defecate, mucous membranes destroyed.

The tissues and peritoneum covered with flocculent matter easily scraped off, they are soft and readily torn. Abrasions. Skin cold and clammy. Great prostration of strength. Mouth to jejunum becomes black.

Clinical

Abrasions. Cancer. Lip cancer. Nausea. Prostration. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Other antimony salts.

(2) Acids, Ars., Carb-v.

(3) Con. - cancer of lower lip and ineffectual urging to stool.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Antimonium sulphuratum auratum

(golden sulphuret of antimony)

Pharmacy

Ant-s-aur. Antimonium sulphuratum auratum. Gold Sulphuret of Antimony. Trituration.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second or third trituration.

History

Ant-s-aur. has been proved. Its most notable effects were produced on the eye and chest. As with the other Antinomies there is disordered digestion, pasty mouth and taste in morning. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Antimonium sulph. auratum is a remarkable remedy for many forms of chronic nasal and bronchial catarrh. Acne. Increase of tough mucus in larynx and bronchi, respiration difficult. Dry, hard cough with passive congestion of upper lobe of left lung.

Acute and chronic nasal and bronchial catarrh. Nosebleed on washing. Itching on hands and feet. Burning in head with eye complaints. Amaurosis, (commencing). Spots on cornea and hypopion.

Clinical

Acne. Amaurosis. Catarrh. Constipation. Corneal spots. Diarrhea. Indigestion. Iris, protruding. Itching. Lung, congestion. Nosebleed.

Symptoms

Eyes

Amaurosis, commencing. Spots on cornea. Iris protruding through cornea.

Face

Pustular acne.

Food

Loss of appetite, almost a loathing of food.

Kidneys

Urine increased, dark red.

Lungs

Accumulation of tough mucus in bronchi and larynx. Tickling in larynx. Increased mucus with fullness in bronchials. Respiration difficult, pressure in bronchi with constriction. Dry, hard cough, no expectoration. Congestion of upper lobe of left lung. Winter coughs, patient is sore all over. Pneumonia, when hepatization occurred and resolution failed to take place. Increased mucous sputum, mixed with blood of a sweetish taste. Passive congestion of upper lobe left lung with hard, dry cough.

PAGE 127

Male

Pustular eruption on scrotum with much itching.

Mouth

Pasty mouth and taste in morning.

Nose

Nosebleed on washing. Increased secretion in nose and throat. Loss of smell.

Skin

Acne, pustular variety. Itching on hands and feet.

Stomach

Pressure and fullness in stomach and abdomen, umbilical region sensitive.

Stool

Passage of much flatus with sudden urging, followed by a stool solid at first then bright yellow and pasty afterwards violent colic and rumbling round navel. Constipation, feces hard and passed with difficulty.

Throat

Increased secretion in nose and throat. Rough and scrapy feeling. Metallic styptic taste. Burning or heat in fauces. Mucus from throat becomes offensive to smell. Pressure in throat as if a plug stuck in it. Scratching, rough feeling in throat in morning.

Compare

(1) Other Antimonies.

(2) Aur. - chest, Ars., Ferr., Merc-sulph., Sulph.

(3) Am-c. - nosebleed after washing.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Antimonium tartaricum

(tartar emetic)

Pharmacy

Ant-t. Tartrate of Antimony and Potash. Tartar Emetic. Antimonium tartaricum.

Trituration and solutions. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and sixth trituration.

History

Tartar emetic of the Alchemists. Ant-t. resembles closely Ant-c. and the other Antimonies in its action, though the modalities differ. Ant-t. was the favorite emetic of olden times and consequently it is one of our best remedies in states of nausea. The nausea is as intense as that of Ip., but less persistent and is better by vomiting.

A correspondent related the case of an apprentice who had been employed for a week making up "cough-balls" and diuretic balls for horses, both containing powdered antimony. He had been cautioned not to inhale the powder, but his employer believes he did. At the end of the week he was seized with an illness, due, his employer thinks and no doubt correctly to the antimony.

Homeopathic

Antimonium tart. affects the mucous membranes especially of the bronchials and lungs. Ant-t. has many symptoms in common with Ant-c., but also many peculiar to itself. All these conditions cause cyanosis, depression of vital power.

Its therapeutic application has been confined largely to the treatment of respiratory diseases, rattling of mucus with little expectoration has been a guiding symptom. Great accumulation of mucus with coarse rattling, thereby respiration is impeded and heart action becomes labored, defective oxygenation in the circulation of blood occurs.

Child continuously wishes to be carried erect, unwilling to be looked at or touched. Complaints arising in digestive sphere. Prostrated in mind and body. Nursing infants let go the nipple and cry out as if out of breath. Children have convulsions if attention is thrust upon them. Bilharziasis. Clings to attendants.

Patient becomes increasingly weak, sweats, becomes drowsy and relaxed with lack of reaction. Gastric disorders of alcoholics and gouty subjects. Cholera morbus. Sensation of coldness in blood-vessels. Bilharziasis. Ant-t. acts indirectly on the parasites by stimulating the oxidizing action of the protective substance. Lumbago. Chills and contractures with pain in muscles.

Chronic trembling of head and hands, as in Parkinson's disease. Trembling of whole body, great prostration and faintness.

Warts on glans penis. Convulsive twitching. Convulsions when eruptions fail to appear.

Ant-t. is homeopathic to dysuria, strangury, hematuria, albuminuria, catarrh of bladder and urethra, burning in rectum, bloody mucous stools, etc.

PAGE 128

Clinical

Alcoholism. Aphthae. Asphyxia. Asthma. Bilharziasis. Biliou disorders. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Chicken-pox. Chills. Cholera. Cholera morbus. Colic. Coughs. Croup. Delirium Tremens. Dyspepsia. Emphysema. Eruptions. **Eyes** inflamed. Hydrocephalus. Impetigo. Intermittent fever. Laryngitis. Lumbago. Lungs disorders. Muscle pain. Parkinson's disease. Plica polonica. Pneumonia. Psoriasis. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Small-pox. Stiff-neck. Sycosis. Synovitis. Taste, altered. Thirst. Tongue, coated. Tremors. Vomiting. Whooping cough.

Causations

Effects of anger (cough) or vexation. Ill effects of vaccination when Thuja fails and Silica is not indicated.

Constitutions

Hydrogenoid type constitutions. Torpid and phlegmatic constitutions. Worn-out constitutions. It is suitable to old people and children. To gouty subjects and alcoholics with gastric disorders. **Planets**: Mercury, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from sitting erect from belching and expectoration. Better from motion, vomiting, eructation, lying on right side. Worse from warmth, warm room, wraps, warm weather. Worse from anger, lying, morning. Worse from overheating, cold dampness, on sitting down, when seated from rising from a seat or motion. Worse from sour things and milk.

Symptoms

MIND

Great despondency. Fear of being alone. Fretfulness, whining and crying, before the attack of sickness. Bad mood. Frightened, at every trifles. Muttering, delirium and stupor. Stupid on awakening.

Apathy or easily annoyed, wants to be let alone. Peevish, whining and moaning. Despairs of his recovery. Clings to attendants. Consciousness wanes on closing eyes. Melancholic, complains of numerous suffering. Anxious, despairing.

Abdomen

Feels as if full of stones. Violent colic with drowsiness. Spasmodic cough, much flatus. Pressure in abdomen, especially on stooping forward. Pain in the groins and cold creeps before menses.

Back

Violent pain in sacro-lumbar region. Slightest effort to move may cause retching and cold, clammy sweat. Worse lifting. Sensation as of a heavy load was hanging on end of coccyx, dragging downwards all time. Twitching of muscles, limbs tremulous. Vertebrae seem to rub against each other.

Chest

Rattling of mucus in the chest when breathing. Velvety feeling in chest. Burning sensation in chest, which ascends to throat. Paralysis of the lungs. Anxious oppression of the chest, with a sensation of heat, which ascends to the heart. Rheumatic pain in the left side of the chest. Miliary eruption.

Coughs

Cough followed by vomiting or sleep worse anger. Must sit up to breathe or cough. Coughs and yawns alternately. Coughing and gasping. Cough excited by eating with pain in chest and larynx. Cough and dyspnea better lying on right side opposite of Badiaga. Coarse, loose, rattling cough. chest seems full yet less and less is raised.

Eyes

Dim, swimming eyes. Collection of mucus in margins of lids (in Pneumonia). One eye closed. Pustular eruptions on the conjunctiva. Flickering, sparks before the eyes. **Eyes** staring.

Face

Cold, blue, pale, covered with cold sweat. incessant quivering of chin and lower jaw. (Gels.) Sickly, sunken. Pale, bluish or twitching with cough. Covered with cold sweat. Upper lip drawn up. Pustules, leaving ugly blue-red scars.

Female

Leucorrhoea of watery blood, worse sitting. Puerperal convulsions, better after the child is born. Menses of watery blood. Severe bearing-down in vagina. Chronic metritis with feeling of weight tugging at coccyx. Eruption of pimples on the genital organs. Itching of pudenda.

Food

Thirst for cold water, little and often. Desires apples, fruits and acids which disagree. Aversion to milk to all kind of nourishment. Thirstless.

PAGE 129

Head

Band-like feeling over forehead. Face pale and sunken. Child will not be touched without whining. Headache as from a band compressing, (Nit-ac.) Hydrocephalus. Head hot and sweaty Trembling of head, while coughing. As of a lump in forehead. Head better in open air, washing with cold water and motion. Head bent back.

Heart

Great precordial anxiety **with vomiting of mucus** and bile. Palpitation with uncomfortable hot feeling. Paralytic depression of heart. Weak quick pulse. Sensation of coldness in blood vessels. Palpitation with loose stools. Pulse rapid, weak, trembling.

Kidneys

Burning in urethra during and after urinating. Last drops bloody with pain in bladder. Urging increased. Catarrh of bladder and urethra. Stricture. Involuntary emission of urine. Red urine, which forms blood-red filaments after standing. Deep-brown, acrid, turbid urine.

Limbs

Trembling of the hands. Fingertips icy cold or dead, numb, dry and hard. Restless arms. Feet go to sleep on sitting. Dropsy of synovial membranes. Dropsy of the legs and knee joint (left). Tension in hamstring when walking. Synovitis. Joints swollen. Jerking up of limbs during sleep with loose stools.

Lungs

Paralysis of lungs with edema. Unequal breathing, abdominal breathing, suffocative shortness of breath, before cough or alternating with cough. Hoarseness. Great rattling of mucus, but very little is expectorated. Rapid, short, difficult breathing. Feels as if would

suffocate, must sit up. Asphyxia Neonatorum, child breathless and pale when born. Emphysema of the aged. Capillary bronchitis, pneumonia, pleuro-pneumonia. Bronchial tubes overloaded with mucus.

Lungs

Expectoration thick. Velvety feeling in chest. Child bends backwards with cough. Edema and impending paralysis of lungs. Dyspnea relieved by eructation. A leaflet seems to close the trachea.

Male

Pain in testicles after checked gonorrhoea. Orchitis. Warts on glans penis. Excitation of sexual system. Pustules on genitals and thighs. Syphilis.

Mouth

Copious accumulation of saliva in the mouth. Flow of saliva during pregnancy. Mouth remains open after yawning. Taste, bitter, flat.

Nose

Nostrils widely dilated. Alae nasi flapping. Violent fluent coryza with frequent sneezing, ulcerated nostrils. Loss of smell and of taste. Uncontrollable nosebleed with spongy gums. Nose dry and pointed.

Rectum

Cholera morbus. Constipation, alternating with diarrhoea. Diarrhoea and vomiting. Diarrhoea in pneumonia, small-pox, and other eruptive diseases, especially if the eruption has been suppressed. Stools—mucus of grass green. Palpitation during stools. Bloody feces. Involuntary evacuations.

Sensations

Sensation of weight or heaviness in many parts, head, occiput, coccyx, limbs. Sensation of coldness in blood vessels.

Skin

Delayed or receding eruptions. Itching in the skin. Pustular eruption, leaving a bluish-red mark. Small-pox. Thick eruptions like pocks. Eruptions like scabies. Barber's itch. Small-pox. Impetigo. Blue eruptions. Warts. Itching pimples, and miliary eruption. Itching around ulcers.

Sleep

Irresistible inclination to sleep with nearly all complaints. Great drowsiness with all complaints or from warmth. Yawning with many complaints. On falling asleep electric-like shocks. Cries during sleep with fixed eyes and trembling. Lies on back with left hand passed under head.

PAGE 130

Stomach

Difficult swallowing of liquids. Vomiting in any position, excepting lying on right side. Nausea, retching and vomiting, especially after food with deathly faintness and prostration. Sinking at stomach. Nausea produces fear with pressure in precordial region, followed by a headache with yawning and lachrymation and vomiting. Nausea comes in waves with weakness and cold sweat, loathing, anxiety or fear. Vomiting forcible, then exhaustion and sleep. Violent retching. Vomits with great effort. Belchings like bad eggs. Vomiting better lying on right side.

Temperature

Coldness, trembling and chilliness. Intense heat. Copious cold clammy sweat with great faintness. Intermittent fever with fatigue. Burning sensation. Heat coming from heart. Cold creeping before menses.

Throat

Aphonia. Much mucus in throat with short breathing. Swallowing painful or impossible.

Tongue

Tongue flaccid, dry. Imprints of teeth on border of the tongue. Tongue red, dry in middle, red in streaks. Coated, pasty, thick white with red edges. Tongue moist, clean, or loaded with a brown coating.

Vertigo

Dizziness with cough. Vertigo with dullness and confusion. Vertigo alternates with drowsiness. Vertigo from lifting head from pillow. Fits of vertigo with sparking before the eyes.

Comments

In chest disorders of all kinds it is indicated where there is great accumulation of mucus with coarse rattling and inability to raise it.

A characteristic of Ant-t. in lung disorders is "lies with head back." "A child coughs when angry" is characteristic. Heath cured a case of whooping cough in a child who was very fretful before the cough. The mother said that if the child got angry she immediately had a fit of coughing.

"Cough at 4 a.m. " is another indication which I have found true.

Gastric and bilious complaints. Constant nausea. Nausea felt in chest (Puls.). Sensation of weight or heaviness in many parts, head, occiput, coccyx, limbs. Pulsations in all the blood-vessels.

Nash has found Ant-t. the nearest thing to a specific in cholera morbus, the indications being "nausea, vomiting, loose stools, prostration, cold sweat, stupor or drowsiness."

The child wants to be carried and cries if any one touches it. Peevishness, whining and crying. Restless, apprehension and agitation. Dullness and bewilderment of head as if benumbed. Chronic trembling of head and hands (as in Parkinson's disease).

The tongue has a thick, white, pasty coat with red papillae showing through. Intense nausea and vomiting with great effort with perspiration on forehead. Fullness and sensation of stones in abdomen, especially when sitting bent forward.

Drowsiness or even a coma may accompany cases of all kinds in which Ant-t. is called for. The face is pale or cyanotic and the breathing stertorous. There is heat about heart and warmth rising up from it. A sensation of coldness in the blood-vessels.

Symptoms like that of small-pox, the symptoms of which disease are closely reproduced in the proving. It has been used instead of vaccines for preventive purposes and a prophylactic power has been claimed for it. Compare with nosode Variolinum.

The terrible backache of small-pox is paralleled by the back-pains of Ant-t., which Clarke found to correspond to more cases of lumbago than any other remedy. The skin is notably affected. Ant-t. is also a "sycotic," and Clarke has verified a symptom given in Hering, "warts at the back of the glans penis."

Ant-t. has worse by warmth, but not the excessive sensitiveness to heat and sun of Ant-c. and some of the rheumatic symptoms are better by warmth. Warm drink worse cough, also lying in bed especially becoming warm there.

Compare

(1) Acon.

croup, Aeth. and Ip.

expression of nausea, Am-c.

(2) Ars. - asthma, heart symptoms, gastric catarrh, Bry. - pneumonia, worse left, Ant-t. worse right has nostrils dilated.

(3) Verat. - colic, vomiting, coldness, craving for acids. Ant-t. has more jerks, drowsiness, urging to urinate, Verat. more cold sweat and fainting.

(4) Op. - cough with drowsiness and yawning, Sang. - pneumonia, face livid.

(5) Ip. - Ant-t. has more drowsiness and tendency of lungs to collapse.

(6) Thuj. - effects of vaccination when Thuj. fails and Sil. is not indicated. Ant-t. develops small-pox pustule, Thuj. dries it up.

Relations

Antidoted by: Asaf., Chin., Cocc., Con. (pustules on genitals), Ip., Laur., Opium in large doses is the best antidote in poisoning, Puls., Sep. Antidotes: Bar-c., Bry. (dyspepsia), Camph., Caust. (dyspepsia), Puls., Sepia. Ant-t. differs from Merc. in producing a purely local action on the mouth similar to its action on the skin. The action of Merc. on the mouth is indirect. Compatible: Phos. in hydrocephalus, worn-out constitutions, laryngitis, pneumonia. Follows well: Sil. in dyspnea from foreign substances in larynx, Puls. (nausea in chest, gonorrhoeal suppressions), Ter. (symptoms from damp cellars), Variolinum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Antipyrinum

(phenazone)

Pharmacy

Antip. Antipyrinum. Phenazone Phenyl-dimethyl-pyrazolon. A product of coal tar through Toulon. Solution and trituration. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, second decimal potency.

History

Antipyrine is known from the poisonous effects it has produced in old-school practice. Many fatal cases have been recorded and there can be little doubt that its injudicious use has determined a fatal issue in many cases that have remained unrecorded. **Planets:**

Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

Antipyrine's action is very like that of Acetan. in producing collapse, but it has more effect on the skin, causing scarlet rash and edema. Antipyrine is one of the drugs that induce leucocytosis, similar to ergotine, salicylates and tuberculin.

Antipyrine acts especially on the vasomotor centers, causing dilation of the capillaries of skin and circumscribed patches of hyperemia and swelling. In large doses it causes profuse perspiration, dizziness, cyanosis and somnolence, albumen and blood in urine. Acute erythema multiforme.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Cheyne-stokes breathing. Epilepsy. Erythema. German measles. Headache.

MIND

Heart paralysis. Menses suppressed. , deranged. Nosebleed. Scarlatina. Throat, sore. Toothache. Urticaria.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear of going insane. Hallucinations of sight and hearing. Nervous anxiety,

Ears

Pains and buzzing. Tinnitus.

Eyes

Puffiness of lids. Conjunctiva red and edematous with lachrymation. Red spots (Apis)

Face

Edema and puffiness. Red and swollen.

Female

Itching and burning in vagina. Menses suppressed. Watery leucorrhoea.

Head

Throbbing headache, Sensation of constriction. Flashes of heat. Headache under ears with earache.

Heart

Faintness with sensation of stoppage of heart. Throbbing throughout the body. Rapid, weak, irregular pulse.

Kidneys

Diminished. Penis black.

Lungs

Cheyne-Stokes respiration. Aponia. Oppression and dyspnea.

Mouth

Swelling of lips. Burning of mouth and gums. Ulceration of lips and tongue, vesicles and bullae. Small lump in cheek. The tongue is swollen. Bloody saliva. Toothache along lower jaw.

Nerves

General prostration. Epileptiform seizures. Contractures. Trembling and cramps.

Crawling and numbness.

PAGE 132

Nose

Fluent coryza. Nasal mucous membrane swollen. Dull pains in frontal sinus.

Skin

Erythema, eczema, pemphigus. Intense itching. urticaria, appearing and disappearing suddenly with internal coldness. Angioneurotic edema. Dark blotches on skin of penis, sometimes with edema.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting, burning and pain.

Throat

Painful when swallowing. Expectoration of fetid pus. Abscess, white false membrane. Sensation of burning.

Comments

A young lady patient who took Antipyrine on her own account, whenever she thought she might be going to have a headache, developed intense dysmenorrhea (to which she was not subject) with depression. This was only removed after she had discontinued the drug. Later on she took Phenacetin with result that an eruption of erythema appeared on both cheeks, which peeled after a few days and recurred persistently.

It would seem from the above that the drug is homeopathic to some forms, at least of neuralgia. One patient had Cheyne-Stokes respiration. Erythema appears first on face and arms, last on legs. Hansen mentions its use in bedwetting and nosebleed. Better from hot drinks.

Compare

- (1) Anilinum - skin symptoms.
- (2) Acon. - numbness, rapidity of attack.
- (3) Acetan., Ars., Chloral.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell. The symptoms are much intensified in persons addicted to coffee in excess.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aphis chenopodii glauci

(aphids)

Pharmacy

Aphis. Aphis chenopodii glauci. Chenopodii glauci aphis. Aphids. N. O. Insecta. A tincture is made of the aphids grown on the Chenopodium glaucum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The insect partakes of the properties of the plant it lives on, Chenopodium glaucum being a popular colic remedy and allied to the Polygonaceae, Rheum and Rumex.

Aphis is peculiar in being the only remedy which has tooth-ache better by sweat, though Cham. has general better by sweat. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Some of the most notable symptoms of Aphis are: Coryza with burning and biting on margins of nostrils, especially of septum. Increase of violent toothaches in bed, only relieved if after a while a general warm sweat breaks out.

Cutting in abdomen and rumbling of flatus. Ineffectual urging in bladder and rectum. In the morning urging after rising, several mush-like stools with pinching, burning in anus with urging. Flatus accompanies stool. Thin stools with slime and spots of dark blood.

Clinical

Colic. Coryza. Cough. Diarrhea. Headache. Tenesmus. Toothache.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Rumblings of flatus in the abdomen. Emission of gas. Frequent pinching pains in the abdomen. Cutting and pinching pains with borborygmi. Congestion of blood towards the abdominal viscera.

Back

Pain in the left shoulder-blade.

Ears

Tearing pains, sometimes in one ear, and sometimes in the other.

Eyes

Burning heat in the eyelids during several evenings.

Face

Color pale, yellowish, heat in the face, with head confused as by coryza, at night. Dry lips, sometimes especially in the morning.

Food

No appetite for meat and wheaten bread with chilliness. Increased thirst from sensation of dryness in throat. Much thirst in evening, second week.

Head

Head confused in the evening with transient heat in the face. Pressure and tightening in the forehead or occiput, increased by motion. Tearing shooting in the head.

PAGE 133

Kidneys

Tearing shooting in the bladder. Irritation in the urethra, compelling frequent urination. Frequent secretion of a frothy urine, deep yellow. Urine red, brownish, frothy, depositing during the night a thick, yellowish sediment. Burning in the urethra, especially at the orifice while urinating.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains. Bruise-like pain of the limbs. Tearing shootings in the shoulders and the upper part of the arms. Pulling and tearing above the knee in the morning. Weariness in the legs. Coldness of the feet, extending to the knees. Burning lacerations in corns.

Lungs

Expectoration of mucus. Voice frequently rough and smothered, which symptoms are removed by hawking. Frequent irritation in the larynx, which compels coughing. Dry cough, provoked by irritation in the throat.

Male

Voluptuous excitation of the glans penis.

Mouth

Painful vesicles at the end of the tongue. Dryness of the mouth and of the throat. Increase in the secretion of saliva. Scraping sensation in the palate.

Nose

Pain of excoriation in the nostrils. Violent sneezing. Coryza, with burning and smarting at the edges of the nostrils and at the septum. Fluent coryza.

Rectum

Loose evacuations of the consistency of liquid pap. Flatulency before and after a stool. Liquid, mucus-like stools in the morning, with spots of blood. Tearing shooting in the rectum.

Sleep

Sleeplessness at night, without much pain, lascivious dreams with pollutions.

Teeth

Toothache with tearing shootings. Nocturnal tearing pains in the teeth, with tearing shootings above the face towards morning.

Temperature

Frequent chills on the whole surface of the body, chiefly of the back. Burning in the palms of the hands. Tendency to perspire in the morning. Hot sweat or general perspiration.

Throat

Secretion of frothy mucus in the mouth and throat. Scraping and burning, as from acrid substances. Sensation of dryness and increase of mucous secretion.

Compare

- (1) Aeth. - stool after rising, pinching, cutting before, urging after.
- (2) Nat-s. - stool after rising with discharge of wind.
- (3) Nux-v. - frequent urging in rectum and bladder.
- (4) Gels. - chills up and down the back.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Apis mellifica

(honey-bee)

Pharmacy

Apis. Apis mellifica. Honey-Bee. N. O. Insecta. Apium virus is honey-bee venom.

Tinctures are made of the whole bee and of dilutions of the poison with alcohol.

Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

The well-known effects of a bee's sting: burning, stinging, sharp pains with excessive swelling, give leading keynote for its employment in a great variety of conditions.

Redness and swelling with stinging and burning pain in eyes, eyelids, ears, face, lips tongue, throat, anus, testicles. The stinging appears in many diseases and conditions, causing the "cry cerebral" in acute hydrocephalus and meningitis. Stinging pains in hemorrhoids.

The burning symptoms of Apis are distinguished from those of Ars. in being worse by heat. Edema of the throat may be accompanied with stinging pains.

Homeopathic

Apis acts on cellular tissue of eyes, face, throat, ovaries, causing edema of skin and mucus membranes. In the serous membranes of heart, brain, pleura etc. it produces inflammation with effusion. Allergic reactions to bee or wasp stings. The effects of a bee sting, burning, stinging, smarting, prickling, sharp pain with excessive swelling, are the leading symptoms for the selection of this remedy.

PAGE 134

Apis produces serous inflammation with effusion, membranes of brain, heart and pleuritic effusion. Swelling or puffing up of various parts, edema, red rosy hue, stinging pains, soreness intolerance of heat and from the slightest touch. Afternoon aggravation are some of the general guiding symptoms.

The pains are sudden that extort cries. Sudden shrill cries in hydrocephalus and meningitis. Extreme sensitiveness to touch and general bruised soreness is marked of brain, abdomen, ovaries, bladder.

Acute inflammation of kidneys and other parenchymatous tissues are characteristic pathological states corresponding to Apis. Constricted sensations. Sensation of stiffness and as of something torn off in the interior of the body. Prostration even to faintness.

Great anxious restlessness and fidgety. Allergic edema of face, eyelids, lips, mouth and throat. Burning itching. Trembling, jerking and twitching. Symptoms go from right to left. Numbness. Thrombosis. Lymphangitis. Inflammation of kidneys, bladder. Paralysis after diphtheria and other severe diseases.

Clinical

Abscess. Allergic shock. Ankles, swelling. Asthma. Bee stings. Bladder disorders. Carbuncle. Chancre. Constipation. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dissection wounds. Dropsy. Edema. Erysipelas. Erythema nodosum. **Eyes**, disorders. Gangrene. Goiter. Gout.

Hands, swelling. **Heart** disorders. Housemaid's knee. Hydrocephalus. Hydrothorax. Injuries. Intermittent fever. Joints, edema. Kidney disease. Laryngitis. Meningitis. Menstruation, disorders. Nettle-rash. Ovaries cysts. Panaritium. Pannus. Peritonitis. Phlebitis. Pleurisy. Prostatitis. Punctured wounds. Rheumatic pains. Scarletina. Self-abuse. Strokes. Suppressed eruptions. Surgery, effects. Sycosis. Synovitis. Syphilis. Throat, sore. Tongue, edema, ulceration.

Causations

Allergens. Grief. Fright. Rage. Vexation. Jealousy. The queen bee is the most jealous thing in nature. Hearing bad news, mental shock. Suppressed eruptions.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. **Planets**: Mars, Venus.

Modalities

Better from cool air, cool bathing, uncovering, slight expectoration, motion, sitting erect. Worse from heat in any form, heat of room or hot weather or fire, hot drinks, bath, bed. Worse from pressure and touch, even of hair. Worse in late afternoon after sleeping in closed and heated rooms. Worse right side, pressure after sleep, lying down. Worse from suppressed eruptions. Worse at 4 p.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Fussy and fidgety, hard to please. Jealous, fright, rage, vexation, grief. Fear of being poisoned. Jealous with lewd talk. Foolishly suspicious. Awkward, drops things readily. Sudden shrill, piercing screams. Constant whining in children.

Weeping, cannot help crying, all day and night without any cause. Apathy and indifference. Lost of consciousness. Stupor with sudden sharp cries and startings. Sensation of dying. Listless, cannot think clearly. Sexual mania alternating with stupor in women. Cannot concentrate mind on attempting to read and write.

Hysterical girls at puberty. Childish, silly behavior in women after delivery. Irritable, excitable. Indifference, says nothing ails him. Cannot bear to be left alone. Nothing seems

to satisfy, all wrong and out of place. Premonition of death. Borrows trouble about everything.

Abdomen

Burning, pain and tenderness in epigastrium. Sore, bruised on pressure, when sneezing. Extremely tender. Dropsy of abdomen. Peritonitis. Swelling in right groin.

Back

Back of the neck stiff. Rheumatic pain in back. Burning pressing in coccyx worse when sitting down. Back tired and bruised.

Chest

Pains from below ribs going upwards. Burning or soreness below ribs. Hydrothorax. Burning stinging pains throughout entire front of the chest. Hydrothorax after pleurisy. Chest feels as if beaten or bruised.

PAGE 135

Ears

External ear red inflamed, sore, stinging pains. Raises the hand to the back of ear with each scream. Scarlatinal otitis.

Eyes

Allergic puffy eyelids, swollen, red, and edematous like water-bags. Burning, stinging and shooting pain in eyes. Conjunctiva is bright red, puffy. Lachrymation hot. Photophobia, yet covering intolerable. Everted lids. Sudden piercing pains. Pain around orbits. Serous exudation, edema and sharp pains. Keratitis with intense chemosis of ocular conjuction. Cornea opaque. Perforating corneal ulcer. Staphyloma of cornea. Suppurative inflammation of eyes. Cannot look fixedly at any object or cannot read in artificial light. Blindness better stool. Squinting. Myopia. Styes, also prevents their recurrence.

Face

Red, hot, swollen with piercing pains or waxy pale and edematous. Lips bluish, edematous, upper. Bee stings. Erysipelas with stinging burning edema. Extends from right to left. Expression happy, terror stricken or apathetic. Jaws stiff with stiffness of tongue. Paralysis of right side with right eye closed. Desire for washing face with cold water. Formication and prickling in face.

Female

Edema of labia, relieved by cold water. Ovarian cysts. Soreness and stinging pains, ovaritis, worse in right ovary. Ovarian tumors, with stinging pains. Metritis. Ovaries numb or congested with suppressed menses. Pains in ovaries, worse sex. Amenorrhoea of puberty. Menses suppressed with cerebral and head symptoms, especially in young girls. Metrorrhagia profuse with heavy abdomen, faintness, stinging pain. Sense of tightness.

Female

Dysmenorrhoea with scanty discharge of slimy blood or with ovarian pains. Bearing-down, as if menses were to appear. Great tenderness over abdomen and uterine region. Menorrhagia with the miscarriage. Leucorrhoea, profuse, acrid, green. Stinging burning pains in breasts. Tumors or open cancer of breasts. Miscarriage during early months. Toxemia. Dropsy in later parts of pregnancy with puerperal convulsions. Mania in women from sexual excesses or suppressed menses. Menses last a day or appear at intervals of one day. Ulceration of navel in new born.

Food

Thirstless with edema, dropsy. Craving for milk. (Rhus-t.). Better from milk. Craving for sour things. Child nurses by day, refuses at night.

Head

Brain feels very tired. Heat, throbbing, pains, better on pressure and worse on motion. Dull, heavy sensation in occiput, as from a blow, extending to neck (better on pressure), accompanied with sexual excitement. Sudden stabbing in head. Sharp shrieks. Bores head into pillow and screams out. Rolling of the head from side to side in hydrocephalus, boring of the head backward in pillow in meningitis. Numb, tired headache better pressure. Flow of tears with headache. Fontanelles sunken. Painful hair. Musty head sweat. Inability to hold the head in meningitis. Head feels swollen. Hair falls out, bald spots.

Heart

Beats, shake the whole body. Heart stitches backward from apex. Palpitation of heart from scanty secretion of urine. Insufficiency of mitral valves. Organic heart disease. Pulse is hard small intermittent and quick, weak.

Limbs

Edematous. Synovitis. Felon in the beginning with burningÑstinging throbbing pains. Knee swollen, shiny, sensitive, sore with stinging pain. Feet swollen and stiff. Feel too large. Rheumatic pain in back and limbs. Tired, bruised feeling. Numbness of hands and tips of fingers. Hives with intolerable itching. Palms hot. Edema of hands.

PAGE 136

Limbs

Limbs, immovable, heavy, numb.. Feet numb and stiff. Legs and feet waxy, pale swollen and edematous. Trembling of hands and feet. Nails feel loose. Hemiplegia from severe mental shock. Stagers when eyes are shut.

Male

Affections of prostate gland. Dropsy of the scrotum. Hydrocele and cysts.

Kidneys

Cystitis. Nephritis. Retention of urine in new born. Burning and soreness when urinating. Dysuria with stinging pains. Last drops burn and smart. Suppressed, loaded with casts, frequent and involuntary, stinging pain and strangury, scanty, high colored. Urine milky in hydrocephalus. Albuminuria. Urine profuse, more than he drinks. Coffee ground sediment. Incontinence of urine worse night, coughing. Cannot urinate without a stool. Difficult, frequent or slow urination, must press to pass urine in prostatic affections.

Lungs

Panting breathing, feels every breath would be his last. Air hunger. Asthma from hives better small quantity of expectoration. Edema of larynx. Feels as if he could not draw another breath. Suffocation, short, dry cough, supra-sternal. Painful shock in head and chest from every cough. Larynx drawn in. Hoarseness. Expectoration sweetish.

Mouth

Scalding in mouth and throat. Gums swollen. Lips swollen, especially upper. Membrane of mouth and throat glossy, as if varnished. Red, shining and puffy like erysipelas. Cancer of the tongue. Tongue fiery red, swollen, sore and raw with vesicles on edge. Tongue feels raw, feels, as if burnt, as if wooden, sore, stiff. Tongue hangs out or cannot be protruded. Sudden involuntary biting teeth together. Grinding of the teeth.

Nose

Coldness of tip of nose. Red, swollen inflamed with sharp pains. Boils in nostril better cold. Coryza with feeling of swelling in nose.

Rectum

Involuntary on every motion, anus seems open. Bloody, painless. Anus is sore, swollen with profuse hemorrhage. Anus feels raw, remains open, prolapsed anus. Hemorrhoids with stinging pain after confinement. Stools, odorless or offensive involuntary worse motion. Diarrhea, watery yellow orange-yellow or tomato-sauce like stools. Cholera infantum. Cannot urinate without a stool Dark, fetid stool, worse after eating.

Constipation, feels as if something would break on straining. Feels tight as if to break, on straining at stool. Electric shocks in rectum before urging to stool.

Sensations

The burning is like hot needles. Sensation of constriction. Sensation of stiffness and as of something torn off the interior part of the body.

Skin

Edematous swellings. Sudden puffing up of whole body. Swellings after bites or stings. Rosy red, sensitive, sore skin. Stinging pains. Scarlatina. Erysipelas with sensitiveness and swelling, rosy hue. Carbuncles with burning, stinging pain. (Ars., Anthr.) Rough eruptions or stinging-like spots on skin. Large urticaria. Skin dry, hot, alternating with gushes of sweat.

Sleep

Great inclination to sleep but cannot from nervous restlessness. Drowsiness during fever. Screams and sudden starting during sleep. Kicks off covers during sleep. Dreams full of care and toil. Dreams of being busy going from place to place.

Stomach

Soreness in the pit of stomach when touched. Vomiting of food. Nausea. Vomiting. Neither eats nor drinks for weeks. Belchings that tasting of ingesta worse drinking water or flow of water.

Temperature

Thirstless during fever. Thirst during chill. Burning heat, but chilly when moved. Afternoon chill with thirst, worse on motion and heat. Worse from heat with smothering feeling. Sweat slight with sleepiness. Perspiration breaks out and dries up frequently. Sleeps after the fever paroxysm. After perspiration, nettle rash, also with shuddering.

PAGE 137

Temperature

Chill, anticipating with dyspnea, urticaria, desire to uncover, alternate with heat. Heat of one part coldness of another.

Throat

Constricted, stinging pains. Uvula swollen, sac-like. Sandy, glossy or translucent better cold, swollen inside and outside. Throat purple. Tonsils are swollen, fiery red, stinging pain, while swallowing, better cold drinks, Angina, Diphtheria with early prostration, dirty membrane, edema of uvula. Throat sore, swallowing painful worse solids, sour or hot substances.

Vertigo

Vertigo with sneezing worse lying or closing eyes.

Comments

Apis has great sensitiveness of the surface to touch. General soreness every hair is painful to contact. Great debility as if he had worked hard is compelled to lie down. Tired and bruised feeling. Great restlessness and fidgetiness (the Ars. restlessness is more from mental anxiety). Trembling, jerking and twitching. One half of the body twitching, the other lame or paralyzed. Hemiplegia.

Apis is more a right-sided medicine, symptoms proceed from right to left (Rhus-t. left to right) and from above downwards. Stiffness of lower jaw, soon amounting to a sense of complete fixation. This stiffness extended to tongue and throat, rendering speech difficult and unintelligible and causing a condition of extreme discomfort.

The stiffness being accompanied by a feeling of constriction, which excited a single, spasmodic, hacking cough at short intervals. Some difficulty in breathing, especially in inspiration. These symptoms were accompanied by a terrible restlessness.

On a later occasion there was dyspnea, face purple, head thrown back. The same symptoms as above recurred, but the throat was more swollen and the distress extended below the larynx to the upper part of the lung, which soon became very sore and sensitive. An hour after the sting on this occasion a violent cough came on.

It seemed to be excited by the constrictive feeling in the throat, but it reached down to the sore place in the lungs, causing great distress. It was a deep, hard, ringing cough, lasting without intermission for three hours. Traces of the cough and soreness lasted for months.

Apis has slow action and must not be changed too soon. Increased flow of urine shows it is having a favorable effect. The dropsies of Apis are characterized by a waxy hue of skin, whitish or yellowish, transparent swelling of eyelids, bag-like swelling under eyes, surface of body sore, bruised or burning. In cardiac dropsy the feet swell after walking and are intolerably sore and burning.

In chest disorders there is sensation of contraction (Lach.) And inability to lie down. Tension, swelling and stiffness of limbs. This tight sensation is manifested in another symptom: sensation in abdomen as if something tight would break if too much effort was made to void a constipated stool. Aversion to tight things like Lach. Prostration even to faintness. Paralytic weakness. Paralysis after diphtheria and other severe diseases.

Nervous, restless, over-sensitive or hot and drowsy with or without thirst. Worse from touch or pressure (though the head is better by pressure). In this Apis has a sensitiveness to heat, especially to heated rooms (Puls., Iod., Kali-i., Sec., Sulph.), worse by warmth of bed. Cold water better.

Compare

- (1) Apium virus - auto-toxemia with pus products.
- (2) Puls., Zinc., Canth., Lach.
- (3) Vespa and snake venoms.
- (4) Apoc., Acet-ac. - dropsy.
- (5) Acon., Urt-u. Anac. - urticaria.
- (6) Arn. - bruised, sore conditions.
- (7) Ars. - typhoid, gangrene, dropsies, scarlatina, urticaria, chills.
- (8) Bell. - meningitis, sore throat, erysipelas, scarlatina.
- (9) Brom. - swelling of ovary during menses.
- (10) Bry. - meningitis rheumatism.
- (11) Canth. - burns, erysipelas, urinary symptoms.

(12) Euphrasia - conjunctiva

(13) Ferr., Graph., Hep., Hyos., Iod. - synovitis.

PAGE 138

(14) Lach., Lyc., Merc., Nat-a., Nat-m. - chills, urticaria, tension in ovarian region.

(15) Rhus-t. - eyes, but Apis has less tendency to suppuration, vesicular erysipelas but darker than Apis and spreading left to right. Apis right to left, typhoid, restlessness, but Apis is more fidgetiness.

Relations

Antidotes: to medium doses and poisonings, Nat-m. in all forms, sweet oil, onions, Ammonia, Lach., Ledum. Ip., also powdered Ip. applied locally. It antidotes: Canth., Iod., Chin., Dig. Complementary: Nat-m. the chronic of Apis, Arn., Ars., Hell., Merc-cy., Puls. Inimical: Rhus-t. in eruptive diseases. It follows well: Bry. when cephalic cry appears. Hell. when torpor sets in, Iod., Hep., Merc., Lyc., Sulph. Is followed well by: Graph., tetter on ear lobe. Kali-bi., scrofulous ophthalmia. Ars., hydrothorax. Phos. diphtheria. Stram., mania. Lyc., staphyloma, Sulph., hydrothorax, pleurisy, hydrocephalus. Iod., swollen knee.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Apium graveolens

(common celery)

Pharmacy

Ap-g. Apium graveolens. Common Celery. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of seeds.

Tincture of sticks. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Ap-g. contains a soporific active principle. A proving of tincture of celery seeds produced the following symptoms: Unpleasant feeling at stomach with belchings tasting

of celery. **Heart**burn. Spitting up of food. Gone feeling at pit of stomach lasting for hours and partially relieved by eating.

Effects of eating the root: during the following day and night, most obstinate retention of urine, which could only be relieved by the catheter. On another person this was observed: Inability to sit still or lie still in bed from feeling of "fidgets," cannot keep mind from thinking.

Allen mentions: Profuse discharge from granulating ulcers intense constriction over sternum with drawing feeling through to back on lying down," as having been cured by it. Hering cured with Ap-g. an old abscess near the umbilicus.

Homeopathic

Obstinate retention of urine, throbbing headaches and heartburn, have been produced by celery. Swelling of throat, face and hands. Rheumatic pain in muscles of neck also in sacrum. Growing pains. Hungry for apples. Dysmenorrhea with sharp, short pains, better flexing legs.

Urticaria, which always appearing with shuddering intense stinging itching with rapid change of location. Pressure in stomach preceding urticaria and relieved when it appears. Toothache in left molars better by holding cold water in the mouth.

Clinical

Fidgets. Headache. **Heart**burn. Otorrhea. Post-nasal catarrh. Rumination.

Toothache. Urine, retention. Urticaria.

Constitutions

Sycotic constitutions. **Planets**: Venus, Saturn.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed, energetic, feeling of fidgets. Cannot keep mind from thinking.

Abdomen

Sore, sharp sticking pain as if stool was coming on. Nausea increases with pains.

Back

Muscles of back of neck painful on motion, sore to pressure. Dull pain in sacrum with slight bellyache. Pain in sacrum more to left side extending to lumbar region. Red, intensely itching blotches on left sacral region.

Chest

Can count heart-beats by hearing and feeling it in chest.

Ears

Partial deafness, worse left, painless pulsation. Troublesome otorrhea.

Eyes

Eyeballs feel as if sunken into sockets.

Female

Sharp sticking pains in both ovarian regions, left, better bending over, by lying on left side with legs flexed, nipples tender.

Food

Desire for oranges. Desire for oatmeal.

PAGE 139

Head

Headache, better eating. Eyeballs feel sunken. Itching in eyes. Itching and smarting in inner canthus of left eye.

Kidneys

Obstinate retention of urine, could only be relieved by catheter.

Limbs

Growing pains in right leg during night. Burning on inside of thighs. Raw, excoriated surfaces on inner thighs. Red itching blotches on foot and ankle.

Lungs

Tickling, dry cough. Intense constriction over sternum with drawing feeling through to back on lying down. Throat swollen, dyspnea. Tickling in top of windpipe causing dry cough. Wheezing breathing during the night.

Mouth

Sore spot on tip of tongue. Dull, sore pain on upper and lower teeth. Toothache better by cold water.

Nose

Nostrils stuffed with pain in forehead. Tough pearl-colored discharge from nostrils. Sudden dropping of mucus into posterior sinuses. Tickling in right nostril with watery discharge and sneezing.

Rectum

Diarrhea, sharp pain in left iliac region going over to right. There urgent well-formed stools during the day. Before stool sharp pain from abdomen directly into rectum.

Skin

Itching blotches, burning, creeping sensation. Profuse discharge from granulating ulcers. Urticaria with shuddering.

Sleep

Unrefreshed sleep. Sleepless. Wakes from 1 to 3 a.m. Eating does not help sleep. Not fatigued from loss of sleep.

Stomach

Unpleasant feeling at stomach. Belchings tasting of celery. **Heart**burn. Spitting up of food. Sore feeling at pit of stomach lasting for hours and partially relieved by eating.

Throat

Soft palate and fauces sore, dark red and swollen. Air rushing down posterior sinuses, hurts back of throat.

Comments

In a proving under the direction of W. P. Wesselheft a remarkable symptom was: A dull ache in sacrum worse when lying down, better when moving about. Another symptom was "sensation as if both eyes were sunken back into their sockets." Throbbing headaches, worse by slightest motion, better by rest, mostly left-sided.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Apocynum androsaemifolium

(spreading dogbane)

Pharmacy

Apoc-a. Spreading Dogbane. Apocynum androsaemifolium. N. O. Apocynaceae. Tincture from the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and first potency.

History

Hale has cured with it rheumatic gout: "Acute pains in the joints attended with cramps, bilious stools and flying pains in the teeth. The tincture in drop-doses has been known to expel ascarides and other worms." It has been used for expelling kidney stones and gravel. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Everything smells or tastes like honey. Swollen sensations. Trembling and prostration. It has been proved in large doses and its most prominent symptoms are: Heaviness with great desire to sleep. Trembling of the body. Prostration and trembling. Swollen sensations of face and body. Swelling of hands and feet, showing its relation to dropsical states like Apoc. can. and Stroph.

Acute rheumatism with great stiffness. General rheumatic pains. Flying pains in different parts. Its pains are of a wandering nature with much stiffness and drawing. Itching of

body and face. Profuse sweat of whole body. The pains go from above downward, are worse when breathing and on turning to left side. Worms.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Dropsy. Nausea. Neuralgia of face. Vomiting. Wandering rheumatism. Worms.

Symptoms

Face

Twitching in face. Violent pain in left zygoma.

PAGE 140

Female

Profuse menstruation lasting eight days with violent pressing pain.

Head

Pains and stiffness in back of head and neck.

Kidneys

Profuse flow of clear urine.

Limbs

Most violent pains in all the joints. Pain in toes and soles. Swelling of hands and feet.

Profuse sweat with much heat in soles. Tingling pain in toes. Cramps in soles. Violent heat in soles. (Sulph.) Much pain in knee and right shoulder.

Mouth

Pains in all teeth of left lower jaw. Most delightful taste in the mouth.

Nose

Everything smelled like honey.

Stomach

Vomiting and purging, better from copious evacuation.

Compare

(1) Bry. Iris., Colch., Benz-ac.

(2) Also Apoc., Alst., Stroph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Apocynum cannabinum

(indian hemp)

Pharmacy

Apoc. Apocyn. cannabinum. Indian Hemp. American Hemp. N. O. Apocynaceae. The whole fresh plant, root included, should be used for making the tincture or infusion.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture ten drops three times daily and in acute alcoholism 1 dram of decoction in 4 oz. water.

Herbal

Provings were made with fresh plant-tinctures or fresh or powdered root-tinctures or infusions. Watery infusions with just enough spirit to keep them from fermenting are said to be more efficacious than tinctures.

Hale says the kidneys are the peculiar seat of the operation of the drug and that it is in kidney dropsies that it is especially curative. It has cured diabetes insipidus with "a sense of sinking in the pit of the stomach with great debility." Hemorrhages, especially

menorrhagia and hemorrhages at the change of life have been cured with it. Hale has found it restore the menses when given in cases of dropsy.

The clinical effects of Strophanthus and the symptoms produced on patients to whom it has been given in large doses, clearly show the relationship between it and Apocynum. Both produce intense gastric disturbance, extreme depression of the heart's action and both control dropsical effusions and produce diuresis.

Homeopathic

Apocynum depresses the heart, kidneys and intestines, relaxing sphincters. Apocynum is a useful remedy for general dropsies with or without organic disease. Increases secretions of mucous and serous membranes and acts on cellular tissue, producing edema and dropsy and on skin causing diaphoresis.

Swelling of every part of the body with scanty urine and sweat, feels if he could only sweat he would get well. This is an effective remedies in dropsies, ascites, anasarca and hydrothorax and urinary troubles, especially suppression and strangury.

Dropsy with great thirst, but water causes pain or is vomited after typhus, scarlatina, cirrhosis. Acute alcoholism. Dropsy after hemorrhage, quinine. Dropsy of serous membranes. Acute inflammatory dropsy.

Congested heart failure. Arrhythmia. Mitral and tricuspid regurgitation. Relaxation of sphincters. In the digestive complaints of Bright's disease with the nausea, vomiting, drowsiness, difficult breathing, it will be found of frequent service. A diminished frequency of the pulse is a prime indication.

In acute hydrocephalus the child lies in stupor with automatic motion of one arm and leg. Paralysis of left side, one eye motionless other rolling. Weakness is marked. Excretions diminished, especially urine and sweat. Rheumatic stiffness.

Clinical

Ascites. Bedwetting. Bright's disease. Catarrh. Congested heart failure. Coryza. Diabetes

insipidus. Diarrhea. Dropsy. **Heart** disorders. Hydrocephalus. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Nausea. Neuralgia. Snuffles. Tobacco-heart. Urinary difficulties. Vomiting. Constitutions

Sanguine constitutions. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Modalities

Better from warmth. Worse from cold weather, drinks. Worse from uncovering, lying or after sleep. Diarrhea is worse immediately after eating. Worse on waking in the morning. Many of the symptoms are worse after sleep. Food or water is immediately ejected, though hungry.

PAGE 141

Symptoms

MIND

Acute or chronic alcoholism. Bewildered, nervous, low-spirited. Low spirited, nervous and bewildered. Cannot think. Faints when raised from pillow.

Abdomen

Bloated. Ascites, often with chronic diarrhea. Distention after a moderate meal.

Chest

Oppression about epigastrium and chest.

Eyes

Hot and red, as if sand in them. One eye motionless and other rolling.

Face

Bloated worse lying down, passes off after sitting up. Face pale, covered with cold sweat in diarrhea. Dry, lips, mouth.

Female

Amenorrhoea with bloating of abdomen and legs. Metrorrhagia with nausea, fainting, vital depression. Uterine hemorrhage, blood expelled in large clots or sometimes in fluid state. Hemorrhage at menopause. Ovarian tumor. Cough during pregnancy.

Food

Great thirst with hydrothorax. Great thirst, but water disagrees, causing pain or is immediately thrown off. Thirst on walking.

Head

Dull ache. Hydrocephalus with stupor, vision lost, forehead projecting, sutures open, stage of exudation.

Heart

Heart's action is depressed. Mitral and tricuspid regurgitation. Rapid and feeble, irregular cardiac action, low arterial tension, pulsating jugulars, general cyanosis and **general dropsy**. **Pulse, slow**, fluttering, irregular or intermittent.

Kidneys

This remedy acts upon urinary organs, producing diuresis and removing the dropsical effusions. Kidney dropsy. Urine is copious, scanty. Bedwetting in old men. Bladder much distended. Turbid, hot urine with thick mucus and burning in urethra after urinating. Little expulsive power. Dribbling. Strangury. Retention of urine with paralysis of lower limbs.

Limbs

Rheumatic condition. Joints stiff, especially on moving in the morning. Constant involuntary motion of one leg and one arm. Finger nails of bluish red color. Aching in both knees. Edema of feet, ankles, and legs.

Lungs

Sighing. Short, dry cough. Breathing is short and unsatisfactory, difficult. Hydrothorax. Hemoptysis. Violent hoarse cough, worse at night. Cough short, dry, loose and rattling.

Male

Prostate gland enlarged. Penis and scrotum swollen, dropsical.

Mouth

Dry tongue, immoderate thirst. Tongue coated. Constant spitting, increase of mucus and saliva.

Nose

Long-continued sneezing. Snuffles of children. (Samb.) Chronic nasal catarrh with tendency to acute stuffiness with dull, sluggish memory. Dull headache. Takes cold easily, nostrils become congested and blocked up easily. Filled with thick yellow mucus in morning, snuffles of infants.

Rectum

Diarrhea with dropsy, yellow, painless, noisy, gushing stools. Feeling as if anus is open and stools run through out. Watery, flatulent with soreness in anus, worse after eating.

Skin

Rough, dry. Cannot sweat.

Sleep

Great restlessness and little sleep. Drowsy in afternoon, restless at night. Stupor. Desire to sleep, but inability to do so. Drowsy before and after nausea and vomiting.

Stomach

Nausea with drowsiness. Excessive vomiting. Dull, heavy, sick feeling. Oppression in epigastrium and chest, impeding breathing. (Lob.)

PAGE 142

Stomach

Sensation of sinking in the pit of stomach after profuse urination, diabetes insipidus.

Uremic vomiting.

Temperature

Body covered with large drops of cold sweat. Dropsy after scarlet fever, after abuse of quinine.

Vertigo

Dizzy. Piercing pain in right temple followed by vertigo. Vertigo suddenly appearing and disappearing.

Comments

Apoc. causes and intense sinking sensation, drowsiness and a bewildered state of mind. Dizziness. hemorrhages. The dropsies of Apocynum are general dropsies with or without organic disease, swelling of every part of the body, cardiac dropsies.

The excretions are diminished, especially urine and sweat. Hydrocephalus has been cured with it: "Child lying in stupor with constant involuntary motion of one arm and leg." "Paralysis of left side, one eye motionless, one rolling."

Three cases of neuralgia of the right side, groin, hip and in one case region of right kidney, have been cured with this remedy. All were violent, extorting cries. In one case the pain set in very suddenly and the slightest jar aggravated.

Compare

(1) Apoc-a., Alst., Stroph., Acet-ac.

(2) Apis, - thirstless in dropsies.

(3) Ars., Bell., Bry., Chin., Colch.

(4) Dig. - dropsy, slow pulse.

(5) Elat., Hell. - hydrocephalus, ascites.

(6) Aloe, GAmbr. and Trom. - diarrhea.

(7) Kali-caust., Lyc., Merc., Merc-sulph.

(8) Sulph., Nux-v., Squil., Ign., Curare, Spig., Verat.

(9) Strophanthus - extreme cardiac depression with intense gastric disturbance, dropsy.

(10) Aralia Hispida.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Apomorphinum hydrochloricum

(alkaloid of morphine)

Pharmacy

Apom. Apomorphinum hydrochloricum. An alkaloid obtained from morphine. Alkaloid from decomposition of Morphine by Hydrochloric Acid. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, third to sixty potency.

History

Apom. has been used with success in cases of sympathetic vomiting and from pressure of a tumor on the brain.

Halbert has given Apom. 3x with success in a desperate case of combined alcoholism and opium addiction. The symptoms were constant nausea, constipation insomnia, delirious headache, extreme emaciation, pronounced hysteria. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Apomorphine contains the emetic properties of Opium. The chief power of this drug lies in the speedy and effective vomiting that it produces, which becomes a strong guiding symptom to its homeopathic use. It causes very rapid vomiting, most rapid when injected subcutaneously. Vomiting without previous nausea.

Drowsiness. Faintness. Alcoholism with constant nausea, constipation insomnia. The vomiting is preceded by nausea, lassitude and increased secretion of sweat, saliva, mucus and tears. The peculiar vomiting with its suddenness, completeness and the absence of pain or continued nausea. Pneumonia with vomiting.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Opium habit. Pregnancy, vomiting. Sea-sickness. Vertigo. Vomiting, cerebral, reflex.

Symptoms

Back

Pain between shoulder-blades.

Eyes

Dilated pupils.

Head

Hot feeling all over body, especially head.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting. Violent inclination to vomit. Empty retching and headache, heartburn. Reflex vomiting of pregnancy.

Vertigo

Dizziness. Seasickness.

Compare

(1) Opium, Hyos., Ip., Ant-t., Cer-ox.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 143

Aqua marina

(sea water)

Pharmacy

Aq-mar. Aqua marina. Sea water. Dilutions. Isotonic plasma. Marine plasma is a sea water taken some miles from shore and some depth below surface, filtered and diluted with twice as much pure fresh water. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Aqua marina is a great blood purifier and vitalizer. Potentized sea-water in weakness, lack of reaction, symptoms are worse by the seaside. For the treatment of diseases of skin, kidneys and intestines. Lymphadenitis. Goiter. Lupus, eczema, varicose ulcers. Scrofulous disorders of children. Gastro-enteritis and tuberculosis.

Homeopathic

Aqua marina acts primarily on the blood, as in toxic, scrofulous conditions, enteritis. It helps detoxifies the cancer cases. Aq-mar. has been principally used in high potencies for the effects of residence near the sea, which causes biliousness, constipation, headache, etc. It has been used in wine glassful doses and also in potencies as a remedy for sea-sickness.

Neuralgic pains down right temple and forehead. Face ache left side, cold water intolerable. Sensation of a hair or fishbone in throat, tickling and urging to swallow, causing cough, which does not relieve.

Pain on swallowing, extending to ear and temples. Nausea and nauseous sensation in stomach and abdomen. This symptom seems peculiar: "Constant hawking and raising of phlegm tough and white like cotton." The leading indication for it is: worse at seaside or on the sea. Subject anxious and in a feverish state with fetid sweating and head pains. Thoracic pains and back pains, cough with watery or mucous sputum tasting of rust.

General and genital weakness, despite arousal of desires. Vesicular rashes. Alcoholic polyneuritis with mental troubles. Addison's disease. Hyper-secretion from the thyroid. Emaciation. Hypoglycemia.

Overactive thyroid. Perspiration. Trembling. Fatigue in the morning, feeling feverish at 10 a.m.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Anxiety. Biliousness. Constipation. Flatulence. Headache. Hypoglycemia. Hyperthyroid. Sea-sickness. Seaside, effects.

Constitutions

Hypersensitive subjects, tubercular with a congestion of the veins and mucous membranes in the phosphoric or carbo-phosphoric type with an unstable nervous system. Thyroid problems. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Modalities

Better from eating, rest. Worse from movement, pressure and heat. Worse afternoon and evening, neuralgic pain in anterior portion of head. Pain in right ear, worse evening. Face pain, worse cold water. Aversion to bathing.

Symptoms

MIND

Intellectual concentration difficult. Feels tormented. Absent-minded, agitated. Tormented by lewd thoughts and fear of madness. Impression of being spied upon. Finds salvation in

religion. Aversion to bathing. Anxiety aggravated by talking, walking in company, by iced drinks, by perspiration. Anxiety improved between 2 p.m. and 4 p.m.

Abdomen

Flatulence, sensitivity, pain at the sides of the ribs. Spasmodic colitis. Intestinal parasites. Epigastric pain, aggravated at the tip of the xyphoid cartilage. Pains at 11 p.m. , worse by pressure and agitation.

Back

Vertebral column affected. Pains in the neck, back and thorax, stiff, heavy or prickling pains. Aggravated by hot drinks, heat, pressure contact. Pain at the nape of the neck with stiffness and difficulty in turning the head. Arthritis of the spine. Arthrosis of the spine. Arthritis of the scapula and shoulder.

Chest

Thoracic pain situated at the level of the third intercostal space, right against the sternum. Pain the lowest three intercostal spaces in the morning when rising, worse with pressure. Pain at the tip of the shoulder blade in the evening.

Ears

Stinging pain in right ear in the evening. Transient stitches.

PAGE 144

Face

Face ache on left side of upper and lower jaw, extending under lower jaw to right side. The pain was acute like toothache. Cold water was intolerable.

Food

Appetite and thirst increased, especially at 11.30 a.m. after eating.

Head

Headaches with vertigo, aggravated by pressure, eating, heat, movement, improved after sleep. Localized head pains in the forehead and occipital region and felt when thinking about them. Occipital headaches, vertigo, buzzing in ears, with visual and psychosomatic complaints. Acute, pressure, neuralgic pain above right frontal portion of head (from inhalation by an atomizer). Severe neuralgic pains down right temple and above right frontal protuberance, very acute and vanishing without a trace, appearing after ten or thirty minutes in left side of neck, (near edge of trapezius muscle), (immediately from inhalation by an atomizer).

Limbs

Pain in the right arm from the elbow to the fingertips. Pain in the lower limbs, tenderness at the limbs. Fetid-smelling perspiration of the hands, feet and axilla. Pain on exerting pressure on muscles. Trembling of the limbs. Involuntary movement of the legs when they are touching the ground.

Liver

Slight hepatic deficiency.

Lungs

Early tuberculosis. Loeffler's syndrome. Morning cough with cold, watery sputum. Rusty, dirty taste at the back of throat. Difficulty expectorating.

Male

Libido maintained, but sexual impotence. Seminal discharge followed by weakness, sleepiness and the need to stretch out as a result of muscular pains. Impotence.

Mouth

White, yellowish mucous. Lips dry, especially at night, split in the middle of the lower lip. Breath fetid, spitting of blood and burning in the mouth. Pain on swallowing, ameliorated by gulping, aggravated by cold drinks. Red rash, painful around the chin.

Nose

Coryza with watery flow, blocking the left nostril. Feeling of having a cold at the root of the nose only. Thick, fetid mucus, falling into the back of the throat. Aggravated after eating, by respiration and sleep. Burning and heaviness in the eyelids. Spasmodic rhinitis. Purulent rhinitis. Frontal sinusitis.

Rectum

Heaviness, pain before and during defecation, even when stools soft. Anal burning, heavy bleeding when first going to stool. Stools: hard at first, then soft in great quantities. Evacuation of small worms.

Skin

Itching of the toes, the inner side of the thighs and the bends of the arms and legs. Vesicular rash on the face, cheeks and chin. Fetid sweating of the feet and hands. Acrocyanosis. Eczema of the palms.

Stomach

Epigastric pain, aggravated by pressure and hot applications. Nausea and nauseous sensation in stomach and abdomen with eructation of wind.

Throat

Sore throat after eating. Pain in the right tonsil, improved by pressure and sleep. Throat congested, especially on the left and trickling of mucus. Mucus fetid when swallowing. Sensation as if a small substance were in the throat causing a desire to cough, but not benefited by coughing. Pain on swallowing, extending into ear and temples.

Comments

Seeping of fetid mucus, worse when getting up in the morning. Sore throat with sensation of foreign substance in throat. Pain in the right tonsil, aggravated after eating, ameliorated by pressure and during the night. Acute, paroxysmal, neuralgic pain in right anterior portion of head all the afternoon and evening (from inhalation by atomizer).

Compare

(1) Nat-m. (2) Chlorum - but in addition to its chief ingredient, sea-water contains in solution every inorganic substance in the world, also Silica marina.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

PAGE 145

Aqua pura

(alchemical water)

Pharmacy

Aqua Pura. Alchemical water. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Aqua Pura has been used for broken down constitutions and hopeless cases. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Homeopathic

Shortness of breath, exhaustion, multiple allergies, All kinds of cancer. Chronic fatigue. Lung weakness. Kidney failure.

Clinical

Allergies, Arthritis. Brain tumors. Cancer. Chronic fatigue. Immune disorders. Lung diseases. Kidney disorders. Tumors.

Compare

(1) Ars., Cadm-s., Carc., Thuj., Kali-p. Sil.

SOURCES

Murphy.

Aquilegia vulgaris

(columbine)

Pharmacy

Aqui. Aquilegia Vulgaris. Garden Columbine. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of fresh wild plant in bloom. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency.

History

Hansen gives the following indications for the this unproved drug: Clavus hystericus during menopause with vomiting of green substance.

Especially in morning. Globus hystericus. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Nervous trembling of body, sensitive to light and noise. Sleeplessness. Dysmenorrhea of young girls. Menses scanty with dull, painful, nightly increasing pressure in the right lumbar region. Women at menopause with vomiting of green substance, especially in the morning.

Clinical

Clavus. Dysmenorrhea. Hysteria. Insomnia.

Compare

(1) Acon., Cimic. and other Ranunculacee.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aragallus lamberti

(white loco weed)

Pharmacy

Arag. Aragallus Lamberti. Rattle Weed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth and two hundredth potencies.

History

Aragallus lamberti acts principally on nervous system, producing a bewildered, confused state. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Aragallus lamberti has symptoms of incoordination and paralysis. Tired in the morning. Diplopia. Burning in eyes. Cracking lower lip. Locomotor ataxia.

Clinical

Double vision. Locomotor ataxia. Paralysis.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental confusion and apathy. Great depression, worse in morning or evening. Cannot study. Desires to be alone. Difficulty in concentrating mind, absent-minded. Lack of ambition. Restlessness and aimless wandering. Cross, irritable, restless. Bewildered.

Limbs

Must concentrate his mind on walking. Weakness of limbs. Pain in left sciatic nerve. Cramps of muscles on front of leg while walking.

Lungs

Weight on chest in region of ensiform cartilage. Constriction as of a wide band. Soreness of chest under sternum. Oppression.

Throat

Aches. Feels full. Sore with nausea. Pharynx dark, swollen, glazed.

Compare

(1) Astragalus and Oxytropis, two varieties of Locoweed, also Bar-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aralia hispida

(wild elder)

Pharmacy

Aral-h. Aralia Hispida. Wild Elder. Solution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, Scudder advises doses of five to thirty drops in sweetened cream of tartar.

Herbal

A valuable diuretic, useful in dropsy of the cavities, either due to hepatic or kidney disease with constipation. **Planets:** Venus.

PAGE 146

Homeopathic

Urinary disorders, especially with dropsy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aralia racemosa

(american spikenard)

Pharmacy

Aral. Aralia Racemosa. American Spikenard. N. O. Araliaceae. Grows in rich woodlands throughout U. S. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Aralia was used by the old herbalists and by eclectics as a remedy in tuberculosis and coughs and also for leucorrhea and other complaints of women whose secretions are acrid or suppressed.

The homeopathic uses have been chiefly based on a proving by Dr. S. A. Jones in whom it developed an attack of asthma. Dr. Jones also experienced diarrhea and prolapsed rectum, soft yellow stools after stool an aching pain in the rectum, extending upwards on the left side. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Patient is weak, relaxed and exhausted. Biliousness. This is a remedy for asthmatic conditions with cough aggravated on lying down. Mucus secretions acrid. Drenching sweat during sleep. Extreme sensitiveness to drafts.

The characteristic cough, according to Burnett is: "a fit of coughing occurring before midnight, either immediately on lying down or more commonly after a short sleep."

Cough occurring at 11 p.m. after a short sleep. Profuse perspiration while asleep.

Diarrhea, prolapse of rectum. Aching in rectum extending upwards, worse lying on side lain upon.

Clinical

Asthma. Cough. Diarrhea. Hay fever. Hemorrhoids. Leucorrhea. Prolapse anus.

Modalities

Better from lying with head high. Sitting up. Worse from drafts, 11 p.m. Worse after a short nap.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear of lung disease cannot be shaken off.

Female

Menses suppressed, Leucorrhea foul-smelling, acrid with pressing-down pain. Lochia suppressed with tympanites.

Liver

Pain from liver to right scapula.

Lungs

This remedy affects respiration causing asthmatic condition with coughing, worse lying down. Dry cough coming on after first sleep, about middle of night. Raw, burning feeling behind the sternum. Asthma on lying down at night with spasmodic cough, worse after first sleep with tickling in throat. Constriction of chest, feels as if a foreign body were in throat. Obstruction worse in spring. Whistling breathing. Salty expectoration feels warm in mouth. The least current of air causes sneezing with copious watery, excoriating nasal discharge of salty acrid taste.

Mouth

Aphthae. As if foreign body in throat Nausea in throat.

Nose

Hay fever, Frequent sneezing. Sneezing worse least drafts with copious, watery excoriating nasal discharge.

Comments

Loud wheezing respiration coming on immediately on lying down at midnight and he particularly noted that inspiration was very loud and more difficult than expiration. The right lung appeared more affected than the left.

On turning to left sided, left side seemed affected and right side became quite free. As the attack passed off phlegm came more freely, had a salty taste and felt warm in the mouth.

Compare

(1) Gins., Hed.

(2) Calc. - turning on one side, symptoms go to that side, relieving opposite side.

(3) Rumex - cough at 11 p.m.

(4) Chlorum - opposite of Aral. inspiration easy, expiration difficult.

(5) Pecten jacobaeus - humid asthma. Quick, labored breathing. Constriction of chest, especially right side. Asthma preceded by coryza and burning in throat and chest. Attack ends with copious expectoration of tough, frothy mucus. Worse at night.

(6) Ars-i., Naph., All-c., Rosa, Sabad., Sinapis.

PAGE 147

Relations

Complementary: Lob.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aranea diadema

(papal cross spider)

Pharmacy

Aran. Aranea Diadema. Diadema aranea. Papal-Cross Spider. N. O. Arachnida. Tincture.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to thirtieth potency.

History

Grauvogl is our chief authority for the use of Aranea. It is one of the leading remedies for the hydrogenoid constitution as described by him and for intermittent fevers and other intermittent disorders.

By hydrogenoid constitution he meant abnormal sensitiveness to damp and cold and inability to live near fresh water, either rivers or lakes or in damp, chilly places. This gives the worse from bathing from the damp weather, localities or habitations, worse drawing in cold air.

Grimmer says cancer of lungs with hemorrhage, cases based on the tubercular miasm. Very sensitive to dampness and rainy weather. Marked periodicity of symptoms, clock-like regularity, annual recurrence of symptoms and conditions.

Homeopathic

All spider poisons powerfully affect the nervous system. (Tarent., Mygale). Aranea diadema is the remedy for the constitution favorable to malarial poisoning, where every damp day or place favors chilliness. There is abnormal susceptibility to dampness and cold. Patient feels cold to the very bones, cannot get warm enough. Inability to live near fresh water, rivers, lakes or in damp chilly places. (Dulc., Nat-s.).

All symptoms of Aranea are characterized by periodicity and coldness and great susceptibility to dampness.

Feeling of faintness with nausea, vertigo, trembling and cold sweating. Chill not better by external warmth, no sweat with fevers. Patient feels cold to the very bones. Coldness not relieved by anything.

Face congested and burning. Rush of blood to the head. Shivering, cold sweats. Palpitations. Head and feet cold. It affects bones, causing periostitis. Punctured wounds. Feeling as if parts were enlarged and heavier. Wake up at night with hands feeling twice their natural size. Exhaustion, must lie down.

Swelling of the spleen after malaria suppressed by quinine, malarial attacks worse in wet rainy weather, severe attacks of neuralgia after malaria suppressed by quinine. Neurosis. Periodic neuralgia. Parkinson's syndrome. Acroparesthesia at night. Radicular neuritis. Toxic or viral polyneuritis. Facial neuralgia. Obesity with fat and water retention.

Aranea diadema is a hemorrhagic remedy. Violent hemoptysis of bright red blood in debilitated subjects, bathing and damp places aggravate, coldness as if the bones were made of ice. Pains are like electric shocks. Headache relieved by smoking tobacco.

Toothache after lying down at night. Creeping as of ants all over the body. Many symptoms occur on the right side.

Clinical

Allergies. Bones disorders. Catalepsy. Chills. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Hemorrhages. Headache. Intermittent fever. Malarial cachexia. Menstruation, irregularities. Neuralgia. Obesity. Punctured wounds. Scorbutic disorders. Scurvy rickets. Spleen, affection. Toothache.

Constitutions

Hemorrhagic diathesis. Hydrogenoid constitution, subject to neuralgia as a result of humid cold. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better smoking tobacco in open air, pressure, summer. Better from movement in the fresh air from smoking. Worse from cold damp weather, cold bathing, late in afternoon and at midnight. Exact periodicity. Periodic recurrence at the same time of neuralgic pains and cold shivers. Worse from mental strain, especially of head pains.

PAGE 148

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous. Despondent, longs for death. Alternately, happy and depressed. Great inner unrest, irritability, fear of death. Stays awake late, uneasiness and the need to move about. Claustrophobia. Confusion of mind, better by smoking in open air. People and objects seem unreal. Speech is perceived as if far away.

Abdomen

Distention of abdomen. Enlarged spleen. Colic returns same hours. Heaviness in lower abdomen, as of a stone. Pain better by rubbing. Heaviness and sensation of repletion in the intestines with rumbling, repeated at the same hour each day. Shooting pains going from the gall bladder towards the appendix.

Back

Back icy.

Blood

Polycythemia. Leucocytosis.

Chest

Pain in intercostal nerve from nerve endings to spine. Bright red hemorrhage from lungs. (Mill., Ferr-p.)

Ears

Pricking pain in the right ear and Eustachian tube, spreading towards the left ear.

Buzzing in the ears.

Eyes

Double vision. Heat and glittering before eyes, before headache. White is perceived as yellow.

Face

Face pale, yellowish color. Pain in right trifacial nerve from periphery inwards. Cheeks feel as if swollen during toothache.

Female

Menstrual blood has a smell of ammonia. Menses too early too copious. Menses accompanied by pain in the lumbar and sacral regions, which is aggravated at the end of the period. Lumbar, abdominal neuralgia with vomiting and yawning during menstrual cycle.

Food

Desire for milk and feeling of being soothed greatly. Thirsty.

Head

Head numbed, head pains, improved by smoking. Daily headaches, improved by fresh air. Feeling of ants on the nape of the neck. Pain in the trigeminal nerve and occipital nerve.

Heart

Palpitations.

Limbs

Stinging pains in all the joints. Arms and legs feel as if asleep. Bone pains in limbs. Pain in os calcis, better continued motion. Sensation of swelling and of parts going to sleep. Numbness of parts supplied by ulnar nerve. Arms and legs feel numb. Bones cold as if made of ice. Ulcer on heel. Limbs feel heavy. Dull, gnawing aching in the bones of the limbs, on the right side. Pain in the right hip and right knee. Arthritis. Arthrosis.

Lungs

Hemoptysis, bright red. Irritated cough with huskiness.

Kidneys

Acute glomerulonephritis. Nephrotic syndrome. Urine strongly yellow in color. Polyuria. Strong smell of ammonia in the urine. Proteinuria. Oxalate, urate and phosphate crystals. Urochrome and guanidine present.

Mouth

Sudden violent pain in teeth at night immediately after lying down. Feeling of cold toothache (incisors) in the cold air, pains recur at the same time each day. Taste bitter better smoking.

Nose

Nose red, copper color.

Rectum

Violent attacks of diarrhea, vertigo and faintness. Stools liquid, accompanied by abdominal pains, improved by rubbing the abdomen. Stools glairy or yellow with repulsive odor. Diarrhea, alternating with constipation.

Sensations

As if enormous enlargement or numbness of parts worse on waking or he wakes with such a feeling.

Skin

Yellow color of the face. Small fissures and cracks. Slow healing of small wounds. Small vesicles which burst easily and dry immediately. Formation of abscesses.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed, waking often and feeling that the hands and forearms are fat and swollen, as if enlarged. Anxious dreams, painful awakening. Restless and waking, as if hands and forearms were swollen and heavy.

Stomach

Cramps after eating a little, epigastrium painful to pressure. Nausea. Stomach pains, as though it would burst.

PAGE 149

Stomach

Noisy eructation, either tasteless or tasting rotten and repulsive.

Temperature

Coldness with pain in long bones and feeling of stone in abdomen at the same hour daily. Chilly day and night, always worse during rain. No sweat.

Throat

Throat painful, red and swollen. Prickling, burning pains in the throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, even when in bed. Vertigo with flickering before the eyes.

Comments

The marked indications are loquacious with painful attacks beginning and ending abruptly, aggravation from mental exertion and amelioration from pressure and head. Aranea diadema has chilliness followed by little or no fever. Chill and neuralgic attacks at the same hour every day, every other day, week, month or regular period. Attacks are very violent and sudden. Hydrogenoid constitution, abnormal sensitiveness to damp and cold inability to live near fresh water, lakes, rivers, etc. or in damp, chilly places. (Nat-s. Thuj.)

Vascular and cerebral tension with insomnia, feverish agitation, clouding of consciousness. Neuralgia at regular intervals, especially of the trigeminal region, occipital nerve and of the limbs.

Gastric and intestinal complaints, as well as genital and urinary complaints, mostly cramping pains. The patients thinks his illness is improved by smoking, but the symptoms always recur at the same hour.

Hemorrhages from many parts from wounds. Punctured wounds. Exhaustion. Pains like electric currents. Great desire to lie down, many symptoms better lying down. Sensation of swelling in many parts, head, face, hands of numbness of coldness as if bones were made of ice.

Compare

- (1) Mygale, Tela, Theridion, Tarent., Ip., Nux-v.
- (2) Ars. - intermittents and bone disorders.
- (3) Lachesis - has greater loquacity and hypersensitivity to light touch, cannot bear the any constriction, better after menses.
- (4) Cedr. - intermittents of hot climates, Aran. of cold climates chiefly.
- (5) Apis - Very sharp pains, which are worse by heat and partial or generalized edema, occurring suddenly.
- (6) Form-ac. - Its action is directed towards cutaneous and mucous allergies, for exudative tendencies. Action on neuritis, arthritis or arthrosis.
- (7) Paris Quad. - Neuralgias and Barre-LiŽou's syndrome.
- (8) Hypericum..

Relations

It antidotes: Chin., Quinine, Merc. Antidoted by: Smoking tobacco.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Julian.

Aranea ixobola

(cross-spider)

Pharmacy

Aranea Ixobola. Cross-spider. Historical dose: All potencies, 8x to 30c.

History

Aranea Ixobola is a Cross-spider which lives in Europe, but was imported from America. Pooch has examined the venom which comes from the Chelicerae. The dried venom represents 30% of the original poison.

J. Mezger undertook a homeopathic proving in 1952 at the Robert Bosch Hospital in Stuttgart, at the time when Dr. Otto Leiser was director there. Thirty-two provers of whom seven were women and all were doctors participated in this.

Homeopathic

Action directed to the digestive system, principally the liver and gall bladder.

Neurotropic and vascular action, both central and peripheral. Extreme inner disquiet.

Shaking, sensation of inner trembling, need to move about. Spasmodic contracture of the unstriped muscles. Arterial congestion, spasms of the digestive passages. Spasms of the striped muscles. Cramps, tremors, and clonic spasms. Overwhelming need to smoke.

Euphoria, depression. Rheumatic pains. Neuritis with abnormality of cerebrospinal fluid. Hypersensitive senses of smell and hearing. Painful pulsations of the heart and large vessels.

PAGE 150

Pain in the liver and gall bladder. General and localized feeling of coldness. Thyroid complaints. pasmodic instability of the nerves, vessels and muscles.

Parathyroid deficiency and tetany. Toxic adenoma of the thyroid. Hashimoto's disease, sub-acute thyroiditis with goiter. Spasmodic cardiovascular complaints. Psychotic, digestive and hepatic disorders.

Clinical

Alcoholic polyneuritis. Facial neuralgia. Goiter. Hashimoto's disease. Muscle pain. Neurasthenia. Neuritis. Psychosis. Thyroiditis.

Constitutions

Tubercular condition in phosphoric, nervous subjects. **Planets:** Mercury.

Modalities

Better from drinking coffee and smoking cigarettes. Better from moving in fresh air. Better from walking and from smoking. Better by getting up, walking, leaning backwards or lying down and stretching out fully. Better after expelling gas and going to stool. Worse from rest, cold and alcohol in the morning.

MIND

Euphoric state, as if he had drunk wine, teasing disposition and the need to speak, followed by melancholy, weariness of life, irritable. It has to make a great effort not to be impolite or rude. Incapable of mental concentration inattentive, wants to do nothing. Must make an effort to set to work. Need to move about, feels better in the fresh air. Inner disquiet and hastiness, nothing is finished quickly enough for him. Neurosis from anguish. Mania and depression psychosis.

Abdomen

Immediately after meals, nausea with feeling of repletion and heaviness in the hepatic region and sharp, shooting pains in the gall bladder.

Back

Stiffness at the nape of the neck, occurring suddenly and spreading towards the trapezius muscles and the shoulders. Acute pain in the lumbar region, requiring him to stop work for several days.

Chest

Angina pectoris.

Ears

Hypersensitive to noise.

Female

Menses too early by a week, preceded by blood-streaked leucorrhea. Disorders of libido.

Food

Aggravated by fatty foods especially pork fat and alcohol. Strong desire for sugary foods, which are easily digested (although these were not tolerated before the proving).

Head

Deafening or stinging headache, especially right-sided, worse when bending down or after alcohol, better in fresh air or smoking a cigarette. Headache after mental effort. After copious urination, headache disappears.

Heart

Strong palpitations and squeezing feeling. Pulse is felt in the carotid artery and abdominal aorta, worse when lying down and resting, better, when moving and after drinking coffee. Pressure and tingling in the precordial region. *Acceleration of the pulse.* Hot feeling in the head and vertigo. Tachycardia and neurosis with strain in those who worry. Aortic deficiency of arterial origin.

Kidneys

Overpowering need to urinate and increased or reduced volume of urine. Polyuria.

Limbs

Trembling of hands increased. Rheumatic pains in all the joints, especially in the arms, legs and shoulders. Left-sided sciatic pain after standing for a long time, ameliorated by moving the legs. Heavy feeling in the arms, especially the right arm and swollen feeling with clumsiness of the right hand. Numb feeling in the forearm and left hand.

Lungs

Persistent, irritating cough and feeling of soreness in the respiratory passages, every breath is painful. Dry feeling in the trachea and intense thirst after cold drinks. Chronic tracheitis. Chronic asthma. Miller's asthma, (false croup).

Male

Diminished libido with cold genital organs. Increased libido with insufficient erection.

PAGE 151

Mouth

Dry feeling in the mouth and pharynx, sometimes localized on one side only. Bleeding gingivitis, cracking of the lips, aphthae.

Nose

Sharpened, perverted sense of smell. Irritation of the mucous membranes in the nose. Watery discharge. Hypertrophic rhinitis.

Rectum

Sometimes constipation, but more often pale yellow diarrhea with a repulsive odor. Explosive evacuation and immediately the feeling of not quite having emptied the intestines.

Skin

Cracked lips. Chapped fingers. Acne of the scalp, at the hairline. Desquamation of the hands and nose like that following scarlet fever. Seborrhea of the nose. General itching worse when scratched or from pressure. Erythema like flea-bites. Varieties of lupus erythematous, simple or exanthematic. Eczema treated by inoculation of impetigo. Psoriasis of the scalp and hair. Rosy pityriasis. Pityriasis characterized by pimples with a hair in the center.

Sleep

Sleep long in coming, followed by a rush of thoughts and inner unrest. Sleep disturbed by worrying or frightening dreams. Dreams of quarrel with a friend or the death of a close relation or husband. Remains awake for several hours during the night.

Stomach

Vomiting after drinking alcohol.

Temperature

Constant chilliness, despite staying in a warm room, but no sign of catarrh. Feet cold, not gaining heat when moving. Sweating over the whole body, especially after eating soup. Sudden flushes of heat with headaches and sweating on the forehead. Sweating at night, which wakes him.

Throat

Itching of the throat and difficulty swallowing, as if he had an inflammation, ameliorated by hot drinks. Constant need to scratch the throat and occasional grayish-white sputum.

Vertigo

Vertigo with a hot feeling.

Comments

Hypertrophic cirrhosis without jaundice. Viral hepatitis.

Atony of the gall bladder. Acute inflammation of the gall bladder. Chronic cholecystitis without the formation of stones. Gallstones. Fibrocystic disease of the pancreas. Chronic pancreatitis. Cystic fibrosis of the pancreas. Cirrhosis of the bladder and enlargement of the spleen.

Compare

(1) *Viscum Album*.

(2) Tarent. - Nervous complaints with restlessness, anxiety, need to run, palpitations and suffocation, sexual excitement.

(3) Theridion - Nervous hypersensitive and intolerance of the slightest sound. Left-sided thoracic pain, nausea and vertigo from closing eyes.

SOURCES

Julian.

Aranea scinencia

(gray spider)

Pharmacy

Aran-sc. *Aranea Scinencia*. A gray spider found in Kentucky on old walls. Does not spin a web, N. O. Arachnida. Tincture. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Aran-s. has been proved in 1c and 2c dilutions. One remarkable symptom noticed was: "Constant twitching of under eyelids," which brings this spider into line with the chorea Mygale. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The Gray Spider has sleepiness.

Eyes inflamed, weak, watery, lids swollen.

Rather profuse flow of saliva, sweet taste in mouth. Worse in warm room. Much dull, stupid headache of considerable intensity, especially in upper back part of head, unable to rest for it, could not collect thoughts with it. Felt as if he had been drinking. Sleepiness.

Clinical

Debility. **Eyes** disorders. Headache.

Modalities

All symptoms worse in a warm room.

Compare

(1) Spiders generally.

(2) Tela, Agar.

(3) Carb-v. - worse warm room, also Puls., Apis, Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 152

Arbutus andrachne

(strawberry tree)

Pharmacy

Arb. Arbutus Andrachne. Strawberry Tree of the Levant. N. O. Ericaceae. Tincture of young shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

History

The Strawberry tree sheds its bark annually, which gives the signature of its use in skin cases. Arbutus is one of Dr. Cooper's remedies. He cured several cases of eczema with it and observed that it produced pains in the joints of a gouty or rheumatic character. Hence he was led to give it in certain inveterate cases of arthritis.

In one case the patient noticed that it "cleared his urine." Arbutin has a reputation among the allopaths as a urinary remedy. Arbutus is allied to Uva ursi, which belongs to the Ericaceae.

One patient who was benefited by the remedy had worse in North-East winds. The larger joints are principally affected and the slightest movement sets up inflammation. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Arbutus andrachne is a remedy for eczema associated with gouty and rheumatic symptoms. Arthritis, especially larger joints. Urine rendered more clear. Lumbago. Symptoms shift from skin to joints. Bladder symptoms.

Clinical

Arthritis. Eczema. Gout. Lumbago. Rheumatism. Urine, disorders.

Compare

(1) Arbutin, Led., Bry., Kalm.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Areca catechu

(betel nut)

Pharmacy

Arec. Areca catechu. Areca-nut. Betel-nut. N. O. Palmae. Trituration of the nut. Triturations and solutions of the two alkaloids, Arecoline and Tenaline. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

Herbal

The Betel-nut is in very common use in the East as a masticatory for sweetening the breath and hardening the gums.

Its alkaloid, Areolin hydrobrom., contracts the pupil, acting more promptly and energetically but of shorter duration than Eserine. The chief medical use of the Areca nut has been in helminthiasis in dogs, but it is not altogether without danger.

According to F. Hobday, Tenaline is a much safer and more certain anthelmintic than Arecoline. He advises a dose of one minim of the solution to the pound-weight of the animal, either given pure or with a little water. It is not to be given by injection.

According to Ricapet it surpasses Pilocarpine as a salivatory. It arrests the heart's action in diastole in poisonous doses and in non-toxic doses increases the amplitude of the pulsations without increasing their frequency. It promotes the contractibility of the intestines and as a tinea-fuge it requires no additional laxative. It should be given in pills coated with gelatin or keratin.

The Hydrobromate of Arecoline has been used to cause contraction of the pupil. It acts more promptly and more energetically than Eserine, but its duration of action is shorter.

Planets: Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Acts also as a salivatory like Pilocarpine. Serviceable in glaucoma. Areca is of use in worms and parasites. Also increases the amplitude of pulsations of the heart and promotes the contractibility of the intestines.

Clinical

Helminthiasis. Myopia. Parasites. Salivation. Tapeworms. Worms.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Argemone mexicana

(prickly poppy)

Pharmacy

Arge. Argemone mexicana. Prickly Poppy. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency. Fresh juice is applied to ulcers and warts.

Herbal

Argemone mexicana has been used for rheumatic disease associated with Bright's disease. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

PAGE 153

Homeopathic

Colicky cramp and spasm of bowels. Painful neuro-muscular conditions, preventing sleep. Rheumatism. Left knee stiff and painful. Feet swollen. Weakness.

Clinical

Bright's disease. Colic. Rheumatism.

Modalities

Worse at noon, (weakness).

Symptoms

Female

Menses suppressed. Diminished sexual desire with weakness.

Head

Throbbing headache in eyes and temples. Head hot. Throat very dry, pain on swallowing.

Kidneys

Passes less urine. Changing color.

Stomach

Feels sick like vomiting. Gripping in pit of stomach. No appetite. Belching and passing gas.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Argentum cyanatum

(silver cyanide)

Pharmacy

Arg-cy. Argent. cyanatum. Silver Cyanide. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

As a result of inhaling fumes while silvering with "Argentine" a woman experienced some severe poisoning symptoms, among the most prominent were in the throat:

Scraping in throat. Sense of constriction and burning.

Violent pain in supra-sternal fossa and under the sternum every time she turned to one side. Suffocative attack. Respiration difficult and short. Constant dry, spasmodic cough, allowing her to articulate but one word at a time. Painful cramps in feet. The face and tongue were very red. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Argentum cyanatum has been helpful in cases of cancer of the tongue and larynx, as well as in cases of angina pectoris, asthma, severe spasmodic cough, cramps, spasms of the esophagus.

Poisoning effects from inhaling the fumes produced sense of constriction and burning in the throat.

Violent pain in the supra-sternal fossa under the sternum on turning to one side. Suffocative attacks, constant dry spasmodic cough, difficult articulation. Face and tongue very red difficult respiration.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Asthma. Cough. Cramps. Esophagus, spasms.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Argentum iodatum

(silver iodide)

Pharmacy

Arg-i. Argentum iodatum. Iodide of Silver. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Hale has suggested Arg-i. as a remedy for conditions presenting symptoms of both the silver or the iodine components. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

In practice Hale found Argentum iodatum of great value in disorders of the throat, pharynx, larynx and bronchia in some peculiar mental disorders, glandular affections, catarrhs and disorders of the heart.

Clinical

Catarrh. Hoarseness. Paralysis. Syphilis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Argentum metallicum

(silver)

Pharmacy

Arg-m. Argent. metallicum. Silver Metal. Silver Leaf and Precipitated Silver. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Luna of the Alchemists. Argentum metallicum corresponds to deep-seated insidious disease. In the mental sphere it affects the intellect more than the disorders.

Headache of business men. Left-sided headache as if in brain substance. Headache and dyspepsia induced by mental agitation, nursing the sick, mental exertion. The more deeply seated the troubles are the more likely are they to be painless.

PAGE 154

Homeopathic

Argentum metallicum affects all the cartilages and hence all joints and bones with tearing and bruised pains, tenderness and weakness, painful, so-called "hysterical" joint, joint rheumatism without swelling, pain in rib cartilages and especially the left. Exostosis on skull. Affects nerves causing convulsive and spasmodic effects. Epileptic attacks followed by delirious rage, jumping about, striking those near.

Malfunctioning of the pituitary gland, the optic thalamus, the ovaries and testicles. Infectious encephalomyelitis, caused by influenza. Parkinson's disease. Sensation of electric shocks and nervous trembling over the whole body. Sleeping sickness. Twitching, contraction and trembling of limbs, needs to get up and walk about.

Argentum metallicum acts upon joints and their components, bones, condyles, cartilages and ligaments. Arg-m. thickens the tissue especially cartilages. Emaciation, a gradual drying up, desire for fresh air, dyspnea, sensation of expansion and left-sided pains are characteristic. The larynx is also a special center for this drug. Emaciation. Symptoms appear slowly, but progressing, deeply penetrating. Decay.

Secretions of mucous membranes are thick, gray or tenacious or like boiled starch. Lies down on account of tiredness and weakness. Pains gradually increase, become violent then suddenly cease, worse by touch. Painless twitching or electric-like shocks. Pains are accompanied by polyuria. Cramps in muscles, limbs feel powerless. Bones are painful, tender. Sore rawness.

Clinical

Anklosing spondylitis. Bedwetting. Blepharitis. Brain-fag. Cartilage disorders. Chlorosis. Cough. Diabetes mellitus. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Epithelial tissue, disorders. Exostosis.

Heart disorders. Hip-joint, disease. Hysterical joints. Joints disorders. Laryngitis. Osteomyelitis. Osteoporosis. Ovaries disorders. Rheumatism. Uterus, cancer, prolapsed. Tuberculosis. Voice, loss.

Causations

Onanism. Sunstroke.

Constitutions

Suited to thin patients with hollow eyes, pale skin, tendency to tubercle, decay, cancer, deep ulcers, imbecility. It is adapted to tall thin irritable people. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better in open air, cough at night when lying down (opposite Hyos.). Better from motion, coffee, wrapping up. Worse from touch, pressure toward noon, 3 to 6 p.m. Worse from using voice, speaking, singing. Worse from mental strain, cold damp, riding in carriage. Worse from lying on back, sitting, stooping, worse from entering warm room. Worse in the sun.

Symptoms

MIND

Forgetful. Loss of control over mind and body. Loss of mental power. Total diminution of memory and difficulty in concentrating. Hypochondria. Melancholy. Anxiety about his health. Restless anxiety which drives him from place to place. Hurried feeling, time passes slowly, melancholy.

Neurosis from worry. Worried, feverish, more or less hasty. Talkative or disinclined to talk in society, changes subjects. Hasty, deceitful. Bars out all sympathy for friends. Takes on all sorts of whims often does strange and unaccountable things. Cries for a long time about trifles, weary, sad, pitiful state.

Cries from nervous irritation with talkativeness, agitation and mental strain. Constant feeling of being drunk. Depressive psychosis. Maniacal and depressive state. Pre-senile and senile dementia. Nightly fears in children. Cerebral inhibition, following psychological stress.

Abdomen

Loud croaking with hunger in abdomen. Painful soreness of abdomen, worse riding in a carriage. Abdominal distention. Noisy rumblings in the bowels like frogs croaking with drawing, cutting pains. Feeling as though a live worm were coming out of the anus.

PAGE 155

Back

Severe backache, must walk bent with oppression of chest. Icy cold feeling near sacrum.

Chest

Raw, sore feeling when coughing. Great weakness in the chest (left), stitches in chest impeding breathing, while reading aloud or talking. Feeling of raw spot near supra sterna fossa. Boil near the last rib, Pain in left lower ribs. Neuralgic pains along the entire border of left lower rib. Aching and shooting pains in the right side of the chest and sternum. Prickling pains in different areas of the chest.

Ears

Itching of ear lobes, has to scratch until it bleeds. Shooting pain in the left ear, spreading to the brain. Blocked feeling in the right ear. Sub-acute ear infection. Diminution in auditive acuity. Buzzing in the ears.

Eyes

Itching in eyelids and canthi. Abundant purulent discharge. Lachrymal stricture. Eyelids and tarsi become thick. Eyelids red and thick. Obscurity of vision. Violent itching of the corners of the eyes. Blepharitis with eyes closed. Catarrhal, purulent conjunctivitis. Follicular conjunctivitis. Ulcerated keratitis. Iritis.

Face

Pale, sallow with weakness. Red. Sudden heat with palpitations. Pain in facial bones.

Female

Ovaries feel too large. Pain in left ovary. Ovarian cysts, tumors. Bearing-down pain. Prolapse uterus with pain in left ovary and small of the back, extending in front and downwards. Eroded spongy cervix. Palliative in scirrhus of uterus. Menopausal hemorrhage. Sore feeling throughout abdomen. Scirrhus of uterus. leukorrhea, foul, excoriating, bloody water. Palpitations during pregnancy.

Food

Want of thirst, even during hot stage of fever. Desire for wine. Aversion to even the thought of food. Appetite very much increased, hungry after eating a full meal. Great hunger. Hungry in morning, giving her nausea. Appetite good, at times loss of appetite with aversion to smoking.

Head

Dull paroxysmal neuralgia over left side, gradually increasing and ceasing suddenly. Head feels empty, hollow. Pain between left eye and frontal eminence. Exostosis on skull. Crawling and emptiness in head. Scalp very tender to touch. Drilling, boring headache.

Heart

Stops, then trembles, **then throbs**, better inspiration. Palpitations with cardiac unrest, better by lying on left side. Palpitations during pregnancy, better deep inhalations. Pulse intermittent and very irregular during palpitation.

Kidneys

Frequent urination, polyuria. Diuresis. Urine profuse turbid, sweet odor. Diabetes, if there is swelling of the ankles. Urine like whey of sweet odor. Chronic urethritis. Frequent need to urinate and profuse emission of urine. Yellowish-green urinary secretions. Chronic cystitis. Hydronephrosis. Pyelonephrosis. Pyelitis. Proteinuria and glycosuria.

Limbs

Rheumatic disorders of joints, especially elbow and knee. Involuntary contractions of fingers, partial paralysis of forearm, writer's cramp. Swelling of ankles. Arms feel powerless. Legs weak and trembling worse descending stairs. Calves feel as if too short on going down stairs. Swelling of ankles (Diabetes). Writer's cramps. Limbs feel numb or stiff. Burning in corns.

Lungs

Easy expectoration of gray, gelatinous or starchy mucus. Cough from laughing. Hectic fever at noon. On reading aloud, must hem and hawk. Alteration in timbre of voice. Fits of coughing with violent expectoration of mucus resembling cooked starch.

Male

Crushed pain in (right) testicles. Clothing increases pain when walking. Seminal emissions without sexual excitement and erection. Frequent urination with burning. Yellowish green discharge. Frequent emission of sperm at night. Testicular pain, on the left side, as if bruised. Impotence and nightly seminal discharge. Sterility. Loss of libido.

PAGE 156

Male

Inflammation of the glands and prepuce. Orchitis. Tumors of the testicle. Acute and chronic inflammation of the prostate gland.

Mouth

Dry feeling in the mouth, although the tongue is moist. Stomatitis and gingivitis. Bringing up of thick, sticky, grayish, gelatinous mucus in the morning.

Nose

Copious flow of nasal mucus. Exhausting coryza with sneezing. Violent fluent coryza with frequent sneezing, causing exhaustion. Nosebleed with tickling, worse blowing nose. Nostrils blocked with or without sneezing. Boils on the nose. Adenoids. Chronic rhinitis. Nasal polyps. Lupus of the nose.

Rectum

Vomiting during stool. Stools soft, passed several times during the day.

Skin

Nervous itching, crawling, tickling on various parts. Itching, burning sensation spread unevenly over the surface of the skin without the need to scratch. Tingling sensation, as if an insect were crawling over the skin. Rosy pityriasis. Prurigo. Itching. Senile pruritus.

Sleep

Electric shocks on dropping to sleep. Nausea in dreams. Sleep disturbed by terrifying dreams, which leave him worried on waking. Sleeping sickness.

Stomach

Feeling of hunger and empty stomach in the morning. Burning in stomach, ascending to the chest. Anxiety and pressure in the pit of stomach. Appetite increased or repugnance to all food. Hiccough on smoking. Nausea in dreams.

Temperature

Hectic fever at noon. Sweat only on abdomen and chest. Feeling of cold and shivers by day and night. Very high temperature between 11 a.m. and 1 p.m.

Throat

Hoarseness and aphonia, worse using voice. Larynx feels sore and raw. Total loss of voice in professional singers. Worse from use of voice. Hawking, viscid, gray, jelly-like mucus and throat sore, on coughing. Chronic pharyngitis. Profuse and easy morning expectoration.

Throat

Tension in throat worse yawning. Fauces numb. Abscess on the tonsils.

Vertigo

Attacks of vertigo on looking at running water. Whirling, as if drunk. Vertigo on entering a room after a walk. Worse entering warm room. Vertigo with intoxicated feeling.

Comments

The muscular system is also affected with cramps in limbs, calves feel too short on going downstairs, stiffness, numbness, electric-like shocks in joints and limbs, painless twitchings.

The heart is specially affected, frequent, spasmodic, though painless twitchings in whole heart muscle, worse lying on back, fears having a stroke. Sensation as if heart stood still followed by trembling, then irregular violent throbbing. Palpitation, at night during pregnancy.

In society disinclined to talk, discouraged. (Reaction from this: great inclination to talk, mind very clear.) Frontal headache of business men. Headache increasing gradually and ceasing suddenly, at acme as if a nerve being torn, usually left side.

Sticky saliva and mucous expectoration, which is easy. From the mucous membranes generally there is secretion like boiled starch or there may be thin and at the same time a thick yellow or greenish discharge.

Great hunger even after a full meal. Extreme dryness of mouth tongue sticks to palate. This symptom with the polyuria points to diabetes in which Arg. is particularly indicated if there is swelling of the ankles. Spasmodic bedwetting at night. Effects of onanism: impotence, atrophy of penis, bruised pains in testicles.

Pains in left ovary, feels enormously swollen with this, prolapse of uterus (scirrhus). Metrorrhagia, large lumps with violent pains, worse by every motion. Arg-m. acts more on the left side than the right, left ovary is affected: "Prolapse uterus with pains in left ovary."

Juvenile disorders of growth in bones. Fracture of the tip of the second metatarsal bone. Fracture of the scaphoid and tarsal bone.

PAGE 157

Fracture of the anterior tibia. Deforming arthritis of the hip. Vertebral arthritis.

Tenderness is prominent in Arg-m. Tearing pressure and pains in the bones. Joint rheumatism without swelling. Parts feel bruised when pressed on. Hoarseness of singers and speakers, worse speaking or singing. Laughing causes cough. Restless sleep, electric shock through body wakens her.

Compare

(1) Arg-n. - Anxious unrest with great hastiness. Irritation of the mucous membranes with nervous and muscular weakness. Phobias.

(2) Alum., Calc, Plat., Puls, Sel., Sep., Stann., Zinc.

(3) Med. - Amnesia for recent facts. Hasty and fidgety, burning of the heels. Itching secretions from the skin and mucous membranes, smell of brine. Joint pains improved at the seaside. Ameliorated by resting in "knee-chest" position.

(4) Psor. - Demineralized weak, chilly. Anxious with periodic migraines and offensive eruptions.

(5) Ampelopsis - Chronic hoarseness in scrofulous patients.

Relations

Teste classes Arg-m. with Merc. and with Ars. Antidotes: Merc., Puls., Zinc., Pall. (ovaries, Pall., right, Arg., left). Stann. - cough excited by laughing. Antidoted by: Merc., Puls. - an occasional dose of Puls. favors action of Arg-n. in ophthalmia. Follows well: Alum., Plat. is Followed well by: Calc., Puls., Sep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Argentum nitricum

(silver nitrate)

Pharmacy

Arg-n. Argentum nitricum. Nitrate of Silver. Lunar Caustic. Trituration and solution.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

It was the use of Argentum nitricum in ancient times in the treatment of epilepsy which led to the production of the lamentable cases of lead-colored pigmentation of the skin called Argyria.

Arg-n. has irresistible desire for sugar, which at the same time aggravates.

Kent relates a case illustrating this. A nursing infant had a grass-green diarrhea which failed to yield to Merc., Ars., and Cham. At last Kent discovered that the mother ate a pound of candy a day. Arg-n. was given and the candy stopped and the child soon got well.

Grimmer has used it for Addison's disease, lead-colored pigmentation of the skin. Mental symptoms are important indications for the use of the remedy, nervous fears and restlessness with trembling hands, skin cancers.

Homeopathic

In Arg-n. the neurotic effects are very marked, many brain and spinal symptoms presenting themselves which give certain indications for its homeopathic employment.

Symptoms of incoordination, loss of control and want of balance everywhere, mentally and physically, trembling in affected parts. Emaciation is progressive. Paraplegia. Ascending paralysis. Parts seem enlarged or bound up. Pains increase and decrease gradually.

The cases of epilepsy calling for this drug are those caused by fright or occurring at the menstrual period. For days or hours before the attack the pupils are dilated and after the attack the patient is very restless and has trembling of the hands.

impulse to walk very fast (Lil-t.). Suitable to businessmen, students, brain workers. Very characteristic is the great desire for sweets, the splinter-like pains and free muco-purulent discharge in inflamed and ulcerated mucous membranes. Sensation as if a part were expanding and other errors of perception are characteristic. Pains increase and decrease gradually.

Muco-purulent discharges and splinter like pains. Faint and tremulous. Flatulent state and prematurely aged look. Explosive belching, especially in neurotics. Upper abdominal disorders brought on by undue mental exertion. Paraplegia, myelitis and disseminated sclerosis of brain and cord.

Intolerance of heat. Sensation of a sudden pinch (Dudgeon). Destroys red blood corpuscles, producing anemia.

PAGE 158

Clinical

Acidity. Addison's disease. Anemia. Anticipation. Anxiety, attacks. Chancre. Dyspepsia.

Epilepsy. Belchings. Erysipelas. **Eyes** disorders. Flatulence. Fears. Fright. Gastric

ulcer. Gonorrhoea. Hands, swelling. Headache. **Heart**burn. Herpes zoster. Impetigo. Locomotor ataxia. Neuralgia. Ophthalmia neonatorum. Paralysis. Prostate, enlargement. Scarletina. Small-pox. Spinal irritation. Syphilis. Taste, altered. Throat disorders. Tongue ulcerated. Warts.

Causations

Anticipation. Apprehension, fear or fright. Eating ices. Mental strain and worry. Masturbation and sexual excesses. Intemperate habits. Sugar. Tobacco.

Constitutions

Withered up and dried constitutions present a favorable field for its action, especially when associated with unusual or long continued mental exertion. It corresponds in lower potencies to Grauvogl's carbo-nitrogenoid constitution (Sulph., Cupr.) in higher to the hydrogenoid or sycotic constitution. Hysterical nervous persons, headaches from mental causes characterized by dullness of head. Women with menstrual disturbances. Cachectic state. Scrawny, feeble, dried-up-looking women. Guernsey puts it, "withered and dried up by disease. A child looks like a withered old man." **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Modalities

Better from fresh air, cool air, open air, cold, cold bath. Better from hard pressure, motion, belching. bending double, pressure. Worse from emotions, anxiety, apprehension, fear or fright, suspense. Worse from mental strain and worry. Worse warmth in any form, at night from cold food, cold food, ice cream, sugar, sweets after eating, left side. Worse in a room in closed, small places. Worse lying on right side. looking down. Worse from drinking, crowds. Worse from warmth in any form. Worse before and during menses. Worse from riding, thinking intently.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous impulsive and hurried, yet timid and anxious. Panic and anxiety attacks. A mental peculiarity is one of anticipation, apprehension and fear: when ready to go to church, diarrhea sets in. Fears projecting corners of buildings and high buildings. Fear of heights, flying in airplanes. The sight of high buildings makes him giddy and causes him to stagger, it seems as if houses on both sides of street would approach and crush him.

Imagines he cannot pass a certain point (Kali-br.). Peculiar mental impulses. Impulse to jump when crossing a bridge or from a window. Impulsive, wants to do things in a hurry. (Lil-t.). Fears and anxieties and hidden irrational motives for actions. Fearsome, Dreads ordeals. Fear of impending evil of crowds, passing a certain point of high buildings of dark.

Melancholic, apprehensive of serious disease. Tormented by strange ideas and emotions. Loss of ambition. Believes that all his undertakings will fail. Weeps, says he is lost beyond hope. Childish talk. Talks about his sufferings.

Errors of perception. Time passes slowly. (Cann-i.) or time seems short. Memory weak. Examination funk. Perversion of senses. Irrational does strange things and comes to strange conclusions, does foolish things. Desire to talk. Hesitates, falters in speech in gait, erections etc.

Abdomen

Flatulence causing distention and bursting of abdomen. Loud, explosive belchings discharged upwards and downwards. Shivering through bowels, extending up the back. Colic with much gas and distention. Stitching ulcerative pain on left side, below short ribs.

Back

Much pain. Spine sensitive with nocturnal pains, (Ox-ac.) paraplegia, posterior spinal sclerosis. Pain in the small of the back worse rising from sitting better standing or walking. Throbbing in spine or weak spine.

Back

Glands of the neck indurated.

Chest

Angina pectoris with nightly aggravation. Intense spasm of chest muscles. Feels as if a bar were around chest. Painful spots in chest. Pain in the chest on putting boots. As if weight of stone in middle of the sternum.

PAGE 159

Ears

Buzzing in ears with vertigo. Ringing with deafness.

Eyes

Eyes strain from sewing, worse in warm room. *Aching, tired feeling in eyes*, better closing **or pressing** upon them. Useful in restoring power to the weakened ciliary muscles. Inner canthi swollen and red. Spots before the vision. Blurred vision. Photophobia in warm room. Violent painful purulent ophthalmia. Ophthalmia neonatorum. Great swelling of conjunctiva, discharge abundant and purulent. Chronic ulceration of margin of lids, sore, thick, swollen. Unable to keep eyes fixed steadily. Acute granular conjunctivitis. *Opacity* of cornea. Ulcer in cornea. Pterygium of pink color. Blepharitis, thick crusts on eyelids. Pupils dilated. Chemosis. Eye symptoms worse with abdominal symptoms.

Face

Sunken, old, pale and bluish. Old man's look, tight drawing of skin over bones. Sickly, sunken, grayish of muddy color. Lips tremble while speaking. Lips blue.

Female

Pain in stomach and spasmodic contraction in chest before menses. Menses scanty with dyspnea. Menses, irregular too soon too late or last one day only. Orgasms at night. Metrorrhagia with nervous weakness at menopause, also of young widows and childless women. Leucorrhoea profuse with erosion of cervix. Bleeding easily. Prolapsed uterus. Uterine hemorrhage, two weeks after menses, painful disorders of left ovary. Ovaries painful with pains radiating to sacrum and thighs. Sex painful, followed by bleeding. Infants die early after delivery.

Food

Great craving for sweets. Craves sugar, which disagrees. Desire for cheese and salt. Loss of appetite. Appetite good, but every kind of food disagrees. Eating better nausea but worse stomach pain.

Head

Nervous headache with coldness and trembling. Worse mental exertion, dancing, better tight bandaging. Head as if in a vise. Sense of expansion. Migraine, head feels much

enlarged. Brain-fatigue with general debility and trembling. Aching in frontal eminence with enlarged feeling in corresponding eye. Boring pain, better on tight bandaging and pressure. Itching of scalp. Hemicrania, bones of head feel as if separated. As if skull bones were separated. Headache ends in vomiting. Headaches of hysterical young women, delicate literary persons. Itching, crawling sensation on the scalp.

Heart

Palpitation with nausea, worse lying on right side, (Alumn.), riding in car. Better pressing by hand. Unpleasant **sensation of fullness about the heart** better fresh open air. Pulse is irregular intermittent. Anxiety with palpitation and throbbing throughout the whole body.

Kidneys

Urine passes unconsciously, day and night. Urethra inflamed with pain, burning, itching, pain as from a splinter. Urine scanty and dark. Emission of a few drops after having finished. Divided stream. Early stage of gonorrhoea, profuse discharge and terrible cutting pains, bloody urine. Cutting in urethra with painful erection. Violent pain from kidney to bladder, worse touch, motion and deep inspiration. Urging to urinate, urine passes less easily and freely. Yellow bloody. Urine is highly colored, dark red with albumin. Retention of urine.

Limbs

Lassitude and weariness of forearm and legs with trembling. Cannot walk with eyes closed. Trembling with general debility. Trembling of hands, cannot write. Numbness of arms. Numbness of finger tips, ring and little fingers. Fingers half clenched, cannot be separated. Paralysis with mental and abdominal symptoms. Weakness, rigidity or twisting in calves.

PAGE 160

Limbs

Walks and stands unsteadily, especially when unobserved. Post-diphtheria paralysis, (Gels.). Chorea-like convulsions, with the legs drawn up, arms jerked outwards and upwards. Peripheral neuralgias. Edema of legs. Legs feel as if made of wood or padded. Paraplegia after debilitating causes. As if a weight hanging to coccyx.

Lungs

Chronic hoarseness. Suffocative cough, as if from a hair in throat. Dyspnea. Many people in a room seem to take away his breath. Loss of voice. Chronic laryngitis of singers. Raising the voice causes cough, high notes cause cough. Rawness, soreness, high up in trachea worse coughing. Crowded rooms takes away his breath. Desire to take deep breath which aggravates the dyspnea. Cough is worse laughing, stooping, smoking, ascending stairs before menses. Craves fresh air. Asthma, worse in summer in cold weather or taking cold.

Male

Impotence. Erection fails when sex is attempted. Cancer-like ulcers. Desire waning. Genitals shrivel. Sex painful, urethra as if put on stretch or sensitive at orifice. Chancre like ulcers, on the prepuce. Testes drawn up high.

Mouth

Gums tender and bleed easily. Tongue has prominent papilla, tip is red and painful. Tongue furred with clean edges. Aphthae on edges of the tongue. Taste coppery like ink.

Canker sores. Stringent, sour or bitter-sour taste. Food escapes from mouth during chewing. Cannot talk, spasms of muscles of tongue and throat. Stammers.

Nose

Loss of smell. Violent itching. Coryza with chilliness, lachrymation and headache. Violent itching, rubs it. Ulcers in septum.

Rectum

Diarrhea from emotions, worse immediately after eating and drinking. After any emotion with flatulence. Watery, noisy, flatulent, green like chopped spinach with shreddy mucus and enormous distention of abdomen, very offensive.

Rectum

Nervous diarrhea after sugar candy. Diarrhea of children after weaning. Fluids go right through him after sweets. Stools, shreddy, mucus, turning green like chopped spinach. Itching of anus. Constipation, worse every complaint, alternates with diarrhea.

Skin

Brown, tense and hard. Drawing in skin, as from a spider-web or dried albuminous substance withered and dried up. Irregular blotches. Ulcers, angry, deep with hard edges. Warty granulations. Adherent crusts.

Sleep

Sleepless from fancies before his imagination, horrible dreams of snakes and of sexual gratification. Drowsy stupor.

Stomach

Belching accompanies most gastric ailments. Nausea, retching, vomiting of glairy mucus. Astringent sour or bitter vomiting. Flatulence, painful swelling of pit. Painful spot over stomach that radiates to all parts of the abdomen. Gnawing ulcerating pain, burning and constriction. Ineffectual effort at eructation. Alcoholic gastritis. Ulcerative pain in left side under ribs. Trembling and throbbing in stomach. Enormous distention. Ulceration of stomach with radiating pain.

Teeth

Pain in healthy teeth. Teeth pain worse chewing, cold things, sour things.

Temperature

Chills with nausea. Chilly when uncovered, yet feels smothered if wrapped up.

Throat

Much thick mucus in throat and mouth causes hawking. Raw, rough and sore. Uvula and fauces dark red. Sensation of a splinter in throat when swallowing, breathing or moving the neck better cool drinks. Dark redness of throat catarrh of smokers with tickling as of hair in throat. Strangulated feeling. Food lodges in pharynx. Smoker's catarrh with sensation as of a hair in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo with buzzing in ears and with nervous disorders.

PAGE 161

Vertigo

Vertigo before epilepsy, worse night with transient blindness, worse closing eyes.

Comments

Among the key symptoms of Arg-n. are: Great tremor. Nervous feeling, sensation as if being squeezed in a vice. Feeling of constriction in various parts as of a band of iron round chest or waist. A feeling as if the body or some part of the body were expanding.

Migraine with feeling as if head were enormously enlarged, better tightly bound. Defective coordination. Paralyzes of motion and sensation, a peculiar numbness accompanied with hyperesthesia. Sensation of a splinter sticking in various parts. Burning sensations.

In allopathic practice the dyspepsia for which it is given is worse before food, when the stomach is empty. The opposite condition is the leading indication in homeopathic practice. Gowers has recorded a case in which the use of Arg-n. for stomach trouble caused (like lead), drop-wrist, gout and albuminuria.

E. P. Brewer has recorded a proving, (the prover, a young man, taking on three consecutive days one grain a day of Arg-n. triturated with sugar of milk in which a number of motor and sensory symptoms were elicited, reminding Dr. Brewer of locomotor ataxia in which it has been used with success by old-school practitioners.

This use also has led to many cases of argyria. Among the symptoms of this proving were: "Mental operations sluggish, continued thought required special effort, but exertion of mind did not aggravate the heaviness and fullness of head. Lower limbs fatigued, as if they would suddenly fail him. Loss of ambition. Building air castles by day: monstrous dreams by night."

Other symptoms were sore throat with white patches, rheumatic pains in (left) wrist (which I have since confirmed) and finger joints with external tenderness of bony prominences, pain on rising in right sacroiliac notch. Sore muscles of neck and back. Urticaria spots in various parts.

In poisoning cases complete loss of consciousness insensibility and convulsions have occurred. Some of the notable digestive symptoms are: "Irresistible desire for sugar. Fluids go right through him." Belching accompanies most gastric disorders.

Green stools are remarkable. Green mucus like chopped spinach in flakes. Stool turning green after remaining on diaper. Stool expelled with much spluttering. Stool shreddy, red, green muco-lymph or epithelial substance.

There is a pain in the small of the back, better on standing or walking, but severe when rising from a seat, (Sulph., Caust.)

Mucous membranes affected, purulent and bloody discharges, membranous diarrhea with agonizing pains. Epithelium affected (cancers). Intestinal catarrh with shreddy membranous discharges is often cured by Arg-n. Most symptoms are worse night, very nervous at night. Worse at night or in morning on rising (epileptic attacks).

Day half more cough, night half more diarrhea. Worse on awaking. At 11 a.m. nervous attacks better by stimulants. Chill down back every day at noon. A large number of symptoms appear on the left side.

Compare

(1) Ars., Merc., Phos., Puls.

(2) Arg-cy. - angina pectoris, asthma, spasm of esophagus.

(3) Argent, iodat. - throat disorders, hoarseness, gland affected.

(4) Argent. phos. - an excellent diuretic in dropsy.

(5) Arg-oxyd. - chlorosis with menorrhagia and diarrhea.

(6) Arg-m. - acts on cartilages, Arg-n. more on mucous membranes, skin, bone and periosteum and is suited to herpetic patients.

(7) to Aur., Cupr., Kali-bi., Lach., Merc., Merc-c., Merc-i., Nat-m., Nit-ac., Thuj.

(8) In complaints from pressure of clothes like Calc., Bry., Caust., Lyc., Sars., Stann.

(9) In congestive headaches like Glon. and other Nit-ac., Hep., worse by cold, Arg-n. worse in warm room.

(10) Puls. is its nearest analog.

PAGE 162

Relations

Antidoted by: Am-caust., effects of tobacco. Nat-m., Ars., Milk. Antidotes to: Puls., Calc., Sep., next in importance, Lyc., Sil., Rhus-t., Phos., Sulph. Inimical: Coff. (it increases the nervous headache). Follows well: Bry., Spig. (dyspepsia), Spongia (goiter), Caust. (urethral affections), Verat-a. (flatus). Is followed well by: Lyc. (flatus).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aristolochia clematitis

Pharmacy

Arist-cl. Aristolochia Clematitis. The presence of Aristolochic acid, isolated from the subterranean parts of the plant, must be emphasized here. It is toxic and an irritant, as well as a stimulant of phagocytosis. It is a yellow, bitter substance with a phenathrenic nucleus, and it comprises a nitrate group. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Aristolochia Clematitis, of the Aristolochiaceae family, grows in Southern Europe and South America. Its active principle is clematine, which is identical to the Aristolochia or the Serpentarin as well as to non-purified Aristolochic acid. Aristolochic acid causes menorrhagia, tends towards miscarriage, and has a toxic action on the kidneys and liver parenchyma as well as intestinal mucous membranes.

Aristos means better, locheia means giving birth. In popular medicine to induce birth or stimulant the menses. Also as a diuretic, and against rheumatism. In high doses it is an emetic and cathartic. In South America, some Aristolochia are used for blindness.

The proving by Mezger made use of the Spring rhizome. The experiment was carried out by eighteen provers, of whom thirteen were women. The following potencies were studied: 5x, 2x, 12x and mother tincture. The experiment lasted for twelve weeks.

Homeopathic

Excess of estrogen hormones produced. Marked affect on the urinary passages, kidneys, venous system, skin. Menses irregular. Pre-menstrual insomnia with agitation and congestion of the pelvis. Joint pains improved by movement.

State of fatigue, or the opposite. Worn out with vertigo, chilliness, slightly improved by heat. Hunger pangs and need to eat despite feeling nausea. Tendency to plumpness.

Clinical

After-pains. Amenorrhoea. Anorexia. Arthritis. Bedwetting. Bronchitis. Chills. Colic. Cystic mastitis. Cystitis. Depression. Dysmenorrhoea. Eczema. Enteritis. Hormonal imbalances. Insomnia. Laryngitis. Mastitis. Menopause. Metritis. Nephritis. Pre-menstrual syndrome. Rheumatism. Spasmodic colitis. Sinusitis. Vaginitis. Varicose veins. Vertigo.

Constitutions

Subjects of a nervous constitution, with extreme sensitivity, and who cry easily.
Hormonal imbalances. Tubercular conditions of the "worn-out" type. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Modalities

Better during menses. Better from elimination of secretion and worse from suppression.
Worse before and after menses.

Symptoms

MIND

Sensation of solitude. Fear for the future. Rejects company. Psychosomatic complaints tending towards depression, especially in women who are going through the menopause (Sep.). State of mental depression. Amelioration of depressed state by fresh air and menses. Mental condition aggravated before and after periods, clearly ameliorated during menstrual flow.

Abdomen

Colic. Spasmodic colitis. Enteritis. Abdomen distended, painful, before and during menses.

Breasts

Pain and feeling of hardening of the left breast. Pain in the breast. Cystic mastitis.

Chest

Chest feels hard, like a breast-plate.

Eyes

Watering aggravated by light, reading. Burning and itching.

PAGE 163

Female

Brown discharge, watery flow. Eczema of the vulva. Sensual itching, aggravated before menses, ameliorated during menses, aggravated after menses. Menses absent, late or short, Blood black, with clotting. Varicocele. Amenorrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Infrequent menses. Metritis. After-pains with laryngitis. Vaginitis.

Food

Anorexia, nausea with vertigo and cold sensations.

Head

Diffuse headaches, improved in the fresh air and by cold, damp compresses. Congestive headache (Bell.).

Kidneys

Pain in the kidneys and bladder with a frequent urination. Bedwetting, especially in older women. Incontinence and compelling need to urinate. Pyelitis. Cystitis. Albuminuria with white discharge.

Limbs

Arthritis in women with the menopause. Rheumatism of the knee. Limbs cold, with chilblains, skin discolored or red. Legs heavy before menses. Joint pains improved by movement, aggravated in the sitting position. Fingers and toes swollen before menses. Swollen, distended varicosities before menses. Varicose veins.

Lungs

Bronchitis. Angina, laryngitis with hoarseness. Morning cough, thorax painful on left side.

Mouth

Mouth painful, with cracked corners of the lips. Teeth painful, aggravated by cold food, and ameliorated by hot food.

Nose

Sinusitis. Coryza in the morning, improved by getting up, by fresh air. Watery flow, improved between 8 a.m. and 9 a.m.

Rectum

Rectum prolapsed after eating. Rectal weakness. Mucus diarrhea, hemorrhoid bleeding between stools, which contain mucus.

Skin

Varicose eczema. Acrocyanosis in young girls. Burns, also for external use in compresses of liquid extract at 15%, diluted 1:50 in water.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia.

Temperature

Extreme feeling of chill.

Throat

Throat discolored, yellow, dry. Tonsils inflamed, swallowing painful. Laryngitis.

Vertigo

Vertigo with headache in the morning, worse when leaning forwards.

Compare

(1) Puls. - close therapeutic relationship, acting on the same type of patient.

(2) Calen. - which is also an excellent healing plant.

(3) Rhus-t. - also shows amelioration from movement.

SOURCES

Julian.

PAGE 164

Aristolochia milhomens

(brazilian snake-root)

Pharmacy

Arist-m. Brazilian Snake-root. Aristolochia milhomens. Aristolochia cymbifera.

Aristolochia glandifera. N. O. Aristolochiaceae. Tincture of the flowers. Historical dose:

Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

History

This medicine was proved by Mure. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Prominent among the key symptoms are: Sharp and pricking pains in various parts. Pain at apex of heart stopping breath. Excoriations of lips and gums. Cramp-like pains in left Achilles tendon.

Stitching pains in various parts. Pain in heels, burning in anus and frequent irritation. Flatulence in stomach and abdomen. Pain in back and limbs. Stiffness of legs. Pain in the Achilles tendon. Itching and swelling around the malleoli.

The whole leg is covered with large irregular patches formed by extravasated blood. The mouth is pasty in the morning. Anorexia. Colic followed by diarrhea. Burning at anus.

Disturbed rest. Disgusting dreams. Head burning hot. Great thirst and bitter mouth, makes water more frequently than usual.

Clinical

Achilles tendon. Diabetes. Extravasations. **Heart**, pain.

Compare

(1) Aristolochia Serpentaria.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Serpentaria aristolochia

(virginia snake-root)

Pharmacy

Aristolochia serpentaria. Serpentry. Virginia Snake-root. N. O. Aristolochiaceae.

Trituration of dried roots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Aristolochia serpentaria was proved by Jšrg's provers and others. Increased and afterwards lost appetite.

Aristolochia serpentaria's chief effects were noticed in the gastro-enteric organs, nausea, vomiting, abdominal distention, flatulence and urging to stool.

Irritation of the urinary and genital organs with frequent desire to urinate. As with Aristolochia milhomens, there was disturbed rest, also heat of the head. **Planets:** Jupiter, Venus.

Homeopathic

Symptoms of intestinal tract, diarrhea, meteorism. Flatulent dyspepsia. Brain congestion. Distention and cutting pains in abdomen. Symptoms like those of Poison-Oak.

Clinical

Dyspepsia. Flatulence.

Symptoms

MIND

Peevish mood. Disinclination for work.

Abdomen

Colic in umbilical region. Distention, rumbling, uneasiness, cutting pains with at times emission of flatus, belchings which relieve.

Back

Pressive pain in nape of neck.

Head

Sticking in forehead extending to base of brain. Increased warmth of head.

Kidneys

General irritation of urinary and genital organs. Violent desire to urinate with great increase in quantity of urine. Frequent desire but only a little brownish urine passed.

Mouth

Copious salivation with frequent spitting.

Stomach

Increased appetite, yet able to eat little, since the first morsels satisfy. Loss of appetite.

Nausea and vomiting, vomiting did not cease until the stomach was entirely emptied.

Distended feeling as if too full. Heaviness better by emission of much flatus.

Stool

Distressing itching about anus. Frequent desire with evacuation of more gas than feces.

Frequent desire for stool with evacuation of scanty, hard, tenacious feces with much flatulence.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Arnica montana

(leopard's bane)

Pharmacy

Arn. Arnica montana. Leopard's Bane. Brusiewort. Fall Herb. N. O. Composite. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Tincture of root. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency. Locally, the tincture, but should never be applied hot or at all when abrasions or cuts are present. Arnica should not be used externally where there is broken skin. For torn and lacerated wounds, Calen. can be used locally.

Herbal

Growing on the mountains, Arnica may be said to possess a native affinity to the effects of falls. As its German name, Fallkraut, attests, its value as a vulnerary has been known from remote times. It may be said to be the traumatic par excellence.

Arnica is disposed to cerebral congestion. Marked effect on the blood. Acts best in plethoric, feebly in debilitated with impoverished blood, cardiac dropsy with dyspnea. A muscular tonic. Thrombosis. Hematocele.

Ussher notes that the local use of Arnica produced an extraordinary growth of hair on a limb. This suggested the use of an oil mixed with Arn. 1x in a case of baldness, which was followed with marked success.

Clarke once ran a piece of wire into the tip of one of his fingers, causing paralyzing pain. He applied Arn., 1x at once and the pain was better instantly seeming to be wiped out from the point of injury up the arm.

PAGE 165

Homeopathic

Trauma and its effects, recent or remote is met by Arnica as by no other single drug and the provings bring out the appropriateness of the remedy in the symptoms it causes.

Tumors in many parts, following injury, have been cured by Arnica including scirrhus tumors of the breast. Nervous disorders as chorea after falls.

Arnica is a traumatic remedy par excellence. Trauma in all its forms, and the recent or remote effects injuries are covered by this remedy. It produces conditions upon the system quite similar to those resulting from injuries, falls, blows, contusions. Compound fractures. Mental or physical shocks.

Arnica after traumatic injuries, overuse of any organ, strains. Tinnitus aurium. It affects blood, causing putrid and septic conditions. Putrid phenomena. Septic conditions,

prophylactic of pus infection. Strokes with a red, full face. It is especially suited to cases when any injury, however remote, seems to have caused the present trouble.

Trauma of grief, remorse or sudden realization of financial loss. Influenza with sore bruised muscles. Limbs and body ache as if beaten, joints as if sprained. Bed feels too hard or full of lumps.

Great prostration, with a tired feeling. Discharges are foul, breath, taste, flatus, stools etc. Tendency to tissue degeneration, low septic conditions. Abscesses that do not mature. Typhoid, septic fevers. Recurring boils. Thrombosis. Sore, lame, bruised feeling. Rheumatism of muscles and tendons, especially of back and shoulders. Aversion to tobacco.

Clinical

Abscess. Back, pains. Baldness. Bed-sores. Black-eye. Boils. Brain disorders. Breath, fetid. Bronchitis. Bruises. Carbuncle. Chest disorders. Chorea. Corns. Cramp. Diabetes.

Diarrhea. Dysentery. Ecchymosis. Exhaustion. **Eyes**. disorders. Gout. Head injury.

Hematemesis, Hematoma. Hematuria. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Impotence. Injury. Labor. Lumbago. Meningitis. Mental shock. Miscarriage. Paralysis. Pleurodynia. Purpura. Pyemia. Rheumatism. Shock. Spleen, pain. Sprains. Stings. Strokes. Suppuration. Taste, disorders. Thirst. Traumatic fever. Tumors. Voice disorders. Whooping cough. Wounds. Yawning.

Causations

Mechanical injuries. Fright, financial loss, anger. Overuse of any organ, vaginitis in females and impotence in males from excessive sexual indulgence. Surgical operations. Insect stings. Splinters.

Constitutions

Arnica is particularly adapted to sanguine, plethoric persons, disposed to cerebral congestion. Persons easily made train-sick or sea-sick. It is suited to persons who are sensitive to mechanical injuries and who feel the effects of them long after. It is also suited to plethoric red-faced persons, (Teste). **Planets**: Mars, Venus.

Modalities

Better from lying with head low or lying outstretched. Worse from injuries, falls, blows, bruises, shock, jarring after labor, over-exertion, sprains. Worse least touch, motion, rest, wine, damp cold. Worse after sleep, old age, alcohol, coal gas. Worse lying on left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Arnica is used after severe mental stress or shock. Fear of being touched or injured. Feels like a wounded animal. Fear of the approach of anyone. Fear of sickness. Fear of instant death with heart distress. Fear at night, Fear on awakening. Fear of crowds, public places. Unconscious, when spoken to answers correctly, but relapses. Coma. Muttering delirium. Delirium tremens.

Mental or emotional shocks. Never well since a fright or grief. History of severe physical trauma with chronic mental or emotional effects. Robbery or rape victims. Head injury or strokes that effect mental functions. Overworked and exhausted. Indifference to work.

PAGE 166

Morose, delirious. Nervous, cannot bear pain, whole body oversensitive. Says there is nothing the matter with him. Nervous shock. Feels well in serious cases, because of shock. Wants to be left alone. Fear of open spaces. Violent attacks of anguish, anxiety with angina pectoris, (Acon.) A sudden fear that rouses one from sleep at night especially after an accident, (Op.)

Abdomen

Cramps from epigastrium down over the bowels, then foul stools. Distended with offensive flatus. Flatus smelling of rotten eggs. Sharp pains from side to side. Sharp thrusts through abdomen.

Back

Muscles of neck weak, head falls backwards or any side. Back sore and aches, worse overlifting. Cervical vertebrae tender.

Chest

Bruised, aching sensation in chest on walking. Stitches under false ribs. Bones and cartilages of chest are painful worse motion, breathing or coughing. Heavy lower chest. Stitching pains in chest, taking the breath away, better pressure.

Ears

Hearing impaired from injury to the head. Hardness of hearing. Noises in ear caused by rush of blood to the head. Shooting in and around ears. Blood from ears. Pain in cartilages of ears as if bruised. Bruised pain in external ears. Sensitive to shrill noise.

Eyes

Bloodshot. Diplopia from trauma, muscular paralysis, retinal hemorrhage. Black-eye. Bruised, sore feeling in eyes after close work. Feel tired and heavy after sight seeing, moving pictures. Must keep eyes open. Dizzy on closing them. Feel tired and weary after sight-seeing, moving pictures, etc. Photophobia. High objects appear to lean forward and about to fall. Right eye protrudes, looks larger than left.

Face

Sunken, very red, pale. Heat in lips. Herpes in face. Ruddy, congested, bluish red in strokes, fevers. Lips burn, swollen and cracked. Lower lip trembles, while eating. Lower jaw hangs down, paralysis. Painful acne. Cheeks puffed, red.

Female

Uterine hemorrhage from mechanical injury after sex. Threatened abortion from falls etc. Soreness of the whole body during pregnancy. Labor, weak and ceasing. Feeling as if fetus were lying crosswise. Cannot bear fetal movements, cause nausea and vomiting. Bruised parts after labor. Puerperal fever. Violent after-pains worse nursing. Sore nipples. Mastitis from injury. Tumors of breast from injury. Feeling as if fetus were lying crosswise. Children lose their breath when angry. Menses, early, hot, profuse.

Food

Loss of appetite by day, but canine hunger before midnight. Aversion to milk and meat. Longing for vinegar. Constant desire to drink, but knows not what for, as all drinks are offensive.

Head

Hematoma. Head injury. Meningitis from injury to head. Strokes. Hot head with a cold body, confused, sensitiveness of brain with sharp, pinching pains. Scalp feels contracted.

Brain feels tired, burning in. Headache as from a nail. Cold spot on the forehead, hot spots on vertex. Head throws backwards while walking.

Heart

Strain of heart from violent running. Weakened heart muscles. Palpitations after any exertion. Angina pectoris, especially severe pain in elbow of left arm. Beats shake the whole body. Stitches in heart. Heart pains, left to right. Horror of constant death with cardiac distress at night. **Cardiac dropsy** with distressing dyspnea. Limbs distended, feel bruised and sore. **Fatty heart** and hypertrophy. Pulse feeble and irregular.

Kidneys

Retention of urine in bladder from over exertion after labor. Bladder tenesmus with very painful urination. The bladder feels full and sore, the pressure of urine hurts him. Cutting pain in kidneys. Involuntary dribbling with constant urging. Has to wait a long time for urine to pass. Urine has dark brick-red sediment..

PAGE 167

Limbs

Soreness after overexertion. Limbs ache as if beaten. Sprained and dislocated feeling. Pain in back and limbs, as if bruised or beaten. Great fear of being touched or approached. Everything on which he lies seems too hard. Deathly coldness of forearm. Cannot walk erect, on account of bruised pain in pelvic region. Gout. Rheumatism begins low down and works up. (Led.). Cramps in the fingers, writer's cramp. Pain in arms better hanging down. Want of strength in the hands on grasping. Veins of hands distended. Knee joints suddenly bend when standing. Feet numb.

Lungs

Hoarseness from overuse of voice. Hoarseness, worse exertion, colds or getting wet. Cough causes bloodshot eyes or nosebleed. Raw, sore feeling in morning. Cough produced by weeping and lamenting. Dry from tickling low down in trachea. Bloody expectoration. Dyspnea with hemoptysis. Violent, spasmodic cough with facial herpes. Cardiac cough, paroxysmal, at night during sleep, worse exercise. Whooping cough, child cries before coughing. Pleurodynia (Bry., Ran-b., Cimic.). Pneumonia, approaching paralysis. Cough in sleep without waking.

Male

Impotence from sexual excess or abuse. Phimosis from friction. Seminal emission during caress. Hematocele.

Mouth

Soreness of gums after teeth extraction. (Sep.) Dry and thirsty. Bitter taste. (Coloc.) Taste as from bad eggs after operation. Fetid breath. Empyema of maxillary sinus. Bright red, puffy fauces. Tongue dry, almost black. Swallowing is prevented by sort of nausea as if food would not go down.

Nose

Nosebleeds after every fit of coughing after washing face, dark fluid blood. Nose feels sore, cold. Violent sneezing from over-lifting. Nose feels sore, cold. Post-nasal drip. Catarrh of antrum. Burning in typhoid fever.

Rectum

Straining of tenesmus in diarrhea. Offensive, brown, bloody, putrid involuntary stools. Looks like brown yeast. Must lie down after every stool. Stools are bloody, foamy,

purulent, acrid involuntary during sleep. Dysentery with dysuria, all summer and autumn. Diarrhea of tuberculosis, worse lying on left side. Dysenteric stools with muscular pains. Prolapsed anus, worse after walking for few minutes only better washing the whole body. Cramps in rectum, while standing.

Skin

Bruises. Every little injury makes bruises. Black and blue. Ecchymosis. Dusky, mottled. Bed sores. Petechiae. Erysipelas. Acne indurata, characterized by symmetry in distribution. Itching, burning, eruption of small pimples. Crops of small boils. (Ichthy., Sil.) Carbuncle of thigh. Tingling and itching which moves from place to place. After scratching, itching begins somewhere else.

Sleep

Severe fatigue causes restlessness and sleeplessness. Comatose drowsiness, awakens with hot head, drops to sleep as he answers. Horrors in the night. Dreams of death mutilated bodies, anxious and terrible, awakes in terror, then sleepless. Involuntary stools during sleep.

Stomach

Pain in stomach during eating. Repletion with loathing. Oppressive gases pass upward and downward. Pressure as from a stone. Feeling as if stomach were pressing against spine. Belchings, tasting of bad eggs after coughing. Nausea. Fetid vomiting. Vomiting of dark, red coagulated blood. As of a lump back of stomach.

Temperature

Influenza intermittent, typhoid, septic, traumatic fevers. Shivering over whole body. Heat and redness of head with coolness of rest of body. Internal heat, feet and hands cold. Nightly sour sweats. Chilly with heat and redness of one cheek. Head or face alone hot, body cold. Coldness of part lain on. Thirst during chill. Must uncover but it chills him.

Throat

Acute tonsillitis, swelling of soft palate and uvula.

Vertigo

Chronic vertigo, objects whirl about especially when walking. Vertigo of the elderly with nausea, vomiting and diarrhea. Vertigo worse walking, sitting erect, closing eyes. Worse, head injury.

PAGE 168

Comments

arnica is allied to wounds and cures hemorrhages of many kinds: strokes, dilatation and rupture of small blood-vessels. Vomiting, coughing, purging, accompanied by streaks of blood in vomit. Extravasation of blood into the conjunctiva as in whooping cough. Hemorrhages into the tissues of internal organs or the skin.

An odd symptom of Arnica is "coldness of the nose." A case of facial (left) neuralgia, face swollen, dark red, very painful to touch, was cured with Arnica (radix), the guiding symptom being "cold nose." Patient had bitter taste, was very excitable and worse at night.

Arnica corresponds to the effects of violent cough or sneezing, the child cries before cough comes on (or with the cough) in whooping cough. Chronic bronchitis when patients have bruised, weak aching in the chest or great sensitiveness of the chest on exertion or walking.

Arn. affects the left upper extremity and the right chest. There is a putridity in connection with Arnica excretions, as with Bapt., which it resembles in typhoid conditions: putrid breath, fetid sweat. With Arnica there is apt to be incessant passing of stool and urine in these states.

Nash gives the following: "Stupor with involuntary discharge of feces and urine." "Fears being touched or struck by those coming near him." "Putrid smell from mouth." "Bruised, sore feeling in uterine region, cannot walk erect." "While answering falls into a deep stupor before finishing." "Head alone or face alone, hot, rest of body cool." "Many small boils, painful, one after another, extremely sore."

"Suddenness" is a feature of Arn. pains and action. P. P. Wells relates a cure of double pleuro-pneumonia in a child with sudden stabbing pains on both sides of the chest almost preventing breathing. Arnica instantly caused a violent aggravation, the next instant relief was perfect and the child fell asleep breathing naturally.

Compare

(1) Acon., Bapt., Bell-p., Ham., Led., Rhus-t., Hyper. Symph., (2) Abrot., Absin., Calen., Cham., Cina, Gnaph.

(3) other Composites.

(4) Am-c., Crot-t. - swashing in abdomen.

(5) Ars., Bapt. - typhoid states, Bapt. "feels ill," Arn. "feels well." Bry., Rhod., Ruta., Sul-ac.

Relations

Antidotes: Camph. Vitex trifolia. Complementary: Acon., Ip. Follows well: Acon., Ip., Verat., Apis. Followed well by: Acon., Ars., Bry., Ip., Rhus-t. Antidote to: Am-c., Chin., Cic., Ferr., Ign., Ip., Seneg. Antidoted by: Camph., Ip. (to massive doses), Coffee (headache), Acon., Ars., Chin., Ign., Ip. (to potencies).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arsenicum album

(white oxide of arsenic)

Pharmacy

Ars. Arsenicum album. Arsenic Trioxide. The white oxide of metallic Arsenic. Solution and trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Grimmer states that Ars. has helped cancer, epithelioma, lupus, pernicious anemia have yielded to the power of this potent medicine. Typhus and pernicious types of malaria present a fair picture of the range and character of the sickness this remedy has cured.

The Arsenic habit of the Styrian mountaineers has arisen from the discovery of its power of strengthening the muscles both of the limbs and of the breathing apparatus. The arsenic-eaters of the Tyrol can take as much as a few grains of white arsenic or the sulphide, every two days.

They maintain that it imparts a sense of invigoration and enables them to carry enormous loads up steep mountains.

According to one account it is resorted to by populations who live on vegetable food almost exclusively. "It strengthens the muscles, helps to digest our coarse bread and potatoes and allows us to breathe freely and easily."

PAGE 169

It is difficult to say how far this is a directly "tonic," effect and how far curative of the dyscrasia generated by the conditions of life. The fine skin and glossy hair of the young women among the arsenic-eating people is remarkable and is comparable to the fine coats of arsenic fed horses.

On the other hand, "staring coat" in animals and "dry, rough, scaly, unhealthy-looking skin" in human beings are keynote indications for the remedy. In this connection may be mentioned the effects on the crew of the ship Zion, which carried arsenic as a portion of its cargo. This was exposed somewhat to the sun's rays and the crew noticed a peculiar smell.

Soon they all began to notice themselves growing stout and on reaching Philadelphia from England they had all gained much, one to the extent of two stones in weight.

Homeopathic

Arsenicum album is a very deep acting remedy, affecting every organ and tissue. Ars. acts on the nerves producing inveterate neuralgias and multiple neuritis better heat. All-prevailing anxiety, exhaustion and restlessness with nightly aggravation, are most important. Great exhaustion after the slightest exertion.

Burning pains. Burning relieved by heat. Seaside complaints (Nat-m., Aqua Marina). Pains are maddening, burning like fire, hot needles or wires better heat. Acute and chronic burns. Sudden intense effects, sudden great weakness from trivial causes. very restless, restless even in affected part, even stupor is interrupted by fits of restlessness with anxious moaning.

Fear, fright and worry. Dying patients, Ars. gives quiet and ease to the last moments of life when given in high potency.

Cancer pains. The prostration seems to be out of proportion to the rest of his illness. Anemia and chlorosis. Low vitality. Putrid cadaveric odors. Emaciation. Gradual loss of weight.

Asthma, worse after getting colds in mid-summer. Asthma, worse around midnight. Unable to lie down, fears suffocation. Anxious, must sit up, worse from odors, laughing, ascending, turning in bed or receding eruptions, better coffee or sweet water. Hay fever. Air-passages constricted from allergies. Shortness of breath. Suffocative catarrh.

Whistling, wheezing breathing.

Ars. should be thought of in ailments from alcoholism, Ptomaine poisoning, stings, dissecting wounds, chewing tobacco. Food poisoning. Ill effects from decayed food or animal matter, odor of discharges is putrid in complaints that return annually. Injurious effects of fruits, especially more watery ones.

Discharges of mucous membranes are acrid, thin and scanty, coryza, saliva, sweat etc. Weakness and emaciation is rapid. Degenerative changes. Gradual loss of weight from impaired nutrition. Reduces the refractive index of blood serum (also Chin. and Ferr-p.). Malarial cachexia. Septic infections and low vitality. Green discharges. Unquenchable thirst. Infantile Kala-azar.

Infections. Frequent fainting. Destructive process. Carbuncles, gangrene, cancer, malignancy. Dropsy, pale, pus, baggy, Swelling. Alcoholism. Restlessness, then becomes drowsy. Eruptions undeveloped or suppressed.

Clinical

Abscess. Acne rosacea. Alcoholism. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Anxiety. Aphthae. Asthma. Atrophy. Bronchitis. Cecum disorders. Cancer. Cancrum oris. Carbuncle. Chills. Cholera asiatica. Colds. Commissures, soreness. Coughs. Croup. Dandruff. Delirium tremens. Despair. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Ears disorders. Eczema. Endometritis. Enteric fever. Epithelioma. Erysipelas. Eye disorders. Face, eruption. Fainting. Fevers. Food poisoning. Gangrene. Gastric ulcer. Gastritis. Glandular swellings. Gout. Hay-

asthma. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Herpes zoster. Hodgkin's disease.

Hydrothorax. Ichthyosis. Influenza. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Kala-azar. Kidney, diseases. Leucorrhoea. Leukemia. Lichen. Lips, epithelioma. Locomotor ataxia. Lung disorders. Lupus. Malaria. Malignant pustules. Measles. Menstruation, disorders. Miliary eruptions. Myelitis. Nettle-rash. Neuralgia. Numb. Paralysis. Peritonitis. Pityriasis. Plethora. Pleurisy. Pleurodynia. Pneumonia. Psoriasis. Purpura. Remittent fever. Rheumatism. Rickets. Ringworm. Scarletina. Sciatica. Scrofulous disorders. Sea-bathing. Sea-sickness. Stomach disorders. Strains. Suppuration. Throat, sore. Tobacco habit. Tongue disorders. Traumatic fever. Typhlitis. Typhus. Ulcers. Vomiting. Whooping cough. Worms. Wounds. Yellow fever.

Causations

Ill effects of food poisoning, eating ices, poor diet, watery fruits tobacco, quinine, sea bathing and traveling, mountain climbing. Care, grief, fright, ptomaine poisoning, financial loss, poverty. dissecting wounds.

Constitutions

It is suited to the full plethoric habit. Nervous constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Modalities

Better from company. Better from heat, warm drinks and food, warm wraps. Better from hot dry applications. Better from motion, walking about. Lying with head elevated, sitting erect, sweating, open air. Worse periodically, seashore, wet weather, cold damp from cold air, ices, cold drinks or food. Worse right side. Worse vegetables, watery fruits, bad meat, food, quinine. Worse exertion, lying on affected part tobacco, chewing. Worse midnight after midnight, 11 p.m. to 2 a.m. , every 14 days, yearly.

Symptoms

MIND

Children are capricious, want to be carried, want to go from father to mother to nurse. Fastidious, upset about disorder, dirt, germs. Oversensitive. Fault finding. Irritable. Miserly, malicious, selfish, lacks courage. Melancholy. Suspicious. Groans, moans and weeps during menses.

Changes place continually. Extremely nervous, restless and anxious. Anguish and restlessness. Despair of recovery. Thinks it useless to take medicine. Fear of death and

disease, yet tired of living, worse night. Fear of starvation or financial loss. Fear of being left alone. Great fear with cold sweat.

Delirium tremens, cursing and raving, vicious. Suicidal impulses, mania. Fixed ideas, hallucinations of smell and sight. Sees vermin, throws away bugs by handfuls. Imagines house full of thieves, jumps and hides. Hasty. Sees ghosts day and night. Self-torture, pulls her hair, bites her nails, tears his own body.

Abdomen

Peritonitis. Ascites and anasarca. Abdomen swollen and painful. Spleen is enlarged in malarial fever, kala-azar. Pain as from a wound in abdomen on coughing. Gnawing, burning pains like coals of fire, relieved by heat. Violent pains in abdomen with anguish. Has no rest anywhere, rolls about on floor and despairs of life. Epigastrium sore, tender.

Back

Weak lumbar region. Bruised pain in small of back. Drawing in of shoulders. Pain and burning in back. (Ox-ac.) Stiffness of the back ascends from coccyx to nape. Cold creeps on back. As if warm air streaming up spine to the head.

Blood

Leukemia, especially in children. Blood is disorganized causing pernicious type of anemia and severe septic conditions. Hemorrhages, of black offensive blood.

Chest

Tightness. Burning or coldness in chest. Darting pain through upper third of right lung. Hemoptysis with pain between shoulders, burning heat all over. Gangrene of the lungs. Yellowish spots on chest. Angina Pectoris.

Coughs

Cough worse after midnight, worse lying on back. Cough dry, as from sulphur fumes after drinking. Cough excited by smoking. Cough alternating dry and loose, dry at night better sitting up worse drinking.

Ears

Skin within, raw and burning. Thin, excoriating offensive otorrhea. Roaring in ears during a paroxysm of pain. Hard hearing to human voice.

PAGE 171

Eyes

Sunken or protruding. Burning in eyes with hot, acrid lachrymation. Edema around eyes. Eyelids red, ulcerated, scabby, scaly, granulated. Spasms of the eyelids. Corneal ulceration. Intense photophobia, better external warmth. Ciliary neuralgia with fine burning pain. Vision, everything appears green, sees as through a white gauze. Scrofulous ophthalmia. Conjunctiva is injected, yellow. Falling of eyelashes.

Face

Expression of agony. Swollen, pale, yellow, cachetic, sunken. (Acet-ac.) Haggard or distorted, hippocratic. Old look in children. Face is covered with cold sweat. Tearing, needle-like pains, burning. Angry, circumscribed flush of cheeks. Lips black, livid. Edematous swelling of face. Burning, stinging pains as from red hot needles. Lips, black, livid. Eruptions on lips. Cancer of lips. Black dots, acne.

Female

Profuse acrid, yellowish, thick leucorrhea worse standing, passing flatus. Leucorrhea, acrid, burning offensive, thin. Pain as from red-hot wires, worse least exertion, causes great fatigue, better in warm room. Cancer of uterus. Burning in ovarian region. Pressive,

stitching pain in ovary into the thigh, which feels numb and lame worse motion or bending. Burning in breasts, better motion. Increased sexual desire at menses. Menorrhagia with black blood. Menses too profuse and too soon. Dysmenorrhea, better heat. Menses suppressed in weak, tired careworn women. Stitching in rectum during menses.

Food

Desire for acids, sour things, brandy, coffee. Intense, thirst, drinks little and often, craves ice cold water or warm tea. Loss of appetite with thirst with nausea. Drinks little and often, eats seldom and much. Unquenchable thirst. Cannot bear the sight, smell or thought of food. Aversion to sweets, butter, fats, meat. Craves milk or warm tea.

Head

Headaches relieved by cold, other symptoms worse. Periodical burning pains with restlessness with cold skin. Hemicrania with icy feeling of scalp and great weakness. Pain over left eye. Sensitive head in open air. Restless head, it is in constant motion. Pain alternates between head or stomach or body worse by people's talk. Walks with head thrown backwards. Scalp itches intolerably, circular patches of bare spots, rough, dirty and covered with dry scales, nightly burning and itching. Dandruff. Scalp very sensitive cannot brush hair. Hair becomes gray early, falling of hair. Chronic eruptions filled with pus.

Heart

Angina Pectoris. Heart pains into neck and occiput with anxiety, difficult breathing, fainting spells. Hydro-pericardium. Pulse more rapid in morning. (Sulph.) Palpitations with anguish, worse lying on back, ascending stairs with slight causes. Palpitation, pain, dyspnea, faintness. Palpitation with tremulous weakness after stools. Beats audible. Visible pulsations. Weak heart, trembles. Irritable heart in smokers and tobacco chewers. **Dilatation**. Cyanosis. **Fatty degeneration**.

Kidneys

Urine is scanty, burning involuntary. Bladder as if paralyzed. Albuminuria. Nephritis. Diabetes. Uremia. Atony of bladder in old persons. Epithelial cells, cylindrical clots of fibrin and globules of pus and blood. Feeling of weakness in abdomen after urination. Retention of urine, as if the bladder were paralyzed after childbirth. Urine black as if mixed with dung. Dysuria.

PAGE 172

Limbs

Weariness of limbs. Trembling of hands of limbs. Twitching, spasms, weakness, heaviness, uneasiness. Limbs heavy. Paraplegia with atrophy. Paralysis with contraction of limbs. Sciatica better walking and hot applications. Burning pains. Peripheral neuritis. Diabetic gangrene. Ulcers on heel (All-c., Lam.), Paralysis of lower limbs with atrophy. Drawing pain from elbow to axilla. Tingling in fingers. Fingers cannot be extended. Nails blue, discolored. Ulcers on finger tips with burning pain. Feet weak, weary and numb, edematous. Ulcers on soles and toes. Wooden feeling in soles. Sore pain in ball of toes, while walking. Uneasiness in lower limbs, must move feet constantly or walk about. Toes bend downwards. Cramps in calves. Swelling of feet. Restless feet.

Liver

Hepatitis from food or chemical poisoning, (Phos., Nux-v.). Compression pain in the region of the liver. Liver and spleen enlarged and painful.

Lungs

Air-passages constricted from allergies. Hay fever. Asthma, worse taking cold in mid-summer. Suffocative catarrh. Whistling, wheezing breathing. Asthma, worse around midnight. Unable to lie down, fears suffocation. Shortness of breath. Must sit up, worse from odors, laughing, ascending, turning in bed or receding eruptions, better coffee or sweet water. Expectoration scanty, frothy. Sensation as of vapors of sulphur in larynx. Cough with bloody sputum. Pulmonary edema. Emphysema.

Male

Scrotum edematous. Emissions during diarrhea stools. Erysipelatous inflammation of scrotum. Syphilitic ulcers with burning, stitching.

Mouth

Swollen bleeding gums, painful to touch. Ulceration of mouth with dryness and burning heat. Bloody saliva. Metallic taste. Gulping up burning water. Bites tumbler while drinking. Dryness of mouth. Aphthae in mouth. Fetor oris. Bitter taste, water after eating and drinking. Mouth tastes, sour, foul, salty, sweet in morning.

Mouth

Speech rapid, lisping. Tongue dry, clean and red, stitching and burning pain in tongue, ulcerated bluish white. Edge of tongue red, takes imprint of the teeth. Tongue burning, trembling, stiff, coated, white, yellowish, brown, black. Swelling about the root of the tongue. Epithelioma of lips.

Nerves

Paralysis. Trembling, jerking, convulsions and chorea twitchings. Epilepsy, suddenly becomes unconscious with convulsions.

Nose

Hay fever and coryza, worse in open air, better indoors. Thin, watery, excoriating discharge. Nose feels stopped up with fluent coryza. Burning and itching. Sneezing with biting watery coryza. Sneezing without relief. Nose colds descend to chest. Acne of nose. Lupus. Cold sores in nose. Cannot bear the sight or smell of food. Knotty swelling of the nose. Nosebleed after fit of passion or vomiting. Dyspnea felt in nose.

Rectum

Burning pain and pressure in rectum and anus. Cholera in children. Cholera with intense agony, prostration and burning thirst. Dysentery dark, bloody, very offensive. Tenesmus. Small offensive, dark stools with much prostration, worse at night, after eating and drinking from chilling stomach. Diarrhea from alcoholic abuse or spoiled meat. Hemorrhoids burn like fire, relieved by heat. Acute prolapsed anus. Itching and eczematous eruptions around anus. Painful, spasmodic protrusion of rectum. Skin excoriated about anus.

Skin

Eczema. Skin symptoms alternate with asthma or internal disorders. Dry, rough, scaly, dirty, shriveled. Skin like parchment. Eruptions, papular, dry, rough, scaly, worse cold and scratching. Itching, burning, swellings, edema. Spots, blue, black, white. Pimples, vesicles, burning violently. Free desquamation. Hives, worse eating shell fish. Ulcers, chronic with burning, cutting pain and bloody offensive discharge. Epithelioma. Urticaria with burning and restlessness. Malignant pustules. Anthrax.

Skin

Poisoned wounds. Scirrhus. Gangrene. Phagedena. Carbuncles. Psoriasis.

PAGE 173

Sleep

Disturbed, anxious, restless. Must have head raised by pillows. Sleeps with hands over head. Suffocative fits during sleep. Dreams of death, full of care, sorrow and fear. Yawning with stretching of limbs. Talks in sleep. Awakened by pains. Shocks on dropping to sleep. Violent starting with twitching, trembling of limbs during sleep. Drowsy. Sleeping sickness.

Stomach

Food poisoning with diarrhea. Sick from of bad meat, water, vegetables, melons and watery fruits. Dyspepsia from vinegar, acids, ice cream, ice water tobacco. Qualmishness. Nausea, retching and vomiting after eating and drinking. Cannot bear the sight or smell of food. Anxiety in pit of stomach. Burning pain. Ice cold water distresses the stomach and is vomited immediately. Gastritis. Burning pain in stomach better by sweet milk. Stomach extremely irritable, seems raw, as if torn. Stomach pain from slightest food or drink. Stomach cancer, (Hydr.) Vomiting of blood, bile, green mucus or brown-black mixed with blood. Everything swallowed seems to lodge in the esophagus. Heartburn, gulping up of acid and bitter substances which seem to excoriate the throat. Hiccough, frequent, also when fever ought to have come with belching.

Teeth

Grinding of the teeth in sleep. Neuralgia of teeth, feel long and very sore, worse after midnight, better warmth.

Temperature

High fever, hectic fever. Septic fevers. It is a prophylactic for yellow fever. Influenza. Body cold as ice. (Verat.) Cold sweats. Coldness in spots. Waves of icy coldness in blood vessels or intense boiling heat. Externally cold with internal burning heat. Chills irregular, shaking, craves hot drinks during chill, dyspnea. Great restlessness. Complete exhaustion. Delirium, worse after midnight. Great heat about 3 a.m.

Temperature

Typhoid, not too early often after Rhus-t. Sordes. Sensitive to cold, yet better in open air. Intermittent fever. Paroxysms incomplete with exhaustion. Heat as of hot water in veins or they burn like lines of fire. Sweat with great thirst, dyspnea or exhaustion.

Throat

Swollen, edematous, constricted, burning, unable to swallow. Everything swallowed seems to lodge in esophagus. Diphtheria membrane, looks dry and wrinkled. Aphonia.

Vertigo

Vertigo with a loss of consciousness during coughing fits in asthmatics, before epilepsy.

Comments

Arsenic is the horse's remedy, as Puls. is the sheep's and Ant-c. the pig's. The reprehensible fashion of "doctoring" horses with Arsenic is merely an abuse of a therapeutic fact. The horse is an animal on whose power of endurance and "wind" enormous demands are made and Arsenic is the remedy for the effects of feats of prolonged endurance.

But in another way the horse typifies the Arsenicum temperament. The mental symptoms of any drug, when pronounced, carry precedence of all others. The horse is an

exceedingly nervous animal, constantly moving about, restless to a degree and very prone to take fright, quite a picture of the Arsenic temperament.

Its cardinal symptoms are great fear of death, extreme restlessness, marked weakness, rapid loss of weight, coldness and lack of vital heat, nightly aggravations, especially after midnight, 2 a. m. to 4 a. m., extreme burning pains, marked tendency to ulcerations and destruction of tissues, low types of disease, malignant fevers, such as typhoid.

Restlessness is one of the grand characteristics of Arsenic. Even the stupor of Arsenic is interrupted by fits of restlessness with anxious moaning. Patients are anxious, full of the fear of death, restlessness compelling them to frequently change their position.

PAGE 174

Therefore the applicability of the drug in many nervous affections, notably chorea.

Jerks and starts on falling asleep. Irritability, desperately angry, almost furious. Despair, hopelessness, unutterable misery. The irritability and sadness of malarial cachexias of the cachexias of quinine, mercury and syphilis.

Low types of disease, typhoid states. Inflammations of great intensity with tendency to destruction of tissue. Burning, sharp pains. Burning is another of leading characteristics of Arsenic. The peculiarity of the "burning pains" of Ars. is that they are better by heat (herein comparing with Caps.).

Ars. affects the entire digestive tract. The lips are so dry and parched and cracked that the patient often licks them to moisten them. The mouth is aphthous, ulcerated or gangrenous.

The burning in the throat is better by eating or drinking hot things. On the other hand cold food and cold drinks, worse stomach irritations, hence Ars. is of signal use for effects of eating ices and drinking ice-water.

According to Teste Ars. is suited to the effects of excess of vegetable diet, melons, strawberries and fruits in general, especially watery fruits. The stomach is so irritable that the least food or drink causes distress or vomiting or stool or both together. Abdominal pains are intense, causing the patient to turn and twist. Hemorrhoids are exceedingly painful as if burning needles plunged in.

States of lowered vitality. The prostration of Ars. is remarkable. With it there is the desire to move or to be moved constantly. The patient is exhausted from the slightest exertion. Exhaustion is not felt while lying still, but as soon as he moves he is surprised to find himself so weak. The prostration seems out of proportion to the rest of his illness. Must lie down. Exhaustion from hill-climbing, breathless, sleepless.

Thirst for little and often (Ant-t., Lyc.), wants it very cold and immediately rejects it (Phos. as soon as it becomes warm). Before and after the cough of Arsenic there is an attack of asthma (Phos.) Ars. has a great place in acute coryza and hay fever. The fluent coryza is corrosive, reddening the upper lip and has more burning than either Merc. or All-c.

Also it is worse out of doors and better in warmth, which distinguishes it from All-c. especially Arsenic is predominantly right-sided. The neuralgias affect the right side most. The right lung has acute, sharp, fixed or darting pain in apex and through upper third of right lung. Right lung is more affected than the left, also the right side of the abdomen, hence typhlitis.

Many dropsical conditions are controlled by Ars. Especially has it done brilliant work in cases of hydrothorax. It has been called the "liquid trochar," on account of the expeditious

way in which it will remove a watery effusion. The patient cannot lie down, must sit up to breathe, anxious, restless, worse about 1 a.m.

Puffiness is one of its characteristics and from this to dropsy. All mucous membranes are irritated. The skin is cold and clammy. Scurfy eruptions. Bran-colored scales on head coming down to forehead.

Arsenic has cured epithelioma of the lips and closely corresponds to the cancerous diathesis. Many cures of cancer have been reported under its use, both in crude and in potencies. When the subjective symptoms of Ars. are present, it will cure in the potencies. When the similarity is more crude the lower potencies will be required. In cancer cases the Ars. appears to act directly on the cancerous tissue and cancerous elements in the system.

Arsenic is a hemorrhagic it acts on both blood and blood-vessels. Varicose veins burn like fire. Anemia, chlorosis, pyemia all come within the scope of Arsenic, which corresponds also to weakened states resulting from blood loss, as venesection, metrorrhagia, hemoptysis.

PAGE 175

Arsenic is one of the best of remedies for intermittent fevers and chills. Clarke once treated some members of a family who all had attacks of fever of short duration, recurring regularly every six weeks from living in rooms papered with arsenical papers. Its periodicity comes every day, every third or fourth day, every fortnight, every six weeks, every year.

There is pronounced night aggravation, the pains with restlessness. Worse near midnight and after midnight, worse 3 a.m.

There is worse from cold and damp, better warmth. Ars. loves warmth like Nux-v., Psor., Hep., Sil., Mag-m. and other hydrogenoid remedies. It is differentiated from Sulph., Ant-c., Iod., Apis and Puls. Ars. hugs the fire and likes warm wraps.

Compare

(1) The restlessness of Ars. differs from that of Mag-c. must get out of bed and walk the floor to relieve pain. The fear of death is not that of Acon., but is an anxiety and a feeling that it is useless to take medicine as they will surely die (more like Agnus).

(2) Bry. drinks much seldom, Ars. little and often, Ars. eats much at a time, Bry. often and little.

(3) Ars. stibiatum 3x - Chest inflammations of children, restlessness with thirst and prostration, loose mucous cough, oppression, hurried respiration, crepitant rales.

(4) Cenchris contortrix, Iod., Phos., Chin., Verat., Carb-v., Kali-p.

(5) Epilobium - intractable diarrhea of typhoid.

(6) Hoang Nan.

(7) Atoxyl. - Sodium arseniate 3x, sleeping sickness, commencing optic atrophy.

(8) Sarcolactic acid - influenza with violent vomiting.

Relations

Antidotes of potencies: Camph., Chin., Chin-s., Ferr., Graph., Hep., Iod., Ip., Nux-v., Samb., Tab., Verat. Op., Carb-v., Antidotal to lead poison. Chemical Antidotes: Charcoal, Hydrated Peroxide of Iron, Lime Water. Antidotes to poisonous doses: milk, albumen, demulcent drinks, followed by emetics of mustard, Sulphate of Zinc or Sulphate of Copper (Tartar emetic is too irritating).

Relations

Castor oil is the best purgative. Ars. is antidote to: Carb-v., Chin., Ferr., Graph., Hep., Iod., Ip., Lach., Merc., Nux-v., Phos., Samb., Stry., Tab., Verat. Follows well: Acon., Agar., Arn., Bell., Cham., Chin., Ip., Lach., Verat. Followed well by: Aran., Nux-v., Iod., Sulph., Rhus-t. follows well in skin affections, especially in cases treated allopathically with large dose of arsenic. Complementary: Carb-v., Phos., Thuja, Secale. All. sat., Phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Arsenicum bromatum

(bromide of arsenic)

Pharmacy

Ars-br. Arsenic bromatum. Bromide of Arsenic. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, tincture, two to four drops daily in water. In diabetes, three drops three times a day in a glass of water.

History

Ars-br. has proven a great anti-psoric and anti-syphilitic remedy. Hansen says it is useful for "Acne rosacea with violet papules on the nose. Diabetes mellitus". **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ars-brom. has herpetic eruptions, syphilitic growths, glandular tumors and indurations. Carcinoma, locomotor ataxia and obstinate intermittent fevers. Acne rosacea with violet papules on nose, worse in the spring. Acne in young people. Diabetes mellitus.

Clinical

Acne. Cancer. Diabetes mellitus. Intermittent fevers. Tumors.

Comments

Anshutz's best successes were in obstinate cases of syphilis, in the first stages of tabes dorsalis, in the reconvalescence from exhausting acute diseases, in gastric suppurations inactivity of bowels, tardy digestion, constipation.

In those cases where Chin-s. failed in intermittent fevers, He prescribed Ars-br. twice daily, four drops, each time in a full glass of water. Gradually diminishing it to one daily dose and in four weeks.

PAGE 176

Even the most obstinate cases yielded to this treatment. The patient feels encouraged by his increasing vigor, the fever-cakes disappear, the bowels move regularly and appetite leaves nothing to be desired. Those mean obstinate cases of intermittent fevers often appearing in the form of unbearable neuralgias, yield more rapidly to it than to the Quinine.

S. T., age 46 years old, contracted syphilis some years ago and was relieved of it by mercurial treatment and by Zittman's decoction. About six years ago he felt out of sorts and a papular eruption appeared on forehead, temples and especially at the root of the nose. Though treatment was immediately instituted, still in a few weeks the face of the patient was covered by ugly, foul-smelling crust.

Cod liver oil was now taken internally and applied externally until the scurfs fell off and the eruption concentrated on three points. For six months that treatment was kept up, but

after being omitted for a few weeks, the eruption spread again to its former extent. Every treatment was tried in rotation without the least benefit.

In the spring 1856 he entered my clinic. In the center of the forehead, at the root of the nose, on both eyebrows on the temples and right cheek there are moist herpetic eruptions covered with crusts, exuding on least pressure an acrid, burning discharge, with easily bleeding.

Around these eruptions the skin is injected, reddened interspersed with a large network of veins. Cough and expectoration hint to a beginning of tuberculosis, an heirloom in the family. Little appetite, disturbed digestion, tardy defecation and evening fever.

He is ordered Solutio Ars-br. twice a day, four drops in a glass of water and already after two weeks the eruption begins to dry up, appetite returns and bowels are regular.

After two months two crusts fall off and the skin under them is soft, shining, somewhat red. About July all eruption had gone and the cough greatly improved.

Ars-br. is also a powerful remedy in diabetes mellitus and insipidus, cured cases where the patient had already been reduced from 138 pounds to 98 and where the urine could be condensed, by boiling into syrupy consistency.

A diabetic patient needs fresh pure air if he wishes to get well, confinement in a room or in the office prevents the action of any treatment, for it needs ozone to reduce the sugar of the blood into carbonic acid and water.

Let the patient take three drops thrice daily in a glass of water and after a week the insatiable burning thirst will be quenched and these doses must be continued until the quantity of sugar in the urine is reduced, when the remedy might be taken twice a day and continued for a long time.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Arsenicum hydrogenisatum

(arseniuretted hydrogen)

Pharmacy

Ars-h. Arseniuretted hydrogen. Arsenicum hydrogenisatum. Solution in distilled water.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third potency.

History

Ars-h. was used by Drysdale as a substitute for Arsenic in the collapse stage of cholera. The symptoms set in suddenly but develop slowly. In poisoning cases death often took place in the second week and one person, who recovered, suffered seven weeks. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Though like Ars. in general symptoms, the gas has symptoms of its own. A striking case of sudden suppression of menses was cured with it after failure of Ars. a.

Ars-h. has the general action of Arsenic album but more accentuated. Anemia. Anxiety, despair. Hematuria with general blood disorganization. Hemorrhages from mucous membranes.

Urine suppressed, followed by vomiting. The prepuce and glans of penis are covered with pustules and round superficial ulcers. Collapse. Coldness, prostration.

Sudden weakness and nausea. Skin becomes dark brown.

Clinical

Collapse of cholera. Hiccough. Suppressed menses. Yellow fever.

PAGE 177

Symptoms

Head

Violent vertigo on going upstairs.

Eyes sunken, broad, blue circles around. Violent sneezing.

Nose cold. Must be wrapped up with warm cloths.

Mouth

Tongue enlarged, deep, irregular ulcer, nodular swelling. Mouth hot and dry, little thirst.

Compare

(1) Ars.

(2) Sinapis - breathing.

(3) Nux-v. - fever, drinks containing sulfuretted hydrogen.

Relations

Antidoted by: Am-a.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arsenicum iodatum

(iodide of arsenic)

Pharmacy

Ars-i. Arsenicum iodatum. Iodide of Arsenic. Trituration. Ought to be prepared fresh and protected from light. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration.

History

Ars-i. is to be preferred for persistently irritating, corrosive discharges. The discharge irritates the membrane from which it flows and over which it flows. The discharge may be fetid, watery and the mucous membrane is always red, angry, swollen, itches and burns.

In Ars-i., we have a remedy most closely allied to manifestations of tuberculosis. In the early stages of tuberculosis, even though there is an afternoon rise in temperature, Ars-i. is very effective.

It will be indicated by a profound prostration, rapid, irritable pulse, recurring fever and sweats, emaciation, tendency to diarrhea. Chronic pneumonia with abscess in lung. Hectic, debility, night sweats.

This remedy is also to be remembered in tuberculosis with hoarse, racking cough and profuse expectoration of a purulent nature and attended with cardiac weakness, emaciation and general debility. In chronic, watery diarrhea in tubercular subjects in cases of emaciation with good appetite.

This remedy can be continued for some time. *Clinical*ly, it has been found advisable in tuberculosis to begin with about the 4x and gradually go lower to the 2x trituration, 3 times a day. **Planets:** Mercury, Sun.

Homeopathic

Arsenicum iodatum should be thought of when the discharges of mucus membranes are persistently acrid, profuse, thick, gluey, yellow like honey in chronic disorders and thin in acute conditions. Discharges cause burning on the parts on which they flow.

Influenza, hay fever, old nasal catarrhs and catarrh of middle ear. Swelling of tissues within the nose. Hypertrophied condition of Eustachian tube and deafness. Senile heart, myocarditis and fatty degeneration. Chronic aortitis.

Cancer of breast after ulceration has set in, epithelioma and lung cancers based on tubercular disease, disorders of the blood and glands are pronounced. Epithelioma of the lip.

In amenorrhea with anemic palpitations and dyspnea. In chronic pneumonia, when abscess is about to form. Great emaciation.

Weakness, debility. Heart weakened by chronic lung disorders. Arteriosclerosis, myocardial degeneration and senile heart. Sensations of heaviness occurs in many parts. Axillary tumors. Threatened pyemia. (Pyrog., Methyl. blue).

Clinical

Acne rosacea Aneurysm. Angina pectoris. Arteriosclerosis. Axillary tumors. Breast, tumor. Bronchitis. Cancer. Catarrh. Debility. Dropsy. Emaciation. Epithelioma. Gastritis. Hay fever. Heart disorders. Hydrothorax. Laryngitis. Leukemia. Lichen. Liver disorders. Lungs disorders. Measles. Otorrhea. Pneumonia. Rheumatism. Scrofulous ophthalmia. Syphilis. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Better from open air. Worse from dry, cold weather, windy, foggy weather, exertion, rooms, apples and tobacco smoke.

PAGE 178

Symptoms

MIND

Unable to study, study causes headache. Worse from mental exertion.

Abdomen

Enlarged mesenteric glands. Painful swelling in right groin on extending leg.

Back

Burning heat in lumbar region, as if clothes were on fire.

Chest

Burning heat in chest.

Ears

Otitis media with fetid, corrosive discharge. Thickening of tympanum. Hypertrophy of Eustachian tube, deafness from.

Eyes

Scrofulous ophthalmia. Burning, acrid coryza. Eyeballs feel heavy.

Face

Aching in malar bones. Cancer of lips.

Female

Lump in breasts, worse touch. Nipple retracted. Foul, bloody, yellow irritating leucorrhoea with swelling of labia. Emaciation of breasts.

Food

Intense thirst with desire for cold water which is ejected at once.

Head

Study causes headache. Dull heavy headache, across forehead or occiput. Pain over the root of nose, as if she would go silly.

Heart

Weak heart. Pulse rapid, irritable.

Limbs

Pain in humerus, worse from writing. Clothes feel cold better walking.

Lungs

Asthma. Chronic bronchitis. Pneumonia that fails to clear up. Broncho-pneumonia after influenza. Pleuritis. Pulmonary tuberculosis. Tubercular pleurisy. Short of breath, air hunger. Hacking cough with dry and stopped up nostrils. Cough dry with little difficult expectoration. Expectoration, yellow-green, foul.

Nose

Hay fever. Swollen nose. Coryza with dyspnea. Thin, watery, excoriating discharge from anterior and posterior sinuses. Drips water, which is hot, green, acrid, reddens upper lip. Irritation and tingling of nose constant desire to sneeze. Aggravation by sneezing. Persistent but unsatisfactory sneezing. Chronic nasal catarrh, profuse thick, yellow discharge, ulcers. Nasal membrane sore and excoriated. Post-nasal catarrh. Colds with hunger.

Perspiration

Debilitating night-sweats.

Rectum

Diarrhea and dysentery, stools scalding, white.

Skin

Dry, scaly, itching. Psoriasis. Marked exfoliation of skin in large scales, leaving a raw exuding surface beneath. Enlarged scrofulous glands. Eczema of the beard, watery, oozing, itching, worse washing. Ichthyosis. Acne is hard, indurated base with pustule at apex. Venereal bubo. Eczema of beard worse washing.

Stomach

Pain and heartburn. Vomiting an hour after food. Uncomfortable nausea. Pain in epigastrium. Intense thirst, water is immediately ejected.

Temperature

Influenza. Recurrent fever and sweats. Emaciation. Drenching night-sweats with weakness. Chilly, cannot endure cold. Pulse rapid, feeble, weak, irregular.

Throat

Hoarseness. Aphonia. Raw burning tonsils swollen. Thick membrane from fauces to lips. Chronic follicular pharyngitis. Goiter. Burning in pharynx. Diphtheria. Breath fetid, glandular involvement.

Vertigo

Vertigo with tremulous feeling, especially in the elderly.

Compare

(1) Tub., Kali-br. Ant-i. In hay fever.

(2) Aralia, Naphthalin., Rosa, Sang-n.

(3) Bac. in acrid discharges, Nit-ac., Ail., Arum, Ars., Ars-m. and its salts.

(4) Useful after Sulph. in tuberculosis pulmonalis and after Conium is sensitive lump in breast.

Relations

Antidote: Bry. relieved pain and heartburn. Complementary: Kali-i. Phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arsenicum metallicum

(metallic arsenic)

Pharmacy

Ars-m. Arsenic metallicum. Metallic Arsenic. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth potency.

PAGE 179

History

The symptoms of Ars-m. are very like those of Ars., but not entirely. The following are the most peculiar:

Ars-m. symptoms recur every 14 days, coryza every 21 days. Pains extend from one part to another or leave one part and appear in another. Attacks come suddenly and go slowly or vice versa. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ars-m. has a general weakness and debility. Thinking of symptoms aggravates. Many symptoms appear on right side. Swollen feeling of parts. Enlarged or swollen feeling of brain, head, eyelids, hands and fingers. Ars-m. wakes up syphilis after being many years dormant. Itching in many parts, skin peels off in small scales. Cutting, burning, stinging pains.

Clinical

Apathy. Constipation, Coryza. Diarrhea. Eye disorders. Hemorrhoids. Headaches.

Itching. Sciatica. Skin, disorders. Syphilis.

Modalities

Washing helps the itching of anus. Cold bathing helps the itching of face. Worse on waking in morning. Hot bathing aggravates the pain in hip. Worse lying on left side, (heart).

Symptoms

MIND

Low spirited, memory weak. Thinking of symptoms aggravates. Desire to be alone. Annoyed by visions, causing her to cry.

Abdomen

Pain in spleen down to groin.

Breasts

Pain in breast extends to hip and spleen.

Face

Red, itching, burning and bloated.

Eyes swollen and watery, burn with coryza. **Eyes** weak, day and gas light unpleasant.

Head

Head feels too large. Left-sided headache up to eyes and into ears. Headaches worse stooping and lying down Edematous swelling of forehead.

Liver

Sore pain in liver goes through to shoulders and spine.

Mouth

The tongue coated white and shows imprint of the teeth. Mouth sore and ulcerated.

Rectum

Diarrhea, burning watery stools with relief of pain.

Compare

(1) Iod., Merc., Nat-c. in syphilis, Nux-v. - drowsy after sound sleep.

(2) Rhus-t. - pain in back, hips, etc., Sulph. (pulse), Ars.

(3) Useful in pterygium after failure of Nux-v. and Spig.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell., Nat-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arsenicum sulphuratum flavum

(orpiment)

Pharmacy

Ars-s-f. Arsenic Trisulph. Orpiment. Arsenicum sulphuratum flavum. Arsenious Sulphide. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Orpiment of the Alchemists. The two sulfides of Arsenic orpiment and Realgar, have been used in a somewhat general way in cases combining the strong symptoms of both elements. Independent observations and provings have been made with the two salts.

Grimmer calls it an arsenicum that effects the skin and mucous membrane strongly, malignant and regular ulceration, especially of the stomach, which is the seat of severe burning pains with vomiting and diarrhea. There are symptoms of the two components, there is intense torturing anxiety and apprehension with the restlessness of arsenicum.

Planets: Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ars-s-f. has the burning pains and sensations of both Arsenic and Sulphur, stitching, tearing and rheumatic pains moving from place to place. Lameness, staggering,

trembling. Spasms, colic, vomiting and diarrhea. Annoying twitching. General debility. Chafing of skin about genitals and behind ears of children.

Needle pricks from within outwards in chest, also on forehead, right side. Sticking behind the ear. Difficult respiration. Leucoderma and squamous syphilides. Sciatica and pain around the knee.

PAGE 180

Clinical

Decay. Children, emaciated. Diarrhea. Gonorrhoea. Indigestion. Jaundice. Laryngeal tuberculosis. Strokes. Walking, late.

Modalities

There is amelioration by steam or hot water. Better lying down. The periodicity of both Arsenic and Sulph. are marked: Worse every afternoon and evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Intense torturing anxiety and apprehension.

Head

Needle-like stitches in right frontal region.

Male

Gonorrhoea with terrible pains, discharge copious, yellow, constant, burning day and night along entire urethra with restlessness.

Mouth

Taste bitter. Tongue furred, yellow-white, stiff, swollen, later, dry with disgust for all nourishment. Mouth and throat dry, herpetic ulcers.

Skin

Skin itching, dry, cracked, cracks, itch. Leucoderma is supposed to be favorably influenced by this remedy. Eruption on outer side of left wrist, also on inner side.

Sleep

Starting in sleep, also in falling asleep, as if he would fall out of bed. Restless at night, excited, dreams with seminal emissions.

Stomach

Burning and gnawing in stomach with vomiting and diarrhea.

Stool

Diarrhea with colic and backache and tenesmus. Diarrhea daily 8 a.m. and several times during day, but not at night. Stool like water, green and slimy and terribly offensive.

Compare

(1) Sulph.

(2) Calc. - children slow in learning to walk.

Relations

Ars-s-r.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Arsenicum sulphuratum rubrum

(realgar)

Pharmacy

Ars-s-r. Arsenic sulphuratum rubrum. Arsenic sulphideArsenic disulfide. Realgar.

Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

The Realgar of the ancient Alchemists. The Red Sulphide of Arsenic was introduced and proved by Neidhard, but it has been used somewhat empirically on indications borrowed from its two components.

J. Meredith cured with Ars-s-r. mainly, a young girl who suffered from an occipital headache, profuse, repulsive, nauseating nasal catarrh, leucorrhoea, pelvic pains, menstrual troubles and general anemic appearance.

T. N. McLaughlin has reported much success in skin cases, especially in cases of psoriasis and also of eczema, acne and furuncles. He gave it in tablets of 2x trituration. and found patients who could not tolerate Ars. could take Ars-s-r. without any unpleasant symptoms and with marked curative effect. There was no gastric or intestinal irritation in any of his cases. **Planets:** Saturn, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Clarke has found Arsenicum sulphuratum rubrum useful in many cases of influenza and its sequelae, especially sciatica. Influenza with intense catarrhal symptoms, great prostration and high temperature, purulent discharges.

Burning pains, as if coals of fire in stomach, worse drinking cold water. External heat. Bone pains. Chilly even before a hot stove. Restless sleep with very vivid dreams.

Psoriasis, acne and sciatica. Itching in various parts. Pellagra. Convulsions. Itching in various parts. Numbness. All symptoms worse at night. Worse on waking (headache).

Clinical

Acne. Diarrhea. Eczema. Furuncles. Gastritis. Influenza. Neuralgia. Psoriasis. Sciatica.

PAGE 181

Symptoms

MIND

Crossness, irritable and acts with more energy.

Back

After rising in morning a heavy pressing pain, extending from tip of coccyx to anus, soreness of coccyx.

Chest

Wakes at 5 a.m. with sharp cutting pain, commencing between cartilages of 5th and 6th ribs, extending inwards and upwards deep into chest, slightest motion Worse had to limit respiration as much as possible.

Head

Severe continued pain extending deep into brain in right frontal region, also in right ear, worse by stooping and exercise, better cold application, 5 p-m. Waking often with dull pain in forehead over eyes, extending over top of head to crown. Pain commencing at back of head extending round sides. Neuralgia right side of face, nose, jaw and through temple.

Heart

Occasional sharp pains through base of heart impeding respiration.

Limbs

Rheumatism from right shoulder down arm as if in bone. Pain in right hip with lameness of leg. Severe pain in left tibia. All joints immovable after recovery from the poison.

Rectum

Pain in anus worse by efforts to stool or urination, bearing-down would cause heavy sickening sensation.

Stomach

Burning in stomach like coals of fire, worse drinking cold water, could not bear least pressure on region of stomach. Sharp cutting pain in left abdominal region after each meal. Weight and gnawing in stomach.

Stool

Diarrhea, yellow, mushy stools in morning early after getting up and in the evening before going to bed, constant tenesmus in anus.

Throat

Hoarseness with accumulation of thick, tenacious mucus in throat. Mucous membranes of mouth and throat inflamed. Right tonsil enlarged. Intolerable itching in throat inducing short, dry, expulsive cough.

Compare

(1) Ars-s-f., Caps.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Artemisia vulgaris

(mugwort)

Pharmacy

Art-v. Artemisia vulgaris. Muwort. Wormwood. N. O. Composite. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency. Locally and internally is injurious to eyes.

Herbal

Like the other Artemisias this remedy has a prominent place in convulsive diseases. Artemisia vulgaris has some reputation as a remedy for epileptic conditions and convulsive diseases of childhood and girls at puberty. Art-v. acts better when given with wine than with water.

Homeopathic

Artemisia vulgaris is indicated where the patient is excitable and irritable before attack of epilepsy. Epilepsy after fright or grief after a blow on the head with menstrual disturbances with teething. Attack accompanied or followed by profuse offensive sweat, by seminal ejaculations. Profuse sweat, having a peculiar fetid, cadaverous or garlic-like odor is a characteristic of the remedy.

Attacks frequently repeated, then followed by a long interval of rest. Petit mal. Epilepsy without aura after fright and other violent emotions. After masturbation. Several convulsions close together.

Irregular or deficient menstruation with epileptic convulsions. Violent cramps in abdomen with irregular insufficient menstruation. Nervous chlorosis with a very dry skin. Chorea with inability to swallow. Colored light produces dizziness. Worms. Right side convulsed, left paralyzed.

Clinical

Anorexia. Catalepsy. Chorea. Convulsions. Dysmenorrhea. Eclampsia. Epilepsy. Hydrocephalus. Hysteria. Miscarriage. Sleepwalking. Twitching. Worms. Vertigo.
Causations

Blow on head. Fright or grief or bad news. Masturbation.

Constitutions

It has a prominent place in convulsive diseases of childhood and girls at puberty.

Planets: Moon.

PAGE 182

Symptoms

MIND

Catalepsy after fright. Epilepsy after fright or grief. The patient is irritable and excitable before the attack of epilepsy. Walks in the street, suddenly stops, stares into space often mumbles a few words, becomes normal and remembers nothing. Inclination to steal.

Abdomen

Violent cramps in abdomen.

Eyes

Colored light produces dizziness. Pain and burning of vision, better rubbing, worse using eyes. **Eyes** turned up before attack.

Face

Twitching in the face, mouth drawn to left Face looks older.

Female

Irregular or deficient menstruation with epileptic convulsions. Profuse menses. Violent uterine contractions. Spasms during menses. Prolapsed uterus. Nervous chlorosis with a very dry skin. Violent contractions of pregnant uterus, threatened miscarriage. Checked lochia. Eclampsia.

Food

Hunger, but cannot get the food down.

Head

Drawn back by spasmodic twitchings. Head bent backwards and sideways. Congestion of brain. Sharp shooting pains through the head.

Kidneys

Urine increased, yellowish. Obstinate strangury in a child.

Limbs

Over-fatigue or weakness of the feet after long walks or long illness.

Lungs

Rattling breathing with the spasms. Breathing checked, suddenly a deep inspiration ends the attack, catalepsy.

Male

Nightly pollutions. Seminal ejaculations with the spasm.

Mouth

Mouth drawn to left. Chewing motion of gums, grinding teeth. Lower jaw pressed forward. Bites tongue in spasms. Speech unintelligible, can utter but single words, and these only with great exertion.

Rectum

Greenish diarrhea. Passes feces and urine with the spasms. Worms.

Sleep

Sleepwalking. Gets up at night and works, but remembers nothing in the morning. (Luna, Kali-p.)

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting. Cramp in stomach.

Teeth

Grinding of teeth, forth at mouth, thumbs drawn into fist, eyes half open, drawn upwards.

Temperature

Profuse sweat, smelling like garlic.

Throat

Swallowing difficult, food escapes from the mouth.

Comments

Convulsions of nursing or teething children. Epileptic spasms after cooling off while over-heated from dancing. Epilepsy from menstrual disturbances. Nightly epilepsy with violent trismus injuring teeth. During epileptic attacks violent sweat of offensive odor.

Long and deep sleep after a fit. Sleepwalking. Congestion of the brain and spine.

Hydrocephalus.

Compare

(1) Absin. - nearest relative.

(2) Abrot., Cina, Cham., Arn., Mill.

(3) Cic. - staring, jerking head, etc.

(4) Cina - eyes.

(5) Apis, Hell.

(6) Bufo - irritable before fit, Caust., Ruta, Sec.

(7) Bry. - chewing motion of jaw.

Relations

Compatible: Stram., Puls., Aur. Follows well after: Acon., Bell., Bry., Hell., Cina, Iod.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arum dracontium

(green dragon)

Pharmacy

Arum-d. Arum dracontium. Green Dragon. N. O. Araceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency or higher.

History

Arum-d. has the irritating properties of Arums generally. It has been well proved by Dr. C. P. Hart and tested clinically as well. Asthmatic attacks from cold. Frequent and copious emissions of urine. Great diminution, mostly an entire absence of sexual desire. Penis flaccid and relaxed. Fine shooting pains in course of left spermatic cord. **Planets:** Mercury.

PAGE 183

Homeopathic

The chief features are the following: Dryness and smarting. Throat raw and tender. Hawking. Continual disposition to clear throat by hawking and coughing. Hoarseness on awaking in morning, expectorates thick mucus.

Expectoration of thick, heavy, yellowish-white pus. Rattling of mucus on full expiration. Croupy, hoarse cough with sore throat. Laryngismus between 12 and 2 a.m. , attacks every week or ten days. A remedy for pharyngitis with sore, raw and tender throat. Swallowing develops and worse the throat symptoms.

Chronic itching. Eruption of pimples or species of lichen, on nose, a patch of urticaria on right arm near elbow. The symptoms move about and from side to side, especially right to left.

Clinical

Asthma. Coughs. Croup. Headaches. Hoarseness. Impotency. Influenza. Laryngismus stridulus. Itching. Sore-throat. Urticaria.

Symptoms

Head

Heavy, shooting pain in ears, aching pain behind right ear.

Kidneys

Irresistible desire to pass urine, burns and smarts.

Lungs

Hoarseness, excess of mucus in larynx. Asthmatic at night. Expectoration thick, heavy.

Throat

Dry, sore, worse swallowing. Raw and tender. Continued disposition to clear throat.

Croupy, hoarse cough with sore throat.

Compare

(1) Calad. in skin affections, Arum-t.

(2) Useful after: Colch. and Ant-t. in laryngismus.

Relations

Arum Italicum. Arum maculatum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arum dracunculus

Pharmacy

Arum-dru. Arum dracunculus. N. O. Araceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

History

Arum-dru. is commonly cultivated in gardens. It has a fetid smell which is apt to cause headache.

The following effects of pounding the root and tearing up leaves and stems have been observed. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Styptic metallic taste at back of mouth. Pricking, mingled with intolerable itching in fingers, as if hand plunged among nettles. On rubbing the fingers together, sensation as if a vast number of stings were driven perpendicularly into them.

Clinical

Nettle-rash. Pricking pains.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arum italicum

Pharmacy

Arum-i. Arum italicum. N. O. Araceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

History

Dr. Paul Pitet is the authority for this medicine. He used it for brain-fatigue with headache in occipital region. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The chief symptoms observed were the following: Headache, chiefly in occiput, worse in damp weather. Dull pain in brain from least intellectual effort. Colic in umbilical region with diarrhea. Smarting and tearing pains in rectum during stool. Burning behind sternum. Burning in fingers, worse by pressure.

Skin covered with miliary vesicles. Prickling and formication as from hundreds of needles on tips of fingers. The colic is worse by wine, brandy, coffee. Itching is worse 6 p.m. Hoarseness 9 p.m. Damp weather worse. Unconquerable drowsiness in morning. Copious night sweat, especially on chest, smelling of ivy.

Clinical

Brain-fag. Colic. Fever. Headache. Hoarseness. Itching.

Compare

(1) Aeth., Pic-ac.

(2) Anac. - brain-fag.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 184

Arum maculatum

(cuckoo-pint)

Pharmacy

Arum-m. Arum maculatum. Cuckoo-pint. N. O. Araceae. Tincture of fresh tuber or corn. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Ascarides have been cured by it, also prolapsed anus. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The leading symptoms of Arum-m. are as follows: Inflammation and ulceration of mucous membranes. Violent irritation of nose and eyes. Pain left side of nose. Nasal polyps. Bleeding from mucous membranes and cavities.

Violent convulsions. Great physical depression and lassitude. Irrepressible inclination to sleep after meals, the face becoming redder than usual during sleep.

Tongue swollen, pricking, stinging, burning, excoriated. Burning, stinging pains in mouth and lips "as with a hundred needles." Tickling and burning in throat. Sensation of a swelling in left side above larynx. Hoarseness.

From abdomen ascending to chest an oppression over whole chest with hot breath, it then rose into throat. Burning, constricting pain in stomach. Inflammation and ulceration of mucous membranes. Nasal irritation with polyps.

Clinical

Ascarides. Asthma. Catarrh. Coryza. Nasal polyps. Prolapsed anus. Scorbutus. Swallowing, constant.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Sensation of emptiness after breakfast in the abdomen, as after vomiting with contraction in the abdomen, as from anxiety and fear. Severe aching between the navel and the hip, especially when standing upright or lying on the side or drawing a deep inspiration with great sensitiveness of the part affected to external pressure.

Female

Menses profuse.

Kidneys

Clear, watery urine, exhaling a smell of burn horn and depositing a cloudy sediment.

Lungs

Phlegm in the respiratory organs. Violent tight cough with a scanty expectoration.

Bloody expectoration. After much coughing, expectoration of mucus streaked with yellow.

Mouth

Gums bleed readily. Tongue so swollen he could not swallow.

Throat

Pain in the throat with difficult deglutition, as if from constriction in the esophagus with constant inclination to swallow after drinking, sensation as if something were attached to the epiglottis. Obstinate hoarseness. Pressure in the larynx. Tickling with inclination to cough.

Compare

(1) Arum-t. Arums.

Relations

Antidoted by: Sweet oil, milk, butter. Gum relieves pungent effect on mouth.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Arum triphyllum

(jack-in-the-pulpit)

Pharmacy

Arum-t. Arum triphyllum. Jack-in-the-Pulpit. Indian turnip. N. O. Araceae. Tincture of fresh tuber or corm. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Arum-t. is the most important of the Arums. Arum maculatum, Italicum, Dracontium, have the same action as the Triphyllum. They all contain an irritant poison, causing inflammation of mucous surfaces and destruction of tissue.

Dr. Lippe, who is one of the greatest authorities on this remedy, said it should not be given low or repeated often. "Bores head in pillow" is an indication when the brain is involved. Kent points out that almost all the discharges are acrid and cause irritation of orifices.

He defines the hoarseness as that of public speakers who after long exertion, get cold (as from a drought) and suddenly are unable to finish. (With Rhus-t. the hoarseness is at the beginning and passes off by using the voice.) Arum-t. prominently affects the left side. It has a headache worse from hot coffee and has cured headache worse from too hot clothing. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

PAGE 185

Homeopathic

Arum-t. has irritating properties that are well marked, excitable and irritable in mind and body. Raw, bloody surfaces appear on lips, on mouth, on nose, etc. With the rawness there is itching. Discharges are acrid, causing painful sore, rawness and burning of parts.

Acridity is the keynote of the kind of action characteristic of Arum. Mucous membranes of mouth, throat and larynx are affected prominently. It is especially irritating to the nose and throat.

Children lose their appetite, do not want to play, lose flesh, have headaches. Picks the nose and lips until they bleed. Corners of mouth sore, cracked and bleeding also, "picking ends of fingers" and "boring nose" Especially side of nose. Tongue cracked and bleeding. Urine scanty or suppressed. Bores head into the pillow. Jerking shooting pain. Patient passes into unconsciousness and slides down in bed.

This with its scarlet rash suggested its appropriateness in cases of scarlatina of malignant type in which it has met with great success. An indication of its curative action in scarlatina is the urine becoming more abundant and watery.

Clinical

Allergies. Brain inflammation. Clergyman's sore throat. Delirium. Diphtheria. Glandular swellings. Hay fever. Headache. Jaw-joint painful. Mouth, sore. Scarletina. Tongue, cracked. Typhoid fever. Voice, hoarse.

Modalities

Worse from over use of voice, talking, singing. Worse from cold winds, northwest wind, cold wet, heat, lying down.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous. Restlessness or irritability. Excessively cross and stubborn. In delirium bores in nose, picks at one spot or at dry lips. Great delirium. Absence of mind, giddy.

Abdomen

Sensation of emptiness after breakfast. Severe aching between the navel and the hip, with great sensitiveness of the part affected to external pressure. Contraction in the abdomen, as from anxiety and fear.

Back

Stiff-neck, with intolerable pressing headache. Pain in region of atlas vertebra, extending to right side. Sore, moist places on coccyx.

Chest

Raw feeling in chest. Lungs feel sore.

Eyes

Quivering of upper left eyelid. Heavy, sleepy. Aversion to light. Quivering of left upper lid. Catarrh of lachrymal sac, bores into side of nose.

Face

Face feels chapped, as if from cold wind, feels hot. Lips dry, swollen, cracked, corners of mouth sore, bleeding, cracked, picks them. Face swollen. Swelling of submaxillary glands.

Female

Cutting pain in either ovary. Menstrual blood darker. Menses checked for two months, returned.

Food

Loss of appetite.

Head

Bores head into pillow. Child puts hand on back of head and cries during headache. Headache from too warm clothing, from becoming hot and hot coffee. Violent headache, pressing on right or both sides, worse from hot coffee, better after dinner, and after breakfast. Head burning hot. Tinea capitis.

Kidneys

Very scanty secretion of urine. Uremia. Frequent discharge of abundant pale urine. Clear, watery urine and smelling like burnt horn, and depositing a cloudy sediment.

Lungs

Accumulation of mucus in trachea. Cough hurts the throat and annoys the patient. Voice, hoarse, squeaky or breaks. Hay asthma.

Male

Tearing pain in right testicle, sometimes extending to abdomen, comes and goes suddenly. Smarting at end of penis.

Mouth

Raw feeling at roof and palate. Lips chapped and burning. Lips dry, swollen, cracked corners of the mouth sore. Corners of mouth sore and cracked. Picking lips until they bleed. Mouth painfully raw, sore inflamed. Aphthae. Saliva profuse, acrid, corroding.

PAGE 186

Nose

Soreness of nostrils. Constant picking at nose until it bleeds or picking at lips, fingers, until it is sore, especially children. Nasal obstruction with fetid discharge, sneezing worse at night. Large scabs high up on right side of nose. Hay fever with pain over root of nose. Coryza, discharge blood-streaked, watery. Acrid, excoriating discharge, producing raw sores. Nose completely stopped with fluent, acrid discharge, must breathe through mouth.

Rectum

Diarrhea, typhoid-like. Stools like corn meal. Stool dark brown, watery, thin, acrid. Thin feces escape from anus, and keep the parts raw and burning.

Skin

Dry heat of skin. Scarlet rash, raw, bloody surfaces anywhere. Itching of fingers and toes. Eruptions leave a brilliant red stain. Pemphigus. Impetigo contagiosa. Erythema of scarlet rash, skin peels afterwards. Itching of scarlet eruption.

Sleep

Sleeplessness from soreness of mouth or itching of skin.

Stomach

Sensation of emptiness, as after vomiting, with contraction.

Throat

Clergyman's sore throat. Hoarseness. Expectoration of much mucus. Voice uncertain, uncontrollable. Worse talking, singing. Constricted and swollen, burns, raw. Constant hawking. Raw, sore, painful on clearing or coughing, yet grasps and wants to scratch it. Swelling of glands on throat and neck.

Tongue

Tongue sore, red papillae elevated. Tongue red, sore, whole mouth raw. Tongue cracked and bleeding. Strawberry tongue.

Comments

One of the first indications for this drug is the appearance of raw, bloody surfaces, which may be on the lips, buccal cavity, nose, back of ear, etc. Burning in many parts: ear, lips, tongue, palate, throat, anus, lungs, upper arms.

Child has headache, puts hand on back of head and cries. A raw spot appears on the lip, corners of mouth, or on nose.

Emitting one drop of blood, urine scanty, this raw spot may occur on the hand when the child bores and digs at it. Dull headache, upper part feels cold, as if open and without covering.

Compare

- (1) Am-c., All-c.
- (2) The other Arums and Calad.
- (3) Ail. - scarlatina, depressing, stupid, drowsy sleep.
- (4) Cina - boring nose.
- (5) Am-c. - acrid discharge from nose in scarlatina, but right parotid more decidedly affected in Am-c., drowsiness is very marked.
- (6) Am-m. (scarlatina), Arg-n. (scarlatina, painful red blotches left side of tongue).
- (7) Ars., Canth., Caps.
- (8) Castor. - nasal discharge watery and acrid but with violent tearing pain at root of nose.
- (9) Caust., All-c., Crocus - elevated papillae, but tongue white.

(10) Hep., Hydr-ac., Iod., Kali-i., Lach., Lyc., Merc., Mez., Mur-ac., Nit-ac., Phyt., Sang., Sil., Sulph.

(11) Useful after: Hep., Nit-ac., Caust., Seneg.

Relations

Antidoted by: Butter-milk, Lac-ac., Acet-ac., Puls. Incompatible: Calad. Complementary: Nit-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Arundo mauritanica

(reed)

Pharmacy

Arund. Arundo mauritanica. An Italian Grass. N. O. Gramineae. Tincture of the root sprouts. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Arundo is a reedy grass and the tincture is made from the root-shoots. It has not been much tested clinically, but its chief sphere has been proved to be in catarrhal conditions. Chagon is the authority for the pathogenesis. A remedy for catarrhal states. Hay fever.

Planets: Sun, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Arund. has cured cases of hay fever, the symptoms beginning with burning and itching of palate and conjunctiva. Constant watery diarrhea of nursing or teething children. Urine deposits much red sand. Mouth excoriated. Thirst. Coryza and snuffing. Pain in liver. Purulent discharge from the ear.

PAGE 187

Clinical

Catarrh. Coryza. Dentition. Diarrhea. Ear, discharge. Hay fever. Scrofulous ophthalmia. Stomachache. Urine, deposits.

Symptoms

MIND

Lascivious ideas. Laughs easily.

Abdomen

Movement as from something alive in abdomen. Flatulence, pain at pubic region. Pain in liver. Pricking in spleen. Acute pain at umbilicus.

Back

Acute pain under left scapula. Jerking in neck, crawling on left side of it.

Breasts

Excessive secretion of milk causes pain in left breast. Burning and pain in nipples.

Ears

Burning and itching in auditory canals. Eczema behind ears. Purulent discharge from ears. Sound of little bells in ears.

Eyes

Ophthalmia in children. Blepharitis. Undulating luminous openings appear wherever he looks. Fluttering luminous objects. Cannot look up. Pricking, itching, burning in conjunctiva.

Face

Erysipelas on right cheek. Pricking in point of chin.

Female

Early, profuse, long-lasting menses, blood dark clotted. Sexual desire with vaginal itching. Violent desire for sex or aversion to it. Pains start from left side of jaw, extending to shoulders and loins and finally settling on pubis, burning like fire.

Head

Itching, falling off of hair. Hair falls off entirely in children. Roots of hairs painful. Pustules. Pain in occiput, extends to right ciliary region. Deep seated pain in sides of head. Painful undulation in frontal region. Scurf.

Kidneys

Burning on urinating. After urinating, weight, burning itching in urethra. Red sediment. (Lyc.) Much red sand in urine.

Limbs

Itching, burning. Edema of hands and feet. Pain in limbs as if tightly bandaged. Burning and swelling of soles. Copious and offensive sweat of feet.

Lungs

Catarrhal cough. Dyspnea, cough, bluish expectoration. Sputa at first bluish, then white, and so alternately. After expectorating bruised feeling in pit of throat. After cough, burning in the epigastrium, with the larynx obstructed. Accumulation of mucus in bronchi causes anxiety.

Male

Pain in spermatic cord after sex. Sexual desire, lascivious ideas, frequent erections. Difficult breathing after sex.

Mouth

Bleeding of gums. Ulcers and exfoliations in the commissures. Fissures in tongue. Pain in sublingual glands. Salivation. Burning and itching of palate.

Nose

Hay fever begins with burning and itching of palate and conjunctiva. Annoying itching in the nostrils and roof of the mouth. (Wye.). Coryza, loss of smell. (Nat-m.) Sneezing, itching of nostrils.

Rectum

Burning at anus. Constant diarrhea of nursing or teething children. (Cham., Calc-p.). Greenish stools. Stools at first hard, soon become loose. Stools followed by burning at anus. Pricking at anus. Hemorrhoids and prolapsed rectum.

Skin

Eczema, itching and crawling, especially of chest, upper limbs. Fissures in fingers and heels.

Stomach

Coldness in stomach. Longing for acids. Wants to belch but cannot.

Vertigo

Vertigo on getting out of bed.

Comments

Burning itching in auditory canals, coincide with pain in sublingual glands. The inflammation of ears begins with shooting pains in concha, extends to external meatus, finally with itching and discharge of blood.

Hay fever. Pain at root of nose. Coryza with snuffling. In the beginning water runs from nose, later green mucus and thick, white, slimy masses, with sneezing, pieces of indurated greenish mucus.

Compare

(1) Anthroxantum.

(2) Anan., Lolium.

(3) All-c., Sil., Sulph., Calc., Lyc., Sabad., Psor.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 188

Asa foetida

(gum of the stinkasand)

Pharmacy

Asaf. Asafoetida. Gum of the Stinkasand. Narthex Asafoetida. N. O. Umbelliferae.

Tincture of the gum resin, obtained by incision from the living root. Historical dose:

Tincture and all potencies, second to sixth potency.

Herbal

The fetid smell of Asafoetida may be regarded as one of its "signatures." Fetid discharge from the nose, bones affected.

Homeopathic

Many of the discharges of Asaf. are offensive, the watery stools of most disgusting odor, profuse and greenish, fetid flatus. Belchings smelling like garlic. The symptoms of Asafetida present an almost perfect picture of hysteria of the flatulent order. Sensitiveness to touch is a leading characteristic.

In the digestive tract Asafoetida produces flatulence and spasmodic contractions of stomach and esophagus with reverse peristalsis, everything comes up, nothing goes down. Excessive abdominal distention and sensation as if everything in the abdomen would burst through the mouth. After belching of wind strong rancid taste in mouth. Sinking sensation at epigastrium, worse 11 a.m. Hysteria from suddenly suppressed discharges.

Deficient milk with over sensitiveness after confinement. Decay of bones, especially in the syphilitic organism, here the extreme sensitiveness and terrible throbbing, nightly pains, guiding to its use. Glands all over the body are hot and throb. Pain, as if a nail or plug driven in.

Clinical

Asthma. Belching. Bone, diseases. Breast-feeding. Chorea. Decay. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia

Fainting easily. Flatulence. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Hypersensitiveness.

Hysteria. Iritis. Mercury, effects. Neuralgias. Obesity. Orbital neuralgia. Ozaena.

Syphilis. Tympanitis. Ulcers. Whitlow.

Causations

Ill effects of checked skin eruptions or suppressed discharges. Neuralgia of stump after operations. Nervous disorders from suppressed skin eruptions. Most pains are accompanied by numbness in the affected parts.

Constitutions

Suited to nervous and hysterical people, phlegmatic, scrofulous and syphilitic who have taken much Mercury. Though the patient is of full habit and stout aspect yet he is intolerably nervous and oversensitive. Clumsy children. Obesity. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Many symptoms appear while sitting and are better in open air. Touch better pain in head, on touch pains cease or change place. Scratching better itching. Worse at night from touch, left side during rest, warm applications, warm wraps. Worse after suppressions, mercury, noise, sitting. Worse after eating or drinking. Heat in face after eating. Diarrhea after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Magnifies her symptoms. Craves sympathy. Dissatisfied with oneself. Complains of her troubles. Changing moods, fits of joy with burst of laughter. Fickle, cannot persevere in anything. Wants now one thing, then another.

Hysterical and hypochondriacal. Hysteria from suddenly suppressed discharges. Hysteria with much trouble about throat or esophagus, clutches throat. Walks hither and thither. Fainting during pain. Faints when he thinks that he has taken medicine. Faints almost without cause in a closed room, excitement or disturbance after emission.

Abdomen

Flatulence, sudden, pushing upwards, hysterical, wind colic with abdominal pulsations. Bowels seem knotted. Flatus passing upwards, none downwards. Heat in spleen and abdomen.

Bones

Periosteum painful, swollen, enlarged. Decay of bones and deep ulcerations. Ulcers affecting bones, thin, ichorous pus. Fits of hard, violent throbbing. Pains are pressive, sharp, stitching, extending outwards, associated with numbness.

PAGE 189

Bones

Pains change place and are better by touch. Aching, boring in bones. Darting pain and decay in bones.

Chest

Spasmodic tightness, as if lungs could not be fully expanded. Palpitation more like a tremor.

Ears

Offensive otorrhea with boring pains in mastoid bone. Mastoid disease with pain in temporal region with pushing out sensation. Offensive, purulent discharge. Hardness of hearing.

Eyes

Orbital *neuralgia*, **better pressure** and from rest. Iritis and intra-ocular inflammations with *boring, throbbing* pains at night. Stitches under left frontal eminences. Boring pains

in and around eyes. Syphilitic iritis. Superficial corneal ulcer with *digging* pains, worse at night. Eyelids stick to balls. *Numbness* about eyes, ulceration of cornea. Syphilitic iritis.

Face

Puffy, purple as if heated. Small tubercles in the cheek. Swelling of the lower lip. Numbness of bones.

Female

Breasts turgid with milk, when not pregnant. Deficient milk with oversensitiveness. Bearing down in the genital especially while riding in a carriage. Menses too early too scanty, last for a short time. Leucorrhea, profuse, greenish, thin offensive.

Head

Headaches in occipital region, better stool. Irritable, complains of her troubles, sensitive. Boring above eyebrows. Pressive pain from within outward.

Heart

Palpitations more like a tremor. **Heart seems full, distended.** Reflex heart symptoms of nervous origin.

Kidneys

Urine brown and of pungent odor. Spasms in bladder during and after urination.

Limbs

Pain and tenderness in tibia intolerable, worse night. Cannot work on account of backache. Cold swelling around ankles. Convulsive tremors better by holding.

Lungs

Asthmatic attacks at least once in a day, worse bodily exertion, sex, satisfying meals. Spasms of the glottis, alternating with contraction of finger and toes.

Male

Needle like stitches in penis. Fainting after seminal emissions.

Mouth

Greasy, rancid taste. Constant chewing with frothy saliva from mouth, chorea.

Nose

Offensive discharge from the nose. Syphilitic ozaena with very offensive purulent discharge. Decay of nasal bones. (Aur.) Tension over nasal bones with numbness.

Rectum

Distended, griping with hunger. Obstinate constipation. Pain in perineum, as if something dull pressed out. Diarrhea, extremely offensive with meteorism and regurgitation of food. Diarrhea, stools dark, watery with disgusting odor. Only mucus is passed.

Skin

Suppressed skin symptoms produce nervous disorders. Itching, better scratching, ulcers painful on edges. Eruptions of vesicles. Bluish ulcers with highly sensitive edges. Itching better scratching. Old scars turn purple and ulcerate. Foul burrowing pus.

Stomach

Great difficulty in bringing up wind. Flatulence and regurgitation of liquid. Hysterical flatulence. Great distention. Sensation of emptiness and weakness with distention and beating in the stomach and abdomen. Forcible eructation of gas. Explosive belchings smelling like garlic and rancid in taste. Violent gastralgia, cutting and burning in stomach and region of diaphragm. Gurgling and rolling of wind, which escapes afterwards with

loud and difficult eructation. Pulsation in the pit of stomach, perceptible to the hand or even visible. Regurgitation of liquids. Disgust for all food.

Throat

Sensation as if peristaltic motion were reversed and esophagus were driven from stomach to throat. Sensation as if a ball rises in throat. Globus hystericus. Everything presses towards throat. Spasms of gullet and stomach.

PAGE 190

Comments

Asafoetida has hiccough-like contractions of diaphragm. Gripping pain below navel while standing. Heat in spleen and abdomen. Stitches in right hypochondrium towards the diaphragm.

Asaf. affects the left side generally: left side of abdomen, left hypochondrium, left side of neck and nape, left arm, left leg. Hysterical restlessness and anxiety. **Eyes** inflamed, dry sensation, better in open air.

The following is a strong characteristic: Bones of orbits bruised, sore and sensitive (iritis after abuse of Mercury. Merc. has less of the sensitiveness). Decay of bones. Multiple nodes on the roof of mouth, discolored, bone deeply involved.

Periosteal disorders ending in ulcers which are so sensitive that no dressing is tolerated. Pressing pains in various parts, especially pressure from within outwards, worse in room, better in open air.

Compare

(1) Aur, Chin, Lach, Merc, Sumb, Valer.

(2) Compare family relations: Am-c., Cic., Con.

(3) Similar to: Arg-n. - better open air, Aur. - bone diseases, iritis, Castor., Chin., Caust., Crot-t. (whooping cough), Hep. - sensitiveness round ulcers, faints from pains, (4) Mosch., Mang. and Kali-i.

(5) nodes: Mang., bluish, Kali-i., pink, pain unbearable. Asaf. the nodes are multiple and discolored.

(6) Ign., Merc., Phos., Puls., Thuj., Valer.

Relations

Antidotes: China, Merc. Antidoted by: Puls., Caust., Camph., Chin., Merc., Valer.

Complementary: Caust. Puls.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Asarum canadense

(wild ginger)

Pharmacy

Asar-c. Asarum canadense. Wild Ginger. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Colds followed by amenorrhea or gastro-enteritis. Suppressed colds.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Asarum europaeum

(european snake-root)

Pharmacy

Asar. Asarum europaeum. Asarabacca. Hazelwort. Wild Nath. N. O. Aristolochiaceae. Mountainous woods in Europe. Tinctures of root and whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Before Hahnemann's time Asarum was little known except as an emetic. In his proving brought to light some unique characteristics. Cold air and cold washing ameliorates.

With a single dose of Asar. 200c, Clarke cured a case of sub-acute inflammation of eyes and lids which had lasted some months after an attack of influenza, the indications being: better in open air and by washing in cold water.

It is useful for the darting pains remaining after operations on the eyes.

Deschere reports a case of dysmenorrhea in a nervous, fidgety woman of twenty-seven, who had intense backache during first two days, so severe that she could not move. It often rose to the dorsal region, when it would take away her breath. Cured with Asar. 50 c, one dose every evening.

Homeopathic

Asarum produces a remarkable state of hypersensitiveness of nerves. Scratching on silk or linen, rattle of paper is unbearable, even the idea that someone might scratch with finger tip or nail produces a disagreeable thrill, through him.

Always feels cold. Cold shivers from any emotion. A remedy for nervous affections, loss of vital energy with excessive nerve sensitivity. Sensation of lightness of the limbs, thinks she is gliding through the air when she walks. Nervous irritability and exaltation.

Pains and spasmodic muscular actions. Nervous deafness and asthenopia. Tension and contractive sensations.

Pressure, tension and contractive sensation are also leading features, patient thinks that his whole body or single parts were being pressed together.

Mucous discharges are glairy. Lightness as if floating. Alcoholics.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Anus, prolapsed. Catarrhs. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. **Eyes**, affections, operations. Fidgets. Headache. Hysteria. Levitation, sensation. Typhus.

Constitutions

Nervous constitutions. It is suitable to people of sedentary habits who shrink from cold or always feel cold. Literary, sedentary people who are sick and chilly. **Planets**: Moon.

Modalities

Better from cold bathing of face, washing in damp and wet weather. Better on wetting affected parts. Worse in cold dry weather. Worse from penetrating noise, emotions, retching.

PAGE 191

Symptoms

MIND

Cold shivers from any emotion is also a marked symptom. Gradual vanishing of thought. Thoughts vanish with drawing pressure in forehead. Stupid feeling in the head better retching. Sensibility increased, even from mere imagination. Feeling of lightness as if floating, when walking in the open air.

Abdomen

Oppression around navel, three or four times after each meal, lasting one hour. Pain in region of descending colon, with discharge of stringy mucus.

Back

Paralytic pain in muscles of nape of neck. Weakness with staggering.

Chest

Sharp pressure in region of last ribs as with the back of a knife. Pain round both lungs as if they were constricted by a wire. Frequent stitches in both lungs during inspiration.

Ears

Painfully sensitive hearing. Sensation as if plugged up with coryza. Sensation as if skin were stretched over external ear (right). Catarrh with deafness. Heat of external ear.

Noises.

Eyes

Watering and burning of the eyes. Feel stiff, burn, feel cold. Better in cold air or water, worse sunlight and wind. Asthenopia. Darting pains in the eye after operations.

Face

Warm feeling in face better cold washing.

Female

Menses too early, long lasting, black. Violent pain in small of back. Tenacious, yellow leucorrhoea. Violent pain in small of back at the appearance of menses, scarcely permitting her to breathe, worse motion. Threatened abortion from excessive sensibility of nerves.

Food

Want of appetite, even nauseated by food. Craving for alcohol. Smoking tobacco tastes bitter.

Head

Compressive headache. Tension of whole scalp, cannot bear combing, hair painful. (Chin.) Coryza with sneezing.

Limbs

Lightness of all the limbs. Gurgling sensation in patella. Weakness with staggering.

Lungs

Nervous, hacking cough. Short respiration. Asthmatic breathing, worse odors and cold. Both lungs as if constricted by wire. Stitches in larynx better cough.

Mouth

Accumulation of cold watery saliva in the mouth with nausea. Tobacco tastes bitter when smoking. Clean tongue. Disgusting taste.

Nose

Coryza with sneezing.

Rectum

Strings of odorless, yellow mucus pass from bowels. Diarrhoea of tough mucus. Undigested food in stools. Stools worse after eating or drinking. Gelatinous or shreddy mucus in stool. Mucus colitis. Prolapsed rectum.

Sleep

Great drowsiness by day. Short breath by night. Frequent yawning, great drowsiness. Nightly vexatious dreams, about humiliations. Restless sleep.

Stomach

Flatulence, belching and vomiting. Horrible feeling at epigastrium on waking in the morning, alcoholics. Nausea, worse after eating. Accumulation of cold, watery saliva. Violent empty retching. Violent vomiting with diarrhea and violent colic.

Temperature

Chilliness, single parts get icy cold. Cold feeling not better by covering or heat of room. Sweat is sour, easily excited.

Vertigo

Great faintness. Elderly people with weak constitutions, who get dizzy easily. Lightness as if floating. Sensation that she is gliding through the air when she walks.

Comments

Sensation as though whole body or single parts were being pressed together. Pain as from contraction in forehead, temples and behind ear with watering and burning of the eyes, worse afternoon, better when sitting and by washing. **Eyes** inflamed, bleared, staring. Weak sight, worse bright light. When reading sensation as if eyes would be pressed asunder.

Sensation of skin stretched over right external ear. Deafness. Plugged sensation. Pressure, tension and contractive sensations are leading features of Asar. Accumulation of cold watery saliva in mouth. Hunger in early morning. Constant nausea. Vomiting with diarrhea and violent colic. Stool of jelly-like mucus.

Menstrual colic. Headache before and after menses. Violent pain in small of back, which scarcely permits her to breathe, at beginning of menses. Heat especially of face and in palms of hands. When retching all symptoms worse except dullness of the head, which is better.

Compare

- (1) Arg-n, Castor, Ther. Acon.
- (2) Aloe. - stringy stools, Camph. - choleric, Cupr., Hep., Ip. - choleric, Merc. - stringy stools.
- (3) Nux-v., Phos., Podo., Puls. and Sul-ac. - stringy stools, Sep., Stram., Tab. and Verat. - choleric. Asaf. - over-sensitiveness.
- (4) Sticta, Calc., Cann-i., Gels., Thuj., Ol-j. - levitation. Mosch., Tarent., Meph., Zinc. - fidgety feet.
- (5) Ip., especially in diarrhea, Sil., Nux-v., China.

Relations

Antidotes: Camph., vinegar and vegetables acids. Followed well by: Bism.

Complementary: Caust, Puls, Sil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 192

Asclepias cornuti

(milkweed, silkweed)

Pharmacy

Asc-c. *Asclepias cornuti*. Milkweed. *Asclepias syriaca*. Silkweed. N. O. *Asclepiadaceae*.
Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Folklore

Asclepias cornuti is a remedy for dropsy, hepatic, kidney or after scarlet fever. It causes diaphoresis and augments the urinary secretion. Dropsy after heart disease. Uremia. Intermittent, pressing-down uterine pains. **Planets:** Mercury, Venus.

Medical

Asc-c. seems to act especially on nervous system and urinary organs. Nervous headache, as if a sharp instrument were thrust through from one temple to the other with vomiting, followed by sweating or profuse urination. Belching of food with its proper taste.

Influenza, catarrhal fever, bronchitis, hay fever. Headache from checked sweat or retention of effete matters. Uterine pains are intermittent, pressing with threatened miscarriage. Coldness of surface after vomiting. Diaphoresis, profuse sweat. Acute rheumatism confined to large joints with much pain and swelling.

Clinical

Allergies. Bronchitis. Catarrhal fever. Diaphoresis. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Hay fever. Headaches. Indigestion. Influenza. Menses, scanty. Miscarriage. Pleurisy. Rheumatism. Uremia. Uterine pains.

Back

Cutting and aching about lowest dorsal vertebra.

Female

Intermittent, bearing-down, labor-like pains, pressing from sacrum to hypogastrium.

Scanty flow. Suppression of menses.

Food

Increased appetite, vomiting and headache with constipation. Great appetite even a few hours after a meal.

Head

Feels as if a sharp instrument were thrust through from temple to temple. Constriction across forehead. Nervous headache after suppressed perspiration, followed by increased urine with increase of specific gravity.

Head

Headache from retention of effete matters in system.

Heart

Action of heart lessened, pulse slow. Feeble pulse after vomiting.

Kidneys

Ardor urinae. Increased flow of urine. Pale-colored urine with light specific gravity. Increase of solid matters in urine.

Lungs

Increase of the bronchial secretions. Burning and tickling in fauces. Pain in left side of chest on deep inspiration (pleurisy).

Male

Tickling sensation at the end of the penis.

Rectum

Diarrhea with nausea and vomiting with excoriation of the anus. Copious stools of soft, fluid consistence, yellowish in color and attended with some griping pain. Constipation, pain in right side, lower limbs, loss of appetite.

Sleep

Drowsy, sleepiness, hard sleep during the night.

Stomach

Excessive nausea with violent headache, violent vomiting and retching. Severe and long-continued vomiting. Sensation of rawness in the stomach and pain.

Temperature

Coldness of the surface of the skin and feeble pulse.

Throat

Burning and tickling in the fauces with nausea and headache.

Tongue

Tongue covered with a white fur.

Compare

(1) Cimic., Bry., Colch., Asc-t.

(2) *Asclepias Vincetoxicum*.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 193

Asclepias incarnata

(swamp milkweed)

Pharmacy

Asc-i. *Asclepias incarnata*. Swamp Milkweed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Chronic gastric catarrh and leucorrhoea. Dropsy with dyspnea. **Planets:** Venus.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Asclepias tuberosa

(pleurisy-root)

Pharmacy

Asc-t. *Asclepias tuberosa*. Pleurisy-root. Butterfly-weed. N. O. Asclepiadaceae. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency.

Herbal

Asclepias tuberosa has been used for bronchitis and pleurisy. Pleurisy-root has its action on the chest muscles is most marked and has been verified. Also effective in autumn dysentery with painful diarrhea, griping and tenesmus.

Homeopathic

Asclepias tuberosa increases the secretions of skin, serous and mucous membranes. Catarrhal states from cold and damp weather. Bronchitis and pleurisy. Pains in lungs better bending forward. Stitches in left side shooting over to right and up to left shoulder. Profuse perspiration in pleuro-pneumonia.

A general eliminative remedy, acting specially on the sweat glands. Influenza with pleuritic pains. Cutting pain behind sternum intercostal spaces near sternum tender to pressure. Catarrhal complaints from cold and damp weather. Bilious marsh-fever on rice plantations. High fever with hot sweat.

Sick headache with flatulence in stomach and bowels. Dyspepsia. Sensitive to tobacco. Unfit for business because of pain in bowels and frequent stools. Irritation of larynx with huskiness, grip with pleuritic pain. Diarrhea or rheumatic conditions. Muscular and joint rheumatism with stitching pains, dark red urine and hot, perspiring skin.

Clinical

Alopecia. Asthma. Bilious fever. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Chancre. Colic. Coughs. Diarrhea.

Dysentery. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Influenza. Ophthalmia. Pericarditis. Pleurisy. Pleurodynia. Rheumatism. Scrofula. Syphilis.

Constitutions

It is of the hydrogenoid type, corresponding to catarrhal complaints from cold and damp weather. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse in morning, on rising. Worse by motion, by coughing. Worse from tobacco. Worse from motion, deep breathing. Worse lying down, rising up and coughing.

PAGE 194

Symptoms

MIND

Weakness of memory. Dullness of mind with difficult thinking. Mood changes, without any cause becomes fretful and feverish.

Abdomen

Flatulence after meals. Colic pains from flatulence. Colic on going upstairs. Rumbling in the bowels with uneasiness, or sharp, cutting pains and soreness. Burning borborygmi. Dull pain in bowels on pressure. Emission of fetid flatulence.

Back

Stiff-neck on waking. Sharp pains in back and between the shoulders. Pains shooting from left chest into left shoulder. Sharp pain in loins near sacrum, lumbago.

Breasts

Sharp pains shooting from left nipple downward, with stiffness of left side of neck. Pain beneath left nipple with palpitations.

Chest

Warm feeling in chest. Pleurisy. Pleurodynia. Acute pleuritic pain in right side, with dry, hacking cough, and scanty mucous expectoration. Chest pains better bending forward, worse lying, breathing. Pains worse 4 a.m. and 4 p.m. Spaces between ribs close to sternum tender. Pain in lower chest, diaphragm.

Eyes

Eyes look dull, fatigued, and heavy, as after a long illness. Ophthalmia, with itching and pain in eyes. Feeling of sand in the eyes. Vision disturbed, large spots before the eyes.

Face

Hippocratic face after violent diarrhea. Yellow complexion. Vesicles on lips. Itching of lips.

Female

Menorrhagia with violent bearing-down.

Food

Loss of appetite, especially in morning. Insatiable hunger. Sensitive to tobacco.

Head

Headache better after foot bath. Headache in the morning on rising. Headache better after a foot-bath. Headache pressing deeply on the base of the skull. Pain in the forehead from coughing. Alopecia.

Heart

Pericardial effusion. Constrictive pain in the heart. *Tenderness* to pressure over heart. Sharp pains, like pricking of a needle in region of heart. Pulse slightly accelerated.

Kidneys

Sharp pain in urethra, excoriation of glans penis in several places with bloody and purulent secretion. Urine very red, looks as if blood were in it.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in all the joints. Rheumatic pains that affect the body diagonally, or left upper and right lower or the opposite. Pains near wrists. Joints give sensations as if adhesions being broken up on bending. Itching of thighs and buttocks but no eruption. Pain in right hip. Corns painful.

Lungs

Short of breath and weak on walking. Bronchitis and pleurisy. Dry cough, throat constricted, causes pain in head and abdomen. Breathing painful, at base of left lung. Humid asthma, worse after eating, worse after smoking a little. Oppression and difficulty of breathing, in paroxysms, like asthma. Catarrh with frontal headache and sticky yellow discharge.

Male

Flabbiness, perspiration, and insipid smell of genitals. Excoriation of glans penis in several places with a bloody discharge, better by bathing with urine. Chancre. Weakness, erection without desire.

Mouth

Breath smells like pepper. Tough yellow coating on tongue. Taste, putrid of blood. Teeth yellow-coated. Bleeding of the gums. Tongue covered with a tough yellow coating.

Nose

Sticky yellow nasal discharge, Snuffles of children. Fluent coryza with much sneezing. Blowing of blood from left nostril. Itching of the nose. Snuffles of children.

PAGE 195

Rectum

Autumnal dysentery. Tenesmus. Catarrhal dysentery with rheumatic pains. Diarrhea is a worse in winter. Stools with a feeling as stream of fire passing through abdomen. Soft

and fetid stool. Early morning diarrhea. Winter diarrhea. Stools like white of eggs, yellow, green, clammy, enveloped in froth, like moss. Stools smell like rotten eggs or burn like fire. Constipation after diarrhea.

Skin

Vesicles, pimples, and pustules all over the body, especially on arms, legs, and face, itching.

Sleep

Drowsy. Uneasy, restless sleep. Troublesome dreams.

Stomach

Fullness, pressure, weight. Belchings. Nausea, and efforts to vomit, in the morning when rising. Stomach pains, burning, disagreeable weight. In evening, violent stomach pain after supper. Cramps.

Temperature

Chill towards noon, with cold feet though room is warm. Feverish afternoon. High fever with hot sweat. Rheumatic, catarrhal, bilious marsh fevers of rice plantations.

Throat

Slight constriction of throat, and pricking in larynx.

Vertigo

Feeling of drunkenness with weakness of sight after smoking a very little. Swimming of the head with dullness behind forehead.

Comments

Asc-t. causes sharp, stitching, pricking pains, worse by motion. Sensitive to tobacco. Pain in forehead and abdomen from coughing. Griping and sharp peritoneal pains worse by pressure. Excessive weakness, walking seems impossible.

Dyspnea. Cough hard and dry or hoarse, croupy with tight breathing and constriction of larynx and acute pleuritic pains. Warm feeling in chest. Pain like pricking of a needle in region of heart. Contracting pain in heart. Sharp pains, starting from left nipple downward with stiffness of left side of neck.

Compare

(1) Ant-t.

(2) *Asclepias Incarnata*. *Periploca greca* - Cardiac tonic, acts on circulation and respiratory center, accelerating the respiration in a ratio disproportionate to pulse.

(3) Agar., diagonal pains.

(4) Bry., Verat. Relieved pains with stool at night.

(5) Dulc. - worse cold and damp.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Vincetoxicum officinale

(swallow-wort)

Pharmacy

Asclepias vincetoxicum. Vince. Swallow-wort. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Asclepias vincetoxicum is a gastro-intestinal irritant, producing vomiting and purgation.

Planets: Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Asclepias vincetoxicum is useful in dropsy, diabetes, great thirst, profuse urination.

Clinical

Dropsy. Diabetes.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Asimina triloba

(american papaw)

Pharmacy

Asim. Asimina triloba. Papaya vulgaris. American Papaw. Paw Paw or Custard Apple. N. O. Anonaceae. Tincture of ripe and unripe fruit, green leaves, bark and root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The Anonaceae to which Asimina belongs, are allied to the Magnolia family. From eating the unripe fruit five children developed high fever, sore throat and a scarlet eruption with diarrhea, one of them having eventually a carbuncle. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Asimina Triloba has also been proved and the mouth, throat and stomach are irritated. Drinks much. Desire for ice-cold things and worse after eating.

PAGE 196

Produces a series of symptoms much like scarlet fever, sore throat, fever, vomiting, scarlet eruption tonsils and submaxillary glands enlarged with diarrhea. Fauces are red and swollen, face swollen. Desire for ice-cold things. Hoarseness. Languid, drowsy irritable.

Clinical

Aphthae. Carbuncle. Cramp. Diarrhea. Fever. Scarlatina. Throat, sore.

Compare

(1) Caps., Bell., Ill. (Colic).

SOURCES

Clarke.

Asparagus officinalis

(garden asparagus)

Pharmacy

Aspar. Garden Asparagus. Asparagus officinalis. N. O. Liliaceae. Tincture of young sprouts. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

Herbal

Asparagus has a marked and immediate action on the urinary secretion is well known. Like other liliaceous plants it acts on the kidneys, heart and dropsical effusions. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Frequent urination with fine stinging in the meatus, followed by stitches out of the urethra. After urinating burning in urethra with sensation as if some were still passing. Increased urine beer-brown without sediment. Urine is strong smelling, odor peculiar, deposits greasy sediment on sides of vessel, gravel.

Severe coryza and nasal catarrh with profuse secretion of thin, whitish fluid from left nostril afterwards right. Frequent violent sneezing. Copious discharge of tenacious mucus from the throat, not easily loosed, but brought up by hawking or paroxysms of cough. It causes weakness and cardiac depression with dropsy. Rheumatic pains. Especially about left shoulder and heart.

Fullness in chest, hydrothorax. Visible violent palpitations, while sitting with anxious restlessness increased by motion or ascending with oppression of chest. Pulse weak, slow, irregular.

Pain at left acromion process, under clavicle and down left arm. Constant desire to be carried about in the arms.

Clinical

Coryza. Diabetes. Dropsy. **Heart** disorders. Urinary disorders.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety with palpitations of the heart and ill-humor. Calmness of the mind.

Abdomen

Sensation of fullness in the abdomen, pinching in the umbilical region, at night with painful sensibility to the touch. Inflation of the abdomen, frequent emission of wind.

Back

Pain near the shoulders on touching the part, rheumatic pain between the shoulders. Sensation, as if something passed through kidneys and penetrated to the abdominal vertebrae, on the patient sitting down. Shootings pains, especially below the left shoulder-blade. Pains in the region of the false vertebrae.

Chest

Oppression of the chest, especially when writing, dyspnea brought on by motion, on going upstairs. Pressure on the chest. Emptiness within with weight on the chest. Severe shooting pain across the right side when sitting down. Hydrothorax.

Eyes

Darting and tingling in the eyes, sight more piercing.

Face

Paleness of the face increase of heat in the face, cheeks burning.

Female

Menses continue a day beyond the usual time.

Food

Thirst increased.

Head

Aching in forehead and root of nose. Morning migraine headaches with scotoma. Aching pain in the temples, aggravated by pressure, weight in the forehead.

Heart

Irregular beating of the heart, rapid, redoubled. Palpitations with oppression of chest. Heartbeat almost imperceptible. Shooting pains in the region of the heart after a meal. Palpitations, which are visible and audible even during very gentle movements with agitation and anxiety. Palpitations from motion and on ascending the stairs, worse when seated.

PAGE 197

Heart

Pulse slightly accelerated, feeble. Pulse intermits, weak.

Kidneys

Frequent with fine stitches in orifice of urethra, burning of peculiar odor. Kidney stones. Cystitis with pus, mucus and tenesmus. Urgent inclination to urinate. Frequent and scanty emission of urine, preceded by a sensation as if a foreign body were in the urethra. Diminished secretion of urine, burning in the urethra.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in back, especially near shoulder and limbs. Pain at acromion process of left scapula under clavicle and down arm with feeble pulse. Pain, as of dislocation in the right hip joint, which causes lameness. Shootings in the knees, at night afterwards under the left patella, on being seated. Bruise-like pains. Severe drawing pains in the calf of the right leg in the morning, on waking and on extending the limb, cramps in both calves.

Lungs

Great oppression in breathing. Frequent sneezing, hawking with irresistible inclination to cough, but without any power to detach mucus, paroxysms of coughing, which compel the patient to rise from his seat, abating after breakfast, violent cough, attended by oppression of the chest and copious expectoration of mucus. Violent cough inducing retching.

Male

Excitation of sexual appetite, dartings in the glans penis.

Mouth

Taste insipid, sweetish (as of copper), softness of the saliva, as if it were mixed with blood.

Nose

Coryza with profuse, thin fluid.

Rectum

Bilious diarrhea with pain as of excoriation in the anus, colic and dragging in the groins.

Stomach

Belchings, flatulency in the stomach, nausea in the morning, on waking. Vomiting of food, mixed with bile and slimy matter afterwards diarrhea of bile and of fecal matter.

Throat

Throat feels rough with hawking copious, tenacious mucus from throat.

Throat

Abundant secretion of mucus in the throat, a constant rattling of mucus in the chest with roughness in the throat.

Urine

Urine loaded with phosphates and the urate of ammonia in kidney dropsy. Gravel passes in small quantities with the urine. Urine straw color, scanty, soon becomes turbid with little white specks. White flaky sediment, the urine deposits a fatty sediment on the sides of the vessel. Urine brown or clear with a fetid smell, a peculiar smell from the urine.

Vertigo

Vertigo in forehead, head confused, as during an attack of vertigo, dizziness in the forehead, followed by aching in the temples.

Compare

(1) Conv., Sars., Arn., Aur-m., Cann-i., Dig., Spig.

(2) Althea - Marshmallow, contains asparagin, irritable bladder, throat and bronchin.

(3) Physalis Alkekengi. Dig., Sars., Spig.

Relations

Antidote: Acon., Apis. Antidoted by: Acon. (prostration, feeble pulse, pain in shoulder), Apis. Antidote to: Coffea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Populus tremuloides

Aspen

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Aspen. Populus tremula. Small twigs with leaf buds and clusters of flowers, which are the catkins, are boiled for half an hour. Both, the male catkins, being gray with tinges of red anthers or yellow pollen and the smaller gray female catkins are selected.

Subsequently, the water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Aspen belongs to the group of For Those who have Fear, as determined by Bach.

The other fear remedies are Rock Rose, Mimulus, Cherry Plum and Red Chestnut.

Planets: Moon.

PAGE 198

Homeopathic

Aspen can greatly benefit those unable to fall asleep due to their fears of letting go.

Sleeping disorders and insomnia due to nightmares of an eerie, haunting kind.

Foreboding and anxious disquiet in mind and body. In panic disorders, when no apparent reason can be given for the attacks. (Cherry Plum, Rock Rose). Anxiety attacks marked by the typical, vague fears with shaking and trembling. Anxiety about death. Mental and emotional withdrawal. Dejected or haunted in appearance.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Aspen state, the mind is overly receptive and too easily impressed. Primordial fears and feelings of doom. Delusions, superstitions, omens, fateful encounters, prophesies and ghost stories. Some people develop personal rituals to establish a sense of protection.

Forebodings are vague and may be solely imaginary. Intuitive, spiritual or psychic paths of personal development may lead people into the Aspen state. Aspen is indicated in states of fearful delusions and paranoia when fears are based on imaginary content with haunting features.

SOURCES

Bach.

Astacus fluviatilis

(crawfish)

Pharmacy

Astac. *Astacus fluviatilis*. Crawfish. Cancer *fluviatilis*. River Crabs. N. O. Crustacea. Tincture from whole animal. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Commonly known as river crab or crawfish. The well-known effects of shell-fish, as well as of other fish in producing nettle-rash is exemplified in *Astacus* beyond all other varieties.

The lacquer workers of the East have discovered in the river-crab the best antidote to the effects of Rhus-t. which they employ in their craft.

The liver is markedly affected and a great characteristic is "nettle-rash with liver complaint." **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon.

Homeopathic

Astacus fluviatilis marked affects the liver and lymphatic glands. Skin symptoms most important. It produces urticaria with liver complaints. Urticaria. Crusta lactea with enlarged lymphatic glands. Enlarged glands of neck in children and old people.

Pain and tenderness of liver, jaundice, stools of pipe-clay color. Jaundice of children. Itching of various parts. Inward chilliness and sensitiveness to air, worse uncovering. Violent fever with headache, glowing red face inward chilliness. Nervous crawls over body. Tumors. Gout from drinking alcohol. Stinging pains are felt in various parts.

Clinical

Biliousness. Colic. Cough. Diarrhea. Fever. Swelling of cervical glands. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Liver complaints. Nettle-rash. Neuralgia. Shivering. Stomach, disorders. Toothache. Tumors.

Modalities

Worse from air. Worse from uncovering.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Constricts and may completely close both the duodenum and especially the opening of the gall duct into the duodenum.

Liver

Cramps in liver region, liver inflamed worse pressure.

Lungs

Cough better when walking but returns as soon as he sits down.

Skin

Itching in various parts. Nettle-rash over whole body. Crusta lactea with enlarged lymphatic glands. Erysipelas and liver infection with nettle-rash. Jaundice.

Temperature

Violent fever with headache, red glowing face. Inward chilliness, very sensitive to air, worse uncovering, violent fever with headache.

Compare

(1) Calc., Rhus-t. Apis, Homarus, Chloral, Nat-m.

(2) Bombyx - Caterpillar, Itching of whole body, urticaria.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 199

Asterias rubens

(red starfish)

Pharmacy

Aster. Asterias rubens. Red Starfish. N. O. Radiata. Tincture of fish. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth potency.

History

The star-fish was used by Hippocrates in uterine diseases. This shows its pathogenic relationship to Sepia and Murex. It is also an ancient remedy for epilepsy.

Petroz used Asterias rubens successfully in old skin affections, old ulcers and in cancers. He found that it only acted on the latter when on the left side. Sexual desire increased, sexual excitement. A pushing-out sensation in womb, impeding walking, recalling Sepia.

H. C. Allen mentions it as a remedy for acne having small puncta with black tips and small red bases. Symptoms are worse at night, by motion and in cold, damp weather.

Tears better the mental state.

Homeopathic

Asterias Rubens has been successful in curing breast cancers with nightly sharp pains. Drawn back feeling in eyes, nipples. Cancer of breast. Sexual desire increased, sexual excitement. Related to sepia and Murex.

Asterias powerfully affects the brain and the head, causing severe congestion with red face, strokes. This remedy produces disturbances of the circulation with pulsations and congestion in head, womb, chest.

Nervous disorders include neuralgia, chorea, hysteria and epilepsy. Epilepsy is preceded by twitching over whole body. Chorea, quiet only when the hands are in the pockets.

Left-sided symptoms.

Clinical

Acne. Cancer. Constipation. Convulsions. Epilepsy. Headache. **Heart** disorders.
Hysteria. Salivation. Strokes. Sycosis. Tongue, paralysis, swelling. Ulcers. Uterus disorders.

Constitutions

A remedy for the sycotic diathesis, flabby with red face. Flabby Lymphatic constitution.

Planets: Moon.

Modalities

Worse from coffee, night, cold damp weather, left side. Worse from heat, menses, contradiction.

Symptoms

MIND

Cannot bear contradiction. Easily excited by any emotion. Weeps from least emotion. Hallucinations of hearing voices, away from, among strangers. Sense of impending misfortune. Fears bad news.

Abdomen

Shocks of dull pain in the right side of abdomen and near umbilicus. Incarcerated wind. Violent colic, with shuddering, alternating with flushes of heat in the face. Alternate swelling and sinking of the abdomen during the twenty-four hours. Pulling in the abdominal walls.

Back

Scrofulous ulcer left neck. Pulling in the back and sacrum.

Breasts

Breast cancer even in ulcerative stage. Neuralgia of left breast and arm. (Brom.) Acute, sharp pain. Nodes and induration of breast gland, dull aching, neuralgic pain in this region. (Con.) Nipples retracted. Breasts swell, worse left. Left breast feels as if pulled inward and pain extends over inner arm to end of little finger. Numbness of hand and fingers of left side.

Chest

Enlarged axillary glands, worse at night and in damp weather. Axillary glands swollen hard and knotted. Ulceration with sharp pains, piercing to scapulae. Pain under sternum and in muscles of precordial region.

Ears

Lightning-like stitches in the meatus auditorius. Violent reports in the ears, noise in the ears as from waves. Dullness of hearing in the right ear.

Eyes

Are drawn backwards. Winking of eyelids. Heat and redness in the eyes, weary look, difficulty of bearing the light. **Eyes** are drawn backwards. Winking of the eyelids, the free margin of which is red.

Face

Red, flushed face. Acne. Pimples on side of nose, chin and mouth. Disposition to pimples at adolescence.

PAGE 200

Female

Violent and constant sexual desire, not better by sex with nervous agitation with disposition to weep. Jerking or distress in uterus. Colic and other sufferings cease with appearance of flow.

Food

Loss of appetite, or else a strange and uncertain appetite, aversion to meat, dullness of taste.

Head

Shocks in brain, throbbing, Heat in head, as if surrounded by hot air. Rushes of blood to head with throbbing. Bones of skull and scalp sore. Pain in occiput, right side. Emptiness in the head. Severe pressure in forehead.

Heart

Palpitations, pulse hard and frequent. Strong and frequent beating of the heart, jerking palpitations. The heart seems to have ceased beating. Anxiety at the heart.

Kidneys

Urine frequent, clear, profuse, or else thick and slimy, heat in the urethra while the urine passes out.

Limbs

Axillary glands swollen hard and knotted. Pain from breasts extends over inner arm to end of little finger. Gait unsteady muscles refuse to obey the will. Numbness of hands, with coldness of the arm. Lassitude and great weakness of the lower limbs. Pain in the left hip. Pain in the joints of the foot.

Male

Sexual desire increased, erotic thoughts. Frequent erections during sleep or in the morning.

Mouth

Acute and pressing stitches in the upper teeth. Swelling of the tongue, pulling pains in the tongue, heaviness of speech, profuse flow of saliva.

Nerves

Gait unsteady, muscles refuse to obey the will. Epilepsy, preceded by twitching over whole body.

Nose

Nosebleed, sneezing and coryza in the morning on waking.

Rectum

Severe constipation. Ineffectual desire. Stool like olives. Diarrhea, watery brown stools gushing out with force. Heat in the rectum, hemorrhoids.

Skin

Dry, harsh skin, earthy appearance. Destitute of pliability and elasticity. Acne with black tipped puncta, small red base. Itching spots. Psoriasis and herpes zoster worse left arm and chest. Ulcers with sensitive edges, fetid discharge. Scabies. Tetter. Acne, black-tipped puncta, small red bases.

Stomach

Frequent belchings, dull or constrictive pain at the precordial region.

Throat

Pressing irritation of the throat. Dull pain apparently all along the esophagus.

Vertigo

Vertigo, transient, when walking, with insensibility of lower limbs.

Comments

Asterias powerfully affects the mind and head, producing symptoms strongly suggesting a stroke. The face is red and there is strong congestion to the head, which is hot and feels as if surrounded with hot air. Certain forms of cerebral congestion with obstinate constipation. Electric shocks in the head. Nightly sharp pains in the breasts have led to its successful use in cases of breast cancer.

Teste says the malaise is worse by heat. Great desire for cold drinks Coffee worse all the symptoms and excites them anew several days after they have disappeared. Asterias rubens is a very important remedy too seldom used. Sexual desire increased, sexual excitement. Related to sepia and Murex.

Compare

(1) Carc., Con., Carb-an., Ars., Cund., Murex, Sep., Astac., Homarus, Eryth., Crot., Grat., Gamb., Jatr., Thuj., Bell., Lil-t.

Relations

Antidotes: Plb., Zinc. Antidoted by: Plum., Zinc. Follows well: Bell., Carb-an., Con., Sil., Sulph., Calc. Incompatible: Coffee, Nux-v. (Ip. relieved after Nux-v. aggravated.) Teste includes Aster. in the Sulphur group of anti-psorics.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 201

Astragalus excapus

Pharmacy

Astra-e. Astragalus excapus. For the preparation of the mother tincture, the fresh plant is used with flowers and seeds. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30x. The fruit is only administered in trituration up to 10x.

Herbal

Astragalus Excapus is a leguminous plant which grows in the Canton of Valais. It is a small, herbaceous plant with a short stem and downy leaves. When mature, it has an oval fruit. There is no homeopathic symptomatology for this remedy. The study which follows is based on O. A. Julian's toxicology and clinical experimentation.

Homeopathic

Alternation of mental and pulmonary complaints. Dyspnea and respiratory spasm. Falls easily and has tension disorders of the organs. Giddiness. Pressing pains in the temples in the maxillary sinuses. Shooting pains above the right eyebrow. Painful sensation of fullness in the left temporal and maxillary regions.

General paralysis. Cerebral softening. Paretic weakness of the lower limbs. Incoordination of movements, walking difficult of an ataxic type. Paretic walk and pressing temple and maxillary pains. Neuritis of syphilitic type. Tertiary syphilis.

Clinical

Migraine. Neuritis. Syphilis. Tabes.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. Tubercular types. Nervous, uneasy types with depressive or obsessive tendencies. **Planets:** Mercury.

Symptoms

MIND

Unstable moods, excites quickly and loses his dash and assurances easily. Mental confusion in nervous subjects. Psychological state, sees as through a fog. Bewilderment, worse in the morning.

Chest

Weakness of the chest.

Food

Anorexia. Emaciation.

Limbs

Sensation of formication on the right foot from the heel towards the toes. Icy coldness in the left calf. Tumors on the maxillary bones and jaw. Juvenile dystrophy and the bones. Multiple myelomata of the bones. Raynaud's syndrome. Arteritis.

Lungs

Difficulty in breathing, choking sensation, groping for breath. Asthma. Emphysema. Slow, difficult respiration and small or thick, plugs of sputum. Rhonchi and bronchial wheezing.

Nose

Permanent head cold with watery, abundant flow, sometimes burning and excoriating. Sinusitis.

Stomach

Burning all along the esophagus. Empty feeling in the stomach with failing and debility. Crises of gastric tabes. Hiatus hernia.

Compare

(1) Arg-m. - Paretic type with cramps, chronic laryngitis and pharyngitis.

(2) Ars-i. - Chronic coryza inflammation of lymphatic glands and bronchitis, weakness and rapid emaciation.

(3) Tuberculinum - Gradual emaciation, headache as though restricted by a headband, nasal and pharyngeal congestion, cough with thick, yellow sputum, sweating.

(4) Syphilium - Obsessions, loss of memory, nightly aggravation, especially of the pains in the bones, coughing.

SOURCES

Julian.

Astragalus menziesii

Pharmacy

Astra-m. Astragalus menziesii. N. O. Leguminose. Tincture of leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

History

From eating some of the green leaves of Astra-m., J. Selfridge experienced the following: Burning in pharynx esophagus, stomach. Fullness right temple and right upper jaw, slight nausea with shivering and chilliness, dizziness and fullness of the head.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Astra-m. has weakness and sense of emptiness in stomach, eating relieved empty sensation, but not the weakness. Pressive pains in both temples, slight pain in left maxilla and aching in right maxilla with pressure in both bones.

Clinical

Emptiness, sensation. Facial bones, painful. Headaches.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 202

Astragalus Mollissimus

(purple loco-weed)

Pharmacy

Astra-mo. Astragalus Mollissimus. Purple or Woolly Loco-weed. Loco-weed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

Purple Loco-Weed causes irregularities in gait, paralytic disorders. Loss of muscular coordination. Affects animals like effects of alcohol tobacco and morphine in man. After acquiring a taste for the plant, the animals refuses every other kind of food. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

In the first stage, a period of hallucination or mania with defective eye sight during which the animal performs all sorts of antics. Second stage brings emaciation, sunken eyeballs, lusterless hair and feeble movements. After a few months the victim dies from starvation.

Clinical

Mania. Vision weakness.

Symptoms

Head

Fullness in right temple and upper jaw. Pain over left eyebrow. Painful facial bones. Dizzy. Pressive pain in temples. Pain and pressure in maxillae.

Limbs

Purring sensation in right foot outer side from heel to toe. Icy coldness of left calf.

Stomach

Weakness and emptiness. Burning in esophagus and stomach.

Compare

(1) Aragallus Lamberti - White Loco-Weed, Rattleweed, Bar-c., Oxytropis.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Athamanta oreoselinum

Pharmacy

Atha. Athamanta oreoselinum. Peucedanum oreoselinum. "Grundheil." N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Athamanta was proved by Franz and has produced some peculiar symptoms. There is a dull, befogged condition of brain, recalling Aethusa. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A stupefaction and confusion rises like a vapor from the lower part of occiput, on motion and walking. Vertigo, better lying. Sleep heavy and profound, prolonged in the morning to later period than usual.

Pressure and numbness of head and upper teeth. Pressure on one eyeball from below upward. Bitter taste and bitter mucus in air passages. Icy coldness of feet and hands.

Clinical

Head, confused. Headache. Indigestion. Vertigo.

Compare

(1) Umbelliferae, especially Aethusa.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Atrax robustus

(australian spider)

Pharmacy

Atra-r. Atrax Robustus. Australian Spider. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 5c to 30c.

History

Atra-r. is a venomous spider, a spinner mygale from Australia. Its bite produces a serious toxic syndrome, atraxism, which is characterized by a phase of excitement followed by a period of stupor and sleepiness with hypothermia. Death comes after a phase of intense agitation with salivary and lachrymal secretions.

Sankaran undertook the proving in 1969, at the suggestion of D. W. Everitt of London. There were four provers of whom one acted as control. The potency used was 30c, at the rate of one daily dose for a month. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Feeling of general exhaustion. Gets up in the morning with a feeling of fatigue which then gradually disappears. Feeling of general exhaustion. Sensation of protrusion of the throat and eyes. Asthenia of the body. Drawing pain in the ears. Weakness of the lower limbs. Predominantly left.

Clinical

Earaches. Exophthalmic goiter. Glaucoma. Headaches. Insomnia. Mental exhaustion. Neuralgias. Tubercular states. Worms.

Modalities

Better from pressure. Better lying on the stomach. Worse from walking, standing still.
Worse leaning backwards.

PAGE 203

Symptoms

MIND

Mental exhaustion in the evening. Incapable of doing the least physical or intellectual exercise.

Abdomen

Pain around the umbilical region, starting in the morning, becoming worse after breakfast and by leaning backwards, by walking and standing improving with pressure, by lying on the stomach or leaning forwards.

Ears

Drawing sensation in the outer ear as if pulled by a string. Impression of tugging behind the ears, passing from left to right.

Eyes

Eyelids stuck together in the morning. Pain below the left orbit when lying down. Heavy, yellowish-white secretion during the night. Eyeballs painful with feeling of protrusion, especially on the left side.

Face

Neuralgia of the face and under the orbits.

Kidneys

Urine slightly irritating. Frequent urination at night. Feeling in the bladder of not being empty after urination. Last drop hot and irritating.

Limbs

Sudden sensation of weakness in the limbs, especially the legs. Need to lie down and condition improved by continual pressure. Joint pains in the knees.

Lungs

Cough with thick, greenish sputum which comes up easily.

Nose

Nasal discharge of thick, yellowish liquid, sometimes black and sticky.

Sleep

Insomnia until 1 a.m.

Throat

Feeling of obstruction in the throat, worse when lying on the back. Throat red, dry, painful, especially on the left side and when swallowing. Dryness of the throat not improved by drinking water, worse from drinking cold drinks. Feeling of protrusion of the thyroid cartilage.

Vertigo

Feeling of vertigo, lasting only a short while in the evening, around 7 p.m.

Compare

(1) Aranea Diadema - Exhaustion with strong desire to go to bed. Icy cold feeling in the bones. Drilling pains in the heels.

(2) Spigelia - Pains in the eyeballs, as if the eyes were too big for the sockets. Neuralgic pain starting at the back of the head, spreading to the frontal region and ending above the eye, especially the left side.

SOURCES

Julian.

Atropinum-pur. + -s. (old abbr.)

(atropinum)

Pharmacy

Atro. Atropinum purum aut sulphuricum. Atropine. Atropine is an alkaloid of Belladonna. The effects of the Sulphate of Atropine, the preparation most in use, are included. Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Atropine, as the most active principle in Belladonna, produces, as we should expect, most of the characteristic effects of that drug, but at the same time the two are not identical. Atropine has shown an affinity for the pancreas, which relates it to Iod., Kali-i. and Iris.

Clarke once cured with Atropine a lady who had an appearance of shadows passing over whatever she looked at. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

Atropine can produce a hypersensitivity of the sensory nerves. The most numerous symptoms have been observed in the eyes. All kinds of illusions of vision. Motes seen over everything. All kinds of illusions of sight. Everything appears large. (Plat. opposite). On reading, words run together, double vision, all objects seem to be elongated.

Atropine has caused difficulty of speech: frequent stuttering, especially at words difficult to pronounce, articulation indistinct, rapid and chattering.

Great dryness of throat, almost impossible to swallow. Chronic stomach disorders with great pain and vomiting of all food.

Peritonitis. Hypochlorhydria, heartburn. Eustachian tube and tympanic congestion.

Affinity for the pancreas. Hyperacidity of stomach. Paroxysm of gastric pain, ovarian neuralgia.

PAGE 204

Clinical

Bedwetting. Blepharospasm. Convulsions. Epilepsy. **Eyes** disorders. Gastric ulcer.

Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Neuralgias. Pancreatitis. Spinal irritation. Stammering.

Tetanus. Vision, disorders. Torticollis.

Relations

It antidotes: Muscarine and Op. It is Antidoted by: Op. and Phys. Like Bell., it is a right-side medicine.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aurum arsenicum

(arsenate of gold)

Pharmacy

Aur-ar. Aurum arsenicum. Arseniate of Gold. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

The arseniate of gold was first used by Chrestien in cases of tuberculosis. Later it has been used by others in syphilis, especially chronic syphilitic headaches, chlorosis, anemia, cancer, chlorosis, lupus. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The depression of Aurum metallicum and the anxiety of Arsenic are often present in cases needing this remedy. Cancer based on a tuberculosis miasm or on a syphilitic constitution (acquired or inherited).

The first effect of the remedy is to cause rapid increase of appetite. The peristaltic contractions of stomach and intestines are excited and absorption accelerated. Blood, glands and bones are centers frequently involved. Chronic aortitis, tuberculosis in syphilitic headaches, also in anemia and chlorosis.

Clinical

Anemia. Cancer. Chlorosis. Headache (syphilitic). Lupus. Syphilis. Tuberculosis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Aurum bromatum

(bromide of gold)

Pharmacy

Aur-br. Aurum bromatum. Bromide of Gold. Trituration. This is an unproved salt of gold. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Aurum bromatum has been recommended by Dr. E. M. Hale as being superior to other preparations of gold, especially in certain nervous disorders of an epileptiform character, as migraine, night terrors, sleepwalking. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Also in valvular diseases of the heart and hypertrophy, attacks of faintness with coldness and feeble pulse alternating with attacks of congestion and red face with palpitations. In headaches with neurasthenia, megrin, night terrors, valvular diseases.

Clinical

Epilepsy. **Heart** disorders. Migraine. Night terrors.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 205

Aurum iodatum

(iodide of gold)

Pharmacy

Aur-i. Aurum iodatum. Iodide of Gold. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

This is another unproved gold salt brought forward by Hale and used by him with success in cases of below named diseases where symptoms were present. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chronic pericarditis, valvular diseases, arteriosclerosis, ozaena, lupus, osteitis, ovarian cysts, myomata uterus, are pathological lesions, that offer favorable ground for the action of this powerful drug. Senile paresis.

Clinical

Larynx spasm. Paresis, senile, syphilitic. Syphilis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Aurum metallicum

(metallic gold)

Pharmacy

Aur. Aurum metallicum. Metallic Gold. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Sol of the Alchemists. This use of gold as an anti-venereal and anti-scrofulous remedy is very ancient, but has been forgotten until rediscovered by homeopathy.

Gold affects profoundly the entire organism, exercising a solvent action on the tissues, producing ulcerations and the disappearances of new growths. Hence it is one of the best antidotes to mercurial over-dosing and especially in cases of syphilis. Scrofula and decay of bone also find in Aurum a remedy. It also produces rushes of blood and hemorrhages.

Shelton has recorded as effects on girls working with gold leaf the occurrence of a "thick leucorrhoeal discharge, not offensive, white or yellowish, occasionally profuse invariably Worse by walking."

Homeopathic

No remedy produces more acute mental depression than Aurum Met.. There is a condition of melancholy, hopelessness, profound depression, tendency to suicide and longing for death.

Complaints after grief, fright, anger, disappointed love, contradiction, reserved displeasure. Financial loss. anthropophobia. Aggravation from emotions. Hysteria, laughs and cries alternately. Boredom. Despondent and great desire to commit suicide.

Every opportunity is sought for self-destruction. Pining boys, low spirited, lifeless, weak memory.

Ulcers which attack the bones. Warts, scrofulous, syphilitic, mercurial. "Worse from sunset to sunrise" is a leading modality of Aurum. Exostosis, decay, nightly bone-pains, especially cranial, nasal and palatine. Glands swollen in scrofulous subjects. Palpitation and congestions.

Frequently indicated in secondary syphilis and effects of mercury. Like the victim of syphilis, mental states of great depression are produced by it. Aurum develops in the organism, by attacking the blood, glands and bone, conditions bearing striking resemblance to mercurial and syphilitic infections and it is just for such deterioration of the bodily fluids and alterations in the tissues.

Ascites often in conjunction with heart disorders. Ozaena, sexual hypersensitivity. Arteriosclerosis, high blood pressure, nightly paroxysms of pain behind sternum. Sclerosis of liver, arterial system, brain.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Amenorrhea. Angina pectoris. Anthropophobia. Ascites. Asthma. Bone disorders. Breath offensive. Depression. Double vision. Ears disorders. Erysipelas. Eye disorders. Flatus. Fevers. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Hemiopia. Hopelessness. Hydrocele. Inguinal hernia. Jaundice. Leucorrhoea. Locomotor ataxia. Melanosis. Mercurial poisoning. Naso-pharyngeal catarrh. Night terrors. Obesity. Ozaena. Paralysis. Pining boys. Scrofula. Smell, disordered. Syphilis. Testicles, affections. Tongue, nodules. Tuberculosis. Tumors. Uterus induration. Vertigo. Vision, disordered. Weakness.

Causations

Ill effects of grief, fright, anger, disappointed love, contradiction, reserved displeasure. Prolonged anxiety, unusual responsibility. Loss of property.

Modalities

Better from cool, open air and cold bathing. Better becoming warm, music, walking, moonlight. Worse from emotions, depressing affections, mental exertion. Worse in cold weather when getting cold, cloudy weather, winter. Worse at night, sunset to sunrise, mercury, alcohol, iodide.

Constitutions

Suited to sanguine people with black hair and dark eyes, olive-brown complexion. Syphilitic and mercurial patients. When syphilis is implanted on the scrofulous constitution. It is adapted to nervous, hysterical women, girls at puberty. Also light-haired scrofulous persons. Pining boys and old age. Old people with heart disease. Persons who are low-spirited, lifeless, weak memory, yet sensitive to pain, which drives them to despair. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

PAGE 206

Symptoms

MIND

Acute depression. Hopelessness. Grief. Future looks dark. Hopeless with heart disease, hopeful with lung disease. Feeling of self-condemnation and utter worthlessness.

Profound despondency with increased blood pressure.

Loss of love of life. Disgust of life and thoughts of suicide. Talks of committing suicide. Great fear of death. Fears the least noise. Peevish and vehement at least contradiction.

Hateful and quarrelsome. Grumbling. Indisposed to talk.

Mental derangements. Weeping, praying and self reproaching from heart disease.

Hypersensitive to noise, excitement, confusion. Weak memory. Vexed mood. Loquacity.

Rapid questioning without waiting for a reply. She does everything wrong, thinks had neglected something, her friends, her duty. Cannot do things fast enough.

Abdomen

Ascites with heart disorders. Colic, with sensation of great uneasiness and inclination to evacuate. Incarcerated flatus. Abdomen inflated. Grumbling and rumbling. Right hypochondrium hot and painful. Swelling and suppuration of inguinal glands. Inguinal hernia of children. Tendency of hernia to protrude. Swelling and suppuration of the inguinal glands. Frequent gas, very fetid wind.

Back

Stinging pains in small of back. As if lower spine bulged backwards. Lumbar muscles painfully stiff, thigh cannot be raised. Swollen cervical glands like knotted cord. Tension in neck as if muscles too short, even at rest, worse stooping. Pains, drawing and acute, in the back and sometimes so violent as to prevent any motion of the limbs.

Bones

Destruction of bones like secondary syphilis. Pain in bones of head, lumps under scalp, exostosis with nightly pains in bones. Decay of nasal, palatine and mastoid bones. Soreness of affected bones, better in open air, worse at night.

Chest

Aching in left side of the chest. Crushing weight under sternum, worse ascending. Stitches in the sternum. Constrictive oppression of the chest. Pain, as if there were a plug placed under the ribs. Much congestion in the chest.

Ears

Decay of the mastoid process. Obstinate fetid otorrhea after scarlatina. Flow of fetid pus from the ears. External meatus bathed in pus. Labyrinthine disease due to syphilis. Nerve deafness with embarrassed speech. Oversensitive to noise, but better music. Hardness of hearing with embarrassed speech. Humming in the ears. Roaring in the ears.

Eyes

Extreme photophobia. Orbits feel sore. ***Double vision***. Hemiopia, upper half of objects invisible. Feels tense. Violent pains in bones around eye. (Asaf.) Intestinal keratitis. Vascular cornea. Pains from without inward. Sticking pains inward. Trachoma with pannus. Pupils irregular. Glaucoma. Yellow crescent bodies floating obliquely upward. Sees fiery objects. Everything looks blue. Black spots, flames, sparks before the eyes.

Face

Inflammation of the bones of the face. Congested, bluish-red. Face puffed, and shining as if from sweat. Tearing in zygoma. Mastoid and other facial bones inflamed. Parotids swollen, painful to touch as if pressed or bruised. Swelling of the cheeks. Red eruption, which peels off, on the forehead and on the nose. Painful swelling of the submaxillary glands.

Female

Amenorrhoea with great sadness. Menses too late, and scanty or absent. Before menses, swelling of axillary glands. Infertility, also of those women who are mentally depressed on account of their barrenness.

Female

Uterine troubles worse reaching high with arms. Uterus enlarged and prolapsed. Labor pains make her desperate. Induration and ulceration of the womb from repeated miscarriages. Vaginismus. Great sensitiveness of vagina. Uterine disorders with

depression and tendency to suicide. Leucorrhoea profuse and corroding, yellow, thick white, not offensive. Leucorrhoea, worse walking. During pregnancy, suicidal melancholia, jaundice.

PAGE 207

Food

Desire for milk and coffee. Loss of appetite in pining boys. Appetite and thirst increased with qualms. Excessive hunger and thirst. Loathing of food, and especially of meat.

Head

Violent pain in head, worse during the night, outward pressure, causing confusion. Roaring in head. Vertigo. Tearing through brain to forehead. Pain in bones extending to face. Congestion to head. Head hot, full. Boils on scalp. Headache of students with precordial anxiety and flushes of heat to the head. Exostosis with boring pain. Lumps under scalp. Baldness from syphilis. As if air passed over the brain.

Heart

High blood pressure, Valvular lesions of arteriosclerosis. Heart feels loose on walking. Sensation as if heart stopped beating for two or three seconds, immediately followed by tumultuous rebound with sinking at the epigastrium. Oppression at the heart. Heart bruised, sore **worse suppressed foot sweat**. Palpitations compels him to stop. Violent palpitation, at puberty. Pulse rapid, feeble, irregular. Hypertrophy. Angina Pectoris. Aortic disease. Carotids and temporal arteries throb visibly.

Kidneys

Painful retention of urine with urgent inclination to urinate. Pressure on the bladder. Urine turbid, like butter-milk, with thick mucus-like sediment. Frequent emission of watery urine.

Limbs

Holds the left arm during attack of palpitations. Nightly leg pains. All the blood seems to rush from head to lower limbs. Dropsy of lower limbs. Orgasm, as if blood were boiling in all veins. Paralytic, tearing pains in joints. Knees weak. Pains in both the knees as if tightly bandaged. Paralytic feeling in legs. Nails turn blue. Trembling feet. Hot bruised soles, at night. Cold foul foot sweat.

Liver

Liver region hot and painful. Hepatitis. Liver with heart symptoms. Jaundice of pregnancy.

Lungs

Cough from want of breath at night. Cough with tough yellow sputum on awaking in morning. Dyspnea worse laughing, at night. Always takes a deep breath and cannot get enough air. Frequent, deep breathing, stitches in sternum. Dry, nervous spasmodic cough, peculiar to women from sunset to sunrise. Accumulation of mucus in the trachea, which is expectorated with difficulty. Voice nasal.

Male

Orchitis. Pain and swelling of testicles. Chronic induration of testicles. Atrophy of testicles in boys. Hydrocele of children. Chronic induration of testicles. Epididymitis. Sarcocoele. Sexual desire greatly increased. Nocturnal erections and pollutions. Flow of prostatic fluid, with flaccidity of the penis. Bubo. Chancre.

Mouth

Fetid smell of the mouth, like rotten cheese. Foul breath in girls at puberty. Taste putrid or bitter. Milky or sweetish taste, foul even to water. Ulceration of gums. Ulcers on palate. Gums swollen, dark red, bleeding.

Nose

Inflammation of nose. Decay with fetid discharge, purulent, bloody. Red, knobby tip of nose. Ozaena. Snubbed. Ulcerated, painful, swollen, obstructed. Boring pains in nose, worse at night. Horrible odor from nose and mouth. Fetid discharge, purulent, bloody. Sensitive smell. (Carb-ac.) Knobby tip of nose.

Rectum

Constipation, stool very large in size, or very hard and knotty. Constipation better during menses. Warts around the anus. Copious evacuation. Nightly diarrhea with burning in the rectum.

PAGE 208

Skin

Acne. Large red pimples. Lipoma. Warts. Indurations under the skin, like wheals. Pustules in the face and on the neck and chest. Formication, here and there, over the body. Transient but intense itching of the abdomen, hips, knees, arms and wrists.

Sleep

Weary, but cannot rest or sleep. Chronic insomnia with depression. Sobs aloud in sleep. Frightful dreams. Restless sleep, with anxious dreams, of thieves. Sobs aloud in sleep. Disturbed by sexual excitement. Drowsiness after meals. Awakened by bone pains with despair. Fatigue and weakness in the morning on waking. Nocturnal mumbling in the form of questions.

Stomach

Swelling of epigastrium. Burning at stomach and hot belchings. Burning, drawing, and cutting pain, pressure. Pain in the stomach, as if from hunger. Uneasiness in the epigastrium.

Teeth

Decay of teeth. Toothache, with heat and congestion in the head. Looseness of the teeth. Ulcers in the gums, with swelling of the cheeks. Toothache worse at night, worse drawing cold air into mouth.

Temperature

Painfully sensitive to cold, shivering in bed. Cold and damp all over. Sweat about genitals. Febrile chills over the whole body, while in bed in the evening. Coldness of the entire body, with bluish color of the nails, nauseous taste, with inclination to vomit. Heat of the face, with cold in the hands and feet. Copious general perspiration early in the morning, mostly about genitals.

Throat

Stitches when swallowing, pain in glands. Decay of the palate. Drinks come through nose. Tonsils swollen and ulcerated. Stinging in throat when swallowing.

Tongue

Tongue leathery, hard. Tongue swollen, with scirrhus-like hardness, after biting tongue in sleep. Tongue coated, dry, ulcerated. Warts on tongue.

Vertigo

Vertigo when stooping. Vertigo as if turning in a circle, better on rising. Vertigo as if drunk when walking in open air, feels as if he would fall to left, must lie down.

Comments

Boring pains and burning stitches predominate. The head is giddy, full, hot. Rush of blood to the head. Vertigo as if turning in a circle when stooping, goes off on rising. As if drunk when walking in the open air. Sensation as if a current of air were rushing through the head, if not kept warm. Bones of skull painful, especially lying down.

Vertical half-sight. Fiery sparks. Decay of mastoid process of bones of nose. Ozaena. In the abdominal region, as with Merc., there is swelling of liver, jaundice. Hernia inguinal or umbilical and in children. Onanism.

The sexual organs are markedly affected. Induration of testes. Undeveloped testicles in puny boys. Swelling or neuralgia of testicle. Uterus prolapsed and indurated, the weight of it causes prolapses. The chloride of gold and sodium acts more powerfully in these conditions.

Suffocative attacks with oppression of chest. Anxious palpitations from congestion to the chest. Palpitation with anguish and tremulous fearfulness. Pain in heart region extending down left arm to fingers. There are boring pains in bones, worse at night. Hysterical spasms with laughing and crying alternately. Hypersensitive to all pains. Great ebullitions with congestion to the head and chest and palpitation of the heart.

Frightful dreams, he sobs aloud when asleep. Chilliness predominates, shivering in open air, coldness of hands and feet, sometimes lasting all night. Heat, only in the face.

Perspiration in the morning hours, mostly on and around the genitals. Paralytic drawing in the limbs in the morning when awaking and on getting cold.

PAGE 209

Compare

(1) Aur-ars.

(2) Aur-mur-kali. - in uterine induration and hemorrhage.

(3) Aur-sulph.

(4) Also, Asaf. - in decay of bones of ears and nose.

(5) Syphilis, Kali-i., Hep., Merc., Mez., Nit-ac., Phos., Syph.

(5) Bell., Caps. - Caries of mastoid, corpulency.

(6) Calc. - night terrors, leuco-phlegmatic.

(7) Dig., Ferr., Glon. - hyperemia of lung from heart.

(8) Kali-br. - anguish at heart and desire to move about.

(9) Lach., Lyc., Merc., Nit-ac., (10) Nux-v., - hernia, prolapsed uterus.

(11) Tarent. - **Heart** as if turned round.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell., Chin., Cocc., Coff., Cupr., Merc., Puls., Spig., Sol-n. Antidote to: Merc., Spig., Chronic effects of alcohol, Kali-i.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aurum muriaticum

(chloride of gold)

Pharmacy

Aur-m. Aurum muriaticum. Chloride of Gold. Historical dose: Trituration, Tincture and all potencies, second trituration.

History

This salt has been proved. The symptoms are in the main identical with those of the metal, but some are peculiar or more pronounced in the one than in the other. The Muriatic element is seen in the heart symptoms, violent palpitations, sore aching, heaviness and sensation of rigidity in heart, hyperemia from heart disease.

Gold salts like mercury salts, dissolve organic tissues, they stimulate the heart more, but act on fluid tissues less powerfully than mercury.

Halbert has given Aur-m. 2x with much success in cases of sclerotic and exudative degeneration of the nervous system.

He narrates a case of disseminated sclerosis, the result of a fall, one of exudative localized meningitis and one of Morvan's disease greatly improved under its use.

This patient, a man cook, had hypertrophy of all the fingers. In some of them this had progressed until the painless whitlows appeared.

Analgesia and anesthesia were present and some atrophy of the muscles of the hand and arm. Brachial neuritis appeared to be the causative factor in the case. Remarkable improvement occurred under Aur-m. 2x.

Grimmer says: The patient needing this medicine is sensitive to heat and relieved in wet weather, he is as restless as Arsenicum and as depressed as Aurum. Cancerous warts on the tongue and genitals have been cured with this medicine.

Homeopathic

Aurum muriaticum is a sycotic remedy, causing suppressed discharges to reappear. It has catarrhal and glandular disorders are marked. Burning, yellow, acrid leucorrhoea. **Heart** symptoms, glandular affection. Warts on the tongue and genitals, sclerotic and exudative degeneration of the nervous system.

Indescribable weariness in whole body. Sclerotic and exudative degenerations of nervous system. Warts appear on various parts on tongue, on genitals. Hypertrophy of all the fingers. Drawing pains in various parts, especially the limbs.

Multiple sclerosis, pains and tremors, It will often help in sclerotic and exudative degenerations. Valuable in menopausal hemorrhages from the womb. Diseases of frontal sinus. Stitching pain in left side of forehead. Weariness, aversion to all work. Drawing feeling in stomach.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Amaurosis. Angina pectoris. Anus, fistula. Asthma. Bubo. Cancer. Decay. Condylomata. Dropsy. Eczema. Fistula. Gonorrhoea. hemorrhage. Hair loss. Heart disorders. Indurations. Liver disorders. Morvan's disease. Ophthalmia. Ozaena. Periostitis. Pudenda, over-sensitiveness. Spinal sclerosis. Spleen, enlarged. Infertility. Syphilis. Tuberculosis. Uterus, tumors, hemorrhage. Vaginitis. Voice, hoarse. Warts.

Causations

Ill effects of chagrin, fright, vexation.

Constitutions

In this remedy the sycotic miasm unites with the syphilitic and psoric miasms to produce constitutions that are feeble and prone to degenerative diseases. Suited to the lymphatic, scrofulous constitutions. **Planets:** Sun, Venus, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from cold washing, weather. Worse from ascending stairs, warmth. Ascending stairs aggravates. Worse from warmth, throws off bed-covers.

PAGE 210

Symptoms

MIND

Great restlessness, changes his position every moment. Laziness, aversion to all work. Desires company, if left alone thinks of nothing but of one's ailments and becomes more out of humor.

Abdomen

Liver indurated. Spleen enlarged. Swollen abdomen, ascites. Stiffness in region of groins. Swelling of inguinal glands.

Chest

Anxious contraction of chest. Pressure under sternum. Pleuritic pains left side of chest, changing place.

Ears

Music relieves. Burning and itching behind ears worse night. Tinkling sound in ears followed by deafness, as if interior of ears were large and empty.

Eyes

Sudden blindness after childbirth. Neuralgic pains in left eye. Scrofulous phlyctenular ophthalmia. Chronic inflammation of margins of lids. Fistula lachrymalis.

Face

Red face. Hair falling out of eyebrows and head. Exostosis of right cheek-bone.

Female

Constant running from vulva. Burning stitching of vulva. Heat and itching in vagina. Hemorrhage from the uterus at menopausal. Leucorrhoea, light yellow, especially mornings. Leucorrhoea acrid, excoriating thighs with itching of genitals. Gonorrhoeal discharge with swellings in each groin.

Heart

Sharp pains above the heart.

Limbs

Morvan's disease, hypertrophy of fingers. Swelling of the wrists with tension on reversing the hand and lancinations in grasping an object, tearing pains in middle finger after meals.

Limbs

Legs swollen and very tender along inside of tibia. Exostosis. Periostitis after typhoid.

Lungs

Loud cough with thick yellow expectoration. Asthma worse at night.

Male

Diminished virility. Increased desire. Exhausting erections. Violent itching of glans penis wakes him at night. Drawing along spermatic cord. Painful drawing in left testis extends towards inguinal ring, recurring by paroxysms. Chancres. Condylomata. Excrescences from glans up to sacrum. Warts on prepuce.

Mouth

Indurated tongue, warts, cancer, ulcers.

Nose

Pressing pain in nose. Ozaena scrofulosa. Tingling, burning and itching in nose, redness and inflammation with itching, followed by desquamation, red swelling with ulcerated nostrils, dry yellow crusts and sensation of stoppage, yellow pus, sometimes below. Deep crack in alae nasi, lupus.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids, bleeding during stool. Condylomata. Anal excoriation. Fistula. Diarrhea, worse night after eating with pain in bowels.

Stomach

Burning, cutting, stitching in stomach, cramps. Slow digestion.

Teeth

Teeth loose. Dental fistula. Toothache with thrilling pains.

Throat

Hoarseness, speaking difficult. Dyspnea, sensation in larynx as if closed, laryngeal disorders in syphilis and mercurio-syphilis. Frequent desire to swallow, feeling of a plug in throat, metallic taste increased saliva.

Tongue

Cancer of the tongue. Tongue as hard as leather. Induration after glossitis.

Comments

Catarrhal and glandular disorders are marked. Warts appear in various parts: on the tongue, on the genitals. Digestion is slow. Diarrhea after eating. Aur-m. is a sycotic remedy causing suppressed discharges to reappear.

Aur-m. is particularly valuable in hemorrhages from the womb at menopausal and after, which are frequently of sycotic origin. Violent chill and fever. Hectic fever.

Sensitive to heat and relieved in wet weather, restless as Arsenicum and as depressed as Aurum.

PAGE 211

Compare

(1) Acon., Am-c., Arg-m., Arg-n., Ars., Bell., Cann-i., Ferr., Glon., Hecla., Lyc., Merc., Nit-ac., Phos., Plat., Sil., Sulph.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell., Cann-i., Merc. Sulphur springs are incompatible.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Aurum muriaticum kalinatum

(potassium chloroaurate)

Pharmacy

Aur-m-k. Double Chloride of Potassium and Gold. Aurum muriaticum kalinatum.

Potassium Chloroaurate. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

An unproved gold salt, recommended by Dr. Burford and others as the best preparation of gold in cases of uterine induration and hemorrhage. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Clinical

Uterus, hemorrhage induration.

Compare

(1) Aur-m-n., Hydrin-m.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Aurum muriaticum natronatum

(sodium chloroaurate)

Pharmacy

Aur-m-n. Double Chloride of Gold and Sodium. Aurum muriaticum natronatum.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration.

History

This double salt of natrum and chloride of gold shows more of the syphilitic miasm present, carcinoma on a syphilitic base. Burnett states that Aur-m-n. has more power over uterine tumors than any other remedy.

Anshutz writes: "Never have I observed gold so startling in its action as in the following case: The patient is a type of the scrofulous habit, reddish hair, pasty complexion, thick nose, coarse features. About thirty years of age.

He has had the misfortune of being infected by syphilis and the still greater ill-luck of being treated by mercury and iodine to excess. All these circumstances conjoined helped to produce a complication of morbid conditions which would put medical art to a severe test."

A case of rhinoscleroma has been reported cured by it in 5x by Kranz-Busch. Old cases of rheumatism or gouty pains. Scrofula.

Burnett considers it to have more power over uterine tumors than any other gold preparation. Aur-m-n. has been proved, but it has been chiefly used on general Aurum indications.

Homeopathic

Aurum muriaticum natronatum has induration of one part, softening of another. This remedy has a pronounced effect on the female organs. Fibroids of uterus. Enormous induration of an ovary. Cancer of breast and uterus. Cancerous warts on tongue.

Corrosive leucorrhoea, pustules on genitals.

Arteriosclerosis. High blood pressure due to disturbed functions of the nervous system.

Warts on tongue. White stools with jaundice. Swelling of testicle. Bright's disease.

Affections of the bones and glands. Boring pains are very marked in the pathogenesis of this salt, over left eye, skull, chest, tibia and bones generally. Periosteal swelling on lower jaw. Psoriasis syphilitica. Chancres, ulcers, warts. Bubo. Syphilitic ataxia.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Ascites. Cancer. Chancres. Fibroids. Hemorrhoids. Hair, loss. Headaches. Hectic fever, Jaundice. Rhinoscleroma. Sycosis. Syphilis. Tongue disorders. Tuberculosis. Tumors. Uterus indurations. Warts.

Causations

Vexation, (jaundice).

Constitutions

Suited to: Carbo-nitrogenoid and mercurio-syphilitic constitutions. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.
Modalities

Symptoms are worse in cold wet weather from October to spring, (headache). All symptoms are aggravated by rest.

PAGE 212

Symptoms

Abdomen

Dropsy. Pressure in the right hypochondrium.

Back

Cracking in cervical vertebrae on bending head. Burning and drawing, tension and pressure in muscles to left of nape extending to shoulder, worse bending head to right, at times unbearable during rest. Pustular eruption on back.

Eyes

Amaurosis. Ophthalmia: *scrofulous*, cancerous, at same time nose scurfy.

Female

Indurated cervix. Palpitations of young girls. Coldness in abdomen. Chronic metritis and prolapsed uterus. Uterus fills up whole pelvis. Ulceration of neck of womb and vagina. Leucorrhoea with spasmodic contraction of vagina. Ovaries indurated. Ovarian dropsy. Sub-involution. Ossified uterus. Ulcers with induration of uterus. Enlargement of ovary. Leucorrhoea, corroding the parts. Pustules on genitals. Miscarriage from uterine indurations. Given to syphilitic mothers, it prevents the disease in her offspring. Scirrhous of uterus and breasts.

Fever

Remarkable coldness of back. Remarkable heat in skin. Sweats only on right side, left (affected) side of head remains dry. Excessive perspiration.

Head

Hair falls out. Violent, boring pains on whole side of head, mostly over eye. Every morning pressure over eyes, pains in forehead, dullness in head, lasting until afternoon, better in evening, nasal discharge bloody, fetid, ichorus.

Heart

Irregular heart-beats with anxiety and short breath, while sleeping. Severe violent beats of the heart with sensation of pressure while standing.

Limbs

Burning in skin of right axilla. Pressure in right deltoid. Boring and pressing pains in arms and elbow-joints, boring in bones. Painful stitching in finger-tips. Boring in thighs, knees, tibia (first right then left). Boring in both sides right Achilles tendon when sitting. Stitches in tips of toes in bunion.

Male

Ulcers on foreskin, warts around them, ulcers on glans eating deeply.

Mouth

Tongue white. Warts on tongue. Burning on tip of tongue. Redness and swelling of palate behind upper incisors. Salivation.

Neck

Burning pain in skin of nape. Heat in nape rising into head and cheeks.

Nose

Ulcers, caries, Ozaena. Nose swollen, hard, shining (scrofulous), if he takes cold, erysipelas sets in.

Rectum

Clay-like feces. Appearance of hemorrhoid which protrudes and is painful.

Skin

Intolerable itching all over body, sores followed by an eruption of little lumps, several covered with dark-looking scabs. Jaundice.

Teeth

Teeth get loose, look dirty, gums recede.

Tongue

Burning, stitches and induration. Old cases of rheumatism and gouty pains. Hepatic cirrhosis. Interstitial nephritis.

Comments

According to Hale, this is the most active of all the preparations of gold. In toxic doses it causes "violent gastro-enteritis," accompanied by cramps, convulsive trembling insomnia, priapism and insensibility. In pathogenetic doses it causes epigastric pain, nausea, loss of appetite and constipation. The constipation is like that of Hydr., being accompanied with catarrh.

Hale has used it with success in nervous dyspepsia with a tendency to diarrhea after eating in gastric and duodenal catarrh with or without jaundice. The same authority states that the primary effect of the salt is to cause congestion, irritation of uterus and ovaries, sub-acute metritis, ovaritis, profuse and premature menses, habitual abortion, nymphomania, ulceration of uterus, cervicitis. For these the potencies are suitable.

The secondary effects are: "Atonic amenorrhea, scanty and delaying menses, deficient sexual desire infertility from ovarian torpor, ovarian dropsy," for these he recommends the lowest triturations.

He suggests its use in puerperal mania with sexual excitement, ovaritis, gastro-intestinal irritation and suicidal impulses. Also in corresponding states in men.

PAGE 213

Compare

(1) Arg-n., Ars., Bad., Bry., Crot., Con.

(2) Graph., Hep., Iod., Kali-bi., Kali-i.

(3) Lyc., Merc., Nit-ac., Phos., Sulph., Thuj.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Aurum sulphuratum

(gold sulphide)

Pharmacy

Aur-s. Aurum sulphuratum. Gold sulphide. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

This is a valuable gold preparation has been used with success in Aurum met. cases with some Sulphur indications. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

Aurum sulphuratum has been proved and the most striking symptoms are the following: Constant nodding of head. Lancinations in occiput. Redness and swelling of nose, crusts, dry coryza, great sensitiveness to least contact.

Sensitiveness to touch was observed in other parts. Inclined to vomit after eating. Bedwetting. Impotence. Lancinations in penis. Heaviness in genitals. Heat, lancinations and itching of vulva. Swelling of the breasts, they are painful to touch, nipples are cracked, sharp pain in point of nipples. Thick yellowish leucorrhoea, especially in morning. Staggering gait. Weariness. Frightful dreams: thieves, etc.

It has indurations, ulcerations around nose, lips and genitals with intense itching of skin. Parkinson's disease, constant nodding of the head. Affections of the breasts, swelling pain, cracked nipples with sharp pains.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Goiter. Head, nodding. Impotence. Jaundice. Breasts disorders. Nightmare. Nose, swelling. Parkinson's disease. Pruritus vulvae. Staggering.

Symptoms

MIND

Desire for solitude. Disgust for life.

Breasts

Swelling of breasts, painful to touch. Cracks on nipples.

Eyes

Redness of eyelids. Morning agglutination. Stye near outer canthus. Photophobia.

Face

Cracked lips.

Female

Thick, yellowish leucorrhoea, especially in the morning. Irregular menstruation.

Sensitiveness of uterus to touch.

Head

Constant nodding of head. Continual rush of blood to head. Lancinations in occiput.

Itching of scalp, worse night. Burning and smarting of scalp. Falling out of hair.

Heart

Palpitation when ascending a height.

Kidneys

Nocturnal bedwetting. Thick, yellow, red and sandy urine.

Lungs

Nightly paroxysms of loud cough. Hard cough with scanty expectoration of pure blood.

Suffocating attacks at night.

Male

Frequent erections with desire for embrace. but ceasing immediately. Impotence.

Mouth

Redness, swelling and bleeding of gums. Aphthae.

Nose

Redness and swelling of nose. Crusts on nose. Sensitiveness to least contact.

Sleep

Troublesome frightful dreams of thieves of assassins.

Stomach

Great thirst. Watery belchings tasting of ingesta. Frequent hiccough. Very slow digestion.

Throat

Swelling of thyroid.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Avena sativa

(oatstraw)

Pharmacy

Aven. Avena sativa. Common Oat. Oatstraw. N. O. Gramineae. Oatstraw. Tincture of fresh plant in flower. The fresh green plant, gathered in August is pounded to a pulp and macerated with two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture 5 to 25 drop doses.

PAGE 214

Herbal

Avena Sativa improves the nutrition of brain and nervous system. One of the best tonics for debility after exhausting diseases. Avena sativa is most valuable in enabling a patient to overcome the morphine or heroin habit. It appears to exert the same kind of soothing action without creating a habit of its own. When not more than four grains of morphine have been taken daily it may be discontinued abruptly, then give 15 drops of Avena sat. in a wineglass of hot water four times a day instead.

Avena is indicated in the sleeplessness of the weak and elderly. Also for children who nervous and weak. For acute coryza take 20 drop doses in hot water hourly for a few doses. Avena sat. has been used in substantial doses of 5 to 15 drops of the tincture in a large number of cases of nerve weakness. The only symptom that has been observed to be caused by it is a pain at the base of the brain from 20-drop doses.

Homeopathic

Avena sativa has a selective action on brain and nervous system, favorably influencing their nutritive function. The leading indications are: Nervous exhaustion, sexual debility. General weakness. Sleeplessness with nervous exhaustion and weakness. Chronic insomnia.

Drug addictions. Bad effects of morphine or heroin addiction. Addicted to cocaine, marijuana, nervines, tranquilizers or sedatives. Alcoholism. Insomnia due to drugs or alcohol. Post-diphtheria paralysis. Rheumatism of heart.

Colds and coryza. Nervous palpitations. It is useful in nervous exhaustion, sexual debility, debility after exhausting diseases. Weakness of the mind when due to masturbation or sexual irregularities. Nervous states of the female and male sexual systems. Nervous tremors of the aged. Parkinson's disease, chorea and epilepsy.

Clinical

Addictions. Alcoholism. Cholera. Coffee. Colds. Coryza. Debility. Heroin addiction. Impotency. Influenza. Neurasthenia. Opium, Morphine addiction. Palpitations. Sexual excess. Sleeplessness. Tobacco. Tuberculosis.

Constitutions

Nervous constitution. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental symptoms from mental or physical overwork. Morphine or heroin addiction. Inability to keep the mind fixed on any one subject, especially when due to masturbation. Mental exertion aggravates. Prostration of mind. Brain-fatigue with sleeplessness.

Female

Amenorrhoea and dysmenorrhoea with weak circulation.

Head

Nervous headache at menstrual period with burning at top of head. Occipital headache with phosphatic urine. Aching deep in brain.

Limbs

Numbness of limbs, as if paralyzed. Strength of hand diminished.

Male

Seminal emissions aggravates. Spermatorrhoea, impotency after too much indulgence.

Disposition to masturbation.

Sleep

Chronic insomnia, worse during convalescence. Sleeplessness after mental exertion.

Insomnia, exhaustion aggravates.

Comments

Avena sativa is pre-eminently an anti-neurotic, quieting the nervous system to a remarkable degree. Its special sphere of action seems to be upon the male sexual organs, regulating the functional irregularities of these parts perhaps as much as any drug can.

It is a most useful remedy in all cases of nervous exhaustion, general debility, nervous palpitation of the heart insomnia inability to keep the mind fixed upon any one subject, etc., more especially when any or all of these troubles is apparently due to nocturnal emissions, masturbation, over sexual intercourse and the like. For these disorders it is truly specific.

Avena is one of the most valuable means for overcoming the bad effects of the morphine habit.

PAGE 215

In most cases in which the habit has not used more than four grains daily the opiate may be abruptly discontinued and even substituted without any serious results. If a larger quantity than this amount has been taken for some time, it is better to gradually reduce the daily dose of morphine in the usual manner, simply prescribing the *Avena* in addition. The latter should be given in the same dose, as a rule, regardless of the amount of morphine taken.

In other words, it is not necessary to increase the *Avena* as the opiate is withdrawn. When the Quantity of morphine has not exceeded four grains daily it should be stopped at once, as stated above and *Avena* given in its stead in fifteen-drop doses, four times a day in wine glassful of hot water.

By this method the disagreeable after-effects will be much less than though the dose of morphine is gradually reduced and the patient will find life quite bearable, as a rule, at the end of a week.

Avena sativa should always be given in appreciable doses of the tincture. Fifteen drops three or four times a day, well diluted, will usually meet the case. It may be given in doses of from five to sixty drops in rare instances. It should, however, never be given in larger quantities than twenty minims unless the patient is thoroughly accustomed to the remedy and has found the usual dose insufficient.

Other wise there is danger of getting the physiological effect of the drug, which is pain at the base of the brain. When this symptom makes its appearance the medicine should be discontinued for a day or two and then given in reduced doses.

There seems to be no danger whatever of forming the habit of taking this drugs, as it can be suddenly abandoned at any time without evil consequences, even when given in large quantities.

In one case it was prescribed in sixty drop doses, night and morning, for one year and then abruptly stopped.

Nothing being substituted therefore without bad effects. Whenever a quick action is desired and in all cases where *Avena* is given to overcome the morphine habit, it should be prepared in hot water. It is also a good plan to prescribe it in this fashion wherever indigestion complicates the case.

The writer has employed this drug in his private practice for a number of years with the most gratifying results. He has very rarely found it to fail when indicated and on account of his high opinion of the remedy he has taken great pleasure in thus bringing it prominently to the attention of the medical profession.

Compare

(1) Alfalfa - general tonic similar to *Avena sativa*. Alfalfa, also for scanty and suppressed urine.

(2) *Passiflora*, Valerian.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Azadirachta indica

(margosa bark)

Pharmacy

Aza. *Azadirachta indica*. *Melia azadirachta indica*. Nim or Neem. Margosa Bark. N. O. Meliaceae, Tribe, Meliee. Tincture of the bark. The fresh bark is pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6c to 30c.

Herbal

This is an Indian remedy from very ancient times. The bark, known as Margosa Bark is the best-known medicinal portion and the tincture for the provings were made from this bark by Dr. P. C. Majumdar. *Azadirachta Indica* is a large tree.

The leaves, bark, wood, roots, fruits and every part of this tree, are intensely bitter. The vast range of its action is chiefly due to azaserine, margocine and catechin, the three active principles found in this tree.

The following synopsis of Azadirachta Indica is contributed by P. C. Majumdar of Calcutta, India.

PAGE 216

According to Ayurveda the Hindu System of Medicine, the different parts of this tree possess different medicinal properties. Sanskrit authors agree that Azadirachta Indica bark, though very disagreeable in taste is generally used with success.

A decoction of fresh leaves is used as a favorite wash to cure old ulcers of long standing. It removes within a short time the sloughs and promotes the healing. The fruit is purgative, demulcent and is used in some forms of skin disorders. A kind of oil is produced from the seed of ripe fruits and this oil is said to cure leprosy, eczema and some other obstinate skin diseases.

Nim is also praised by some of the allopathic physicians for its tonic, anti-septic, astringent and anti-periodic properties. Its action on fevers is well-known in India, the native physicians use Nim as the principal substance in their febrifuge medicines. It is especially useful in cases previously maltreated with quinine.

Homeopathic

Azadirachta Indica has been used in cases of lassitude, thirst, cough, fever. Loss of appetite, helminthiasis, boils, bilious derangements, catarrh, vomiting, skin diseases, hiccough, gonorrhoea. Its leaves are used in some forms of ophthalmic diseases, parasites, worms and disorders brought on by deranged bile or from the use of poisonous things.

Azadirachta Indica is used in a variety of complaints, especially of the eyes, digestive derangements and skin disorders. An afternoon fever and rheumatic pains in various parts are caused by this remedy. Pain in sternum and ribs in back and shoulders and limbs.

Forgetful, giddy on rising, head aches, scalp sensitive, eyes burn, pain in right eyeball. Heat, pricking and aching in hands. Loss of memory. Thirsty for large quantities of water at long intervals. Tendency to miscarriage. Copious leucorrhoea.

Clinical

Acroparesthesia. Acute rheumatism. Constipation. Diarrhoea. Intermittent fever. Miscarriages. Quinine, effects. Spleen, congested. Typhoid fever.

Constitutions

Rheumatic constitutions. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse from the open air. Worse in the afternoon.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

Depressed and forgetful. Mistakes in writing and spelling words. , weak and dull, full of anxiety inactive. Could not think or remember names of persons very familiar or what has been done in the previous day. No desire to go out or walk out. Loss of memory. Forgets familiar names. Forgets recent events. Does not want to go out nor to walk. Senile dementia. Amnesia. Hypochondria.

Abdomen

Great uneasiness in the abdomen with flatulent rumbling in the bowels, twisting pain in the epigastric region, no tenderness in the abdomen, clutching pain in the umbilical region, obliging to bend forwards, which affords some relief, abdomen a little distended, passing of offensive flatus, painful tension in the hypochondria region.

Back

Itching of the body, especially the back, worse in the open air and in the afternoon. Pain and aching at the nape of the neck.

Chest

Pain in sternum and ribs. Aching in the lower part of the right chest below the nipple. Stitches in the chest. Crampy pains in the lower part of chest. Transitory stitches in the chest, especially in the right side. Cramping pains at the base of the lungs.

Ears

Buzzing in the ears, a peculiar cracking sound is heard in the ear like tickling with a feather, which is increased on opening the mouth.

Eyes

Burning the eyes, burning of the eyes continued throughout even the next day, burning, dull and heavy. Pain in the eye, by slightest pressure, red, congested and burning with slight coryza, sense of pressure in the right eye, eyes red and sunken, pressive pain in the right eye-ball.

Face

Flushings of the face, flushing and heat in the face, face pale. Alternating heat and pallor of the face.

PAGE 217

Female

Copious leucorrhoea. Metritis of the cervix. Metrorrhagia. Recurring miscarriages.

Food

Thirsty for large quantities of water at long intervals. Keen appetite.

Head

Right-sided headache with throbbing of the temporal artery and pain in the right eyeball, worse in the open air. Scalp painful and sensitive to the touch. Hair sensitive, painful.

Heart

Pulse rapid and strong or rapid and weak. Pulse is quick and hard feeble.

Kidneys

Urine scanty, purple in color. Urine scanty and high colored and scalding, urine white, clear and copious, urine of strong odor (once with purple sediment).

Limbs

Numbness of the limbs, as if the limbs are paralyzed. Gnawing in the legs. Strength of the hand diminished. Burning of the hands and soles of the feet. Numbness of the hands only, especially the right hand. Rheumatic pains in the lower limbs.

Lungs

Sighing, breathing at intervals. Breath is hot and respiration is rapid. Violent cough with thick, white, jelly-like sputum, which is difficult to expel. Cough after bathing. Cough with grayish expectoration, thick sputa. Short dry cough in the afternoon. Cough with white sputa and tasteless.

Male

Great excitement of sexual organs, sexual desire a little diminished.

Mouth

No thirst but mouth is clammy, water has relish, taste good. Mouth is bitter. On the sides and surface of the tongue a painful burning sensation is felt as if scalded, papillae seem to be enlarged and prominent. Putrid taste in the mouth. Saliva coming out which tastes salty. Slight difficulty in deglutition, especially water and meat.

Neck

Pain and debility in the nape of the neck.

Nose

Running of watery fluid from the nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea, no satisfaction after stool. Constipation with ball-like stools which are hard and small, alternating with diarrhea. Feeling after stool, that the rectum is not empty. Insufficient, constipated, stools hard, small and knotty, stools hard. Stools copious, soft, semi-solid.

Skin

Itching of various parts of the body without the appearance of any eruption, itching of the body. Sudamina on the back.

Sleep

Insomnia and agitation in bed. Wakes frequently. Dreams of fights and quarrels in the second half of the night. Sleeplessness and tossing in the bed, dreamy and interrupted sleep at night.

Stomach

No thirst, appetite very acute and keen, very great thirst for large quantity of cold water,

very great thirst at long intervals. **Heart**-burn and water-brash. Uneasy sensation in the thorax.

Temperature

Fever commences with very slight chill or without chill from 4:30 p.m. and abates from 7:30 p.m. afternoon fever. Glowing heat and burning, especially in the face, eyes, palms of the hands and soles of the feet in open air. Copious sweat, especially on the forehead, neck and upper part of the body, sweating commences on the forehead, gradually extending towards the trunk, no sweat in lower part of the body.

Throat

Bitter taste in the throat, left-side sore throat. Slight hoarseness.

Vertigo

Sensation of drunkenness, especially on lifting the head and around 10 a.m.

Comments

The most peculiar feature of the proving is the fever, which commences with a very slight chill or none at all, about 3 to 4:30 p.m. and abates about 7:30 p.m. Glowing heat and burning, especially in face, eyes, palms of hands and soles of feet in open air, sweat copious, commencing on forehead, gradually extending towards trunk, no sweat on lower part of body.

PAGE 218

Compare

(1) Cedron, Chin., Ars., Nat-m.

- (2) Guarea.
- (3) Ars. - Prostration, anxiety, restlessness. Cadaverous odor of secretions. Aggravation from 1 a.m. to 3 a.m.
- (4) Chin. - General weakness from loss of liquid. Thirst for large quantities of water. Hemorrhaging from the mucous membranes. Sensitive scalp.
- (5) Sulph. - Quarrelsome with grandiose ideas. Burning pains, weakness in the morning. Need for fresh air and fear of water. Morbid alternations.
- (6) Med.- Forgets names and recent events. Restlessness, precipitation, desire for drinks. Irritating leucorrhea. Breasts cold. Heels sensitive. Sleeps in knee-chest position.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.
PAGE 219

Bacillinum burnett

(tuberculosis nosode)

Pharmacy

Bac. A Tuberculosis Nosode. Bacillinum. A maceration made from a tubercular sputum. Historical dose: All potencies, 12c to 200c.

History

Bacillinum is a nosode of tuberculosis named and first described by Dr. Burnett, for whom it was prepared from tuberculosis sputum by Dr. Heath. As this preparation has been experimented with separately, its symptoms are given apart from the other nosodes of tuberculosis.

Dr. Cartier has found it particularly useful in cases where there was excessive mucopurulent bronchial secretion threatening to occlude the lungs. It must be compared with Bacillinum testium, Tuber. Bovinum, Tuber. Aviaire and Tuber. Koch.

Dr. Burnett has shown that ringworm of the scalp and pityriasis versicolor on the body are indications of tubercular diathesis and they respond to this remedy. He cured a case of insanity with ringworm.

Tuberculosis patients are better in dry sunny climates in mountains areas and in the pine forests. Sunlight helps to prevent tuberculosis, also there has been many cures of tuberculosis via sunbathing and the milk diet, which these patients crave.

Homeopathic

Bacillinum has been used for the treatment of tuberculosis. Its good effects seen in the change of the sputum, which becomes decreased and less purulent. Tubercular meningitis. It has a disposition to catch colds and sore throats. Respiratory and lung weakness. Chronic reoccurring sore throats and coughs. Glands of the neck are enlarged and tender. Night-sweats.

Bacillinum is indicated for weak lungs of elderly people and for children with chronic catarrhal conditions and attacks of suffocation at night with difficult cough. Suffocative catarrh. Ringworm. The patient expectorates very little.

Chronic catarrhal conditions of the lungs when bronchial mucus and dyspnea are present. Tubercular meningitis. Useful as an intercurrent remedy.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Alopecia. Bronchitis. Coughs. Colds. Growth, defective. Hydrocephalus. Idiocy. Insanity. Joints disorders. Meningitis. Pityriasis. Pyorrhea. Ringworm. Scrofulous glands. Sore throats. Teeth, defective, pitted. Tonsillitis. Tuberculosis.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitutions. For cases stemming from a tubercular inheritance with extreme soreness of affected parts, patients of rheumatic tendencies with syphilitic taints in the bloodstream, general muscular soreness. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse night and early morning. Worse from cold air.

Symptoms

MIND

Taciturn, sulky, snappish, fretful and irritable. Morose, depressed and melancholic even to insanity. Fretful ailing, whines and complains. Tendency to be frightened. Fear of dogs. Great weakness, did not want to be disturbed.

Abdomen

Abdominal pains, enlarged glands in groin. Tabes mesenterica, grinds teeth, indurated and swollen glands. Spleen region bulging out. Inguinal glands indurated and visible, excessive sweats, chronic diarrhea.

Back

Glands of neck enlarged and tender. Sensation of damp clothes on spine. Very sharp pain in left scapula, worse lying down in bed at night, better by warmth.

Chest

Sharp pain in precordial region arresting breathing.

Ears

Otitis after sore throats.

Eyes

Eczema of eyelids.

Face

Indolent, pimple on left cheek, breaking out from time to time and persisting for many weeks.

Food

Appetite poor.

Head

Severe headache, deep in, recurring from time to time, worse shaking head. Terrible pain in the head as if he had a tight hoop of iron round it. Meningitis. Ringworm. Alopecia areata.

PAGE 220

Kidneys

Increased quantity of urine, pale, with white sediment. Rises several times in the night to urinate.

Limbs

Trembling of hands. Hands blue. Pain in left knee while walking. Tubercular inflammation of knee.

Lungs

Weak lungs. Humid asthma. Colds with sore throats. Hacking cough. Hard cough, shaking patient, more during sleep but it did not waken him. Catarrhal dyspnea. Mucopurulent expectoration of bronchitis. Congestion of the lung. Tuberculosis. Bubbling rales and mucopurulent expectoration. Cough waking him in night, easy expectoration. Expectoration of non-viscid easily detached, thick phlegm from air passages.

Rectum

Sudden diarrhea before breakfast, with nausea. Obstinate constipation with offensive flatus. Severe hemorrhages from bowels. Stitching pain through hemorrhoids. Passes much ill-smelling flatus.

Skin

Ringworm. Pityriasis. Eczema. Glands enlarged and tender.

Sleep

Absolute sleeplessness. Talks in sleep. Drowsy during day, restless at night. Many dreams.

Stomach

Windy dyspepsia, with pinching pains under ribs of right side in breast line.

Teeth

Pyorrhea. Favors falling off of tartar of teeth. Aching in teeth, especially lower incisors, very sensitive to air. Grinds teeth in sleep. Imperfectly developed teeth.

Temperature

Flush of heat, some perspiration, severe headache. Fever, with emaciation, abdominal pains and discomfort, restless at night, glands of both groins enlarged and indurated, cries out in sleep, strawberry tongue. Night-sweats.

Throat

Tickling in fauces, compelling cough. Pricking in larynx with sudden cough.

Comments

In the provings, Bacillinum produced a severe headache, deep in, worse by motion, was a constant symptom, also a slight cough with easy expectoration of phlegm. In cases of acute tuberculosis it has not done so well as in more chronic cases.

Also they are leading indications for it when present in combination with other disorders. A case of insanity with pityriasis yielded rapidly to the remedy. Pityriasis has been cured by it when all attempts to kill the body-lice by chemicals were useless.

Dr. Young has recorded the cure of several cases of cretinism. An inter-current course of Bacillinum will often make a wonderful change in patients who have a personal or family history of chest disorders.

Clarke has found an eczematous condition of the margins of the eyelids a strong indication for it. It is a miasmatic remedy of vast importance.

Grimmer uses it for cases stemming from a tubercular inheritance with extreme soreness of affected parts, patients of rheumatic tendencies with syphilitic taints in the bloodstream, general muscular soreness.

Compare

(1) Phos., Dros., Mercury. Its effects seem to be identical to that of Koch's Tuberculinum. Both are useful in the tubercular diathesis before tuberculosis has developed. In the Early stages of tubercular disease of glands, joints, skin and bones.

(2) Psor.

(3) Bac-t.

(4) Ant-t., Iod., Lach., Ars-i., Myosotis.

Relations

Levico, 5-10 drops, follows as an intercurrent where much debility is present (Burnett).

Complementary: Kali-c. Calc-p. goes with this remedy very well. Also, Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bacillinum testium

Pharmacy

Bac-t. Bacillinum testium. A nosode prepared from tuberculosis testicle. Historical dose:

All potencies.

PAGE 221

History

This preparation has been used by Burnett as having a more direct relation to the lower half of the body than the pulmonary Bacillinum. But it must not be supposed that Bac. test. does not act in pulmonary cases or vice versa.

Homeopathic

Inguinal glands and mesenteric glands are affected. Eruptions in inguinal region. Bedwetting with a weak bladder. Frequent urination. The leucorrhea is excoriating, smells like fishbrine. Testicles have tubercles. Tuberculosis. Pneumonia. Picking in the nose with fingers. Abscesses with suppurations. Benign tumors or lipomas.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Inguinal glands, disease. Leucorrhea. Lipomas. Mesenteric glands, disease. Pneumonia. Testicles, tubercles. Tuberculosis. Tumors.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitutions. **Planets:** Mercury.

Modalities

Worse at the seaside. Worse during the summer months.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Cracks on surface of abdomen and groin. Eruptions in inguinal region. Pain in gallbladder.

Back

Soreness and pain in coccyx. Fatty tumors on neck.

Chest

Pneumonia. Perspiration of axilla. Tumors, Lipoma.

Female

Itching, acrid discharges. Leucorrhea is excoriating, greenish offensive like fishbrine. Menses are painful, dysmenorrhea.

Food

Appetite wanting, worse mornings. Aversion to: bread. Aversion to eggs, tea tomatoes. Desires chocolate, fried fish, sweets. Nausea and vomiting.

Head

Forehead pain.

Kidneys

Urination, frequent. Carbuncle vascular bleeding tumor of urethra.

Limbs

Eruption in the bends of joints. Eczema. Felon, panaritium. Warts on hands, flat, pointed.

Rheumatic pains in thighs and knees.

Lungs

Asthmatic breathing. Morning cough.

Mouth

Cracked, middle of lower lips. Odor offensive.

Nose

Picking nose. Boring in nose with fingers. Catarrh.

Rectum

Diarrhea. Itching.

Compare

(1) Bac., Tub.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bacillus 7 (paterson)

Pharmacy

Bacillus No. Seven. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

This is so named as it was the seventh non-lactose fermenting type of bacillus observed in the laboratory and as it did not confirm to any of the previously known groups, it was given the numeral "7".

Homeopathic

The keynote for the use of this nosode is extreme mental and physical fatigue. Its site of action is the neuro-muscular junction. Unfit for mental exertion leading to extreme physical exhaustion. Flatulence, fullness after food. Feeble urinary flow, loss of sexual function, premature senility.

Asthma, catarrh, sticky mucous. Low blood pressure and myocardial weakness.

Rheumatic nodules, backache, cannot stand long, faints easily, sensitive to cold. All the symptoms can be related to general lack of nerve and muscle tone,

Clinical

Asthma. Backache. Bronchitis. Exhaustion. Fibrositis. Mental fatigue. Osteoporosis.

Rheumatoid arthritis.

Constitutions

It is more suitable for the elderly and the debauch. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Sensitive to cold to drafts and cold damp air. Backache better heat and rest. Worse damp and cold and on commencing to move.

Symptoms

MIND

The outstanding symptom is mental fatigue, a feeling of unfitness for any mental effort, which produces a sense of extreme physical exhaustion. Tense and tired. The thought of doing anything is sufficient to exhaust him.

Abdomen

Flatulence. A sense of fullness after food, flatulence and distention of the stomach.

Flabby abdomen. Pain in liver region.

PAGE 222

Back

Backache, cannot stand long without feeling of faintness. Fibrous rheumatism of neck and back. abdominal muscles, shoulders and arms. Spinal osteo-arthritis.

Chest

Some pain.

Ears

Catarrhal deafness.

Eyes

Thrombosis central retinal vein. **Eyes closed**, lasted one week.

Face

Dark, pale, puffy. Angio-neurotic edema.

Female

Pain in vulvae, no leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia and metrorrhagia.

Food

Averse to fat.

Head

Dull headaches.

Heart

Myocardial weakness. Sudden cardiac arrest. Slow pulse rate often with lowered blood pressure.

Kidneys

Feeble urinary flow.

Limbs

Poor muscle tone. Joints swollen and painful. Fibrous rheumatism thighs. Limbs stiff. Ganglion right hand. Fingers swell. Blood vessels burst in fingers. Rheumatism of the wrists. Wrists and ankles immobile. Pain shoots up and down leg. Stabbing pain hip. Cramps in leg at night. Osteo-arthritis knees. Left hip fixed, arthritis. Rheumatoid arthritis, knees and ankles. Pes planus. Feet painful. Gout in left toe.

Lungs

Bronchitis. Asthma. Bronchial catarrh tough sticky mucus difficult to raise. Worse at 2 a.m. (Kali-c.).

Male

Loss of sexual function. Premature senility.

Neck

Stiff neck "cracks like a nut." Fibrositis neck and shoulders.

Nose

Nasal catarrh.

Rectum

Constipation. Hemorrhoids.

Skin

Cracks in knuckles, tips of fingers. Cracks palms. Circinate eruption hands, palms, hot, nippy and scaly. Paronychia fingers.

Sleep

Light sleeper. Wakes 2 or 3 a.m. Takes hours to fall off to sleep.

Stomach

Belching.

Temperature

Excessive perspiration.

Throat

Tonsillitis. Quinsy.

Vertigo

Tendency to syncope after sudden exertion. Faintness on standing long and after sudden exertion.

Comments

Rheumatoid arthritis shoulders, elbow, wrists. Relaxed fibrous tissue with tendency to the formation of "rheumatic nodules".

Compare

(1) Bromine, Iodine and particularly the Kali salts, especially Kali-c.

(2) Among remedies related to this nosode are many iodides.

Relations

This bacillus has a closer relationship to the two halogens, Bromine and Iodine often in combination with Potassium.

SOURCES

Paterson.

Bacillus 10 (paterson)

Pharmacy

Bacillus Number Ten. Paterson. Historical dose: All potencies.

Folklore

This is so named as it was the tenth non-lactose fermenting type of bacillus observed in the laboratory.

Homeopathic

Allergy to drug given for asthma.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious. Overactive mind. Irritable and depressed.

Abdomen

Pain in gall bladder.

Back

Pain left iliac fossa and right iliac fossa.

Chest

Panniculitis chest wall. Lipoma lower ribs

Food

Anorexia. Averse to egg, bread, tomato, tea. Averse breakfast. Craves sweets, chocolates, fried fish. Aggravated by eggs and fat.

Female

Pruritis vulvae. Leucorrhoea. fishy odor, greenish, corrosive. Flesh groin raw, dry and cracked. Urethral caruncle.

Head

Headache forehead, left eye.

Kidneys

Frequent urination.

Limbs

Tenderness coccyx. Rheumatism of thigh. Rheumatoid arthritis left knee. Paronychia.

Lungs

Asthma. Cough, worse in the morning, sputum difficult.

Mouth

Spongy gums. Offensive breath.

Neck

Fatty cyst.

PAGE 223

Nose

Nasal catarrh.

Rectum

Bowel motion first thing in the morning. Bowel motion sluggish. Pruritus ani.

Skin

Warts on hands, numerous flat or pointed (after working with pickled hams). Dermatitis of skin flexures. Ringworm. Perspiration in axilla

Stomach

Nausea, vomiting.

SOURCES

Paterson.

Badiaga

(freshwater sponge)

Pharmacy

Bad. Badiaga. Freshwater Sponge. *Spongilla fluviatilis*. Trituration of the dried sponge gathered in autumn. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

Badiaga is the Russian name for the river sponge, which is a popular Russian remedy. J. A. Biegler cured a case with the following symptoms: A lady had for months off and on a severe pain in right eyeball, which extended to forehead over this eye, then to temple, always worse in afternoon. Scalp sore, dry, itching, scurf, tetter. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Homeopathic

Among the peculiar symptoms and indications are headache with aching in backs of eyeballs, 2 p.m. to 7 p.m. , worse motion. Severe headache in vertex better night,

returning severely after breakfast. Headache with inflamed eyes. Pains in eyeballs extending to head.

Influenza. Sore as if beaten. Soreness of muscles and tissues, worse motion and friction of clothes with sensitiveness to cold. There is general soreness, even to touch of clothes. Glands swollen. General paresis. Basedow's disease. Syphilis, bubo, roseola. Glands are swollen. Chronic rheumatism, worse by cold, especially in cold air.

Chancres suppressed by cauterizations. Buboes. Infantile syphilis. Cancer of breast. There is a cough which causes sneezing, profuse coryza.

Occasional severe fit of coughing ejecting viscid mucus flying out of mouth, caused by tickling in larynx as if a particle of sugar was dissolving in throat, better in warm room. Pleuritic stitches in chest, neck and back.

Modalities

Better by heat, warm room. Worse from cold air, pressure and touch. Worse from stormy weather afternoon.

Clinical

Breast, cancer. Bruises. Bubo. Catarrh. Chilblains. Coryza. **Eyes**, pains. Glands

disorders. Hay fever. hemorrhoids. **Heart** disorders. Indurations. Ophthalmia.

Palpitations. Rheumatism. Scrofula. Syphilis. Tibia, pain. Whooping cough.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

generally clear, active in spite of headache. Palpitations after pleasurable emotions.

Abdomen

Sharp pain with a bounding movement in region of liver. Indurated inguinal glands. Syphilitic buboes.

Back

Stitches in nape of neck, scapula. Pain in small of back, hips and lower limbs. Very stiff neck. Muscles and skin sore, as if beaten.

Breasts

Cancer of breast. (Aster., Con., Carb-an., Plum-i.)

Ears

Slight sounds are very accentuated.

Eyes

Twitching of left upper lid, eyeballs tender, aching in eyeballs. Intermittent sore pain in eyeball, coming on at 3 p.m. Neuralgia of eyeballs extending to temple.

Face

Blue color under the eyes.

Female

Metorrhagia, worse at night with feeling of enlargement of head. (Arg-n.)

Food

Much thirst.

Head

Headache, better at night after sleep. Dull, dizzy feeling in head. Sensation of enlargement and fullness. Pain in forehead and temple, extending to eyeballs, worse in afternoon. Headache with inflammation of eyes. Dandruff. Scalp sore, tetter-like.

Heart

Tremulous palpitations. Heart beats are felt from chest to neck, worse lying on right side. Indescribable bad feeling about the heart with soreness and pain, flying stitches all over.

PAGE 224

Lungs

Cough, worse in afternoon, better in warm room. Cough excited by sweets, candies etc. The mucus flies out of mouth and nostrils. Whooping cough with thick yellow expectoration, flies out. Hay fever with asthmatic breathing.

Male

Syphilis of infants. Chancres. Buboes.

Mouth

Hot. Breath hot.

Nose

Coryza, sneezing, watery discharge with asthmatic breathing and suffocative cough.

Skin

Sore to touch. Freckles. Cracks. Raised and discolored scars.

Stomach

Sharp pain in pit of stomach extending to vertebra and scapula.

Throat

Tonsils inflamed, swollen worse swallowing solids.

Comments

Soreness is one of the keynote of Badiaga, general soreness of tissues and muscles, as if beaten, very sensitive. Profuse coryza, coming from nostril with a gush. Left cheek and malar bone sore to touch. Sharp pains in stomach, liver, below scapulae, urethra, chest.

Tremulous palpitations, worse lying right side. Palpitations after pleasurable emotions. Soreness of anterior muscles of legs toes bend while walking as if extensors were paralyzed. It has lessened a hard cellular swelling of both legs. Sharp stinging back of right heel, worse least pressure.

Compare

(1) Merc. similar but opposite generals.

(2) Hydr., Phyt., Con.

(3) Seneg. - cough caused by sneezing, opposite of Bad.

(4) Grind. - respiration ceases on falling asleep.

(5) Spong. - cough with much sneezing. Kali-c. - phlegm flies from mouth.

(6) Calc-s. - indurations, Carb-an. - indurations, buboes.

(7) Cist. - scrofula.

(7) Clem., Hep., Iod., Kali-i., Lach., Merc., Merc-i., Nit-ac., Sil., Sulph.

Relations

Complementary: Iod., Merc., Sulph. Followed well by: Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Balsamum peruvianum

(balsam of peru)

Pharmacy

Bals-p. Peruvian Balsam. Balsamum peruvianum. Balsam of Peru. Myroxylon Pereire. N. O. Leguminose. Tincture of the balsam that flows from the stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

Herbal

Peruvian Balsam is also used externally for killing scabies. All parts affected are gently rubbed with it at night and a bath taken in the morning. A single application is sufficient. It has been proved by Lembke. Hale has used it with success in "chronic, purulent, fetid anterior or posterior nasal catarrh with or without ulceration." He says that a cerate of the Balsam is the best application next to Glycerol of Aloes for indolent ulcers, cracked nipples, cracks in fingers and palmar surfaces of hands or fissured and chapped lips.

Peruvian Balsam is used locally as a stimulant to raw surfaces in indolent ulcers, scabies, cracked nipples. Promotes granulation, removes the fetid odor. A one per cent solution in alcohol or ether may be used with the atomizer in respiratory disorders. Internally it is used as an expectorant in chronic bronchitis. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Peruvian Balsam has been chiefly used empirically in catarrhal tuberculosis or bronchial catarrh with copious purulent expectoration. Sputa thick, creamy, yellowish white, loud rales, night sweats, hectic.

Debility, hectic fever. Peruvian Balsam useful in bronchial catarrh with copious, purulent expectoration. Cracks of nipples and fingers.

Clinical

Bronchitis. Catarrh. Cracks. Hectic fevers. Nosebleed. Scabies. Tuberculosis. Ulcers.

Symptoms

Chest

Cough, mucous and purulent expectoration. Tuberculosis of mucous type, vomit in lungs. Loud rales in chest. (Kali-s., Ant-t.)

PAGE 225

Fever

Hectic fever and night-sweats with irritating, short cough and scanty expectoration.

Kidneys

Scanty, much mucus sediment. Catarrh of bladder. (Chim.) Sticking and cutting in urethra. Urination more frequent and copious. Urine scanty with mucous sediment.

Limbs

Oppressive pain in right wrist. Severe pain in left tibia. Boring in right tibia.

Lungs

Very loose cough. Bronchitis and tuberculosis with muco-purulent, thick, creamy expectoration. Cough, mucous and purulent expectoration. Tuberculosis of mucous type, vomit in lungs.

Nose

Profuse, thick discharge. Eczema with ulceration. Chronic, fetid, nasal catarrh. Bleeding from right nostril. Ozaena with ulceration.

Stomach

Vomiting of food and mucus. Catarrh of stomach.

Stool

Mucous diarrhea. Copious liquid stool, painless. Passage of blood with normal stool.

Throat

Scraping in larynx in forenoon, dry cough. Continued scraping of fauces.

Compare

(1) Balsamum Tolutanum.

(2) Oleum Caryophyllum - oil of cloves in profuse expectoration, 3 to 5 minims in milk or capsules.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Balsamum toluatanum

Pharmacy

Bals-t. Balsamum toluatanum. Balsam of Myroxylon toluifera. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Chronic bronchitis with profuse expectoration. **Planets:** Mercury.

Compare

(1) Ant-t., Balsam of Peru, Bac.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Baptisia confusa

Pharmacy

Bapt-c. Baptisia confusa acetica. Australian Baptisia. N. O. Leguminosae. Acetum of stem and leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

A case simulating typhoid was rapidly relieved by the remedy, showing its relation to Bapt. tinct. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Pain in the right jaw and oppression in left hypochondrium, producing dyspnea and necessity to assume erect position.

Clinical

Headache. Oppression. Spleen pain. Typhoid. Vision, defective.

Comments

J. Meredith communicated his experience with this shrub. The symptoms produced on himself were: Congestion of fore part of head. Vision weak. Hectic flush after tea. Right molar felt too long, worse by pressure intermittent, right jaw (later both jaws) stiff and

painful at joint. Sciatica left side. Appetite increased, more energy for brain work. Sleep improved.

But the most remarkable effect was the relief of a distressing symptom which has troubled him many months and which the ordinary Bapt. tinct. in any preparation had failed to relieve. He describes it as "a really distressing left hypochondrium oppression, fullness and actual dyspnea, impelling me to assume an erect position."

This would continue half the night. It was uninfluenced by eating. The distress was located either in the spleen or splenic curve of the colon. The Bapt-c. seemed to relieve the part very rapidly, causing something to move to the left and downwards after which he went to sleep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Baptisia tinctoria

(wild indigo)

Pharmacy

Bapt. *Baptisia tinctoria*. Wild Indigo N. O. Leguminosae. United States. Tincture of fresh root and its bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to 30c.

PAGE 226

Herbal

Wild Indigo of America has its reputation as a remedy for typhoid fever.

In low potency it increases the resistant power of the body against typhoid. In one case, that of an old man, food could be swallowed and retained some days, but not on others. He had always liked very hot food. The esophagus was red and granular. Bapt. 12c cured.

Hale considers it specific in threatened miscarriage from mental depression, shock of bad news, watching, fasting or low septic fevers. Patients in these conditions often complain of "dreadful sinking at the stomach," fetid breath and other symptoms of *Baptisia*.

Many cases of tuberculosis are relieved by this remedy when the symptom and type of fever correspond. It has cured hysteria with prostration, numbness and fear of paralysis, wanted to die, rubbed hands continually, restlessness. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Baptisia tinctoria has the ill effects of anti-typhoid serum vaccinations. It affects the blood, causing septic conditions, like low fevers and malaria poisoning. The symptoms of this remedy are of an asthenic type, simulating low fevers, septic conditions of the blood, malarial poisoning and extreme prostration.

Restlessness, does not sleep quietly, wants to be on the move. Indescribable sick feeling all over. Tired, bruised, sick feeling in all parts of the body. Great languor, wants to lie down. Weak and tremulous, as if recovering from a severe illness. Prostration with disposition of fluids to decompose.

Great muscular soreness and putrid states are present. All the secretions are offensive-breath, stool, urine, sweat, etc. Indescribable sick feeling.

Another disease in which it has proved specific in a large number of cases is epidemic influenza. The besotted look, bleary eyes, aching head, sore throat, pains and soreness all over the body and profound prostration.

These indicate *Baptisia* before any other remedy. Chronic intestinal toxemia of children with fetid stools and belchings. Feeling of soreness, heaviness and aching of muscles is

very marked. Prostration is rapid, bed feels too hard on account of soreness of muscles, yet he feels too weak to move. Mucus membranes that become dark. Discharges, stools, hemorrhages etc. are dark in color.

Lifeless body but restless mind. Chronic intestinal toxemia of children with fetid stools and belching. Insensitive to pain. Parts feel numb or too large. Restless, always rubs the hands, hysterical.

Discharges and exhalations fetid. Foul odor of the body, breath of excretions, stools, sweat, urine etc. Brown, sordes, stools, menses. Bed sores. Intermittent pulse, especially in the elderly. Dark spots appear upon the body.

Numbness prickling and paralytic feeling over the whole body, especially left side.

Ulceration of the mucous membranes, especially of the mouth with tendency to putrescence.

Modalities

Worse from open air, cold wind, autumn. Worse hot weather, humid heat, fog indoors.

Worse from pressure. Worse on waking, worse walking.

Clinical

Appendicitis. Bilioussness. Brain softening. Cancer. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Enteric fever. Esophagus, stricture. Eye disorders. Gallbladder disorders. Gastric fever. Headaches, bilious. Hectic fever. Hysteria. Influenza. Mumps. Miscarriage, threatened. Plague.

Relapsing fever. Septic fever. Sewer gas poisoning. Shivering. Stomatitis. Strokes. Tabes mesenterica. Tinea capitis. Tongue ulcerated. Toxemia. Tuberculosis. Typhoid fever.

Typhus. Vaccinations. Variola. Worms.

Symptoms

MIND

Dull and confused mind. Inability to think. Indifference. Ideas confused. Aversion to mental and bodily exertion. Hopeless of recovery and certain of death. Melancholia with stupor. Bewildered. Wild, wandering feeling. Falls asleep while answering or does not complete his sentence.

Delirium, wandering, muttering. Thinks he is broken or double and tosses about the bed trying to get pieces together. Imagines his limbs are talking to each other. Sense of duality. Illusion of divided personality.

PAGE 227

Abdomen

Fullness and distention of the abdomen. Soreness of abdomen in region of liver. Right side markedly affected. Right iliac region sensitive. Pain in region of spleen. Abdominal muscles sore on pressure. Sharp, rheumatic pains in groins, worse from walking. Glands of left groin swollen, painful on walking.

Back

Back and hips very stiff, ache severely, worse walking. Symptoms radiate from small of back. Back sore and bruised. Feels as if lying on board. Neck tired, cannot hold it easy in any position. Pain in sacrum around hips and legs. Bedsores. Stiffness and lameness of neck muscles, worse on moving head.

Breasts

Dull stitches in left nipple.

Chest

Constriction and oppression of the chest. Weakness of chest. Sharp pains in center of sternum. Weight and oppression in precordial region, with a feeling of unsatisfied breathing, afternoon.

Ears

Dull hearing. Early deafness in typhoid conditions. Delirium with almost complete deafness.

Eyes

Eyelids heavy. **Eyes** feel swollen. Half closed. Cannot bear light. Feeling as if eyes would be pressed into head. Eyeballs feel sore with great confusion of sight. Visually, everything appears to move. Severe pains in eyes on reading, compelling to stop. Partial paralysis of lids.

Face

Dusky, stupid. Besotted look. Dark red. Pain at root of nose. Muscles of jaw rigid. Cracked, bleeding lips. Pain in left parotid gland.

Female

Menses too early and too profuse. Threatened miscarriage from mental depression, shock, night-watching, low fevers. Lochia acrid, fetid. Puerperal fever. Stomatitis of nursing mothers.

Food

Constant desire for water with nausea and want of appetite. Great thirst. Loss of appetite, averse to nourishment and stimulants. All symptoms worse from beer.

Head

Feels too large, heavy, numb. Soreness of eyeballs. Brain feels sore. Stupor, falls asleep while spoken to. As of a blow or heavy pain on occiput. Vertex feels as if would fly off. Brain feels sore. Skin of forehead feels tight, seems drawn to back of head.

Heart

Feeling of greatly increased compass and frequency of heart's pulsations, seem to fill chest. Pulse first accelerated, then slow and faint.

Kidneys

Stitches in region of right kidney, shooting in left kidney. Burning when urinating. Urine is scanty, dark red, alkaline and fetid. Uremia. Light-green urine.

Limbs

Muscles ache, sore and bruised pain. Feels as if lying on a board, changes position often, bed feels too hard, worse in region of sacrum. Great weakness, especially in lower limbs. Stiffness and pain, aching and drawing in arms and legs. Wandering pains in all the limbs with dizziness. Bedsores.

Liver

Soreness over region of gallbladder with diarrhea. Pain in liver, from right lateral ligament to gall-bladder, can scarcely walk. Constant pain in stomach and liver, worse walking, hot sensation, heavy aching in liver. Pain in liver region on going upstairs.

Lungs

Breathing difficult from weakness of chest, worse on waking, better standing. Craves air. Lungs feel tight and compressed, breathing difficult, seeks open window. Bronchial asthma.

PAGE 228

Lungs

Afraid to go to sleep on account of sense of suffocation and nightmares. Awakes with great difficulty of breathing, the lungs feel tight and compressed, must have fresh air.

Male

Orchitis. Pressing pain in testes as if squeezed.

Mouth

Putrid, offensive breath. Thick speech. Can swallow liquids only, least solid food gags. Mouth and tongue very dry in fevers. Saliva viscid. Filthy taste with flow of saliva. Taste flat, bitter. Ulcers in the mouth. Lower jaw drops. Sore mouth of nursing child. Soft palate swollen. Putrid ulcers with salivation.

Nose

Dull pain at root of nose. Nosebleed of dark blood. Illusion of smell of burnt feathers. Sneezing and feeling as after a severe cold. Sensation of fullness, edema.

Rectum

Intestinal toxemia of children with fetid stools and belchings. Stools very offensive, thin, dark, bloody. Diarrhea sudden, horribly foul, mushy, painless, dark or bloody stools. Dysentery of the old people with pain in limbs, small of back and rigors. Painless dysentery with fever. Stricture from hemorrhoids.

Sensations

As if bruised or beaten all over the body. Bed feels so hard makes him feel sore and bruised. Feels as if lying on a board, changes position.

Skin

Livid spots all over body and limbs. Burning and heat in skin. (Ars.) Great burning and heat in skin, worse in face. Eruption like measles or urticaria. Confluent small-pox, tardy eruption. Foul, gangrenous, eating syphilitic sores. Putrid ulcers with stupor, low delirium and prostration.

Sleep

Drowsy, stupid and languid, slides down in bed. Lies curled up like a dog on one side. Sleepless and restlessness. Nightmares and frightful dreams. Cannot get herself together, feels scattered about bed. Falls asleep while answering a question.

Stomach

Gastric fever. Can swallow only liquids. Vomiting due to spasm of esophagus. Constriction at cardiac orifice. Cardiac orifice contracted convulsively and ulcerative inflammation of stomach and bowels. Constant desire for water. Sinking feeling at stomach. Pain in epigastric region. Feeling of hard substance. (Abies-n.) All symptoms worse from beer. (Kali-bi.)

Teeth

Sordes on the teeth and lips. Teeth and gums sore, ulcerated.

Temperature

Chill with rheumatic pains and soreness all over body. Chilly with soreness of body. High fever, sudden onset. Sweat relieves. Gastric influenza. Typhoid. Typhus fever. Shipboard fever. Heat all over with occasional chills. Septic fevers. Fetid sweat. Typhoid

and cerebral forms of fever. Beginning of typhus when the nervous symptoms predominate, causes sweat to break out and relieve. Typhus with sweat on forehead and face. The whole surface hot and dry with occasional chills, mostly up and down the back. Flashes of heat, feeling as if sweat would break out. Uncomfortable burning all over surface, especially face.

Throat

Aphonia. Larynx sore to touch, painful swallowing or speaking. Fauces dark-red, dark, putrid ulcers. Tonsils and soft palate dark red and swollen. Painless sore throat and offensive discharge. Numb inside but sensitive outside. Can swallow liquids only, least solid food gags. Ragged ulcers in the throat. Spasms of gullet. Constriction at cardiac orifice of esophagus. Constrictive feeling in throat causing frequent efforts at swallowing.

Tongue

Tongue feels burned, yellowish-brown, edges red and shining. Brown down the center, cracked, sore, ulcerated. Tongue is dry and glistening edges, surface cracked and sore. Yellow-brown coating in center, edges dark-red and shining. Numb, pricking sensation in tongue.

Vertigo

Confused, swimming feeling in head. Vertigo with a weak feeling especially of lower limbs and knees. Vertigo, pressure at root of nose.

PAGE 229

Comments

Among the chief symptoms of the remedy are the following: Stupor, falls asleep while being spoken to, confused as if drunk. Cannot keep his mind together, a wild wandering feeling. This scattered feeling is further exemplified in the illusion that the body is double, limbs separated and conversing with each other, can't sleep because body seems scattered about and cannot collect pieces.

There is a dull heavy sensation in head with drowsiness and heavy eyelids. The head feels large with a numb feeling of head and face. Bruised headache, soreness as if in brain, bruised feeling in occiput, heavy feeling at base of brain with drawing in cervical muscles. Frontal headache with pressure at root of nose. The neck is tired, cannot hold head easy in any position.

The eyes cannot bear light, burn, are weak, painful on reading. Weight on eyes, eyeballs sore, lame on moving. Blear-eyed. Lids partially paralyzed. An illusion of smell "as of burnt feathers" has been caused and cured by it. Pain in left parotid gland.

Flat, bitter taste. Tongue swollen, feels numb, speech difficult. Is coated whitish yellow and feels burnt or scalded. Dry, parched, brown center, cracked and ulcerated.

Ulcerations. Canker sores in mouth. The sore-mouth of nursing children.

Painlessness is a feature in the sore throat, putrid, painless, dark ulcers. Esophagus feels constricted down to stomach, can only swallow liquids, cases of convulsive contraction of esophagus and cardiac orifice with regurgitation of food, have been cured by it.

Nausea, retching and vomiting. Sinking, gone feeling. Pain in liver and especially in gallbladder in spleen in right iliac region in groins, glands swollen. Soreness of abdominal muscles and right iliac region. Fetid exhausting diarrhea, dysentery in autumn or hot weather.

Worms. The urine is high-colored, scanty, alkaline, fetid. Orchitis, squeezed pain in testes. Lumbar backache. Feels as if lying on a board. Pain in sacrum. Weakness of lower

limbs. Left foot much prickling and numbness. Numbness and soreness are very general in Baptisia patients. The bed feels hard. There is excessive drowsiness.

Compare

(1) Echinacea angustifolia is perhaps its nearest analog.

(2) Gels., Arn., Ars., Pyrog., Bry. or Ars. may be needed to complete the favorable reaction.

(3) Ailanthus differs, being more painful. Bapt. more painless.

(4) Rhus-t., Mur-ac., Hyos., Kali-m., Lach., Mur-ac. and Nit-ac..

Relations

Follows well: Ars. Followed well by: Ter., Nit-ac. Ham., in typhoid Nux-v., Op., Rhus-t. Sil. has like Bapt., ability to swallow only liquids like milk, but unlike Bapt., Sil. has aversion to milk.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Barosma crenulatum

(buchu)

Pharmacy

Baros. Barosma crenulatum. Barosma betulina. Barosma sanatifolia. Buchu. N. O. Rutaceae, Genus, Diosmee. South Africa. Tincture of dried leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture or tea from leaves.

Herbal

The leaves of several species of Barosma contain in vitae a volatile oil, having a warm camphor-like taste and an odor something like mint.

Buchu has a markedly specific effect on mucous membranes and especially on the genito-urinary system, closely resembling that of Sabal, Populus, Copaiva and Thuja. There are no provings of the remedy and the only uses made of it have been with the tincture. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Buchu has muco-purulent discharges. Hale gives as indications: chronic disorders of genito-urinary organs with muco-purulent discharges, abundance of epithelium mixed with pus and mucous corpuscles.

PAGE 230

Irritable bladder with catarrh or gravel with spasmodic stricture. Prostatic disorders. Vaginal leucorrhoea. Undue secretions from mucous follicles of urethra, seminal vesicles or prostate produced by excessive sex or masturbation.

Clinical

Bladder disorders. Calculus. Catarrh. Gravel. Leucorrhoea. Prostate, disorders.

Compare

(1) Cop., Thuj., Pop., Chim.

(2) Diosm.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Baryta acetica

(acetate of barium)

Pharmacy

Bar-a. Barium acetate. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration.

History

Hering and Hahnemann combined the two, Baryta acetica and Baryta carbonate. Hering said "there is hardly any difference between the two and certainly none in the symptoms cured. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Bar-a. produces paralysis beginning at the limbs and spreading upward. Pruritus of aged.

Symptoms

MIND

Lack of self confidence. Forgetful. Wavering long between opposite decisions.

Back

Lumbago.

Face

Feeling of cobweb in face.

Limbs

Crawling with burning stitches. Paralysis. Rheumatic pain in muscles and joints.

Drawing pain down whole left leg.

Compare

(1) Bar-c.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Baryta carbonica

(carbonate of barium)

Pharmacy

Bar-c. Baryta carbonica. Carbonate of Barium. Bar-c. with which are included symptoms of Baryta acetica. Trituration of carbonate.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Bar-c. is specially indicated in infancy and old age. Dwarfish children and childish old people. Elderly people who are overweight.

It has cured a case of fetid foot-sweat with spells of despondency, seeking solitude, sobbing and crying.

Clarke cured an advanced case of thoracic aneurysm with the 3x. Bar-c. has cured tumors of several kinds. Induration in the breasts. Sarcoma in neck with burning. Fatty tumors, especially about the neck. Swelling and induration of glands.

Bar-c. has cured baldness in young people, tinea, wens. The scalp is very sensitive to touch. Enlarged glands in occiput and neck. It has proved curative in the habitual colic of children who do not thrive, enlarged mesenteric glands, hungry, but refuse food, swallowing painful.

A case has been recorded in which Bar-c. removed in an old man a pain, coming suddenly in hollow of knee and running down back of leg like a thin stream of hot fluid or molten metal, running down under the skin.

Homeopathic

Bar-c. is a cardio-vascular poison acting on the muscular coats of heart and vessels. Arterial fibrosis. Blood-vessels soften and degenerate, become distended and aneurysms, ruptures and apoplexies result.

Affects glandular structures and useful in general degenerative changes, especially in coats of arteries and senility.

PAGE 231

Many cases of aneurysm have been cured with Baryta, mostly in lower potencies. It corresponds to the atheromatous condition.

Bar-c. for those liable to take cold easily, sore throat from cold, glandular disorders. There is a tendency to enlargement of the glands with indurations especially tonsils, cervical and prostate. Takes cold easily and then always have swollen tonsils. Catarrh of posterior sinuses with frequent nosebleeds.

This remedy brings aid to scrofulous children, if they are backward mentally and physically. Dull, and apathetic. Marasmus. Dwarfish, they do not grow and develop. Scrofulous ophthalmia with a swollen abdomen. Persons subject to quinsy, which is prone to suppurate, gums bleed easily.

Diseases of old men when degenerative changes begin in cardiac and cerebral vascular. Old men who have enlarged prostate or indurated testes. Very sensitive to cold offensive foot-sweats, very weak and weary, must sit or lie down or lean on something. Averse to meeting strangers.

Often useful in the dyspepsia of the young who have masturbated and who suffer from seminal emissions together with cardiac irritability and palpitations.

Cysts. Sarcoma with burning. Vascular softening and dilation, aneurysm, ruptures, strokes. Lipomas, fatty tumors. Emaciation of persons who were well nourished. Prostration, weariness, constant inclination to lie down, sit or lean on something. Upper half of the body feels stiff and numb. Too tired even to eat. Paralytic effects.

Clinical

Aneurysm. Atrophy. Baldness. Brain disorders. Down's syndrome. Cysts. Esophagus,

spasms. Foot sweat. Glandular swellings. Hemorrhoids. **Heart** disorders. Memory defective. Paralysis. Parotiditis. Prostate, enlarged. Quinsy. Strokes. Throat, sore. Tonsils, enlarged. Tumors. Warts. Wens.

Causations

Ill effects of checked foot sweat.

Constitutions

Bar-c. has a marked influence on the growth especially of children and old people, who become childish. In children the growth is retarded, they become dwarfish mentally and physically, children are late coming into usefulness to take on their responsibilities and do their work. It is a remedy for early senility and when degenerative changes in old men begin in heart, brain and vascular system. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better walking in open air. Better from cold food, warm wraps, when alone. Worse while thinking of symptoms from washing. Worse from company, cold air, cold damp, cold exposure to feet and head. Worse from odors, heat of sun. Worse warm food, heat of sun, (headache), near warm stove, (headache). Worse from raising arms, worse from mental emotion. Worse lying on painful side, on left side. Worse after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Mistrustful. Shy of strangers. Forgets her errand or word in her mouth. Loss of memory, mental weakness. Irresolute. Lost confidence in himself. Bashful. Timid. Cowardly. Hides behind the furniture and keeps the hands over the face, peeping through the fingers. Senile dementia. Increasing mental weakness. Beclouded mind. Confusion. Idiocy. Childish and thoughtless behavior. Grief over trifles. Slow mental grasp and backward. Whining mood. Silly, absurd. Talking mania during menses in young girls. Child does not want to play but sits in the corner doing nothing. Children cannot remember to learn.

Abdomen

Habitual colic of children who do not thrive and though apparently hungry refuse food. Children with large abdomen. Hard and tense, tender, distended with emaciation of body. Colicky. Mesenteric glands hard and swollen. Pain in abdomen swallowing food. Habitual colic with hunger, but food is refused. As if intestines fell from one side to other on turning in bed.

Back

Glands swollen in nape and occiput. Chronic torticollis. Weakness of spine. Pulsation in back after emotions. Fatty tumors upon the neck. Bruised pain between scapulae. Stiffness in sacrum.

Chest

Stitches in chest, worse inspiration. Pains in the chest, mitigated partly by belching and by external heat. Sensation of soreness in the chest. Fullness and pressive heaviness, especially when ascending.

PAGE 232

Ears

Hardness of hearing. Crackling noise, worse swallowing, walking. Glands around ears painful and swollen. Eruptions on lobes of ears. Reverberation on blowing nose.

Eyes

Pupils dilate and contract quickly. Photophobia. Gauze before eyes. Fiery sparks before eyes in dark. Cataracts. (Calc-p., Sil.). Pressure deep in eyes better looking downward. Light dazzles. Opaque cornea. Eyelids are granular, thickened.

Face

Pale, puffed, sensation as of cobweb. (Alum.) Face deep red with purple lips and great congestion of the blood. Eruption on the face. Lips dry and cracked. Swelling of upper lip, with burning pain. Lips pendulous. Acute pain in the joint on closing the jaws. Swelling of the submaxillary glands, with induration.

Female

Atrophy of ovaries and breasts. Amenorrhea. Leucorrhoea, immediately before menses. Menses scanty, last only one day. Before menses, pain in stomach and lumbar back. Genitals feel numb.

Food

Hungry, but refuses food. Sudden disgust while eating. Aversion to sweet things, fruits especially plums. Worse after warm food. Better from cold diet. Weakness of digestion.

Head

Brain feels loose, better cold air. Hair falls out. Baldness of vertex. Heavy pressure over eyes. Stitching pain when standing in sun. Wens on scalp. Dry eruptions or moist crusts on the scalp.

Heart

Cardiac symptoms after suppressed foot sweat or after masturbation. **Heart** feels bruised, sore. Palpitation and distress in region of heart. Palpitation when lying on left side, when thinking of it. Palpitation felt in head. Pulse full and hard. Arteriosclerosis. High blood pressure. Aneurysm.

Kidneys

Every time patient urinates, his hemorrhoids come down. Urging to urinate, cannot retain the urine. Burning in urethra, while urinating. Frequent urination. Urine is dark brown, scanty.

Limbs

Pain in axillary glands. Pain in deltoid on raising arms. Limbs feel numb. Numbness from knees to scrotum better when sitting. Fingers numb. Pain in joints, burning pains in lower limbs. Trembling of feet and of hands while writing. Cold, foul foot sweat. Pain in the knees, while kneeling. Cold, clammy feet. (Calc.) Fetid foot-sweats. Toes and soles sore, soles painful when walking. Soles feel hot or bruised at night during sleep.

Lungs

Asthma of old people, worse wet, warm air. Chronic bronchitis. Dry suffocative cough in old people, full of mucus but lacking strength to expectorate. Cough is worse every change of weather. (Senega.) Cough worse in the presence of strangers, eating warm food. Paralytic aphonia. Larynx feels as if smoke were inhaled. Lungs feel full of smoke.

Male

Enlarged prostate gland. Genitals flabby. Testicles indurated. Impotency. Premature emissions. Diminished desire. Erections when riding. Falling asleep during sex. Genitals feel numb. Painful nodes in breast in old fat men.

Mouth

Mouth feels numb. Whole mouth filled with vesicles, especially inside the cheek. Saliva runs out, while asleep. Feter oris, unnoticed by himself. Awakes with dry mouth. Gums bleed and retract. Tongue, weak, paralyzed, hard in old people, cannot speak. Burning soreness or vesicles on tip or under the tongue. Toothache worse before menses.

Nose

Dry, sneezing, worse blowing it. Coryza with swelling of upper lip and nose. Sensation of smoke in nose. Discharge of thick, yellow mucus. Frequent nosebleeds. Scabs around wings of nose.

Rectum

Crawling in rectum. Constipation with hard, knotty stools. Hemorrhoids protrude on urinating. Oozing at anus. Diarrhea with lumbar ache. Stools are hard, knotty. Hemorrhoids protrude, while urinating. Crawling in the rectum. Oozing at anus.

PAGE 233

Skin

Intolerable itching and tingling over the whole body at night. Sensation like the pricks of burning needles, itching and crawling sensations. Burning sarcoma. Excoriation and oozing in several parts of the skin. Injuries in the skin healing with difficulty. Swelling and induration of the glands. Warts. Acne. Lipomas. Cysts. Whitlows.

Sleep

Sleepiness in the daytime. Sleepiness and weariness on slightest exertion. Talking in sleep, awakens frequently, feels too hot. Twitching during sleep. Sleep, agitated, with frequent waking and anxious dreams.

Stomach

Waterbrash, hiccough and eructation, which relieves pressure as of a stone. Pain and weight immediately after a meal with epigastric tenderness. (Kali-c.) Pain while fasting and after eating. Sore spot in stomach. Weak digestion of old people with possible malignancy, better cold food. Dyspepsia of young masturbators or with seminal emissions.

Temperature

Strong disposition to chilliness. Chilliness relieved by external heat. Flushes of heat, more at night. Sweat on single parts, one hand, one foot, one side of body, face, stinking of feet.

Throat

Submaxillary glands and tonsils swollen. Takes cold easily with stitches and smarting pain. Tonsils inflamed with swollen veins. Suppurating tonsils from every cold. Enlarged tonsils. Quinsy. Smarting pain when swallowing, worse empty swallowing. Feeling of a plug in pharynx. Can swallow liquids only. Pain in throat, worse empty swallowing. Spasm of esophagus as soon as food enters esophagus, causes gagging and choking. (Merc-c., Graph.) Sudden waterbrash. Throat troubles from over use of voice. Stinging pain in tonsils, pharynx or larynx. Submaxillary gland swollen. Much burning in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo when standing in the sun, sharp pain extending through head.

Vertigo of elderly people with nausea, worse stooping, when lifting arms up.

Comments

A paralytic condition runs throughout the pathogenesis. There is paralysis of mind and body. Mistrust, want of self-confidence, aversion to strangers. The child does not want to play. Deficient memory. Children cannot remember and learn. Sensation as if brain loose. Vertigo: with nausea from stooping, when lifting arms up in old people. Pressure and sticking in brain, at vertex on waking.

On the face there are rough, dry and herpetic eruptions. Dark redness. Tension of whole face as if white of egg had dried on it, as if a cobweb, (Bar. acet.) over face, temples and scalp.

Painful swelling of parotid and of submaxillary glands. The sense of smell is very acute. There is an illusion of smell as of pine smoke. Nosebleed before menses. The tongue is paralyzed. Salivation, saliva runs out during sleep.

The digestion is weak after eating, pressing in stomach and pain in hard, swollen abdomen. Sensation of soreness of stomach, while eating it feels as if the food had to force its way through some raw place.

The anus is sore and humid. Hemorrhoids protrude with urination as well as stool. Constipation with hard, knotty stools, hemorrhoids, burning and soreness. The paralytic condition appears in the sexual organs. Soreness and moistening between scrotum and thighs. Impotence. Enlarged prostate.

There is also a paralytic condition of the respiratory organs. There is a feeling in the larynx as if inspiring smoke or pitch. Hoarseness and loss of voice from cough, mucus in larynx and trachea. Suffocating catarrh and paralysis of lungs in old people. Sensation as if lungs full of smoke.

There is a spasmodic cough like whooping cough from, roughness and tickling in throat and pit of stomach.

PAGE 234

Cough is worse evening until midnight after getting feet cold, exercise, lying left side, cold air, thinking of it.

Palpitations with soreness of heart, worse lying on left side, worse thinking of it. Violent long lasting palpitation, felt in head. Palpitation worse on exertion. Slightest exertion makes him feel tired and sleepy. These heart symptoms of Bar-c. are met with in many cases of aneurysm and atheroma and no remedy has a better record here.

A marked symptom is, pulsation in the back. Stiffness and tension in small of back in evening, especially while sitting, allowing neither to rise nor to bend backwards.

Painfulness of arms and swelling of axillary glands. Cold feet. Fetid perspiration of feet. Corns with burning and stinging. Burning and drawing pains are frequent in lower limbs.

Tearing in limbs with chilliness. Tension and shortening of muscles. Intolerable irritation all over like prickings and tingling, waking him at night. Itching, sore and humid skins. Warts. Burning pains are found in many parts. General soreness and sensitiveness. Small wounds ulcerate and get very sore. Offensive sweat of one side (mostly left).

Bar-c. has cold, clammy feet as notably as Calcarea. Chilliness predominates. Left side much affected. After eating, so weak cannot raise his hands too weak to masticate.

Compare

(1) Dig., Rad-br., Arag., Oxyt., Astrag. Alum.

(2) Ant-t. - paralysis of lungs.

(3) Bell., Calc. - scrofulosis, coryza, etc. Calc-i. - large tonsils, Caust. - paralysis, Cham., Chin.

(4) Con. - old people, Dulc. - catching cold, Fl-ac. - old people, Iod. - glands, Lach., Lyc. (tonsils).

(5) Mag-c., Merc. - colds, glands, diarrhea, Nat-c., Phos., Puls., Sep. (tinea),

(6) Sil. - glands, fetid foot-sweat, but Bar-c. lacks the head-sweat of Sil. and Sil. has self-will instead of the weak-mindedness of Bar-c.

(7) Sulph., Tell.

Relations

Antidote for poisonous doses: Epsom salts. Antidoted by: Ant-t., Bell., Camph., Dulc., Merc., Zinc. Incompatible: Calc. Compatible: after Scilla, Ars. Before and after Sulph. Complementary: Dulc., Silica, Psor.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Baryta iodata

(iodide of barium)

Pharmacy

Bar-i. Baryta iodata. Baric iodide. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration.

History

Bar-i. has been used empirically, especially in cases of glandular enlargement and new growths. The indications are suggested by its two elements. This remedy is used clinically for enlarged and indurated glands especially the tonsils and breasts. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

Baryta iodata has been used in breast cancer, enlarged glands, tumors of breast. Breast cancer after trauma, compare with Arnica, Bellis perennis, Calendula and Conium. Tumors and cancers following blows or other injuries, cuts punctured wounds, abrasions. Acts on the lymphatic system increased leucocytosis. Quinsy. Indurated glands, especially tonsils and breasts. Strumous ophthalmia with tumefaction of cervical glands and stunted growth. Breast cancer. Tumors.

Modalities

Better from cold open air. Worse from walking.

Clinical

Breast, cancer. Cancer. Glands, enlargement. Tumors.

Comments

Grimmer states: Baryta iodata has been used for breast cancer, enlarged glands, and tumors of the breast. These indications are from the provings of the two remedies making up the compound. Breast cancers after trauma. Tumors and cancers following blows or other injuries, cuts punctured wounds, abrasions.

PAGE 235

Compare

(1) Acon. lycotonum - swelling of cervical, axillary and breast glands.

(2) Lapis, Con. Merc., Iod., Carb-an.

SOURCES

Boericke. Grimmer.

Baryta muriatica

(barium chloride)

Pharmacy

Bar-m. Baryta muriatica. Chloride of Barium. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

The different salts of Baryta are called for in organic lesions of the aged and dwarfish, both mentally and physically. The symptoms of Bar-m. are like those of the other Barium salts, but it has a distinct character of its own. Convulsions are more marked in the muriate.

Many cases of aneurysm have been benefited by Bar-m. Both elements have a strong action on heart and arteries. It has cured whizzing and buzzing in ears, noises on chewing and swallowing.

In one poisoning case, that of a girl, the instant she swallowed the solution she exclaimed that she was on fire, vomitings, convulsions, pain in the head and complete deafness supervened and death within an hour.

Homeopathic

Baryta muriatica causes vascular degeneration causing hypertension when high systolic pressure with a comparatively low diastolic is present with cerebral and cardiac symptoms. Acts on lower digestive tract, especially rectum, on muscles and joints, giving stiffness and weakness as from walking too much.

Baryta muriatica has indurated and narrowing of the cardiac orifice with pain, immediately after eating and epigastric tenderness. This remedy has been repeatedly verified. Convulsions. Nymphomania and satyriasis. In every form of mania when the sexual desire is increased. Icy coldness of body with paralysis.

Enlargement of the glands and induration tonsils, pancreas. Also used in aneurysm and chronic hypertrophy of the tonsils. It is a convulsive remedy. Convulsive attacks occur periodically with starting and excessive tossing about. Electric shocks with convulsions.

Arteriosclerosis and cerebral disorders due to this condition. Arteriosclerosis (Aurum, Secale) where a high systolic pressure with a comparatively low diastolic tension is attended by cerebral and cardiac symptoms. Vertigo, due to cerebral anemia and noises in ears.

Multiple sclerosis of brain and cord. Voluntary muscular power gone but perfectly sensible. General feeling of lassitude in the morning, especially weakness of the legs with muscular stiffness. Icy coldness of the body with paralysis. Voluntary muscular power gone, but perfectly sensible. Great weakness, wants to lie down. Paresis after influenza and diphtheria.

Children who go around with their mouth open and who talk through the nose. Child lies on the abdomen all the time to shun the light. Stupid appearing, hard of hearing.

Hypertension and vascular degeneration. Increased tension of pulse. Headaches, but without acute crisis, occurring in old people, heaviness rather than pain.

Clinical

Aneurysm. Anus, abscess. Arteriosclerosis. Asthma. Convulsions. Deafness. Dyspepsia. Fistula. Glandular swellings. Gleet. Gonorrhea. Hypertension. Idiocy. Influenza. Leucorrhoea. Mania. Mumps. Multiple sclerosis. Nymphomania. Otorrhea. Pancreatitis. Paralysis. Scrofula. Infertility. Testicles disorders. Tinea capitis. Tinnitus. Tonsillitis. Tumors. Constitutions

Like Bar-c, this salt is also useful in old age and childhood, when mental and physical dwarfishness is present. Bar-m. acts on parotid glands and pancreas is suited to scrofulous children. Attacks of tonsillitis occurring spring in and autumn. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

PAGE 236

Symptoms

MIND

Stupid appearance. Idiocy. Sexual mania in every form when sexual desire is increased.

Abdomen

Distressing throbbing in abdomen, (Sel.) Induration of pancreas. Abdominal aneurysm. Inguinal glands swollen.

Back

Enlargement and induration of cervical glands. Pains in the back. Eruption at the nape of the neck.

Chest

Catarrh with heat. Heat in the upper part of the chest. Oppression.

Ears

Earache, better sipping cold water. Offensive otorrhea. Inflates middle ear on blowing nose. Hard of hearing. Noises on chewing and swallowing or sneezing. Whizzing and buzzing.

Eyes

Eyes fixed and immovable. Shuns light, child lies all the time on its face. Pupils **dilated and insensible**, with fixed look. Blennorrhoeal of the eyes, of the ears, and of the nose.

Face

Pulling pains in the muscles of the face. Painful nodosity at the point of the nose with slight pricking. Parotids swollen.

Female

Induration of ovaries. Tumor or atrophy of ovaries. Infertility. Menses, too early. Pains as from a bruise, in the pelvis. Leucorrhoea. Nymphomania.

Food

Loss of appetite. Thirst.

Head

Headache with vomiting. Heaviness of head in elderly people. Very purulent eruptions on the scalp. Scabby eruptions on the head and on the neck.

Heart

Throbbing of the heart accelerated. Palpitation of the heart. **Heart**-beats irregular, pulse scarcely perceptible.

Kidneys

Great increase in uric acid, diminution of chlorides. Urine frequent, involuntary, and painful, Urine yellowish, very offensive. Flow of urine. Whitish sediment in the urine.

Limbs

Toes cramp up, better drawing up the limbs. Fatigue of legs as from long walk with stiffness of joints.

Lungs

Weak voice. Dry cough. Chronic cough of scrofulous children. Bronchial disorders of elderly people with cardiac dilation. Facilitates expectoration. Great accumulation and rattling of mucus with difficult expectoration. Senile asthma.

Male

Frequent emission of semen. Swelling of the testes. Buboos after suppressed gonorrhoea.

Mouth

Swelling of the salivary glands and of the palate. Tongue loaded. Tongue and mouth dry. Fetor of the mouth, as if from mercury. Putrid taste in the mouth, also of food.

Nose

Coryza. Sneezing in sleep without waking.

Rectum

Spasmodic pain in rectum. Feces slimy. Easy evacuation. Chronic, painless diarrhea or diarrhea with violent colic. Stools jelly-like with blood. Stools white, hard as stones.

Skin

Burning and pricking in excoriated places. Small itchy eruptions on the head, nape of the neck, abdomen, and thighs. The glands are inflamed and ulcerated. Hemorrhage.

Stomach

Burning pain in the stomach. Sensation of heat, ascending from the stomach to the chest and head. Gone feeling at epigastrium. Retching and vomiting. Vomiting in the morning, with anxiety. Vomiting of a small quantity of water, with nausea.

Temperature

General dry heat, night and day. Redness and heat of the face. Pulse frequent and full. Tertian fever. Increased perspiration. Cold sweat.

Throat

Suppuration of tonsils after every cold. Swallowing difficult. Tonsillitis. Tonsils enlarged and infected. Uvula elongated. Paresis of pharynx and eustachian tubes with sneezing and noises. Throat feel too wide open. Varicose veins of throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo due to cerebral anemia and noises in the ears. Vertigo, swimming before the eyes, things turn round. Head confused and heavy.

Comments

Periodical attacks of convulsions with excessive excitement of the limbs. Idiocy. Mania with increase of sexual desire, "in every form of mania as soon as the sexual desire is increased." Offensive otorrhea. Parotid glands hard and swollen, especially right.

PAGE 237

Deafness. Great salivation and odor from mouth as from mercurialization. Swelling of salivary glands. Disposition to tonsillitis. There is great indigestion. Below stomach to left a hardness from which paroxysms of Dyspnea come. Induration of pancreas.

Distressing throbbing in abdomen with abdominal aneurysm. The earache is better by sipping cold water.

Compare

(1) In sclerotic degenerations, especially of spinal cord, liver and heart. Plb. met. and Plb-i.

- (2) Aur-m.
- (3) Con. - indurations of abdominal glands.
- (4) Iod., Kali-i. and Iris (pancreas), Sel. (pulsations in abdomen).
- (5) Useful after Ars. in extravasations of blood.
- (6) The vomiting is antidoted by Absinthe.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Fagus sylvatica

Beech

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Beech. *Fagus sylvatica*. The remedy is prepared by the boiling method. Small twigs and male and female flowers, they are found on the same tree, are boiled for half an hour. The boiled water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Together with the remedies Rock Water, Vine, Vervain and Chicory, this remedy belongs to Bach's group of Over-care for Others' Welfare. These five remedies deal with attitudes of control and over-care towards others. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

People in need of Beech may appear haughty and rigid in body posture, in some cases, frequently raised eyebrows can be observed. Fault-finding, criticism and intolerance are predominant traits. The attitude may also be less condescending, more nagging and dissatisfied.

In the treatment of persecutory delusions or paranoid personality disorders, Beech lessens the tendency to overly criticize others and fit them into a specific image with threatening features (Holly, Willow).

Symptoms

MIND

The mind is narrowed in perception, tolerance and judgment, although one believes oneself to have the right attitude and capacity for assessment. This results in self-deception. The ego raises itself above others with the self-appointed right to assume critical judgment on another's expression of life. It is a state of arrogance, an attempt to impress upon others one's own standards of assessment considered special or perfect.

Judging others creates superiority and those criticized are held low, condescended against. Oftentimes, one actually does not want them to measure up to one's own perfect style, so that one may continue to consider oneself special. The mind does not want others to move up in standard and it gives more personal satisfaction to keep them in their place.

There is often an underlying sadness, a personal loss of a more perfect reality that is mourned. To have personal perfect standards and finding reality wanting implies a loss, a sense of being let down. In many cases, if grief was not allowed to be fully worked

through there may develop a Beech state. The event or person is criticized or rejected, instead of mourned.

SOURCES

Bach.

Belladonna

(deadly nightshade)

Pharmacy

Bell. Belladonna. *Atropa belladonna*. Deadly Nightshade. N. O. Solanaceae. Greece, Italy, Britain. Tincture of whole plant when beginning to flower. Historical dose: All potencies, first to thirtieth potency and higher.

History

Belladonna acts primarily on the brain and the diversity of its action on men and animals.

PAGE 238

On goats and rabbits it has no poisonous action whatever. On carnivorous animals it acts with moderate intensity. On man it acts with highest intensity.

Cases of Belladonna poisoning have frequently been mistaken for cases of scarlatina. But it is the smooth form only, these presenting a smooth, even, red surface that come under its controlling action and prophylaxis. When such an epidemic is about, any one who may be exposed to infection may obtain almost certain immunity by taking Belladonna two or three times a day.

A striking picture of Bell. is sometimes seen in cases of worm-fever. A case of a pale, feeble child aged 3 reported by Lutze had the following symptoms:

Awakened or at least sits up at night in bed screaming, cannot be pacified, wets bed at night, passes worms now and then, cheeks and ear-tips brilliant scarlet, other parts of face, especially round mouth, white as snow, eyes brilliant, staring, pupils dilated. Skin dry and hot like fire. On being spoken to flew into a violent rage. Cina 200c had ameliorated. Belladonna 100,000c cured permanently.

Corresponds to the symptoms of "air-sickness" in aviators. Give as preventive. Belladonna has cured a very severe headache in a nervous man occurring whenever he was exposed to tobacco smoke.

Homeopathic

Belladonna acts upon nerve centers producing twitching, convulsions and pain. Belladonna produces an active congestion, furious excitement, perverted special senses, twitching, convulsions and pain. It has a marked action on the vascular system, skin and glands.

Belladonna stands for violence of attack and suddenness of onset. Belladonna is often associated with hot, red skin, flushed face, dilated pupils, throbbing carotids, excited mental state, hyperesthesia of all senses, delirium, restless sleep, convulsive movements, dryness of mouth and throat with aversion to water, neuralgic pains that come and go suddenly. (Oxyt.)

Belladonna effects are sudden and violent. Burning heat, bright redness and dryness are very marked. Hot, body, part, discharges etc. Redness occurs in streaks. severe neuralgic pain, that comes and goes suddenly. Fullness, congestion especially to head and swelling are other characteristic features. Pains are throbbing, sharp, cutting, shooting or clawing

of maddening severity, coming and going in repeated attacks. Discharges are hot and scanty.

Bell. is a great children's remedy, as important than Cham. Complaints come suddenly, hot, red face, semi-stupor, every little while starting or jumping in sleep as if it might go into convulsions.

Scarlet fever and also prophylactic. Epileptic spasms followed by nausea and vomiting. Exophthalmic goiter. No thirst. Spasms, shocks, jerks and twitching. constrictions occur in parts of the body like throat, vagina etc. or in whole body. Sensitive to light, noise, jarring.

Epileptic attacks are followed by nausea and vomiting. Spasms are followed by prolonged unconsciousness. Throws the body forwards and backwards, chorea. Convulsions commence in the arm. Hydrophobia. Exophthalmic goiter with extreme thyroid toxemia. Hemorrhages, hot. Heat in body, parts are hot, swollen and dry. Useful in air-sickness. Right sided symptoms.

Clinical

Abscess, Acne. Amaurosis. Bladder weakness. Boils. Brain disorders. Bronchial glands, disease. Carbuncle. Colic. Constipation. Convulsions. Cough. Croup. Delirium. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Ear disorders. Epilepsy. Erysipelas. Eye disorders. Glandular swellings.

Goiter. Gout. Hemorrhoids. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Hydrocephalus. Hydrophobia. Hyperemia. Influenza. Intestinal fever. Kidney disorders. Lung disorders. Mania. Measles. Meningitis. Menses. Mumps. Neuralgia. Nymphomania. Paralysis. Peritonitis. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Pregnancy, disorders. Puerperal mania. Rheumatism. Rheumatic fever. Roseola. Scarletina. Sleep disorders. Strangury. Strokes. Throat, sore. Tongue disorders. Tonsillitis. Tuberculosis. Ulcers. Uterine disorders. Vaccinations. Vertigo. Whooping cough. Worm fever.

PAGE 239

Causations

Ill effects of hair cutting, head getting wet. Sausages. Sunstroke. Walking in wind or draught.

Constitutions

It is suited to plethoric persons with red face and to conditions where there is local plethora, that is inflammatory states with pain, throbbing, shiny redness as in acute gout. Is suited to the bilious, lymphatic temperament. Light hair and complexion, blue eyes. It grows in dry limestone soils and is the acute correlative of Calc. Its influence is felt more in intelligent and plethoric persons who are jovial and entertaining when well, but violent when sick, therefore a great children's remedy. Hematoma. **Planets:** Mars, Sun, Moon.

Modalities

Better from light covering, bending backward, semi-erect, rest in bed, standing. Better from leaning head against something, Bending or turning the affected part. Worse from heat of sun, if heated, drafts, on head, haircut, washing head. Worse after taking cold, light, noise, jarring, checked sweat touch, company, pressure, motion, worse from hanging down affected part afternoon, lying down, looking at shining objects or running water.

Worse afternoon, 3 p.m. , 11 p.m. , after midnight. Worse during the night and not day, morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium, frightful images, furious, rages, bites, strikes. Desire to escape or hide himself. Acuteness of all senses. Changeable moods. Hallucinations, sees monsters, hideous faces. Biting, striking, tearing mania.

Fear of imaginary things. Tendency to dance, laugh, sing, whistle. Constant moaning. Disinclined to talk. Excitable, easily weeps. Starts in fright at the approach of others. Spits on faces of other persons. Quarrelsome. Craving for snuff. Loss of consciousness.

Abdomen

Distended, hot worse touch of bed-clothes. Transverse colon distends and protrudes during abdominal colic. Cramp and colic, as if a hand has clutched some part. Tender, swollen. Pain as if clutched by a hand, worse jar, pressure. Cutting pain in epigastrium better bending backwards. Cutting pain across, stitches in left side of abdomen, when coughing, sneezing or touching it. Extreme sensitiveness to touch, bed-clothes, etc. (Lach.) Clawing pain around the navel. Bearing down in abdomen as if all the viscera would protrude through genitals. Pain in splenic region worse sneezing, coughing touch.

Back

Stiff neck and shoulder (right). Swelling of glands of neck. Back feels broken. Pain in nape, as if it would break. Pressure on dorsal region most painful. Lumbago with pain in hips and thighs.

Ears

Otitis media. Hot, sensitive and painful ears. Eardrum bulges and red. Pain causes delirium. Child cries out in sleep, throbbing and beating pain deep in ear, synchronous with heart beat. Tearing pain in middle and external ear. Humming noises. Parotid gland swollen. Sensitive to loud tones. Hearing very acute. Hematoma. Conditions of eustachian tube. Autophony, hearing one's voice in the ear. Noises in ears.

Eyes

Pupils dilated. Throbbing deep in eyes on lying down. **Eyes** feel swollen and protruding, Staring, brilliant, conjunctiva red, dry, burn, photophobia, shooting in eyes. Photophobia. Sees red flashes before vision. Diplopia, squinting, spasms of eyelids. Triplopia. Sensation as if eyes were half closed. Eyelids swollen. Fundus congested. Attacks of blindness, then yellow vision. Moonlight blindness. Sensation as if eyes were half closed. Eyelids feel sore, congested and swollen. Exophthalmus. Lachrymation like brine. Lines appear crooked when reading.

PAGE 240

Face

Becomes pale and red alternately. Red, bluish-red, hot, swollen and shining. Swelling of upper lip. Facial neuralgia with twitching muscles and flushed face. Spasmodic distortion of mouth (risus sardonicus). Convulsive motions of muscles of face. Lower jaw, as if drawn backwards.

Female

Metritis. Rigidity of the os. Menses increased, Bright red too early too profuse. Dragging around loins. Cutting pain from hip to hip. Labor pains come and go suddenly or ceasing. Menses and lochia very offensive and hot. Badly smelling hemorrhages, hot gushes of blood. Violent bearing down towards genitals, as if everything would fall out, better standing and sitting erect worse lying down. Dryness and heat of vagina. Pain in sacrum. Mastitis with throbbing, redness, streaks radiate from nipple. Breasts feel heavy, are hard and red. Tumors of breast, pain worse lying down. Useful in confinement of women who have their children late in life. Leucorrhea with colic.

Food

Loss of appetite. Averse to meat and milk. Desire for lemonade or lemons (which agree). Distaste for meat, acids, coffee, milk, beer. Great thirst for cold water. Dread of drinking. Abhorrence of liquids.

Head

Meningitis. Sunstroke. Vascular headache. Throbbing, hammering headache, worse temples, worse motion, better letting hair down, laying the hand on head, bending head backwards. Much throbbing and heat. Palpitations that reverberate in the head with labored breathing. Pain, fullness, especially in forehead, also occiput and temples. Headache from suppressed catarrhal flow. Sensitive to least contact. Sudden outcries. Pain worse light, noise, jar lying down and in afternoon, better by pressure and sitting in a semi-erect posture. Hydrocephalus with boring of head in the pillows, head drawn backward and rolls from side to side. Headache worse on right side and when lying down from having hair cut. Head sensitive to drafts and cold or washing hair. Feeling in the brain like swashing of water. It rises and falls in waves. Cold sensation in head at the middle of the forehead. Pulls her hair. Hair splits is dry and comes out.

Heart

Throbbing in carotid and temporal arteries. Throbbing all through body. Violent palpitation, reverberating in head with labored breathing. Palpitation from least exertion. Dichrotism. Heart seemed too large. Rapid but weakened pulse. Pulse full, hard, tense. Bubbling at the region of the heart.

Kidneys

Retention of urine with paralysis of bladder. Acute urinary infections. Sensation of motion in bladder as of a worm. Bladder region is sensitive. Involuntary urination, on lying down or when standing or at night, when sleepy during day. Prostatic hypertrophy. Frequent and profuse urination. Urine scanty with tenesmus, dark and turbid, loaded with phosphates. Hematuria where no pathological condition can be found.

Limbs

Jerks or spasms in limbs. Shooting pains along limbs. Joints swollen, red, shining with red streaks radiating. Trembling of limbs. Weakness and tottering gait. Heaviness and paralytic feeling in limbs. Shifting rheumatic pains.

Limbs

Phlegmasia alba dolens. Involuntary limping. Cold limbs. Lies or sits with feet crossed, cannot uncross them.

Liver

Acute pain in liver region, extending to shoulder and neck worse lying on it.

Lungs

Difficult, short quick respiration. Respiration oppressed, quick, unequal. Drying in nose, fauces, larynx and trachea. Cheyne-Stokes respiration (Cocaine, Op.) Tickling, short, dry cough, worse at night. Cough worse fine dust in air. Barking cough, whooping cough with pain in stomach before attack with expectoration of blood. Cough with pain in left hip. Stitches in chest when coughing. Child cries before cough. Moaning at every breath. Cough worse yawning. Larynx feels sore. Larynx very painful, feels as if a foreign body were in it with cough. Hoarse, loss of voice. Painless hoarseness. High piping voice. Asthma in hot damp weather.

Male

Testicles hard, drawn up inflamed. Nocturnal sweat of genitals. Flow of prostatic fluid. Desire diminished. Soft painless tumor on glans.

Mouth

Dry and hot. Hot breath. Tongue is red, hot, swollen and painful. Strawberry tongue. Edges of tongue red. Red streak in middle of tongue, wider at tip. Tongue hangs out of the mouth in children. Forepart of the tongue cold and dry. Chewing motions of the mouth as though chewing or sucking. Stammering speech. Lock-jaw.

Nose

Red and swollen. Nosebleeds with red face. Coryza, mucus mixed with blood. Tingling in tip of nose. Imaginary odors. Odor of tobacco intolerable.

Rectum

Stinging pain in rectum, spasmodic stricture. Hemorrhoids with back pain as if breaking, more sensitive with backache. Prolapsed anus. (Ign., Podo.) Involuntary stools. Stools are green, dysenteric or contain chalky lumps. Thin, green, dysenteric in lumps like chalk. Shuddering during stool.

Skin

Bright, red, glossy. Alternate redness and paleness of the skin. Dry and hot, swollen, sensitive, scarlet, smooth. Erythema, pustules on face. Glands swollen, tender, red. Acne rosacea. Intense dermatitis. Scarlatina. Erysipelas. Boils, returning every spring. Indurations following inflammations. Suppurative wounds.

Sleep

Moans and tosses about in sleep. Jerks during sleep. Restless, crying out, gritting of teeth. Kept awake by pulsation of blood-vessels. Screams out in sleep. Sleeplessness with drowsiness.

Staring when closing the eyes of during sleep. Frightful dreams of quarrels, fire, robbers, assassins. Sees frightful visions on closing eyes. Sleeps with hands under the head. (Ars., Plat.) Heavy sleep with hot skin.

Stomach

Pain in stomach extending to shoulder and throat worse pressure. Spasms of stomach. Constriction, pain runs to spine. Empty retching. Spasmodic pain in epigastrium. Spasmodic hiccough with sweat and convulsions. Nausea and vomiting. Uncontrollable vomiting. Vomits everything with paleness and weakness.

Teeth

Throbbing pain in teeth. Grinding of teeth. Gumboil. Toothache better biting.

Temperature

High fever. Delirium. Hot head with cold limbs. Feet icy cold. Burning, pungent, steaming, heat. Blood-vessels, distended. Perspiration dry only on head. No thirst with fever. Skin hot, but moist and dry alternately.

Throat

Dry and hot. Tonsils enlarged. Tonsillitis worse right side. Dry, as if glazed, angry-looking congestion (Gins.). Redness, worse on right side. Tonsils enlarged. Throat feels constricted. Swallowing difficult, worse liquids. Muscles of swallowing very sensitive. Drinks in sips. Must take a drink to swallow solid food. When swallowing, bends head forward and lifts up knees. Sensation of a lump. Esophagus is dry, feels contracted. spasms in throat.

Throat

Urging to swallow with choking. Scraping sensation. Hypertrophy of mucous membrane. Clutches at during epilepsy.

Vertigo

Vertigo with falling to left side or backwards. Vertigo, worse stooping and rising from stooping.

Comments

An enormous number of the symptoms of Bell. are developed in and from the head and sensorium. Conformably with this, the pains of Bell. run downwards, i.e. , away from the head. (Sil. and Gels. have a pain running up the back).

PAGE 242

To understand right the action and uses of this great medicine it is necessary to bear in mind some leading features which characterize its action in all parts of the organism.

The several points to be remembered about Belladonna are that it is a medicine which has great general sensitiveness and also sensitiveness of the special senses, sensitive to light to slightest noise to motion or jar as when some one touches the bed. This is one feature which renders Bell. so appropriate in hydrophobia.

It is a chilly medicine, sensitive to changes from warm to cold to drought of air to damp weather to chilling from having the head uncovered or having the hair cut, better from being wrapped up warmly in a room.

Under this remedy there is a remarkable quickness of sensation or of motion, the eyes snap and move quickly. The pains come and go suddenly no matter how long they may last. They are in great variety, but throbbing, burning and stabbing are very characteristic: "stabbing from one temple to the other."

The great intensity and variety of the head pains has caused Bell. to be regarded as the headache medicine par excellence. Congestion of blood to the head. Vertigo, mostly at night on turning over in bed or when getting up in the morning, also when walking and on every change of position.

Headache with flushed face and brilliant eyes, dilated pupils. Feeling in brain like swashing of water.

Throbbing, pulsating headache with beating arteries and violent palpitation of the heart.

In the mental sphere are mania, rage, disposition to bite, scratch and tear things.

Fantastic illusions when closing eyes. Dull and sleepy, half asleep and half awake.

Spasms and twitchings are very marked.

Many disorders of vision. Heat, redness and burning are three great characteristic notes of Bell. and are constantly cropping out in the pathogenesis.

The face is purple, red and hot or yellow. Redness and pallor alternate. The mouth is exceedingly dry without thirst. Stinging in esophagus, worse swallowing or talking. Esophagus feels contracted. Sensation of a hand clutching intestines. Stool in lumps like chalk. Spasmodic contraction of anus, obstinate constipation.

Bleeding hemorrhoids, back pains as if breaking. The menstrual flow is hot of light color or bad smell.

Cough short, dry, tickling, similar to cough of Rumex and Phos. Whooping cough with crying or pains before the attack, flushed face, nosebleed and bloody expectoration, sparks before eyes, stitches in spleen involuntary stool and urine. Paralysis of lungs and heart (vagus nerve). Violent palpitation of heart.

Stitches in chest. Swellings of breast with bright red streaks radiating from center of inflammation. Rheumatism worse by motion. Sweat on covered parts only.

A very general characteristic of Bell. is worse on lying down. It refers to headache and all kinds of inflammatory disorders. Some characteristic symptoms are: "Tenderness of abdomen, worse by least jar. Pressing downward as if contents of abdomen would issue through vulva, worse mornings often associated with pain in back as if it would break."

Starting, twitching or jumping in sleep. Moaning in sleep. "Sleepy, but cannot sleep."

The characteristic skin of Bell is: "Uniform, smooth, shining, scarlet redness, so hot that it imparts a burning sensation to the hand of one who feels it. Sweat on covered parts only" is also a marked symptom of Bell.

The almost absolute deafness in cases is noteworthy in connection with Dr. Cooper's cure of a very chronic case of deafness with single drop doses of Bell.

Bell. is predominantly a right-side medicine: right side of head, right eye, right ear, right face, right teeth, right hypochondrium, right chest, right upper limb, right lower limb.

PAGE 243

Compare

(1) Glon., Hyos., Stram.

(2) Sanguisorba officinalis - Profuse, long-lasting menses, especially in nervous patients with congestive symptoms to head and limbs. Passive hemorrhages at menopausal.

Chronic metritis. Hemorrhage from lungs. Varicose veins and ulcers.

(3) Mandragora - A narcotic of the ancients. Restless excitability and bodily weakness. Desire for sleep. Anti-periodic properties like Chin. and Aranea. Useful in epilepsy and hydrophobia, also Cetonia.

(4) Hyos. - less fever, more agitation, Stram. - more sensorial excitement, frenzy.

(5) Hoitzia - A Mexican drug, similar in action to Bell. It useful in fever, scarlatinal eruption, measles, urticaria, etc. High fever with eruptive fevers. Dry mouth and throat, red face injected eyes, delirium.

Relations

Calc. is often required after Bell. Antidotes to Belladonna: Camph, Coff., Op., Acon.

Complementary: Bor., Hep., Merc., Nat-m. Calc. Especially in semi-chronic and constitutional diseases. Incompatible: Acet-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bellis perennis

(daisy)

Pharmacy

Bell-p. *Bellis perennis*. Daisy. N. O. Composite Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, mother tincture to 30c. For external use, 2 teaspoonfuls of the mother tincture are diluted in half a liter of water, for compresses.

Herbal

The old name of "Wound-wort" or "Bruise-wort," shows one of the main spheres of the action of *Bellis* and allies it in action with its fellow Composite, *Arnica* and *Calendula*. The daisy is a flower which is repeatedly trodden upon and always comes up smiling afterwards. Being the "day's eye" may be the sign of its too early waking propensities.

Dr. Burnett is the chief authority for its homeopathic uses. "It acts very much like *Arnica*, even to the production of erysipelas." He has cured with its aid several cases of tumors originating in a blow. "Stasis" and "fatigue" are the principal notes of the action. Exudations and swellings of many kinds. Fagged womb. Varicose veins. The giddiness of elderly people (cerebral stasis).

Burnett says "It is a princely remedy for old laborers, especially gardeners." Overworked old laborers and workmen, head sufferings of elderly working gardeners, commercial travelers, railway spine. Burnett has generally given it in the mother tincture.

Homeopathic

Bellis perennis acts upon the muscular fibers of the blood-vessels. Great muscular aches and soreness. Lameness of joints, as if sprained. Venous congestion, due to mechanical causes. First remedy in injuries to the deeper tissues after major surgical work (*Calen.*). Results of injuries to nerves with intense soreness and intolerance of cold bathing. After gout, debility of limbs.

Excellent remedy for sprains and bruises. Near and remote effects of blows, falls, accidents, railway spine. It is useful in deep trauma or septic wounds to the internal organs after major surgical operations.

Bellis per. removes the swellings due to injuries. Tumors or cysts from injury. Injuries to the nerves with intense soreness better by cold bathing. Feeling of bruising of the whole body, especially the back. Exhaustion with need to move, which eases the pain. Muscular and joint pains. Pain in the right deltoid muscle.

Venous stasis, swelling, come within the range of this remedy. Trauma of the pelvic organs from kicks, blows and surgery. Sore, bruised feeling in the pelvic region, worse since childbirth. Belchings.

PAGE 244

Externally in nevi. Rheumatic symptoms. Acne. Boils all over. Pains are hard, aching, squeezing or throbbing. Development of chronic conditions which may become cancerous.

Hemorrhages. *Bellis* affects the blood vessels causing venous stasis and varicose veins. Pus acrid destroying hair. Unbearable pain that drives to distraction, worse heat better cold. Patients feel tired and exhausted, desire to lie down. It removes the ill effects of excess of masturbation. Arterial sclerosis. Vascular cerebral sclerosis. Trigeminal neuralgia.

Clinical

Acne. Artery diseases. Boils. Brain, softening. Exudations. Fatigue. Giddiness. Gout. Headache. Indigestion. Injury. Masturbation. Miscarriages. Menopausal. Mydriasis. Pregnancy, complaints. Psoriasis. Railway spine. Rheumatism. Sleeplessness. Spleen disorders. Stasis. Trauma. Tumors. Uterus, fatigued. Varicose veins.

Causations

Ill effects of cold drinks, when overheated. Exposure to wet or getting chilled when overheated. Affections due to cold wind. Blows. Falls. Injury. Accidents. Childbirth. Overexertion. Overwork. Surgical operations.

Constitutions

It is a suitable remedy to old gardeners, farmers, laborers and commercial travelers. Carbo-fluorica types with tendency to visceral ptosis, laxity of the ligaments and hemorrhages. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from continued motion, cold applications. Better from heat, food and pressure. Worse from injuries, sprains. Worse left side, hot bath and warmth of bed, before storms, cold wind. Worse from touch, cold baths or drinks, becoming chilled when hot, hot bath, surgical operations. Worse from cold and immobility.

Symptoms

MIND

Impulse to move. Ideas slow, difficult. Very excitable, makes himself noticed by those around him. Insomnia between 3 a.m. and 5 a.m. Dreams of anger.

Abdomen

Abdominal muscles lame. Diarrhea and large amounts of gas. Soreness of abdominal walls and of uterus. Fullness about the spleen. Stitches in spleen, sore, enlarged. Bloating, rumbling in bowels. Sharp pain in the right iliac cavity. Polyps of the buccal and intestinal mucous membranes. Pain in the appendix. Chronic appendicitis. Chronic inflammation of the gall bladder.

Back

Falls on coccyx. Railway spine.

Breasts

Breasts and uterus engorged. Breast tumor or cancer after injury.

Chest

Angina pectoris.

Eyes

Eye injury or strain. Catarrhal conjunctivitis. Conjunctivitis with excoriation and irritating discharge.

Female

Injury to female organs. Uterus prolapsed. Prolapse of the bladder and vagina. Pelvic cramping pain, spreading to the back. Sore, aching pains after childbirth. Uterus feels sore, as if squeezed. Varicose veins with pregnancy. During pregnancy inability to walk. Tendency to hemorrhage. Viscous, irritating leucorrhoea. Painful menses. Feeling of downward pressure in the uterus. Metrorrhagia. Metritis. Cervicitis.

Food

Desire for exotic food. Effects of cold or iced drinks when heated. Insatiable hunger.

Head

Headache from occiput to top of head. Forehead feels contracted. Bruised soreness. Itching around scalp and over back, worse from hot bath and bed. Shooting pain. Head heavy on waking with feeling of blood in the head.

Head

Attack of migraine with pain in the eyes and watery nasal secretion. Drawing pains in the head and around the trigeminal region. Better by holding the head tightly.

Heart

Rhythmic anomalies. Irregular pulse. Extra systole. Palpitations. Spasms and precordial pain, spreading to the right shoulder. **Coronary thrombosis**. Angina pectoris. Non-inflammatory lesion of the myocardium. Cardiac neurosis.

Limbs

Muscular and joint rheumatism. Hematoma. Post-traumatic and rheumatic myalgic pains. Joints sore, muscular soreness. Itching on back and flexor surfaces of thighs. Pain down anterior of thigh. Wrist feels contracted as from elastic band around joint. Sprains with great soreness.

PAGE 245

Liver

Tingling in the hepatic region.

Lungs

Acute bronchitis. Hemoptysis. Pulmonary atelectasis.

Mouth

Stomatitis. Angina. Pain in the tongue and mucous membranes of the mouth. Small ulcerations and cracks and chapping of the lips. Lip herpes. Burning sensation on the tip of the tongue and edges of the tongue are red. Improved by drinking cold water. Toothache improved by heat. Impression that the teeth are too long. Dental neuralgia.

Nose

Watery, irritating secretion. Loss of sense of smell. Nosebleeds. Sinusitis. Rhinitis.

Rectum

Yellow, painless diarrhea, foul odor, worse at night.

Skin

Boils with itching and burning sensation. Ecchymosis, swelling, very sensitive to touch. Venous congestion due to mechanical causes. Varicose veins with bruised sore feeling. Exudations and swellings. Acne. Red papules and blisters. Herpes. Hematoma. Skin dry, cracked. Itching, aggravated by heat in bed and in a hot bath, improved by the cold. Anthrax. Seeping eczema. Nevus.

Sleep

Wakes early in morning and cannot get to sleep again.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Aerophagy. Heavy feeling, vomiting, acrid belching. Cannot bear the weight of clothing on the stomach. Pain improved by eating and by pressure.

Temperature

Fever with shivering.

Throat

Pain on swallowing, feeling of itching in the throat. Huskiness. Feeling of rawness of the mucus membranes, heavy cough. When coughing, feels a sharp pain the thorax. Acute and chronic laryngitis.

Vertigo

Vertigo in elderly persons with cerebral stasis. Headaches with vertigo, improved by fresh air and by leaning over.

Comments

Bell-p. has marked action on female sexual organs, especially on engorged uterus and breasts. It relieves troubles of pregnancy: inability to walk, varicose veins. Fatigue from masturbation.

It is a pre-eminently left-side medicine, causes stitches in spleen. It has produced acne, boils, rheumatic pains, giddiness. Headache from occiput to front, contracted feeling in front brain. A pain in inner side of right arm as if a boil were developing.

A leading indication is found in its causation: Ill-effects of sudden wet chill to heated stomach or body surface. This may be taken as a keynote: "effects of cold or iced drinks when heated," dyspepsia, amenorrhea, skin disorders (including a striking case of psoriasis), rheumatism from this cause.

Near and remote effects of blows, falls, accidents (trauma). It causes a tired feeling with desire to lie down. As a remedy for debility following acute attacks of gout Burnett gives it a very high place, classing it with Vanadium of which it is a complement in degenerative states, as brain softening and atheroma of arteries.

Bell-p. has been observed to cause dilatation of the pupil when used locally. It is well not to give it near bed time, as it is apt to cause sleeplessness. Waking at 3 a.m.

Also "waking up too early in the morning and cannot get to sleep again" is a leading indication for its use.

Compare

- (1) Compare with Arn. - aggravation from the slightest touch and from movement.
- (2) Calen., Hyper., Con., Ars., Ham., Staph.
- (3) In effects of brain fag, Pic-ac. Vanad. - degenerative states.
- (4) Ign. - Unstable, nervous, weeping easily.
- (5) Sepia - Affects of childbirth. After pains.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Benzinum

(benzol)

Pharmacy

Ben. Benzinum. Coal naphtha. Benzol. Benzoline. Benzene. A product of distillation from coal tar. Tincture with alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

PAGE 246

History

Our knowledge of this medicine is derived from observations on a worker in a rubber factory, who for weeks had his hands and arms daily bathed in benzine and drank water impregnated with it. **Planets:** Mars, Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

Benzol affects the blood. In the human provers it resulted in a decrease of the red and increase of white cells. It may be of use in leukemia. Eye symptoms are striking. Hallucinations, epileptiform attacks, coma and anesthesia.

Patients are tired and nervous. Pain travels from below upwards. Sense of falling through bed and floor. Epileptiform attacks, coma and anesthesia.

Modalities

Worse at night, right side.

Clinical

Dysentery. Fever. Headache. Insomnia. Sweat. Typhoid fever. Vision disorders.

Symptoms

MIND

Hallucination as of a great white hand appeared to him in darkness.

Eyes

Illusion of vision with wide open eyes. Twitching of lids. Photophobia, objects blurred. Aching in eyes and lids. Marked dilation of pupils. Failure to react to light, particularly daylight.

Head

Sense of falling through bed and floor. Pains from below upward. Tired and nervous. Frontal headache to root of nose. Dizzy. Pressing feeling in head. Right sided headache.

Limbs

Heavy limbs and cold legs, exaggerated knee-jerk. Pains from below upward.

Male

Swelling of right testicle. Severe pain in testicles. Itching of scrotum. Profuse urination.

Nose

Profuse fluent coryza. Especially in afternoon. Violent sneezing.

Skin

Eruption like measles. Perspiration on side not lain upon. Itching all over back.

Comments

Benzinum caused a profound disturbance of mind and body, weeping at trifles, irritability, pain darting upwards in occiput. Could not turn eyes upward without severe aching and throbbing.

A sort of clairvoyant state in which a great white hand appeared to him in the darkness, coming outspread towards his face, causing him in terror to scream for the watcher. A sense of falling through the bed and floor. Insomnia and visual illusions. Pains travel from below upward, (headache, pain in anus), also chills.

Compare

(1) T. N. T.

(2) Benzin. - Petroleum ether, not as pure a compound as Benzene, (Benzol). It is the same, but with a mixture of various hydrocarbons. oxyhemoglobinaemia. It seems to exercise a special influence on the nervous system and the blood. Physical weakness, cramps, exaggeration of knee jerks, nausea, vomiting, dizziness, Heaviness and coldness of limbs. Tremor of eyelids and tongue.

(3) Benzin. dinitricum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Benzinum dinitricum

Pharmacy

Ben-d. Benzinum dinitricum. Di-Nitrobenzol. A crystalline substance obtained from the further action of Nitric Acid on Nitrobenzol at higher temperatures. Solution in alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Benz-d-n. is used in the manufacture of the higher explosives. The effects on workers have been recorded by Simeon Snell in the British Medical Journal of March 3, 1894. The symptoms observed strongly resemble those of Benz-n.

The most obvious results of poisoning by skin absorption are changes in the red blood corpuscles and liver degeneration in amblyopia, color-blindness, retinitis. Field of vision contracted. Black urine. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Anemia with a murmur in the pulmonary artery. Headaches, giddiness, staggering, with numbness and paralytic sensations. Impotence observed in men, distaste for tobacco . Dyspnea was marked in all, accounting partly for the inability to smoke.

PAGE 247

In the eyes the symptoms were very marked and were very carefully observed. Ordinary vision was greatly impaired, the field of vision contracted and partial color-blindness, "a small central scotoma for red and green."

The retinal veins were found much engorged, probably part of the general venous engorgement and cyanosis. The blood is altered and turned black and the urine is black without containing blood.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Anemia. Color-blindness. Impotence. Peripheral neuritis. Retinitis. Spastic paralysis, Urine, black.

Symptoms

MIND

Raving and unconscious from 5 p.m. to 10 p.m. , the doctor gave him up, but he recovered. Delirious, complaining of great pain in head.

Eyes

Blindness. Color-blindness, central scotoma for red and green. Disc pale, grayish, edges defined, **retinal vessels full**, especially the veins. Retinal hyperesthesia. Veins much **larger than the arteries**. Conjunctive jaundiced.

Face

Face pale, lips blue. Face bluish, asphyxiated look.

Head

Giddiness, compelling to sit down. Reels like one drunk, even fell off a stool when sitting, stumbled getting into a tRaph. Could not walk many yards without falling.

Occipital headache, unable to work on account of headache. Frontal headache with delirium. Color of hair altered from golden to a sort of red.

Heart

Engorgement of venous system. Bruit in pulmonary artery. Pulse very frequent (115), small and compressible. Anemia. Blood black.

Kidneys

Urine dark like ink.

Limbs

Want of sensation in arms and legs, prickly feeling. Legs numbs to knees and arms to elbows. Stiffness about hands and feet, but especially the fingers. Hands and feet cold, feet numb and also sore. Fingertips feel cold to the touch, though she herself is not aware of it.

Lungs

Breath very short, rendering smoking very difficult. Short breath with giddiness.

Asphyxia.

Male

Sexual desire lost, power diminished (restored when taking liquid strychnine after leaving off the work).

Stomach

Intolerance of alcohol, "it made him fell so bad." Occasional nausea and vomiting.

Compare

(1) Benz., Benz-n., Hydr-ac., Ars.

Relations

Antidoted by: Strychnine.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Benzinum nitricum

(nitro-benzene)

Pharmacy

Ben-n. Benzinum nitricum. Nitro-benzene. Artificial Oil of Bitter Almonds. Prepared by heating Benzol with Nitric Acid, the oily fluid formed is washed and rectified, it is miscible with alcohol and has an odor of bitter almonds. Solution in alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Nitro-benzene is a very poisonous substance and our knowledge of its action is due to numerous cases of poisoning that have occurred. Benzinum nitricum slows the respiration until death occurs. The odor of bitter almonds is strong in the secretions.

Rolling of the eyeballs in their vertical axis is a prominent feature and the pupils are dilated. Blueness of lips, face and finger nails. Flapping of nasal alae. Head drawn backward and to the left side in spasms. Involuntary evacuations. Paralysis of all limbs. Punctiform ecchymoses. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Benzinum nitricum produces faintness, sinking, convulsions, twitchings, stupor. Dark, black blood, that coagulates with difficulty. Venous blood, hyperemia of the brain and general venous engorgement.

Respiration very slow, difficult, sighing. Burning taste in mouth. Blue lips tongue, skin, nails and conjunctive.

PAGE 248

Rolling of eyeballs in their vertical axis, pupils dilated. Nystagmus. Sweat on forehead and face. Whole body covered with profuse cold sweat. Cold skin, pulse small, weak, breathing slow and irregular, unconsciousness, symptoms of apoplectic coma.

Secretions smell strongly of bitter almonds. Burning in throat and stomach. Nausea, vomiting of food eaten. Pains in abdomen. Involuntary evacuations. It produces faintness, sinking, convulsions, twitching and drowsy. Blueness of lips, face and fingernails.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Convulsions. Cyanosis. Diuresis. Epilepsy. Nystagmus. Respiration, slow. Strabismus. Tetanus. Trismus.

Symptoms

MIND

Loquacity, followed drowsiness, soon passing into stupor. Extreme mental excitement. Soon became unconscious with inarticulate, confused speech.

Ears

Violent roaring in ears and sounds.

Eyes

Eyes staring. Rolling of the eyeballs in their vertical axis is prominent feature. Pupils dilated. Strabismus. Nystagmus. Constant slow movement of eyeballs from left to right under closed lids. The eyeballs showed a constant turning inward and outward in a slow, regular motion with the visual axes perfectly parallel. Great injection of conjunctiva of bulbs. Eyeballs seemed enlarged. Pupils dilated insensible to light. ***Distorted vision and flashes of strange light and colors.***

Head

Head drawn backwards and to the left in spasms.

Kidneys

Diuresis, urine brownish red, odor of bitter almonds. Urine and feces passed involuntarily.

Limbs

Paralysis of all limbs. Twitchings in hands and feet. Arms spasmodically flexed, sometimes extended afterwards relaxed.

Lungs

Dyspnea. Snoring. Sighing respiration, frequently interrupted. Breathing, slow, difficult.

Mouth

Tongue white and swollen, thick and soft. Burning taste, followed by numbness and tingling of tongue and lips. Stammering speech. Tenacious saliva.

Neck

Stiff-neck, trismus and twitchings in masseter muscles.

Pulse

Pulse rapid, weak, irregular. Pulse full and slow. Scarcely perceptible.

Rectum

Involuntary evacuation.

Skin

Punctiform ecchymosis. Skin cold and livid, bluish-gray. Bruised spots, bluish-black, beneath scalp and on gluteal muscles.

Compare

(1) Benzin., Amyg. am., Camph. Hydr-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Benzoicum acidum

(benzoicum acidum)

Pharmacy

Benz-ac. Benzoicum acidum. Benzoic acid is obtained by sublimation from Gum benzoin or from several aromatic hydrocarbons. Tincture or trituration. Historical dose: Trituration Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Ganglion of wrist and bunion of great toe have been frequently cured with Benz-ac. In these cases an ointment of the 3x is a useful external adjunct. Asthma has been cured by it, especially in rheumatic persons. Tearing and stitches in great toe, especially right (Gout). Swelling and pain of right knee. Gouty concretions. "Most of the symptoms appear on the left side, but may subsequently come on the right.

Homeopathic

The leading keynote of Benzoic acid is the occurrence, as a concomitant of any morbid condition of strong smelling urine, generally also dark. It produces and cures symptoms of a uric acid diathesis with urine highly colored and very offensive and gouty symptoms.

PAGE 249

Kidney insufficiency. Joints crack when moving. Gouty and asthmatic.

Benzoic acid has a marked action on metabolism. Pains suddenly change their locality. It is a chilly medicine, the symptoms being worse in open air, by uncovering, better by heat. Pains suddenly change their locality, but are mostly felt in region of heart. Symptoms appear left side first, then right. Child wants to be nursed in the arms, will not be laid down.

Highly intensified odor of urine as a concomitant to any diseased condition. Patient gives out a very strong urine-like odor. Symptoms fluctuate according to the fluctuation of urine. Urination profuse and scanty alternately. Pains suddenly change their locality but are mostly felt in the region of the heart or they alternate with urinary symptoms. Pains alternate with heart symptoms. Gouty and asthmatic. Hygroma, bunions. Meniere's disease. Painful gouty nodes.

Clinical

Asthma. Bedwetting. Bladder disorders. Bunion. Cracks. Diarrhea, Eye tumors. Ganglion. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Joints disorders. Knee, pain in. Rheumatism. Sycosis. Throat, sore. Tongue, sore. Tonsils, enlarged. Ulcers. Uric Acid. Urine offensive. Wens.

Constitutions

Gouty constitutions, **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from heat, profuse urination. Worse from open air, cold, changing weather, by uncovering. Motion aggravates most symptoms, but headache is worse at rest and toothache is worse lying down.

Symptoms

MIND

Prone to dwell on unpleasant things in the past. Omits words in writing. Depression. Child cross, wants to be nursed in arms, will not be laid down. Shudders if he sees anyone deformed.

Abdomen

Cutting about navel better stool.

Back

Pressure on spinal column. Coldness in sacrum. Dull pain in region of kidneys, worse wine. Trembling in lumbar region.

Chest

Chest very tender. Cannot tolerate pressure of clothes on chest. Pain in region of heart.

Ears

Noise, as of confused voices in ears worse swallowing or walking in open air.

Face

Copper-colored spots. Red with little blisters. Circumscribed redness of cheeks.

Female

Prolapse of uterus with foul urine.

Head

Headaches when urine becomes scanty. Throbbing in temporal arteries, causes puffing around ears. Noises when swallowing. Ulceration of tongue. Swelling behind ears.

(Caps.) Cold sweat on the forehead. Pricking, puckered constriction of mouth, bluish and bleeding gums. Wens.

Heart

Pains change places, but are most constant about the heart. Awakes after midnight with violent pulsation or burning at heart.

Kidneys

Excess of uric acid. Cystitis. Kidney insufficiency. Kidney gravel, stones. Retention of urine in infants. Urine is hot, dark brown, strong foul odor of horse urine, ammoniacal. Bedwetting, sheets are, unusually stained brown. Dribbling of urine. Offensive urine of old men. Bladder catarrh from suppressed gonorrhoea.

Limbs

Gouty deposits. Joints crack on motion. Rheumatic gout, nodes very painful. Tearing with stitches. Cracking in knee. Pain and swelling in knees. Pain in achilles tendon at the

os calcis with pain in heart, when stepping on foot. Ganglion, swelling of the wrist.
Bunion of great toe. Tearing pain in great toe.

Liver

Stitching in liver region.

Lungs

Hoarse in morning. Asthma with rheumatic complaints. Asthmatic cough, worse night, lying on right side. Hard, dry cough, followed by expectoration of green mucus. Cough worse night, Lying on right side.

Mouth

Involuntary biting of lower lip, while eating. Tongue, spongy on surface with deep cracks and spreading ulcers. Mouth and throat symptoms are better eating. Toothache worse lying down.

PAGE 250

Nose

Itching of septum. Pain in nasal bones. Seems to smell cabbage, dust or something stinking.

Rectum

Frothy offensive, liquid, light-colored like soapsuds, bowel movements mostly windy. Stitches and constricted feeling. Puckering constriction of rectum. Itching and watery elevations around anus. Copious grayish stools like soap suds of a pungent urine-like odor, very foul, white.

Skin

Red spots. Itching with agreeable sensation on being scratched, but leaving a burning.

Stomach

Sweat while eating, pressure in stomach, sensation of a lump. Vomiting of salty or bitter substance.

Temperature

Hands, feet, back, knees cold, as from a cold wind. Chilliness, cold sweat. Profuse sweat without relief. Night sweats. Sweat with aromatic odor.

Temperature

Internal heat on awakening.

Throat

Sensation as of a lump, swelling and constriction better eating.

Vertigo

Vertigo inclination to fall sideways.

Comments

Inflammation of bronchi and lungs with great tenderness of chest, cough worse night, lying on right side.

Some of the chief symptoms are: Inclined to dwell on unpleasant subject, if he saw any one deformed it made him shudder. Tongue spongy on surface with deep cracks and spreading ulcers. Sensation of lump (as of food) in pit of throat of swelling and constriction. Throat symptoms are better by eating.

Watery, light, very offensive stools (in children), stools like soapsuds with usually strong-smelling urine. Bedwetting at night, urine dark, strong-smelling, heavy, hot, smelling like horse's urine. Shivering before stool. Long-continued, dry cough after suppressed gonorrhea.

Compare

- (1) Nit-ac. - urine smelling like horse's.
- (2) Calc., Am-c. benz., Sabina, Tropeleum, Garden Nasturtium, (fetid urine).
- (3) Cop., Ferr., Zinc., Tropeolum.
- (4) Useful in gout after Colch. after abuse of Copaiva.
- (5) In suppression of gonorrhea in bedwetting after failure of Nitrum.

Relations

Antidoted by: Copaiva. Incompatible: Wine, which aggravates pains in kidneys, drawing in knees, etc. Useful after Colch. fails in gout after Copaiva in gonorrhea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Benzoin oderiferum

(spicebush)

Pharmacy

Benzo. Spicebush. Fever-bush. Benzoinum oderiferum. Lindera Benzoin. Laurus Benzoin. N. O. Lauraceae. Tincture of twigs. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The symptoms of Benzoin as shown in a short proving somewhat resemble those of Laurocerasus. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Empty sensation at the stomach and lower part of bowels. Worse on lying down: head swims with sinking sensation which makes lying down in bed unpleasant. Sense of touch fine, quick and pleasant.

The hair is oily. Feverish. Wakes from sleep with a sick feeling in stomach and bowels, tired feeling, turns often in bed at night. Worse after sleep.

Clinical

Fever. Hair, oiliness. Vertigo.

Symptoms

MIND

Unpleasant, fearful feeling.

Head

Hair oily.

Limbs

Hips feel crushed. Pains in knees. Feet and legs cold up to knees, remained cold in bed.

Stool

Soft stool with pain before stool in lower bowel.

Urine

Urine more frequent, small quantity, dark color, had to rise twice in night to urinate.

Compare

- (1) Laur.
- (2) Lach. - worse after sleep.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 251

Berberis aquifolium

(oregon grape)

Pharmacy

Berb-a. Berberis aquifolium. Mahonia. Oregon Grape. Mountain grape. N. O. Berberidaceae. Fluid extract or tincture of root. The fresh root and stem is pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in rather material doses, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Berberis aquifolium belongs to the Mahonia group of the Barberry family. It has been used by eclectics in chronic syphilis, chronic skin diseases in scrofulous cachexia and for removing pimples from the faces of girls.

A tea made of the leaves of Berb-a. Mahonia has a local reputation in the mountain typhoid of the Rockies and the provings of Berb-a. shows febrile symptoms and a marked action on the spleen. Berb-a. has a reputation for making "a new man of an old one."

Hale reports a case of very advanced secondary syphilis cured with it and some characteristic cases of psoriasis. In all these conditions Berb-a. tincture has been given in 5 to 10 drops doses.

Homeopathic

Berberis aquifolium is a remedy for the skin, chronic catarrhal affections, secondary syphilis. Hepatic torpor, lassitude and other evidences of incomplete metabolism.

It stimulates all glands and improves nutrition. Berberis aquifolium affects the skin which becomes dry, rough, scaly, pimply. Clears the complexion. Eruptions on scalp extending to face and neck. Acne. Psoriasis. Dry eczema. Heavy feeling in the stomach, liver and bladder. Rapid peristalsis. Pains in the region of the bladder.

The keynote are: Intense, pulsating headache in the forehead. Nausea, vomiting, pains in the bladder. Rheumatic pains in the joints of the hands and in the lumbar and sacral regions, worse at night. Pruritus and psoriasis-type eruptions.

Clinical

Biliousness. Bladder stones. Bronchitis. Eczema. Face, roughness. Headache. Herpes. Kidney, stones. Leucorrhoea. Pityriasis. Psoriasis. Spleen disorders. Stomatitis. Syphilis. Typhoid. Voice disorders.

Constitutions

Psoric and the syctic constitution. Biliary types and allergic reactions. Types with a predominance of allergies with chronic mesenchymal poisoning. **Planets:** Mars, Jupiter.

Modalities

Better from cold water. Worse of all the symptoms in the evening and at night. Aggravation especially from rest at night, but also from prolonged movement.

Symptoms

MIND

Unhappiness and depression, sometimes coming on suddenly. Hysterical crying at frequent intervals. Nervous, restless. Disinclined to move or do anything, dullness, stupidity.

Abdomen

Uneasy feeling without desire for stool. Pain in the hypogastrium. Biliousness and waxy jaundiced hue.

Intense burning in spleen and feeling as if pounded. Distressing soreness in spleen.

Back

Pain in the dorsal vertebrae. Pain in the sacrum.

Breasts

Tumor of breast with pain.

Chest

Oppression and weakness of upper part of chest. Burning heat in lower left lung.

Eyes

Feeling that the eye is falling from the socket. Conjunctiva injected. **Sensation of film before eyes.** **Eyes** look hollow and weak as if tired, burning feeling and aching as from strain.

Face

Acne. Blotches and pimples. Clears the complexion. Yellow skin. Waxy, yellowish white. Flashes of heat to cheeks. Pinched expression.

Female

Slight burning in vagina, bearing-down pains and aching as if menses about to come on.

Food

Anorexia, aversion to food. Hunger, even soon after eating, without desire for food. Sudden nausea after eating.

PAGE 252

Head

Sensation of a band just above ears. Bilious headache. Scald head. Scaly eczema. Cramping pains located in the forehead, spreading towards the occiput. Sensation that the hair is stiff. Pulsating vascular pains.

Kidneys

Stitching, crampy pains, thick mucus and bright-red, mealy sediment. Frequent need to urinate in small quantities. Pain in the region of the kidneys, worse when seated with frequent need to urinate and burning pain in the bladder. Urine increased or decreased in quantity.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in the joints of the hands and fingers with slight swelling of the joints between the phalanges. Sense of numbness and feeling as if there was no strength of will to lift the part. Pain severe as after a heavy blow. Peculiar prickling as from electricity back of hand and outside forearm. Rheumatic tensions and stiffness of legs.

Lungs

Bilious colds, expectoration yellow and then greenish. Dry, irritating cough. Scanty, tenacious, blood-streaked expectoration.

Male

Drawing and pressure in testicles.

Mouth

Fetid breath. Blisters on the edge of the tongue. Tongue thickly coated, yellowish-brown, feels blistered. Biliary taste after eating. Tongue thickly coated pasty white. Soreness in lower teeth and salivary glands.

Nose

Stuffy feeling, with discharge of greenish-yellow mucus. Itching within nose with desire to sneeze.

Rectum

Large, dark stools. Hot bilious diarrhea. After loose stools, light-colored, constipated stools. Stools too large and expelled with difficulty.

Skin

Pimples with a dry, rough, scaly skin. Eruption on scalp extending to face and neck. Psoriasis. Acne. Dry eczema. Glandular induration. Pruritus at first in localized places, then spreading over the whole surface of the skin. Appearance of rashes, blisters, pustules, papules, urticaria. Amelioration from washing in cold water.

Sleep

Drowsy in daytime.

Stomach

Heart

burn, nausea, vomiting. Burning in stomach. Nausea and hunger after eating. Nausea and severe straining to vomit.

Temperature

Diurnal rise of temperature and pulse. Flashes of heat and burning of palms. Flashes of heat to cheeks.

Throat

Dry throat. Throat choked with mucus. Voice rough and somewhat hoarse. Voice seemed cut off as if a damper had closed. Lack of timbre in voice.

Vertigo

Dizzy sensation worse sleeping or moving.

Comments

J. D. W. C. in Recorder, 1896, gives personal experiences with does of 10 to 15 drops a day. On the third day he felt nausea and dull-headed. Later there was straining to vomit without vomiting.

Then came a peculiar headache, strong compression, as if a band of iron two inches wide passed entirely round head just above ears. It kept growing tighter and tighter. Strong black coffee relieved this after a time, but left him tremulous in nerves and unsteady in gait.

Even after that a single drop of Berb-a. on the tongue was sufficient to avert an attack of biliousness when threatening and saved him much trouble of the kind to which he had formerly been liable. Clarke has verified its usefulness in secondary syphilis.

PAGE 253

Compare

(1) Sulph. - Principal remedy for allergy with burning pains, need for cool air, but aggravation from washing or bathing. Pain in the lumbar and sacral regions with stiffness. Dry, scaly, itching rashes.

(2) Psor. - This is a principal nosode remedy for allergic conditions. Chilliness, itching, sometimes fetid eruptions. Subject aggravated by the cold, but the eruption is aggravated by the heat in bed. Occipital and frontal migraine improved by eating.

(3) Ars. - Burning pains improved by heat. Nightly aggravation between 1 a.m. and 3 a.m. Scaly, burning, itching rashes, improved by hot, damp compresses.

(4) Carb-ac., Euonym., Berb., Hydr.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Berberis vulgaris

(barberry)

Pharmacy

Berb. Berberis vulgaris. Barberry. N. O. Berberidaceae. Britain. Tincture of the bark of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

The usual preparations of Berberis vulgaris are made from the root bark. Affections of liver and kidneys are strongly marked, but Berb. is a medicine of wide range. On the indication "tumors and sessile growths," Ozanam cured a case of polyps of vocal cords, red with a sessile base, Thuj had failed.

Berb. 200c was given at first with good effect, the potency being gradually reduced with increasingly good effect until the growth disappeared entirely under the IX.

B. Simmons has verified a symptom of Berb. A gentleman of 52 complained of rheumatic pains in his legs and loss of walking power. After he had walked a short distance he was compelled to stop from a feeling of intense weariness, heaviness, lameness and stiffness of the legs, which felt sore as if bruised.

A single dose effected a complete cure, improvement commencing on the fourth day.

Stuart Close records the cure with Berb. 200c of a woman who had cutting, burning pains in the balls of the feet on stepping. On standing with most of the weight on the heels she had no pain. On rising in morning sensation in soles as if stepping on needles.

Homeopathic

Berb. is often useful in arthritic and hepatic disorders with urinary, hemorrhoidal or menstrual complaints. Venous stasis occurs in pelvic region, causing hemorrhoids. Berberis vulgaris acts upon urinary organs, when there is tendency to the formation of kidney stones. Berberis vulgaris causes inflammation of kidneys with hematuria. Pain in region of kidneys is most marked, hence its use in kidney and bladder troubles, gall-stones and bladder catarrh.

The emission of urine is frequently accompanied by pains in thighs and loins. Sharp or tearing, bubbling pains in region of kidneys, worse stooping and rising again, sitting or lying, better standing. Violent sticking pains in bladder, extending from kidneys into urethra with urging to urinate.

Many cases of severe pains from kidney stones have been cured by Berb. Frequent urging to urinate. Urine is dark yellow and red, becoming turbid, copious, mucous sediment or transparent, jelly-like or reddish, bran-like sediment. Urine slimy when passed, depositing copious foamy yellowish sediment. Greenish urine depositing mucus.

During urination burning in urethra or bladder, pressure in bladder, cutting, burning or stitches in urethra. Dragging or sharp pains in spermatic cord, extending into testes.

Berb. has pains are radiating from one point, shooting outward or all over, sticking, burning, smarting, soreness. Pains rapidly change their locality and character. Pains may be felt all over body, emanating from small of back. Spinal irritation. Cold feeling in prepuce, glans, testes and scrotum.

PAGE 254

Movement aggravates its complaints. Stitches are frequent and a bubbling sensation or bubbling and stitches are characteristic. A bubbling feeling as if water were coming up through the skin. Tearing, burning pains or bubbling sensation in joints.

Berb. affects the liver markedly, promotes the flow of bile, therefore it is a useful remedy for fleshy persons with good livers, but with little endurance. Sticking pain in region of liver and gallbladder shooting up to left shoulder, worse by pressure. Gall-stone colic, followed by jaundice.

Rapid changes of symptoms. Pains change in regard to place and character. Thirst alternates with thirstless, hunger and loss of appetite. Chills and fever are among the prominent effects of Berb. Coldness of body with hot face, commencing 11 a.m. , burning heat in afternoon, worse during night.

Clinical

Bilious attack. Bladder disorders. Diarrhea. Duodenum, catarrh. Dysmenorrhea. Fevers. Fistula. Gallstone colic. Gallstones. Gravel. Herpes. Irritation. Jaundice. Joint disorders. knee, pain. Leucorrhoea. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Ophthalmia. Oxaluria. Kidney infections. Kidney Pain. Kidney stones. Polyps. Rheumatism. Sacrum, pain. Side pain. Spermatic cords, neuralgia. Spleen disorders. Tumors. Urinary, disorders. Vaginismus.

Constitutions

Acts well in fleshy persons, good livers, but with little endurance. Prematurely old and worn out men and women. Old gouty constitutions. Suited to bilious diathesis. Cases where kidney or bladder symptoms are prominent. **Planets:** Venus, Jupiter, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse from motion, standing. It brings on or increases, urinary complaints. Worse from jarring, stepping hard, rising from sitting, fatigue, urinating, twilight.

Symptoms

MIND

Patient is mentally and physically tired, not inclined to do anything. Mental work requiring close thinking very difficult, the least interruption, breaks the chain of thought. Apathetic. Indifferent. Objects seem twice as large as natural. Sees terrifying apparitions in twilight, especially children.

Abdomen

Gallbladder or kidney colic arresting breathing. Colic, pain from gallbladder to stomach, worse pressure. Torn loose feeling in the epigastrium. Stitching pain in front of kidneys extending to liver, spleen, stomach, groins, Poupart's ligament. Sticking deep in ileum.

Back

Bubbling sensation in back. Numb, bruised sensation. Tearing, sticking with stiffness, which making rising difficult involving hips, buttocks, limbs with numbness. Lumbago. (Ant-t. Rhus-t.). Post-operative pain in lumbar region, soreness with sharp pain with

frequent urination. Stitches in the spine. Pustules. Inflammation of the glands of the neck. Stitches in neck and back, worse respiration.

Chest

Oppression of the chest, especially at night, with violent flowing of the coryza. Shooting pains in the chest. Painful shootings in the left side of the chest. Sensation of excoriation in the chest. Tearing stitches in chest and region of heart.

Ears

Itching with small pustules on the outer parts of the ears. Sensation of coldness or bubbling in ears. Stopped up feeling with pressure. Nodes on auricle.

Ears

Small tumor, size of hazel-nut, under and behind ear, enlarged gland. Acute and shooting pains in the interior of the ear and in other parts. Stitches in the ear.

Eyes

Aching and sensation of burning in the eyes. **Eyes** sunken with dark-bluish circles around. Burning and dryness in the eyes, which are dull. As if sand between the lids and eyes. **Eyes** feel cold as from a cool wind with lachrymation on closing the eyes. Painful eyes on reading by candle-light. Shootings in the eyes. Itching in the canthi, eyebrows, and eyelids. Ophthalmia. Sensitive to the sunlight.

PAGE 255

Face

Sunken cheeks and eyes with bluish circles. Dirty gray, pale, sickly. Bilious. Suppurating acne. Sensation as if cold drops were spurted into the face when going into the open air. Dryness of the lips. Sensation of tingling on the lips.

Female

Vagina sensitive, vaginismus. Pinching constriction in mons veneris, contraction and tenderness of vagina. Burning and soreness in vagina. Cutting pain during sex. Enjoyment absent during sex. Prostration after sex. Menses, consisting of gray mucus or brown blood. Neuralgia of ovaries and vagina. Pain changes sides. Dysmenorrhea with blood looking like gray serum. Leucorrhea, grayish mucus with painful urinary symptoms. Urinary symptoms with menses and leucorrhea.

Food

Taste bitter. Acid, bitter taste, especially after a meal. Thirst and dryness of the mouth. Excessive appetite, almost like bulimia. Want of appetite, with bitter, bilious taste. Food appears insipid.

Head

Confusion and heaviness of the head. Frontal headache. Chilliness in back and occiput. Headache, worse by movement, better in open air. Darting and shooting pains in the head after changing the locality. Sensation as if the head were becoming larger. Sensation of a tight cap pressing upon the whole scalp. Tearing pain in auricle and gouty concretions. Cold temples.

Head

Pustules in the tissues of the head and in the face.

Heart

Squeezing with shooting pains in the region of the heart. Palpitations. Stitches about the heart. Pulse becomes very slow.

Kidneys

Radiating pains from kidneys into bladder. Kidney colic from kidney stones. Pain from kidney, extending along ureter or to liver, stomach, spleen, arresting breathing. Bubbling sensation in region of kidneys. Burning, soreness in kidney region. Pain in the thighs and loins on urinating. Clear discharge from meatus before urinating. Dysuria, frequent urination. Urethra burns when not urinating. Sensation as if some urine remained after urinating. Urine with thick mucus and bright-red, turbid, yellow, mealy, sandy or slimy sediment.

Limbs

Rheumatic paralytic pain in shoulders, arms, hands and fingers, legs and feet. Neuralgia under finger-nails with swelling of finger-joints. Sensation of cold on outside of thighs. Heels pain, as if ulcerated. Stitching between metatarsal bones as from a nail when standing. Pain in balls of feet on stepping. Intense weariness and lameness of legs after walking a short distance.

Liver

Shooting, aching pains in the hepatic region, increased by pressure. Pressure in the liver. Stitches in region of gallbladder, worse pressure, extending to stomach. Gallstone attack with severe pains. Catarrh of the gallbladder with constipation and yellow complexion.

Lungs

Increased deep breathing, with dry cough. Hoarseness, polyps of larynx. Obstruction of breath when raising arms. Short dry cough with stitches in chest. Expectoration of a quantity of thick, yellow, jelly-like mucus.

Male

Genitals cold and sweaty. Prepuce and glans cold and numb. Penis hard and contracted, bends upwards. Neuralgia of spermatic cord and testicles. Testicles drawn up. Smarting, burning, stitching in testicles in prepuce and scrotum. Pain changes sides.

Male

Prostate gland enlarged with pressure in perineum.

Mouth

Burning and acrid taste in the mouth and in the throat, as if from heartburn. Taste bitter. Sticky, viscid, foamy, saliva like cotton. (Nux-m.). Diminished saliva. Tongue feels scalded, vesicles on tongue, painful pimple on tip. Gums dirty gray. Small white nodes in the gums. Teeth feel as if too long or too large. White, sticky tongue, viscid saliva resembling soap-suds.

Nose

Dryness in the nose. Obstinate catarrh of left nostril. Crawling and itching in nostrils. Coryza with the yellowish serum discharge, afterwards of purulent. Catarrh whitish, yellowish, or greenish mucus, especially in the morning.

PAGE 256

Rectum

Hard stools like sheep dung with burning in the anus. Constant urging to stool. Diarrhea painless, clay-colored, burning and smarting in anus and perineum. Stools are dirty gray, smarting tough, watery with jaundice. Tearing around anus. Fistula in anus, itching with chest complaints.

Skin

Flat warts. Itching, burning and smarting, worse scratching, better cold applications. Small pustules over whole body. Eczema of anus and hands. Circumscribed pigmentation following eczematous inflammation. Eruptions leave a brown stain.

Sleep

Sleepiness during the day. Restless sleep, disturbed by burning itching of the skin or by anxious dreams. Frequent waking, and fatigue, as from want of sleep. Sleep unrefreshing. Sleep greatly prolonged.

Stomach

Heart

burn. Nausea before breakfast, better after. Pains from stomach to back or the reverse. Bilious risings. Shiverings in the epigastrium. Burning, shooting pains in the stomach. Sticking pain in gastric region, whirling pain in.

Temperature

Chilly. Cold sensation in various parts, as if spattered with cold water. Warmth in lower part of back, hips and thighs. Everything excites sweat. Heat in the hands and head in the afternoon, continuing for several days.

Throat

Inflammation of the tonsils and pharynx, with swelling and fiery redness. Hoarseness with soreness. Sensation of plug in the side of the throat with dryness. Tonsillitis.

Vertigo

Vertigo with sensation of fainting and great weakness. Vertigo on stooping and on making use of the arms. Feeling of intoxication and giddiness.

Comments

The mental condition of Berb. is one of indifference, apathy. There is aversion to the darkness, terrifying apparitions in the twilight. Melancholy with inclination to weep.

In the head there is vertigo and heaviness. Darting and shooting pains often changing their localities, worse movement, better open air. Heat of head after dinner or in afternoon. Puffy feeling in head, as if it were becoming larger. Scalp tense.

The face is pale with dingy gray tinge, sunken cheeks, deep-set eyes, surrounded with bluish and black-gray border. Mouth dry and sticky, painful white blisters on tip of tongue. The pit of the stomach is puffed up.

Gnawing pain in right hypochondrium, shooting up to left scapula. Pains shoot down from tenth rib to navel. Burning in either inguinal region (especially right).

Berb. produces both constipation, (sheep-dung stools) and diarrhea and a number of symptoms about the anus. Hemorrhoids with itching or burning, particularly after stool, which frequently is hard and covered with blood. Anal fistula with painful pressure in perineum, extending deep into pelvis (left side).

In the female a marked symptom is absence of pleasurable sensation during sex. Uterine symptoms and leucorrhoea associated with painful urinary symptoms.

Dysmenorrhoea, pains radiating in all directions down thighs, etc. Vagina intensely painful, reddened. Violent pain in back with menses which are too scanty.

It is leading remedy in lumbago, pains extend from back, round body, down leg with red sediment in urine. Numbness, stiffness and lameness in kidney region. Many old troubles in the back. Sufferings worse by fatigue. Aching in small of back, worse sitting or lying in the morning on awakening. Neuralgia under finger-nails.

Mucous membranes become dry—mouth, vagina etc. Discharges or skin is dirty gray. Cold feeling in the bones, eyes, ears etc.

PAGE 257

Numbness insensible to extreme heat and cold. Chest affected after operations, hemorrhoids, fistula, etc. Metatarsus and metacarpus feel sprained.

There is great weakness like fainting after a walk with perspiration and heat on the upper part of the body, cold, pale, sunken face and oppression of breathing. Great relaxation with disinclination to do anything. Great sleepiness during day and after dinner. After riding much, great sense of weakness in kidney region.

Guernsey admirably sums up Berb. as follows: Affects particularly the lumbar region, kidneys, uterus. The patient is sometimes unable to tell the exact locality, but the pain is somewhere in the back and shoots up the back or into the spermatic cord or testes, bladder, buttocks or legs.

The pain may shoot up or down or both ways. Pains may be felt all over the body, emanating from the back, the pains are of a sticking, pricking, sharp or jerking character, flying about now here and there. There is often a bubbling sensation in the region of the kidneys.

Compare

(1) Ipomoea, Aloe, Lyc., Nux-v., Sars. Xanthorrhoea arborea. Xanthorrhiza apifolia.

(2) Aloe., Ant-t., Ars.

(3) Calc-p.

fistula in ano, chest symptoms, especially after surgical operation.

(4) Canth., Carb-v., Cham., Chin., Lyc., Nat-m., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Puls. Rheum.

Compare

(5) In burning and pricking pains in anus. Lyc., Thuj.

(6) In duodenal catarrh: Chin., Lyc., Hydr., Podo., Ric., Merc.

(6) In aversion to darkness: Stram., Am-m., Calc., Carb-an., Stroph., Valer.

(6) In pains in feet on stepping: Cycl.

(7) Podo., Caul., Berb-a.

Relations

Antidotes: Camphor, Bell. Antidoted by: Camph., Bell. Antidote to: Acon.

Complementary: Mag-m. Follows well: Bry., Kali-bi., Rhus-t, Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Beryllium metallicum

Pharmacy

Beryl. Beryl. Beryllium metallicum. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Beryllium, a light metal closely resembling Aluminium, was isolated in 1828 by Bussy, thirty-one years after Vauquelin's discovery of the oxide which he named glucinum, because of the sweet taste of its salts. Beryl exists in America and especially in Columbia, Madagascar, Russia and in France.

The extraction of the metal is made from the iron ore, beryl, which is ground and roasted, usually with sodium fluoro-silicate. The double fluoride of Be and Na thus

obtained is transformed into beryllium oxyfluoride. The metal is isolated by electrolysis in the presence of barium. Oxidized beryllium can also be treated with sulfuric acid and transformed into Be sulphate from which glucinium is extracted, the latter can be used directly in the manufacture of alloys or to pure Be after treatment by ammonium fluoride.

Workers are exposed, at different stages of preparation to the inhalation of fine particles of dust and noxious fumes, formed particularly by fluoride derivatives as well as derivatives of glucinium.

The usefulness of the remedy should be noted for kidney stones with hyper-production. It is especially a remedy for respiratory deficiency with audible heartbeat. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Slight fever with gradual weight loss. Sleepiness, desire to eat, general weakness, rapid pulse. Asthenia. Anorexia. Faintness with weakness of the legs. Gradual emaciation and sub febrile state. Throbbing headache and pain going from the left to right mastoid. Acrid, abrasive coryza.

Dyspnea, dry cough, painful with blood-stained sputum, difficult to expectorate. Dorsal and lumbar pains, as if produced by needles. Disorders of the bones of the limbs. The skin is weeping, burning with an itching eruption. Tendency to skin tumors.

Clinical

Allergic conditions. Cancerous conditions. Chronic fatigue syndrome. Kidney stones. Sarcoidosis. Tubercular conditions.

PAGE 258

Modalities

Aggravation from physical exercise, heat, movement. Amelioration from the cold and fresh air.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Diaphragmatic hernia. Chronic pancreatitis. Fibrocystic disease of the pancreas.

Back

Lumbar osteoarthritis. Pain in the back, aggravated by bending head forwards and lying down. Stitching pain and cold feeling in the dorsal and lumbar region.

Blood

Hyperchromic anemia. Increase of leucocytes. Elevation of calcium. Elevation of total protein. Elevation of the sedimentation rate. Albumin-Globulin ratio inverted.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Burning pain behind the sternum.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis with photophobia. Catarrhal conjunctivitis. Follicular conjunctivitis.

Face

Facial neuralgia.

Food

Aversion to sweets. Capricious appetite. Anorexia, followed by keen appetite which improves the condition. Aggravation from the sight or smell of food from riding in a bus.

Head

Beating or bursting headache, improved by fresh air, lying on the painful side and aggravated by the least movement.

Head

Occipital pain extending to the mastoid. Pain from one mastoid to the other from left to right.

Heart

Rhythmic anomaly. Rheumatic myocarditis. Sclerous myocarditis. Cardiac palpitations and feeling of thoracic constriction.

Kidneys

Porphyryns increased in urine.

Limbs

Rheumatism. Pain in the arms as if bruised. Buttocks cold. Clubbed fingers. Blue discoloration of the hands. Sarcoidosis of the bones. Deposits around the inter-phalangeal joints.

Liver

Liver weakness and deficiency. Acute inflammation of the gallbladder and bile ducts. Chronic cholecystitis with or without stones.

Lungs

Respiration painful, aggravated by movement. Cough deep, dry, painful, aggravated by bending backwards. Aggravated by smoke, improved in a very warm room. Sputum streaked with blood. Cyanosis, cough accelerating the respiratory rhythm. Spasmodic cough with pain behind the sternum. Appearance similar to tuberculosis or sarcoidosis. Tracheitis and bronchitis. Capillary bronchitis. Dilation of the bronchi. Pulmonary sarcoidosis. Pneumoconiosis. Pulmonary tuberculosis, early stage. Emphysema.

Mouth

Lips dry, cracking. Small ulcerations on lips and tip of tongue. Glazed appearance of the palate. Stomatitis, gingivitis. Ulcers of the mouth and tongue. Lichen planus of the mouth.

Nose

Acute and chronic rhinitis. Seasonal rhinitis, hay fever. Acrid, excoriating coryza, improved in the open air, aggravated in a warm room. Bruised pain inside the nose.

Rectum

Painful explosive stool, worse by breathing in.

Skin

Nodules and papules, itching and burning. Development of granulomata and papillomata. Hypodermic sarcoids. Lichen planus. Eczema. Dermatitis. Erythema nodosum. Tumors, syphilitic, tubercular or parasitic. Cysts and lipomas.

Stomach

Capricious appetite, nausea at the sight or smell of food and from traveling in a bus.

Temperature

Feverish, goose-flesh, shivering, aggravated by the slightest movements.

Throat

Shiny, painful, burning, pain going from left to right mastoid. Constant need to swallow. Stridulous laryngitis. Chronic non-specific laryngitis. Tubercular laryngitis. Polyps and papilloma of the larynx.

Comments

Accidents can occur during the crushing process and the thermal treatment necessary to produce these powders, when they are introduced into the tubes by different methods or if these tubes should break when being used. Beryllium is also used in the manufacture of light-bulbs, radio and TV sets incandescent casings, glass-making and ceramics and synthetic precious stones.

The fixation is above all made in the ethmoid bones and is permanent. It is of the same nature and rapidity in the liver and kidneys, but less prolonged. Elimination is brought about through the urine, at first rapid and profuse, then slow and sparse.

In a subject who died from berylliosis, Martland revealed spectrographically that beryllium was present, especially in the kidneys and skeleton.

Chronic berylliosis is essentially caused by its insoluble compounds, especially beryllium, zinc manganese silicate, dangerous because of their fumes and even more so because of their dust particles, even at a rate lower than half a milligram per cubic meter.

The finer the dust particles, the more noxious they are. These form veritable aerosols, which spread over a distance (which explains cases near factories) and which impregnate working clothes easily (this explains cases in the family, resulting from brushing the clothes).

Here, it is the element which is toxic, it caused proliferation in the mesenchyme, which ends in the formation of alveolar granuloma. This in turn causes difficulty in the diffusion of oxygen through the alveolar walls with subsequent anoxemia.

The Homeopathic symptomatology was undertaken by Templeton in 1951-52 on seven provers, using the following potencies: 3x, 6x, 7x, 12x, 30c. Some symptoms can be attributed to the fluorine if it is a question of impure beryllium containing beryllium fluoride.

Compare

(1) Bry.

Aggravated by movement with a dry, painful cough.

(2) Lach. - Failing from cardiac weakness, suffocation, dry, rending cough.

SOURCES

Julian.

Beta vulgaris

(beet-root)

Pharmacy

Beta. Beta vulgaris. Beet-root. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 2x trituration.

History

The salt of Betainum hydrochloricum obtained from the Beet root itself seems to be the best adapted to tuberculosis patients. Children yield very quickly to the action of the remedy. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Influences chronic catarrhal states and tuberculosis.

Clinical

Tuberculosis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Stachys betonica

(wood betony)

Pharmacy

Stachys betonica. Wood Betony. N. O. Labiate. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Berridge published the proving of Stach. made by Croker and himself with some others.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Produces pains in various parts. Dizziness, fullness in head and eyes with disposition to take cold were the most prominent symptoms. Tired, especially in legs.

Great sensitiveness to take cold. A feeling of oppressed breathing as from paralysis of diaphragm is a peculiar symptom. Stach. has been used in eye-waters and as a remedy for headaches.

Clinical

Colds. Diaphragm, paralysis. Headache. Vertigo.

PAGE 260

Symptoms

MIND

Inability to concentrate mind.

Abdomen

Pains in abdomen, hepatic region and of transverse colon, also in gallbladder and right inguinal region and spermatic cords.

Ears

Slight earache.

Eyes

Heavy, sleepy feeling in eyes. Pain in eyeballs as if too tense, worse looking at light, reading, thinking, bending head down.

Head

Stitches in right temple. Fullness over and in eyes as if they would burst. Dull, heavy action in frontal region better walking about in room.

Kidneys

Woke with desire to urinate in night. Urine: high-colored, ammoniacal.

Limbs

Shooting pain in back of both wrist joints. Wrist drops. Pain in right popliteal space down leg, which feels paralyzed.

Liver

Pains in hepatic region and gallbladder.

Lungs

Breathing oppressed as from paralysis of diaphragm, constriction just behind ensiform cartilage, on walking up hill must keep mouth open.

Nose

Frequent sneezing, on going indoors from open air increased nasal mucus.

Stomach

Belchings, tasting of drug. Warmth in stomach increasing to sharp cutting pain. Weight in stomach with feeling of sickness.

Temperature

Free perspiration. In night profuse sweat, limited to head, neck and chest.

Vertigo

Dizziness better open air, worse closing eyes or moving head.

Compare

(6) Lycopus and the Labiate.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bismuth-sn. (+ -o.) (old abbr.)

(sub-nitrate of bismuth)

Pharmacy

Bism. Bismuth subnitricum. The oxidum of Hahnemann and Kent. Precipitated Sub-Nitrate of Bismuth. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

Bismuth including the Sub-nitrate was used by the Alchemists to prepare the "Magistrate of Bismuth" .

According to Teste, Bism. corresponds to slow digestion with fetid belchings. It is hardly ever indicated where belchings are not odorous or sour. Stomach pain is accompanied by habitual constipation without vomiting or with vomiting of insipid ropy mucus. The stools are preceded by crampy, pinching pains in the stomach.

Teste cured with the oxide a wearing, nightly cough in a hysteric lady and a case of sub-acute cystitis with irregular paroxysms of crampy pains in the bladder, also a case of phlegmasia alba dolens (left), Petroz having cured another.

O. W. Smith has verified: "Pain in stomach, better bending backward and eructation, tasting of food eaten twenty-four hours before." **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Bism. exerts its chief action on stomach and alimentary canal, causing catarrhal inflammation. Irritation and catarrhal inflammation of the digestive tract is the chief action of this remedy.

In gastric disorders with vomiting, purging and prostration, the surface of the patient is warm. In summer complaint of children there is cadaverous smell of flatus of stool.

Desires company, child holds on to its mother's hand.

Cancer of the stomach, nausea after every meal relieved by cold drinks, water is vomited as soon as it reaches the stomach, violent belching of a putrid smell. Violent retching and vomiting of bile and brownish fluid with extreme pain.

Oppressive anxiety, with a small pulse, vertigo and prostration. Hemorrhage of dark blood. Prostration. Pains are tearing, pinching, burning, screwing. Sensation of heaviness in internal parts. Affections after abdominal surgery.

Clinical

Abdominal surgery, vomiting after. Anemia. Angina pectoris. Cholera. Colds. Coughs. Cystitis. Delirium tremens. Diaphragm, inflamed. Flatulence. Gangrene. Gastralgia. Gastritis. Headache. Nausea. Nosebleed. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Stomach, cancer. Stomatitis. Toothache. Vomiting.

Modalities

Better from cold drinks, applications, bending backwards, motion. Worse from eating, over eating.

PAGE 261

Symptoms

MIND

Apathetic. Discontented, complains about his condition. Solitude is unbearable. Desire for company, children hold on to mother's hand. Anguish, never long in one place or position. Fickle minded.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Pinching in lower abdomen with rumbling.

Chest

Burning and piercing in the chest and in the back. Aching in right half of chest, near sternum. Pressure and squeezing across the chest. Hot, burning, constriction of the chest.

Eyes

Aching of the eyeballs. Thickened mucus in both canthi. Stupor, with mist before the eyes. Secretion of mucus in the corner of the eyes.

Face

Earthy, blue around the eyes. Pain in cheek bones better running about and holding cold water in mouth. Face pale and cold. Face pain alternating with gastric pain. Aching pain in the cheek-bones, better holding cold water in the mouth.

Food

Thirst for cold drinks. Craves cold drinks, which are vomited.

Head

Headache alternates with stomach pain. Neuralgic pain, as if torn by pincers involves face and teeth, worse eating, better cold, alternate with gastralgia. Cutting or pressure above right orbit extending to occiput. Pressure in occiput, worse motion with heaviness.

Head

Headaches return in winter. Cutting pain in brain.

Heart

Violent beating of heart.

Kidneys

Urine, frequent, watery, copious and pale. Emission of urine entirely suppressed.

Limbs

Cramps in hands and feet. Tearing in wrist. Paralytic weakness, especially right arm. Tearing in tips of fingers under nails. (Berb.) Itching erosion near tibia and back of feet near joints. Dry palms and soles. Limbs cold. Blue color of forearm and thigh.

Lungs

Cough, day and night with copious expectoration. Pinching in middle of diaphragm, extending transversely through chest. Angina pectoris, pain around heart, left arm to fingers.

Male

Aching pains in the testes. Nocturnal pollutions without dreams. Pressing, aching in the (right) testicle.

Mouth

Gums swollen. Taste, sweetish, sour. Metallic taste. Black gangrenous looking wedges on dorsum and sides of tongue. Tongue coated white, swollen. Black, gangrenous looking wedges on dorsum and sides of tongue. Profuse salivation, teeth loose. Constant secretion of a brownish, thick saliva.

Nose

Nosebleeds, with dark blood. Heaviness at the root of the nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea. Painless discharge of blood from rectum. Cholera infantum, when the body remains warm. Watery diarrhea with a putrid smell. Painless diarrhea with great thirst and frequent urination and vomiting. Stools smell cadaverous. Prostration after stool. Cholera, fluids vomited as soon as taken.

Skin

Burning smarting in the skin. Ulcers, gangrenous black, bluish. Dry gangrene, parchment-like.

Sleep

Restless on account of voluptuous dreams with emissions or without. Sleepy in morning, a few hours after eating. Frequent waking, as if in a fright. Night sleep disturbed by lascivious dreams, with or without emissions. Voluptuous dreams.

Stomach

Vomits with convulsive gagging and pain. Water is vomited as soon as it reaches the stomach. Eructation after drinking. Vomits all fluids. Burning, feeling of a load. Will eat for several days, then vomit. Bilious vomiting after eating. Food presses like a load in one spot. Slow digestion with fetid belchings. Pain from stomach through to spine. Gastritis, better from cold drinks, but vomiting when stomach becomes full. Stomach pains better bending backwards. Pressure as from a load in one spot, alternating with burning, crampy pain and heartburn. Atrophy of stomach. Stomach hangs down, hard lumps are felt below navel. Cancer of stomach, vomiting of brownish water.

PAGE 262

Teeth

Pressive, pains. Toothache, better from cold water in the mouth, worse when it becomes warm, (Coff.) Gums swollen, with pain like excoriation.

Temperature

Coldness of the whole body, externally. Great heat. Flushes of heat, especially on head and chest. Intermittent, small pulse.

Throat

Inflammation of the throat. Burning pain in the throat, sometimes insupportable. Difficult swallowing of fluids, which return through nose. Ulceration of uvula with burning and tearing.

Vertigo

Giddiness in the morning. Vertigo as if the brain were turning in a circle.

Comments

Bismuth exerts its chief influence in the stomach and stomach region. It causes a pure gastralgia, not associated with catarrh like that of Nux-v. There is vomiting of large quantities and intense thirst with ejection of water immediately after it is taken, food is retained a little longer. Burning, griping, sharp with dull pain in back or spasmodic vomiting.

The pains are chiefly piercing, tearing, burning, cramping and screwing. Headache alternating with gastralgia. There are tearing pressing pains in the bones of the hands and feet, spasmodic disorders of the muscles of face and limbs.

Hemorrhages, the blood being dark, pitchy. Anemia and with this there is an itch-like eruption. Corrosive itching on side of tibia. Gangrene and gangrenous ulcers, bluish or dried, parchment-like.

Cold drinks and cold bathing improve the headache toothache. When the water in the mouth becomes warm it aggravates the toothache. Summer complaints. Headache returning in winter. Motion relieves most symptoms and worse some headaches. better Bending backward (pressure in spine). The patient is restless, moving about, anxiety.

Bismuth has a great affinity for disorders of right upper limb or forehead. Sensation of heaviness in inner parts. With stomach pain there is pressing heaviness.

Compare

(1) Phos. - vomiting, Bism. vomits immediately, Phos. vomits water as soon as it becomes warm in stomach.

(2) Ant-c. - vomiting, white tongue, gastritis.

(3) Ars. - anxiety, gastritis, cancer, gangrene, vomiting.

(4) Bell. - gastralgia, cancer, flatus in ridges.

(5) Bry. - toothache, gastritis.

(6) Calc., Caps., Chin., Ign., Kali-c., Kreos.

(7) Lach. - sore throat, sleep, ulcers.

(8) Lyc., Merc.

(9) Nux-v. - gastralgia, urging to stool.

(10) Plb. - abdomen in ridges, gastralgia, better bending backward, heart disease.

(11) Puls., Rhus-t. - better by motion.

(12) Sep., Sil., Staph.

Relations

Antidotes: Nux, Caps., Calc. Bismuth is Antidoted by: Calc., Caps., Coff., Nux-v. Is isomorphic with: Ant-c., Ars., Phos. Useful after: Euonymus (headache).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bixa orellana

Pharmacy

Bixa orellana. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

Herbal

Bixa is a South American herb that's related to the Chaulmoogra plant, recommended for leprosy, eczema and elephantiasis. **Planets:** Saturn.

SOURCES

Boericke.

PAGE 263

Blatta americana

(american cockroach)

Pharmacy

Blatta-a. Blatta americana. American Cockroach. The great American cockroach, probably Kakerlac insignis. N. O. Orthoptera. Trituration of insect with milk sugar. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

Blatta-a. has been used as a remedy for dropsy and has a popular reputation in jaundice.

Planets: Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Blatta-a. was proved by Mure and developed symptoms of jaundice, yellow sclerotics. Ascites. Various forms of dropsy. Yellow skin complexion. Extreme weariness. General prostration and weariness on going upstairs.

Pain shifting from back to shoulder-blade. Acute pain in chest with want of breath (Blatt. orient.). Heat in urethra when urinating, showing a relation to Cantharis.

Clinical

Asthma. Dropsy. Jaundice.

Compare

(1) Blatta.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Blatta orientalis

(indian cockroach)

Pharmacy

Blatta. Blatta orientalis. Indian Cockroach. N. O. Orthoptera. Trituration of live insect with milk sugar. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, low and high potencies.

History

Blatta orientalis was found accidentally to relieve asthma in a patient who took tea in which a cockroach had been infused. In the acute attack it acts much better in low potencies, the higher being given in the more chronic stages.

Homeopathic

Blatta has since proved to have a wide range in asthmatic cases. A remedy for asthma. Especially when associated with bronchitis. Indicated after arsenicum, when it is insufficient.

Acts best in stout and corpulent patients. Much pus-like mucus. Blatta has saved cases in which suffocation was threatened by great accumulation of mucus.

Useful in cases of bronchitis and tuberculosis where there is much shortness of breath. Cough with dyspnea in bronchitis and tuberculosis.

Clinical

Asthma. Bronchitis. Obesity. Tuberculosis.

Constitutions

Obesity. It is especially suited to corpulent people and to malarial cases, cases worse in rainy weather. Asthmatic constitutions. **Planets:** Mercury, Jupiter.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety about health.

Chest

Chronic inflammation of bronchial tubes.

Limbs

Weakness in hollow of knee.

Lungs

Severe chronic asthma. Shortness of breath. Suffocation from great accumulation of mucus. Difficult breathing, expectoration, amel. Purulent tough, viscid, yellow. Cough with dyspnea. Bronchitis and tuberculosis.

Comments

Anshutz records these cases: (1) A young man, aged thirty-four, had been suffering from asthma for some years. He was invariably worse during the rains and the winter and chronic bronchitis was almost a constant accompaniment. He tried allopathic and lots of patent drugs with only temporary amelioration of the trouble. At last in November, 1888, he came to my office.

On examination of his chest I found there was a chronic bronchitis. He said that slight difficulty of breathing with hacking cough used to trouble him every night, besides a cold would be followed by a severe attack of asthma, so its periodicity of recurrence was irregular. I treated him with Ipecac, Arsenicum alb., etc. The first-named medicine did him the most good, but he never got entirely well.

In July, 1889 I put him under tincture *Blatta orientalis* 3x, drop doses, three or four times daily. Under its use he began to improve steadily and had only two or three attacks of asthmatic fits since he used this drug, which were promptly relieved by the same drug in 1x potency.

PAGE 264

Euphrasia off. was prescribed for his cold whenever he had it. He is free from all trouble for the last year and a half. His general condition is so much changed that there is no apprehension of the recurrence of his former illness.

(2) A shoemaker, aged forty-two, robust constitution, has been suffering with asthma for three or four years. He came to my office on the 6th of November, 1890. He had been getting asthmatic fits almost every night since October last. During the day a troublesome cough comes with slight expectoration and hurried breathing, made him unable to attend his business.

Tincture *Blatta orientalis* Ix, one drop doses, six times daily, was given. The very first day he perceived the good effect of the medicine and continued the same for a month, when he got well and discontinued the medicine. He has been keeping well ever since.

(3) A gentleman, the keeper of a common shop, aged forty-four, belonging to a village, had been suffering from asthma for the last eight years and had always been under treatment of native kabiraj (medical men). In June, he came to the city and I was called to see him on the 14th of June to treat him for his asthma. The day previous he had an attack, for which he took no medicine. Each of his attacks usually lasted four or five days.

I gave him *Blatta orientalis* Ix trituration., one grain every two hours and left him six such powders to be taken during the day. He took them and felt better the next day. He stayed here two or three days more and when well he wanted to proceed home, which was some couple of hundred miles. He took with him two drachm phials of *Blatta orientalis*, one of Ix and the other of 3x trituration. He continued the 3x, one grain doses, two or three times daily, for a month and discontinued afterward. He had no more asthmatic fits.

In January last, 1891, I had a letter from him, thanking me for his recovery and asking for some of the same medicine for a friend of his, who had been suffering from asthma. The friend of his who used the same drug, *Blatta orientalis*, was equally benefited.

(4) Mrs. Datta, a thin lady, aged thirty-eight, mother of several children, had been exposed to cold, which brought on an attack of bronchitis with fever. This in the course of a fortnight, developed into a regular fit of asthma.

She was all this time treated by an old school physician, but when the husband of the lady saw that she was daily getting Worse and a new disease crept in, he made up his mind to change the treatment, I was called to see her in the morning of the 8th of June, 1890.

She became very much emaciated, could not take any food, had fever with acute bronchitis, hurried respiration, difficulty of breathing, this she was complaining of bitterly, owing to which she could not lie down in bed, but had to sit up day and night. There was a prolonged fit of spasmodic cough at short intervals with slight expectoration, but these coughing fits would make her almost breathless.

This was the first time I prescribed *Blatta orientalis* Ix in a case of asthma with fever and acute bronchitis. It answered my purpose well. She had only ten powders during the day and passed a comparatively better night. Next morning when I saw her she was Better except the coughing fits, which were continuing as before. The same medicine was repeated.

On the 10th of June she had no asthmatic trouble at night, but there was not much improvement in her cough Ant-t. and Bry. were needed to complete the cure.

Compare

(1) Ars., Hydr.

(2) Puls., Sil., Kali-s.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 265

Boldo fragrans

Pharmacy

Boldoa fragrans. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, low potencies.

History

Boldoa fragrans has been used for bladder atony, cholecystitis and biliary calculus.

Planets: Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Bitter taste, no appetite, constipation, hypochondriasis languor. Congestion of liver, burning weight in liver and stomach. Painful hepatic diseases. Disturbed liver following malaria.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Boldo fragrans

Boldus peumus

Pharmacy

Boldo. Boldus peumus. Peumus boldus. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Peumus boldus has atonic states of stomach and intestinal canal, liver states following malaria. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Burning weight in region of liver and stomach. Bitter taste, languor. Abscess of liver, asthma, bronchitis, catarrh, edema of lungs.

Clinical

Asthma. Bronchitis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Boletus laricis

(white agaric)

Pharmacy

Bol-la. Boletus laricis. Boletus purgans. White Agaric mushroom. Polyporus Officinale. N. O. Fungi. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first potency.

History

Burt proved the crude substance and the third trituration. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

The gastro-enteric irritation common to the Fungi was very well marked. Motion will aggravate the headache. Disposition to yawn and stretch when chilly. Great restlessness after midnight. Faintness after stool. Aching distress in all joints.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Dysentery. Fever. Gallbladder disorders. Headache. Liver disorders.

Symptoms

MIND

Very gloomy and despondent. Irritated at the least trifle. Absent-minded.

Abdomen

Aching in liver and umbilicus. Severe cutting pains in abdomen every few minutes. Dull, aching distress in umbilicus and loud rumbling in bowels all night. Severe, aching pain just below stomach, causing great faintness.

Back

Chilliness along spine with frequent hot flashes of fever. Dull, aching distress in back and legs.

Eyes

Agglutination of eyelids morning with dull, aching pains in eyeballs.

Face

hot and flushed with severe frontal headache. Hands hot and dry.

Head

Head feeling very light and hollow with deep frontal headache and great faintness.

Liver

Heavy dragging pains in liver, more in right lobe. Dull, burning distress, drawing, aching in right lobe of liver with frontal headache. Sharp cutting pains in right lobe of liver and whole dorsal region on full inspiration. Sharp cutting pains near gallbladder. Burning distress in region of gallbladder all afternoon with sharp pains in stomach and heavy aching in whole liver, especially right lobe.

Mouth

Teeth and gums very sore.

Perspiration

Sweat is light and without relief. Night-sweat in tuberculosis.

Rectum

Thin, yellow pasty stool, mixed with something looking like oil in large and small drops. Black, lumpy, dry stools mixed with bile and mucus. Stools of bile, mucus and blood with high fever. Lienteric. Straining after stool.

Skin

Hot and dry, especially in palms. Itching more between scapulae and on forearms.

Stomach

Constant nausea. Feeling in fauces as if would vomit. Nausea and vomiting. Great faintness at epigastrium. Severe cutting pains in stomach.

Temperature

Quotidian intermittent fever. Chilliness along spine with frequent, hot flashes.

Yawns and stretches when chilly. Severe aching in shoulders and joints and small of back. Profuse perspiration at night with hectic chills and fever. Waking at midnight two different nights in a profuse perspiration.

PAGE 266

Tongue

White coat, thick yellow coat showing marks of teeth. Taste is flat, coppery, unnatural of all food, lost.

Comments

Anshutz writes of these cases: (1) Intermittent fever: Type Quotidian Duplex. In a large lymphatic woman, weight about 180 lbs., aged thirty-nine. November 4th. For the last five weeks has had the ague. At first it was simple quotidian. Took quinine, which broke it for four days, when it returned took quinine in massive doses, which checked it for one week.

It returned two weeks since in the form of a double quotidian. The chill comes on every day at 10 a.m. and 5 p.m. The chill lasts from one to two hours each time, hands and feet get icy cold, chills run up and down the spine with severe pains in the head, back and limbs, followed by high fever for three hours and then profuse sweat.

Tongue furred whitish yellow with large fissures in the tongue, flat, bitter taste, has had no appetite for five weeks, craves cold water all the time, bowels rather costive, has nausea during every chill, but no vomiting, very weak, can only sit up about one hour in the morning, great depression, cried during the whole examination, face very much jaundiced.

Treatment: Ars. 2c, every two hours, for three days. It produced constant nausea and lessened the chills, but aggravated the fever. I then determined to try the Boletus 1c, two grains every two hours. Took two doses when the chills came on, she then ceased to take the medicine until 5 p.m. Took three doses and then fell asleep. 8th. She says she is feeling a little Better continued treatment, 10 a.m. , commenced to have a severe diarrhea, an effect of the medicine, discontinued the powders until 5 p.m.

The fever did not come on until 3 p.m. , had no chill, fever lasted three hours, perspired profusely all night, slept well for the first time in a number of weeks. 9th. Feeling much better. Fever came on at 4 p.m. , had no chill, fever lasted four hours, nausea all the evening, sweat all night. 10th. Feeling quiet well. Had no more fever, but had night sweats for a week after. Convalescence was very slow, she had no more fever it was three weeks before she felt perfectly well.

This case demonstrated the fact to us that the Boletus is superior to our greatest remedial agents in the case of intermittent fevers. I believe if I had not been acquainted with the therapeutic properties of the Boletus I would have been compelled to treat this lady every few weeks for two or three months with our usual remedies.

(2) Intermittent fever: Type quotidian. November first, Mrs. B., aged fifty-six. Temperament nervous. Three weeks since had an abscess in left ear, which made her quite sick for a week. Since then has had fever every afternoon and night, feels chilly whenever she moves, walking produces nausea, does not perspire any tongue coated white, loss of appetite, bowels loose, very restless at night, cannot sleep any, getting very weak, keeps her bed most of the time. Gave Boletus laricis. Had the fever but one day after.

Compare

(1) Boletus luridus. Boletus satanus. Cocc. (head hollow).

(2) Agaricin, active constituent of Polyporus officinale - tubercular and other enervating night-sweats 1-4 to 1-2 grains doses, also in chorea in dilatation of heart with pulmonary emphysema, fatty degeneration, profuse perspiration and erythema.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Boletus luridus

Pharmacy

Bol-lu. Boletus nigrescens. Boletus luridus. N. O. Fungi. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Poisoning effects show delirium, sunken features, violet color of nose and lips. Intense thirst with a loss of stool, subsultus tendinum, urticaria tuberosa and cold sweat. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Violent pain in the epigastrium, urticaria tuberosa.

Clinical

Delirium. Meteorism. Pain. Subsultus tendinum. Urticaria tuberosa.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Boletus satanas

Pharmacy

Bol-s. Boletus satanas. N. O. Fungi. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

There are two fragmentary provings of this fungus and observations on six persons poisoned. It produces gastro-intestinal disturbances very similar to that of its two relatives. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Limbs cold, cold sweat over whole body. Faintness while vomiting. Dysentery, vomiting, great debility, cold limbs, spasm of limbs and face. Sudden sensation through all his limbs as if he would be attacked with a stroke. Violent and extremely painful cramps in the muscles of the limbs and face.

Clinical

Debility. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Faintness. Vomiting. Weakness.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear and restlessness.

Abdomen

Obstinate tension of abdomen. Sunken abdomen and frightfully painful.

Eyes

Sparks before eyes alternating with obscure vision.

Mouth

Troublesome dryness in mouth and throat.

Rectum

A profuse diarrhea of blood and of the mucous lining of the intestines. Watery evacuations.

PAGE 267

Stomach

Unquenchable thirst. Sudden desire to vomit, no nausea between attacks. Vomited twenty times in three hours. Frightful pain in stomach.

Throat

Violent burning and scraping in throat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bombyx processionea

(procession moth)

Pharmacy

Bomb-pr. Procession Moth. *Bombyx processionea*. N. O. Lepidoptera. Tincture of live caterpillars. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Contact with the caterpillars or the emanations from a nest of them causes intense irritation. A large hard, tubercles with a red areola formed, so thick as to leave hardly any space between. Sometimes they are linear formed, most marked near joints.

In one case, that of a boy who shook a large number of the caterpillars from a tree onto his naked breast, it caused an itching so severe that the boy had to run home for assistance, then fever, somnolence, delirium and finally death ensued. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Sensation as if a foreign body were under the skin. Itching of whole body. Itching, evenings, not relieved by anything. In one victim it caused frequent waking at night and dreams that his arms were being cauterized and arrows thrust into the muscles. Burning heat of skin.

Clinical

Urticaria.

Compare

(1) Apis, Astac. fl., Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Borax veneta

(borate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Bor. Borax veneta. Natrum biboracicum. Sodium biborate. Trituration and Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to third trituration. Locally in pruritis pudendi.

PAGE 268

History

The nervous symptoms are very characteristic and have frequently been verified, especially in the therapeutics of children. Child screams before urinating from inflammation of mucous membrane. Of much value in epilepsy.

Aphthae, mouth of child feels hot to mother's nipple, child lets go nipple and cries with pain and vexation or else refuses breast altogether. Diarrhea with pain or soft yellow stools accompanying aphthae. Painful nursing, pain after nursing, empty feeling in breasts, they ache because they are empty, better by pressure: this is characteristic.

A piece of borax, the size of a pea, dissolved in the mouth, acts magically in restoring the voice in cases of sudden hoarseness brought on by cold and frequently for an hour or so, it renders the voice silvery and clear. It has even cured "shot-shyness" in sporting dogs.

Homeopathic

Borax has some very peculiar symptoms which will serve as keynotes to many cases. Sensitiveness to sudden noises, as a distant shot, which causes violent starting. Gastro-intestinal irritation.

Dread of downward motion in nearly all complaints. Sea-sickness when the downward motion is felt most: "Every time the ship goes down, everything in me comes up".

Intolerance of downward motions, a child screams when nurse puts it into cot or when she rocks it, symptoms are worse going downstairs.

Aphthous mouth ulcers of the mucous membranes. Thrush. Herpes of the mouth. Salivation, nausea, vomiting, colic, diarrhea, collapse, albuminuria, casts and bladder spasms.

Delirium, visual changes, hematuria and skin eruptions have all be observed from overdosing.

Mother's milk is thick and tastes badly. Poorly nourished, soft and flabby, children. General emaciation. Marasmus. Skin and mucous membranes shriveled.

Leucorrhoea clear, copious, albuminous, unnaturally hot. Discharges are thick, hot, biting. Heat in single parts, mouth, vagina, palms etc. Sticking or drawing pains internal intercostal, soles etc. Parts which are usually red turn white. Sensation of cobweb, on hands, face. Restlessness in afternoon. Eructation, when painful parts are pressed. Favors easy conception. Infants cyanotic from birth. Valuable in epilepsy.

Clinical

Aphthae. Corns. Dentition. Diarrhea. Ear-discharge. Entropion. Erysipelas. **Eyes** disorders. Finger joints, ulcers. Herpes simplex. Herpes zoster. Menstruation, painful (membranous). Nipples sore. Nose disorders. Pleurisy. Plica polonica. Psoriasis. Screaming. Sea-sickness. Infertility. Syphilitic sore-throat. Taste, disordered. Thrush. Trichinosis. Ulcers. Urine offensive. Vertigo.

Constitutions

It is suited to the period of dentition to persons with light hair, lax skin and muscles, wrinkled skin, consequences of getting cold in cold and wet weather, riding, eating fruit.

Planets: Mercury, Moon.

Modalities

Better at 11 p.m. , evening, cold weather, pressure. Worse from downward or upward motion, rocking, being dangled up and down, smoking after menses. Worse from sudden noises, cold, wet, least uncovering. warm weather, fruit. Symptoms are worse in warm weather, worse after menstruation.

Symptoms

MIND

Great anxiety when riding in a carriage or descending a mountain. Dread of downward motion, child has anxious countenance when laid in bed or carried downstairs. Easily frightened and startled with least noise. Before stool irritable, cheerful and happy after.

Excessively nervous, easily frightened, sensitive to sudden noises. Irritable before stool, cheerful and happy after.

Babies cry and scream, when nursing or before passing stool or urine. Children awake, suddenly, scream, hold the sides of cradle without any apparent cause. Anxious expression of face during the downward motions, starts and throws up hands on laying patient down, as if afraid of falling.

PAGE 269

Fears downward motion. Fear of being infected by some contagious disease. Fear of thunder. Sensitive to sudden noises.

Starts or frightened at every noise or sudden noise or at trifles. Fault finding. Does not wish to do anything. All the mental symptoms are better at 11 p.m. Changes from one business to another from one room to another.

Fear of being infected by some contagious disease. Irritability. Disposition to be angry, with ill-humor and passion. Becomes vehement and swears. Does not wish to do anything. Dread of labor.

Abdomen

Colic with tendency to diarrhea after smoking tobacco. Accumulation of flatus in the abdomen, and frequent escape of wind. After every meal inflation of the abdomen with diarrhea and colic. Belly soft, flabby, sunken. Distention after eating, vomiting. Pain as if diarrhea would set in. Pulling from spleen to chest. Catch in groin on coughing. Stitching pains in the groins before or during menses.

Back

Pain in back inability to stoop. Sharp and drawing pains between the shoulder-blades. Furunculus in the arm-pit. Itching and crawling in the sacrum. Aching and burning pains in the sacrum, when seated or stooping.

Breasts

Aphthae so tender they prevent child nursing. Galactorrhea, flow of milk, which curdles speedily. (Calc., Con., Bell.) When nursing, pain in opposite breast. Empty feeling in breasts after child nurses with stitches better compressing. Mother's milk is thick and tastes badly.

Chest

Pain in chest, better lying on back, washing with cold water or pressure. Stitches in chest with inspiration and cough. Pleurodynia, worse upper part of right chest. Sticking pain in chest (intercostal), worse coughing inspiration, yawning or any physical exertion. Sneezing with violent shootings in right side of the chest.

Ears

Inflammation and swelling of the ears. Shootings in the ears, with pain as of excoriation. Very sensitive to slightest noise, not so much disturbed by louder ones. As if ear opened and closed. Buzzing and murmuring in the ears.

Eyes

Itching in the eyes. Redness about eyes. Pressure on the eyes. Eyelashes turn inward. Entropion. Gummy, crusty, sticky eyelids. Granular eyelids. Eyelids inflamed, lids cut against eyeball. Visions of bright waves. Sparkling before the eyes when writing. Sensitivity to candle-light.

Face

Erysipelas in face. Pale, earthy with suffering expression. Puffy face, bluish in infants. Anxious during downward motion. Cobweb sensation. As of a bug crawling over lip. Swollen with pimples on nose and lips. Feeling of cobwebs.

Female

Labor pains with frequent belchings. Leucorrhoea with like white of eggs with sensation as if warm water was flowing. Menses too soon, profuse with gripping, nausea and pain in stomach extending into the small of back. Membranous dysmenorrhoea. Infertility. Indifference to sex. Easy conception. Sensation of distention in clitoris with sticking. Itching of vulva and eczema.

Food

Appetite moderate, especially at supper. Loss of taste. Thirst in the morning. Desire for acid drinks. Desire for sour things.

Head

Headache, with shootings in the ears. Headache with nausea and trembling of the whole body. Hot head of babies. Fullness in the head, and pressure above the eyes. Ends of hair become tangled. Hair tangled, cannot be separated, as in Plica Polonica. (Vinca min.)

Heart

Feels as if on night side and being squeezed. Infants, cyanotic from birth. Violent palpitations.

Kidneys

Nephritis. Cystitis. Urgent inclination to urinate. Child afraid to urinate, screams before urinating. (Sars.) Ineffectual urgency to urinate. Hot acrid, smarting urine of pungent smell. Small red particles on diaper. Frequent emission of urine even in the night.

PAGE 270

Limbs

Want of strength especially in joints. Limbs tremble at 10 a.m. Feeling as of cobwebs on hands. Itching on back of finger-joints and hands. Throbbing pain in tip of thumb. Palms hot. Itching on back of hands. Weakness in calves. Stitches in sole. Pain in heel. Burning pain in great toe inflammation of balls of toes. Eczema of toes and fingers with loss of nails. As if warm water running down thighs.

Lungs

Shortness of breath, worse ascending stairs, stitches on speaking. Dry, hectic cough. Hacking and violent cough. Expectoration, blood streaked or moldy taste and smell. Arrest of breathing when lying is obliged to jump and catch breath, which causes pain in right side. Dry cough caused by a tickling and scraping in the throat.

Male

Indifference to sex. Low sexual desire. Erections, with painful tension, on waking in the morning. Gonorrhoea. Chancres studding prepuce. Sticking, sore pain, worse when touched.

Mouth

Child cries when nursing because of sore mouth. Aphthous ulcers in the mouth and on the tongue, which bleed easily. Oral thrush. Ulcers, bleed on eating or by touch. White fungus-like growth. Aphthous after taking sour or salty food. Dry cracked or puffy indented tongue. Bitter taste in the mouth on eating or on swallowing the saliva. (Bry., Puls., Cupr.) Palate, hard and wrinkled, as if burnt, pains when chewing, while nursing in children. Mouth hot and tender.

Nose

Itching in the nose with tingling. Acrid coryza. Nostrils ulcerated. Dry scabs in the nose. Sneezing.

Stoppage of nostrils alternately with lachrymation. Red nose of young women. (Nat-c.) Red and shining swelling with throbbing and tensive sensation. Tip swollen and ulcerated. Blood follows on blowing the nose. Accumulation of thick and greenish mucus in the nose.

Rectum

Burning in rectum during stool. Pain as if diarrhea would result. Stools, turning green or persistently green like boiled starch. Mucous diarrhea then weakness. Loose, pasty, offensive stools in children. Stools slender. Diarrhea offensive, preceded by colic, stools mucous with aphthous sore mouth.

Skin

Unhealthy skin, slight injuries suppurate. Wilted wrinkled skin. Dry, festers easily, won't heal. Psoriasis. Eruptions on fingers and hands, itching and stinging eczema. Whitish pimples with areola. Ulcerations on feet from rubbing of shoe or boots. Herpes. (Nat-m., Rhus-t.) Erysipelatous inflammation with swelling and tension. Chilblains relieved in open air.

Sleep

Anxious cries of children during sleep with convulsive movements of the hands. Child cries out in sleep, as if frightened (Bell.) Cannot sleep on account of heat, especially in head. Starts from deep as if to fall. Sleepiness during the day and sleeplessness at night. Voluptuous dreams, dreams of sex.

Stomach

Fullness and pressure in the stomach after having eaten fruit, pears and apples. Gastralgia, reflex from uterine troubles. Belchings, on pressing painful part. Nausea, when thinking hard with trembling of body and weakness of knees. Pain in the region of stomach after heavy lifting. Stitching, extending to small of back. Sweat on stomach. Vomiting after drinking of sour mucus.

Teeth

Toothache, worse wet weather, better by smoking. Pressive tingling in the teeth, immediately after supper or breakfast. Shooting pains in teeth which are decayed. Ulcers in the gums with swelling of the cheek.

Teeth

Bleeding gums. Painful gumboil.

Temperature

Flushes of heat. Shivering, shuddering or cold with trembling. Chilliness especially during sleep. Perspiration during the morning sleep. Thirst before or during the cold, or else after the sweat. Heat in the evening in bed with shivering on being on the least uncovered.

PAGE 271

Throat

Dryness in the throat. Hoarseness in the throat with drawing shootings on coughing and sneezing. Tenacious mucus in the throat with difficult expectoration.

Vertigo

Fits of vertigo with fainting. Vertigo, with fullness in the head. Vertigo, worse from ascending stairs or any elevation.

Comments

Parts usually red turn white. Many Natrum symptoms appear in the proving. Stitching pains predominate. Restlessness with ebullitions, especially after talking with nausea. Laughter alternating with weeping. Starts with pain. Cobweb sensations, sore mouth infant pale, earthy, flesh flabby, screams out in sleep, wakes frightened and cling to nurse, excessively nervous, a slight noise arouses.

Muco-cutaneous surfaces are sore in the eyelids there is ingrown eyelashes. Otorrhea and inflammation of auricle: "starts with the pains." Nostrils ulcerated, soreness, pain and swelling of tip of nose.

Dysmenorrhea with pain excessive during flow. Leucorrhoea preceding and following menses, albuminous, acrid. Herpetic eruptions, pleuritic symptoms (upper right chest) and cough with expectoration of a mushy, moldy odor.

A notable symptom, before the easy stool in afternoon, fretful, ill-humored indolent and discontented after it, lively, contented and cheerful. Another mental symptom is: Idles through the afternoon, does not really get to work, changes from one business to another from one room to another.

Compare

(1) Calc., Bry., Nux-v., Bry., Lyc., Merc., Puls., Rhus-t, All-c., Sil., Sanicula, Sulph., Sulphuric acid.

(2) Ars., Bell., Graph., Ign., Kali-bi., Phos.

(3) Am-c. and Mag-m. - right nostril stopped.

(4) Calc. - inclination to breathe deeply.

(5) Kali-bi. - tough mucus.

(6) Aur. and Puls. - laughter alternately with weeping.

(7) Sars., Lyc.

(8) Benz-ac. - strong urine, crying before urination, but these three have gravel: with Borax it is from inflammation of mucous membrane.

(9) Arum-t. - sore mouth, Graph. - trichiasis.

(10) Bell. - hot leucorrhoea.

- (11) Sep. - small ulcers about joints.
(12) Bar-c. - cobweb-sensation.
(13) Nat-s. - cheerful after stool.

Relations

Incompatible: Acet-ac., Vinegar, Wine. Antidoted by: Cham., Coffea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Boricum acidum

(boric acid)

Pharmacy

Bor-ac. Boricum acidum. Boric Acid. Solution of crystals in alcohol. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Bor-ac. has been largely used as an anti-septic dressing for wounds, as a lotion for the eyes and for whitlow and as a wash in catarrh of the bladder. It is much less irritating than Carbolic acid. But it also has produced skin eruptions.

In the 3x potency Cooper has found it give great relief in menopausal flushings. In connection with the skin effects may be mentioned the case of a woman who took grains 30 per day of the Boric acid for a month, when there appeared a multiform erythema of trunk extending to upper limbs, at the same time there appeared a painful swelling of upper lids with conjunctivitis and photophobia.

Finally the edema was so intense as to close the eyes and give the appearance of sclerosed tissue. The symptoms began to abate when the Bor-ac. was discontinued and disappeared in a week. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Boric Acid affects the skin causing extensive exfoliative dermatitis. Pain in region of ureters with frequent urging to urinate.

It has been used as an anti-septic disinfectant, since it arrests fermentation and putrefaction.

Boric Acid has edema around the eyes. It is useful in menopausal flushing. Vagina cold as if packed with ice. Coldness. (Helo.) Cold saliva. Diabetes, tongue dry, red and cracked. Pain along ureters with frequent urination.

Modalities

Better from walking in open air.

PAGE 272

Clinical

Colds. Anti-septic. Diabetes. Erythema. **Eyes** disorders. Headache. Impetigo. Edema. Menopausal flushings. Kidney colic. Vomiting. Whitlow. Wounds.

Symptoms

Eyes

Exfoliating dermatitis. Edema of tissues around eyes.

Female

Menopausal flushings. (Lach., Amyl-n.) Vagina cold, as if packed with ice. Frequent urination with burning and tenesmus.

Skin

Multiform erythema of trunk and upper limbs.

Comments

Poisonings and provings with Bor-ac. have caused: headache, vertigo, noises in the ears, prostration, cold saliva, vomiting of tough, greenish stuff, uncontrollable vomiting, hiccough, pasty stool, pain in region of ureters or increased urine and increased call to urinate, albuminuria, erythematous eruption on face, body and thighs followed by pearly vesicles on face and neck.

Three cases of poisoning have been reported from packing the vagina with the dry acid, kept in by tampons until liquefaction took place. Symptoms were:

Formication of hands and feet, later of face. Sad spirits, great nervous depression.

Burning skin, it became swollen and charred and all motions was painful. One case went into collapse, temperature subnormal, sighing and weeping by turns. The patients were cold, vagina felt "cold as if packed with ice." Coldness is a prominent feature, as cold saliva.

Compare

(1) Bor., Carb-ac.

(2) Kali-bi. - tough mucus.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Bothrops lanceolatus

(yellow viper)

Pharmacy

Both. *Bothrops lanceolatus*. *Lachesis lanceolatus*. Yellow Viper. *Vipera* Jané. N. O.

Crotalide. Island of Martinique. Solution of the poison in glycerine, potencies in rectified spirit. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The venom of the Yellow viper is most coagulating, therefore it is expected to be useful in thrombosis and thrombotic disorders as hemiplegia, aphasia inability to articulate.

The most peculiar symptoms of *Bothrops*, for which Ozanam is the authority, are these: Amaurosis. Day-blindness, "can scarcely see her way after sunrise." Inability to articulate without any affection of the tongue. hemorrhages, the blood being fluid and black. All the symptoms of pulmonary congestion, oppressed breathing and bloody expectoration, more or less profuse. Paralysis of one arm or one leg only.

After being bitten in the little finger of one hand, paralysis began in the fingertips of the other hand and extended over the whole of that side. Deep gangrene, bones laid bare and necrotic. Intolerable pain in right great toe (patient bitten in left thumb).

Homeopathic

Hemorrhages from every orifice of the body, black spots. Great lassitude and sluggishness. Nervous trembling. Hemiplegia with aphasia. Inability to articulate without any affection of the tongue.

Great lassitude and sluggishness. Aphasia without the affection of tongue. Nervous trembling. Blindness from hemorrhage into retina. Day blindness can scarcely see her

way after sunrise. Slight shivering, followed by profuse sweat. Intolerable pain in the big toe. Bone becomes bare from gangrene and becomes necrotic.

The diagonal course of symptoms is marked. Hemiplegia. Dissecting gangrene. Pulmonary congestion. Slight shivering followed by very profuse cold sweat. Pain in right big toe. Paralysis of one arm or one leg only.

PAGE 273

Clinical

Blindness. Bones, necrosis. Day-blindness. Gangrene. Hemorrhages. Lungs, congestion. Thrombosis. Tongue, paralysis.

Constitutions

Broken-down, and hemorrhagic constitutions, septic states. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse on right side.

Symptoms

Eyes

Conjunctival hemorrhage. Day blindness, can hardly see her way after sunrise.

Amaurosis, blindness from hemorrhage into retina.

Face

Swollen and puffy. Besotted expression.

Skin

Swollen, livid skin, cold with hemorrhagic infiltration. Gangrene. Lymphatics swollen. Anthrax. Malignant erysipelas.

Stomach

Intense hematemesis. Epigastric distress. Black vomiting. Tympanitis and bloody stools.

Throat

Red, dry, constricted, swallowing difficult, cannot pass liquids.

Compare

- (1) Other snake poisons, notably Lachesis.
- (2) Bell. has night-blindness.
- (3) Toxicophis. Trachinus.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Botulinum

Pharmacy

Botul. Botulinum. Toxin of Bacillus Botulinum. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, higher potencies.

History

Food poisoning from canned spinach produced a clinical picture suggested in a bulbar paresis. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Eye symptoms, ptosis, double vision, blurred vision. Difficulty in swallowing and breathing, choking sensation, weakness and uncertainty in walking, "blind staggers",

dizziness, thickening of speech. Cramping pain in stomach. Mask-like expression of face, due to weakness of facial muscles. Severe constipation.

Clinical

Constipation. Food poisoning. Vision, disorders.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Bovista lycoperdon

(puff-ball)

Pharmacy

Bov. Bovista lycoperdon. Puff Ball. Warted puff-ball. Lycoperdon bovista. N. O. Fungi. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Clarke states "This globular fungus, which, according to report is eaten in Italy before it is ripe, becomes filled, while ripening with a black dust that breaks the husk which contains it with a slight noise."

Corresponding to this signature, "bloated, puffy condition of body surface," and a sense of "enlargement," flatulent distention and noisy passage of flatus, are leading features of the Bov. pathogenesis.

"We may always think of Bov. when we see a very 'tettery' person, one who has tetter here and there, all over the body. These tetter may be either moist or dry" (Guernsey).

M. L. Sircar has recorded a striking cure of such a case with Bov. 3x, the pain being griping-twisting intermittent, starting below umbilicus and diffusing itself towards epigastrium, some constipation, urine scanty and reddish. Nothing gave relief except eating. "Itching at top of coccyx" is another characteristic symptom.

Bov. has cured cases of ovarian cyst and also warts and corns with shooting pains.

Homeopathic

The puff ball, exerts its influence on the circulation, causing relaxation of capillary system, thereby producing hemorrhagic diathesis.

There is a general puffiness, bloated condition of body surface, which produces easy indentations with blunt instrument (scissors etc.).

PAGE 274

Bovista has a marked effect on the skin, producing eruption like eczema. Also it acts upon the circulation, predisposing to hemorrhages. On skin it causes herpetic eruptions. Marked languor and lassitude.

Asphyxia due to charcoal fumes. Effects of over-exertion and application of tar locally. Great weakness of the joints. It has cured where Rhus-t. seemed indicated and failed.

Laxity especially felt in joints, which seem loose. Nervous and weak joints.

Enlarged or swollen feeling in head, heart, etc. It is adapted to old maids with palpitations and stammering children. Stage of numbness and tingling in multiple neuritis.

Clinical

Coccyx, itching. Corns. Cysts. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Ear, eczema. Eczema. Ganglion.

Gleet. Hemorrhages. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Jaundice. Joints disorders. Menstruation, disordered. Metrorrhagia. Ovaries disorders. Pellagra. Rheumatic disorders. Stammering. Tongue, ulcerated. Tumors. Urticaria. Warts. Whitlow. Wounds.

Causations

Bov. antidotes effects of charcoal fumes.

Constitutions

Hemorrhagic diathesis. Adapted to stammering children, old maids with palpitations and "tettery" patients. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from bending double, hot food, eating. Better from bending straightening up, the shooting pains between shoulders. Worse from menses, hot weather. Worse from getting warm, cold food, wine, coffee. Worse at full moon. Easily intoxicated, worse from wine. Worse from coffee.

Symptoms

MIND

Awkward in speech and action, drops things, etc. Stammering (Stram., Merc.) Everything falls from hands. Sensitive. Ineffective. Absent minded. Weak memory. Irritable, takes everything amiss. Laughs and cries alternately. Enlarged sensation. (Argn.) Stares vacantly into space. Sad when alone. Quarrelsome.

Abdomen

Pain around umbilicus. Colic with bright red urine, relieved by eating and bending double. Cannot bear tight clothing around the waist. Stitches through perineum towards rectum and genitals.

Back

Pain in the back with heaviness after stooping. Itching coccyx.

Ears

Boil in right ear with pain worse swallowing. Discharge of fetid pus. Hearing indistinct, misunderstands much that is spoken.

Eyes

Objects seem to be nearer than they really are. Staring at one point. Loss of vision from paralysis of optic nerve.

Face

Acne, worse in summer, due to use of cosmetics. Cheeks and lips swollen. Crusts about corners of mouth. Twitching of muscles, before asthma. Lips chapped. Lips cracked, crusty.

Female

Diarrhea before and during menses. Menses too early and too profuse, worse at night. Voluptuous sensation. Thick, acrid, yellow-green leucorrhea, leaving green spots on linen worse while walking after menses. Cannot bear tight clothing around waist (Lach.) Traces of menses between menstruation. Soreness of pubes during menses. Metrorrhagia, Ovarian cysts.

Head

Dull, bruised pain in brain. Confusion on awakening. Staggering, confusion and numbness in head after sex. Tension headaches, worse early morning, open air, lying. Sensation as if head were enlarging, especially of occiput. As if wedge is pressed in occiput. Scalp itches, worse warmth, sensitive, must scratch until sore.

Heart

Visible palpitation of heart of old maids. Palpitations as if heart working in water. Palpitation with tremor of hands, worse bathing, excitement.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate, even immediately after urination (Diabetes Mellitus).

Limbs

Great weakness of all joints, clumsiness with her hands, drops things from hands. Weariness of hands and feet. Moist eczema on back of hand. Sweat in axilla, onion smell. Tip of coccyx itches intolerably. Heavy painful legs. Itching of feet and legs. Edematous swelling of (right) foot even years after a sprain. Edema of joints after fracture. Weak hands.

PAGE 275

Lungs

Shortness of breath on moving the arms. Viscid expectoration. Spasmodic laughing and crying with asthma.

Male

After sex, reeling and confusion in head. Sexual desire increased.

Mouth

Numbness. Increases saliva. Gums bleed easily on sucking them. Cutting pain in tongue, before asthma.

Nose

Discharge from nose, stringy tough. Nose stopped up, cannot breathe, worse lying down. Scurf and crusts about nostrils and corners of mouth. Bleeding of nose and gums. Bleeding early in the morning, (during sleep), few drops escape on sneezing.

Rectum

Itching of anus. Stitches through perineum towards rectum and genitals. First portion of stool is hard, latter part thin and watery. Diarrhea worse during and before menses. Chronic diarrhea of old people, worse at night and early morning.

Skin

Jaundice of new born. Pellagra. Itching on getting warm. Itching eruptions, oozing, forming thick crusts or scabs with pus beneath. Urticaria on excitement with rheumatic lameness, palpitation and diarrhea. (Dulc.) Urticaria covering whole body with diarrhea or metrorrhagia. Urticaria on waking in the morning, worse from bathing. Pimples cover the entire body, scurvy, herpetic eruptions. Shooting pain in corns and warts. Blunt instruments leave deep impression on the skin.

Stomach

Intolerant of tight clothing around waist. Nausea better breakfast. Vomits watery fluid. Sensation as of a lump of ice.

Temperature

Chill with pain.

Comments

There are ebullitions with great thirst. The corners of the mouth are broken out. Numb, pithy feeling in mouth. There is stuttering and stammering speech. Awkwardness, misapplies words in speaking and writing.

Relaxation of entire capillary system, hemorrhagic diathesis, hemorrhage from menstrual irregularities from trauma. Menstrual flow occurring only or chiefly at night. hemorrhage between the periods. The puffy, expanding properties of the remedy are shown in a puffy condition of the body surface instruments (e.g. , scissors) indent the fingers in an unusual degree.

The heart feels enormously large. Bov. has colic like Coloc., causing the patient to bend double, but it differs from Coloc. in that the colic is better by eating and is sometimes accompanied by voiding of red urine.

A case of cyst in the broad ligament was cured, with these symptoms: Metrorrhagia, flow at night or early morning, easily provoked from slight over-exertion during menses, can bear nothing tight round body, menses preceded and followed by diarrhea, acrid corrosive leucorrhoea, flowing at night only, follows menses.

Teste observed psoric eruptions appear on the hands and feet of a patient to whom he gave Bov. for headache. He cured with it a "red, crusty eruptions on thighs and bends of knees of eighteen years' duration. It disappeared for weeks, reappearing in hot weather and at the full moon.

W. S. Gee cured with Bovista 4c after the failure of Rhus-t., the following case. A widow, 55, had an eruption, which she thought to be erysipelas, on right foot. Some years before she had an eruption on left foot, which discharged much water and was "cured" by the use of a salve.

A few months later the left knee became affected and the limb was amputated above the joint. The present eruption was fiery red, covered with yellowish-brown scales, thick as an old-fashioned wafer.

PAGE 276

There were also rheumatic pains in the leg. After Rhus-t. had been given without benefit. Dr. Gee elicited these additional symptoms: "Occasional spells of short breathing, especially from working with the hands. Frequent desire to urinate, even immediately after urinating. Sleep disturbed by burning and itching and also by anxious, frightful dreams, headache when waking from sleep."

These symptoms being found under Bovista in addition to "moist vesicular eruptions with formation of thick crusts," the latter put in heavy type by Lilienthal, this medicine was given with steady improvement and eventual cure.

Early morning sweat worse on chest. Many symptoms are worse in early morning, the diarrhea occurs then. Sweat of axilla smells like onions. Sensitive to touch, cannot bear clothing. Sensitive to drafts, chilliness predominates.

Compare

(1) Calc., Cic., Rhus-t., Sep., Phos., Puls., Staph., Sulph., Verat., Bell., Bry., Carb-v., Caust., Kali-c., Lyc., Merc., Nat-m., Sil., Spig., Stront., Valer. Aur., Puls., Lyc.

(2) Stram. - laughter alternately with weeping.

(3) Ars., Lyc., Sulph. - sinking immediately after eating.

(4) Bufo - sensation as if heart in water.

(5) Zinc. - worse from wine.

(6) Coloc. - colic better bending double.

- (7) Am-c. - poisoning by charcoal fumes.
- (8) Stram. - stammering.
- (9) Ambra - hemorrhage between periods.
- (10) Sec., Ust.

Relations

It antidotes: Effects of Tar applied locally. Followed well by: Alum., Calc., Rhus-t., Sep. Teste puts Bovista in his Sulphur group. Antidoted by: Camph. Bovista antidotes coal tar applications. Suffocation from gas. After Rhus-t. in chronic urticaria.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Brachyglottis repens

(new zealand puka-puka)

Pharmacy

Brach. New Zealand "Puka Puka". *Brachyglottis repens*. N. O. Eupatoriaceae. Tincture of green leaves and flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

The Maories use the leaves to apply to old sores and ulcers. Horses eating young shrubs lose all power over hind legs and spine.

Brachyglottis was proved by C. L. Fischer. A large number of symptoms were produced in all regions of body, but few have been tested clinically. Dysmenorrhea with fluttering in abdomen and right ovary has been cured with it. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Brachyglottis causes lassitude, weakness, loss of flesh. Kidney and bladder symptoms predominate. Bright's disease. Produces symptoms of albuminuria. Fluttering sensation. (Calad.) Itching in ears and nostrils. Oppression of chest. Writer's cramp.

The most marked symptoms: Urgency in passing urine, pain in neck of bladder, pain in bladder after urinating and in urethra and stinging in penis, a large quantity of pale-colored urine voided of low specific gravity and containing albumen. Throbbing pains are very prominent in the proving. Pains in back and limbs. Chilliness predominates.

Clinical

Back pain. Bright's disease. Dysmenorrhea.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Isolated throbbing left groin. Fluttering sensation in abdomen. Feeling as if something rolling about.

Back

First dorsal vertebra sore to touch. Cutting under left shoulder. Aching in lumbar region. Isolated throbbing right side of back. Feeling as if whole back would contract backward and muscles of neck were affected.

Bladder

Pressure in neck of bladder, urging to urinate. Sense of swashing in bladder. Soreness in urethra, feeling as if urine could not be retained.

Chest

Pains flying about chest and precordial region. Throbbing in sternum.

Ears

Tingling, itching, pricking in ears. Throbbing about right ear from ear to eyes and throat to neck.

Face

Twitching in left side of face (evening). Soreness right zygomatic process. Flushed face. Face ache left side, submaxillary glands affected.

Female

Fluttering in region of ovary.

Kidneys

Urine contains mucous, cells, albumen and casts. Passing urine preceded by pains in bowels. Urine abundant, contains mucus and albumen.

Limbs

Great weakness in limbs, weariness and prostration. Cramp in fingers, thumb and wrist when writing, soreness extending along flexor carpi ulnaris.

Lungs

Oppression of breathing, better by sighing.

Male

Throbbing in penis and desire to pass urine, pressure in bladder.

Mouth

Pain, numbness, pricking, soreness of tongue. Heat in mouth.

Nose

Nostrils, sore, itching and irritation in nose.

Stomach

Nausea in stomach. Fluttering. Evening after tea soreness, throbbing in stomach, right side.

Stool

Ineffectual urging. Stool dry like balls, evacuated with sore constrictive pain in anus, evening.

Throat

Soreness, rawness, scraping in throat worse by swallowing.

Compare

(1) Helon., Merc-c., Plb.

(2) Apis - soreness, stinging in urethra, Arn. - bruised, sore feeling.

(3) Bov. albuminuria, Helonias, Merc-c. - albuminuria, urging to urinate and defecate.

(4) Nux-v. - urging to urinate and defecate.

(5) Op. - constipation, Plb. - feces like balls, painful urination, albuminuria.

(6) Eupatoriaceae.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Brassica napus oleifera

(cole seed)

Pharmacy

Brass. Brassica napus. Cole Seed, Rape Seed. Wild Corn Kale. N. O. Cruciferae.
Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Our knowledge of the toxic effects of Brassica napus is derived from the experience of the Irish famine during which the people ate it freely. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

With Brassica all the symptoms of impoverished blood appear, such as growth of downy, colorless hair. Dropsical swellings, scorbutic mouth, voracious appetite, tympanitic abdomen, blotches like burns, dropping off of nails and gangrene.

Clinical

Bulimia. Dropsy. Gangrene. Nails, shedding. Scurvy. Ulcers.

Compare

(1) Raph., Armoracea, Sinapis, Sec.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Bromium

(bromine)

Pharmacy

Brom. Bromium. Bromine. Br. Solution in distilled water. Must be prepared fresh, as it is liable to rapid deterioration. Avoid milk when taking Brom. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

History

Bromine forms a leading constituent in the mineral waters of Kreutzach and Wood hall. Bromine is useful in scrofulous children with enlarged glands, which are swollen and indurated, but seldom suppurate. Like the other Halogens, Bromine is a strong antiscorbutic.

Homeopathic

Enlarged parotid and goiter. Left-sided mumps. The glands, thyroid, testes, maxillary and parotid are swollen and indurated. Breast cancer. Tendency to infiltrate glands become hard, but seldom suppurate.

PAGE 278

Complaints are worse at sea-side, sailors coming ashore suffer from asthma, which is relieved when they go to sea again. Complaints from being over-heated. Nosebleeds accompanies many problems especially those pertaining to chest and respiratory tract, vertigo with nosebleed.

Marked effects of Bromine are seen on the respiratory tract, especially larynx and trachea. Constriction and membranous formation occur in larynx, spreading upwards. Tendency to spasmodic attacks. A sense of suffocation, excoriating discharges, profuse sweats and great weakness.

Patient is weak and easily overheated, then sweaty and sensitive to drafts. Tremulous all over. Fainting. Emaciation. Boring pains in bones. Cancer. Vertigo with a tendency to fall backward at the sight of running water. The cough is worse entering warm room. Headache worse from drinking milk from stooping.

Clinical

Asthma. Breast, cancer. Cancer. Coughs. Croup Diphtheria. Dysmenorrhea. Emphysema. Encysted tumors. Feet, pain. Fistula lachrymalis. Glands, enlargement. Goiter.

Heart, diseases. Laryngismus. Migraine. Parotid gland induration. Respiration disorders. Scrofula. Seaside, effects. Strokes. Testicles induration. Throat, sore. Tonsils, enlarged inflamed. Trachea, irritation. Tuberculosis. Tumors, breast. Ulcers. Uterus, air in. Vagina, air in. Vertigo.

Constitutions

It seems to affect especially scrofulous children with enlarged glands. It is suited to blue-eyed, fair people, especially children with thin, pale, delicate skins and very light hair and eyebrows to scrofulous constitutions. Blondes. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from any motion, exercise, at sea. Better from nosebleed, shaving. Better riding on horseback. Worse from warmth, damp warm, overheating, warm room. Worse from evening, until midnight and when sitting in warm room.

Worse chilled when hot, sea bathing. Worse from dust, draft, lying on left side. Symptoms are worse by cold air, cold water, cold diet, cold damp weather, heat of sun.

Symptoms

MIND

Delusion that strange persons are looking over patient's shoulder and that she would see someone on turning. Quarrelsome. Takes no interest in the household duties. Cheerful mood, desire for mental labor. Sad. Indifferent. Low spirited inconsolable. Does not feel normal, but cannot tell why. Sits alone in her room without doing anything, looks constantly in one direction without saying anything.

Abdomen

Tympanitic abdomen, bloated. Enlargement and induration of spleen. Passage of much wind.

Back

Neck stiff. Goiter. Glands of neck much swollen. Encysted tumors on sides of the neck. Aching at inner border left scapula. Boring in spinous processes of different vertebrae.

Breasts

Tumors in breasts with stitching pains, worse left. Stitch pains from breast to axilla. Sharp shooting pain in left breast, worse pressure. Suppression of menses in scirrhous breasts.

Chest

Violent cramping of chest. Chest pains run upward. Cold sensation when inspiring.

Ears

Hard swelling of the parotid gland, warm to touch after eruptive fevers. Noise in ears.

Eyes

Lachrymation with swelling of tear glands. Pupils dilated. Protruding eyes. Flashes before eyes. Darting through the left eye.

Face

Ashy gray. Pale, red, alternating. Swelling and hardness of parotid gland, feeling warm to the touch. Suppuration of left parotid, swelling remaining hard and unyielding. Sensation of cobweb. Seems drawn to a point at nose.

Female

Flatus from vagina, noisy. Swelling of ovaries. Queer ill feeling few days before menses. Dysmenorrhea. Low spirited before menses. Menses too early too profuse with membranous shreds.

Female

Itching in vagina. Suppression of menses in scirrhus breasts.

PAGE 279

Food

Desire for acids, which worse and cause diarrhea. Water tastes salty.

Head

Head congested, fears a stroke. Headache worse drinking milk, stooping. Headache in sun, passes off in shade. Headaches, deep in the vertex with palpitations. Megrin of left side, worse stooping, especially after drinking milk. Headache, worse heat of sun and by rapid motion. Sharp pain through eyes.

Heart

Hypertrophy from gymnastics with palpitations. Cutting pain running upwards, with heart disease. Violent palpitation worse lying on left side. Nervous palpitation with nausea with headache.

Kidneys

Urine high colored.

Limbs

Icy cold forearms or only cold hands. Boring pain in one or both tibiae. Left arm, lame in cardiac affections.

Lungs

Whooping cough. Dry cough with hoarseness and burning pain behind sternum. Spasmodic cough with rattling of mucus in the larynx, suffocative. Croup after febrile symptoms have subsided. Deep hoarseness if heated. Difficult and painful breathing. Larynx is cold. Laryngeal diphtheria, membrane begins in larynx and spreads upward. Colds start in larynx, go upward and downward. Thick white expectoration. Dyspnea with great swelling. Lungs feel coated with down. Every inspiration provokes cough.

Asthma, difficulty in getting air into lung. (Chlorum in expelling.) Asthma of sailors going ashore. Better at sea. Fibrinous bronchitis, great dyspnea. Bronchial tubes feel filled with smoke. Wants to take a deep breath, but it excites cough. Suffocative fits, he starts up with choked or croupy or wheezing cough or with palpitations. Spasms of glottis.

Male

Swelling and induration of testes, worse slight jar.

Mouth

Dry, parched. Aphthae with affection of eyes. Water tastes salty.

Neck

Glands enlarged, cystic tumors on both sides of neck.

Nose

Tickling, smarting, as from cobwebs. Fan-like motion of ale. (Lyc.) Nosebleed, relieving the chest. Stoppage of right nostril. Acrid, burning coryza with violent sneezing and soreness of the nose. Pressure at root of nose. Long continued obstinate coryza.

Rectum

Painful hemorrhoids with black stool. Hemorrhoids, bleed intensely painful, worse application of cold or warm water. Diarrhea after eating oysters and sour things.

Skin

Acne, pimples and pustules. Boils on arms and face. Glands stony, hard, especially on lower jaw and throat. Hard goiter. (Spong.) Gangrene.

Sleep

Great drowsiness when reading. Continued yawning in respiratory troubles with drowsiness. Full of dreams and anguish, jerking and starting during sleep, full of fantasy and illusions, difficult to go to sleep at night, cannot sleep enough in morning, trembling and weak on awaking.

Stomach

Sharp burning from tongue to stomach. Pressure like from a stone. Stomach pain better eating. Sour things disagree. Vomiting like coffee ground, bloody mucus. Aversion to customary tobacco smoking.

Throat

Tonsils, swollen, deep red with network of dilated blood vessels, pain worse swallowing fluids than solids. Feels raw, evening with hoarseness. Tickling in trachea during inspiration. Hoarseness coming on from being overheated. Even a small goiter oppresses. Stony hard, swollen glands. Diphtheria.

Vertigo

Dizzy when crossing stream of water. Vertigo worse on bridge, at the sight of running water.

PAGE 280

Comments

Bromine forms a leading constituent in the mineral waters of Kreutzach and Wood hall. It affects particularly the internal head, left side. It is a predominantly left-side medicine. Like the other Halogens, Bromine is a strong antiscorbutic.

The glands (thyroid, testes, maxillary, parotid) are swollen and indurated. There is much anxiety of mind, a fear of ghosts or visions when in the dark. It has better at the sea-side (opposite Nat-m.), but worse in sailors when coming ashore. Migraine chiefly left side, worse from stooping, especially after drinking milk.

It has a peculiar vertigo: sensation deep in brain as if vertigo would come on, tendency to fall backward, worse at the sight of running water or if he put his foot on a bridge, worse in damp weather. Vertigo with nosebleed. Soreness and crusts inside nose. Nosebleed accompanies many affections, especially of chest. There is a peculiar headache with coryza.

In the cases of diphtheria indicating it the diseases begins in the larynx and runs up. In croup with all the croupy sound, there is much loose rattling in larynx with the breathing and coughing, but no choking in the cough, as there is in Hepar sulph. (Guernsey). Tuberculosis, especially of right lung. Hypertrophy of the heart and palpitations. Pain in heart going up to axilla.

A very peculiar symptom is loud emissions of air from the vagina. After dinner feels he will have an a stroke. Exertion causes oppression at heart.

Compare

(1) Iod. - but Iod. has worse morning, dark hair and eyes.

(2) Chlorum, Lach., Spong., Fl-ac., Hep., Apis, Arg-n., Chin., Con., Coff., Cina., Cupr., Lyc., Merc., Phos.

(3) Rhus-t. - cardiac hypertrophy, also Spong., Arn. from over-exertion.

(4) Sep., Sulph., Ant-t.

(5) Puls. - blondes. Fear of ghosts or visions, also, Acon., Ars., Carb-v., Phos., Sulph.

(6) Con., Aster., Hydrobromic acid.

Relations

Antidotes: Am-c., Camph. Salt inhibits the action of Brom. Antidoted by: Camph., Am. c., Mag-c., Op. Useful after: Iod., Phos., Spong. Compatible: Arg-n. - generally after Brom. Kali-c. - emphysema.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Brucea antidysenterica

(angustura spuria)

Pharmacy

Bruc. Angustura spuria. Brucea antidysenterica. Angustura falsa. Nux vomica cortex. N. O. Loganiaceae. Bark of Nux vomica or angustura falsa. Tincture or trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Under the name of Brucea antidysenterica a quantity of Nux vomica bark got upon the drug market and was at first supposed to be Angustura bark. Many poisonings ensued before the mistake was discovered and the bark received the name Angustura falsa in contradistinction to the true Angustura. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Although the Brucea symptoms are similar to the pathogenesis of Nux-v. The bark has been experimented with independently. Brucea contains strychnine and the symptoms are included in the pathogenesis of Strychninum and Nux vomica. The homeopathic preparation of Nux-v. is, however, prepared from the seed.

Paralyzed lower limbs, worse least touch, cries for fear of being touched. Tetanic spasms with undisturbed consciousness, worse from noise or liquids. Painful jerking of legs, cramp-like pain in knees, rigid and lame limbs of paralytics. For the pain in the passing of kidney stones or gallstones.

One characteristic symptom of Brucea antidysenterica is "Headache with extreme drowsiness, disappearing in evening." Another is: "Sensation of throbbing in pit of stomach and in entire abdomen."

PAGE 281

Disposition to stretch the limbs and to yawn. Great weariness when walking. In the evening, nervous excitement, trembling and tottering when walking. Irritability, augmented in the evening.

Painful sensation of fatigue in the limbs. Pinching in several parts of the limbs. In the evening, stiffness in the joints and acute drawing pains in the limbs with shootings in the head in the ears and in the chest.

Clinical

Abdomen, throbbing. Belches. Borborygmi . Headaches. Hypochondriasis. Pain.

Tetanus.

Symptoms

MIND

Dejection with want of sleep. Taciturnity and hypochondriasis. Gloomy, melancholy humor with indolence and lassitude. Sad and gloomy on waking in the morning.

Abdomen

Throbbing felt in the abdomen. Painful pinching in the abdomen. Squeezing, as from claws in the abdomen, followed by frequent, small, slimy evacuations. Borborygmi in the abdomen. The pains in the abdomen cease after the first evacuation. Shootings in the umbilicus after the evacuations. Loose evacuations, followed by fainting which enforces lying down.

Back

Sensation of squeezing in the back.

Chest

On breathing, sensation of great weight on the whole chest. Oppression of the chest with chilly disposition and great sensibility in the open air. In the morning, on waking, pain as from a bruise on the outside of the chest with tight pains on breathing deeply. Pains like excoriation in the interior of the chest, especially in bed at night, which are most violent when lying on the side.

Eyes

Eyes dull and swollen. **Eyes** red in the corners in the evening. Itching in the eyelids.

Eyes red and burning in the morning. Painful sensation in the eyes, as from sand, rendering it necessary to rub them.

Face

Mealy, itching tetter on the face, followed by peeling off of the skin. Paleness in the face. Slight convulsive, rapid movements in the lips.

Fever

Sweats on walking, with shiverings, which appear chiefly during rest. Chilly disposition and aversion to the open air. Shivering and excessive coldness.

Food

Weak appetite, food at dinner and breakfast appears insipid. After a meal, violent beating of the heart, aggravation of headache, fermentation in the intestines and inclination to evacuate.

Head

Headache, aggravated by sitting, as well as after eating. Shootings in the head, aggravated by walking, especially in the sun. Heaviness and confusion in the head with sleepiness, disappearing in the evening. Digging crawling in the top of the head.

Headache in the evening after having walked long in the sunshine. Headaches behind the eyebrows, which seem to be swollen.

Limbs

Pains, as of fatigue in the thighs and in the loins. Cramp-like pain in the back of the hand. Miliary eruption, red, raised and itching on the back of the hand and on the body. In the evening, sensation of paralysis in the thigh. Weariness in the knees. Curvature of the joint of the foot, so that one walks almost on the ankle-bone. Sensation of burning in corns.

Mouth

Acute pains in the teeth and in the gums, especially on drinking cold water. Accumulation of saliva in the mouth, forcing one to spit continually. Dryness and burning pain in the gullet, as if from rancid fat.

Rectum

Evacuations too soft in too small quantity and of too light a color. Strong disposition to loose evacuations with colic and flatulency. Loose evacuations in the morning and in the evening. Itching in the anus in the evening.

Sleep

Sleepiness during the entire day, especially when seated in the morning after dinner and in the highest degree in the afternoon. Sleepiness early in the evening. Sleep full of dreams with ebullition of the blood. Sleep troubled with confused or frightful, terrifying dreams. Sleepiness alternately with want of appetite.

PAGE 282

Stomach

Clammy taste. Empty belches. Sensation in the stomach, as if nothing had been eaten for a long time. Sensation of burning and of heat in the pit of the stomach. Sensation of throbbing in the pit of the stomach and in the entire abdomen. Pressure in the stomach, immediately after eating or drinking. In the evening, attack of nausea with cramp-like pains in the abdomen, vomiting of food and loose evacuations with great prostration.

Vertigo

Vertigo, which occasions falling in the evening.

Compare

(1) The following also have drowsiness with headache: Gins., Hera., Nux-m., Nat-s., Sulph.

(2) Gels. - difficult to keep the eyes open,

SOURCES

Clarke.

Brucinum

(brucine)

Pharmacy

Brucin. Brucinum. Brucine. An alkaloid obtained from the bark and seeds of *Strychnos nux vomica*. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture or trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Lepelletier has recorded the following effects of .02 to .090 of a gram of Brucinum.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Sudden jerking, especially of the lower limbs, spreading generally but not accompanied by trismus and tetanus and not extending to the esophagus and pharynx as with Strychnia. Twitching in the paralyzed as well as healthy muscles. A fever of short duration ends the attacks after which deep sleep comes on.

Clinical

Headaches. Paralysis.

Compare

(1) Stry., Nux-v., Brucea antidys.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Bryonia alba

(wild hops)

Pharmacy

Bry. Bryonia alba. Bryonia dioica. Wild Hops. White Bryony. N. O. Cucurbitaceae. Tincture of root procured before flowering. The common Bryony of England is the Bryonia dioica, which has been substituted for the B. alba and has probably identical properties, but the Alba alone has been proved and consequently this should always be dispensed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to 30c potency.

History

Bryonia alba is one of the polycrest remedies of the homeopathic Materia Medica. Bryonia is less rapid in its action than Aconite, it goes deeper in its effects and often takes up the work where Acon. leaves off. It not only disorders the circulation, but alters the blood itself. It corresponds to fevers of almost all kinds, especially rheumatic, typhoid, bilious and remitting.

Bryonia affects on all serous membranes and the viscera they contain, causing the inflammation and exudation. Choleric, bilious tendency with firm fleshy fiber, tendency to great irritability and bad temper. persons who over-eat or eat excessively of meat and have strong constitutions.

Homeopathic

Mucous membranes are all dry. It disorders circulation, producing congestion, alters the blood, giving rise to typhoid, bilious, rheumatic and remittent types of fevers.

In most other complaints, the aggravation from motion, movement of all kinds is a leading characteristic. The patient avoids even the movement of the eyes, raising head from pillow causes faintness, nausea and vomiting. Allied to this is better from pressure from lying on painful side.

Often indicated in injury of the joints when Arnica fails. The general character of the pain is a stitching, tearing, worse by motion, better rest.

The Bryonia patient is irritable, has vertigo from raising the head. Pressure headaches. Severe headaches.

PAGE 283

Bursting, splitting headaches. Aching in joints and muscles. The characteristic stitching pains are greatly aggravated by any motion, are found everywhere, but especially in the chest. Muscles become hard after neuralgia.

Dry hacking painful coughs in pleurisy, pneumonia. rheumatic pains and swellings, dropsical effusions into synovial and serous membranes. Dry, parched lips and mouth. excessive thirst, bitter taste in the mouth. Sensitive epigastrium and feeling of a stone in the stomach, stools large, dry, hard.

Complaints, develop slowly, but forcibly. Mucous membranes become dry, hence discharges are scanty and adherent. Dryness everywhere of mouth, throat etc. Streaks of red in Lymphangitis. Children dislike to be carried or raised.

Physical weakness, on slightest exertion, all pervading irritability. Dropsical swellings gradually increase as the day progresses and disappear during the night. Joints painful. Every spot in the body is painful to pressure. Pains are bursting, stitching or heavy sore, going backwards. Right sided effects. Vicarious bleeding.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Amenorrhea. Anger, effects. Aphthae. Asthma. Biliary attack. Brain disorders. Breast-feeding, disorders. Breast inflamed. Bronchitis. Cancer. Chills. Chlorosis. Constipation. Coryza. Cough. Dentition. Diaphragm, rheumatism. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Eczema. Edema. Enteric fever. Eruptions. Gastro-enteritis.

Hemorrhages. Hands, swollen. Headaches, painful. **Heart** inflammations. Hernias. Hiccoughs. Hydrocele. Hydrocephalus. Influenza. Intermittent fevers. Jaundice. Joints, pain. Liver, disorders. Lumbago. Measles. Meningitis. Menstruation, vicarious. Migraine headaches. Milk fever. Muscle pain. Nephritis. Nosebleeds. Peritonitis. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Pleurodynia. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Pregnancy. Puerperal fever. Pyuria. Relapsing fever. Remittent fever. Rheumatism. Scarletina. Spina bifida. Stiff-neck. Strokes. Suppressed eruptions. Tongue, coated. Toothache. Trachea, pain. Tuberculosis. Vertigo. Water-brash. Whooping cough. Yellow fever.

Causations

Ill effects of anger, fright, chagrin. Complaints from taking cold drinks in hot weather. Suppressed eruptions and discharges. Alcohol. Anger. Broken bones. Cold winds. Constipation. Fright. Gluttony. Joint injury. Wounds.

Constitutions

Bryonia affects especially the constitution of a robust, firm fiber and dark complexion with tendency to leanness and irritability. Gastro-bilious-rheumatic constitutions. It is adapted to nervous, dry, slender people. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from lying on painful side, pressure, rest, cold things. Better from bandaging, cool open air, being quiet, cloudy, damp days. Better from drawing knees up, heat to inflamed part, descending, sitting up, cold food, drink. Worse from least motion, raising up, stooping, coughing, exertion, deep breathing. Worse from dry cold or heat, becoming hot in room. Worse hot weather, drinking while hot. Worse from eating, vegetables, acids, calomel, vexation touch, suppressions, taking cold, early morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Exceedingly irritable, everything puts him out of humor. Wants to be let alone. Very irritable and ugly in behavior. Determined. Taciturn. Delirium, wants to go home, thinking he is not there. Talks of business. Apprehension and dread for future. Despair of being cured with fear of death. Desire for things which are rejected when offered.

Dullness.

Abdomen

Appendicitis. Peritonitis. Jaundice. Abdominal wall very tender. Complaints from over lifting, concussion. Burning pain, stitches, worse pressure, coughing, breathing.

Epigastrium, tender, throbbing. Groins sore before menses.

Back

Scapular numbness or pain going to epigastrium or from left scapula to heart. Painful stiffness of neck. Lumbago worse stooping. Stitches and stiffness in small of back. From hard water and sudden changes of weather. Pain in the small of back worse walking or turning.

Breasts

Pain in breasts at menstrual period. Mastitis, stony hard breasts. Breasts hot and painful, hard. Abscess of breasts. Milk fever.

PAGE 284

Chest

Holds chest or presses the sternum when coughing. Sharp stitches in chest or at right scapula, worse deep breathing and coughing. Cough with feeling as if chest would fly to pieces, presses his head on sternum, must support chest. Heaviness beneath the sternum extending towards the right shoulder. Angina pectoris. Stitches in cardiac region.

Ears

Aural vertigo. Roaring, buzzing. Ringing, humming in ears. Vicarious bleeding from ears.

Eyes

Eyeballs sore, pains behind the eyeballs. Glaucoma. Pressing, crushing, aching pain. Lachrymation during day especially in the sun. Lids swollen and puffed. Sore to touch and when moving them.

Face

Dark red, hot, bloated. Chewing motions in brain disorders of children. Lips, dry, as if burnt, parched, cracked, wants to moisten them. Burning of lower lip in old smokers.

Picking of lips.

Female

Menstrual irregularities with gastric symptoms. Menses, dark, foul. Menses too early too profuse, worse from motion with tearing pains in legs. Menses suppressed with vicarious discharge or splitting headache. Frequent bleeding of nose at appearance of menses.

Ovaritis. Inter-menstrual pain with a great abdominal and pelvic soreness. (Ham.)

Ovaritis. Pain in right ovary as if torn, extending to thigh. (Lil-t., Croc.) Stitching pains in ovaries on taking a deep inspiration, very sensitive to touch.

Food

Drinks hastily and eagerly. Thirst, for large quantity of cold water, also for warm drinks which better. Craves what he cannot relish. Loathing for food. Aversion to milk, but when he takes it he relishes it. Great desire for coffee, wine and acid drinks.

Head

Migraine headaches, worse on any motion, even of eyeballs. Bursting, splitting headache, as if everything would be pressed out. As if hit by a hammer from within, worse from motion, stooping, opening eyes. Pain over left eye, pressive, going to occiput, thence spreading over whole body. Headache becomes seated in occiput. Headache from ironing, when constipated. Frontal headache, frontal sinuses involved. Scalp very sensitive, cannot bear even a soft brush, every hair pains. Hair very greasy. Drawing in bones towards zygoma.

Heart

Stitches in cardiac region. Pulse, full, quick, harsh.

Kidneys

Urine, red, brown like beer, scanty, hot. Inclination to make water with suspended respiration on lifting loads. Involuntary urination during exertion. Burning in urethra, when not urinating.

Limbs

Severe pain from broken bones. Joints red, swollen, hot with stitches and tearing, worse on least movement. Swelling of elbow. Every spot is painful on pressure. Constant motion of left arm and leg with sighing. (Hell.) Sciatica better lying quietly and on painful side. Knees stiff and painful. Knees totter and bend under him when walking. Hot swelling of feet. Pins and needles in soles, preventing walking.

Liver

The liver is heavy, sore swollen, better lying on it.

PAGE 285

Lungs

Difficult, quick respiration, worse every movement, caused by stitches in chest. Bronchitis. Asthma. Pneumonia. Pleurisy. Croup and pleuro-pneumonia. Dry, hacking cough from irritation in upper trachea. Cough, dry, hard, very painful, at night as of from stomach.

Must sit up, worse after eating or drinking with vomiting with stitches in chest and expectoration of rust-colored sputa. Wants to take deep breath, but cannot or it excites cough. Expectoration of rusty blood streaked or tough. Expectoration brick shade tough and falls like lumps of jelly. Tough mucus in trachea, loosened only with much hawking. Soreness in larynx and trachea. Coming into warm room excites cough. (Nat-c.) Dry friction sound. Cough with sneezing. Hoarseness, worse in open air.

Mouth

Infant's sore mouth, child does not want to take hold of breast, but after mouth becomes moist it nurses well. Lips parched, dry, cracked. dryness of mouth tongue and throat with excessive thirst. Tongue coated yellowish, dark brown. Tongue coated heavily white in gastric derangement. Taste bitter, cannot swallow food, better cold drinks. Toothache better cold water, worse brushing teeth. Jerking toothache when smoking or chewing tobacco. Collection of soapy, frothy saliva. Burning in lower lip in old smokers.

Nose

Descending colds. Coryza with shooting and aching in the forehead. Vicarious nosebleeds, when menses should appear in pregnancy. Also in the morning, relieving the headache. Swelling of tip of nose, feels as if it would ulcerate when touched. Boils.

Rectum

Burning in anus with stools. Constipation. Stools, large dry, very hard, as if burnt, loose, painless, undigested involuntary during sleep. Stools brown, thick, bloody, worse in morning from moving in hot weather after being heated from cold drinks, every spell of hot weather. Diarrhea, gushing worse in the morning, on rising, eating cabbage. Diarrhea in hot weather after cold drinks. Lumps of tough mucus after stools. Yellow, mushy stools.

Skin

Slow development or sudden receding of rash in eruptive fevers. Undeveloped measles. Skin, yellow, pale swollen, dropsical. Seborrhea.

Sleep

Drowsy, starting when falling asleep. Dreams of hard work, about household affairs, about business of the day in delirium. Walks in sleep.

Stomach

Nausea and faintness when rising up, lying on right side. Bitter vomiting of bile and water, immediately after eating. Vomits solid food only. Worse warm drinks, which are vomited. Stomach sensitive to touch. Pressure in stomach after eating, as of a stone. Soreness in stomach when coughing. Dyspeptic ailments during summer heat. Sensitiveness of epigastrium to touch.

Temperature

Rheumatic fever and typhoid marked by gastro-hepatic complications. Painful continued fevers. Chill with external coldness, dry cough, stitches. Chill with hot head and red face, worse warm room. Dry burning heat with worse of all the symptoms. Sweat, sour or oily after slight exertion. Easy, profuse perspiration. Blood seems hot. Pulse full, hard, tense and quick.

Throat

Dryness, sticking on swallowing, scraped and constricted. (Bell.) Tough mucus in larynx and trachea, loosened only after much hawking, worse coming into warm room. Hawks brown lumps with effort. Throat, dry, scraping roughness in. Back of throat seems swollen. Aphthous patches, recurring.

Vertigo

Aural vertigo. (Aur., Nat-sal., Sil., Chin.) Vertigo, nausea, confusion, dizzy or faint on rising up. Vertigo felt in occiput. Vertigo, as though all objects are whirling or as if sinking deep down in the bed, better cold.

Comments

This distinguishes Bry. from Bell. in pulmonary complaints. A case of intense pleurisy with high fever grew steadily worse under Bry. Until I noticed that the patient lay on the unaffected side. Bell. was then given and cured rapidly. Lying on the painful part keeps the part at rest. There is also an intense headache, dull throbbing or sharp stabbing pains, sharp pain in or over eyes. Head greasy, scalp tender, eyeballs tender.

PAGE 286

Headache or neuralgia in (left) side of head and face, better from hard pressure and cold applications, worse moving.

Mouth very dry tongue coated white down the middle, the edges may be quite clean, later it becomes yellow with bitter taste, later, very dry, but still coated. If the fever is intermitting there is chill mixed with heat: during chill, head hot, cheeks deep red, decided thirst, generally for large quantities at long intervals, sweat worse by least motion, sour or oily. The lips are dry and cracked.

Facial eczema has been cured with it in an infant five months old, presenting these additional symptoms: Constipation, peevish, fretful, thirsty, face and lips are cracked and sore. The child scratched continually. The mother had a similar eruption for some years and it disappeared suddenly at the sixth month of her pregnancy.

The mucous membranes are very dry, especially those of the mouth and stomach, deficient secretion. The serous membranes are inflamed, the seat of sharp, stitching pains, worse from motion, later on, exudation occurs. The muscles likewise, are inflamed and sore. Irritability of mind and tissues runs through the remedy. Hemorrhages. In this connection it may be remembered that Bryonia dioica is a popular remedy for "black-eye" as a local application.

Nosebleeds, especially in the night, 3 to 4 a.m. , which is characteristic. This may or may not be preceded by a sense of fullness in the head. Nosebleeds consequent on suppression of the menses is characteristic. The characteristic mental state of Bry. is irritability. Easily angered with biliousness, headache, dyspepsia, etc. and it corresponds to the effects of anger, fright chagrin. The patient desires things to eat which cannot be had or are refused if offered.

In fever cases there is often a stupid, drowsy condition or mild delirium in which the patient has the delusion that he is somewhere else and "wants to go home."

The headache is dull, frontal or bursting, splitting, worse by any motion or by the concussion of cough, goes from before backward. The headache of alcoholics of over-feeding. Nausea and faintness when rising up, better when lying still.

Bry. is a gourmand (Nux-v. an epicure), dirty wash-leather, foul tongue, congested eyes, bitter nausea. Bry. is a coarse feeder. Food lies at the epigastrium like a stone, better bringing up wind. The digestion is worse in summer. Symptoms worse after a meal. There is intolerance of vegetable food. Everything tastes bitter. Thirst for large quantities. "Belchings of tasteless gas" is characteristic. Sour stomach.

Van den Berghe has found Bry. signally curative in chlorosis. There is diarrhea and constipation. Diarrhea occurs: in the morning "as soon as he moves" from cold drinks in warm weather, on every spell of hot weather. The usual Bry. state is one of constipation, there is the usual dryness of mucous membranes, atony of the bowels, stool large, dry, hard, brown or black, as if burnt or charred, crumbling. (Plat. has sticky, tenacious stool, sticks to rectum.) Stools smell of old cheese.

The liver is tender and inflamed. The kidneys also are inflamed, the urine being dark red without deposit (from excess of coloring matter). Mastitis, hard, tender. Left ovarian pain, better lying on painful side. The respiratory organs and heart are profoundly affected. Dropsical swellings, swellings of the legs, sensitive to touch. "Joints red, swollen, stiff with stitching pain from slightest motion." Synovial swellings.

Clarke has cured a case of congenital hydrocele with Bry. The Bry. patient dreams of the occupations of the day. The child kicks the covers off. Speech is hasty. "Frequent desire to take a long breath, must expand the lungs" is a characteristic.

The typical Bryonia patient is of dark complexion and hair, choleric, bilious tendency with firm fleshy fiber, tendency to great irritability and bad temper, but Bryonia has a wide range and no great stress must be laid on the absence of these features.

Teste takes Bryonia as the type of a group which includes All-s., Lyc., Dig., Nux-v., Coloc. and Ign. All these act with much more power on carnivorous than on herbivorous animals. They are thus appropriate to persons who over-eat or eat excessively of meat and have strong constitutions, "persons accustomed to rich living with rich blood, firm resisting flesh." Teste regards the digestive canal and more particularly the stomach, as the principal seat of the action of Bry. The burning thirst of Bry., is worse by drinking beer, he says, the gastric derangement of Bry. "absolutely requires water as a dissolvent."

A peculiar and characteristic symptom of Bryonia in brain disorders is: Constant motion of the mouth as if chewing. Toothache is better by pressing head into pillow, by cold applications. Chilliness predominates. Dry, burning heat as if blood burning in veins. Sweat profuse night and morning, sour or oily. Cough, headache, diarrhea worse in morning.

Compare

(1) Asc-t., Kali-m., Ptelia.

(2) The Cucurbitaceae - all have belching with unaltered taste of food.

(3) Acon. - pallor on rising up. Acon. has more restlessness and tossing about is full of fears, Bry. must keep still.

(4) Amm., Ant-c. (nausea, vomiting and diarrhea, aversion to milk), Arn. (hemorrhages, wounds, soreness all over, also Bap.), Ars. (unlike Bry. drinks often and little and eats seldom but much), Asc-t. (pleurisy),

(5) Bell. (delirium, hasty speech, hasty drinking. Bell. has headache worse lying down, Bry. must lie down, Bell. has worse lying on painful side, Bry. better lying on painful side.

(6) Bell. has "chewing motion of jaws" but without the dry, cracked lips of Bry.).

(7) Calc. like Bry., Chin. and Bell., has "as soon as he closes his eyes sees all sorts of objects", Carb-v. (miliaria), Caust., Cham., Ign., Ip. (miliaria).

(8) Kali-c., chest affections, sharp pains in right hypochondrium shooting up into chest, sharp pain coming from lower lobe right lung, but Kali-c. has not necessarily worse by motion.

(9) Kreos., Lach., Lyc., Merc., Nat-s. (morning diarrhea),

(10) Nat-m. - headache in morning, oily, sour sweat on face, Bry. on head generally, cracked lips, Bry. and Nat-m. go well together and are often complementary.

Relations

Complementary: Alum., Rhus-t. Alum. is the "chronic" of Bry. and Kali-c. and Nat-m., hold a similar but less pronounced relation to it. Complementary: Upas when Bryonia fails. Rhus-t., Alumina. Antidotes: Acon., Cham., Nux-v.. Bryonia is Antidoted by: Acon., Alum., Camph., Cham., Chel., Clem., Ign., Mur-ac., Nux-v., Puls., Rhus-t., Seneg. Teste found by accident, Ferr-m. the best antidote in his experience. It antidotes: Alum., Chlorum, Chin., Frag., Merc., Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Bufo rana

(toad poison)

Pharmacy

Bufo. Bufo Rana. Bufo Satytiensis. N. O. Bufonide, Batrachide. Toad Poison. Including the common variety, Bufo rana and the Brazilian toad, Bufo Satytiensis, proved by Mure. Solution in rectified spirit of the poison expressed from the skin glands. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency and higher.

History

Shakespeare, who seems to have known everything, was absolutely correct in speaking of the toad as having "sweltered venom." The poison is excreted by glands in the skin of the back. "Quintessence of toads" figured largely in the therapy of Salmon's Doron Medicon (1583), where it is commended as a "Specific in the Dropsy."

PAGE 288

Homeopathic provings and poisonings have shown that this reputation is founded on fact.

The chief laurels of Bufo have been won in the treatment of epilepsy. Bojanus has cured many cases and no medicine has served better in the treatment of this disease. Few people who have witnessed a characteristic epileptic seizure can have failed to notice the curiously toad-like aspect assumed by the subject. The epileptic seizure and the status epilepticus give the clearest correspondence to the Bufo range of action.

Again, epilepsy is often found among the effects of self-abuse in the young and Bufo provokes the tendency to the practice and even causes impotence. The Indian women of Brazil are aware of this last property and administer the venom to their husbands in food or drink when they wish to free themselves from their marital attentions. Bufo causes low grades of inflammatory action, fetid exhalations and discharges. Clarke has removed the fetor in hopeless cases of cancer with this remedy.

L. Guthrie tells a story of an Italian peasant, apparently dying of dropsy, whose wife, weary of the interminable length of his illness, thought to hasten his end by putting a toad into his wine. The result was the man was completely cured.

E. E. Case has reported a cure with Bufo cinereus of "nosebleed daily for several weeks with flushed face, heat and pain in forehead better by the bleeding, there was also easy perspiration in general, apt to be offensive, especially on the feet."

Homeopathic

Bufo Rana the poison of this toad has a remarkable action on nervous system and sexual organs. Epileptic symptoms. Convulsive seizures occur during sleep at night. More or less connected with derangements of the sexual sphere, seem to come within the range of this remedy.

Injuries to fingers, pain runs in streaks up the arms. Septic lymphangitis, due to injuries, when pain runs up in streaks. Of use in feeble-minded children. Uterine symptoms marked. Causes a desire for intoxicating drink and produces impotence.

Bufo Rana is a remedy for depravities, due to bad inheritance. It arouses lowest passions, patient is not only low minded but develops low type of disease also. Early broken down, prematurely senile person. It affects circulation, causing heat flushings, burning in different parts.

Prematurely senile. Great weakness of memory, idiotic, extremely sensitive to light and noise, the latter is intolerable. Symptoms of Parkinson's disease. Striking rheumatic

symptoms. It has also proved helpful in severe late cancer conditions. It has removed the fetor in hopeless cases of cancer.

Epileptic seizures, occur during night, connected with sexual sphere. Seizures at the time of menses in women when sexual desire is excited in young men due to onanism or during sex. Falls down unconscious with a blood curdling scream. Epileptic attacks are followed by headache. As if a peg in joint. Dropsy. Paralysis. Cancer, Carbuncle. Bubo.

Spasms in children after nursing angry or frightened mother. Anesthetic spots on skin. Aversion to the sight of brilliant objects. Variety of symptoms occur before epileptic spasms. Fetid discharges and exhalations. Convulsions from suppurative conditions.

Clinical

Brain, softening. Bubo. Cancer. Carbuncles. Decay. Chorea. Dropsy. Epilepsy. Gout. Heart disorders. Imbecility. Impotence. Intermittent fever. Malignant pustules. Masturbation, effects. Meningitis. Panaritium. Pemphigus. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Plague. Self-abuse.

Constitutions

Feeble-minded children. Prematurely senile. **Planets:** Moon, Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from cold bathing or from putting feet in hot water. Better from bleeding, cool air. Worse from warm room, sexual excitement, masturbation, least motion injuries.

PAGE 289

Skin disorders. Stammering. Suppuration. Whitlow.

Symptoms

MIND

The mind remains childish, only the body grows. Sad, restless. Walks the floor and wrings the hands. Feeble-minded. Idiocy, childish, silly, tittering. Anxious about health. Fears, animals, strangers. Moral depravity.

Talks nonsense, then angry if not understood. Desire for solitude to practice masturbation. Deceitfulness. Music is unbearable. Propensity to bite. Howling, impatient, nervous, imbecility.

Abdomen

As of cold balls running through bowels. Bubo in groins. Convulsive movements in after spasms.

Back

Jerks in nape of neck, before spasms. Lumbago worse rising up or least motion. Swelling of bone size of fist. Decay of dorsal vertebrae.

Breasts

Bloody oozing from nipples. Bloody milk. Cancer of breasts. Induration in breast glands. Violent pain in breasts, worse at night.

Ears

Music is intolerable. (Ambr.) Every little noise distresses. Purulent otorrhea, ulceration and bleeding of external ears.

Eyes

Pupils dilated. **Eyes** sunken. Left eyelid paralyzed. *Little blisters form on eye*. Right eye open, left nearly closed. Eyeballs rolled upward and to left before attack. Objects appear crooked.

Face

Bathed in sweat during spasms. Lips black. Face bloated and distorted, mouth and eyes convulsed. Hot flushes.

Female

Menses too early and too copious, clots and bloody discharge at other times, watery leucorrhoea. Excitement with epileptic attacks. Epilepsy at the time of menses. Burning in ovaries and uterus. Ulceration of cervix. Offensive bloody discharge. Pains run into legs. Milk-leg. Veins swollen. Tumors and polyps of womb.

Cord like swelling from groin to knee, milk leg. Hydatids in ovaries. Offensive purulent leucorrhoea.

Food

Desire for sweet drinks.

Head

Numbness of brain before attack. Pillow hurts occiput. Face bathed in sweat. Pressure like two iron hands holding temples. Headaches after breakfast, one-sided, worse by light and noise. Head at first drawn to one side, then backwards before an attack. Sensation as if hot vapor rose to top of head.

Heart

Feels too large. Palpitations with headache during menses. Constriction about heart. Seems to float in water or air. **Sensation of heart swimming in water.** Rapid heart action in exophthalmos.

Limbs

Bruised pains, trembling, cramps, arthritic swellings. Pains in loins. Trembling of limbs. Cramps. Arms go to sleep easily. Swelling of hands and arms, burning pains. Staggering gait. Feeling as if a peg were driven in joint. Limbs, become stiff, numb. Panaritium, swelling blue-black around nail, pain in streaks up arm. Sciatica.

Lungs

Burning like fire in lungs. Suffocative cough. Asthma.

Male

Buboes. Disposition to handle organ. (Hyos., Zinc.) Disposition to masturbation. Effects of onanism. Involuntary emissions. Impotence, discharge too quick. Spasms during sex.

Mouth

Bloody saliva, fetid breath. Paralysis of tongue, lapping motion before the attacks. Stuttering and stammering, angry when not understood. Tongue is cracked, bluish black. Convulsions after extracting teeth.

Nose

Nosebleed with flushed face and pain in forehead. Better after nosebleed.

Skin

Itching and burning. Lymphangitis. Red streaks under skin. Patches of skin lose sensation. Pustules, suppuration from every slight injury. Pemphigus. Yellow bullae, yellowish, corrosive fluid oozes out. Blisters on palms and soles. Carbuncle. Goose-bumps.

Sleep

Comatose after spasms. Sleepy, after meals. All symptoms, worse on awaking.

PAGE 290

Stomach

Vomiting after drinking. Yellow fluid in vomit. Vomiting of blood, bile.

Comments

Guernsey commends it in panaritium where the pain runs in streaks, all the way up the arm. Also when the fingers have been injured and look black with pains running in streaks up the arm.

According to Lippe Bufo is especially indicated in epilepsy when the attacks occur during sleep at night. The patient may or may not be awakened by the attack, if not, when he does awaken he will have violent headache.

Epileptic symptoms are worse in warm room, but there is also great sensitiveness to cold air and wind. Marked periodicity: quartan fevers. hemorrhages.

Compare

(1) Bar-c., Aster., Salamand. (Epilepsy and softening of brain).

(2) Cubeb. in convulsions from low grades of suppuration.

(3) Ars., Canth., Lach. and Tarent. in epilepsy aura starting in solar plexus.

(4) Art-v., Calc., Nux-v., Sil.

(5) aura starting in arm, Lach., Sulph.

(6) in chorea, patient cannot walk, must run or jump, Kali-br., Nat-m., as if heart in water, Bov.,

(7) in masturbation, impotence, etc., Hyos., Merc., Sulph.,

(8) in malignant pustule, Anthrax., Ant. c., Lach.

(9) in bullae, panaritium, etc., Hep., Lach., Ph-ac., Sil., Dios.

(10) Head drawn to either side, Camph.

Relations

Antidoted by: Lach., Seneg. Complementary: Salamandra. Helo., Amphisbena is complementary in epilepsy and brain-softening (Hering).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bunias orientalis

Pharmacy

Bunias orientalis. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

It is a biennial plant, measuring up to 120 cm. It flowers in May June and grows near lucerne fields, along the roads, all over Europe.

Prinzing used the seeds of the Norwegian stock of the plant in homeopathic potencies. His attention was drawn towards this plant after learning that a doctor in the North was using Bunias to treat cancerous subjects with interesting results.

There is a homeopathic clinical proving which involved one hundred and three patients during a period of two years and a series of forty patients observed for ten years.

Homeopathic

The remedy is suitable for tubercular and sycotic types with arthritic neurotic tendencies, for women with syphilitic afflictions and especially for cancerous subjects. The subjects

are depressed with depressive psychosis which can end in suicide. Intermittent attacks of fever, beginning with a fit of shivering at around 11 p.m. chattering teeth, heat and ending in the morning.

Tiredness, weakness, loss of vitality. Every difficult previously overcome with ease is now arduous and faced with gritting of the teeth. Need to lie down after a few hours work. Cannot stay awake in the evening. The sudden appearance and disappearance of all symptoms. Rapid emaciation of no apparent reason (pre-cancerous condition).

Allergic, psoric or syphilitic conditions, pre-cancerous conditions. Psychological exhaustion, emaciation. Itching eruption followed by adenitis. Hodgkin's disease. Sub-acute infections of rheumatic or of the female genital organs. Intermittent attacks of fever.

Irregular menses, nauseating leucorrhoea. Abnormal pregnancy. Children weak puny, premature, syphilitic types. Babies born with congenital malformations. Profuse bleeding after birth with large placenta. Scars. Bloodstained lochia continuing for three to four months. Vulvar varicosity during pregnancy. Metrorrhagia during the menopause.

PAGE 291

Brachial neuralgia. Pains which go round in circles, quickly change place, burning, stinging or cramping. Diffuse nerve pains, behind the mastoid process, the top of the radius top of the fibula the end of the 12th rib. Neuralgia of the left sciatic nerve.

Clinical

Tubercular adenitis. Secondary syphilitic adenitis.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. Cancerous, Syphilitic conditions. **Planets:** Mercury.

Modalities

Better from walking, changing position, open air. Worse at night, on the side of the body compressed for a long time from over-exertion from heavy, fatty foods. Worse on left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Neurotic condition with anguish and unrest. Sensory complaints decreased vision and hearing, feeling of stabbing the chest, that the head is increased in size of swelling in the upper part of the body in the hand, feeling of coldness in the head, stomach, fingers and back. Irrational anxiety which can lead to suicide. Sensation of lightness and of hovering in the air, then of falling violently into a bottomless pit. Depressive psychosis in the pre-cancerous subject. Neuritis and neuralgia.

Abdomen

Copious flatulence during the day.

Ears

Tinnitus-like bells ringing or water boiling.

Eyes

Visual complaints. *Sees clouds or black circles before the eye.* Temporary amaurosis.

Female

Menses painful, irregular, flow abundant or scanty with purplish blood and clotting. Headaches and dyspnea before menses. Vulvar congestion with red-brown coloring.

Vulvar eczema. Irritating leucorrhoea, yellow or brownish, foul-smelling, nauseating. Infrequent menses. Metrorrhagia through premature placenta or hematoma behind the placenta. Menorrhagia in young girls. Pre-menopausal menorrhagia. Abnormal pregnancy.

Kidneys

Urine irritating of a strong odor, albuminous or streaked with blood. Proteinuria. Indol in urine. Bacteria in urine.

Limbs

Bouts of rheumatoid arthritis with swollen joints. Localized edema, coming and disappearing suddenly, on the back of the hand, collar-bones and axillae. Coccydynia.

Lungs

Sharp, sudden hoarseness. Asthma, appearing suddenly at the age of 40. Wheezy respiration, dyspnea, sensation of restriction in the chest, pain on the left side of the sternum.

Rectum

Stools suddenly turn to diarrhea in attacks lasting 2-3 days, then reverting to normal. Attacks of constipation with hard stools, difficult with nausea. Tendency to sudden appearance of hemorrhoids.

Skin

Eruption of red spots or vesicles, red-brick or pale purple in color, located on the nose, cheeks, palms, forearms, thighs, legs. Vesicles on the tip of the tongue, the periphery of the mouth and around the anus. Itching eruption, aggravated by scratching. Pruritus premonitory to malignant adenitis.

Sleep

Sleep light, disturbed, frequently woken. Tosses and turns constantly from one side to the other to fall asleep exhausted when the morning comes.

Temperature

Fever every 21 days in short attacks, coming between 11 p.m. and 12 p.m. with shivering, thoracic pains on the left side, weakness and vomiting. Two to four hours after the shivering comes sweating which soothes.

Vertigo

Vertigo with a feeling of uncertainty, coming suddenly, lasting only a short while in the early morning.

Compare

(1) Bact. - Considerable nervous depression, face red, bewildered, extreme agitation, putrid-smelling breath, fetid diarrhea, lived marks on the body and limbs.

(2) Syph. - Pains in the bones, at night, appearing and disappearing slowly. Breath fetid and painless constipation or diarrhea in the morning. Profuse, acrid, yellowish leucorrhoea.

PAGE 292

(2) Syph. - Changing moods, difficulty in assembling thoughts, loss of memory, especially for proper nouns.

(3) Ars. - Rapid prostration, anxiety, agitation, cadaverous odor of the secretions, aggravation at night between 1 a.m. and 3 a.m.

(4) Sec. - Hemorrhage of black blood in exhausted women. Post-partum hemorrhage.

SOURCES

Julian.

Buthus australis

(scorpion venom)

Pharmacy

Buthus Australis. Buthus Prionuris. Scorpion Venom. Buthus Australis is a scorpion belonging to the arthropod order of the arachnid class. The mother tincture is prepared from the scorpion venom. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6c to 30c.

History

The scorpions are insects distinguished by the division of their bodies into three sections: the head and thorax, the pre-abdomen (seven segments) of the same form as the head and thorax and the post-abdomen (six segments), mistakenly called the tail, which is very mobile and ends with a venomous curved sting.

The chelicerae have three joints, the last sections forming the pincers. The leg-jaws are very long and end in fat pincers. These animals are viviparous, carnivorous, feed on insects and spiders which they catch with their pincers and have a defense organ.

Azam first carried out a proving on himself, by taking one drop of pure venom orally. A second proving was undertaken by Azam and carried out with the help of eight provers (three women and five men), using the 6x potency for thirty days. Only four provers continued to the end of the thirty days. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Inhibition of will-power and reduced activity. Head heavy, frontal headache. Fever with shivering. Vertigo on walking. Anguish, thoracic constriction. Sensation of a piece of wood nailed between the heart and lungs.

Attacks of fever with shivering. Limbs are cold with burning pain in the skin.

Upset by climatic changes with mental depression and shivering. Excessive salivation. Hypotension in infectious conditions. Infectious conditions with fever, shivering, prostration, aggravated at night. Respiratory difficulty during pulmonary or cardiac illnesses.

Clinical

Chills. Fever. Headaches. Hypotension. Prostration. Salivation.

Modalities

Better from eating. Better from rest. Worse from effort in the late afternoon. Worse during shivering. Yearly periodicity. Worse from intellectual work.

Symptoms

MIND

Intellectual work arduous or trying. Alternating moods, at times loquacious, at times taciturn, sometimes prostrate, sometimes restless. Anguish. Indecision and worry. Weepy. Throbbing headaches, wandering, very intense. Fear of the future, especially after 7 p.m. Strong feeling of fatigue, sleepiness and insensitivity. Irresistible need to speak. Sensation of being in a dream.

Abdomen

Pain and chill.

Back

Cervical muscular pains and stiffness of the nape of the neck.

Eyes

Red, weeping with photophobia. Eyeballs sunken. Strabismus.

Heart

Feeling of heat in heart of a piece of wood nailed between heart, lungs.

Limbs

Trembling of the limbs. Hands cold, especially during shivering. Walking painful and the legs seem to want to move backwards instead of forwards.

Lungs

Respiration difficult with palpitations.

Male

Erection not achieved.

Mouth

Profuse salivation. Swallowing difficult.

Nose

Sneezing.

Rectum

Diarrhea.

Skin

Red spots. Formication. Itching. Cold sweating, especially at night. Sensation of coldness like icy needles pricking the skin.

Throat

Constriction in the throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo on walking.

PAGE 293

Compare

(1) Lach. - Aggravated by lying down. Spontaneous hematoma.

(2) Merc. - Excessive salivation and tongue has a yellowish coating, which retains the imprint of the teeth.

(3) Apis - Sensation of being pierced by red hot needles, but with a predominance coldness at the limbs and sensation of icy needles.

(4) Verat. - Sensation of icy coldness.

(5) Sil. - Throbbing headache, weeping, sneezing, difficulty in swallowing, chilliness, shivering and sweating, but without the feeling of a piece of wood nailed between the heart and lungs.

SOURCES

Julian.

Butyricum acidum

Pharmacy

But-ac. Butyricum acidum. Butyric Acid. A volatile acid obtained chiefly from butter, being found there in the form of an ester, a triglyceride and as such constitutes the chief fat of butter and milk. Butyric acid in pure condition is a strongly acid liquid, mixing with

water in all proportions and having a boiling point of 163 degrees centigrade. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Butyric acid occurs in the animal organism under a variety of conditions. It is chiefly characteristic of butter, being found there in the form of an ester, a triglyceride and as such constitutes the chief fat of butter and milk. Butyric acid set free by fermentation is due a rancid taste and odor of contaminated butter.

When milk sours, milk sugar is converted into lactic acid by the lactic ferment of various bacteria. The lactic acid is then acted upon by butyric acid ferment contained in the air. It may be present in the gastric contents under abnormal conditions, with a markedly diminished hydrochloric acid secretion. In excessive fermentation in the enteric tract butyric acid may be formed in significant amounts. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Abdominal flatulence. Pain in the ileocecal region. Fetid leucorrhea. Offensive sweating of the soles of feet.

Tremendous formation of gas in the whole belly - much belching of gas - a great deal of gas is passed at the "call" to stool which in many cases fails to come. Complete loss of appetite. Straining at stool very marked. Stools are small like lumps. Intermittent belly cramps which are below the umbilicus.

Modalities

Worse at night. Worse fast walking, going upstairs. Aggravation of all symptoms during menses.

Clinical

Flatulence. Foot, sweat.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety and fear. Worries over trifles. Constant fear and nervousness. Thoughts of an impulsive nature brooding about self-destruction. Impulsive thoughts of suicide.

Abdomen

Gastric and abdominal flatulence. Cramp in abdomen below umbilicus. Bowels irregular. Epigastric and peri-umbilical pains, awaking at about 2 a.m. Atony of the liver and stomach. Pain in the ileocecal region with feeling of cramp, relieved by expulsion of gas.

Back

Tired feeling and dull pain in small of back, worse walking. Pain in ankles and up back of leg. Pain low down in back and limbs. Ankylosing spondylitis. Morbus coxae senilis.

Female

Foul-smelling leucorrhea like horses urine. Purulent cervicitis. Dysuria.

Food

Anorexia. Poor appetite.

Head

Headache makes him apprehensive about trifles, worse going upstairs or rapid motion. Dull, hazy ache of head.

Heart

Palpitations, aggravated by eating with a feeling of abdominal **plethora**.

Kidneys

Urgent and pressing need to urinate, especially for women. Urine malodorous, smelling like asparagus. Amorphous urate deposits.

Limbs

Dull aching of lumbar and sacral regions, worse standing, spreading towards the hip.

Dull aching of arms, legs and calves. Feet cold with abundant, fetid perspiration. Edema of the feet during menses.

PAGE 294

Mouth

Fetid odor in the mouth. Gums tinged with blood. Gingival secretions which are evil-smelling and more profuse during menses. Painful gums, worse during menses. Profuse salivation.

Rectum

Sudden nocturnal cramps with an urgent need to go to stool. Evil-smelling stools, chestnut or light yellow in color. Feeling of heaviness in rectum with pain in the anus. Stool accompanied by pain and straining.

Skin

Perspiration on slight exertion. Profuse offensive sweat of feet. The finger-nails crumble away. Sudamina. Dysidrosis of the palms and soles. Onychomycosis.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed, owing to digestive complaints. Pronounced sleeplessness, dreams of serious nature while asleep.

Stomach

Much gas in stomach and bowels. Cramps in pit of stomach, worse at night. Stomach feels heavy and overloaded.

Comments

The following provings were conducted at the Hahnemann Hospital of Philadelphia and upon students at that institution. The students took the 3c potency of the remedy every two hours and in all the proving was carried along approximately about seven weeks or more.

The remedy induces a peculiar effect on the superficial part of the body. It has a very pronounced and awfully malodorous foot-sweat. Students at the Hahnemann College often had to constantly change their socks, a thing quite foreign to the provers under normal conditions. It had another local effect and just as distinctive. It causes a crumbling away of the finger nails. This is very decided.

The backache, it is no exaggeration to say, was of the most aggravated kind. It lasted in the subjects of this experiment for days together.

A very reliable modality was that all symptoms are decidedly worse at night. This was as pronounced as the sleeplessness which the drug produced.

Compare

(1) Bapt. - Putrid smelling breath. Fetid diarrhea and putrid stools. Mental confusion, illusion that the body is double.

(2) Verat. - Prostration intense delirium, feeling of chill running over the whole body and cold sweating on forehead, hands and feet. Abdominal colic with copious diarrhea, followed by extreme weakness.

(3) Nux-m. - Dryness of the mucous membranes, thirst, gastric and abdominal distention. Constipation with difficulty in expelling stools. Amenorrhea with leucorrhoea.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

PAGE 295

Cacao

(cocoa)

Pharmacy

Cacao. *Theobroma cacao*. Cocoa. N. O. Sterculiaceae. Tribe, Buettnerieae. Trituration of the seeds. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Allen states: In order to ascertain the effect of the active ingredients, contained in Cacao, (aromatic essences and theobromin) upon the nervous system, it was necessary to separate those ingredients, as far as possible from the fatty substances, (Butter of Cacao) of which the beans are so largely composed.

With this view, we prepared a decoction of powdered Cacao in boiling water and conducted our experiments with this liquid.

By placing ourselves under the influence of a decoction highly charged with aromatic principles and made from powdered Cacao well roasted, we ascertained that this beverage produces an excitement of the nervous system similar to that caused by a strong infusion of black coffee.

Since these effects are insignificant if a decoction of the raw bean is employed, it is natural to attribute them to the aromatic essences which are developed in the Cacao by the process of roasting.

A still wider difference is observed when we compare the effects on the circulation respectively produced by a decoction of powdered Cacao roasted and one of the same substance in a crude state. The former case indicated an excitement of the circulation, as shown by an accelerated pulse, with an increased fullness and diminished arterial pressure.

When, on the other hand, an infusion of the raw bean is made use of, the action of the theobromin predominates and an entirely different character of pulse is the result, as may be placed beyond doubt by examining the results, obtained from a single individual.

Planets: Jupiter.

Comments

In explaining the nutritive value of Cacao, we must take into account the presence in this substance of a special alkaloid, theobromin, whose physiological effects are identical with those of caffeine and thein. Which, retarding the organic waste in the same way as the active principles of coffee and tea, place Cacao high up among the preservative substances or those which check tissue-waste.

Compare

(1) Chocolate., Coffea, Thea.

SOURCES

Allen.

Cactus grandiflorus

(night-blooming cereus)

Pharmacy

Cact. Cactus grandiflorus. Cactus Selenicereus. Night-blooming Cereus. Cereus grandiflorus. N. O. Cactaceae. Mexico and the West Indies. Tincture of youngest and tender stems and flowers collected in summer. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to 30c potency.

Herbal

Given as a heart tonic this remedy will benefit a large number of cases of weakened and painful heart and if its keynote symptom of constriction: "As if an iron band had prevented its normal movements," or "heart as if compressed violently and as violently struggled to burst its bonds" is present, it will cure. Pain and numbness in left arm accompanying heart disease.

Cactus affects powerfully the entire organism, but its internal operation is on the heart and circulation. In congestive violence it rivals Acon., which is one of its antidotes. The pains are unendurable, they extort screams. Sadness, apprehension, fear of death and a tendency to be easily frightened characterize the Cactus mental state, as they do many conditions of heart disease.

Many symptoms are worse at night, the "Night-blooming Cereus".

PAGE 296

Sharp pains in diaphragm and girdle pain round its attachment. Indigestion with these symptoms.

Snader considers Cactus specially indicated where the heart is weak and the arteries atheromatous. This is confirmed by a venerable correspondent of the Hom. World (July, 1898), who, finding his temporal arteries much swollen and hard to touch took several doses of Cact. 1x with the result that in a few days they became normal. Snader uses the lower potencies in this condition.

A case of angina pectoris was cured by the 30c with the following characteristic: sensation as though a swarm of hornets were going from pectoral region to heart.

Choudhury has reported a case cured, the characteristics being: "Chill severe, 11 a.m. , thirst, headache, body hot, no separate heat." When there is heat there is thirst and short breath. At times there is entire absence of sweat.

Homeopathic

Chief action of Cactus centers around the heart and circulation. Acts on the circular muscular fibers, hence constrictions. It is the heart and arteries especially that respond to the influence of Cactus. General weakness and prostration.

Cactus grandiflorus affects the circular muscles, thereby producing constricting pains in the heart, throat, chest, bladder, rectum, vagina, neck. Circulation becomes irregular, causing violent congestion or localized pulsations, behind stomach, at odd places.

Many complaints are associated with heart disorders. Atheromatous arteries and weak heart. Cactus affects the heart and arteries producing very characteristic constriction sensations, as from an iron band. This sensation is found in various places, the esophagus,

bladder, etc. Constriction, periodicity and spasmodic pains. Whole body feels as if caged, each wire being twisted tighter.

Body feels tight or wrapped. Hot gushing into chest. Toxic goiter with cardiac symptoms.

Dropsical disorders. Fainting. Pulseless, panting and prostration. Low blood pressure from weakness of heart. Congestions, irregular distribution of blood.

Cactus grand. is a hemorrhagic remedy, favors formation of clots speedily. Favors formation of clots speedily. Great periodicity. Toxic goiter with cardiac symptoms. periodicity is marked and neuralgic pains occur periodically. Chill at same hour every day, 11 a.m. or 11 p.m.

Clinical

Aneurysm. Angina pectoris. Atheroma. Asthma. Bladder, paralysis. Brain, congestion. Bronchitis. Colic. Dropsy. Ear inflammations. Exophthalmic, goiter. Fevers. Fistulas.

Goiter. Hematuria. Hemorrhages. Headache. **Heart**, disorders. Indigestion. Intermittent fevers. Lungs, hemorrhage. Melancholy. Menstruation, painful. Malaria. Neuralgias. Otitis media. Ovaritis. Pneumonia. Prostate, disorders. Rheumatism. Stroke. Sunstroke. Traumatic fever. Vaginismus.

Causations

Ill effects of sun, dampness, disappointment in love, grief.

Constitutions

Sanguine constitutions. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Modalities

Better from open air, pressure on vertex. Worse from lying down on left side, on occiput. Worse from 11 a.m. or 11 p.m. night, walking, going upstairs. Worse from noise and light from heat from sun's rays from exertion from damp. Worse after eating, as a weight in stomach. Worse from fasting.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental symptoms produced correspond to those found in heart affections, sadness and melancholy. Anxiety. Easily frightened. Fear of death. Fear of something bad will happen. Screams with pain. Cries, knows not why, worse from consolation. Believes that his disease is incurable. Ill humored. Love of solitude.

PAGE 297

Abdomen

Colic with loose stool. Intense burning in abdomen. Sharp pain shooting through diaphragm and up into chest. As if a cord was tied tighter and tighter around attachment of diaphragm, taking his breath away.

Pain and bearing-down in lower abdomen.

Back

Exophthalmic goiter. Cold in back and icy cold hands. Rheumatism of shoulder. Pain under left shoulder-blade with palpitations. Lumbar muscles tender on pressure and stiff, especially on first moving after repose.

Breasts

Inflammation of breasts. Mastitis. Breast tumor.

Chest

Constriction, acute pains and stitches in chest. Oppressed breathing as from a weight on chest. Constriction as if bound, hindering respiration. Angina pectoris with suffocation, cold sweat and the iron-band feeling. Palpitation, pain shooting down left arm.

Diaphragmitis with great difficulty of breathing. Continuous rattling of mucus in chest.

Ears

Pulsation in ears. Hearing diminished by the buzzing in the ears. Singing, ringing in ears.

Eyes

Eyes blood shot. Exophthalmic goiter. Dimness of sight, **cannot see at a distance, objects seem obscured.**

Face

Face, red bloated, emaciated. Right-sided facial pain, constricting pains, returns at same hour daily. (Cedron.) Paleness of the face.

Female

Constriction of vagina preventing sex, vaginismus. Constriction in uterine region and ovaries. Dysmenorrhea, pulsating pain in uterus and ovaries. Vaginismus. Menses early, dark, pitch-like. (Cocc., Mag-c.), cease on lying down with heart symptoms. Menses, lumpy, black too soon, cease on lying. Painful menses, extorting loud cries. Menstrual disorders with heart symptoms. Pulsation in ovarian region.

Food

Appetite good, digestion weak. Complete loss of appetite, stomach rejects everything. Loss of appetite. Aversion to meat of which he was fond.

Head

Headache if misses a meal. (Ars., Lach., Lyc.) Sensation as of a weight on vertex. Right-sided pulsating pain. Headache, worse by seeing opera, noise, light.

Periodic pains, compressive and pulsating. Congestive headaches, periodical, threatening a stroke. Blood-vessels to the head distended. Feels as if head were compressed in a vice.

Heart

Feels clutched and released alternately by an iron band or feels it expand and contract, seems to turn over. Constriction, as from an iron band, very acute pains and stitches in heart, pulse feeble, irregular, quick without strength. Pain in apex, shooting down left arm. Palpitations, worse lying on left side, at the approach of menses during the day while walking from disappointed love. Palpitations with vertigo, dyspnea, flatulence. Pulsations increase on holding the breath. Endocarditis with mitral insufficiency together with violent and rapid action. Murmurs, excessive impulse increased precordial dullness,

enlarged ventricle. Low blood pressure. **Heart** disease with edema of left hand. As if heart would fly to pieces on holding the breath. Hypertrophy. Aneurysm of large

arteries and heart. **Heart** weakness and arteriosclerosis. Tobacco heart.

Kidneys

Constriction of neck of bladder, causing retention of urine. Urine suppressed in fevers. Hemorrhage from bladder. Clots of blood in urethra. Irritation in urethra. Constant urination. Hematuria, urination prevented by clots in vagina in females. Urine passes by drops, with much burning. Profuse urine of a straw color. Urine has deposits a red sand.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains, in shoulders, upper and lower arms, in hips down to feet, worse in rest and in motion, and in all positions. Left arm numb. Icy-cold hands. Pain in left arm down to fingers. Fingers tingle. Icy cold hands. Edema of left hand in heart disease and of feet, extending to knees. Hands soft, feet enlarged. Restless legs.

Liver

Engorgement of liver due to heart disease.

PAGE 298

Lungs

Difficulty of breathing. Attacks of suffocation with fainting. Chronic bronchitis with rattling of mucus. Hemoptysis with convulsive, spasmodic cough. Cyanotic infants. Oppression of breathing, going upstairs. Cough from heart disorders. Catarrhal cough with much viscid expectoration. Periodical suffocation with fainting, sweat on face and loss of pulse. Inflammation of diaphragm with difficulty in breathing.

Male

Prostatic affections, weight in anus.

Mouth

Loss of taste for food with nausea. Tongue purple, thick brown sordes on teeth. Prickling on point of tongue. Breath very offensive. Dryness of tongue, as if burnt.

Nose

Profuse nosebleed, but soon ceases. Fluent coryza.

Pulse

Pulse, irritable intermittent, feeble. Irregular and intermittent action after forceps delivery.

Rectum

Constipation, stool hard and black. Itching in the anus. Pricking as from a pin in anus, better slight friction. Fistula in anus with violent palpitations of heart. Hemorrhages from bowels in malarial fevers and with heart symptoms. Diarrhea, watery, mucous, bilious. Hemorrhoids, swollen and painful. Sensation of great weight in anus.

Skin

Dry, scaly herpes on the outside of the elbow and on the right internal malleolus.

Sleep

Sleeplessness, on account of strong pulsations in different places. Frightful dreams. Dreams of falling, frightful, lascivious. Awakes in fright.

Stomach

Burning pulsation or heaviness. After eating, weight and distress in stomach. Gastro-enteritis. Constriction, pulsation or heaviness in stomach. Vomiting of blood. Pulsation in celiac artery behind the stomach. Nausea in the morning, lasting all day. Acrid, sour fluid in stomach which rises in throat and mouth.

Temperature

Coldness predominates, cold sweat with great anguish. Chilly not worse by covering. Persistent subnormal temperature. Fever every day at same hour. Coldness in back and

icy-cold hands. Intermittent, paroxysms about midday (11 a.m.) incomplete in their stages, accompanied by hemorrhages.

Throat

Suffocative constriction at throat with full, throbbing carotids in angina pectoris. Constriction of esophagus, must drink to swallow. Needs much liquid to get food down. Feeling of warmth about throat and chest. Scraping sensation at soft palate.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse deep breathing or exertion. Vertigo from blood congestions to head.

Comments

Cactus helps the weakness and coldness of limbs which characterize many heart cases. Constricting pains run through the pathogenesis (throat, chest, heart, bladder, rectum, vagina). Twitching of muscles and sensation of constriction produced by touching the affected part. Hemorrhages (nose, lungs, rectum, stomach). Bloody congestions, which are in a way a counterpart of the constrictive sensations. Prostration.

Among the prominent symptoms of Cactus are: "Heavy pain in vertex like a weight." "Periodical attacks of suffocation with fainting, cold sweat on face and loss of pulse." "Fluttering and palpitation of heart, worse when walking or lying on left side." "Heart disease with swelling of left hand only." "Numbness of left arm." "Rheumatism of all joints, beginning in upper limbs." The pains are very sharp, causing the patient to cry out. Menses cease at night.

Compare

- (1) Dig., Spig., Conv., Kalm., Naja, Magn-gr.
- (2) Cer-b., Cer-s., Opun-v.
- (3) Coc-c.
- (4) In mental symptoms - Dig., Lach.
- (5) In congestions to head - Bell., Glon.
- (6) In pain and pressure in head - Arn., Carb-v., Cor-r., Iod., Nux-v., Op., Spig.
- (7) Weight in vertex - Aloe., Alum.

PAGE 299

Compare

- (8) In heart affections - Acon., Cimic., Amyl-n., Arn., Bell., Bov., Crot-h., Dig., Eup-per., Kalm., Lach., Lil-t., Naja, Puls., Spig., Zinc. (as if a cap over heart).
- (9) Constrictions of chest - Zinc., Kali-chl., Cadm-s., Alum., Bell., Bov., Arn., Kali-n., Lach.
- (10) Constrictions - Stram., Murx., (uterus), Kali-c., (vagina) .
- (11) In menses ceasing at night - Caust.
- (12) In leucorrhoea - Am-m.
- (13) In intermittents - Ars., Bry., Calc., Eup-per., Nat-m., Rhus-t, Sulph.
- (14) In dropsies - Dig., Kalm.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Camph., Chin., Eup-per. Compatible: Dig. - Tumultuous action of heart, slow, irregular pulse, scanty urine, dropsy. Eup-per., Lach., Nux-v., Sulph. - Pleurisy. Follows well: Acon., Arn., Ars., Bell., Bry., Cham., Gels., Ip., Kali-br. - diaphragmitis. Lach., Nux-v., Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cadmium bromatum

(cadmium bromide)

Pharmacy

Cadm-br. Cadmium bromide. Cadmium bromatum. Trituration or solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Cadm-br. must be compared with Cadm-s. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

There were three persons who have experimented with Cadm-br. It produced a burning sensation in mouth, gullet and stomach. In two ladies there was extreme pain and burning in stomach with vomiting. In one case, purging also, for five hours, with an imperceptible pulse.

After this the symptoms were better and sleep followed, but both were confined to bed for several days and one of them was afterwards subject to cerebral symptoms threatening a stroke.

Clinical

Heartburn. Indigestion. Strokes. Vomiting.

Comments

Allen states: I found both ladies vomiting severely and complaining of extreme pain and burning sensation in the stomach. Mrs. R. who also purging freely, though her daughter was not. The vomiting and purging lasted fully five hours and during a part of the time the pulse was imperceptible in either patient. After this period the symptoms ameliorated and they both fell asleep.

For several days they were both confined to their beds and were obliged to be extremely careful as to what they took into their stomachs. Mrs. R. has since suffered with some cerebral symptoms which betoken a tendency to strokes. A severe burning sensation in the mouth, esophagus and stomach, which lasted perhaps an hour.

SOURCES

Allen. Clarke.

Cadmium fluoratum

(cadmium fluoride)

Pharmacy

Cadm-f. Cadmium flourata. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Grimmer writes: "Cadmium fluorata is a remedy that helped one case very much, a late case of cancer of the prostate. There was no question about the diagnosis, which was made by an eminent pathologist in Chicago. The patient was at the point of death.

I sent my assistant out to see him and get a blood sample. Every test showed the presence of cancer. I never saw this patient, so I didn't report the case, but the doctor informed me there was a big pulsating mass. He could feel it through the patient's rectum

and said it was undoubtedly cancer, very far advanced. He didn't think the man would live more than a few days. Nevertheless, we gave him cadmium flour.

This man lived for a year and part of the time the function of the bladder was restored. He gave up his catheter for quite a while and subsequently used it only occasionally.

PAGE 300

He left us because he was dissatisfied with his progress. He was an old man and had been put in much more comfort. I lost track of him after a year, but at the end of that year he was better in every way." **Planets:** Saturn.

SOURCES

Grimmer.

Cadmium iodatum

(cadmium iodine)

Pharmacy

Cadm-i. Cadmium iodatum. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Grimmer says this remedy is a powerful anti-syphilitic as well as anti-psoric and anti-sycotic. All the Cadmiums cover the three miasms of Hahnemann. Cadmium iodatum has an aggravation from extreme heat, as well as from extreme cold. As a rule, this patient becomes less chilled than when under the influence of other Cadmiums due to the iodine component of the remedy. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Cadmium iodatum is a great remedy for the glands. the cervical glands of the neck, the tonsils, the thyroid, the mammary glands, the entire lymphatic system, the testicles, and the ovaries.

The liver, the spleen, and the pancreas are sooner or later involved under the influence of this remedy. Itching of anus and rectum felt during the day only. Constipation. Frequent desire to stool, tenesmus. Abdomen bloated. Anal itching with constipation. Cancer of the glands with emaciation.

One distinctive mental symptom is hatred. Hates everybody and everything. Atheistic and hateful with a high degree of self-pity. As these symptoms, together with an ulceration of the transverse colon, cleared up, a patient under Cadm-i. lost his hatred, became quite human and kind, and gained greatly in weight.

Clinical

Cancer. Constipation. Ileus. Pruritis ani. Ulcerative colitis.

SOURCES

Grimmer.

Cadmium metallicum

(metallic cadmium)

Pharmacy

Cadm-met. Cadmium met. Metallic Cadmium. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Cadmium met. and other chemical combinations of cadmium have proved curative in many cases of stomach and intestinal cancer. Many of these cases were caused by irritative actions of alumina toxin resulting from aluminum cooking utensils.

Recently the water supply of many of our cities and villages has been treated with aluminum fluoride, exposing the public to a potent carcinogenic agent that has the potential to activate the disease in all those with inherited tendencies to it.

Cadmium met. comes between zinc and mercury with an atomic weight of 48. The toxicology indicates vomiting, loss of appetite, emaciation. Sneezing and coughing with profuse secretion from the respiratory and ocular mucous membranes.

The first proving was carried out by Burdach in 1827 with a half grain and later by Petroz. The proving was undertaken again at the instigation of the International League of Homeopathy in 1947 and a report was set up Gutman in 1951.

The proving was made on thirty-eight provers, using the following potencies: 2c, 3c, 6x, 12x and 30c. The latter potency showed no pathogenetic action. In another connection, MacFarland made a proving on four female provers using the Skinner potencies, 10m and 50m. Templeton experimented on nine provers with 2c, Pahud on sixteen provers with 2c, 3c, 6x, 12x and 30x.

Homeopathic

Cadmium met. and Cadmium oxide are the most effective antidotes against the alumina toxins. Fatigue, with lassitude like influenza, dull aching all over. Nausea and vomiting.

The blood changes, anemia and the gastrointestinal tracts are especially affected by the alumina poison.

PAGE 301

When absorbed by the lungs and intestines, cadmium causes lesions on the pulmonary and digestive epithelium.

State of indifference, desire to be alone, improved by appearance of a skin eruption. Sneezing, coughing, muco-purulent sputum and diarrhea with soft stools and the sensation of a foreign body in the rectum. Anemia. Sneezing with influenza and tickling at the back of the throat. Influenza-type rhino-pharyngitis.

Clinical

Aluminum, poisoning. Anemia. Bood, poisoning. Cancers. Chemotherapy, side effects. Chlorosis. Colic. Colitis. Constipation. Depression. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Emaciation. Fatigue. Headaches. Hemorrhoids. Influenza. Liver, weakness. Lupus erythematosus. Migraines. Nausea. Pharyngitis. Radiation, poisoning. Tuberculosis. Vomiting.

Causations

Aluminum poisons.

Constitutions

State of psychosomatic, post-influenza exhaustion. Pre-cancerous. Chronic infection of the reticuloendothelial system. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better from eating. Better pressure, cold application. Better bending double. Better pressure appearance of an eruption. Worse in the morning. Worse from waking. Worse movement or mental effort. Worse left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Concentration difficult. Weakness of memory. Hypersensitive, irritable. Indifference, does not want to see anyone. Dreams of running without reaching anywhere. Depressive psychosis with fear of cancer, (Carc.).

Abdomen

Diaphragmatic hernia. Colitis and enterocolitis. Bacillary dysentery. Abdominal distention with pain in the region of the umbilicus and epigastrium. Better by eating and by bending double.

Back

Backache, pain in the scapula.

Blood

Acquired hemolytic jaundice. Anemia and chlorosis in young girls. Infantile hereditary anemia. Anemia.

Chest

Constrictive pain behind the sternum, especially when coughing.

Ears

Buzzing and painfully sensitive.

Eyes

Sensitive to light. Eyelids painfully sensitive and burning, worse when reading and in a hot room.

Food

Insatiable hunger with nausea aggravated by jarring. Loss of appetite.

Head

Occipital headaches with vertigo, buzzing in ears, visual and psychosomatic complaints. Headaches, the pains come and go suddenly. Headache aggravated by shaking the head, by movement by reading sustained intellectual activity and in the morning on waking. Headaches, better by cold compresses and by holding the head by eating and accompanied by nausea.

Kidneys

Frequent urination.

Limbs

Paraesthesia at the limbs. Weakness. Trembling of the feet and hands. Heaviness of the limbs. Feet burning, formication.

Lungs

Respiration difficult especially with the slightest movement. Cough with muco-purulent, sometimes blood-streaked sputum. Acute bronchial and pulmonary diseases.

Mouth

Teeth yellow. Mouth dry, Lips itching.

Nose

Sneezing.

Rectum

Constipation with hemorrhoids, aggravated by passing stool. Diarrhea with soft and sensation of a foreign body in the rectum.

Skin

Sensation of heat or burning in small areas of the skin. Localized itching. Erythema, dry eruption, papules, vesicles. General fatigue diminishes with the appearance of eruption on the skin. Lupus erythematosus. Tuberculosis with papules, nodules, vesicles and purpura. Sclerous lichen, (papules isolated or grouped, sclerodermic in appearance). Chronic pustular dermatitis, spreading away from the center.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Indigestion.

Temperature

Goose bumps. Shivering without fever. Is cold even when near a fire. Glandular fever. Mononucleosis.

Throat

Throat dry in the morning, improved by eating.

PAGE 302

Comments

Cadm-met. produces an impulsive irritability, skirting the verge of insanity in its violence, alternating with deep depression. Loathing of life, hopeless and apathetic, all joy is gone. This is a common mental complex in cancer patients. They are unable to concentrate, saying and doing the wrong things, such as putting salt in the tea instead of sugar. Vivid, unhappy dreams of sickness, causing worry after awakening. Averse to people, to certain kinds of music, to noise.

Odors and other unpleasant stimuli induce nausea even thinking of them may. Vertigo while looking at moving pictures, with a sensation of something taking the breath away. Objects recede and return.

Extreme, neuralgic headaches with maddening pressing pains throughout the head, extending to eyes and ears. Old ear discharge with ear pain. Violent vomiting attack with headache alternation of heat and coldness. Some pressing pains in the liver and spleen. Vomiting of bile and acid. Diarrhea of black, musty stools with intestinal pains. Constipation with clay-colored stools.

Breasts feel enlarged and sore intense squeezing pain in the region of the heart, with a sense of weakness. More frequent urination, discoloring the toilet bowl brownish or a deep lemon color very difficult to wash from the bowl.

Cadm-met. causes numbness of feet and hands when patient is sitting. Hemorrhage of the bladder and the rectum was cured many times by Dr. Grimmer, especially when dark-colored blood with small clots was present. Bright red hemorrhages have also been observed.

"Severe neuralgic pains in the face with plugged sinus, followed by facial paralysis, after large doses of quinine and aspirin, cured with one dose of Cadm-met. 10,000 c" (Grimmer).

Compare

(1) Cadm-s.

(2) Bry. - Also aggravated by movement, constipated intensely thirsty.

(3) Ars. - Agitation with anxiety, burning ameliorated by heat.

SOURCES

Grimmer. Julian.

Cadmium sulphuratum

(cadmium sulphate)

Pharmacy

Cadm-s. Cadmium Sulphate. Cadmium sulphuratum. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Cadmium sulphuratum is found in nature in intimate association with Zinc, which it nearly resembles in action, but Cadmium acts more powerfully. Cadm-s. is a cross between Bry. and Ars.: it has the desire to keep quiet of Bry. with the exhaustion and stomach irritability of Ars. (Kent).

The major use of Cadm-s. has been as an antidote to the severe side effects of cancer therapy. Especially, chemotherapy and radiation treatments, which can cause weakness, emaciation, nausea, vomiting, liver damage, hair loss, anorexia and which speeds up the time of death.

Homeopathic

Cadm-s. chief action centers on stomach and respiration. It's provings gives symptoms corresponding to very low forms of disease. Cadm-s. is used in cholera and yellow fever, where with exhaustion, vomiting and extreme prostration, the disease runs deathward.

Important gastric symptoms.

The profound action of Cadm-s. on the stomach, burning and cutting pain intense retching, gagging, bringing up tough mucus intense nausea and vomiting, which led to its being given in yellow fever and cancer with brilliant success. Chemotherapy and radiation poisonings.

Stomach cancer with persistent nausea and vomiting. There is extreme exhaustion and prostration with vomiting. Black vomit is very characteristic. The least thing touching the lips will excite vomiting. Pitchy taste, food tastes like salt.

PAGE 303

Cadm-s. has facial paralysis from the cold winds. It acts well in alcoholics.

It is a notable anti-psoric. There is much itching of skin, at night in bed, when touched when cold, better scratching, which causes a voluptuous feeling.

Skin blue, yellow, scaly, cracking, damp, suppurating herpes, chilblains. Patients must keep quiet. Chilliness and coldness even when near the fire. Patient must keep quiet. Icy coldness even near a fire. Low form of diseases run to deathward. Weakness remaining after epileptic attacks of one arm and one leg.

Formication between the skin and deep tissue. Numbness of parts, nose, head etc. Paralyzed parts painful or crawling in. Lies with the head low and the hands under it. Starting of the limbs. Restlessness. Weakness after vomiting. Weakness of affected parts with goose bumps. Cutting pains in the joints.

Clinical

Asthma. Blood poisoning. Cancers. Chemotherapy, side effects. Cholera. Chilblains. Emaciation. Facial, paralysis. Hair loss. Nausea. Poisonings. Radiation, side effects. Stomach cancer. Strokes. Toxic exposure. Vomiting. Yellow fever.

Causations

Ill effects of radiation and chemotherapy. Toxic poisoning. Lead poisoning. Vaccinations. Grief.

Constitutions

Cancer miasm and toxic constitution. Broken down constitution from cancer, chemotherapy or radiation treatments. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better eating and rest. Worse from raising up, least motion. carrying burdens after sleep. Worse from stimulants, open air, cold, sunshine, vexation. Worse from cold air, itching of skin when cold. Worse in morning and after sleep. Worse walking. Worse when ascending stairs. Worse when swallowing. Worse after intoxication.

Symptoms

MIND

Horror of solitude and work. Dullness of mind. Unconscious. Anxiety. Anxiety before going to have stool. Apprehension at the approach of anybody.

Excessive irritability. Cadm-s. has helped the effects of anxiety or fits of passion.

Abdomen

Sore, tender, tympanitic. Pain in abdomen with vomiting. Tenderness and tympanites. Coldness. Lancinations in the left hypochondria. Stretching in the sides. Compressed feeling. Pressure. Bruised pain. Pulsation. Gripping in the lower bowels.

Breasts

Inflamed nipples. Erysipelas of the breasts.

Chest

Chest contracted with asthma. Chest symptoms worse squatting. Swelling of the external chest. Rheumatic pain. Drawing. Feeling as if the lungs adhered to the chest. Weakness of the chest. Feeling of dilatation. Contraction. Painful blows. Tingling in the chest. The chest symptoms are aggravated by a squatting posture. Beating near the heart.

Ears

Lancinations in the ears. Pressure behind the ears. Lacerating pain. Abnormal hearing, alternating with abnormal vision. Sounds echo in the head. Clucking in the ears.

Eyes

Opacity of cornea from injuries or inflammation. Tears hot. *Cannot read small type.*
Blue circle around eyes. **One pupil dilated. Night blindness.**

Face

Distortion of mouth from facial paralysis. Trembling of lower jaw. Facial paralysis, left side, worse cold air, cannot close the eyes, difficult talking and swallowing. Gloomy countenance. Vexed look. Grayish complexion. Crawling sensation in the face. Yellow spots on the cheeks and nose. Swelling of the lips. Spasmodic motion of the upper lip. Trembling of the jaw.

Food

Thirst. In bed, at night, thirsty and hot. Nausea and vomiting after eating. Craves little drinks of cold water which are vomited at once.

Head

Hammering in head. Heat in head. Inflammation of the brain. Strokes. Lancinations in the head. Tingling, digging and drawing in the head. Pulsation in the temples. Pain in the vertex.

Heart

Palpitation with constriction of chest.

Kidneys

Rawness and soreness in urethra, urine mixed with pus and blood. Gripping in the region of the kidneys.

PAGE 304

Limbs

Suppuration of the axillary glands. Stretching of the arms. Swelling of the arm-bones. Tension in the forearm. Gnawing in the hands. Tearing pain in the metacarpal joints. Jerking of the fingers. Rheumatism. Boring and digging. Lancinations in the joints and in the toes. Numbness of the thighs. Trembling in the knee. Pressure in the knee. Tearing pain in the legs. Cramp of the calf. Pain, as if sprained. Heaviness of the feet. Chilblains.

Liver

Region of liver sore.

Lungs

Suffocation on dropping to sleep. Cough with loss of consciousness, agitation, red face, pain in the stomach or vomiting of bile. Interrupted breathing during sleep. On waking, want of air.

Mouth

Aphthae on the lips. Difficult swallowing. Salty belching. Salivation. Stringy and offensive exudation on mucous membrane. Salty taste. Food tastes salty. Pitchy taste. The symptoms of the mouth are aggravated during deglutition.

Neck

Pain in muscles of neck, as from the efforts to vomit.

Nose

Tightness at the root of the nose. Obstruction of the nose by swelling. Polyps. Decay of nasal bones. Ozaena. Boils on nose. Nostrils ulcerated. Caries of the nose. Nosebleed. Numbness of the nose. Lacerating pain in the nose. Ulcerative smell. Cancerous smell.

Rectum

Clots of blood from bowels. Stools, bloody, black and offensive. Gelatinous, yellowish green, semi-fluid with urinary suppression.

Skin

Blue, yellow, sallow, scaly, cracking. Chloasma, yellowish stains on nose and cheeks, worse exposure to sun and wind. Chilblains. Goose-bumps after drinking with hot hands with heartburn. Itching when touched and during cold.

Skin

Itching ameliorated by scratching, which excites a voluptuous feeling.

Sleep

Sleeps with open eyes. Wakes up suffocating. Stops breathing on going to sleep. Fears to go to sleep again. Protracted sleeplessness. (Carc., Cocc.) Sleepiness in the forenoon. Drowsiness when sitting. Somnolence with broken dreams. Moaning and smiling during sleep. Nightmares. While asleep, the feet are agitated by shocks.

Stomach

Intense nausea with pain and cold. Violent nausea, retching. Vomiting of mucus, green slime, blood with great prostration and great tenderness over the stomach. Burning and cutting pain intense retching and gagging. Intense nausea and vomiting better quiet. Black vomit. Coffee ground-like vomit. Stomach cancer, with persistent vomiting. Least

thing touching lips will excite nausea and vomiting. Stomach symptoms worse carrying burden.

Temperature

Body icy cold. Icy coldness, (Camph., Verat., Helo.) Yellow fever. (Crot-h., Carb-v.) Goose bumps after drinking. Goose bumps with hot hands. Coldness, even when near the fire. Coldness after sleeping and after walking. Coldness with heat in the hands. Fever, before midnight. Sweat in the axilla. Sweat in the palms.

Throat

Dysphagia. Sore throat, constant tickling, gagging and nausea, worse from deep breathing. Chilliness and aching. Esophagus is constricted. (Bapt.)

Vertigo

Faintness on rising. Vertigo, room and bed seem to spin around.

Comments

A cadmium patient is cold, always freezing, and all complaints are made worse from becoming cold, or from cold changes in the weather. Cadmium sulph. produces weakness and tiredness, accompanied by a cachectic state that stimulates the cachexia of advanced cancer cases or pernicious anemia. Mentally: marked increase in irritability, with a horror of solitude and of work. Sleep: resembles the carbons and snake poisons.

Sleeps with eyes open, stops breathing on going to sleep. Awakens suffocating after sleep annoyingly protracted sleeplessness, insomnia.

PAGE 305

Cadmium acts intensely on the gastro-intestinal tract, causing nausea, which is intensified by motion. Later there is vomiting of acid or yellow substances.

Accompanying these symptoms, the face is bathed in cold perspiration and there are cutting pains in the abdomen.

Black vomit like that occurring in the severe type of zymotic diseases. This remedy competes with Arsenic in ulceration of the stomach in alcoholics. Beer aggravates the gastric complaints.

There is salivation, with bitter burning in the mouth and throat, fetid breath, ulcers with dryness, and burning constriction of the throat. This remedy should also be good for vomiting of pregnancy when other remedies fail. Also for pernicious forms of vomiting, of black blood from chronic ulcers or cancer of the stomach. The vomit looks like coffee grounds.

Cadmium is a chilly medicine. There is icy coldness. Coldness even when near a fire. Goose bumps: after drinking with hot hands. Sweat in axilla. Effect of a drought of cold air in checking sweat. The nasal symptoms are very important, no remedy has served better in cases of ozaena and polyps. Cutting, sharp pains are prominent, also a sense of constriction.

Compare

- (1) Cadm-ox., Cadm-br. - pain and burning in stomach and vomiting.
- (2) Cadm-i. - Itching of anus and rectum felt during the day only, constipation, frequent desire, tenesmus, abdomen bloated.
- (3) Zinc., Ars., Carb-v., Verat.
- (3) Zinc. but in Zinc. the action is primarily on brain in Cadm. primarily on stomach.
- (4) in constriction across chest with palpitations, Kali-chl.
- (5) weakness, nausea, vomit and burning, Ars.

(6) black vomit, disorders of alcoholism, Ars., Lach. in nausea and retching, Asar., Bry., Crot-t., Cupr., Nux-v., Podo., Ant-t. in deathly nausea, Ip., Tab., greenish gelatinous vomit.

Relations

Followed well by: Carc., Bell. - rolling of head with open eyes in cholera infantum, Carb-v., Lob. inf. In cancer - Hydr., Ars. In yellow fever - Nit-ac. In nausea of pregnancy - Alet.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Coffeinum

(alkaloid from coffee)

Pharmacy

Caffeine. Coffine. Caffeine, an alkaloid obtained from *Coffea arabica*. Trituration of the alkaloid and also of the Citrate of Caffeine. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

A crystalline alkaloid is a direct heart stimulant and diuretic. One of the best stimulants of the vaso-motor centers. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Dropsy depending on cardiac insufficiency. Cardiac insufficiency in pneumonia and other infectious diseases. Myocardial degeneration. Raises the blood pressure increases pulse rate and stimulates the heart muscle, hence, a support in extreme feebleness or threatened failure.

Stimulates the respiratory center, nerve centers and increases diuresis. Acute pulmonary edema. Brachialgia and other neuralgias characterized by nightly aggravations.

Comments

A proving has been made with this alkaloid, but has brought out no symptoms not included in the pathogenesis of *Coffea*. Pulsation of the arteries on head and temples was very marked. Sparks before eyes, roaring in the ears. Vomiting with relief of all symptoms.

The Citrate of caffeine, which is used in allopathic practice, has occasioned dangerous poisonous symptoms in a number of cases. These seem the most characteristic:

Restlessness and dizziness, unable to keep erect. Palpitations. Violent precordial anxiety. Abdominal pulsation. Violent trembling of all the limbs. Grating of the teeth. Features expressive of the greatest anxiety.

PAGE 306

Feeling of constriction of the neck and throat, recurring periodically every fifteen minutes. Pulse very rapid.

Compare

(1) Acon., Cham., *Coffea*, Nux-v, Cypr.

(2) Caffeine and plants containing it, as Cacao, Kola, Thea, etc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cainca

(chinococca racemosa)

Pharmacy

Cain. Cainca racemosa. Brazilian Chiococca. Chiococca racemosa. N. O. Rubiaceae. Tincture of dried root bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency or lower.

Herbal

Cainca is related botanically to China, Ipecac. and Coffea. ***Clinical***ly it is very like Apocynum. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Cainca's urinary symptoms are well marked. It has been given with success in dropsies, especially when associated with dry skin. It removes fatigue from too long riding on horseback. Polyuria while traveling.

There is also sensitiveness of the abdomen to touch. Albuminuria with dyspnea on lying down at night. Ascites and anasarca with dry skin. Slight uneasiness. General fatigue and weakness. After dinner, much weakness so as to make him lie down.

Clinical

Bright's disease. Cough. Dropsy. Fatigue. Kidney, pain. Ophthalmia. Polyuria. Spleen, pain. Traveling, effects.

Modalities

Better in evening. Better after diarrhea. Better from rest. Motion aggravates. Worse in the morning. Worse from 4 to 6 o'clock. Worse from ascending stairs. Worse from siesta. Worse on waking.

Symptoms

MIND

Feeling of anxiety with increased warmth of the lower abdomen.

Abdomen

Stitches in and through the spleen. Felt a degree of warmth about the umbilicus. Pain under the umbilicus with desire to go to stool. Fullness of the abdomen. Inflation and uncomfortable feeling in the abdomen.

After eating, perceptible pulsation of abdominal aorta during rest. Rumbling in bowels. Gurgling and rumbling in the abdomen. Slight colic with borborygmus. Cuttings in the abdomen. Cutting pains in abdomen before evacuation of the bowels.

Back

Pain in region of kidneys, better lying bent backward.

Chest

Constriction and pressure on chest. Peculiar shooting and beating pain over the trunk. Piercing pain in middle part of right side of chest. Dartings in the right side of thorax. Pricking pain in lower third of right side of chest with feeling of weight.

Ears

Intolerable hissing in the ears. Roaring and buzzing in the ears, as if from a swarm of insects in the air.

Eyes

Burning in the eyes. Increased sensibility of the eyes. Right lower eyelid edematous. Edema of left upper eyelid. **Pressure in the eyeballs from above downwards and from below upwards.** Sensation as if the eyeballs were pressed upwards with troubled vision for five minutes, returning after half an hour. Photophobia.

Face

Heat of the face.

Food

In the evening, appetite good. Absence of appetite. Less appetite than usual for dinner. No appetite for supper. Thirst.

Head

Heaviness of the head. Very violent headache. Severe headache, particularly in the occiput, forbidding reading and every intellectual exertion. Pressure in the sinciput. Darting pains in right half of sinciput. Heaviness, pressure and uneasiness of front of head. Piercing pain in right temple. Feeling of weight and pressure in occiput.

Kidneys

Constant desire to urinate. Polyuria while traveling. Urine fiery. Burning pain in urethra, especially glandular portion.

Limbs

Pricking pain in left hand. Stretching of lower limbs. Heaviness of the lower limbs. Feeling of lassitude in soles of feet.

Constant pressure in the lower third of the under part of right foot. Acute pricking under nail of great toe.

PAGE 307

Lungs

Tickling cough with tough greenish-gray expectoration, waking him at 3 a.m.

Male

Drawing in of testicles and spermatic cord. Pain worse during passage of pungent smelling urine. Horridly excited sexual impulses. In the night he had fearful, lascivious dreams with erections, restlessness and was finally awaked towards morning by an emission.

Mouth

Offensive smell of the breath. There was considerable salivation. Saliva seemed no longer to be secreted. Taste perverted. Taste in the whole mouth bitter. Mucous insipid taste. Drug tasted like apple-wine, first sweetish, then bitter and burning. In evening, tearing pains in the teeth of the upper jaw.

Nose

Violent catarrh of thin mucus, excoriating the nose, especially in the daytime.

Rectum

Frequent calls to stool with escape of nothing but air. Burning at the anus. Tickling in the anus, obliging him to scratch frequently.

Sleep

Yawning with stretching of limbs. Somnolence. Sleepiness in morning. Sleeplessness. Sleepless during the whole night. Sleep very restless with lascivious dreams. Yielded to his desire to sleep.

Stomach

Belchings, as after small doses of tartar emetic. Dryness of the throat, trembling of the hands. Nausea and Vomiting. Much tasteless belching. Vomiting and slight shivering, for half an hour. Violent vomiting from three spoonfuls. Much wind came off the stomach. Feeling of cold in the epigastric region.

Temperature

Heightened temperature of the body. Warmth all over the body. Sweat. Moist skin, sweating even when at rest. He perspired more easily than usual with him. In the evening, he perspired all over.

Throat

Hoarseness. Voice hoarse and hollow. Ulcers in the throat to the Eustachian tube. Distressing dryness in throat. Obligated to hawk often from irritation of the throat. Burning and grating pain in throat. Rawness of throat with taste like that of pepper in it. Scraping in throat, forcing him to cough. Burning in the pharynx, at first with sensation as if from pepper. Dry burning heat in pharynx. Feeling of itchiness and scraping. Dysphagia. Cold feeling down the esophagus.

Tongue

Tongue coated with mucus. Tongue exceedingly dry with a white and very dark coating. Tongue furred white.

Vertigo

Symptoms of giddiness and sickness. On going upstairs, he became giddy. Giddiness with vomiting.

Compare

(1) Apocynum, Ars., Bry.

(2) Similar to Coffea in relieving effects of fatigue, also Arn.

Relations

Antidoted by: Colch., Rhus-t. (gastralgia), Verat. Cainca follows well: Ars.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cajuputum

(cajuput oil)

Pharmacy

Caj. Cajuputum. Cajuput Oil. Oleum cajuputi. Oleum wittnebianum. N. O. Myrtaceae. Cajuput oil distilled in water from the leaves of Melaleuca leucadendron. Variety, M. cajupute minor. (Moluccas.) Solution of the oil in rectified Spirit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency or 5 drops of oil.

Herbal

Cajuput Oil acts like Oil of Cloves. It has a reputation as a local application in rheumatism and also in cases of dysmenorrhea. Cajuput has cured obstinate hiccoughs from the slightest provocation, talking, laughing, eating or any motion.

Symptoms appear and then disappear suddenly, come at 5 a.m. , disappear suddenly on eating. Many symptoms are worse at night. Smoking causes desire to vomit. **Planets:**

Mercury.

PAGE 308

Homeopathic

The remedy Cajuput has a homeopathic proving with some characteristic symptoms having been developed. Sensations of enlargement. A feeling of enlargement too large all over, as if head as large as half a bushel. Feeling as though could not get himself together (Bapt.), could not get his clothes for a time, though they were quite near.

Many nervous symptoms are developed, some reflected from the female sexual organs. There is the persistent choking sensation of hysteria, nervous dyspnea, nervous distention of the bowels. Earache and face ache, the lobe of the ear is red, alae nasal turn red, nose appears swollen.

Cajuput is a remedy for flatulence and disorders of the tongue. It causes copious perspiration. Gout. Neuralgic affections, not inflammatory. Nervous dyspnea. A measles-like eruption intense itching. Sensations as if poisoned. As if the arms were tied to the body, heavy, useless. Numb feeling all over.

Clinical

Cholera. Colic. Coughing. Deafness. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dyspnea. Epilepsy. Eruptions.

Esophagus, stricture. Flatulence. Gout. Headaches. **Heart**burn. Hiccoughs.

Hysteria. Menstruation, disorders. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Tongue, disorders. Toothaches. Urinary disorders. Vertigo.

Modalities

Better in open air. Better from pressure. Better lying down. Worse about 5 a.m. Worse on bending forward. Worse on riding. Worse from scratching, itching.

Symptoms

MIND

Feeling as if he did not want any one to speak. Feel sad and down-hearted, as if could cry. Want to walk in a slow and very dignified manner and prefer to walk alone. Can't think of anything, ideas come slow. Can't bear to do any work or study. Feels stupefied and completely intoxicated all the afternoon.

Abdomen

Flatulence colic, tympanites. (Tereb.) Nervous distention of bowels. Spasmodic cholera. Gripping pain in the bowels on riding.

Chest

Sharp steady pain. Pain across the chest. Soreness. Pain in the right lung.

Ears

The lobules of the ears are red and the upper portion remains natural.

Face

Sensation of burning in the face. Pain through the left malar bone. Face has a yellow appearance. Feels all puffed up. Can't hurt the skin of the face by pinching it. Rough feeling of the face. Stiff dry feeling in the jaws with neuralgic pains in the malar bones and severe headache all over the head, on waking at 5 a.m. Prosopalgia with the severe headache.

Food

No appetite. No thirst. Has a good appetite, can eat anything, but don't feel natural when eating, the eating all seems to be performed mechanically

Head

Feels much enlarged. As if he could not get himself together. (Bapt.)

Kidneys

Urine smells like cat's urine. Urine still diminished in quantity and has a milky appearance. Urine still light-colored and smells badly.

Limbs

Joints feel enlarged with some pain. Sensation in the arms, as if they were tied to the body. Arms feel tired and heavy. Weakness and pain in both knees. Knees ache with pain.

Lungs

Severe coughing and strangulation. Coughing almost makes one vomit.

Male

Erections with great desire for an embrace. Had erections all night and for a long time after rising, but without the least sexual desire. Penis soon became all shriveled up and was not half its usual size. Sexual desire, loss. (Sep.)

Mouth

Persistent sensation of choking. Spasmodic stricture of esophagus. Constricted sensation on swallowing solid food. Much water in the mouth, want to spit a great deal. Cool and not unpleasant sensation in the mouth and pharynx. Profuse flow of saliva.

Constant inclination to spit and hawk up large quantities of tough white mucus, which I could feel drawn through the sinuses (after first dose, second day). Taste in the mouth as if there was lye in it (two hours after first dose, first day). Acrid taste in the pharynx and esophagus for a few minutes. Salty taste in the mouth after most intense thirst. Speech thick and slow.

PAGE 309

Nose

Nose is most prominent.

Rectum

Diarrhea, watery, yellowish. Diarrhea by day, and worse by night, bowels moved often.

Skin

An eruption as thick as measles, all over the arms and body. Intense itching, aggravated by scratching.

Sleep

Tired and sleepy. Sleep with amorous dreams without emissions. In dreams felt disposed to swear and act like a rowdy.

Stomach

Hiccough, on slightest provocation.

Temperature

Feels, cold and cold sweat all over the body. Very profuse and weakening sweat.

Throat

Burning in the throat down to the stomach. Burning in the lower part of the pharynx. Burning in the esophagus, as if there was lye in it. Can hardly swallow at all. Esophagus feels sore. Voice hoarse, as if taken cold .

Tongue

Tongue looks white and rough, feels as if it were scalded and as if the skin would peel off. It looks like a calf's tongue. Tongue feels swollen, fills whole mouth. Tongue moist, feels as if scalded, looks white and rough.

Comments

The provers of Caj. experienced the following: Feeling as if I did not want any one to speak to me (after twenty-four hours). Do not want to be spoken to, feel better in the society of ladies, do not like to talk with the men, but can laugh and make free with the women (am naturally bashful), (after two hours).

Feel sad and down-hearted, as if I could cry (after two hours). I do not want any one to speak to me, nevertheless I like to be where I can see persons and hear their talk.

Can't bear to look inside the books I usually study, can think of a thousand things in a minute (one hour after first dose, second day).

Want to walk in a slow and very dignified manner and prefer to walk alone (one hour second dose, second day). Can't think of anything, ideas come slow, can't bear to do any work or study (one hour after second dose, second day). Can't think of study (eight day). Felt stupefied and completely intoxicated all the afternoon (after second dose, fifth day).

Compare

(1) Bov. - swollen sensations. Plantago - earache toothache. Colch. - gout and rheumatism.

(2) Acon. and Bell. - effects of checked sweat.

(3) Bapt., Nux-m., Asaf., Ign., Eucal..

(4) Eugenia caryophyllacea (cloves), Eugenia jambos and the Brazil-nut tree belong to the same order.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Caladium seguinum

(american arum)

Pharmacy

Calad. Caladium seguinum. American Arum. Arum seguinum. Dumb Cane. N. O. Araceae. South America. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Like the other Arums, Caladium has an intensely irritating effect on the mucous membranes and skin and produces many burning sensations. Caladium seems to lessens the craving for tobacco.

H. N. Martin gives a picture: "Caladium is similar to Lycopodium, the patient wants to lie down always. Better from sweat, opposite of Merc., and better after short sleep, opposite of Lach. Perspiration attracts flies. Genitals relaxed and perspire. Patient afraid to go to sleep and doesn't know why. Itching of vulva with burning."

PAGE 310

Homeopathic

Caladium has a marked action on the genital organs and itching of this region. Slightest noise startles from sleep. Dread from motion. Modifies craving for tobacco. Tobacco heart.

Asthma, alternating with itching rash. Asthmatic complaints. Catarrhal asthma, mucus not readily raised, but giving relief when it comes up.

Mosquito bites that itch and burn intensely. Fever with drowsiness. Sweet odor of sweat. Great desire to lie down and aversion to motion, but if he makes the effort he is strong enough. Attacks like fainting after writing and thinking, when lying down or when rising.

Dryness of parts, which are usually moist. There is a great desire to lie down and aversion to motion, but if he makes the effort he is strong enough. Unable to walk with closed eyes. Coldness of single parts and inclination to lie down with aggravation on lying on left side.

Calad. is one of the best remedies for itching of the vagina. Pruritus vulvae in females, which may sometimes be due to thread worms finding their way into vagina inducing masturbation and sometimes nymphomania.

There is also great disturbance in the male sexual sphere. Lascivious, thoughts, but impotent. Masturbation and its results. Nocturnal emissions occurring either without dreams or with non-sexual dreams. Spermatorrhoea. The glans penis is flabby from masturbation, prepuce if drawn back remains so from loss of contractility.

Clinical

Asthma. Dropsical swellings. Gonorrhoea. Impotence. Masturbation. Mosquito bites. Nymphomania. Itching. Pruritus vulvae. Spermatorrhoea. Tobacco habit, poisoning. Typhoid. Typhus. Worms.

Causations

Gonorrhoea. Masturbation. Tobacco habit, poisoning.

Constitutions

It is suited to persons of lax, phlegmatic temperament. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Modalities

Better after sweat. Better after sleeping in daytime, cold air, short nap. Worse from sexual excess, motion, sudden noises. Worse on falling asleep. Worse from tobacco smoking. There is aggravation from warmth, aversion to cold water, but bathing with cold water improves itching. Aggravation on lying on left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Very careful about health. Restless, cannot control himself after smoking. Refuses to take medicine. Forgetfulness. Nervous excitation. Fear of catching disease. Afraid of his own shadow. Foolish boldness. Nervous and craves tobacco.

Abdomen

Sensation as of a long worm writhing in transverse colon.

Ears

Sensitive to noise, slightest noise starts from sleep.

Eyes

Eyes are closed, even while walking in open air.

Face

Sensation as of a cobweb or crawling.

Female

Itching of vulva and vagina. (Ambr., Kreos.) Itching from pinworms or with pregnancy. Voluptuousness. Itching leading to masturbation, with burning. Cramp pains in uterus at night. Sexual weakness or neurasthenia.

Food

Eats without hunger and drinks without thirst. Craving for tobacco. Thirstless for days.

Head

Headaches and mental states of smokers. Very forgetful, does not know about the occurrence of things. Confused headache with pain in shoulder, pressure in eyes and forehead, extremely sensitive to noise, throbbing in ear. Numbness in side of head.

Heart

Tobacco heart. **Heart** weakness.

Kidneys

Urine offensive, scanty.

Limbs

Weak, cannot get out of bed. Hands numb. Cannot walk or stand with closed eyes.

Lungs

Catarrhal asthma, mucus not readily raised, but better expectoration. Hard cough with asthma. Breathing impeded. Sighing respiration. Larynx seems constricted. Patient afraid to go to sleep. Lung cancer.

Male

Flaccid, sweaty genitals. Impotency, relaxation of penis during excitement. Impotency after gonorrhoea with mental depression. Spermatorrhea. No emission and no orgasm during embrace. Pruritus. Organs seem larger, puffed, relaxed, cold, sweating, skin of scrotum thick. Erections when half-asleep, cease when fully awake. Glans very red. Glans like a rag. Atonic pollution. Prepuce retracted after sex. Genitals cold. (Agnus)

PAGE 311

Mouth

Food eaten seems too dry, must drink to swallow Red, dry stripe, down center of tongue widening towards tip. Saliva like white of an egg. Milk tastes sour.

Nose

Discharge of bloody mucus on blowing nose.

Skin

Itching rash alternates with asthma. Burning sensation. Erysipelatous inflammation. Sweet sweat that attracts flies. Insect bites burn and itch intensely. Feels rough and dry. Burning in spots, must touch the part, but cannot scratch them.

Sleep

Groans and moans anxiously, loudly in sleep. Vivid dreams.

Stomach

Belchings. Feels full of dry food with asthma. Fluttering sensation. Burning in the stomach, worse deep breathing, taking tea or chocolate. Tolerates only warm drinks. Gnawing in orifice of stomach, which prevents deep breathing and belchings. Acrid vomiting, thirstless and tolerates only warm drinks.

Temperature

Cold single parts, feet. Sweat of sweetish odor, attracting flies. Low fevers. Falls asleep during fever, wakes up when it stops.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if rocked, worse closing eyes and lying down.

Compare

(1) Caps., Phos., Caust., Sel., Lyc.

(2) Ikshugandha - sexual weakness, emissions, prostatic enlargement.

Relations

Incompatible: Arum triph. Complementary: Nit-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Calcarea acetica

(acetate of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-a. Calcarea acetica. Impure Calcium Acetate. Tincture. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Calcarea acetica was one the first of the lime preparations proved by Hahnemann. The symptoms of Calc-a. are in the main identical with those of Calc. Both being prepared from oyster shells and are included in the pathogenesis of that medicine.

Clotar Muller cured many cases of megrim with Calc-a. The indications he relied on were: "Sour taste in mouth, sour belchings, sensation of coldness in the head and of emptiness. Pain one-sided, affecting the right eye, which was red, causing lachrymation." Sour offensive belchings. Profuse, painless, not exhausting diarrhea. Severe itching of anus.

Allen's Handbook mentions that Calc-a. has cured some cases of membranous dysmenorrhea and also cases of violent spasmodic cough ending in the expulsion of casts of bronchial tubes. For comparisons see Calc. It has been used in the excruciating pains of open cancer, (compare Calc-ox.). **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Calc-a. has had brilliant clinical results in inflammations of mucous membranes characterized by membranous exudation, otherwise its action and application is like the carbonate. Cancer pains.

Clinical

Anus, itching. Bronchitis. Cancer, pains. Coughs. Dysmenorrhea. Headache. Vertigo.

Symptoms

Female

Membranous dysmenorrhea, (Borax.).

Head

Vertigo in open air. Senses obscure while reading. megrim with great coldness in head and sour taste.

Lungs

Rattling expiration. Cough loose with expectoration of large pieces like casts of bronchial tubes. Breathing difficult, better bending shoulders backward.

Constrictive anxious sensation in chest.

PAGE 312

Comments

Among Calc-a. most marked symptoms may be named: Vertigo when walking in the open air. Stupefying, pressive pains in the forehead with compression of the whole head. Dulling of the senses while reading, he was obliged to stop reading and did not know where.

Compare

(1) Brom., Bor.

(2) also Calc-oxal. in excruciating pains of open cancer.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea arsenicosa

(arsenite of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-ar. Arsenite of Lime. Calcarea Arsenicosa. Tricalcic Diarsenite. Trituration.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third or higher triturations.

History

Calcarea Arsenicosa was prepared and proved by Hering in the 4c dilution in 1848. It is the most efficient remedy, according to P. C. Majumdar in the infantile enlarged liver and spleen of India.

In albuminuria cases there is great sensitiveness of the kidney region. Cholera with impeded respiration from heart embolism.

Homeopathic

Epilepsy with rush of blood to the head before attack, aura felt in region of heart, flying sensation. Epilepsy with heart disease. Flying sensation or swimming sensation, as if feet did not touch the ground.

Fleshy women at menopause with slightest emotion causing palpitations. Complaints of alcoholics after abstaining. Affections of spleen and mesenteric glands. Hemoglobin and red corpuscles are low.

In children with enlarged liver and spleen. Nephritis with great sensitiveness in kidney region. Complaints in obese women around menopause. Chronic malaria. Complaints of alcoholics after abstaining. (Carbn-s.) Dyspnea with feeble heart. Chilliness.

Albuminuria. Dropsy.

Clinical

Acidity. Alcoholism. Anemia. Anger. Asthma. Cancer. Cholera. Cirrhosis. Constipation.

Dropsy. Embolus. Epilepsy. Gastric ulcer. Headache. **Heart** disease. Indigestion.

Intermittent fever. Kidneys disorders. Liver disorders. Malaria. Nephritis. Obesity.

Palpitations. Pancreas cancer. Proteinuria. Spleen disorders. Stroke. Tuberculosis.

Tumors. Typhoid.

Constitutions

Suited to lymphatic, scrofulous and tuberculosis constitutions. Overweight women, approaching the menopause. Obese persons, complaints of alcoholics after leaving off alcohol. **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon.

Modalities

Worse from slight exertion, errors in diet, cold air. It is a chilly medicine, the symptoms being worse in cold weather, when out of doors.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression and anger. Anxiety. Desire for company. Confusion of mind. Delusions and illusions. Great depression of spirits.

Abdomen

Enlarged liver and spleen in chronic malaria in children. Pancreatic diseases. Relieves burning pain in cancer. Swollen inguinal glands with tearing pain in legs.

Back

Pain and stiffness near nape of neck. Violent back ache, throbbing, drives out of bed.

Female

Offensive, bloody leucorrhea. Cancer of uterus, burning pain in uterus and vagina.

Head

Rush of blood to the head with vertigo. Weekly headaches. Headaches better lying on painful side. Headache with palpitation increase and decrease together. Benumbing headache mostly around ears.

Heart

Constriction and pain in region of heart, suffocating feeling, Palpitations, oppression and throbbing and pain in back extending to arms. Palpitations and heart pains before epileptic attack. Pulse intermittent, every fourth beat regularly.

PAGE 313

Kidneys

Nephritis, albuminuria and dropsy. Kidney region sensitive to pressure. Albuminuria, passes urine every hour.

Limbs

Removes inflammatory products in veins of lower limbs. Weariness and lameness of lower limbs.

Liver

Enlarged liver and spleen in chronic malaria in children.

Lungs

Burning heat in chest. Feeling, as if he would suffocate with palpitations. Drawing as with a thread from larynx backwards.

Rectum

Diarrhea worse sweet potato or yam.

Stomach

Region of stomach distended. Enlarged liver and spleen in children. Pancreatic disease, relieves burning pain in cancer of pancreas. Belching with saliva and beating of heart.

Temperature

Marked malaria. Chilly.

Vertigo

Violent rush of blood to head with vertigo.

Comments

Calc-ar. has also been tested clinically. It has many head symptoms: Vertigo when moving the head. "Flying or swimming sensation, as if feet did not touch the ground indescribably well, most wonderful visions pass before the eyes, manifold but lasting only a second, passing like lightning, but is infinitely much."

Rush of blood to head before an epileptic attack. Epilepsy with heart disease. Weight on vertex, later on occiput. The headaches go from before backward, worse mornings going out of doors, worse on aspect opposite to the one lain on, whether front or back or either side.

The fever symptoms are well marked intermittent, remittent. Hectic fever and masked malaria. Chilliness is marked originates inwardly with a sensation as if skin and adjoining parts were hot. Chilly cramps over back towards arms and chest. Night sweat after 3 a.m. Liver and spleen somewhat enlarged.

Compare

- (1) Lith. - mental symptoms, palpitations.
- (2) Graph. - obesity.
- (3) Glon., Puls., Sep.
- (4) Sulph. - headache.
- (5) Ars. - alcohol drinking., Nux-v. - desire for wine.
- (6) Kali-i., Phos. - gastric ulcer.
- (7) Ars., Ip. - asthma.
- (8) Carb-v., Dig., Glon. and Lith-c. - heart.

Relations

Antidoted by: Carb-v. (palpitations), Glon. (headache), Puls. - headache, tearing pains in the face. Compatible: Con., Glon., Op., Puls. Acts well in: Cases which have been heavily dosed with Quinine.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea bromata

(bromide of calcium)

Pharmacy

Calc-br. Calcarea bromata. Bromide of Calcium. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 1c and higher trituration.

History

Calc-br. is an unproved remedy, recommended by Hale in a variety of children's complaints. Suited to children who are of lax tissue, lymphatic, nervous and irritable.

Homeopathic

Calcarea bromata is for children that are nervous and irritable with gastric and cerebral irritation. Tendency to brain diseases. Insomnia and cerebral congestion. Vomiting and diarrhea, sleeplessness, fretfulness. It removes inflammatory products from uterus.

Clinical

Brain, congestion. Diarrhea. Fretfulness. Irritability. Sleeplessness. Vomiting.

Constitutions

As both Bromine and Calcarea are suited to fair-haired and fat children the combination appears to intensify the effect. **Planets:** Moon.

Compare

(1) Bell., Aeth., Calc., Carc., Brom., Kali-br.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Calcarea carbonica

(carbonate of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc. Calcarea carbonica. Calcarea ostrearum. Conchae Praeparatae. Impure Calcium Carbonate. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth, thirtieth and higher potencies.

PAGE 314

History

Calcarea carb. is the chief remedy of Calcium compounds. Calcarea carb. is one of the greatest monuments of Hahnemann's genius. This great anti-psoric is a constitutional remedy par excellence.

Calcarea carb. is one of the polycrest remedies and ranks with Sulphur and Lycopodium at the head of the anti-psorics. It is essential to a correct appreciation of the Homeopathic Materia Medica that these three medicines should be thoroughly known, as these are in a sense the standards around which the rest are grouped.

All three have a very wide range and deep action. They have many symptoms in common, but Calc. is somewhat sharply distinguished from Sulphur in that it is a chilly remedy, the patient seeking warmth, while the Sulphur patient is worse by heat and better by cold.

Calcarea is closely allied to Belladonna, Nux-v., Puls. and Rhus-t. in its action. Like many of the other carbonates, Calc. corresponds to persons of soft tissue with tendency to be fat.

Calc. has cold, clammy feet, "as if there weep damp stockings on," Sulphur has characteristically hot, sweaty feet. The "sinking sensation" common to all three is most marked with Sulphur at 11 a.m. with Lycopodium. At 4 p.m. with Calcarea at any time.

Calc. is a hydrogenoid and sycotic constitution. Sensitive to cold and damp and early morning aggravation. Warts and polyps also point to the same constitutional state. Calc. is an eminently sycotic medicine, as the early morning aggravation would indicate.

Cooper has cured with it psoriasis of the palms. Eruptions behind right ear. Guernsey says:

"This remedy is particularly adapted to the real leuco-phlegmatic constitution. Where we find a large head, large features, pale skin with a chalky look and (in infants) open fontanelles, we may think strongly of Calc."

Homeopathic

Calcarea carb.'s chief action is centered in the vegetative sphere, impaired nutrition being the keynote of its action, the glands, skin and bone, being instrumental in the changes wrought. It alters the blood causing anemia.

Calcium metabolism is active during childhood and becomes defective after middle age. Improper assimilation of calcium gives rise to defective nutrition of glands, bones and skin.

Calcarea patient is fat, fair, flabby and perspiring and cold, damp and sour. Children crave eggs and eat dirt and other indigestible things, are prone to diarrhea. Nightmares, dreams of monsters. Calcarea carb. is a definite stimulant to the periosteum. Great sensitiveness to cold weather.

Children are slow in teething and walk late. Complaints of teething children, convulsions, sour diarrhea, tardy teething and late walking. Children do not put their feet down on the ground. Emaciated children with big head and big belly. Patients are susceptible to cold, Cold moist air chills through and through, takes cold easily especially in chest. Dull lethargic children who do not want to play.

PAGE 315

Gets out of breath easily. A jaded state, mental or physical, due to overwork. Pituitary and thyroid dysfunction. Raised blood clotting factors. (Strontium). Glandular swelling below the jaw and in the neck. Muscles and skin become fat or flabby, patient grows heavier, but not strong. Sweating is easy, partial, on head, chest during sleep.

Discharges are profuse often sour, stools, sweat, odor of the body, saliva etc.

There is chilliness, aggravation from contact with water and from cold, clammy feet and sinking sensations, Calcarea will most likely prove the remedy.

Swelling and pain in the breasts before the menstrual flow begins, (Con.). But if the menses are scanty or absent and the Calc. characteristics of chilliness and cold, clammy feet are present. Suppression of menses in women after working in water. Bearing-down pains. Fibroids and cysts. Ovarian or uterine pains, right side, extending down thighs, worse on reading or writing (left side, Lil-t.).

Tendency to strain the muscles easily. Parts lain on become numb. Tendency to the formation of gallstones and kidney stones. Muscular atrophy. Early stage of tuberculosis of lungs with tickling cough, fleeting chest pains, nausea, acidity and dislike for fats. Cramps in muscles which draw limbs. Varicose veins, burning in veins.

In all cases where there is improper nutrition and indigestion. Malnutrition. In epilepsy the aura spreads up from solar plexus or as of a mouse running up the arm or down epigastrium to uterus or limbs. Abscesses in deep muscles. Polyps and exostoses. Polyps, nasal, uterine etc. cysts. Osteomyelitis. Osteoporus. Pituitary and thyroid dysfunction. Diarrhea, tremors after burns.

The Calc. patient generally feels better when constipated. The diarrhea is generally worse in afternoon. There is painless hoarseness worse in morning.

Great weakness on ascending stairs, on walking, from talking, (chest feels weak) or excitement.

Clinical

Abdomen, large. Acidity. Alcohol, effects. Anemia. Ankles. weak. Appetite, depraved. Beard, sycosis. Birthmarks. Bone, diseases. Breast-feeding, defective. Breasts, swollen.

Decay, bones. Cataract. Chilblains. Colds. Coryza. Coughs. Coxalgia. Cracks. Croup. Crusta lactea. Debility. Delirium tremens. Dentition. Diabetes. Diarrhea.

Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Ear disorders. Epilepsy. Epulis. **Eyes** disorders. Fever intermittent. Fistula. Gallstones. Glandular swellings. Gleet. Goiter. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Headache. Hernia. Herpes. Hydrocephalus. Hysteria. Impotence. Joints disorders. Kidney colic. Leucocythemia. Leucorrhoea. Lupus. Malnutrition. Melancholy. Menses, disorders. Milk-fever. Miller's tuberculosis. Miscarriages. Neuralgias. Nightmares. Obesity. Osteomyelitis. Osteoporosis. Paralysis. Parotiditis. Peritonitis. Perspiration. Plethora. Polyps. Prosopalgia. Psoriasis palmaris. Ranula. Rheumatism. Rickets. Ringworm. Stones. Teeth, decayed. Toothaches. Tuberculosis. Tumors. Typhoid. Urticaria. Uterus disorders. Varicose veins. Vertigo. Walking, late. Warts. Whitlow. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of Overwork. Worry. Fright. Poor Nutrition. Aging. Alcohol. Loss of vital fluids. Strains, over lifting. Suppressed sweat, eruptions, menses. Affections of stonecutters.

Constitutions

Anti-psoric constitutional remedy. Persons of scrofulous type, who take cold easily with increased mucous secretions, children who grow fat, are large-bellied with large head, pale skin, chalky look. The leuco-phlegmatic temperament, disorders caused by working in water. The scrofulous constitution embraces a large number of Calcarea's characteristic effects: fat, flabby children rather bloated than solid, pale but flushing easily. **Planets:** Saturn, Jupiter.

Modalities

Better from dry climate and weather. Better from lying, on painful side, on back. Better sneezing, rubbing, scratching. Better wiping or soothing with hands. Better after breakfast. Better inspiring fresh air and during fever, uncovers. Worse from cold, raw air, bathing. Worse from working in water or bathing. Worse cooling off, change of weather. Worse walking in open air, cold air, wet weather. Worse from exertion, mental or physical, ascending, standing. Worse from lifting from stooping.

Modalities

Worse from dentition, milk, worry. Worse from puberty, menopause. Worse at full moon, at new moon and at solstice. Worse after midnight and in early morning, on awakening. Worse from pressure of clothes. Worse from letting limbs hang down. Worse from eyestrain, light, looking fixedly at any object from looking upward from turning the head.

PAGE 316

Symptoms

MIND

An overwhelmed mental and physical state due to overwork and worry. Rumination and worrying is among the Calc. effects. Overworked and exhausted. Sits and thinks about little affairs, that amount to nothing. Worries about all their responsibilities and duties. Averse to work or exertion. Inability to apply himself. Learns poorly. Low-spirited. Apathetic. Apprehensive, worse towards evening. Depressed. Melancholic or doubting moods. Hopeless of ever getting well.

Forgetful, confused, misplaces words and expresses himself wrongly. Fears of being observed. Easily frightened or offended. Cautious. Fears loss of reason. Fears of misery,

disaster insanity. Fear excited by reports of cruelties. Fear of misfortune, contagious diseases.

Anxiety with palpitations. Desire to weep to go home. Suspicious. Sits and breaks sticks etc. all day long.

Children are self willed. Obstinate. Child is afraid of everything it sees. Nightmares and poor sleep. Imagines someone in their room. Fear of monsters. Irritable, cries about trifles, borrows trouble. Visions of fire, murder, rats and mice in delirium. Feels as if she would run up and down and scream.

Abdomen

Increase of fat in abdomen. Large and hard abdomen. Sensitive to slightest pressure. Cannot bear tight clothing around the waist. Distention with hardness. Cutting pain in swollen abdomen. Colic with coldness of thighs after stopped coryza or with cold feeling in abdomen. Incarcerated flatulence. Distended better slightest pressure.

Peritonitis when pain better by cold application. Twisting or cramps about umbilical region. The navel is sore, excrescences like proud flesh in infants. Inguinal and mesenteric glands swollen and painful. Umbilical hernia.

Back

Pain as if sprained, can scarcely rise from overlifting. Neck pains worse lifting. Pain between shoulder blades, impeding breathing. Cannot sit upright in the chair from weakness of back. Vertebrae, feel loose, painful on pressure. Rheumatism in lumbar region, weakness in small of back. Curvature of dorsal vertebrae. Neck stiff and rigid.

Breasts

Breast tender and swollen, before menses. Hot swelling breasts. Milk too abundant, disagreeable to child. Deficient breast-feeding with distended breasts in lymphatic women. Nipples, cracked, ulcerated, very tender. Severe stitches in breasts, when nursing.

Bones

Faulty development of bones. Open fontanelles. Curvatures, bone growths, rickets. Osteoporosis. Growing pains, (Calc-p.)

Chest

Sharp pains in chest going backwards. Chest very sensitive to touch, percussion or pressure. Weak feeling in chest, cannot even speak.

Ears

Throbbing, cracking in ears, stitches, pulsating pain as if something would press out. Scrofulous inflammation with muco-purulent otorrhea and enlarged glands. Deafness from working in water or quinine. Perversions of hearing. Aching, when blowing the nose and coughing. Purulent offensive discharge and enlarged glands. Throbbing pain with sensation of something coming out. Illusory noises, on swallowing, chewing. Cracking noises in ear. Sensitive to cold about ears and neck. Eruption on and behind ear (Graph., Petr.). Polyps which bleed easily.

Eyes

Lachrymation in open air and early in morning. Sensitive to light. Dilatation of pupils. Suppurating fistula. Cannot read in gas light. Feels as if she squinted.

Dimness of vision, as if looking through a mist, by constant reading, writing etc. Far-sighted. Easy fatigue of eyes. Sees, visions on closing eyes, besides field of vision. Ulcers of cornea. Spots and ulcers on cornea. Lachrymal ducts closed from exposure to cold. Itching of lids, swollen, scurfy. Cataract. Ophthalmia in newborn after taking cold.

Face

Pale, puffy, pasty. Pale with deep-seated eyes, surrounded by dark rings. Old, wrinkled. Swelling of upper lip in the morning with cracks and bleeding. Submaxillary glands swollen. Chewing and swallowing in sleep in children. Itching eruptions on chin. Crusta lactea, itching, burning after washing. Goiter. Itching of pimples in whiskers. Pain from right mental foramen along lower jaw to ear.

Female

Before menses, headache, colic, chilliness and leucorrhoea. Cutting pains in uterus during menstruation. Menses too early too profuse too long with vertigo toothache and cold, damp feet, the least excitement causes their return. Menses late in fat, flabby girls with palpitation, dyspnea and headache. Absence of menses in plethoric women from fright. Much sweat about genitals. Infertility with copious menses. Mental excitement brings on dysmenorrhoea or causes menses to rectum. Cramps in toes or soles during pregnancy. Uterine polyps. Uterus easily displaced. Sex followed by sweat and prostration. Itching and burning in genitals. Clumsy, awkward and tired during pregnancy. Increased sexual desire, easy conception. Thick, milky, gushing or yellow leucorrhoea, worse during urination with itching and burning. Burning and itching before and after menstruation.

Food

Poor diet and nutrition. Loss of appetite, but when he begins to eat he relishes it. Loss of appetite when overworked. Thirst, longing for cold drinks. Aversion to meat, milk, boiled things. Dislike of fat. Ravenous hunger.

Craving for indigestible things, dirt, chalk, coal, pencils. Milk disagrees. Repugnance to hot food. Cravings for eggs, ice-creams, salt and sweets. Worse after eating, smoked meats, milk. Worse when fasting.

Head

Head hot with mental exertion with pale face. Icy coldness in and on the head, especially right side. Vertex icy cold. Sense of weight on top of head. Headache with cold hands and feet. Headache from overlifting from mental exertion with nausea. Big head with large hard abdomen. Open fontanelles, head enlarged, Much perspiration, wets the pillow. Itching of the scalp. Scratches head on waking. Cold spots on head. Hydrocephalus, chronic. Burning in vertex after grief. Sweat with palpitations. Falling of hair.

Heart

Weakness. Palpitation at night and after eating. Palpitations with feeling of coldness with restless oppression of chest after suppressed eruption.

Kidneys

Irritable bladder. Kidney colic. Bedwetting, incontinence when walking. Polyuria. Urine, dark, brown, sour, foul or of strong odor. White urinary sediment with milky urine. Urine bloody.

Limbs

Cold damp feet, feel as if damp stockings were worn. Cold, clammy, hands, knees. Old sprains. Weakness of limbs. Trembling, weakness. Joints as if sprained. Children are late in learning to walk. Cramps in calves when stretching out leg, at night. Arms, weak, lame. Hands numb, when grasping. Want of mobility of fingers. Creeping on the limbs like a mouse. Clumsy, awkward, easily falls. Chapped hands. Weakness of ankles in

children. Feet turn inward, while walking. Tired from short walk. Rheumatoid pains, as after exposure to wet. Arthritic deformans, nodosities. Sour foot-sweat. Swelling of joints, especially knee. Burning of soles of feet. Sweat of hands. Arthritic nodosities. Soles of feet raw. Feet feel cold and dead at night. Tearing in muscles.

PAGE 318

Liver

Liver region painful when stooping. Gall-stone colic.

Lungs

Painless hoarseness, worse in the morning. Short of breath. Emphysema. Tickling cough as from dust or feather in throat. Cough, worse inspiration, playing on piano, eating. Suffocating spells, tightness, burning and soreness in chest, worse climbing upstairs or slightest ascent, must sit down. Expectoration only during the day, thick, yellow, sour mucus. Purulent, loose, sweet, expectoration. Bloody expectoration with sour sensation in chest. Scanty, salty expectoration. Longing for fresh air, (Puls.) Ulcers or abscesses in the lungs. Habitual cough.

Male

Increased sexual desire with retarded erections. Frequent emissions. Burning with seminal emission. Sex, followed by profound weakness, vertigo, irritability, lameness of back and knees, headache and sweat. Itching and burning in genitals. Impotence from sexual abuse or from overindulgence. Seminal discharge premature. Hydrocele of children.

Mouth

Bleeding of gums. Persistent sour taste. Mouth fills with sour water. Offensive smell. Ranula under the tongue. Epulis, soft, painless. Tongue dry, at night, does not like to talk. Burning pain at tip of tongue, worse anything warm taken into stomach.

Nose

Nosebleed in children inclined to be fat. Nostrils, dry, sore, ulcerated. Offensive odor in nose offensive yellow discharge. Polyps with loss of smell. Swelling at root of nose. Nosebleed. Coryza with polyuria. Takes cold at every change of weather. Catarrhal symptoms with hunger, coryza alternates with colic. Swelling of the nose and upper lip in children. Senile catarrh. Sneezes, frequently without a cold.

Rectum

Feels best when constipated. Stool large and hard, whitish, watery, sour. Children's diarrhea with ravenous appetite.

Diarrhea of undigested, food, fetid with ravenous appetite. Worms, tapeworms, pinworms, roundworms. Crawling and constriction in rectum. Diarrhea, chronic after burns. Persistent tenesmus after dysentery. Prolapse of anus and burning, stinging hemorrhoids. Hemorrhoids, painful when walking better sitting.

Sensations

Pain as if the parts would burst, were pressed asunder, were pushed asunder. As if cold, damp stockings were on the feet. Creeping on the limbs like a mouse. Pain as if sprained in outer parts. Sensation of dust in inner parts as the eye, bronchial tubes. Pricking, darting, jerking, trembling, itching better by scratching.

Skin

Unhealthy, ulcerating, flaccid. Small wounds do not heal readily. Cold like snake, flaccid, unhealthy. Psoriasis. Visible quivering of skin from head to foot, followed by

giddiness. Milk white spots. Glands swollen. Nettle rash, better in cold air. Warts on face and hands. Petechial eruptions. Chilblains. Boils. Blood boils, recurring.

Sleep

Insomnia due to worry. Same disagreeable ideas arouses from light sleep. Night terrors, (Kali-p.) Dreams of the dead. Nightmares in children scream after midnight and cannot be pacified. Dreams of monsters. Fearful and fantastic dreams. Horrible visions on closing eyes. Ideas crowding in her mind prevent sleep. Starts at every noise, fears that she will go crazy. Drowsy in early part of evening. Frequent waking at night.

Stomach

Heart

burn and loud belching. Frequent sour belchings, sour vomiting of curdled milk. Cramps in stomach, worse pressure, cold water. Swelling over pit of stomach like a saucer turned bottom up. Pain in epigastric region to touch. Hyperchlorhydria, (Phos.). Aggravation while eating. Water drunk, if ever so little, causes nausea, but not, if iced. Sensation as if rising something to head.

PAGE 319

Stools

Chalky, gray or green watery stools. Stools, at first hard, then pasty then liquid. Stools, worse eating and drinking. Undigested stools.

Teeth

Difficult and delayed dentition. Toothache, worse cold air or hot things.

Temperature

Chill with thirst. Chill at 2 p.m. , begins internally in stomach region. Coldness, icy in different parts of the body of affected part. Fever with sweat. Internal heat with external coldness and sweat. Pulse full and frequent. Chilliness and heat. Partial sweats. Night sweats, especially on head, neck and chest. Hectic fever. Sweat cold, partial. Heat, at night during menses. Sweat over head in children, so that pillow becomes wet.

Throat

Swelling of the tonsils and submaxillary glands, with stitches on swallowing. Hawks salty mucous. Difficult swallowing. Stitching pain on swallowing. Small ulcers spreading up to palate. Uvula, swollen, edematous. Goiter. Parotid fistula.

Vertigo

Vertigo: tendency to fall to left to either side, backward. Caused by turning head, worse looking upward, going (especially running) upstairs. Vertigo on ascending and when turning head. Vertigo with many conditions, worse scratching head after epilepsy.

Comments

The mental and nervous systems of Calc. are no less remarkable than the bodily. The Calc. patient is slow in movements (Sulph. quick and active). The state of mind is one of apprehension. The patient fears she will lose her reason or that people will notice her mental confusion. Fears she has some fatal disease, especially heart disease.

Shuddering and dread as evening draws near. Sees visions on closing eyes (hence useful in delirium tremens). Cries out, twitches, grasps at flocks, restless and anxious though unconscious (nervous and typhoid fever), beside herself with anguish, on the borders of acute mania. Evil foreboding, talks of mice, rats, murders. Forgetful.

In sleep the mental symptoms come out again: the patient is either abnormally sleepy or sleepless. Wakes 3 a.m. and cannot get to sleep again tosses about. Horrible phantasms.

The child wakes in the night screaming and cannot be pacified in the morning remembers nothing of it. Chews and swallows in sleep. Frightful dreams of sickness, death and smell of corpses.

On exertion or excitement causes exhaustion, though he may feel well before. Ascending the hill causes great weakness. Exhaustion in the morning. Sensation as if in a dream.

Calc. is one of the remedies that has been used for the sensation of levitation. Aversion to darkness. Cloud coming over head.

The head sweats profusely, wetting the pillow for a space around the head, enlarged and hard lymphatic glands. Icy coldness in abdomen. In addition there are night terrors, child wakes at 2 or 3 a.m. screaming, cannot be made to understand, remembers nothing of it in the morning. All the symptoms are made worse by taking cold.

In addition to the cold symptoms there are sensations of heat and burning: heat in and on the vertex. In connection with this the sweat of the head must be remembered. It occurs chiefly on occiput and forehead (that of Sil. is all over). There is better uncovering during the heats (as with Lyc. and unlike Sil.). Burning in soles of feet at night, burning in back of hands.

The characteristic Calc. hand is soft, cold and moist, a boneless hand. Also hands inclined to chap. There are copious night sweats, which may be sour or odorless. Foot-sweat, sour or odorless. The sweats of Calc. give on relief. Bloody sweats. Among other heat symptoms is hot breath with heat in mouth.

Sour belchings. Sour diarrhea. Sour body smell. Nausea after drinking water, even ever so little, but not if iced. Nausea when fasting. The "sinking" sensation of Calc. has some modifications.

PAGE 320

There is ravenous hunger, hunger and feeling of emptiness immediately after a meal and in the early morning. If he doesn't have his breakfast at the proper time, a headache comes on.

Craving for eggs, for indigestible things, chalk, coal, etc. Milk disagrees, sour vomiting of large curds. Inability to swallow solids. Chronic disease of left tonsil, feeling of lump in left side of throat pain from left tonsil to ear. Semi-lateral swelling of tongue.

Crawling in rectum as from worms. Burning in rectum. Weight in lower rectum. Ardor urine offensive urine. Stools hard and pasty like chalk or clay offensive, undigested. Impotence, penis cold and relaxed.

Calcarea is related to the pre-tubercular stage of tuberculosis, it is more especially suited to disorders of the right apex. Stitching in chest and sides of chest when moving and when lying on affected side. The cough is provoked by going into a cold room, by chilliness. Tickling cough, sensation of feather in throat.

Rattling in the chest, miller's and stone-cutter's tuberculosis, old suppurating cavities. Swelling of cervical and bronchial glands. Scrofulous glands and scrofulous diseases of bones, spinal curvature, rickets. Swellings, milk leg better by elevating the limb, worse hanging it down.

The same conditions mark the sciatica of Calc., which follows on working in water. Rheumatic and gouty conditions from wetting. Joints crack and crepitate as if dry. The skin is rough and scaly and inclined to chap. Cracks. Chapped hands. Chilblains from wetting. Eruptions.

The epilepsy of Calc. has an aura spreading up from the solar plexus in which case the convulsion comes on immediately or it may be like a mouse running on the arm or it may run down from epigastrium into uterus or limbs. The causes are fright, suppressed eruptions and discharges, sexual excesses.

Rush of blood to head, a sensation of something rising up from epigastrium to head is very characteristic.

It is often indicated in epilepsy, disposition to strain a part by lifting heavy things, pricking corns, polyps, cysts, in the leuco-phlegmatic constitutions.

Neuralgias and paralyzes are among the Calc. effects. Twitching. Internal trembling sensation on awaking. Fainting, coming on in the street with sensation of something rising from stomach to head. Talking causes a feeling of weakness which compels him to desist.

Dr. Van den Neucker once cured a baker of paralysis of both arms with Calc. and also a case of paralysis with many symptoms of locomotor ataxia in a lymphatic blonde girl of nineteen.

According to Guernsey Calc. is in general a right-side remedy. It affects specially right external head, right eye, right face, right abdominal ring, sexual organs right side, right back, right upper limbs. Left side neck and nape of neck, left chest, left lower limbs.

Where a cold wind strikes the body and it immediately runs to the teeth, causing them to ache. Ranula. Flatulence or gurgling in right hypochondrium. Cramp in legs at 3 a.m. Hands chap from hard water.

Alexander Villers cured with Calc. 200c in rare doses a case combining many of the features of the remedy. The patient, a lady, age 20, was very despondent through long-continued depressing circumstances, became very nervous.

She was companion to an exceedingly deaf lady, whose voice was high-pitched. This with the strain on her voice to make herself heard, caused headache through temples better by rapid motion of head.

Outdoor exercise was accompanied by hard pressure on chest, which only belchings seemed to relieve. Bowels constipated. Menses every fortnight with backache and great prostration.

PAGE 321

Under the remedy, repeated at rare intervals, the menses came on monthly, headache and pressure on the chest disappeared.

Among the conditions of Calc. are the dread of the open air ranks high, the least cold air goes right through. Great sensitiveness to cold, damp air.

Also cannot bear sun. The slightest change of weather, aggravates. Dread of bathing and water. There is inclination to stretch and put the shoulders back, but straightening aggravates the rheumatism.

Compare

(1) Calc-o-t., Calc-ar., Calc-p., and other Calcareas., Lyc., Sulph. - differs in being worse by heat, hot feet.

(2) Sil., Calc-f., Calc-p., Calc-br.

(3) Lime-water and Calc-caust.

(4) Calc-calcin. - calcinated oyster-shell a remedy for warts.

(5) Calcarea ovorum - Toasted egg-shells., Calc. lactic.

(6) Calc. lacto-phosph.

- (7) Calc-mur.
- (8) Arn. (strains, etc.), Ars. (swollen mesenteric glands).
- (9) In ardor. urine Sep., burning and cutting, Canth., cutting.
- (10) loss of fluids Chin., Sulph.
- (11) Leucorrhoea, acrid or bland - Graph., Sulph.
- (12) Acid stomach - Chin., Lyc., Sulph., Puls., Rob.
- (13) Waking at 3 a-m. - Bellis, Nux-v., Kali-c., Ars., Sep.
- (14) swelling and painfulness of breasts before menses - Kali-c., Lac-c., Con.
- (15) Dread of losing senses - Lyc., Med., Nux-v., Sulph.
- (16) Ravenous hunger - Ars., Calc., Cina., Iod., Sil., Staph.
- (17) Rhus-t. is a very close analogue of Calc., Bell., Dulc., Nux-v., Puls., and Rhus may be regarded as the acute satellites of Calc.

Relations

Antidotes: Antidoted by: Camph., Ip., Nit-ac., Nit-s-d., Nux-v., Sulph. Antidote to: Bism., Chin., Chin-s., Dig., Mez. (headache), Nit-ac., Phos. Complementary: Bell., Rhus-t., Lyc., Sil. Calc. is useful after Sulph. where the pupils remain dilated. When Puls. failed in school girls. Incompatible: Bry. Follows well: Cham., Chin., Con., Cupr., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Puls., Sulph. (especially if the pupils dilate). Followed well by: Lyc., Nux-v., Phos., Plat., Sil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Calcarea caustica

(lime-water)

Pharmacy

Calc-caust. Calcarea caustica. Aqua Calcis. Quicklime is slaked in distilled water. Afterwards alcohol is added and the clear liquid decanted. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Lime-water has an ancient repute in allaying inflammation of many kinds. Calc-caust. has been extensively proved. Calcarea caustica has rapidly dispelled all inflammatory action in cases of appendicitis and has removed all suffering in an aggravated case of hemorrhoids. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Calcarea caustica's marked symptoms are thinking becomes very difficult. Confusion in the head. Vertigo, as if room turning in a circle. Sticking, tearing, throbbing pains in various parts. Pain in right eye as if a foreign body were in it. Burning and tearing in eyes. Tearing in right cheek-bone and in right articulation of jaw.

Mucus in throat, burning, sensation as if a bone were sticking in it. Burning in stomach. Tapeworm passes. Hoarseness with pain in throat, rawness in trachea and cough. Stitches in chest. Stiffness and tearing in all regions of back and in coccyx. Tearing in either shoulder down arms. Tearing in left Achilles tendon, left heel. Sticking in corns.

The Calc-caust. patient is worse from working in water is paralleled by "pains in hands and feet after a foot-bath." Worse from hanging down limb. Toothache every night, 2 a-m. A fuzzy sensation was in teeth and other parts.

Clinical

Back, pains. Coccyx, pain. Corns. Heel, pain. Hoarseness. Jaw, disorders. Malar bones, pain. Neuralgia. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Spleen, disorders. Stiff-neck. Tapeworm. Toothache.

Symptoms

MIND

Thought very difficult. Weary and peevish on waking, as if he had been intoxicated.

PAGE 322

Abdomen

Sticking in both hypochondria, especially severe in left. Pain in left side of region of spleen as if a ball were turning on its axis. Constrictive pain in abdomen, griping, stitches. Violent stitches in small intestines when bending forward.

Back

Violent pains in scapulae extending into small of back, when sitting, worse on inspiration. Tearing between the shoulders. Tearing in both scapulae, between shoulders, then through neck and occiput as far as forehead. Sensation in both shoulder-blades as if they were fuzzy and had gone to sleep (8 p-m.). Pain in small of back, on waking better by moving about. Pressive, drawing pains, sticking, tearing in small of back. Tearing in coccyx.

Chest

Sternum feels oppressed, pressive sticking under, stitches across. Stitches in left chest.

Eyes

Burning in eyes, evening by candlelight. Pain in right eye as if foreign body under upper lid in 1 eye on rising in morning as if a thorn in it.

Face

Tearing in right cheek-bone. Violent pain, swelling, stiffness of right joint of jaw. Lips unusually red.

Female

Menses eight days too early.

Head

Confusion of the head, especially left side. Throbbing in frontal sinus better by contracting skin of forehead.

Limbs

Trembling in limbs, could not continue work, better by eating a piece of bread. Rheumatic pain alternating in all the joints. Wandering pains. Pains in hands and feet after a foot-bath. Tearing in shoulders, arms and axilla. Paralyzed condition of right hand. Stitches and tearing in left wrist. Severe tension in lower limbs. Stitches in hip-joints. Tearing in knees in right side of right tibia down to toes in left Achilles tendon in left heel. Sticking in a corn.

Lungs

Feeling of rawness in trachea, cough. Cough with stitches in chest, expectoration of mucus and blood.

Mouth

Mouth offensive, palate feels as if mucus were upon it, but none is expectorated.

Neck

Tearing in nape. Stiffness of neck of back of neck of all neck muscles.

Rectum

Three thin stools before breakfast and one immediately after. Painful stool as if a nail were scratching in anus. Thin, pasty stool with much mucus immediately after breakfast. Passed many pieces of tapeworm. Hemorrhoids. Sticking, tearing motions in rectum extending towards anus. Crawling in rectum and anus.

Skin

Rash-like eruption on forehead. Biting, itching vesicles, on neck and back extending later to occiput and behind ears.

Sleep

Restless, many dreams, nightmare.

Stomach

Severe hunger three hours after eating. Nausea followed by vomiting of some fluid.

Teeth

Severe toothache every night, 2 a-m., as if tooth was fuzzy and too large with tensive pain in left ear as if something was sticking in it. Teeth feel too large, fuzzy.

Temperature

A violent chill with chattering teeth 7 to 7. 30 p-m.

Throat

Mucus in throat, difficult to raise, almost causing vomiting. Hawking of granular, glutinous material like cooked rice. Burning in fauces and esophagus caused by water. Sensation as of a bone sticking in pharynx.

Throat

Stitches in larynx, left half. Hoarseness with pain in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if room turning in a circle, thinks she will fall from chair.

Compare

- (1) Besides the Calcarea, Rhus-t. - pain in joint of jaw.
- (2) Mez. and Mag-c. - pain in malar bones.
- (3) Valer. - pain in heel.
- (4) Pic-ac. and Sep., (loins).
- (5) Hep. and Nit-ac. - bone sensation in throat.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 323

Calcarea chlorinata

(chlorinated lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-chn. Chlorinated Lime. Calcarea chlorinata. Hypochlorate of lime with Chloride of Calcium and a varying amount of Hydrate of Lime. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

This preparation has only been used as a local application, for boils and carbuncles, chiefly in the preparation of the Liquor Calcis Chlorate of the British Pharmacopeia.

Planets: Saturn.

Homeopathic

Boils. Carbuncles.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Calcarea fluorica

(fluoride of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-f. Calcarea fluorica. Calcium Fluoride. Fluorspar. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to twelfth trituration.

History

Calcarea fluor. is Schÿssler's "bone salt." It is found in the surface of bones, the enamel of teeth in elastic tissues and in the cells of the epidermis. A powerful tissue remedy for hard, stony glands, varicose veins and malnutrition of bones.

Dr. Sarah Hogan gave Calc-f. with complete success in a case of flatulency in a pregnant woman. The patient passed through the labor quite easily, whereas the previous labor had been very difficult.

In many other cases Dr. Hogan found the remedy facilitate labor. She found flatulency a marked indication for the remedy independently of pregnancy.

G. P. Hale with the 3x, has removed induration after typhlitis, also encysted tumor of eyelids. He regards induration threatening suppuration as a marked indication. Induration in epigastric region after a kick from a horse was cured. Also indurated glands (of neck of breast, etc.) of stony hardness.

W. P. Wesselheft cured two cases of syphilitic periosteal swelling, one on right radius, one on left ulna, one sensitive, one not, one patient male dark, the other blonde female. Each case received a dose of Calc-f. 100,00 c.

Calcarea fluorica has cured lumbago worse by rest, better by motion after failure of Rhus-t. Lumbago from strains, worse after rest, better after moving a little and from warmth. It is the chronic remedy of Ruta in tendon and joint disorders, especially weakness after injury. Joints give way easily. Tendons have nodules and growths after injury or overuse.

A giant-celled sarcoma of upper maxilla causing the deformity known as "frog-face" was very greatly relieved by Calc-f. in a short space of time after Silica has failed to make much impression.

Homeopathic

Calcarea fluorica has been principally used for dispersing bony growths, ulcerations of bone and for fistula.

Deficient enamel of teeth. Many cases of cataract have been influenced favorably by it. Induration threatening suppuration. Arteriosclerosis, threatened a stroke. Tuberculosis.

Tendency to adhesions after operations. Indurations of stony hardness, tonsils, tumors, neck after injury, margins of ulcers. Indurations threatening suppuration. Glands enlarge and become stony hard. Bone spurs and tumors.

X-Ray, radiation burns. Veins dilate and become varicose inflamed. Discharges turn grass green. General stiffness. Weakness in the morning. Feeling of fatigue all day. Numbness in different parts. Nails hypertrophied. Stinking pus. Periosteitis of lower jaw, ribs etc.

Calcareo fluorica is used after operations, (Calen.) the tendency to adhesions is reduced. Hard knots in female breast. Goiter.

Congenital syphilis manifesting itself in ulceration of mouth and throat, decay and necrosis with boring pains and heat in parts. Congenital hereditary syphilis.

PAGE 324

Clinical

Adenoids. Aneurysm. Bone disorders. Bone deformities. Breast indurations. Cataract. Catarrh. Childbirth. Cold sores. Corneal opacities. Cough. Exostosis. Flatulence. Glands, indurated. Goiter. Hemoptysis. Herpes. Hodgkin's disease. Joints, cracking. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Nodes. Ozaena. Post-nasal Catarrh. Rickets. Scoliosis. Spavin, (horses). Strains. Syphilis. Tumors.

Constitutions

Sluggish temperament. Congenital syphilis manifesting itself in ulceration of mouth and throat. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better by rubbing. Better from continued motion. Better from warm applications, heat, rubbing. Better warm drinks. Worse from beginning of motion, cold, wet. Worse from damp weather, but better from fomentations. Worse during rest, changes of weather, drafts, sprains.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental condition is one of depression, anxiety indecision. Great depression. Indecision. Groundless fear of financial loss. Fear of poverty.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Flatulency of pregnancy. Sharp pain in hepatic region. Dull weight and discomfort in right hypochondrium.

Back

Scoliosis. Tired aching, as from a long ride, with restlessness. Chronic lumbago from strain, better motion and warmth. Exostoses. Lumbago, worse on beginning to move and ameliorated on continued motion. Pain lower part of back with burning. Bone tumors.

Blood

Vascular tumors with dilated blood-vessels. Varicose or enlarged veins.

Bones

Bony growths, osteo-sarcoma, exostosis after injury. Bone spurs. Deformities of bones.

Breasts

Hard knots in breasts. Hard glands in the female breast. Breast nodes. Tumors.

Ears

Chronic suppuration of middle ear. Chronic otorrhea. (Sil.) Calcareous deposits on eardrum, sclerosis of temporal bone with deafness, ringing and roaring.

Eyes

Cataract. *Cornea opaque in spots*. Keratitis. Flickering and sparks before the eyes, conjunctivitis. **Subcutaneous palpebral cysts**. Aching in eyes better closing and pressure.

Face

Hard swelling on jaw bone. Hard swelling on the cheek with pain or toothache. Small, hard, cold sores on lips.

Female

Excessive menses. Prolapsed uterus. Bearing-down, dragging pains in uterus and thighs. After-pains from feeble contractions. Flatulence in pregnant women.

Head

Cracking noise in head, disturbing sleep. Cephalhematoma of new born infants (Sil.). Blood-tumors of newborn infants. Hard excrescences on the scalp. Ulcers on the scalp with callous, hard edges.

Heart

Arteriosclerosis. Aneurysm. Valvular disease. When the tuberculosis toxins attack the heart and blood vessels. **Fibroid deposits** about the endocardium.

Limbs

Cracking in the joints. Easy joint dislocations. Exostoses. Bone spurs. Synovial swellings. Ganglia or encysted tumors at the back of the wrist. Encysted tumors at the back of wrist. Rickets. Enlargement of femur in infants. Bursitis. Chronic synovitis of knee joint. Cold wrists and ankles. Recurrent fibroids in the hollow of the knee. Hip-joint disease. Swellings and indurated enlargements having their seat in the tissue and ligaments, tendons of joints. Gouty enlargements of the joints of the fingers.

Lungs

Difficulty in breathing as if epiglottis is nearly closed. Hoarseness after laughing or reading aloud. Croup. Cough with expectoration of tiny lumps of yellow mucus with tickling sensation and irritation on lying down. Spasmodic cough.

Male

Induration of testes. Hydrocele. Syphilis, chancre.

PAGE 325

Mouth

Periosteitis of lower jaw.

Neck

Goiter. Indurated cervical glands of stony hardness.

Nose

Cold in the head, stuffy cold, dry coryza, Ozaena. Copious offensive, thick, greenish, lumpy, yellow nasal catarrh. Atrophic rhinitis, especially if crusts are prominent. Ozaena.

Rectum

Itching of anus as from pin-worms. Diarrhea in gouty subjects. Itching of anus. Fistula. Fissure of the anus and intensely sore crack near the lower end of the bowel. Bleeding hemorrhoids with pain in sacrum. Internal or blind hemorrhoids frequently with pain in back, generally far down on the sacrum and constipation. Much wind in lower bowels. Worse with pregnancy. Stools, gushing, watery of fetid odor.

Skin

Cracked, dry, hard and of alabaster whiteness. Scar tissue, adhesions after operations. Fissures or cracks in the palms of the hands or hard skin. Indurations are stony hard. Suppurations with callous, hard edges. Whitlow. Indolent, fistulous ulcers, secreting thick, yellow pus. Hard, elevated edges of ulcer, surrounding skin purple and swollen. Birth marks. Ulcers with hard edges. Warty growths.

Sleep

Vivid dreams with sense of impending danger and weeping. Jumps out of bed in a dream. Unrefreshing sleep.

Stomach

Vomiting of infants of undigested food. Flatulency. Weakness and daintiness of appetite, nausea and distress after eating in young children who are overtaxed by studies. Hiccoughs, (Caj., Sul-ac.). Acute indigestion from fatigue and brain-fag with much flatulence. Hiccough, when one hawks off mucus.

Teeth

Deficient enamel of teeth. (Sil.) Gum-boils with hard swelling on the jaw. Looseness of the teeth with or without pain, loose in their sockets. Toothache with pain if any food touches the tooth. Toothache, if any food touches the tooth.

Throat

Tonsils rough and irritated, forming plugs of mucus. Hypertrophy of Luschka's tonsil. Follicular sore throat, plugs of mucus are continually forming in the crypts of the tonsils. Pain and burning in throat, better by warm drinks, worse cold drinks. Relaxed uvula, tickling referred to larynx.

Tongue

Cracked appearance of the tongue with or without pain. Induration of the tongue, hardening after inflammation.

Comments

Senile cataract has been cured with Calc-f. Spots on cornea. Cephalhematoma, (Sil.) Ozaena. Herpes, hard and small on lips. Prickly, burning, suffocating sensation in throat. Bleeding hemorrhoids. In hemoptysis it has been used with success, its effect being apparently to cause contraction of the blood-vessels. Vivid dreams of death.

One prover, Dr. Sarah N. Smith, had among other symptoms this peculiar and constant one in the head: A sort of creaking, straining and drawing like the noise of a cornstalk fiddle, greatly interfering with sleep.

Compare

- (1) Con., Lap-a., Bar-m., Hecla, Rhus-t.
- (2) Calc. sulph-stibiata - acts as an hemostatic and absorptive in uterine myoma.
- (3) Mangifera indica - varicose veins.
- (4) Calc-p. - ozaena, suppuration of bones.
- (5) Nat-m. - cold sores.
- (6) Sil. - Swellings on skulls of infants, suppuration of bones, Ph-ac.
- (7) Cacodylate of Soda - tumors.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea hypophosphorosa

(hypophosphite of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-hp. Calcareo hypophos. Hypophosphite of Lime. Trituration and solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

This salt has been proved by A. R. Barrett and a friend, who each took one grain of 2x trituration.

PAGE 326

With the first trituration, Nash cured a boy of eight who had several abscesses in and around the knee-joint.

The tibia was ulcerated and the ragged edge of the bone protruded through the surface. There was emaciation, loss of appetite and he was as pale as a corpse. The appetite returned at once in great force.

Calc-hp. is to be preferred when it seems necessary to furnish the organism with liberal doses of phosphorus in consequence of continued abscesses having reduced the vitality. Give first and second decimal triturations. It has cured attacks of pain occurring two hours after meals relieved by a cup of milk or light food. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Calcareo hypophos. is indicated in those persons who become pale, weak with violent drenching sweat, rapidly emaciate with extreme debility, on account of vital losses or continued abscesses having reduced the vitality. Emaciation of children.

Loss of appetite, rapid debility, night sweats. Acne with pustules. Pallor of skin, and habitually cold limbs. Tuberculosis, diarrhea and cough, acute pains in chest. Mesenteric tuberculosis. Bleeding from lungs, angina pectoris, asthma, affection of arteries. Veins stand out like whipcords.

The following are the chief symptoms it caused: Dull, heavy pressure from whole top of head between frontal and occipital bones, pain generally increased with increasing depression.

Great fullness and oppression round heart, fullness throughout thorax and head, veins of upper parts and upper limbs stand out like whipcords. Dyspnea, must have air. Profuse sweat all over. Complete loss of muscular power with loss of desire to move. Pallor of skin.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Arteries disorders. Asthma. Congestion. Debility. Dyspnea. Emaciation. Headache. Paralysis. Sweating. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Worse from vital losses. Worse from cold wind.

Symptoms

MIND

Excitable nervous and sleepless. Talks rapidly and easily angered.

Abdomen

Sore throbbing in spleen. Mesenteric tuberculosis.

Chest

Veins stand out like whip-cord.

Ears

Frying or sizzling in ears.

Heart

Angina Pectoris.

Limbs

Habitually cold limbs.

Lungs

Acute pain in chest. Cough of tuberculosis. Bleeding from the lungs. Asthma. Bronchitis.

Rectum

Diarrhea of tuberculosis.

Skin

Exhausting night sweat, (Merc.) Acne with pustules all over the body.

Sleep

Starts in sleep.

Stomach

Ravenous hunger, worse two hours after meals better when stomach is full. Loss of appetite.

Compare

(1) Calc-p., Calc-i., Glon., Bar-c.

(2) Kali-c. - excessive sweating, weakness, pallor, Cact. - heart and arteries.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea iodata

(iodide of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-i. Calcarea iodata. Iodide of Lime. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration.

History

Calcarea iodata has a short proving, it has been used on the indications suggested by its two components in the diseases named. It is similar to Bar-i. in its action on enlarged glands.

C. L. Nicholls has cured a number of cases of breast tumors with the 3x, nodular tumors, movable, tender to touch, painful on moving arm.

Homeopathic

Calcarea iodata is indicated for enlarged tonsils honey-combed with little crypts. Riding against a cold wind causes headache. Calc-i. is usually used for induration of glands. It for the treatment of scrofulous disorders.

PAGE 327

Thyroid tumors and cysts. Thyroid gland enlargements about time of puberty. Weariness of the whole body.

Secretions inclined to be profuse and yellow. Croup. Adenoids. Uterine fibroids. Polyps of nose and ear. Discharges profuse and yellow. Indolent ulcers accompanying varicose veins. Headache while riding in cold winds. Profuse sweat.

Clinical

Adenoids. Breast tumors. Cancer. Flatulence. Glandular swellings. Headaches.

Osteomalacia. Thyroid tumors. Tuberculosis. Uterine fibroids.

Constitutions

Flabby children subject to colds. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Symptoms

MIND

Indifference and indolence.

Abdomen

Rumbling in the bowels with discharge of wind. Constant evacuation of large quantities of wind downward. Slight pain in the abdomen.

Breasts

Indurated growth in breasts, movable, painful on pressure and on movement on arm.

Ears

Numbness and ringing in the ears.

Eyes

Pain over the eyes.

Head

Headache while riding against cold wind. Light-headed. Catarrh, worse at root of nose, sneezing, very little sensation. Constant, severe and dull headache, forehead and temples, worse stooping. Sharp, piercing pain in right temple. Falling out of hair.

Limbs

Dull, heavy lameness in the posterior surface of the right arm. Severe laming pain in the external portion of the right arm with numbness of the hands and fingers. Tired feeling in the lower limbs, especially in the calves of the legs. Pain across the anterior surface of the upper third of both thighs, as if he had been beaten.

Lungs

Chronic cough, Pain in chest, difficulty breathing after syphilis and mercury. Hectic fever with green, purulent expectoration. Pneumonia. Croup.

Mouth

Dry furred feeling on lips and tongue. Mouth and gums burn like fire.

Bitter taste in the mouth, but not disagreeable like myrrh. Astringent taste in mouth, like alum. Taste at first sweetish afterwards slightly astringent and metallic.

Neck

Stiffness of the back of the neck.

Skin

Indolent ulcers, with varicose veins. Easy perspiration. Copper-colored and papular eruption. Tinea, favus, crusta lactea. Swelling of the glands. Skin is cracked.

Stomach

Inclined to belch wind. Slight hiccough. Slight nausea.

Throat

Enlarged tonsils are filled with little crypts. Thyroid enlargement about the time of puberty. Adenoids.

Vertigo

Light-headed. Sensation as if the head wasn't, yet was. Giddy headache.

Compare

- (1) Agraphis - adenoids with enlarged tonsils.
- (2) Sulph-i. follows both Agraphis and Calc-i.
- (3) Acon-l. - swelling of glands, Hodgkin's disease.
- (4) also Calc-f., Sil., Merc., Iod.
- (5) Calc., Bar-c., Calc-p., Carb-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea muriatica

(chloride of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-m. Calcarea muriatica. Calcium Chloride. Chloride of Lime. Rademacher's liquor is 1 part to 2 of distilled water of which take 15 drops in half a cup of water, five times daily. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

History

In scrofulous cases Calcarea muriatica promotes the action of mercury. Under its use glandular swellings and indurations soften and disappear. Hence its use in swollen glands and boils.

C. W. has recorded a remarkable instance of the action of this remedy. A scrofulous and rheumatic woman had suffered from abscess of cornea, followed by rheumatic iritis and a dense opacity was left. An old-school practitioner had treated her with mercury during two years in a vain endeavor to "touch her mouth."

PAGE 328

He put one grain of Calc-mur. in an 8-oz. bottle and directed the patient to take a tablespoonful three times a day. The medicine had not been taken ten minutes before she felt it at her fingertips. The mercurial action was evoked and she was in bed a fortnight, terribly salivated.

The condition of the eye was unchanged. Calc-mur. in the form of the liquor (1 part of 2 of distilled water), was one of Rademacher's "Stomach Remedies," and was used with great success by him in cases of obstinate vomiting. He gave 15 drops of the liquor in half a cup of water five times a day.

The indications were vomiting of all food and drink, vomiting when no food had been taken, jaundice, pain in left hypochondrium. He also found it indicated in gastric pain, bloating and belchings. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Calcarea muriatica has the following symptoms: Faintness, anxiety and weakness. Trembling and giddiness. Respiration quick and snoring increased secretion of mucus, perspiration and urine. Nausea and vomiting, precordium tender, diarrhea, pulse accelerated. Cold sweats, convulsions, paralysis.

Boils. Eczema, ringworm of the scalp. Vomiting of all food and drink with gastric pain. Impetigo, glandular swellings, angio-neurotic edema. Pleurisy with effusion. Eczema in infants.

Clinical

Boils. Glandular swellings. Impetigo. Scrofula. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Calc-i., Calc-chln., Nat-h.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea ovi testae

(egg-shell)

Pharmacy

Calc-o-t. Calcarea ovi testae. Ovi testa. Testa praeparata. Egg-shell. Trituration of the shell, not including the lining membranes. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

This preparation of Calcium has been used in preference to others in cases of simple bland leucorrhea and warts. Water in which eggs have been boiled is popularly supposed to have the property of causing warts if brought in contact with the hands. This suggests Calc-o-t. as possibly the best Calcarea preparation to prescribe in cases of warts. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Calc-o-t. has the general properties of Calc., but it has been little used clinically. Backache, as if broken in two, is a keynote. Leucorrhea and warts. Backache and leucorrhea. Tired feeling. Also effective in controlling suffering from cancer.

Clinical

Leucorrhea. Warts.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea phosphorica

(calcium phosphate)

Pharmacy

Calc-p. Calcium phosphate. Calcarea phos. Phosphate of Lime. Tricalcic Phosphate. A mixture of the basic and other phosphates of lime, made by dropping dilute phosphoric acid into lime water. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to third trituration. Higher potencies often effective.

History

Calc. phos. while exhibiting strong points of resemblance with Calc. carb., has nevertheless a very distinct individuality. It has been proved and tested clinically and, having been adopted by Schÿssler as his leading "anti-psoric," a number of valuable indications have been added by him and his followers.

The Calc-p. patient is generally emaciated instead of fat like the typical Calc. carb. child. The Calc-p. patient is less chalky-white and more dirty-white or brownish than the Calc. carb. patient. Both have large abdomens, but that of the Calc-p. patient is flabby.

Calc. carb. has craving for eggs, Calc-p. for salt of smoked meats. "Craving for fat bacon" in children is a well-verified characteristic of Calc-p.

PAGE 329

Calc-p. has cured dyspepsia, pain better for a short time by raising wind, when fasting the pains goes to the spine, feeling as if one ought to raise wind and could not. Dyspepsia with indescribable distress in region of stomach, only temporarily better by eating.

The stools of Calc-p. are green and slimy or hot and watery with fetid flatus of Calc-c., sometimes green, generally watery, white and mixed with curds. Calc. has an open anterior fontanelle, Calc-p. has both open, especially the posterior. The skull is thin and soft, almost cracks like paper when pressed upon.

Grauvogl considered it the most important remedy in chronic hydrocephalus and he very properly gave it as a prenatal remedy during pregnancy to women who had previously borne hydrocephalic children.

Homeopathic

Calcarea phos. affects the nutrition of bones and glands. The bones become soft, thin and brittle. Osteoporosis. Calc-p. promotes ossification of bones in the non-union of fractures. It has a special affinity where bones form sutures or symphyses and all its symptoms are worse from any change of weather.

Calc-p. corresponds to poor nutrition, whether of childhood, puberty or of old age. Predisposition to glandular and bone diseases. Slow development of teeth. Slow walking, neck too thin and weak to support head. Malassimilation.

Calc-p. is especially indicated in delayed dentition and troubles incident to that period. Bone diseases. Non-union of broken bones, (Symph.) Weak bones that break easily.

Broken bones that are slow to heal. Osteomyelitis. Rickets. Osteoporosis. Spinal curvatures, (Calc-f., Sil.) Growing pains.

Calc-p. is indicated in anemic children who are peevish, flabby, have cold limbs and feeble digestion. Anemia after acute diseases and chronic wasting diseases. Diabetes when the lungs are affected. Addison's disease. Glands are swollen.

Trembling or trembling hands with pain or other complaints. Coldness or soreness in spots, vertex, eyeballs, tip of nose, fingers etc.

The mental state is one of weakness, weak memory inability for mental exertion. Hence it is appropriate in effects of mental strain, such as school headaches in children, weak-minded children, (Nat-m., Kali-p.). Wants to be at home and when at home wants to go out, goes from place to place. Involuntary sighing. Complaints are worse when thinking of them. Ailments after bad news.

Enlargement of tonsils, acute and chronic. Shortness of breath. Arthritis. Rheumatism. Shifting pains. A slight draft causes rheumatic pains, every cold causes pains in joints and sutures. Sensation of crawling and numbness. Discharges are albuminous. Tendency to perspiration and glandular enlargement are symptoms it shares with the carbonate. Chlorosis and tuberculosis.

Clinical

Anemia. Ankles, weak. Back, weakness. Bedwetting. Bones disorders. Brain-fag. Bright's disease. Broken bones. Cholera infantum. Chorea. Colds. Colic. Cretinism. Debility. Dentition, slow. Diabetes. Dyspepsia. Emissions. Epilepsy. Face, boils. Fistula. Fractures. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Hernia. Hydrocele. Joints disorders. Leucorrhoea. Lumbago. Nymphomania. Osteomyelitis. Osteoporosis. Polyps. Rheumatism. Rickets. Sexual mania. Spermatorrhoea. Spina bifida. Stiff-neck. Strabismus. Testicles, swollen. Throat, sore. Tobacco habit. Tonsils, enlarged. Tuberculosis. Uterus prolapsed.

Causations

Ill effects of over-growth. Broken bones. Lifting. Over-study. Grief. Disappointed love. Unpleasant news. Sexual excess or irregularities. Operations for fistula. Getting wet. Poor diet.

Constitutions

Patients especially children are delicate, tall, thin or scrawny with dirty brownish skin. It is suited to scrofulous, gouty constitutions.

Constitutions

Anemic children who are peevish, flabby, have cold limbs and weak digestion, they start convulsively when lying on back better lying on side. They lose breath when they are lifted. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better in summer, warm, dry atmosphere, lying down, rest. Worse from exposure to damp, cold weather, melting snow, drafts, cold, melting snow. Worse from dentition, mental exertion. Worse loss of fluids. Worse from puberty, fruits, cider. Worse when thinking of his symptoms. Worse from motion, lifting, ascending. Worse from changes of weather, especially when the snow melts or in east winds aggravates.

PAGE 330

Symptoms

MIND

Children are peevish and fretful, difficulty in performing intellectual operations. Great depression. Slow comprehension. Peevish, forgetful after grief and vexation. (Ign., Ph-ac). Always wants to go somewhere, when away from home, wants to go there and when there, wants to go some other place. Cretinism. Idiocy of children.

Mentally these children are as deformed as their physical bodies. There is lack of memory. They are dull and obtuse. Hence Calc. phos. becomes particularly useful in bad effects of mental strain, such as headaches in school children of a weak intelligence.

After grief, vexation and disappointment. Moaning and irritable, hard to please. Impaired memory. Mental anxiety with all troubles. Unable to sustained mental effort. Feeble minded children.

Abdomen

Colic, at every attempt to eat, by taking ice cream, cold water or fruits. Colic, soreness and burning around navel. Sunken and flabby. Oozing of bloody fluid from navel of infants. Festering navel. As if something alive in abdomen.

Back

Curvature of the spine to the left. Violent pain worse least effort, screams with pain. Sacrum numb and lame. Lumbar vertebrae bend to the left. Rheumatic pain from draft of air with stiffness and dullness of head.

Soreness in sacro-iliac symphysis, as if broken. (Aesc.) Spina bifida. Pott's disease.

Breasts

Child refuses breast, milk tastes salty. Weakness after prolonged nursing. Tumors in breasts (left), male, painful on pressure. Breasts, sore, feel large. Sexual desire increased during breast-feeding.

Bones

Osteoporosis. Slow ossification, non-union of bones. Rickets. It has an affinity where bones form sutures or symphysis, pain, burning along sutures.

Chest

Chest sore. Pain through lower left lung.

Ears

Defective hearing. Sudden swelling of external ear. Cold feeling in, noises in after stools.

Eyes

Cool feeling behind the eyes. As if something in, worse thinking of it. ***Diffused opacity*** in cornea following abscess. Cannot use the eyes in gas light.

Face

Pale, yellowish, earthy, full of pimples. Cold sweat on face. Upper lip swollen.

Female

Girls slow in maturing. Effects of taking cold during first menses. Menses, early, scanty, every two weeks, excessive, bright in girls too late with dark blood. Late menses, when blood is dark, sometimes, first bright, then dark with violent backache. Eruption worse during menses. Leucorrhoea like white of egg. Worse morning. Burning leucorrhoea, albuminous from one term to another, follows pain in abdomen. Prolapsed uterus in debilitated women, worse while passing urine or stool with menses with rheumatic pains. Uterus, heavy, weak or aching. Crawling, voluptuous in genitals. Sexual desire increased before menses. Nymphomania with aching, pressing or weakness in uterine region. (Plat.)

Food

Great hunger with thirst. Craving for bacon, ham, salted or smoked meats. Craving for raw, salty, piquant food. Desire for tobacco smoking, which helps the headache.

Abnormal cravings during pregnancy.

PAGE 331

Head

Delayed closure or reopening of fontanelles. Skull soft and thin, cracking like paper, worse at occiput. Headache of school children near puberty with diarrhea. Headache, worse near the region of sutures, worse from change of weather. Depression on occipital bone. Hydrocephalus. Cannot hold the head up, it wobbles. Burning, worse near sutures. Headache in occiput, down spine better cool bathing or sneezing. Headache with abdominal flatulence. Sensation as if brain was pressed against skull. As of ice in occiput. Head hot with smarting of roots of hair. Cold or sore vertex.

Heart

Dropsy from heart disease. Palpitation with trembling weakness in calf.

Kidneys

Urine increased with sensation of weakness. Pain in region of kidneys worse blowing nose or lifting. Pain in bladder worse when empty.

Limbs

Broken bones. Pains in joints and bones. Weary when going upstairs. Rheumatism in cold season. Stiffness and pain with cold, numb feeling, worse any change of weather. Crawling and coldness. Fingers sore. As of a splinter under the nails. Buttocks, back and limbs asleep. Weakness of the hips. Hip joint disease. Cold limbs with digestive troubles. Pain, burning along edges of nails. Hard bluish lumps in axilla. Trembling of arms and hands with many complaints. Fistulous ulcers on ankle joint.

Lungs

Child loses breath on being lifted up. Hoarseness. Cough better lying during dentition. Suffocative cough, better lying down. Involuntary sighing. Tuberculosis with cavities with night sweats, yellow expectoration. Pain in chest from drafts. Must scrape mucus from larynx before one can sing or talk. Whooping cough, obstinate.

Male

Stitching in perineum extending to penis. Erections while riding in carriage without desire. Weak feeling in sexual organs after stools.

Mouth

Adenoid growths. Disgusting taste worse in morning, on awakening, bitter with headache.

Neck

Neck painful from drafts, Neck weak, thin, head bobs about.

Nose

Tip of nose is icy cold. Polyps, large, pedunculated. Coryza with salivation.

Rectum

Bleeding after hard stool. Fistula in anus, alternating with chest symptoms. Tendency to diarrhea from juicy fruits during dentition. Stools, green, slimy, hot, sputtering, undigested with fetid flatus. Fistula in anus, alternating with chest symptoms. Fissure of anus in tall, slim children. Hemorrhoids, oozing watery fluid all the time.

Skin

Dark, brown, yellow. Scars from amputation, ulcerate. Ulceration from mustard poultice.

Sleep

Constant stretching and yawning. Children cry in sleep. Cannot get awake in early morning.

Stomach

Weak digestion, every bite hurts the stomach. Infant persistently vomits breast-milk or other milk. Infant wants to nurse all the time and vomits easily. Vomiting, while hawking mucus with trembling hands. Much flatulence. Flatulence temporarily relieved by sour

belchings. **Heart**burn.

Teeth

Teeth develop slowly, rapid decay of teeth. Delayed dentition. Complaints during teething, convulsions without fever. Teeth sensitive to chewing. Teeth, soft, decay easily (Calc-f.).

Temperature

Easily chilled. Chilly with pains. Chills up the back, but heat down the back. Sticky sickly sweat worse head and throat, at night.

Throat

Sore aching in throat, feels hollow. Tonsillitis. Swollen tonsils, cannot open mouth without pain. Tonsils enlarged. Adenoid growths.

Comments

Calc-p. is useful in cases of fistula and when fistula has been operated on and symptoms have appeared elsewhere, fistula alternating with chest symptoms.

PAGE 332

Enlargement of tonsils, acute and chronic. Shortness of breath. Involuntary sighing. Contraction of chest and difficult breathing, evening until 10 p.m. , better lying down, worse getting up. Constant stretching and yawning. Crying out in sleep. Cannot get awake in morning.

Many of the uterine symptoms are like those of Sepia. There is a weak, sinking sensation in the hypogastrium and sinking, empty feeling in epigastrium. Prolapsed uterus, worse during stool or urination. Aching in uterus. Cutting through to sacrum.

Cream-like leucorrhoea. Burning in vagina with pain on both sides of bladder and uterus, burning like fire up into chest. Flushes of heat and faintness, sweats easily. But the menses are profuse and the patient is weak and tubercular.

She has partial profuse sweats, but less profuse than those of Sepia. Every exposure increases the rheumatic pains of Calc-p. and the uterine distress. Defective bone growth, bones thin and brittle.

The sexual organs are the center of many symptoms. Nymphomania, all organs in erection with irresistible desire, particularly before menses. Voluptuous feeling, as if all the parts were filled with blood, pulses in all the parts with increased desire after urination.

The chills of Calc-p. strike upward. Hering gives: "The chills run up the back, terrible muscular jerks in body, which almost throw him out of his chair."

Compare

(1) Calc., Sil., Phos., Calc. hypophos.

(2) Cheiranthus - effects of cutting wisdom teeth.

(3) Conchiolin. - Mother of pearl - has a wide range of action in bone affections, especially when the growing ends are affected. Osteitis.

(4) Cham., Ign. Psor., Sulph.

Relations

Complementary: Ruta., Hepar.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calcarea picrica

(picrate of calcium)

Pharmacy

Calc-pic. Calcarea picrica. Picrate of Calcium. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 3x trituration.

History

Indicated by clinical experience for peri-follicular inflammation. The extreme prostration of Picric acid is relieved by this salt also, (Houghton). **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Picric acid and all its salts are curative in states of intense prostration and fatigue. Minute and excessively painful boils in meatus. A remedy of prime importance in recurring or chronic boils.

Boils particularly when located on parts thinly covered with muscle tissue, as on shinbones, coccyx, auditory canal. Peri-follicular inflammation. Dry, scurfy accumulation and exfoliation of epithelial scales, etc., styes, phlyctenules.

Clinical

Boils. Ear, boils. Prostration. Skin, disorders. Styes.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Calculus renalis

(kidney stone)

Pharmacy

Calc-ren. Calcarea renalis. Lapidus renalis. Calculus renalis. Urate of Lime, kidney stones. Also Phosphate of Lime, kidney stones. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Hom. Recorder of Aug., 1895 reprints a paper by Dr. Bredenoll of Erwitte in which he gives his experience with this remedy in his own case. Kidney colic of great intensity with passage of uric acid stones.

One of these stones was triturated in the proportion of 5 parts to 95 of sugar of milk and of this he took 1/2 grain doses for a considerable time with the result that the formation of stones ceased. The tartar which had formed on the teeth dropped off and a nodosity of stony hardness disappeared from the extensor tendon of the right middle finger.

PAGE 333

Bredenoll considered the tartar on the teeth, kidney stones and arthritic nodosities very similar morbid products. This remedy is reported to be peculiarly beneficial in Rigg's disease of the teeth. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Arthritic nodosities. Rigg's disease, lessens tendency to accumulation of tartar on teeth, gravel and kidney stones.

Clinical

Arthritis. Bladder stones. Gout. Gravel. Joints, nodosities. Kidney pain. Kidney stones. Rigg's disease. Teeth, tartar.

Comments

In the Homeopathic Examiner of 1846, contained the following paper, by Dr. Bredenoll. In November, 1837, I was suddenly attacked with vomiting, accompanied with violent lancinating, sore or pinching pains in the region of the left kidney. The horrible anguish and pain which I experienced extorted from me involuntary screams, I was writhing like a worm in the dust.

A calculus had descended into the ureter and had become incarcerated in it. Repeated doses of Nux-v relieved the incarceration and I distinctly felt that the calculus was descending towards the bladder. After twenty-four hours of horrible suffering the vomiting ceased. The pain became duller and was felt in the region where the ureter dips into and becomes interwoven with the tissue of the bladder.

It continued for three days and then disappeared all of a sudden (the stone had not got into the bladder). Thirty-six hours afterwards the calculus entered the bulb of the urethra. I felt a frequent desire to urinate, the urine was turbid and bloody, until at last a calculus of four grains made its appearance in the urine.

After this I frequently passed gravel and stones, at times with slight, at times violent pains, sometimes accompanied with vomiting, I kept the larger stones with a view of using them hereafter as a curative agent.

Professor Nasser of Bonn, where my son studied medicine at the time, has analyzed the stones and has found them to be urate of lime. He advised me to take Merc-d. and the Sulphate of soda for some time, it is scarcely necessary for me to say that I did not follow his advice.

On the 15th of February, 1839, I felt the precursory symptoms of a new attack, which really did break out in all its fury on the 16th and continued on the 17th and 18th.

I now took 5 grains of my kidney stones to be triturated in my presence with 95 grains of sugar of milk, according to the fashion of Hahnemann and took 1/2 grain in the evening of the 17th, another 1/2 grain in the morning of the 18th.

On this day I passed very turbid urine with a considerable quantity of gravel, however in the region where the ureter dips into the bladder, I experienced an uncomfortable sensation, but was well otherwise.

On the 19th I was obliged to visit a patient at the distance of two miles, on my journey I felt that the calculus was descending into the bladder, the urine which I emitted shortly afterwards was very turbid and bloody. That same evening after returning home, I left the stone in the bulb of the urethra and on the morning of the 20th it came off during stool, but unfortunately got lost among the excrement.

To judge from my feeling it must have been larger than any of the preceding stones and also rougher, for its passage through the urethra was very painful and followed by an oozing out of blood.

The uncomfortable feeling in the region of the left kidney never disappeared completely, it became especially painful when pressing upon that place, when riding on horseback or in a carriage, when taking exercise or turning the body.

It seems to me that the whole pelvis of the kidneys must have been full of gravel and stones.

PAGE 334

I now took 1/2 grain at intervals of eight days, the result was that I passed gravel and small stones at every urination.

On the 30th of November my condition got Worse and I continued to take 1/2 grain of Calc-ren., at longer or shorter intervals, until October 18th, 1840. After this period I ceased to pass any gravel and I felt entirely well. On the kidneys must have been full of gravel and stones. I now took 1/2 grain of Calc-ren., another dose on June 3rd.

On June 17th precursors of another attack, on the 18th vomiting accompanied by all the frightful circumstances which I have detailed above, the vomiting of mucus, bile ingesta,

continued at short intervals until the 26th, my tongue was coated with yellow mucus and my appetite had completely disappeared. Bry., Nux-v. and Puls. relieved the gastric symptom, on the 26th in the afternoon, I passed a calculus of the size of a pea. I now resumed the use of Calc-ren. in 1/2 grain doses, at irregular intervals.

On the 23rd of October I passed a stone of the size of a pea without vomiting, there were no other precursory symptoms except the uncomfortable feeling in the region of the kidneys a few days previous. I have felt well ever since and free from all complaint, although I continue the occasional use of 1/2 grain of Calc-ren., lest I should have a relapse.

Every time I took a dose of Calc-ren. I found that the so-called tartar on the teeth became detached a few days afterwards. A short while ago a nodosity, hard as a stone, which had appeared on the extensor tendon of the right middle finger, about nine months ago and which threatened to increase more and more, disappeared.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

Calcarea silicata

(silicate of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-sil. Calcarea silicata. Silicate of Calcium. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, all potencies from lowest to the highest.

History

This preparation of Calcarea silicata has been used by Ussher in the 1x and 6x potencies in cases of atrophy of children. He has found it succeed where Silica has failed in these cases and in corneal disorders. It causes absorption of corneal exudations. Ulcers with punched-out edges indicate it.

Kent says it has cured cataracts, polyps, goiter, epithelioma and lupus. Also, diabetes mellitus, hydrocele. It is most useful in restraining malignant ulceration in the breasts.

Homeopathic

Calcarea silicata is a deep, long acting medicine for complaints which come on slowly and reach their final development after long periods. Weak, emaciated, cold and chilly, worse from being overheated, sensitive generally. Atrophy of children.

Abscesses, catarrhal discharges, ulcers, are marked with thick, greenish-yellow pus. Thick greenish-yellow expectoration. Aversion to the open air. Lack of vital heat. Very sensitive to the cold. Extreme sensitiveness to drafts. Catching colds constantly.

Clinical

Anal fistula. Atrophy. Cataracts. Cornea, ulcers. Diabetes. Emaciation. Epithelioma. Flatulence. Goiter. Hydrocele. Leucorrhoea. Lupus. Polyps. Scrofula. Ulcers. Uterus prolapsed.

Constitutions

Hydrogenoid constitution. Constitutional condition in patients suffering from epilepsy, making the fits lighter and farther apart. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Change of weather, from warm to cold, makes all symptoms worse. Many symptoms are worse after sex. Worse from cold in general, cold air, becoming cold and after becoming cold. Worse in cold, wet weather. Great aggravation from being overheated. Worse from motion, exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

Absent-minded. Irritable, irresolute. Lacks self-confidence. Fearful. Anxiety about health. Fear of brain lesion. Discouraged about her disease and thinks it proving an incurable disease.

PAGE 335

Discontent and despair. He is always so weary. Excitable and easily angered and worse after anger. Inability to concentrate the mind on what he is reading or listening to.

He has lost all confidence in himself. Confusion of mind in the morning. Consolation irritates him. She sits long in one place and looks into space and does not answer when spoken to. Passive delirium, talks and acts like one insane. Talks to people who have long been dead. Mutters foolish things and sees dead people.

Abdomen

Slow digestion, slow action of bowels and liver. Distention of the abdomen after eating. Dropsy of the abdomen, enlarged liver. Flatulence with much rumbling and fullness.

Back

Back feels cold and there is a sensation of coldness in back of neck and sacrum. Hard aching in the back, when rising from a seat. The spine is sore to touch. Stiff neck.

Breasts

It is most useful in restraining malignant ulceration in the breasts. Excoriation of the nipples. The milk is suppressed or absent.

Chest

Pain in chest walls. Constriction of chest, Eruption on chest. Pain in chest during cough, on inspiration, deep breathing.

Ears

Offensive, purulent, thick and greenish yellow discharge. Itching deep in ears. Noises in ears, cracking in ears when chewing. Increased wax in ears.

Eyes

Corneal exudation. Eyelids are agglutinated with pus. Cataracts. Itching of the eyes. Lachrymation in open air. Paralysis. of the optic nerve. Photophobia.

Face

Very pale, an earthy color. Lips bluish and cracked. Red face during headache, circumscribed red cheeks. Dryness of the lips. Eruptions of the face. Acne, boils, comedones, eczema, herpes, pimples.

Female

Menstrual flow absent or suppressed, painful and irregular. Flow between periods. Leucorrhoea, painful and irregular menses.

Uterus is heavy, prolapsed. Ulceration of labia, vagina.

Food

Great thirst. Cold food, cold milk and cold drinks make many complaints worse. Aversion to food, especially to meat and milk. Some provers desire sour things and milk.

Head

Coldness of the head, especially of occiput, and on vertex. Congestion of the head at night. Constriction of the forehead. Eruptions on the scalp, crusts, eczema, pustules. Perspiration of the whole scalp.

Kidneys

Sudden ineffectual urging. Frequent urination during the night. Involuntary urination during sleep.

Limbs

The muscles, tendons and joints are weak and easily strained. Stiffness of all the limbs, joints. Heaviness of all the limbs. Gouty nodosities. Cracked hands and fingers. Cramps in hands, lower limbs, calves, feet, soles, toes. Boils on the upper limbs. Nails have ceased to grow.

Lungs

Difficult respiration. Breathing fast, asthmatic. Chronic irritation of air passages. Copious, yellow-green mucus. Coughs with coldness, weakness, emaciation, worse from cold air. Coughs in tubercular subjects. Expectoration bloody, greenish-yellow.

Male

The prostate gland is enlarged and tender. Emission of prostatic fluid when straining to pass stool. Erection at night without thought or dreams. Eruptions on the prepuce. Hydrocele and induration of testes. Foul sweat on genitals.

Mouth

Mouth covered with aphthae and the gums bleed. Tongue is coated white. Mouth is very dry, but at times copious mucus. Offensive, even putrid odor from the mouth. Tongue is very sore. Saliva is copious and speech is difficult. Swollen gums and tongue. Bad taste, alkaline, bitter in the morning, metallic, putrid, sour.

Nose

Head colds, catarrh of nose and posterior sinus, discharge thick, yellow, hard crusts. Extreme dryness inside. of nose. Nosebleed, bright red blood, on blowing nose. Polyps.

PAGE 336

Rectum

Extreme constipation with inactivity of the rectum. Difficult stool, paralyzed feeling in rectum. Constriction of anus. Fistula in anus. Diarrhea painless. Dysentery with bloody, scanty stools. Stricture of the rectum.

Skin

Burning of the skin after scratching. Cold and blue, very sensitive. Pimples, comedones, wens. The skin is cracked. Liver spots. Dry, burning skin and inability to perspire. Eczema and herpes. Psoric eruptions. Pimples, pustules, and red rashes. Warts painful, hard.

Sleep

Sleep is restless. Dreams of the dead, of death, of disease, fire, frightful, horrible, murder. Fantastic dreams. Shrieking during sleep. Easily startled during sleep. Dreams of anger, of business, confused, amorous.

Stomach

Anxiety in the stomach. **Heart** burn. Hiccough. Sensation of coldness, especially when empty. Sinking sensation at pit. Flatulence and distention after eating. Vomiting and belchings. Vomiting bile, black blood, food, mucus and watery substances.

Teeth

The teeth become loose and feel as though too long. Decay of the teeth. Pain in the teeth at night. The teeth are very sore when chewing.

Temperature

Cold all the time, a lack of vital heat. Periodicity is marked in many symptoms. When perspiring a slight draft or cold air will suppress the sweat and he becomes lame and the symptoms in general are worse. Hectic fevers. Cold sweat mostly on the limbs.

Throat

Inflammation of the throat, pharynx and tonsils with dryness and redness. Constant effort to clear the throat. Lump in the throat. Splinter-like pain on swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo, morning on rising, after rising, in evening, tendency to fall backward during headache. Vertigo, looking upwards, while lying, from mental exertion.

Comments

The silicate of lime is a very deep-acting remedy. It acts profoundly upon the skin, mucous membranes, bones and glands. Emaciation is marked and especially in children who have inherited tuberculosis. Great weakness, especially in the morning on waking, after least exertion, from mental exertion, walking in open air. Great nervous weakness. Weakness, night sweats and seminal emission. The least exertion prostrates and increases many symptoms.

Stiffness in body, back and limbs when cold, after exertion and after sweating. Wet weather brings out all his sufferings. Hemorrhage from throat, nose, larynx and chest. It has swelling from dropsy and from inflammation, swelling of affected parts, of glands with hardness. Mucous secretions increased and greenish-yellow.

Compare

(1) Ars., Tub., Bar-c., Iod.

(2) Fl-ac., Lap-a.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Kent.

Calcareo sulphurica

(gypsum, sulphate of lime)

Pharmacy

Calc-s. Calcareo sulphurica. Plaster of Paris. Sulphate of Calcium. Gypsum. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration. The twelfth potency has been found effective in Lupus.

History

Calcareo sulphurica is closely related to Hepar sulphur. Calc-s. which is an impure sulphide of calcium, but has a wider sphere and deeper action in suppurative processes. It is Dr. Schussler's connective tissue remedy and most of the indications for its use are derived from his clinical experience.

In the last edition of his Biochemic Therapy Schÿssler discards Calc-s. because it is not an actual constituent of the tissues and he distributes its functions between Silica and Nat-p.

PAGE 337

Homeopaths, having no Biochemic theory to support, may continue its use without scruple, especially as it has been proved by Hering and others. It is indicated in all kinds of cases after pus has found a vent.

Nash has cured a case of suppurating kidney with it. It differs from Hepar sulph. in sensitiveness to air: Hepar cannot bear the slightest exposure, Calc-s. has better in open air, better walking in it, desire for it. Both have worse from change of weather. Calc-s. has not the excessive sensitiveness to touch found in Hepar.

Hansen recommends it in dry eczema in children. Cystic tumors, fibroids and polyps have been cured with Calc-s.

Homeopathic

Calcarea sulphurica affects glands, mucous membranes, bones and skin. Eczema and torpid glandular swellings. Cystic tumors. Fibroids. Suppurative processes come after pus has found a vent. Tendency to suppuration. Pus is thick, yellow, lumpy, bloody.

Burns and scalds after suppuration starts in. Malignant growth after ulceration has set in. Torpid glandular swellings. Cystic tumors. Fibroids. Boils.

Mucous discharges are yellow, thick and lumpy. Recurrent or running abscesses. Ulcers, malignant, corneal, deep. Fistula. Pains are cutting. Poor reaction. Infants with bloody coryza, diarrhea or eczema. Lupus vulgaris.

Clinical

Abscess. Anus, abscess. Boils. Buboës. Burns. Carbuncles. Chilblains. Cornea, ulceration. Cough. Crusta lactea. Cysts. Dropsy. Dysentery. Eczema. Fistula. Gland swellings. Gonorrhœa. Hemorrhages. Injuries. Lupus vulgaris. Pneumonia. Polyps. Pus. Scarlatina. Spermatorrhea. Syphilis. Tonsillitis. Tumors. Ulcers.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better from open air, bathing, eating, local heat, uncovering. Worse from drafts touch, cold, wet, heat of room.

Symptoms

MIND

Sits and meditates over imaginary misfortune. Hurried feeling. Despises those who do not agree with him. Grumbling, that his value is not understood by others.

Abdomen

Pain in right side of pelvis, followed by weakness, nausea and pain in stomach.

Ears

Deafness with discharge of matter from the middle ear, sometimes mixed with blood. Flow dark wax. Pimples around the ear. Otitis after a slap.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis with discharge of thick yellow matter. Red, itching tarsi. Inflammation of the eyes with discharge of thick, yellow matter. **Sees only one-half of an object.** Cornea smoky. Ophthalmia neonatorum.

Face

Pimples and pustules on the face. Herpes. Boils.

Female

Menses late, long-lasting with headache, twitching great weakness. Thick white leucorrhoea. Cutting pain in (right) ovary.

Head

Scald head of children with purulent yellow discharge or yellow, purulent crusts.

Kidneys

Pyelitis. Chronic nephritis.

Limbs

Burning, itching of soles of feet. Foot sweat foul, cold.

Liver

Pain in region of liver.

Lungs

Choking croup. Cough with purulent and bloody sputum and hectic fever. Empyema, pus forming in the lungs or pleural cavities. Purulent, bloody expectoration. Catarrh with thick, lumpy, white-yellow or pus-like secretions.

Mouth

Inside of lips sore. Tongue flabby, resembling a layer of dried clay. Sour, soapy, acrid taste. Yellow coating at base.

Nose

Cold in the head with thick, yellowish, purulent secretion, frequently tinged with blood. One-sided discharge. Yellowish discharge from posterior sinuses. Edges of nostrils sore. Bloody coryza infants. Sneezing better open air.

Rectum

Diarrhoea of children with discharge of pus or bloody pus. Diarrhoea after maple sugar and from change of weather.

Pus-like, slimy discharge from the bowels. Painful abscesses about the anus in cases of fistula. Stools, coated white.

PAGE 338

Skin

Unhealthy, cuts, wounds etc. would not heal. Cuts, wounds, bruises, etc., unhealthy, discharging pus, they do not heal readily. Yellow, purulent crusts or discharge. Purulent exudation in or upon the skin. Yellowish scabs. Many little pimples under the hair, bleeding when scratched. Dry eczema worse in infants.

Sleep

Starts from sleep, as if wanting air.

Temperature

Hectic fever caused by formation of pus. Averse to covers, when cold. Dry heat at night. Easy sweating worse coughing. Hectic fever with cough and burning in soles.

Throat

Last stage of ulcerated sore throat with discharge of yellow matter. Suppurating stage of tonsillitis, when abscess is discharging.

Compare

(1) Calen., Hep., Kali-m.

(2) Nat-s. - post-scarlatinal dropsy.

(3) Sil. - hard or suppurating glands, ulcers of cornea tonsillitis, mastitis, frostbite.

Relations

Follows well: Kali-m., Nat-s., Silica.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Calendula officinalis

(pot marigold)

Pharmacy

Calen. *Calendula officinalis*. Pot Marigold. N. O. Composite. Tincture of leaves and flowers. *Calendula Succus* is made from the fresh plant juice. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, locally, *Aqua Calendula* for all wounds, the greatest healing agent. Also as an injection in leucorrhoea internally, tincture to third potency. For burns, sores, fissures and abrasions, etc., use *Calendula Cerate*. *Calendula* 30c or 200c after surgery.

Herbal

Calendula officinalis belongs to the same family as those other great vulneraries: *Arnica* and *Bellis perennis*. The kinds of wounds indicating its use are lacerated wounds and suppurative wounds.

Calendula is the homeopathic anti-septic, it restores the vitality of an injured part, making it impregnable against the forces of putrefaction. Unlike *Arnica* it has no irritating property capable of producing erysipelas. It is therefore suitable to all cases of injury where the skin is broken.

The application of a sponge saturated with a hot solution of *Calendula* after delivery gives the greatest comfort to the patient. Hot *Calendula* lotions are generally preferable to cold, as they conserve the vitality of the injured parts.

Hot *Calendula* fomentations when intermittently applied, are far better than poultices as applications to forming abscesses. If they do not abort the process they favor the maturation and ultimate healing.

Kent states in injuries *Calendula* cannot be ignored in cuts with laceration, surface or open injuries. Dilute *Calendula* used locally will keep the wound odorless, will reduce the amount of pus and favor granulation in the very best possible manner and thus it assists the surgeon in healing up surface wounds.

Calendula is all the dressing one will need for any open wound and severe lacerations. It takes away the local pain and suffering. You may easily see we are not now dealing with a condition that exists because of a state within the economy, but because of something that is without. There is nothing that will cause these external injuries to heal so beautifully as the *Calendula*.

Jahr, who was in Paris during the Coup d'Etat of 1849, treated a number of cases of gunshot wounds with comminuted bones and saved several limbs by means of *Calendula*. It prevented suppuration and pyemia. In some cases of carbuncle it acts with great promptitude, subduing pain and fever. In obstetric practice it is invaluable.

In Germany it is regarded as a "cancer cure."

Almost all the symptoms appear during the chilly stage of the fever, he feels most comfortable when walking about or else when lying perfectly still.

A correspondent of the Hom. World, "C. W." (1891), mentions that a friend of his who chewed for a few minutes a leaf of Calendula noticed that it entirely removed for some days difficulty of passing water such as is commonly met with in old men.

C. R. Crosby gives it internally in the 3x potency, as well as externally. He has also had excellent results from its use as a hot compress, (an ounce to the pint) in pneumonia and other inflammations. Application of sponge, saturated with hot solution of Calendula after delivery, gives the greatest comfort to the patient. It is an excellent hemostatic in tooth extractions and for gum surgery.

Homeopathic

Calendula officinalis acts on muscles, spine, liver and skin. A most remarkable healing agent, applied locally or given internally in potency. Useful for open wounds, parts that will not heal, ulcers, etc. Promotes healthy granulations and rapid healing by first intention.

Calendula officinalis has power to produce local exudation and helps to make the acrid discharge healthy and free. Hemostatic after tooth extraction. Deafness. Catarrhal conditions. Neuroma. Pain is excessive and out of all proportion to injury. Great disposition to take cold, especially in damp weather. Paralysis after a stroke. Cancer, intercurrent remedy. Cold hands.

Clinical

Abrasions. Abscess. Balanitis. Breast, infection. Bubo. Burns. Carbuncles. Chilblains.

Cornea injuries. Cuts. Deafness. **Eyes** injuries. Fever. Fistula. Glandular swellings. Gunshot wounds. Injuries. Jaundice. Knife, wounds. Lacerated tissue. Muscle, tears. Nails inflamed. Nipples, sore. Perineum, tears. Puncture, wounds. Suppuration. Surgery. Tetanus. Ulcers. Uterus, inflammation. Uterus, cancer offensive discharge. Varicose veins. Whitlow. Wounds.

Causations

Burns. Cuts. Punctures. Stabs. Surgery. Wounds.

Constitutions

Constitutional tendency to erysipelas. **Planets:** Mars.

Modalities

Better from walking about or lying perfectly still. Worse in damp, heavy, cloudy weather during chill.

Symptoms

MIND

Great irritability. Easily frightened. Fretful, sleepy, dreamy. Extremely nervous, easily frightened, starts with fright. Dread of something bad happening. Disposition during the chill is: anxious, morose and solicitous.

Abdomen

Epigastric gas and distention. Stretching and dragging in groins. Boring and digging deep in the umbilical region. Sticking in the left side of the abdomen.

Back

Bruised pain angle of right scapula. Tearing with pressure between the scapulae. Pain under the right scapula. Rheumatic drawing in the right side of neck.

Chest

Drawing pressure in left side of chest, also in sternum. Stitches in right side of chest.

Ears

Ruptured eardrum. Deafness, worse in the damp surroundings and with eczematous conditions. Hears best on a train and distant sounds. Hearing acute.

Eyes

Scratched cornea. Injuries to eyes which tend to suppuration after surgery. Foreign objects in eye. Blenorrhoea of lachrymal sac, yellow vision.

Female

Vaginal tears after childbirth. Uterine hypertrophy. Sensation of weight and fullness in pelvis, stretching and dragging in groin, pain on sudden movements. Menses suppressed with cough. Menorrhagia. Profuse offensive discharge after forceps delivery. Chronic cervicitis. Warts on cervix. Os lower than natural.

Head

Extremely nervous and easily frightened, tearing headache, weight on brain. Submaxillary glands swollen, painful to touch. Pain in right side of neck. Weight on brain. Lacerated scalp wounds.

PAGE 340

Limbs

Cold hands. The axillary glands are painful to the touch. Pressure and drawing tension in the hand. Tearing burning in the calf. Spasmodic drawing of the foot, when sitting.

Lungs

Cough with green expectoration, hoarseness with distention of inguinal ring.

Kidneys

Frequent urination, with emission of pale, clear, hot, and even burning urine. Tearing in the urethra during the chilliness.

Male

Excoriation of prepuce after sex.

Nose

Coryza in one nostril with much green discharge.

Rectum

Stools curdy. Jaundice.

Skin

Yellow, goose-bumps. Promotes favorable scar tissue with least amount of suppuration. Slough, proud flesh and raised edges. Superficial burns and scalds. Erysipelas (use topically).

Stomach

Hunger immediately after nursing. Bulimia. **Heart** burn. Nausea in chest. Vomiting. Sinking sensation. Epigastric distention. Hiccough, when smoking.

Temperature

Heat in evening. Skin feels warm to touch. Coldness, a great sensitiveness to open air, shuddering in back.

Throat

Painful swelling of submaxillary gland worse on moving head.

Comments

Hansen states: Open wounds, very sore and painful, difficult granulation, tendency to inflammation and suppuration. Useful as local application in phlegmonous erysipelas, bad ulcers of os uteri, offensive leucorrhoea, and in carious root toothache. Especially used in healthy, cuts, lacerated wounds, locally and internally.

Ludlam recommends it in chronic endocervicitis and scrofulous ulcerations with much purulent leucorrhoea. Deafness often from inflammation. Calendula diminishes the suppuration, heals often per primam intentionem, and was much used with good results in the American Civil War.

Calendula has not been largely proved, but very definite fever symptoms have been elicited and cases of jaundice have been treated with it successfully. Some of the symptoms are: Irritability, easily frightened, great tendency to start, nervousness, hearing very acute. Drinking aggravates, also damp weather.

Cooper gives this modality: worse in cloudy weather. The flowers close when a dark cloud passes over. Drinking causes a shaking chill or creeping crawls, even during the heat. Very sensitive to cold air. Nodosities in breast.

C. W., himself a pharmacist, noticed the following effect on himself when making the fresh-plant tincture: "There was such a feeling as if some overwhelming calamity was hovering over me as to be almost unbearable.

Three years ago, just after making the tincture, my old enemy the gout nipped me in the middle of the spine and in three days spoiled all my powers of walking and then the dreadful feeling became very much exaggerated." His experience led him to conclude that Calendula has an action on the spinal cord.

Compare

(1) Staph., Arn., Ars., Bry., Calc-s., Carb-an., Carb-v., Ham., Hep., Hyper., Led., Nit-ac., Phos., Rhus-t., Ruta, Sal-ac., Sul-ac., Symp.

(2) in deafness: Ferr-pic., Kali-i., Calc., Mag-ac, Graph.

Relations

Antidote: Chel., Rheum. Complementary: Hep. Calendula contains much nitrogen and phosphoric acid. Antidoted by: Arn. Incompatible: Camph. Compatible: Arn., Ars., Bry., Nit-ac., Phos., Rhus-t. Follows well: Ars. Is Followed well by: Arn., Hep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Kent.

PAGE 341

Calotropis gigantea

(madar bark)

Pharmacy

Calo. Calotropis gigantea. Madar Bark. N. O. Asclepiadaceae. East India. The root-bark is called Mudar, Mirdar, Yercum. Tincture or trituration of bark of root. Tincture of the milky juice. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The expressed juice, root and bark have been extensively used in the East for their emetic, sudorific, alterative and purgative qualities. The fresh juice is considered a valuable remedy in skin disorders.

Dr. Gramm of Philadelphia has used the tincture with great success in cases of syphilis when Mercury can no longer be given in the anemia of syphilis, secondary syphilis. A sense of warmth in the scrobiculus cordis is a leading indication for the remedy.

In one case of severe and advanced syphilis with enormous thickening of the ends of all the nails, Calo. effected a cure. The remedy was given in oneÑ to five-drop doses of the tincture or in pellets saturated with equal parts of the tincture and 95 per cent. alcohol.

Planets: Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Calotropis has been used with marked success in the treatment of syphilis following Mercury, also in elephantiasis, leprosy and acute dysentery. Pneumonic tuberculosis. Tuberculosis. Increases the circulation of the skin, has powerful effects as a sudorific.

In the secondary symptoms of syphilis where Mercury has been used but cannot be pushed safely any farther, it rapidly recruits the constitution, heals the ulcers and blotches from the skin and perfects the cure. Primary anemia of syphilis. Heat in stomach is a guiding symptom. Obesity, while flesh decreases, muscles become harder and firmer.

A short proving brought out the following symptoms: Weak, tired feeling, coldness, dizziness, pain and confusion in head, nausea and vomiting of bile.

Frequent urination, pain, soreness and redness of thigh, pain in both legs, swelling of knees, stiffness and inability to walk, pains in hands and feet, first left then right, pains worse movement or putting weight on them.

Clinical

Feet, pains. Fever. Hands, pains. Leprosy, tubercular. Lupus. Syphilis.

Compare

(1) Merc., Kali-i., Berb-a., Sars.

(2) Asc-c., Asc-t.

(3) Ip. - emetic.

(4) Berb-a. - syphilis.

Relations

Coffee caused vomiting when before there was only nausea, but antidoted many effects. Camph. also antidoted.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Caltha palustris

(cowslip)

Pharmacy

Calth. Caltha palustris. Caltha. Cowslip. Marsh Marigold. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of fresh shoots and flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

This is an unproved remedy, but it has irritant properties like the other Ranunculacee.

Planets: Mars, Moon.

Homeopathic

Hansen gives as indications: "Pemphigus, bullae are surrounded by a ring, much itching. On the third day they are transformed into crusts." Cooper has used it with excellent effect in a case of uterine cancer, giving single doses of the tincture at long intervals.

Clinical

Cancer. Pemphigus.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Hansen.

Camphora officinalis

(camphor)

Pharmacy

Camph. Camphora. Laurus camphora. Camphor. N. O. Lauraceae. A gum obtained from Laurus camphora. Solution in rectified spirit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in drop doses, repeated frequently or smelling of Spirits of Camphor.

PAGE 342

Herbal

Camphor has a direct relationship to muscles and fascia. In local rheumatic disorders in cold climates necessary. Distention of veins. As a heart stimulant for emergency use of Camphor is the most satisfactory remedy. Drop doses on sugar as often as every five minutes. Also, for colds and chills.

Camphor corrects spoiled cases and antidotes most of the medicines specially vegetable kingdom. In cholera epidemics is where Camphor has achieved classical fame. In some epidemics, Camph. given early has alone cured a large majority of the cases treated and that whether given in drop doses of the tincture or in the 30c.

In the collapse of cholera it corresponds rather to the initial chill before either vomiting or diarrhea. The tongue is cold. If he can speak, the voice is either high pitched or husky.

The Camph. cramps are less pronounced than in Cupr., but cramps with icy coldness of limbs is characteristic of Camph. The coldness of Camph. resembles that of Verat., but with the latter the discharges are copious and Camph. has marked nausea and the expression of nausea, upper lip drawn up.

Salzer says the cases calling for it are those in which "arterial spasm," with difficult breathing (spasm of pulmonary arteries), coldness and lividity are the leading features.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Digestive tract and cerebro-spinal nerves, urinary organs and nose are prominently affected. Camphor has a state of collapse. Icy coldness of the whole body, sudden sinking of strength, pulse small and weak. After operations, if temperature is subnormal, low blood pressure.

Coldness, cramps and convulsions with mental anguish are the marked features of Camphor indications. Convulsions with blue lips, froth at mouth and lock-jaw.

It is a remedy for sudden collapse from over-powering influences acting on nervous centers. Patient becomes icy cold, yet he is averse to covers or wants them off and then on alternately with internal burning heat and anxiousness

Great sensitiveness to cold and cold air, which worse pains, takes cold easily. Surface cold to touch, yet throws off all covering. Limbs cold with cramps. Awkwardness. First stages of a cold with chilliness and sneezing. Trembling and extreme restlessness. Cracking of joints. Epileptiform convulsions.

It is characteristic of Camphor that the patient will not be covered, notwithstanding the icy coldness of the body. One of the main remedies in shock. Pain better while thinking of it. Very sensitive to cold and to touch. After effects of measles. Violent convulsions with wandering and hysterical excitement. Tetanic spasms.

In its actions on the genito-urinary sphere Camph. approaches Canth. in intensity and is one of the antidotes to the latter. Strangury and priapism are among its effects.

Scrofulous, weakly. irritable children are especially affected. In the form of the ordinary Camphor pilules, Clarke found it an excellent remedy for sleeplessness. In this, as in its effect on colds, it resembles Acon.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Anxiety. Bedsores. Chills. Cholera asiatica. Colds. Colic. Collapse. Congestion. Convulsions. Coughs. Cramps. Diarrhea. Epilepsy. Eruptions. Erysipelas.

Gonorrhoea. **Heart** disorders. High, fever. Influenza. Measles. Memory loss.

Priapism. Rheumatism. Sexual mania. Shiverings. Sleeplessness. Spasms. Strangury. Taste, disordered. Tetanus. Tobacco habit. Twitching Urethra, spasmodic stricture. Urine, suppression.

Causations

Ill effects of shock from injury, operations, sunstroke. Vexation. Snake-bites. Sunstroke.

PAGE 343

Modalities

Better from free discharges, sweat, thinking of it, drinking cold water. Better from warmth. Worse motion, night, contact. Worse from cold air, drafts, when half asleep, mental exertion, shock. Worse from suppressions, motion, night.

Symptoms

MIND

Afraid of his own thoughts, wants to be diverted from thoughts of himself. Fears to be left alone. Memory lost. Most pains are felt during a half-conscious condition and disappear when thinking of them. Worse from inattention.

Insensibility, vanishing of all senses or anxiety. Awkwardness. Delirium. Mania, religious, puerperal. Wants to jump out of bed or window. Does not like any one near him. Nothing satisfies him. Excited, talks constantly, scolds in indecent language.

Feeling that she is going to die, relieved, when she finds herself alive. Attacks of anguish at night. State of frenzy, hysterical, scratches, spits, bites, tears her clothes. Screams and calls for help. Closes her eyes and answers no questions.

Abdomen

Cramps in the abdomen. Cutting colic at night. Belly-ache as if diarrhea would follow. Drawing pain, as from a bruise. Sensation of fullness in the abdomen. Cold or of burning heat in the epigastrium and in the abdomen.

Back

Tension and stiffness of the neck. Drawing stitches between shoulder-blades. Pressure in small of back. Sensation as if cool air was blowing on back.

Chest

A cold feeling in chest followed by cold breath. Dry feeling at bifurcation of trachea. Cramps in the chest. Shootings in the chest.

Ears

Heat and redness of the ears, especially in the lobes. Abscess in the meatus with deep redness and pressive shooting pain.

Eyes

Fixed, staring, turned upwards or outwards, **pupils dilated**. Sensation as if all objects were too bright and glittering. Objects appear too bright or move to one side *with a jerk*.

Eyes protrude with mania. **Eyes deeply sunken**.

Face

Pale, haggard, anxious, distorted, bluish, cold. Cold sweat. Pale and red by turns. Upper lip retracted. Lockjaw. Distorted. Grimaces. Froth or foam at the mouth.

Female

Menses too profuse, or absent. Sexual desire increased. Hot flushes with coldness of abdomen and limbs, at menopause. Labor-like pains. Weakness of sexual system.

Food

Bitter taste of food, especially of the meat. Dislike and repugnance to tobacco smoke. Excessive thirst.

Head

Influenza, headache with catarrhal symptoms, sneezing, etc. Cold sweat. Head sore. Feels knotted up. Beating pain in cerebellum. Occipital throbbing, synchronous with the pulse, better standing, when deprived of sexual intercourse. Fleeting stitches in temporal region and orbits. Head is drawn to one side (in spasms). Pains run from head to tip of fingers.

Heart

Anxiety at heart. Spasmodic stitches in region of heart. Precordial distress. Palpitations, after eating. Pulse, weak, not perceptible, frequent, small.

Kidneys

Burning and strangury with tenesmus of the neck of the bladder. retention with full bladder. Strangury. Hematuria. Retention.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain between the shoulders. Difficult motion. Numbness, tingling and coldness. Icy cold feet, ache as if sprained. Fingers stiff, open, distorted. Thumbs drawn backwards. Cramps in calves. Cracking in joints. Cold, numb, tingling. Feet cold, pains as if sprained.

Lungs

Asphyxia neonatorum. Asthma, worse from bodily exertion. Breath cold. Breathing anxious, oppressed, sighing, quiet, deep and slow, snoring. Cutting, cold feeling deep in windpipe, causes a slight cough. Hoarse, squeaking voice. Suspended respiration. Violent attacks of dry cough. Suffocative dyspnea.

PAGE 344

Male

Sexual excitement. Chordee. Priapism. Nightly emissions. Satyriasis. Priapism during dreams. Impotence.

Mouth

Breath fetid in the morning. Foam at the mouth. Abundant accumulation of a viscid and slimy saliva. Tongue cold, flabby, trembling. Tongue, bluish. Speech, broken, feeble, hoarse. Cold breath. Boiling hot tea seems cold.

Nose

Cold and pinched. Coryza in old age. Inhaled air seems cold. Persistent nosebleed with goose-bumps. Stopped up, sneezing. Fluent coryza on sudden change of weather. Cold and pinched.

Rectum

Black stools, involuntary. Rice water stools. Asiatic cholera with cramps in calves, coldness of body, anguish, great weakness, collapse tongue and mouth cold.

Skin

Dryness of the skin. Skin, bluish and cold, with coldness of the body. Old looking, pale, blue, livid. Cannot bear to be covered. (Sec.) Erysipelas. Sequelae of measles. Skin sensitive, even to the slightest touch.

Sleep

Very restless. Comatose sleep. Insomnia with cold limbs. Trembling and extreme restlessness.

Stomach

Pressive pain in pit of stomach. Coldness, followed by burning. Burning in stomach in abdomen. Little vomiting or purging with dry collapse. Vomiting of bile or of blood. Vomiting in morning, bilious, sour. Strong pressure in the epigastrium.

Teeth

Toothache, as if from swelling of the sub-maxillary glands. Toothache, better beer. Sensation of lengthening of the teeth. Acute shocks in the roots of the incisors. Painful looseness of the teeth.

Temperature

Pulse small, weak, slow. Cold perspiration. Icy coldness of the whole body. Shaking chill with cold skin, wants covers during the hot stage only. Congestive chill. tongue cold, flabby, trembling. Sudden inflammatory fevers with rapid alternation of heat and cold, followed by rapid prostration. Heat or sweat better covers.

Chilly, below scapula, before colds. Sweats when covered, body becomes cold, when uncovered.

Throat

Soreness in the throat on swallowing. Dry, scraping sensation of the palate. Burning heat in the throat. Constriction of larynx, feeling as if throat tied.

Vertigo

Vertigo, with a tendency to unconsciousness, feeling as if he would die.

Comments

Camph. is indicated in many conditions of sudden collapse from overpowering influences acting on the nervous centers. For example, sunstroke: vitality ebbing away, fainting spells growing Worse body icy cold and bathed in cold sweat.

"Chill, cramp, convulsion with mental anguish," these give an idea of the essential action of Camphor. It causes retreat from the circumference to the center and its chief remedial action is in correcting just such conditions, cold, collapse, eruptive disease."Great coldness of surface with sudden and complete prostration of the vital forces."

Feeling as if a cold wind were blowing over body. In all kinds of sudden internal pains arising from chill or other causes, Camphor in rapidly repeated doses will be very likely to prove curative.

Camph. produces tetanic spasms with showing of teeth by drawing up the mouth corners (like Nux-v. and Phytolacca, but the coldness of Camph. distinguishes it). Camph. has internal heat and external coldness.

Spasmodic movement of head, head drawn to right side, rest of body relaxed, unconscious. Spasmodic drawing of head laterally or backwards with deathly coldness. Erysipelas spreading to central membranes. Eruptions. Soft parts drawn in. Skin painfully sensitive.

Compare

(1) Cupr., Ars., Verat., Aloe.

(2) Carb-v. - coldness from undeveloped exanthema, collapse, nosebleed, dark, persistent, low hemorrhages generally.

PAGE 345

(3) Canth., Dulc.

(4) Sec. - skin cold with desire to uncover.

(5) Lyc. - head drawn to one side, Lyc. to left, Plb. and Stram. to right, Bufo to either.

(6) Op. - narcotism, heart disorders.

(7) Phos. - anguish and burning in cholera.

(8) Nit-s-d., Squil., Verat.

(9) Teste puts Camph. in his Belladonna group with Agar., Lach., Cedr., Stram., Tab. and others.

Relations

Camphor antidotes or modifies the action of nearly every vegetable medicine-tobacco, opium, worm medicines, etc. It is Antidoted by: Op., Nit-s-d., Dulc. and Phos. It antidotes: Am-c., Canth., Carb-v., Cupr., Lyc., Squil., Nat-m., so-called worm-medicines tobacco, bitter almonds and other fruits containing prussic acid. Also the secondary disorders remaining after poisoning with acids, salts, metals, poisonous mushrooms, etc. Complementary: Canth. Antidotes: Opium, Nit-s-d., Phos. Camph. has very important antidotal relations. Incompatible: Kali-n. Nitrum. Tea, coffee and lemonade, as a rule, do not interfere, but sometimes coffee worse.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Camphora bromata

Pharmacy

Camph-br. Camphora bromata. Monobromide of Camphor, a compound in which one atom of hydrogen of the camphor has been replaced by one of bromine. Trituration.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second trituration.

History

Dr. Cooper has found Camph-br. of wide utility in all cases where nervous excitability is present. He has given it chiefly in single doses of 3x trituration. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Nervous excitability is the guiding condition. Suppression of milk. Nightly emissions. Painful erections. Parkinson's disease. Cholera infantum and infantile convulsions. Intensifies the action of Quinine and renders it more permanent.

Hale mentions among the conditions relieved by it: Hysteria, weeping and laughter alternately. Headache in women and young girls due to mental excitement and excessive study. Delirium tremens. Chordee. Neuralgia of testes and prostate. Impotence. Spermatorrhea.

Clinical

Cholera infantum. Chordee. Direction, sense of, lost. Gastric catarrh. Hysteria. Influenza. Irritation in acute eczema. Nervous excitability. Sleep, disorders. Spermatorrhea.

Symptoms

MIND

Directions appear reversed, i.e. , north seems south and east seems west. Hysteria, weeping and laughing alternately. Trance-like state.

Comments

In a case reported by Dr. E. M. Beard of a young man who suffered from gastric catarrh in paroxysms which were induced by the sight of physical deformity, the touch of a cold, clammy hand and the mention of odors, the actual presence of which did not affect him, complete relief was afforded by 3 gram doses of Camph-br. every 3 or 4 hours.

But the drug set up these singular symptoms: Directions appeared to be reversed, north seemed south and east seemed west innumerable black flies seemed to be flitting over the field of vision, he was sleepless and when he did sleep it was restless and vexed with ghastly dreams. (Camph.) The reversal of directions lasted many days and the strain on the faculty of attention was so torturing that he became prostrate in mind and body.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Canchalagua

(centaury)

Pharmacy

Canch. Canchalagua. Erythraea chilensis. Venusta Centaury. Erythraea Chilensis. erythraea venusta. erythraea chironioides. N. O. Gentianaceae. Tincture of whole plant when in flower. Must be made from the fresh plant. Its medicinal properties are lost in the dry.

PAGE 346

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in drop doses.

Herbal

Centaury has been used extensively as a fever remedy and bitter tonic, (Gentiana), anti-malarial and anti-septic. This is a popular Californian remedy. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Canchalagua was proved by Dr. Richter, who experienced the following among other symptoms: Head feels congested. Scalp tight, feels as if drawn together by India rubber. Stitches, pain, buzzing and roaring in ears.

Constipation, hard, knotty stools. Chills repeatedly down back worse in bed, at night. Sleeplessness. After the proving, a cold wind could be borne better than before.

Canchalagua is indicated in intermittents of most severe type of hot countries, also in influenza. General sore, bruised feeling, nausea and retching, the skin becomes wrinkled like a washer woman's. Sensation of drops falling from and upon different spots. **Planets:** Mars.

Clinical

Influenza. Intermittents.

Symptoms

Head

Congested. Scalp feels tight, head feels as if bound, burning in eyes, buzzing in ears.

Skin

Wrinkled like a washerwoman's. Scalp feels tight, as if drawn together by India-rubber.

Temperature

Chill all over, worse in bed at night. Sensitive to cold trade-winds on Pacific Coast.

General sore and bruised feeling, nausea and retching.

Compare

(1) The Gentians, Chin., Ip.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cannabis indica

(marijuana)

Pharmacy

Cann-i. Cannabis indica. Hashish. Marijuana. N. O. Cannabinaceae. East Indian Cannabis sativa. Bhang. Ganja. Tincture of young leaves and twigs. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and low potency.

Herbal

The use of Cann-i. in the East as an intoxicant gives the leading note of its sphere of action. Cannabis sativa and Cannabis indica are botanically identical, the difference in their properties is solely due to the difference of soil and climate in which they are grown.

Nash relates the case of a lady suffering from cardiac dropsy, who, when relieved of the latter, suddenly lost the power of speech. In answer to a question she could begin a sentence, but could not finish it, as she could not remember what she wished to say.

She was very impatient about it, would cry, but could not finish the sentence, though she could signify assent if any one did finish it for her. Cann-i. cured rapidly.

In one case of overdose the observer experienced a modification of this: Absolute forgetfulness of the thought, speech or acts of the previous moment, startled by hearing the echo of the last words of a sentence he has just spoken.

Having suggested a walk to a companion and meeting him at the street door, wondered why they were there. Afterwards he could remember everything. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury, Venus.

Homeopathic

Cannabis indica produces a state of exaltation with sublime visions, delusions and hallucinations in great variety. Time seems too long, space illimitable. Paranoid. Apprehensive of approaching death. Fixed ideas. Fear of becoming insane or losing control. Horror of darkness.

Inability to fix his thoughts on one subject. Forgets what he intends to write or speak. Imagines himself in a room of which the walls gradually close in upon him. Double consciousness. Ideas crowd upon each other. Great desire to lie down in the daytime. Thoroughly exhausted after a short walk. Felt so weak that he could scarcely speak and soon fell into a deep sleep.

Absent-minded. Poor short term memory. Poor concentration and foggy mind.

PAGE 347

Cannabis indica has great soothing influence in many nervous disorders like epilepsy, mania, dementia and irritable reflexes. Delirium tremens, trembling, hallucinations, tendency to become furious, nausea, unquenchable thirst. Feels weak and all gone to nothing. Exophthalmic goiter. Catalepsy. Diabetes.

Extremely happy and contented, nothing troubles. Incoherent talking. Uncontrollable laughter. Great agitation, anxiety and nervousness. Cannabis indica produces the most remarkable hallucinations and imaginations. Exaggeration of the duration of time and extent of space.

Clinical

Absent-minded. Anxiety. Backache. Catalepsy. Chordee. Clairvoyance. Delirium tremens. Delusions. Diabetes. Dysmenorrhea. Epilepsy. Flatulence. Fears. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Infertility. Kidney disorders. Mania. Menorrhagia. Miscarriage. Paralysis. Paranoia. Prostatitis. Satyriasis. Stammering. Uremia. Urinary disorders.

Modalities

Better from walking about outdoors. Better from fresh air, cold water, rest. Worse from coffee, liquor and tobacco, lying on right side, mornings.

Symptoms

MIND

Very absent-minded, forgetful, cannot finish sentence. Sudden loss of speech, begins a sentence but cannot finish it. Excessive loquacity. Stammering and stuttering. Sudden loss of memory. Exaltation of spirits. Constantly theorizing. Lost in thoughts. Depression, constant fear of becoming insane. Mania, must constantly move. Anxiety. Anguish, better in the open air. Paranoia. Constant fear of becoming insane. Horror of darkness. Fear of approaching death.

Misperceptions of time and space. Time seems too long, seconds seem ages. A few miles an immense distance. Clairvoyance. Emotional excitement, rapid change of moods. Loss of identity. Exaltation spirit with excessive loquacity. Full of fun and mischief and laughs, uncontrollable laughter. Hallucinations and imaginations. Clairvoyance.

Abdomen

Throbbing here and there. Flatulence on rising in morning with headache. Rumbling in bowels at night. The abdomen feels swollen, better by belching. Sensation of extreme tension in abdominal vessels feel distended to bursting. Sensation as if something alive in abdomen (Thuj.)

Back

Backache, worse during menses, which occur every two weeks and are scanty. Warmth in spine extending to head. Torticollis, chin drawn to the sternum. Pain across shoulders and spine, must stoop, cannot walk erect.

Breasts

Stitches extending from both nipples through chest.

Chest

Oppression of chest with deep, labored breathing. Feels as if suffocated and has to be fanned.

Ears

Extreme sensitiveness to noise. Hearing very acute. Noise like boiling water, buzzing and ringing. Aching, throbbing and fullness in both ears. Periodical singing in the ears during a dreamy spell, ceasing when he came to himself.

Eyes

Weak vision. Sees objects outside of visual field. **Fixed gaze.** *Letters run together when reading.* **Eyes bright and shiny.** Visual clairvoyance. Jerking in corner of the eye and eyelids. Injection of vessels of conjunctiva of both eyes. Twinkling, trembling and glimmering before the eyes. Glaucoma.

Face

Countenance dejected and careworn. Wearied, exhausted appearance. Drowsy, stupid look. Dejected and careworn. Skin of face, especially of forehead and chin, feels as if drawn tight.

Female

Profuse menses with violent uterine colic with dysuria. Sexual desire increased in infertile women or with dysmenorrhea. Menses profuse, dark, painful without clots. Backache during menses. Spasmodic uterine pains returning like labor pains, great agitation and sleeplessness. Infertility. (Borax, Sep.)

Threatened miscarriage in eighth month, burning on urination with purulent discharge.

PAGE 348

Food

Ravenous hunger. Craves sweets. Increased appetite. Very thirsty for cold drinks.

Head

Involuntary shaking of the head. Violent headaches and hallucinations. Vertex seems to open and shut, worse noise. Head seems separated from the body. Shocks through brain. Uremic headache. Throbbing and weight at occiput. Feels as if top of head were opening and shutting. Shocks through brain. (Aloe, Coca.) Headache with flatulence. Involuntary shaking of head. Migraine attack preceded by unusual excitement with loquacity. Heavy pressure on the brain, forcing him to stoop. Pain in the whole right side of the head. Dull, heavy, throbbing pain with sensation as from a blow, on back of head and neck.

Migraines.

Heart

Palpitations, awaking from sleep. Piercing pain with great oppression. **Pulse very slow.** (Dig., Kalmia, Apoc.) Pressing pain in the heart with dyspnea the whole night. Sensation as if drops were falling from the heart. Stitches in the heart, accompanied by great oppression, the latter relieved by deep breathing.

Kidneys

Dull pain in region of right kidney. Pain in the kidneys when laughing. Burning, aching or sharp stitches in the kidneys. Profuse, colorless urine. Must wait some time before the urine flows. Must force out the last few drops with the hand. The urine dribbles out after the stream ceases. Urine loaded with slimy mucus. Must strain, has to wait some time before the urine flows. Stitches and burning in urethra. A white glairy mucus may be squeezed from the urethra. Burning and scalding or stinging pain in the urethra before during and after urination. Urging to urinate, but cannot pass a drop.

Limbs

Weariness in limbs and stiffness and aching in knees, almost paralysis. Thrilling through arms and hands and from knees down. Entire paralysis of the lower limbs. Pain in soles and calves, sharp pains in knees and ankles, very exhausted after a short walk. Paralysis of the right arm. Coldness of right hand with stiffness and numbness of right thumb. On attempting to walk intensely violent pain as if treading on spikes, which penetrated the soles and ran upward through the limbs. Shooting pains in the joints of the toes of left foot, worse in great toe, aching and stitching pain in ball of left great toe.

Lungs

Humid asthma. Chest oppressed with deep, labored breathing. Rough cough with scraping immediately under the sternum. It requires a great effort to take a deep inspiration.

Male

Backache after sexual intercourse. Oozing of white, glairy mucus from glans. Sexual desire increased, priapism. Prolonged thrill. Chordee. Sensation of swelling in perineum or near anus, as if sitting on a ball. Erections not caused by amorous thoughts. Violent painful erections. Penis relaxed and shrunken. Itching in the glans penis. Sharp pricking like needles in urethra, so severe as to send a thrill to cheeks and hands.

Mouth

Gritting and grinding of teeth while sleeping. Mouth and lips dry. Tongue is white, thick, frothy and sticky saliva. Dryness of the mouth and lips. Lips feel as if glued together. Every article of food is extremely palatable. Stammering and stuttering speech.

Rectum

Sensation in anus as if sitting on a ball. Painless yellow diarrhea.

Sleep

Sleepy but cannot sleep. Chronic insomnia. Dreams are prophetic of dead bodies of danger and of perils to be encountered. Nightmares every night as soon as he falls asleep. Erotic dreams with erection and profuse seminal emission.

Excessive sleepiness, sound sleep with melancholy dreams. Jerking of the limbs while sleeping, causing him to awake. Talks during sleeps. Gritting teeth during sleep.

Catalepsy.

Stomach

Pain in the cardiac orifice, relieved by pressure. Suffocative feeling while eating. Suffocative feeling while eating. Distention. Pyloric spasm.

Temperature

Loss of vital heat. General chilliness. Coldness of the face, nose and hands after dinner. Profuse sticky sweat, standing out in drops on his forehead.

Throat

Throat is parched, accompanied by intense thirst for cold water.

Vertigo

Chronic vertigo as of floating off the ground. Worse on rising with stunning pain in back part of head. Sensation as if the room were falling in pieces about her.

Comments

Cann-i. inhibits the higher faculties and stimulates the imagination to a remarkable degree. A condition of intense exaltation in which all perceptions and conceptions, all sensations and emotions are exaggerated to the utmost degree.

Subconscious or dual nature state. Apparently under the control of the second self, but, the original self, prevents the performance of acts which are under the domination of the second self. Apparently the two natures cannot act independently, one acting as a check, upon the other.

Cann-i. produces a sensation of levitation. Sensation as if in a dream. Vertigo on rising with stunning pain in back part of head. Cann-i. removed a vertigo in which the patient felt as if the house were falling in ruins about her.

Shocks through brain on regaining consciousness. Guided by this symptom, Clarke removed with this remedy a "noise like a crash or explosion during sleep." Sensation as of brain boiling over and lifting cranial arch like a lid, opening and shutting sensation.

Weight at occiput from which pains start up sides of head to temples and vertex.

Headache with flatulence, lasts until flatus can be passed up or down, throbbing of occiput. Scalp sore feeling, crawling on vertex, sensation as though skin tightly stretched over bones of face.

Clairvoyance and clairaudience, extreme sensitiveness to noise. Grinds teeth while asleep. Stammering and stuttering. There is a sensation in anus as if sitting on a ball, as if anus and part of urethra were filled by a hard, round body.

The urinary and generative organs are very strongly affected. There is constant dull pain in region of right kidney. Pains in kidneys when laughing. Urine loaded with slimy mucus after exposure to damp and cold. Frequent urination with burning pain in evening. Dribbling. Urging and straining, but cannot pass a drop. Burning, scalding or stinging in urethra before during and after urination.

Increased sexual desire, satyriasis, priapism. Erections: while riding, walking or sitting still, not caused by amorous thoughts, violent, painful. Gonorrhoea without pain with a very profuse yellowish-white discharge. Feeling as if discharge in urethra. Chordee.

Very profuse, painful, dark menstruation, but without clots. Palpitation, awakens from sleep. Stitches in heart with oppression, better deep breathing. Warmth of spine extending to head. Backache worse during menses, which occur every two weeks and are scanty. Paralysis of lower limbs and right arm.

In paralysis there is tingling of the affected parts. The sensitiveness to noise is extreme, can hear a whisper in adjoining room and is irritated thereby. In some subjects a perfect

condition of catalepsy is produced. Cann. i. like Bell, has: Wants to sleep but cannot. Very sleepy. During sleep: starting, talking, grinding teeth, nightmare.

PAGE 350

Compare

(1) Cann-s., Bell., Hyos., Stram., Lach., Agar.

(2) Anhalon. - time sense disordered, time periods enormously overestimated, thus, minutes seem hours.

(3) Cann-s. - in extreme sensitiveness to noise.

(4) Nit-ac. - to jarring and rumbling of wagon in street.

(5) Coff. - to all sounds, Borax - slightest noise, fall of door latch, rumpling of paper, rustling of silk.

(6) Asar. - to scratching of linen or silk or even the thought of it.

(7) Levitation - Asar., Calc., Cocc., Ph-ac., Sil., Stict., Sulph., Thuj.

(8) As if in a dream - Ambr., Anac., Calc., Con., Cupr., Med., Rheum., Stram., Valer., Verat., Zinc.

(9) Horror of darkness - Am-m., Bar-c., Calc., Carb-an., Phos., Stram., Stroph., Valer.

(10) Noise like a crash or explosion in head - Aloe.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cannabis sativa

(hemp, marijuana)

Pharmacy

Cann-s. Cannabis sativa. Hemp. Marijuana. European or American Hemp. N. O. Cannabinaceae. Tincture of male and female flowering tops. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to 30c potency.

Herbal

Cannabis sativa and Cannabis indica are similar, the difference in their properties is solely due to the difference of soil and climate in which they are grown. Cann-s. resembles closely Cannabis indica, but the mental symptoms and head symptoms are less pronounced and the eye and genito-urinary symptoms more so. Cann-s. has cured many cases of urethral caruncle and of phimosis.

It resembles Canth. in its urethral symptoms, but has more burning and smarting. Cantharis has more tenesmus. The urethra is very sensitive to touch and pressure, the patient cannot bear the legs close together. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Homeopathic

Cannabis sativa seems to affect especially the urinary and sexual organs. Acute and chronic gonorrhoea, especially when the patient walks with the legs apart. Sexual excitement in both the sexes. Threatened miscarriage from too frequent sexual intercourse or complicated with gonorrhoea. Vaginitis.

Stuttering and stammering. Confusion of thought and speech. Embarrassed speech, at one time words are wanting, at another the voice fails. The speech stops with anxiety and agony on account of pain in the back. Wavering speech, hasty incoherent. Poor memory.

Cann-s. has characteristic sensations as of dropping water. Choking in swallowing, things go down the wrong way.

Great fatigue from having spoken or written. Feels very exhausted after a short walk. Drawing pains in regions of kidneys extending into inguinal glands with anxious sensation of nausea at epigastrium. Unendurable fine stitching over whole body, as from a thousand needle points, at night, when sweating from warm covering, better uncovering. Feet feel heavy on going upstairs.

Paralysis with tingling of the affected part. Acute drawing and contractive, pressive pains with sensation of paralysis. Tetanus, chiefly in the upper limbs and in the trunk.

Clinical

Ascites. Asthma. Cataract. Corneal opacity. Cystitis. Glaucoma. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Hysteria. Infertility. Impotence. Leucorrhoea. Miscarriages. Nephritis. Nosebleeds. Palpitations. Phimosi. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Post-partum hemorrhage. Priapism. Sexual disorders. Stammering. Tetanus. Trachea, mucus. Urethral discharges, caruncle.

Modalities

Better from fresh air, cold water or rest. Worse from urinating, darkness. Worse from by exercise, exertion, talking, walking. Worse lying down, going upstairs. Aggravated by touch, open air and heat. Worse at night after midnight and after a meal. Worse from coffee, liquor tobacco.

Symptoms

MIND

Sadness and indifference. Very forgetful cannot finish the sentence. Vanishing of thoughts, want of words. Ideas seem to stand still, he stares in front of him is absorbed in higher thoughts, but in unconscious of them. Time seems too long.

Fear of going to bed. Loquacity. Laughs immoderately, at mere trifles. Laughs and weeps. Ecstatic, heavenly. Fixed ideas.

Thinks everything is unreal, as if in a dream. Clairvoyance. Moaning and crying. Disposition to be easily frightened or irritated. Mania, sometimes gay, sometimes serious or furious.

PAGE 351

Irresolution and uncertainty. Voices including her own, seem to come from a distance, her own voice seems strange, as if it were somebody else speaking. In writing, many errors are made.

Abdomen

Pain as from a bruise in the intestines. Sensation of soreness. Hard and painful swelling of the liver region. Cramp-like pains in the epigastrium. Shuddering sensation, as if cold water were running through abdomen. Painful jerks. Shaking of the intestines, as if they were detached, when the arms are moved. Shocks and pressure towards the outside in the regions of the groins. Pulsation of abdomen from within outward.

Back

Pains in the back, which impede speech and suspend respiration. Shooting pains between the shoulder-blades. Pressure towards the outside in the sacral region and coccyx.

Chest

Weight on chest, rattling wheezing breathing. Shootings in the bottom of the chest, especially on breathing or speaking or during movement.

Ears

Hears, voices, bells, music. Throbbing and pressure in the ears, that disappears when one is stooping and reappearing when raising the head again. Buzzing in the ears and sensation as if a skin were before them.

Eyes

Glaucoma. Pressure from back of eyes, forward. Eyeballs ache. *Cataract* from nervous disturbances, abuse of alcohol and tobacco, patient feels deeply approaching blindness.

Misty sight. Gonorrhoeal ophthalmia. Opacity of cornea. *Scrofulous* eye troubles. (Sulph., Calc.) Cramp-like pulling in the eyes.

Weakness and confusion of sight, on viewing objects either distant or near. Appearance of a circle of whitish flames before the eyes.

Face

Paleness of the face. Tingling, itching and smarting in the face, as if from salt. Twitching of the muscles of the face. Heat of the face and redness of the cheeks.

Female

Acute gonorrhoea. Threatened abortion, complicated with gonorrhoea or on account of frequent sexual intercourse. Infantile leucorrhoea. Amenorrhoea, also with constipation. Profuse menstruation. Miscarriage with convulsions. Great sexual excitement with infertility.

Food

Desires sweets and cold drinks. Every article of food is extremely palatable. Aversion to meat of which she was fond.

Head

Headache, as if there were a stone pressing upon it. Sensation of a heavy weight on the vertex. Pressure and tension on the temples. Pressure on root of nose. Congestion in the head, throbbings in the brain, cheeks red and hot with pulsation. Sensation at the scalp, as if something were creeping on it and as if drops of cold water were falling on the head.

Heart

Great anxiety of heart. Sensation as if drops were falling from the heart. Pericarditis. Inflammation of the heart. Painful tension in the heart with palpitations of the heart and anxiety. Beatings of the heart, which are felt lower than their ordinary place. Pulse weak, **slow** and scarcely perceptible.

Kidneys

Inflamed sensation with soreness to touch. Acute gonorrhoea, urethra sensitive, walks with the legs apart. Discharge of watery mucus from the urethra (gonorrhoea). Kidney colic and pains. Pain in kidney, while laughing. Must strain to urinate, has to wait for some time before the urine flows, dribbles after flow ceases. Scanty burning urine passed drop by drop. Retained urine with constipation. Painful urging. Urination in split stream. Stitches in urethra.

Burning while urinating, extending to bladder. Urine scalding with spasmodic closure of sphincter. Zigzag pain along urethra. Urethral caruncle, (Eucal.), phimosis. Stoppage of urethra by mucus and pus. Urine, turbid, white or reddish and as if mixed with blood and pus. Incontinence of urine. Yellow and mucous discharge from the urethra. Ejection of a kidney stone on urinating.

Limbs

Pain in the limbs, worse deep breathing. Pain, as from a bruise in the shoulder and forearm during movement. Cramps in the hands and the fingers. Sudden paralytic weakness of the hand with trembling on laying hold of an object and inability to hold it firmly. Entire paralysis of lower limbs. Cramps in the thighs, the calves of the legs and the hams. Weakness, staggering and pains of the knees. Displacement of the patella on going up the stairs. Pulsation and stretching pain in the feet and in the joints of the foot, as after a long walk. Spasmodic contraction of the Achilles tendon with violent pains.

Lungs

Suffocative attacks. Humid asthma. Difficulty in breathing and palpitations, then must stand up. Inflammation of the lungs with greenish vomiting and delirium. Cough with green viscid, also bloody, expectoration. Cough, violent and dry. Difficulty of breathing, as if there were a weight on the chest with wheezing and rattling in the bronchials. Difficulty of respiration with uneasiness in the throat, worse lying down. Rattling breathing.

Male

Genital parts cold. Sexual desire increased. Priapism. Strong sexual desire or aversion to sex. Acute gonorrhoea. Itching and inflammatory swelling of the prepuce, glans and penis with deep redness and phimosis. The penis feels sore and burnt when walking, walks with legs apart. Erections without amorous thoughts. Dragging, aching in the testes and tension in the spermatic cord, when standing upright.

Swelling of the prostate gland. Erections with tensive pains.

Mouth

Grinding of teeth in sleep. Dryness of the mouth with viscid saliva and absence of thirst. Saliva, white, thick, frothy. Eruption on the border of the lips.

Nose

Swelling of the nose with copper-like redness. Stupefying pressure on the root of the nose. Heat and dryness of the nose. Nosebleed, preceded by a sensation of burning in the nose.

Rectum

Diarrhoea, accompanied by cramp-like pains in the abdomen. Pressure in the rectum towards the outside. Sensation, as of a running of cold water from the anus. Constipation and hard feces.

Sensations

As if hot water were poured over him. As if drops of cold water were falling on the head from anus from heart. As if pinched with pincers in back. Pressure as with a sharp point in coccyx.

Skin

At night, pricking and sensation of burning over the whole skin, as if from boiling water.

Sleep

Dreams of the dead. Sleepy but cannot sleep. Frightful or erotic dreams. More tired in morning. Sleepy during day. Sensation of greater fatigue on waking in the morning, then when going to bed in the evening. Sleeplessness.

Stomach

Empty risings. Regurgitation of acrid substances of a bitter sourness. Attack of violent cramps in the stomach. Nausea with inclination for food. Vomiting with sensation of

strangulation from the epigastrium to the throat. Vomiting of green bile. Pain in the stomach, on being touched, as if it were ulcerated, better by eating. Aching, pinchings and cuttings in the epigastrium and in the upper part of the stomach.

Temperature

Typhoid fevers where strangury exists. Shuddering, shivering with thirst. Uneasiness and external cold. Coldness of the body with heat in the face. Heat only in the face. Burning heat over the whole body at night.

PAGE 353

Throat

Cannot control voice. Loss of voice. Accumulation of tenacious mucus in the larynx with scraping and difficulty of breathing.

Vertigo

Sensation as if intoxicated. Vertigo, sensation of dropping water on head. Attacks of vertigo on walking or when standing for some time to such an extent as to cause falling.

Compare

- (1) Cann-i., Thuj. Med., Canth., Petros.
- (2) Sars. - worse going up stairs.
- (3) In phimosis - Merc., Sulph., Nit-ac., Sep., Thuj. Rhus-t., Sabin.
- (4) as if something alive in abdomen - Croc., Thuj.
- (5) Apis, Cop., Cimic., Kali-n.
- (6) Hedysarum - gonorrhoea and inflammation of penis.

Relations

Antidotes: Camph., Lemon juice. Antidotes of large doses: lemon juice, Strychnia, Camph., Merc. Compatible: Bell., Hyos., Lyc., Nux-v., Op., Puls., Rhus-t., Verat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cantharis vesicatoria

(spanish fly)

Pharmacy

Canth. *Cantharis vesicatoria*. Spanish Fly. *Lytta vesicator*. N. O. Insecta, Coleoptera. Tincture or trituration of living insects. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency. Externally in burns and eczema, 1x and 2x in water or as a cerate.

History

Commonly known as Spanish fly. *Cantharis* belongs to the animal kingdom and finds its most prominent sphere of action in exciting the animal passions. There is anger in a very acute degree amounting to paroxysms of rage and a corresponding condition of the bodily tissues.

In burns the part may be treated with a lotion containing a few drops or pills of the Canth. 30c or 200c to the ounce of water, a dilution being given internally. An ointment made with the 3x is a good application for herpes zoster.

H. N. Guernsey observed that Canth. is almost always the remedy for whatever other sufferings there may be, when there is as well frequent urination with burning, cutting pain or if cutting burning pain attends the flow, even when urination is not very frequent.

Burning, stitches, shooting pains and exudation are the indications. So the fly-blister treatment of olden days had more to say for itself than those who used it knew. Vesication is the keynote of its effects on the skin and indicates its use in burns of the first degree, erysipelas, blisters.

The word "irritation" best expresses the totality of the Cantharis effects. Cantharis attacks the urinary and sexual organs, perverting their function and setting violent inflammation, causing frenzied delirium. Canth. can produce an amorous frenzy, unbounded sexual desire, also sexual weakness and excitability.

Guernsey also pointed out that Canth. should be studied in treating disorders of the air-passages when the mucus is tenacious.

Nash records a case in which this observation led him to make a cure. Kali-bi. had completely failed to relieve a lady who had suffered long from bronchitis. The mucus was profuse, tenacious and ropy. One day the patient mentioned that she had great cutting and burning on urinating, which she was obliged to do very frequently. Canth. made a rapid cure.

This powerful drug produces a furious disturbance in the animal economy simulating hydrophobia symptoms. (Anag.) Guernsey gives as the special indications in hydrophobia: "Moaning and violent cries interspersed with barking." **Planets:** Mars, Venus.

Homeopathic

Cantharis action is very rapid and intense. Inflammations are violently acute or rapidly destructive in the mucous and serous membranes. Produces most violent inflammation of the whole gastro-intestinal canal, especially lower bowel. Puerperal convulsions.

PAGE 354

Raw, burning pains. Hypersensitiveness of all parts. Irritation. The inflammations Cantharis produces (bladder, kidneys, ovaries, meninges, pleuritic and pericardial membranes) are usually associated with bladder irritation. Painful urination, as a concomitant in any diseased condition. Pains are cutting, smarting or burning, biting or as if raw, causing mental excitement. In any condition when the urine is scanty, cutting and burning Canth. should be considered.

Valuable remedy for burns and scalds. Intolerable, constant urging to urinate is most characteristic. Gastric, hepatic and abdominal complaints That are aggravated by drinking coffee. Gastric derangements of pregnancy. Dysuria with any other complaints.

Nephritis, acute. Discharges are bloody, acrid, watery, tenacious. Hemorrhages. Sudden attacks of weakness that takes the voice away. Serous effusions. Sexual excitement during pains. Expels moles, dead fetus, placenta, promotes fecundity. Hemiplegia of (right) side with aphasia. Convulsions with dysuria and hydrophobic symptoms.

Clinical

Bladder infections. Burns. Chordee. Cystitis. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Eczema. Emissions.

Erysipelas. **Eyes** inflammation. Gastritis. Gonorrhoea. Herpes zoster. Hydrophobia. Kidneys disorders. Mania. Neuralgia. Nymphomania. Ovaries, disorders. Peritonitis. Pleurisy. Pregnancy, disorders. Retained placenta. Satyriasis. Scarletina. Sexual mania. Spermatorrhea. Strangury. Sunburn. Thirst. Throat, sore. Tongue inflammation. Urine, abnormal. Vesication of skin.

Modalities

Better from rubbing from warm applications. Better from warmth, rest. Worse urinating, drinking, cold water or coffee. Worse touch especially larynx. Worse bright objects, sound of water. Worse while urinating after urinating.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious restlessness, ending in rage. Acute mania, generally of a sexual type, amorous frenzy, fiery sexual desire. Furious delirium. Excessive sexual desire, not better by sex. Paroxysms of rage with crying, barking, biting and worse by bright objects, by touching the larynx, drinking cold water.

Constantly attempts to do something but accomplishes nothing. Sings lewd songs. Prattles about genitals, urine, feces. Insolent, contradictory mood. Sudden loss of consciousness with red face.

Abdomen

Pain in loins with incessant desire to urinate. Violent burning pain through the whole intestinal tract with painful sensitiveness to touch.

Back

Emprosthotonos and opisthotonos. Pain in loins with frequent desire to urinate.

Breasts

Breasts painful with dysuria.

Chest

Chest pains better belchings. Burning in chest. Stitches in chest, at sternum. (Bry., Kali-c., Squil.) Pleurisy, as soon as effusion has taken place. Burning pains.

Ears

Sensation as if wind were coming from ear or hot air. Bones about ear painful. (Caps.)

Eyes

Objects look yellow. Yellow vision. (Sant.) Fiery, sparkling, staring look. Burning in eyes.

Face

Pale and wretched, death-like appearance. Expression of extreme suffering, terror or despair. Hot and red. Itching vesicles on face, burning when touched. Jaws tightly closed, acute mania. Erysipelas of face with burning, biting heat with urinary symptoms.

Female

Retained placenta (Sep.) with painful urination. Expels moles, dead fetuses, membranes, etc. Nymphomania. (Plat.) Pruritus with strong sexual desire, at menopause. Leucorrhoea with sexual excitement, causing severe itching and masturbation. Puerperal metritis with inflammation of bladder. Menses too early and too profuse, black swelling of vulva with irritation.

Constant discharge from uterus, worse false step. Cutting burning in ovaries, ovaritis. Pain in os coccyx, sharp and tearing.

PAGE 355

Food

Disgust for everything, drink, food tobacco. Thirst unquenchable. Burning thirst, but aversion to all fluids. Aggravation from drinking coffee, drinking the smallest quantity increases pain in bladder and is vomited. Aversion to water.

Head

Burning in brain. Sensation as if boiling water in brain. Head heavy, aches from bathing or washing. Hair falls when combing.

Heart

Palpitation, pulse feeble, irregular, tendency to syncope. Pericarditis with effusion. Tendency to *syncope*.

Kidneys

Acute cystitis, nephritis, nephritic colic. Constant desire to urinate. Intolerable tenesmus, cutting before during and after urine. Dropsy. Kidney region very sensitive. Urine, burning, scalding with cutting pains and intolerable urging. Strangury. Atony of bladder from long retention of urine. Fearful tenesmus or dribbling. Bloody urine. Urine is passed drop by drop. Gripping in bladder. Kidney colic. Membranous scales looking like bran in water. Urine jelly-like, shreddy.

Limbs

Knees totter when ascending steps. Ulcerative pain in soles, cannot step. Tearing in limbs.

Lungs

Voice low, weak feeling. Tenacious mucus in air passages. Pleurisy with exudation. Dyspnea, palpitation, frequent, dry cough. Tendency to syncope. Short, hacking cough, blood-streaked tenacious mucus.

Male

Painful swelling of genitals. Priapism. Pulls at penis. Sexual desire increased not better by sex. Bloody semen. Pollutions. Burning in urethra after sex. Strong desire, painful erection. Pain in glans. Gonorrhea with priapism.

Mouth

Tongue covered with vesicles, deeply furred, edges red. Burning in mouth, pharynx and throat, vesicles in mouth. Grinding of the teeth with lock-jaw. Swollen tremulous tongue, edges raw. Saliva disgustingly sweet.

Rectum

Shivering with burning. Dysentery, mucous stools like scrapings of intestines. Shreddy burning stools with tenesmus of rectum and bladder with shuddering after stools. Dysentery or diarrhea with dysuria. Cutting in rectum partially better by flatus, entirely by stools. Bloody with burning and tenesmus and shuddering after stool. Constipation with retention of urine. Desire for stool while urinating.

Skin

Burns and scalds with rawness and smarting, relieved by cold applications, followed by undue inflammation. Sunburns, severe. Tendency to gangrene. Eruptions burn when touched. Dermatitis with bleb formation. Secondary eczema about scrotum and genitals, following excessive perspiration. Eruption with mealy scales. Vesicular eruptions, turning black with burning and itching. Erysipelas, vesicular type with great restlessness. Burning in soles of feet at night.

Stomach

Burning sensation of esophagus and stomach, (Carb.) Very sensitive, violent burning. Vomiting of blood-streaked membrane and violent retching.

Stomach

Violent retching and vomiting. Sensitiveness over stomach, slightest pressure produces convulsions.

Temperature

Chilly, as if cold water poured over him during stool. Cold hands and feet, cold sweat. Urinous sweat, on genitals. Soles burn.

Throat

Burnt after taking hot food. As if on fire. Burning in mouth, pharynx and throat. Scalding feeling. Great difficulty when swallowing liquids. Painfully constricted, aphthous ulceration. Full of blisters. Very tenacious mucus. (Kali-bi.) Violent spasms reproduced by touching larynx.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse in open air.

PAGE 356

Comments

The pains are burning and sharp, sharp along the course of a nerve. Neuralgia of head and face from taking cold with loud screams and jerking of muscles. The slightest touch or approach aggravates the mental symptoms. Violent spasms reproduced by touching larynx.

There is also worse from dazzling objects and by water, completing the hydrophobia picture. It acts on the brain, producing inflammation of the tissues. The eyes are bright, pupils widely dilated. Erysipelas commencing in nose. The face is generally pale or yellowish with an expression of deep-seated suffering.

There is diphtheria inflammation of throat, severe burning, constriction, thirst with aversion to drinking. The stomach is inflamed. Pain in abdomen colic-like, doubling the patient up, cutting, burning, lancinating. Dysenteric stools with tenesmus. In the genito-urinary region the most intense action is developed.

There is extreme superficial sensitiveness in hypogastrium (especially when the bladder is full), attended with unbearable tenesmus of bladder. Cutting, burning pains from the kidney down to urethra. Strangury. Can pass only a few drops like molten lead. Irritation of all grades.

The sexual appetite is aroused to the point of mania. Sex does not always reduce it. On the skin and serous membranes the irritating effects of the remedy are equally pronounced. Pleurisy with effusion has been cured by the remedy given internally.

Canth. has cured a case of malarial cachexia in which the symptoms were always worse when the urine was scanty.

"Burning" runs through the Canth. pathogenesis in a very striking way. Another marked feature of the remedy is its effect in increasing the secretions of membranes. "Canth. expels moles, dead fetus, placenta, promotes fecundity" (Guernsey).

Compare

- (1) Apis, Staph., Ars., Merc-c., Bell.
- (2) Cann-s. - more burning and smarting, Canth. more tenesmus.
- (3) Petros. - sudden urging, Caps, Puls. - retained placenta, Ars. - delayed urination after childbirth.
- (4) Erections, those of Canth. prevent urination, those of Thuj do not.
- (5) Merc. - semen mixed with blood, Sars. (urine burns like fire, shreddy particles and blood in it), Arum, Arn., Rhus-t., Ran-s.

- (6) Teste classes Canth. with Senega and Ph-ac. in his Conium group.
(7) Cantharidin - Glomerular nephritis.
(8) Vesicaria - urinary and kidney remedy. Smarting, burning sensation along urethra and in bladder with frequent desire to void urine often with strangury. Cystitis irritable bladder.
(9) Fuschina - Nephritis with albuminuria. Redness of ears, mouth, swollen gums, deep, red urine, red, profuse diarrhea with severe abdominal pains.
(10) Androsace lactea - urinary troubles, diuretic, dropsy.

Relations

Antidotes: Acon., Puls. Camph. antidotes the strangury and retention of urine of Canth., Apis the cystitis, Kali-n. the kidney symptoms. For its throat symptoms it is nearest to Capsicum. Canth. is Antidote to: Camph., Vinegar, Alcohol. Compatible with: Bell., Merc., Phos., Puls., Sep. Incompatible: Coffea. Complementary: Camph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Capsicum annuum

(cayenne pepper)

Pharmacy

Caps. Capsicum annuum. Cayenne Pepper. N. O. Solanaceae. South America and West Indies. Tincture of the dried pods. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

Herbal

Capsicum should be studied in connection with the other great members of the Solanum family, Bell., Stram., Hyos., Dulc., Solan. carolin., Solan. nig., Solan. tub. (Potato) and Lycoper. (Tomato).

In delirium tremens, dram doses of tincture in milk or tincture of orange peel.

PAGE 357

Equal parts of tincture of Caps. and glycerine make a liniment for external use in many cases of chronic rheumatism and neuralgia.

The well-known burning effects of red pepper is a leading indication for its use: Burning pains wherever occurring demand that Capsicum should have the first consideration, if there are no other determining symptoms in favor of another remedy. The burning of Caps. is worse from cold water.

Caps. is indicated where there is lack of reaction in persons of lax tissue. The mental state shows home-sickness. "Home-sickness with red cheeks and sleeplessness with hot feeling in fauces."

With a few doses of Caps. Clarke cured completely an Australian girl of florid complexion, who had come to London to study and who was quite incapacitated by home-sickness.

A case of poisoning in a worker in a capsicum-plaster factory brought out: severe chill with shaking and it ended in an intense coryza. Caps. 30c brought speedy relief in a case of tympanites following laparotomy, the concomitant symptoms being: cold nose and limbs and cyanosis.

Homeopathic

Capsicum acts with great intensity on the mucous membranes and also on the bones especially the mastoid bone. Mucous membranes, become dark, red, spongy or ooze bloody mucus.

Burning pains and general chilliness. Caps. affects the mucous membranes, producing a sensation of constriction.

Inflammation of petrous bone. Fear of slightest draught. Marked tendency to suppuration in every inflammatory process. Mastoiditis. Prostration and feeble digestion of alcoholics. Muscle pain, aching and jerking of muscles.

Pains are burning, smarting, pungent or strangling, threadlike, worse by cold water. Sensation of soreness and constriction. Discharges are very foul. Muscle pain. Neuralgia. Deep abscesses.

The circulation is sluggish and parts pinched remain in raised position for a long time. Shuddering during pain or drinking. A general uncleanliness of body. Abstainers from accustomed alcoholics. Shuns open air, dreads uncovering, dreads air, especially a drought.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Asthma. Brain, irritation. Delirium tremens. Cough. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Ear disorders. Esophagus, stricture. Colic. Gland disorders. Hemorrhoids.

Headaches. **Heart**burn. Hernias. Homesickness. Intermittents. Lungs disorders. Mastoiditis. Measles. Mouth, ulcers in. Neuralgia. Nose disorders. Obesity. Paralysis. Pleuro-pneumonia. Pregnancy, disorders. Rectum, diseases. Rheumatic gout. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Scrofula. Seasickness. Stomatitis. Throat, sore. Tongue, paralysis. Trachea, tickling in. Urine, disorders. Whooping cough. Yellow fever.

Causations

Homesickness.

Constitutions

It seems suitable to those persons who are of lax tissues, weak, lazy indolent, fat, red, clumsy, awkward and of unclean habits. Such persons are opposed to physical exertion, averse to go outside of their routine and get homesick easily. Old people who have exhausted their vitality esp., by mental work and poor living. Persons react poorly and are afraid of cold. Abstainers from accustomed alcohol. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mars.

Modalities

Better from continued motion, heat, while eating. Worse from slight draught, even warm, cold air, water, uncovering, dampness, bathing. Worse from empty swallowing, drinking. Worse throat or excited urination after eating, in alcoholics. Rest aggravates some forms of headache and improves others. Motion causes headache as if skull would split, as if bruised, asthma, chilliness, stiff joints to crack. Ascending causes asthma. Worse by touch.

PAGE 358

Symptoms

MIND

Capricious and changeable mood. Homesickness with sleeplessness and disposition to suicide. Sentimental, nostalgic moods. Wants to be let alone. Peevish, irritable, angry, easily offended. Clumsy. Awkward, runs into everything. Refractory especially children. Delirium tremens.

Jocular and sings, yet at slightest cause gets angry. Always on the look out for insults. If she wants a certain thing, she will oppose, if proposed by someone else. Laughs and weeps alternately. Excessive peevishness. Peppery disposition.

Abdomen

Flatulent colic. Colic about umbilicus with mucous stools. Violent pulsations of arteries in abdomen.

Back

Lumbar pain after stools. Pain in sacrum with hemorrhoids and dysentery. Pain in the back while drinking water. Sensation as if cold water dropping down back.

Chest

Constriction of chest, arrests breathing.

Ears

Swelling and pain behind ears. inflammation of mastoid. Ear affections during pregnancy. Mastoiditis. Hot ears. Burning and stinging in ears. Otagia, then deafness. Tympanum perforated. Otorrhea and mastoid disease before suppuration. Tenderness over the petrous bone, extremely sore and tender to touch. (Onos.) Sub-acute inflammation of Eustachian tube with great pain.

Eyes

Objects appear black. **Eyes** prominent with burning and lachrymation during cough.

Face

Red, but cold or pale and red alternately. Pain in fine line coursing along the nerve. Lips, swollen, cracked, burning.

Female

Menopausal disturbances with burning of tip of tongue. Pushing or sticking sensation in ovarian (left) region with disorders of menses. Uterine hemorrhage near the menopause with nausea. Sticking sensation in left ovarian region.

Food

Craves stimulating, pungent things, wants a bracer. Much thirst, but drinking causes shuddering. Desire for coffee, but it nauseates. Vegetables cause flatulence.

Head

Bursting headache worse coughing, better heat, movement, lying with head high. Hot face. Red cheeks. Face red, though cold. (Asaf.)

Kidneys

Frequent almost ineffectual urging to urinate. Strangury, frequent, almost ineffectual urging. Burning in orifice. Comes first in drops, then in spurts, neck of bladder spasmodically contracted. Thick white creamy discharge from urethra, gonorrhoea. Drinking excites urination and stool. Meatus everted.

Limbs

Joints crack, stiff, painful on beginning to move, pain as if paralyzed. Pain from hips to feet worse coughing. Sciatica worse bending backwards and coughing Leg (left)

atrophied with violent pain. Stagger when walking. Pain from hips to feet. Tensive pain in the knee.

Lungs

Hoarseness in singers and preachers. Pain at apex of heart or in rib region, worse touch. Dry, hacking cough, expelling an offensive breath from lungs. Dyspnea. Explosive cough. Feels as if chest and head would fly to pieces. Threatening gangrene of lung. Pain in distant parts on coughing, bladder, legs, ears, etc. Wants to take deep breath, thinking that it would relieve all her symptoms. Too weak to cough out expectoration. Asthma with redness of face, worse ascending. Ribs seem dislocated. Gangrene of lung.

Male

Coldness of the scrotum with impotency with softening and dwindling. Gonorrhoea with chordee, excessive burning, pain in prostate. Atrophy, softening of testes with loss of sensibility, spermatic cord shriveled. Trembling of the whole body during amorous caresses. Prepuce swollen. Cramps in testes after emission.

Mouth

Herpes of lips. (Apply one drop of the mother tincture.) Vesicles or flat painful aphthae. Stomatitis. Disagreeable smell from mouth. Fetid odor from mouth. Fetid odor from the mouth. Tongue greenish at base. Gums, hot, spongy, retracted. Burning in tip of tongue. Saliva increased. Taste, foul like putrid water, sour to food.

PAGE 359

Nose

Red but cold, tip very hot. Nosebleed in the morning in bed.

Rectum

Bloody mucus with burning and tenesmus, drawing pain in back after stool. Thirsty after stool with shivering. Stinging pain during stool. Small, hot, burning, bloody, mucus stools with tenesmus of rectum and bladder, then thirst worse drinking. Bleeding from hemorrhoids with soreness of anus. Burning hemorrhoids, bleeding with soreness in anus. Dysentery. Mucous diarrhea.

Skin

Burning. Bloated, flabby.

Sleep

Sleeplessness from emotions from homesickness or from cough. Sleepy after meals. As if falling from a height during sleep. Yawning by day.

Stomach

Much flatulence, especially in debilitated subjects. Vomiting, sinking at pit of stomach. Water brash. Acid dyspepsia, burning or trembling in stomach or icy coldness or as if cold water.

Temperature

Coldness with ill-humor. Chilly with the pains. Shivering after drinking. Chill begins in back with violent thirst, but shivers from every drink with excruciating backache. Chill alternating with heat, mounting to head, then sweat. Coldness of affected part. Sweats easily. Cold sweat on thighs. Fevers after emotions with homesickness. Must have something hot to back. Thirst before chill.

Throat

Burning smarting in throat. Hot feeling in fauces. Constriction of throat with urging to swallow. Inflamed uvula and palate, swollen and relaxed. Pain and dryness in throat extending to the ears.

Uvula, swollen, elongated with sensation as if it were pressing on something hard. Sore throat of smokers and drinkers. Paralytic dysphagia. Hot, pungent air comes up from the throat, tasting foul when coughing. Pains when coughing.

Comments

Caps. acts with great intensity on the mucous membranes and also on the bones: disorders of bones in general, pains in bones of face inflammation of petrous bone. Lack of reaction and bodily irritability. Symptoms generally appear on left side. Sensation as if parts go to sleep.

As with Dulcamara, there is extreme sensitiveness to cold and damp which worse most symptoms. Redness of the skin and even a scarlet eruption like Belladonna. Very characteristic is a cough with fetid breath or bad taste. Cough causing splitting pain in head. Chill at 10:30 a.m. , beginning between shoulders and running down back.

Caps. is a notable fever remedy. The patient is thirsty but drinking causes shuddering. Absence of thirst during heat. Burning and pungent pains, worse by application of cold water, are very marked.

Burning, pungent sensation in face worse by slightest drought of cold air, burning in throat, burning blisters in roof of mouth (diphtheria or gangrene), constriction of throat, spasmodic closure, pain when not swallowing, burning in rectum, tenesmus, hemorrhage, burning on urination, burning in bladder.

There is awkwardness, fearfulness, obstinacy. Alternating states, laughs and weeps by turns is now jocose and sings, but becomes angry from slightest cause. Delirium: it has been given with great success in delirium tremens, mostly in drachm doses of the tincture, given in milk. Better from heat is the most important modality. Patients who cannot get to sleep without a hot bottle at their back.

Spirits become lower as body becomes cooler. Sensation as if cayenne pepper were sprinkled on parts. Violent pains in various places, now here now there.

PAGE 360

Compare

(1) Arn., Bell., Bry. - headache from cough, Canth. - burning pains, throat symptoms, dysentery, urinary symptoms.

(2) Psor. - lack of reaction, despair of recovery, Caps. in persons of lax tissue.

(3) Lach - thirst before chill, continues into chill, drinking Worse also Elaps.

(4) Nat-m., Carb-v. and Meny.

(5) intermittents, Nat-m. is the "chronic" of Caps.

(6) Carb-an. and Nit-ac. - inflammation behind ears, Aur. and Nit-ac. preferable in abscess, Sil. in chronic suppuration.

(7) Ph-ac. - home-sickness, Caps. has red face.

(8) Ars., Alum., Carb-v., Lyc. have burning pains better by heat.

(9) Merc., Nit-ac., Sulph. have passage of blood from bowels.

(10) Crot-t. after drinking urging to stool.

(11) Hell. - colic with spasm of bladder.

(12) Plat. - burning, pungent pain in face, worse slightest drought of air, warm or cold.

(13) Puls., Lyc., Bell.

(14) Centaurea - surging of blood, homesickness intermittent fever.

Relations

Antidoted by: Calad., Camph., Cina, Chin., Sul-ac. or vapor of burning sulphur. It
antidotes: Effects of Alcohol, Coffee, Opium or Quinine. Compatible: Bell., Lyc., Puls.,
Sil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carbo animalis

(animal charcoal)

Pharmacy

Carb-an. Carbo animalis. Animal Charcoal. Made from charred ox-hide. Contains Calc-p.
Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Carbo Animalis or animal charcoal is made from charred oxhide, it contains Calc-p. in
small quantity. The Carbon group all have putrid discharges and exhalations. All act on
on the skin, causing interigo and excoriations. Carbon Tetrachloride is said to cause fatty
liver. (Phos., Kreos., Chlorof.)

Carbo Animalis is often indicated in the last stage of cancer, pneumonia, bronchitis,
tuberculosis. Right chest is most affected.

Cancer of breast with burning, drawing pains through breast. Cancer of uterus, burning
pains down thigh.

Ulcerations, gangrene and decomposition are marked and may be looked upon as the
counterpart of the anti-septic properties of the crude substance. Copper-colored eruptions
show the appropriateness of the drug to many cases of constitutional syphilis. Glands of
stony hardness. Buboes.

Homeopathic

Carbo Animalis has gland enlargements with catarrhal states, flatulency and
asphyxiation. Glands are indurated, veins distended, skin blue. Ulceration and
decomposition. All its secretions are offensive. Patients are susceptible to colds and easy
sprains. Easily strained from lifting. Causes local congestions without heat. Paralysis of
muscles of feet and hands. Wonderful clinical results in the treatment of hookworm
disease, (Thymol). Weakness of breast-feeding women.

Especially adapted to scrofulous and venous constitutions, old people and after
debilitating disease with feeble circulation and lowered vitality. Often indicated in the last
stages of cancer of the breast. Suited to weak, broken-down constitutions and to the
infirmities of old age or those prematurely aged. Stitch remaining after pleurisy. Marked
tendency to induration of glands and tissues. Indurations after inflammations.

On account of venous stasis, the skin becomes blue. Glands enlarge, slowly and painfully
and become indurated. Burning like fire.

Glands indurated, swollen, painful in the neck, axilla, groin, breasts, pains lancinating,
cutting, burning. (Con., Merc. iod. flav.) Tendency to malignancy. Ulcerations,
decompositions. Discharges are acrid and foul. Sensations of looseness, crawling as of
bugs. Gummae. Neglected buboes. Weakness of nursing women, they weep while eating,
unable to walk even across the room.

Stitch remaining after pleurisy. Hemorrhages. Copper colored eruptions. Slow, hard, painful processes.

PAGE 361

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Aneurysm. Asphyxiation. Appetite, disordered. Belchings. Breast cancer. Breast-feeding. Bubo. Cancer. Cataract. Constipation. Coccyx, pain. Cough. Empyema. Face, eruption. Gangrene. Glandular indurations. hemorrhoids. Headache. Homesickness. Hookworm. Hypertrophy. Legs, pain. Leucorrhea. Lumbago. Nose disorders. Otorrhea. Pancreas indurated. Perspiration, altered. Pleurisy. Polyps. Scrofula. Strabismus. Syphilis. Tongue disorders. Trachea disorders. Ulceration. Uterus, cancer. Vision, disorders.

Causations

Ill effects of eating spoiled fish or decayed vegetables. They are over affected by small vital losses. Sprains.

Constitutions

Carb-an. is suited to old persons, greatly debilitated, especially when there is venous plethora and blueness of skin. Constitutional syphilis. It is suitable to old persons of feeble constitution or to those persons whose vitality becomes low on account of some serious or deep seated diseased condition or loss of fluids. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better in warm room. Better from laying hand on affected part. Worse from slight causes, small losses of vital fluids, sprains, lifting, taking cold, dry, cold air. Worse after loss of animal fluids, while eating. Worse from sprains touch. Worse after shaving. Worse lying on right side, (cough). Worse after menses, throbbing headache, worse in open air.

Weakness, worse during menses.

Symptoms

MIND

Desire to be alone, sad and reflective, avoids conversation. Anxiety at night with orgasm of blood. Whining. Weeps during meals. Easily frightened. Homesick. Fear of the dark, worse closing eyes.

Abdomen

Great distention after a operation. As of a hard body in groin (left) worse sitting better pressure and passing flatus. Neglected bubo.

Feeling of coldness rising into the throat. Induration of pancreas.

Back

Coccyx feels bruised, burns when touched worse sitting or lying. Coldness and aching in lumbar region with cough.

Breasts

Last stages of breast cancer. Weakness of nursing women. Darting in breast, painful indurations in breast, especially right, while nursing, arresting breathing. Hard painful nodes in breast.

Ears

Hearing confused, cannot tell direction of sound. Ringing in ears, when blowing the nose. Parotid gland swollen. Sharp pain. Otorrhea with swelling of mastoid.

Eyes

Pains down through (right) eyeball. Sensation as if something lay above eyes, so that she could not look up. *As if eyeball were loose in the socket.* **Objects seem to be far off.** Dimness of vision when reading, better rubbing eyes. Senile cataract.

Face

Bluish cheeks and lips. Copper colored eruptions. Acne. Large number of pimples.

Female

Menses too early, frequent long lasting, dark, clotted, putrid, flow in morning only, followed by great exhaustion, so weak can hardly speak. (Cocc.), flow only in morning. (Bor., Sep.) Nausea of pregnancy, worse at night. Lochia offensive. (Kreos., Rhus-t., Secale) Lochia, long lasting, thin offensive with numb limbs. Right ovary seems a heavy ball. Burning in vagina and labia. Leucorrhoea, watery, burning, biting. Worse walking or standing, stains linen yellow. Cancer of uterus, burning pain down thighs, pelvic bones pain on sitting. Indurated os with burning. Uterine hemorrhage with disorders of glands.

Head

Rush of blood with confusion. Headache, As if skull had been split or blown to pieces, must press it with both hands, better eating. Brain feels loose worse motion and coughing. Throbbing headache after menses. Sensation as if something lay above eyes so that she could not look up.

PAGE 362

Heart

Palpitations when hearing singing in church or in public places. Coldness in precordial region with goose-bumps.

Limbs

Axillary glands, swollen indurated. Ankles turn easily. Hands numb with chest disorders. Joints weak, easy dislocation. Pain in coccyx, burns when touched. Straining and over-lifting produces a great debility. Pain in hip joints at night. Easy discoloration. Night sweat fetid and profuse. Wrist pain.

Lungs

Pleurisy, typhoid character and remaining stitch. Cough with discharge of greenish pus. Suffocation on closing eyes. Nervous dyspnea. Ulceration of lungs with feeling of coldness in lungs. Sputum, dark, brown tough, syrup-like.

Male

Syphilis. Bubo.

Mouth

Salty or sour water runs from the mouth. Knotty indurations in the tongue. Bites cheeks while eating. Teeth loose worse chewing and least cold. Toothache better eating salty things.

Nose

Hard, red, swollen, hot with itching pimples and desquamation. Brown stripe across the nose. Nose swollen, tip bluish, small tumor on it. Fluent coryza with loss of smell with yawning and sneezing.

Rectum

Anus sore. Moisture, oozing from anus and on perineum.

Skin

Unsightly scars from eruptions. Spongy ulcers, copper-colored eruption. Acne rosacea. Chilblains, worse in evening in bed and from cold. Warts on hands and face of elderly people, with bluish color of limbs. Burning, rawness and fissures, moisture. Bubo.

Sleep

Full of vivid fancies, Talks, groans, sheds tears in sleep.

Stomach

All food distresses the stomach. Nausea from smoking, which causes aversion to tobacco. Weak digestion, flatulence. Nausea worse at night of pregnancy. Repugnance to fat food. Eating tires patient. Weak, empty feeling in stomach. Burning and griping. Ptomaine poisoning. Faint gone feeling in stomach not better by eating in nursing women.

Stomach

Heartburn. Retching, vomiting, hiccough with stomach cancer. Sensation of coldness around the stomach better rubbing and pressure.

Temperature

Hot flushes. Sweat, foul, exhausting, at night, staining yellow.

Throat

Raw feeling like heartburn better eating.

Vertigo

Vertigo after shaving, better reeling. Vertigo followed by nosebleed.

Comments

Affections from loss of animal fluids, especially nursing women. Weakness of nursing women, can hardly walk across the room. "Gone" feeling from loss of fluids. Too weak to eat. Weeps when she eats. Nausea at night. Hunger in early morning. The emptiness of Carb-an. is not better by eating (Carb-v. better eating). Constipation where patient thinks bowels will be moved but only wind passes. There is a smothering feeling on closing eyes. Aversion to dark.

A peculiar symptom is a feeling of looseness of eyes in sockets of brain on motion or coughing. Far-sighted (Carb-v. is near-sighted). Objects seem farther apart and brighter. Aversion to cold (Carb-v. to heat). There are many sensations of coldness: in chest, about stomach. Discharges are ichorous, but the discharge from hemorrhoids is odorless.

Carb-an. 3x trituration has been used for ear polyps. The leucorrhoea stains linen yellow. Sweat stains yellow. Expectoration is greenish, purulent offensive (Carb-v. yellow, more fetid). Gnawing pains in tibia (during the night), such as usually followed cold feet.

A. W. K. Choudhury reports a case of cough of two years' duration in an unhealthy boy of twelve, cured by Carb-an. The symptoms were: "Cough evening and morning or after lying down, especially at night, thick or frothy whitish or yellowish sputa, sweetish when thick, worse lying on right side, worse from exposure to air to which he is very sensitive. Great tendency to catch cold."

PAGE 363

The pains in the coccyx are peculiar, a dragging, bruised pain, when touched it becomes burning. It has cured many cases of injured coccyx and of neuralgia of the bone. The lumbago of Carb-an. occurs when walking, standing and lying, feels as if the back were broken.

The mental state is one of low spirits, sadness, weeps when she eats, easily frightened, afraid in the dark, home-sick, wants to be alone. Fear of the dark and worse on closing eyes is very marked. Hearing is confused, cannot tell the direction from which sounds come. There is an ichorous otorrhea and swelling of the periosteum over the mastoid bone is very characteristic. Tip of nose red or blue. Disagreeable smoothness of the teeth. There is a hoarse, suffocating cough producing a shaking of the brain as if it were loose. Green, purulent, horribly offensive expectoration. Axillary glands inflamed, buboes in groins. Pressure with hand better coldness of stomach.

Compare

- (1) Thymol., Badiaga, Sep., Sulph., Plb. iod.
- (2) Calc-p. - nearest analog, Carb-an. contains Calc-p.
- (3) in indurations, suppurations etc., Bad., Brom.
- (4) loss of fluids, Chin.
- (5) Graph., nostrils adhere to septum.
- (6) Phos., gone feeling, loss of fluids induration of cervix, pressure on back, groins and thighs during menses.
- (6) Cocc. has similar weakness and prostration as Carb-an.
- (7) Puls., Sil.
- (8) in vertigo with nosebleed, Sulph.
- (9) aversion to darkness, Am-m., Bar-c. Calc., Stroph., Stram.
- (10) hunger in early morning, Ant-c., Asar., Calc., Sabad.
- (11) swelling behind ear, Caps., Aur.
- (12) burning pains, Caps.
- (13) weakness of nursing women, Oind.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ars., Camph., Nux-v. Vinegar. Antidote to: Effects of Quinine.

Complementary: Calc-p.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carbo vegetabilis

(vegetable charcoal)

Pharmacy

Carb-v. Carbo vegetabilis. Vegetable Charcoal. Impure carbon. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to third trituration. Thirtieth potency and higher in chronic conditions and in collapse.

History

Carbo veg. or vegetable charcoal is itself a product of imperfect oxidation and disintegration are the keynotes of this remedy. It contains small quantity of Kali-c.

The deodorant and disinfectant properties of charcoal in bulk had already been discovered when Hahnemann was at work on *Materia Medica*. Its a deodorant, disinfectant and anti-septic properties are more enhanced in potencies.

Provings with the crude Carbo veg. and the potentized substances showed that the latter were much more powerful in their effect on the organism. These brought out the fact that there is an exact correspondence between the effect of crude charcoal and potentized Carb-v. Both are anti-septic and deodorant.

The signs and symptoms of decay and putrefaction are the leading indication for its medicinal use: Decomposition of food in the stomach, putrid diseases and ulcerations, symptoms of imperfect oxygenation of the blood. Carb-v. antidotes the effects of putrid meats or fish, rancid fats, salt or salt meats and also the pathogenetic action of China, Lach. and Merc.

A carbon ointment made by carbonizing a wine cork by plunging it into a clear fire and then in its still glowing state into vaseline and mixing thoroughly is regarded as a sovereign remedy in anal irritation and hemorrhoid troubles.

PAGE 364

Homeopathic

Carbo vegetabilis acts upon the venous circulation and capillaries. The blood seems to stagnate, causing blueness, coldness and ecchymoses. Vitality becomes low from loss of vital fluids.

Weakness from grave or serious diseases from effects of drug and disease or from obstinate complications.

Body becomes blue, icy-cold. Bacteria find a rich soil in the nearly lifeless blood stream and sepsis and typhoid state ensues. A lowered vital power from loss of fluids after drugging after other diseases in old people with venous congestions. States of collapse in cholera or typhoid. These are some of the conditions covered by the action of Carbo veg.

The patient may be almost lifeless, but the head is hot, coldness, breath cool, pulse imperceptible, oppressed and quickened respiration. Must have air, must be fanned hard, must have all the windows open. This is a typical state for Carbo veg. The patient faints easily is worn out and must have fresh air. Hemorrhage from any mucous surface. Very debilitated.

Patient seems to be too weak to hold out. Persons who have never fully recovered from the effects of some previous illness. Sense of weight, as in the head (occiput), eyes and eyelids, before the ears in the stomach and elsewhere in the body, putrid (septic) condition of all its affections, coupled with a burning sensation. General venous stasis, bluish skin, limbs cold.

State of collapse in cholera, typhoid or other grave diseases. When the patient is almost lifeless, cold body, breath cold, pulse imperceptible, respiration quickened. Must be fanned very hard, but head remains hot.

Hemorrhage, blood dark, oozing from shock after surgical operations, persistent for hours or days. Numbness of parts lain on. Burning, sense of weight or heavy aching in bones, ulcers etc. Weakness, flatulence, fetor or air hunger, are present with most of the complaints. Tremulous. Always weak, sick and exhausted, but those states may occur suddenly. Fainting fits. Thick acrid discharges.

Lack of reaction after some violent attack, violent shock, violent suffering. Never well since.

Cold, but wants air to be fanned or thirst for cold water. Blueness and decomposition. Septic conditions. Sensation of fullness. Venous stasis. Ulcerations, aphthous. General bruised soreness, old catarrhs. Lymphatic glands, are swollen, indurated or suppurating. Gangrene, humid, senile.

PAGE 365

Clinical

Acidity, Acne. Air hunger. Angina Pectoris. Asphyxiation. Aortitis. Aphonia. Asthenopia. Asthma. Breast, erysipelas. Blood loss. Breathing, labored. Bronchitis. Burns. Carbuncle. Catarrh. Chilblains. Cholera. Colds. Collapse. Constipation. Cough. Deafness. Debility. Diarrhea. Distention. Dysentery. Dyspepsia. Emphysema. Erysipelas. Belchings. Fainting. Feet, cold. Flatulence. Gangrene. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Hair, loss.

Headache. **Heart**, diseases. Influenza. Intermittents. Intertrigo. Irritation.

Laryngitis. Lungs, congested. Measles. Mumps. Nosebleeds. Esophagitis. Orchitis. Otorrhea. Pregnancy, disorders. Purpura. Scabies. Scurvy. Shiverings. Shock. Sleep, disorders. Starting. Stomach, disordered. Stomatitis. Trachea, dryness. Tympanites. Typhus. Ulcers. Yellow fever. Weakness.

Causations

Effects of alcohol, fish, especially if tainted, ice-water, vegetables, salt or salt meats. Disorder from high living and especially butter-eating. Carbon monoxide poisoning. Blood loss. Shock. Surgery.

Constitutions

It is suitable to atonic conditions where there is lack of reaction. The typical Carb-v, patient is fat, sluggish, lazy and has a tendency to chronicity of complaints. Complaints of old people. Persons who have never fully recovered from the effects of some previous illness. School girls and boys are sluggish, slow to learn, suffer from night terrors, will not sleep alone or go to bed in the dark. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon, Venus.

Modalities

Better from belchings, cool air from fanning, elevating feet. Worse from high living, rich food, decayed food, poultry, fat food, butter, coffee, milk, wine. Worse from warmth, depletions, cooling off exhausting diseases, worse from dissipation, overlifting, walking in open air, pressure of clothes. Worse from weather, extremes of temperature, cold night air, frosty, warm damp weather, humid, wind on head. Worse from suppressions, old age, reading aloud, singing, icy drinks.

Symptoms

MIND

Aversion to darkness. Fear of ghosts. Sudden loss of memory. Slow thinking. Indolent. Anxious. Irritable. Dejected. Unhappy. Indifference, hears everything without pleasure or pain. Sluggish, stupid, lazy. Easily frightened or startled.

Abdomen

Greatly distended, especially upper part, worse lying down., better passing wind. Flatulent colic, forcing the patient to bend double. Obstructed flatulence with complaints arising from. Pain as from lifting a weight. Colic from riding in a carriage, excessive discharge of fetid flatus. Abdomen feels as if hanging down, walks bent. Cannot bear tight clothing around waist and abdomen. Ailments from intestinal fistulae. The smallest portion of food worse the sufferings in abdomen. Epigastric region very tender.

Back

Severe pain in small of back with a sensation of a plug, unable to sit down, had to put a pillow under it when lying. Burning behind shoulder.

Breasts

Lumps in breasts with indurations of axillary glands. Breasts, hard, swollen with impending abscess. Prostration after nursing.

Chest

Heavy sore or weak chest, on awakening. Burning in chest with hemoptysis. Brown yellow spots on chest. Sore ribs.

Ears

Deafness or otorrhea, following exanthemata. Ears dry. Something heavy seems to lie before the ears. Deficient or badly smelling yellow wax. Mumps with metastases.

Eyes

As of heavy weight on eyes. Hemorrhages from eyes with congestion to head. Vision of *floating black spots*. Burning in eyes. Muscles of *eyes painful* when looking up. Pupils do not react to light. Asthenopia.

Face

Face blue, cold with cold sweat. Puffy, cyanotic. pale, hippocratic, pinched. (Cupr., Op.) Mottled cheeks and red nose. Twitching upper lip, Brown or black looking, cracked lips. Great paleness of face.

Female

Menses too early and too copious menses, pale blood. During menstruation, burning in hands and soles. Menorrhagia, burning across sacrum, passive flow. Leucorrhea, thick, greenish, milky, causing itching and burning, worse before menses. Feels best when she has a free leucorrhea. Sore, hot, itching, swollen, vulva. Vulva swollen, aphthae. Varicose veins on pudendum and vulva with burning, bluish ulcers. Vaginal fistula, burning pains.

Food

Aversion o milk which causes flatulence, meat and fat things. Aversion to most digestible and the best kind of food. Desire for salty, sour things or sweet things, coffee. Worse from brandy.

Head

Cold sweat on forehead. Head hot with cold limbs. Takes cold in head easily. Dull, compressive, heavy. Headaches, worse occiput, worse overheating, lying or pressure of hat, over-indulgence. Pimples on forehead and face. Hair, sore, falls off easily in handfuls after severe illness after childbirth. Scalp itches when warm in bed. Hat pressed upon head like a heavy weight.

Heart

Continuous anxious palpitation, worse eating, sitting. Pulse, thread like, weak and small intermittent. Burning around the heart. Pulsation throughout the body.

Kidneys

Albumin, protein in the urine. Nephritis, septic or from alcohol. Urine, copious of clear yellow color or thick and whitish, diabetes. Bedwetting, at night.

Urine, suppressed in cholera and retained from standing on the cold pavements.

PAGE 366

Limbs

Heavy, stiff, feel paralyzed, limbs, go to sleep, want of muscular energy, joints weak. Numbness, when lying on limbs. Paralytic weakness of the wrists and of the fingers, when seizing anything. Burning pain in bones and limbs. Arms weary when writing. Pain in shins. Cramp in soles. Feet numb and sweaty. Cold from knees down. Senile gangrene of fingers and toes with fiery burning vesicles, oozing bloody water. Foul foot sweat, worse walking. Toes red, swollen.

Liver

Pain in liver. Jaundice from over eating or eating too rich food.

Lungs

Breathing, laborious, quick and short, worse walking. Wants to take a deep breath. Breath cold, must be fanned. Cough with itching in larynx, spasmodic with gagging and vomiting of mucus. Cough with burning in chest, worse in evening in open air after eating and talking. Spasmodic cough, bluish face offensive expectoration, neglected pneumonia. Whooping cough, especially in beginning with bluish face and its complications. Occasional spells of long coughing attacks. Hoarseness, worse evenings, talking, evening oppression of breathing, sore and raw chest. Roughness in larynx with deep rough voice. Asthma in aged with blue skin. Wheezing and rattling of mucus in chest. Expectoration with retching. Expectoration is very thick, sticky, yellow and profuse. Hemorrhage from lungs. Destructive lung diseases. Cheyne-Stokes breathing in organic heart disease.

Male

Discharge of prostatic fluid, while straining at stool. Itching and moisture at thigh near scrotum. Seminal discharge too soon during sex, followed by roaring in head. Swelling of testes from metastasis of mumps.

Mouth

Breath cold. Tongue, cold, black, swollen, covered with white yellow-brown mucus. Aphthae, bluish, black ulcers with burning. Loose teeth.

Teeth pain while eating hot or cold things. Teeth very sensitive when chewing. Scorbutic gums. Blood oozes from gums when cleaning teeth. Pyorrhea. Taste bitter, sour. Bad smell from. Increases saliva. Gums retracted and bleed easily, painful while chewing. Gums black. Blood oozing from gums when cleaning teeth. Pyorrhea.

Nose

Nosebleed in daily attacks with pale face. Bleeding after straining with pale face, tip of nose red and scabby, itching around nostrils. Varicose veins on nose. Eruption in corner of nose. Descending colds. Nose cold, hay asthma. Coryza with cough, especially in moist, warm weather. Sneezing from irritation in larynx, worse blowing nose. Ineffectual effort to sneeze.

Rectum

Flatus hot, moist offensive. Itching, gnawing and burning in rectum and anus. Acrid, corrosive moisture from rectum. Moisture on perineum. A musty, glutinous moisture exudes. Soreness, itching, moisture of perineum at night. Discharge of blood from rectum. Burning at anus, burning Varicose veins. (Mur-ac.) Painful diarrhea of old people. Frequent involuntary cadaverous, smelling stools, followed by burning. Excoriation of anus. Bluish, white, burning hemorrhoids, pain after stools. Stools, putrid ineffectual urging, even soft passed with difficulty. Feces escape with flatus.

Skin

Wounds heal and break out again. Blue, cold and bruised. Marbled with venous over distention. Burning in various places. Fine moist rash with burning. Itching, worse on evening, when warm in bed. Moist skin, hot perspiration, senile gangrene beginning in toes, bed sores, bleed easily. Falling out of hair from a general weakened condition. Indolent ulcers, burning pain. Ichorous offensive discharge. Tendency to gangrene of the margins. Senile gangrene beginning in toes. Bedsores, bleed easily. Purpura.

Ulcers, foul, burning and bleeding. Varicose ulcers, carbuncles. (Ars., Anthr.) Ulcers, varicose, easily bleeding, pus smelling like Asafetida, heal and break out again. Varicose veins during pregnancy.

Sleep

Awakes often from cold limbs especially cold knees. Unrefreshing. Comatose sleep with rattling in throat. Frequent yawning and stretching which seems to better. Horror during sleep.

Stomach

Digestion slow, food putrefies before it digests. The simplest food distresses. Belchings after eating and drinking, temporary relief from belching. Belchings, heaviness, fullness and sleepiness, tense from flatulence with pain, worse lying down. Rancid, sour or putrid belchings. Waterbrash, asthmatic breathing from flatulence. Loathes even the thought of food.

Nausea in the morning. Burning in stomach extending to back along spine with coldness. Contractive pains extending to chest with distention of abdomen. Faint empty feeling in stomach, not relieved by eating. Crampy pains forcing patient to bend double. Distress comes on a half-hour after eating. Sensitiveness of epigastric region. Stomach pain of nursing women. Epigastric region is very sensitive. Vomiting of blood, ulcers, cancer.

Temperature

Alternate chill and heat. Chill begins in forearm. Burning in various places. Icy coldness, unilateral of tongue, knees, legs, foot, at night. Coldness with thirst. Warm head and cold limbs. Internal burning heat, at heart, chest with cold icy skin and cold sweat. Sweats easily, on eating. Sweat sour, cold worse coughing, on face. Yellow fever. Hectic fever, exhausting sweats.

Throat

Sensation as if closed. Aphthous, sore. Hawking of bloody black mucus. Painful on swallowing food.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea and tinnitus.

Comments

It is suited to conditions where there is lack of reaction (like Opium) to low states of the vital powers, where the venous system is engorged, debility of greater intensity than Carbo an. to children after exhausting diseases to old people. Leading symptoms are: Numbness of limbs. Burning pains (as also Carb-an. both the products of a burning process). Great debility as soon as he makes the least effort.

Guernsey considers Carb-v. especially suited to cachectic individuals whose vital powers have become weakened. In cases where disease seems to have been engrafted on the system by reason of the depressing influence of some prior derangement.

Another form of debility is that following childbirth. causing falling out of hair. Among other effects of Carbo v. are: Aversion to darkness. Fear of ghosts. Excessive accumulation of gas in stomach and intestines. "Stomach feels full and tense from flatulence. Great pain in stomach on account of flatulence, worse especially on lying down."

Great desire for air, must be fanned, wants to be fanned hard. Worse from warmth: on the other hand it has cough worse entering cold air from a warm room. Coldness is characteristic: cold breath (as in cholera), cold knees, cold, but wants to be fanned. The mental state of Carb-v. is one of torpor and indolence, which distinguishes it from Ars. in many cases, slow thinking, worse in morning on waking. Indifference. There is also peevishness, easily angered.

Vertigo from stomach with fainting, especially at meals. Lividity is a common indication, mottled skin round ulcers indolent gangrene, varicose veins of arms, legs, vulva. Hippocratic countenance, cold breath. Collapse with cold knees. Dull headache in occiput with confusion of mind, proceeding from occiput to forehead, dull, heavy aching over eyes in warm room, buzzing in ears, very sensitive to pressure of hat.

PAGE 368

The congestive symptoms of Carb-v. are those of poisoning by carbonic acid, pulse thready, face pale, covered with cold sweat, desire to be fanned, anxiety without restlessness, Dyspnea. Hemorrhages are frequent. Nosebleeds or hemorrhage from throat, in dysentery from the bowels, menorrhagia and metrorrhagia with burning pains across sacrum and spine, hemorrhage from the lungs, Dyspnea from chronic aortitis.

It corresponds to fever of many types: typhoid intermittent, yellow fever, hectic and cholera. In intermittents of long standing where quinine has been abused, thirst only during chill, feet ice-cold up to knees, heat in burning flushes, sweat sour or offensive, weak, mind befogged.

A. H. Birdsall has recorded a typical case of Carb-v. intermittent. A man, 36, had fever eight months, partially suppressed by Arsenic and Quinine. Type, tertian. Headache for one or two hours before chill. Chill always from 9 to 10 a.m. , beginning in feet and hands, spreading over body, nails very blue. Thirst with chill. Cold stage lasts two to three hours, followed immediately by hot stage, much heat in head and face, which is flushed red, thirstlessness. Sweating stage short, sweat sour. Apyrexia: Sweats easily, especially from least warmth, awakens in morning always with slight sour-smelling sweat. Weak, dispirited, flatulent. A single dose of Carb-v. cured. There were only three more attacks, each of diminished intensity.

There is catarrh from warm, moist atmosphere. The cough of Carb-v. is worse on entering cold air from a warm room. Hoarseness from damp air worse morning or evening. Cough caused by a sensation as if sulphur fumes were in larynx. There is leucorrhoea, greenish yellow, worse in morning. The leucorrhoea excoriates. Many symptoms occur during menses: headache, itching burning soreness and smarting at vulva and anus, hemorrhoids.

The menstrual discharge is corrosive and has a strong pungent odor. Premature and profuse. Preceded and followed by leucorrhoea. Perineum moist, raw, oozing. Carbo-v. has weak digestion with enormous production of flatulence, better by eructation. Flatulence accompanies many other complaints, as asthma and heart disorders. Heaviness, full

feeling and burning. Aversion to fat to meat to milk, which causes flatulence. Desire for coffee (which does not relieve), for acids, for sweet and salt things.

Burning itching on skin, frozen limbs, chilblains, excoriations between toes. Tinea capitis or scald-head. Scalp very sensitive, feels as if bruised. Whooping cough with pain at base of brain. Excessive gagging cough in the morning, compelling him to vomit everything, immediately after breakfast. Dros. is complementary to Carbo v. in this. Bedwetting, which is worse in morning after the first sleep.

Compare

(1) Raph. in flatulence. Caust., Lach., Eup-per., Phos. and Rumex in hoarseness, Rumex is worse 4 a.m. and 11 p.m. Caust. worse in morning from dry cold. Carb-v. worse evening from damp evening air.

(2) Camph., China in hemorrhages intermittents, hectic disorders of alcoholics, Ip. in hemorrhages and intermittents, Meny. in intermittents with coldness of legs.

(3) Op., Sulph. and Psor. in deficient reaction.

(4) Sul-ac. in dyspepsia of alcoholics. Carb-v. has more putridity, Sul-ac. more sourness.

(5) Phos. in easily bleeding ulcers, Puls., bad effect from fat food and pastry, Sulph. in acrid-smelling menses, erysipelas of breasts, Ars. and Bellis in effects of ice-cream and ice-water in hot weather.

(6) Nux-v. in dyspepsia, easily angered, effects of debauchery. Nux-v. is thin, spare, yellow, wiry, Carb-v sluggish, stout, lazy.

(7) Sec. in hemorrhages, cold breath, coldness worse by warmth. Calc., Carb-an. and Stram. in aversion to darkness.

(8) Lach. in weak digestion. Lach. craves milk, Carb-v. has aversion to it. Intolerance of clothing round waist intermittent fever, flashes of burning heat without thirst.

(9) Sep. in bearing-down in rectum and vagina. Carb-v. has strong odor of menses which Sep. has not.

(10) Rhus-t. in strains in typhus, Colch. in cholera, cold breath, prostration. Cupr.

(11) Carboneum - Spasms commencing in tongue, down trachea and limbs. Tingling sensation.

(12) Lyc., Ars., Chin., Carb-v. contains potash.

PAGE 369

Relations

Antidoted by: Ars., Ambra, Camph., Coff., Lach., Nit-s-d., Ferr. (Teste). It antidotes:

Effects of putrid meats of fish, rancid fats, salt or salt meats, Chin., Lach., Merc.

Complementary: Chin., Dros., Kali-c. - stitches in heart.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carbolicum acidum

(carbolicum acidum)

Pharmacy

Carb-ac. Carbolicum acidum. Phenolum. Carbolic Acid. Phenol. Monoxy Benzine.

Phenic Acid. Phenyl Alcohol. Solution in rectified spirit. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Carbolic acid like the Carbons is a powerful anti-septic and its use as such in surgery has led incidentally to the poisoning of both patients and surgeons. These experiences have provided a number of the symptoms indicating its medicinal use.

R. K. Ghosh finds it admirable in cases of cholera where Verat. seems indicated and fails. There is intolerance of warm room, but also sensitiveness to cold air which worse many symptoms.

Dr. Proctor has recorded a brilliant cure of a double basal pneumonia with drop doses of the B. P. solution after failure of more commonly used remedies. Nervous dyspepsia of intensely painful character has frequently been cured by it.

K. Ghosh has reported great improvement in a case of diabetes when the remedy was given for something else.

Proell has recorded his own case of idiopathic erysipelas affecting the back of the right hand, first three fingers and arm with violet-colored swelling and roughness. Rhus-t. removed the fever, but did nothing to stop the erysipelas. This Carb-ac. 30c did promptly.

Planets: Moon, Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Carbolic Acid is a languid, painless, foul and destructive remedy. prostration is very marked, even paralytic with loss of sensation and motion. Discharges are foul, burning. Acts primarily on the central nervous system. It affects the mucous membranes, heart, blood and respiration.

Produces mental and bodily languor, disinclination to study with headache like a band. Stupor, paralysis of sensation and motion, feeble pulse and depressed breathing, death due to paralysis of respiratory centers. Increased olfactory sensibility. Very marked acuteness of smell is a strong guiding symptom.

Allergic reactions to bee stings, (Apis). Stomach symptoms are also important. Pains are terrible, come and go suddenly. Physical exertion brings on abscess somewhere. Putrid discharges. (Bapt.) Scarlet fever with marked tendency to destruction of tissue internally and fetid odor. Spasmodic coughs. Arthritis.

Terrible pains coming and going suddenly. Acuteness of smell is a strong guiding symptom. Pricking, burning sensation. Malignant and septic conditions. Physical exertion brings on abscess somewhere. In cholera when Verat. is indicated but fails. Collapse. Bloody discharges. Trembling with an uncertain, staggering walk.

Clinical

Acne. Bee stings. Burns. Carbuncles. Cholera. Colds. Constipation. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dyspepsia, Eczema. Belchings. Erysipelas. Flatulence. Gangrene. Hydrocephalus. Influenza. Intermittent fever. Irritation. Leprosy. Meningitis. Neuralgias. Pneumonia. Psoriasis. Pityriasis versicolor. Scarletina. Small-pox, Smell, disordered. Stomach disorders. Toothache. Ulcers. Uremia. Uterus, displacements. Vomiting.

Modalities

Worse from jar, reading, pregnancy, combing hair.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental and bodily languor, disinclination to study or to do any physical work. Unfit for study, as reading worse all symptoms.

Abdomen

Flatulence.

Back

Aching between scapula.

Eyes

Severe orbital neuralgia over right eye.

Face

Dusky face. Pale about nose and mouth.

Female

Discharges always offensive. (Nit-ac., Nux-v., Sep.) Pustules about vulva containing bloody pus. Severe backache across loins with dragging down thighs, uterine displacement. Pain in left ovary, worse walking in open air. Erosions of cervix, fetid, acrid discharge. Leucorrhea, thick, causing itching. Leucorrhea in children. (Cann-s., Merc., Puls., Sep.) Puerperal fever with offensive discharge. Irritating leucorrhea, causing itching and burning. (Kreos.)

Food

Appetite lost. Desire for stimulants and tobacco.

Head

Disinclined to mental work. Tight feeling as if compressed by a rubber band better green tea and smoking. (Gels., Mahonia). Orbital neuralgia over right eye. Headache, better by green tea, while smoking. Headaches appearing at the time of menses. As of a hot ball in forehead. Scalp tender.

Heart

Thready pulse.

Kidneys

Irritable bladder in old men with frequent urination at night or probably prostatic nature. Urine, scanty, green or dark, almost black. Frequent urination at night in old men.

Diabetes. Albuminuria.

Limbs

Cramps in fore part of leg, close to tibia during walking. Gnawing pains in shin bones.

Arthritis.

Mouth

Intensely foul breath with constipation. Burning in mouth to stomach.

Nose

Smell very acute. Putrid discharge. Ozaena with fetor and ulceration. Influenza and resulting debility.

Rectum

Constipation with retraction of abdomen. Shreddy stools. Passes mucus from anus while urinating. Diarrhea, rice water, fetid. Constipation with very offensive breath. Bloody like scrapings of intestines. Great tenesmus. Diarrhea, stools thin, black, putrid.

Skin

Burning, itching vesicles and pustules. Burns tend to ulcerate. Erysipelas. Bloody vesicles or pustules.

Sleep

Very sleepy.

Stomach

Fermentative dyspepsia with bad taste and breath. Constant belching, nausea, vomiting, dark olive green. Heat rises up esophagus. Flatulent distention of stomach and abdomen. Painful flatulence often marked in one part of the bowel. Nausea and vomiting during

pregnancy, sea sickness, cancer, dark, olive green. **Heart**burn. Sore stomach.

Fermentative dyspepsia with bad breath and taste.

Temperature

Profuse cold sweat.

Throat

Glazed. Ulcerated patches on inside of lips and cheeks. Burning in mouth to stomach. Fauces red and covered with exudation. Uvula whitened and shriveled. Putrid discharge. Almost impossible to swallow. Diphtheria, fetid breath, regurgitation on swallowing liquids, but little pain. (Bapt.) Face dusky red, white about mouth and nose. Rapid sinking of vital forces.

Comments

The pains of carbolic acid come suddenly. They are burning are pricking, sticking. The urine is very dark, black or black olive-green, grass or olive-green. There is numbness and twitching. Putrid discharges are a marked indication.

PAGE 371

The skin is inflamed and other symptoms appear with burning, tingling, itching and numbness.

Gangrene has been caused by the application 2 to 5 per cent. solutions. There is profound prostration and fatigue, convulsions, collapse, cold, clammy sweat. Constant yawning. Many poisoning cases show pneumonia, single or double, affecting the bases principally.

It was prescribed by Dr. Streintz. Fahnestock reports a case of poisoning observed by himself from inhaling the fumes. The patient, a woman, feeling ill, ran across the street to a neighbor's. Before reaching the house she fell prostrate, pale, gasping for breath. When taken in, she had to be propped up in order to breathe, trembled all over, wanted her hands held, "pricking like needles," all over body, unable to raise right arm. Cold hands and feet. Wanted a drink of water every few minutes, nausea but no vomiting, pain in lumbar region. Symptoms lasted four hours.

It has been used with success in the vomiting of alcoholics of pregnant women with violent frontal headache. Great flatulent distention of the abdomen with belching of wind and desire for stimulants indicates the drug.

Palpitations of the heart at night has been cured by it. It has relieved cases of cancer of the stomach and has apparently cured epithelioma of the cheek and nose with hemorrhages (Allen).

Deschere has found Carb-ac. 30c of great service in uterine displacements with or without discharges but these, if present, are always offensive. The symptoms first relieved are the agonizing backache across the loins with a dragging sensation down the buttocks into the thighs. Cooper regards it as specific in influenza in the 3x for the attack and 30c for resulting debility.

Compare

- (1) Apis, Gels. Merc. and Sulph.
- (2) In band-like headache, Ars., Carb-v., Chin. and Kreos.
- (3) in burns, ulcers, unhealthy offensive discharges, Pic-ac.
- (4) Ant-t. and Vario. in Small-pox.
- (5) Chrysarobin, locally in ringworm of the scalp, 5-10 per cent. in glycerine and alcohol. Equal parts.
- (6) Ars., Kreos., Carbo, Guano. - Violent headache as from a band around head. Itching of nostrils, back, thighs, genitals.
- (6) Symptoms like hay fever, All-c, Ars.

Relations

Antidote: alcohol, Vinegar, Chalk, Iodine. Glauber's Salt in watery solution.

Incompatible: Glycerine and vegetable oils. In burns from carbolic acid, Elias Price found milk give immediate relief. He suggests copious draft of milk in poisoning cases.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carboneum tetramuriaticum

Pharmacy

Carbon tetrachloride. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Carbon tetrachloride as a remedy for Hookworms, according to Dr. Lambert, Suva, Fiji who employed it in 50,000 cases.

W. G. Smillie and S. B. Pessoa of Sao Paulo, Brazil, also have found carbon tetrachloride to be extremely efficient in removing hookworms. A small doses given to adults has been proved to remove 95 per cent of all the hookworms harbored. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Carbon tetrachloride is a worm and parasite remedy of great potency. It has shown itself to be the best vermifuge for treatment of hookworm in a country where this disease predominates. It gives little discomfort to the patient is palatable, required no preparation of the patient and when pure is apparently not toxic in homeopathic doses, all of which features are of advantage in a popular campaign.

Clinical

Hookworms. Parasites.

SOURCES

Boericke.

PAGE 372

Carboneum

(lamp-black)

Pharmacy

Carbn. Carboneum. Lamp-black. Amorphous Carbon obtained from the chimney of a coal-oil lamp. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

This substance was proved by Dr. Burt in the 1x trituration. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Carboneum produced sore-throat, great craving for acids and a peculiar convulsive attack described as follows: Spasms, commencing on the tongue, passing down the trachea to the lungs which prevented him from breathing for about two moments, then gradually left and went to stomach, arms, hands and legs.

It took four persons to hold him, two at his hands and two at his feet. Spasms both tonic and clonic. Lasted two hours then gradually ceased. The hands had no feeling in them, they were closed and could not be opened.

Wrists perfectly pulseless, hands shriveled and cold. At 2 p.m. the spasms came on very suddenly the same as the first time but not so violent. They did not affect the lungs this time but were much harder in the stomach. Lasted three hours then gradually ceased. He seemed at the point of death. The spasms left him so weak that he could not lift his hand to his head nor sit up.

Clinical

Convulsions. Sore throats. Tetanus. Tongue, spasm.

Compare

(1) Carb-an., Carb-v., Carb-h., Carb-o., Nux-v., Aeth., Oena.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carboneum hydrogenisatum

(carburetted hydrogen)

Pharmacy

Carbn-h. Carboneum hydrogenisatum. Carburetted Hydrogen. Ethene. Olefiant gas. Solution in alcohol. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

This carbon gas, which was experimented with by Sir Humphrey Davy, produces a condition almost resembling a stroke attack. It was a popular custom to take children suffering from whooping cough to breathe the air at a gas-works.

A case has been recorded in which an accidental escape of gas in a child's bedroom affected a prompt cure of its whooping cough. Illuminating gas is a complex gas, carburetted hydrogen being the leading ingredient. **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Homeopathic

Stupor, comatose, surface cold and completely insensible. Spasm as in lock-jaw. Arms flexed at elbows. Spasm as in lock-jaw. Trismus. Involuntary stools and urine.

Many eye symptoms were noted: steady and extreme oscillation of the eyeballs. **Eyes** distorted. Lids half closed. Dark bodies moving before eyes. Oscillation of eyeballs. Pupils insensible to light.

Clinical

Eyes, convulsions. Strokes. Tetanus. Whooping cough.

Modalities

Better by open air, (vertigo, convulsions).

Symptoms

MIND

Stupefaction. Extraordinary sensation of contentment. All thoughts appear in a moment as if seen in an inner mirror.

Back

Violent spasm in the extensors of the back.

Eyes

Eyes distorted, half closed. Eyeballs oscillate steadily, synchronously with breathing. Dark bodies moving before eyes.

Face

Staring look. Face turgid. Cheeks flap. Some degree of trismus, interrupted by yawning.

Head

Excruciating pain in forehead and between eyes. Pressure in brain.

Heart

Beating of the heart scarcely perceptible. **Pulse strong**, rapid, regular, or small and extremely weak.

Limbs

Spasmodic stitching and trembling of limbs, felt paralyzed.

PAGE 373

Lungs

Voice feeble and indistinct. Paroxysms of cough. Dyspnea. Violent tearing pains in thorax.

Rectum

Involuntary passage of stool and urine. Stools rice-water, thin feces mixed with dark blood and mucus.

Skin

Skin icy cold. Sweating copiously, sweat smells of gas.

Sleep

Sleep prolonged and very deep, interrupted by cramps in jaws and toes.

Stomach

Violent cramps in stomach. Nausea and vomiting.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse going into open air. Vertigo with nausea, loss of memory and sensation.

Compare

(1) Chloroform, Ether, Amyl-n., Carboneum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carboneum oxygenisatum

Pharmacy

Carbn-o. Carboneum oxygenisatum. Carbonous Oxide. Solution in water. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

The effects of Carb-o. have been noted in persons poisoned by the gas. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The Carboneum oxygenisatum produces a state like intoxication. The person is confused, stupid. There is loss of consciousness. Anesthesia, but the slightest touch with a hot iron recalls sensibility. Convulsions and cramps. Great sleepiness lasting for several days interrupted by cramps in cheeks and toes. Great coldness of surface, hands icy cold.

Clinical

Coma. Cramps. Headache. Herpes zoster. Paralysis. Pemphigus. Sciatica. Trismus.

Modalities

Marked improvement of symptoms, especially of chest in open air.

Compare

(1) Carb-h.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carboneum sulphuratum

(bisulphide of carbon)

Pharmacy

Carbn-s. Carboneum sulphuratum. Carbon Bisulphide. Alcohol Sulphuris. Alcohol Lampadii. Solution in rectified spirit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency. Locally in facial neuralgia and sciatica.

History

Carbn-s. combines many characters of its two elements. It was first brought into notice by its effects on workers in rubber works. This remedy has a deep and disorganizing action and an immense range of action and symptomatology.

In the Medical Argus, H. H. Crippen has collected from several sources instances of intoxication of workers with Carbn-s. The action on vision was very marked in many cases. Myopia, asthenopia, achromatopsia, dyschromatopsia, cloudiness and atrophy of optic disc, central scotoma for light and colors, retinal congestion, arteries and veins tortuous, veins are distended, arteries contracted, optic discs pale. Everything seemed in a fog, as if a spider's web over objects, green or red.

One patient had complete right side hemiplegia, following sudden loss of consciousness, blindness of right eye and great impairment of vision of left. Loss of memory, especially for words, was a very frequent symptom. Delusions were common: "Heard voices and believed he had committed a robbery," "sensation of a hole close by into which he was in danger of falling."

Homeopathic

Carbn-s. is very useful in patients broken down by abuse of alcohol. Lack of vital heat. Sensitive patients worse cold, wasted muscles and skin and mucous membranes anesthetic.

Chronic rheumatism, sensitive and cold. Diarrhea every four to six weeks. Paralysis with intense congestion of nerve centers. Tabes. Sensory difficulties in limbs.

PAGE 374

Special affinity for eyes. Chronic lead poisoning. Diminished sensibility of arms, hands and feet. Peripheral neuritis. Impotence and sciatica come within the therapeutic sphere of this remedy.

Clinical

Acne. Amblyopia. Anemia. Burns. Coal gas. Clergyman's sore throat. Glandular

swellings. Goiter. Gout. **Heart**burn. Hemiplegia. Hernia. Herpes. Impetigo. Liver disorders. Memory, lost. Meniere's disease. Muscular atrophy. Noises in the head. Rheumatism. Scabies. Scalds. Sciatica. Spinal sclerosis. Strokes. Tetanus.

Causations

Ill effects of coal gas.

Constitutions

Broken-down, weak constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better in open air. Worse after breakfast, bathing. Worse from slightest motion from walking. Worse at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, anxious intolerant, stupor. Sluggishness of mind. Hallucination of sight and hearing. Changeable mood. Dementia alternating with excitement.

Abdomen

Pain with wandering swellings as from flatus. Distention with soreness and rumbling.

Ears

Hearing impaired. Buzzing and singing noises like an eolian harp. Tinnitus aurium. Meniere's disease.

Eyes

Cloudiness and atrophy of optic disc. Optic neuritis advancing toward atrophy. Myopia. *Color-blindness, red and green, not for white.* Asthenopia and dis-chromotopsia. Loss of vision, progressive with central scotoma. Central scotoma for light and for red and green not for white. **Arteries and veins congested. Retinal congestion**, optic disc pale. Everything seems in a fog. Vision greatly impaired. Color-blindness.

Head

Headache and dizziness. Aches as from a tight cap. Ears feel obstructed. Noises in head. Ulceration of the lips, anesthesia of mouth and tongue.

Limbs

Herpes on dorsal surface of hands. Sore, bruised limbs, anesthesia of arms and hands. Cramps in limbs.

Lighting-like pains with cramps. Fingers swollen insensible, rigid, stiff. Gait unsteady tottering, worse in dark. Feet insensible. Sciatica. Flying pains, returning regularly for a long time. Pain in lower limbs with cramps and formications. Neuritis.

Male

Desire lost, parts atrophied. Frequent profuse emissions.

Skin

Anesthesia, burning, itching, ulcers, small wounds fester. Useful to restrain the growth of cancer. Furunculosis. Chronic skin diseases with much itching.

Sleep

Deep morning sleep with anxious, vexatious dreams.

Comments

Here is an acute case: A girl, aged 15, employed in vulcanizing works, was exposed to the fumes one whole day. Before this, she had from the fumes, frontal pains and heaviness of the head. After this, the pains became more violent and were accompanied by painful contraction of masseters, then by stiffness of neck and vertebral column, finally of legs and arms.

The contracture was generalized, but nowhere complete, though the jaws could not be separated. Ulcerative stomatitis ensued and tartar accumulated on the teeth.

Among the chronic effects are: Digestive disorders of extreme severity. Tremor, giddiness, ringing in the ears with poor hearing inability to sleep, muscular weakness, more or less ataxia, strong increase of mechanical muscular irritability, disturbance of sight and sensibility. Incontinence of urine, impotence.

E. Case has cured with Carb-s. 30c in a slender, nervous woman, the following symptoms: "Sensation, as of a weight between the scapulae, compelling her to bend forward. Throbbing in the dorsal spine as if a heart were beating there. Constipation with ineffectual urging to stool. hemorrhage of bright blood from rectum after stool. Itching of anus after stool, also in the night. Feet swollen, hot and throbbing in the evening."

Carb-s. has the flatulency of Carb-v. and the abdominal soreness of Sulphur.

PAGE 375

Carb-s. produces eruptions of herpes and impetigo, discharges excoriating and producing violent itching. It corresponds to the herpetic diathesis.

The pains are burning, tearing, jerking and stitching and are apt to return at regular intervals for a long time. Pains come and go quickly. The periodicity shows itself, as in diarrhea, which comes every six weeks.

Sensitive to warm, damp weather. The worse from warmth, common to Carb-v. and Sulph. shows itself in "Toothache brought on by warm food."

A feeling of vibration and trembling in whole body, particularly in hands. Vision better in evening in twilight after eating. Sleep is restless with tossing in bed. Anesthesia of skin and mucous membranes.

Compare

(1) Kali xantate - Similar in action. Acts on cortical substance, loss of memory, marked blood degeneration, impotence and senility.

(2) Tuberculinum, Radium, Carbo-v., Sulph., Caust., Salicyl. ac., Chin.

(3) In eye symptoms, vision - Benz-d-n.

(4) Thyr. - in progressive diminution of sight with central scotoma.

(5) Caust., Chin., and Nat-sal. in meniere's disease, Carb-v. in flatulence.

(6) Sulph., Lyc. - sensitiveness of abdomen.

(7) Anac. - hears voices.

(8) Cann-i. - opening and shutting sensation in head.

(9) Kali-bi., Sil.

(10) Sulph. - hair sensation in throat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Carcinosinum

(cancer nosode)

Pharmacy

Carc. Carcinosin Foubister. Carcinosin Burnett. Carcinosinum. The nosode of Cancer. Carcinosin was originally made from the discharge of a breast cancer. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth and 200c potency.

History

A nosode prepared from breast cancer by Foubister. It is claimed the Carcinosin acts favorably and modifies all cases in which either a history of cancer can be elicited or symptoms of the disease itself exist.

This is one principal nosodes of cancer and is also one of Foubister's preparations. Clarke used it more frequently than any other as a miasmatic remedy. Burnett, who also had a number of different cancer preparations and followed his instincts largely in their use and selection. Carc. can be used as an intercurrent remedy.

Burnett's used it in treating depraved inherited conditions in children, such as infantile self-abuse with good effects, which Clarke has confirmed. Clarke had met with a suicidal tendency in several cancer patients. So that the cancer nosodes may be appropriate in mental cases, especially where the heredity points that way.

Homeopathic

Carc. is indicated in constantly changing symptoms and states. Contradictory and alternating states. At night the patient is wide awake with chronic insomnia. Allergy to foods, and chemicals. Multiple allergies and chronic fatigue. Pernicious anemia or family history. Sea-bathing aggravates. Aversion to bathing or washing. Blood, transfusion, ailments from. Brittle bones.

Cancerous affections, hereditary, breast cancer. Cancer of the breast glands with great pain. Induration of the uterus and cervix. Cancerous cachexia, emaciation. Emaciation from cancer or progressive muscular disease. Hodgkin's disease, lymphogranulomatosis.

Childhood diseases too severe, absent or too late. Child's development is arrested. Dwarfishness. Malformations, mongolism. Diabetes insipidus. Diabetes mellitus, hereditary.

Offensive discharges, hemorrhages and pain. Discharges, acrid, thick. Indigestion, accumulation of gas in stomach and bowels, rheumatism. Physical exertion, aggravates or ameliorates.

Good health before the paroxysms. Glands are enlarged, tubercular, open. Hemophilia. Hemorrhages from orifices of the body. Thalassemia. Tendency to inflammation. Inflammation of joints, rheumatoid arthritis.

PAGE 376

Mononucleosis, never well since. Pneumonia, never well since. Osteitis, chronic osteomyelitis. Brittle bones, (Calc-p.) Pains, constricting, throbbing internally. Annual periodicity. Polyps. Sycosis. Syphilis. Trembling in morning on waking.

Weariness and fatigue, excessive. Tuberculosis, prophylaxis, hereditary. Glands enlarged, tubercular, open. Obesity. Hot flashes of menopause with perspiration. Varicose veins. Veins are prominent all over body.

Obesity. Pains, constricting, throbbing internally. Annual periodicity. Trembling in morning on waking. Vaccinations, ill effects from.

History of cancer in family. Cancers. Tumors, benign, cystic, fibroids. Keloids. Lipoma. Polyps. Symptoms on one side or alternating sides.

Clinical

AIDS. Anticipation. Asthma. Attention deficit syndrome. Autism. Cancer. Cirrhosis. Diabetes. Emaciation. Fright. Grief. Hepatitis. Hernia. Hormonal imbalance. Hyperactivity. Immune deficiency. Insomnia. Mastitis. Melancholia. Moles. Mongolism. Mononucleosis. Nightmares. Night-watching. Obsessive-compulsive disorder. Ovarian cysts. Pneumonia. Rheumatoid arthritis. Sinusitis. Spondylitis. Tuberculosis. Vaccination, effects. Worms.

Causations

Family history of cancer. Loss of sleep. Night-watching. Nursing of loved ones. Overwork or exertion. Shocks, emotional. Anticipation. Grief. Sexual abuse, victims. Vaccinations. Ailments from windy weather.

Constitutions

Cancer miasm. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon, Mars.

Modalities

Open air amel. Air of seashore, agg. or amel. Full moon, agg. or amel. New moon agg. or amel. Weather, extremes agg. During the thunderstorms ameliorates in general. Storms, approach of agg. or amel. Worse from warm room.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety of what might happen. Passionate people who over-extend themselves. Sympathetic. Desire for travel.

History of emotional suppression and deep guilty feelings, (Staph.) Desires dancing and music. Fears about health. Fear of getting cancer. Fears of failure. Fears of exams, heights, thunderstorms, crowds. Loves the excitement of thunderstorms.

Difficult concentration. Autism. Mental retardation. Hyperactivity. Attention deficit syndrome. Aversion to reprimand or contradiction. Fastidious. Obsessive-compulsive disorder.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Inguinal, hernia in children. Chronic, ulcerative colitis. Burning pains like fire in the ascending colon. Constrictive pain, bending amel. Cramping pain, bending, double, amel. Pains, worse from 4 to 6 p.m. Pains, better pressure and bending forward, hot drinks. Right iliac region, painful.

Back

Spondylitis. Eczema. Pustules. Formication. Itching, thoracic region, between scapula, while undressing. Pain, right side of neck on turning head. Pain, right lumbar region. Twitching of muscles.

Breasts

Violent tension in breasts, before menses. Swelling and tenderness before menses. Induration. Mastitis, chronic. Breasts, changes shape. Breast cancer, especially with a family history of cancer. Nodules. Retraction of nipples. Discharge from nipple like bloody water.

Chest

Swelling of axillary glands. Oppression of the chest. Constriction. Acne. Eczema on sternum. Oppression of chest, on inspiration. Tuberculosis. Lipoma, left side, non-malignant.

PAGE 377

Coughs

Morning cough while dressing, bathing, agg. Coughs, worse from eating inspiration, laughing, shaving, singing agg. Tickling in throat-pit, causes coughing. Coughs, on becoming, warm from a warm room, when entering from open air. Whooping cough, early in life, ailments ever since. Whooping cough, hereditary. Yawning. Distention after eating, belchings amel.

Ears

Boils inside, alternately one ear, then the other. Eruptions in meatus. Otitis media. Inflammation, right lobe. Noises in ears. Stopped up sensation.

Eyes

Soreness in eyes. Bluish tinge or spots on sclera, especially in children. Blueness of iris. Blinking. Stinging pain, lids, upper. Stitching in upper lids. Styes, recurrent. Twitching of lower eyelids, eyebrows. Ulceration, cornea. Winking, frequent. Eyelashes long and silken. Weakness of eyes. Retinal bleeding, diabetes.

Face

Acne. Herpes on upper lips and nose. Bluish, lips. Brown, cafe-au-lait spots. Copper colored. Pale. Heat in the face during menopause. Heat flushes. Stiffness of lower jaws. Facial paralysis. Twitches, tics with frequent blinking of the eyes.

Female

Menses, frequent too early too soon. Uterine bleeding after sex. Bleeding between menses. Sex drive increased. Masturbation, disposition. Too frequent or early masturbation. Flatus from vagina. Menopause, ailments since. Pregnancy, imaginary. Tumors, encysted. Ovaries, cysts. Uterine fibroids and tumors. Cancer.

Food

Appetite, capricious, changeable. Appetite, ravenous or wanting. Desires cold drinks. Thirst for large quantities. Desires cold milk, warm, drinks. Aversions to fat, alcoholic drinks, butter, coffee, eggs, fats and rich food. Aversion to fruit, ice-cream, meat, salt, salty food. Aversion to soup, sweets, wine. Desires chocolate, coffee, fat, eggs, fruit, ham fat, bacon, smoked meat, raw potatoes. Desires soup, milk, butter, cheese, cream, raw onions, garlic, salt, pepper, spicy foods, sweets, sugar, farinaceous food. Desires, alcoholic drinks, wine, vinegar. Desires, food that makes him worse. Aggravated from alcoholic drinks, wine, coffee, milk, eggs, fat, meat, fruit, rich food, salty things, sweets.

Head

Tired feeling with headache. Headache deep inside brain. Constriction, and contraction, sensation in brain.

Heaviness, forehead. Head injuries, (Nat-s.) Swelling of brain. Headaches after excitement of emotions. Worse exertion of body. Headaches after injuries, after childbirth. Throbbing, pulsating in brain. Forehead, pulsating. Forehead pain, extending to eyes, above the eyes or behind them. Worse windy, stormy, weather. Deep aching in brain. Headaches on sides. Temples, pressing, pain in right side.

Heart

Constriction, grasping sensation. Sighing breath, causing the heart to constrict. Palpitations heart afternoon, 2 p.m. to 6 p.m. Palpitations, audible, tumultuous, violent and visible.

Kidneys

Urination, frequent involuntary at night. Nephritis. Kidney diseases. Urine, albuminous and bloody. Urine contains granular casts.

Limbs

Eczema, eruptions on hands, itching. Ganglion. Hairiness of arms and legs abnormal. Hangnails. Sudden heaviness of upper arms. Rheumatic joints. Nails, crippled, distorted, hang nails. Numbness of thigh, exertion or siesta amel. Twisting sensation in upper limbs. Twitching of limbs and individual muscles. Varicose veins, lower limbs. Warts on hands, palms. Warts on soles of feet. Weakness of thigh, exertion amel. Pain in legs, better from heat and gentle exertion. Weakness, numbness and aching especially in the thighs.

Limbs pain

Rheumatic pain in joints. Sciatica. Pain in lower limbs, warmth of bed, amel. Leg, motion, amel. Leg, motion, quick from. Leg, sleep after, amel., short. Leg, warmth, bed of, amel. Aching pain in thigh, exertion amel.

Liver

Hepatitis infectious. Enlarged and weak liver. Cirrhosis of liver, hereditary.

PAGE 378

Lungs

Asthma and recurring bronchitis. Asthmatic, morning, forenoon, 10 a.m. Asthma after fright, wet weather. Deep desire to breathe. Cough, worse from talking, worse from laughing, worse from yawning, worse from undressing or dressing. Difficult, breathing after running.

Expectoration is bloody, spitting of blood. Cough, worse cold air, worse from tickle in the throat. Pneumonia in children, chronic.

Male

Sex drive increased. Condylomata. Erections, troublesome or wanting. Masturbation, disposition. Masturbation in children.

Mouth

Aphthae. Discoloration, white, patches. Lumps, sensation of, on palate. Pressing in gums. Soreness in palate, hot drinks agg. Papillae tongue, absent at tip. Prickling in palate, morning and evening agg. Speech, stammering. Ulcers tongue, edges. Vesicles, Gums, burning. Taste, putrid in mouth.

Neck

Clothing agg. Hypothyroid. Goiter. Induration of glands. Swelling of thyroid.

Nose

Recurring sinusitis. Catarrh of sinuses. Catarrh, cold weather. Hay fever, allergies. Coryza, frequent, recurrent. Discharge, excoriating, thick, yellow. Nosebleeds, persistent, recurrent. Veins, varicose.

Perspiration

Odor offensive. Profuse. sleep during.

Rectum

Black, dry, hard, tarry-looking. Constipation and inactivity of the colon. A dry, hard stool. Condylomatas. Constipation, better at the seashore. Constipation, urging, absent, no desire with. Constriction, closure, bending, pressure and warm drinks, amel. Diarrhea in children from excitement, emotions. Rectal fissure, fistula. Hemorrhage from anus. Hemorrhoids. Inactivity of rectum. Itching, scratching agg. Pain, general, bending, pressing, warm drinks amel. Pain like a splinter after stool. Prolapsed rectum in children. Pulsation sensation. Worms complaints in children.

Skin

Eczema in children. Psoriasis. Excrescences. Itching without eruptions. Bed sores. Warts. Café-au-lait spots. Brown, liver spots. Moles and nevi. Boils. Keloids. Ecchymosis. Acne on face, back and chest. Itching, undressing aggravates. Wounds are slow to heal. Lupus, erythematosum. Purpura, hemorrhagica. Ulcers.

Sleep

Chronic or acute insomnia, causeless, worse evenings after going to bed. Sleeplessness from anticipation or anxiety. Child must be carried or rocked to sleep. Insomnia from grief, mental activity. Sleeplessness from nursing of loved ones. Waking early or at 4 am. Sleeps in the knee-chest position or on the right side. Generally better from short naps. Worse from interrupted sleep. Deep, heavy sleepers. Sleeps on abdomen. Sleeps with arms over head. Genu-pectoral position during sleep, on knees with face forced into pillow. Children sleep on their knees and elbows. Restless sleep, but short naps, amel. (Phos.) Unrefreshing sleep. Waking at midnight after, 4 am. from dreams. Wakes early and frequent. Wakes as from a fright from shocks through the body or twitching.

Stomach

Anxiety in pit. Belchings. **Heart**burn in children. Indigestion. Malnutrition due to effects of additives. Nausea, morning, at beginning of menses during menses. Persistent nausea during pregnancy. Nausea while riding in a carriage or on cars. Pain on bending, double from coughing. Hot, drinks agg., pressure, amel. Congenital stenosis. Stomach ulcers. Periodic Vomiting. Vomiting, alternating with diarrhea. Vomiting from anticipation. Cyclic vomiting in infants, bulimia.

Teeth

Decayed, hollow. Grinding of teeth during sleep. Toothache, general.

PAGE 379

Temperature

High fevers of unknown origin. Influenza, constantly relapsing, never well since. Acute or chronic mononucleosis is glandular fever, recurrent history of. Rheumatic fever in childhood. Vaccinations, fever after.

Throat

Clears throat before speaking. Lump in the throat, worse from empty swallowing, worse at night or on waking, worse heat and better cold. Enlargement of tonsils. Tonsillitis,

recurrent. Lump, plug, sensation on empty swallowing. Sore throat in morning on waking.

Sore throat, cold drinks amel., warm drinks agg. Pain on empty swallowing. Scraping in throat before able to speak. Larynx has lump, sensation. Chronic hoarseness.

Vertigo

Rising from stooping.

Comments

Phatak states "A nosode prepared from Carcinoma is claimed to act favorably, modifying the cases in which there is a history of carcinoma or the disease itself exists. Can be used as an intercurrent remedy along with indicated."

This is a good remedy for children, when you have many miasms in the case. A lot of stubborn asthma cases in children, worse from vaccinations respond to Carc. Worms. Cases where nothing is working and you come down and they have cancer in the family, then this is the remedy.

If cancer is on one side or both sides of a family, there may exist a Cancer miasm. That does not mean that the child has a predisposition toward cancer. The children have blue sclera, a blue spot in the whites of their eyes or blue shading in the whites of their eyes. Sometimes that comes normally and goes away.

Foubister studied 200 pregnant women who had cancer and then he studied their children. The children had a tendency to birthmarks. Carcinosis is another one that has deep pigmentations in children. Strawberry angioma. This remedy has been used to prevent keloids.

Foubister made an observation that people who lived under severe fear for long periods of time often needed this remedy.

Carcinosis is for sexual abuse and for abusive relationships. This leads to the suppression of emotions. Major symptoms include chronic insomnia and all kinds of phobias.

Carcinosis is better or worse by the seashore. Down's syndrome. There may be a history in a child of severe acute infections, especially whooping cough and pneumonia and the child never totally recovered, their vitality never came back.

This is a major remedy for glandular fever, mononucleosis and chronic fatigue.

Carcinosis is better from naps, which is also a keynote of Phosphorus.

This is a remedy that looks like many other polycrest remedies. It's better dancing like Sepia, it has craving of cold drinks like Phosphorus, it has moles, birthmarks and freckles like Thuja, it has the fastidiousness of Arsenicum, it also enjoys thunderstorms like Sepia. Carcinosis is a remedy that antidotes the ill effects of vaccinations.

Compare

(1) In cancer - Ars., Hydr., Bufo, Con., Phyt., Aster., Scirr.

(2) Phos., Sep., Ars., Med., Thuj., Cocc.

(3)

Relations

Consider this remedy when other well indicated remedies don't work or the improvement doesn't last.

SOURCES

Foubister. Murphy. Phatak.

Carduus benedictus

(blessed thistle)

Pharmacy

Card-b. Carduus benedictus. Blessed Thistle. Cincus benedictus. Centaurea benedicta. Carline Thistle. N. O. Composite. Tincture of whole plant when in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The proving of Card-b. shows a strong action on the eyes. The gastro-abdominal disturbances of Card-m. are observed in less degree in Card-b.

In two fatal cases of poisoning of a boy and a girl from eating the root of the Carline Thistle, which has an enormous root, purple composite flowers, surrounded by radical spinous leaves.

PAGE 380

In the girl's case there was stertorous breathing, drowsiness, retching without actual vomiting, asphyxia and coma. After death the tongue protruded slightly between the lips, pupils were greatly dilated, there was evidence of general venous congestion.

In one case, that of the boy, the veins of the brain were extremely congested. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

The most prominent of all the symptoms in the proving is the sensation of contraction which occurs in many parts. Twitchings and disturbance of vision, flickerings, muscae volitantes. The prover had "blackness before eyes for a short time." Eyeballs feel larger. There is disordered taste, dysphagia, yawning and hiccough, cutting pains in abdomen, vomiting and diarrhea.

"Burning" is a symptom which runs through the proving. There is a "bitter burning" in the stomach, as if it were much deranged, burning in hands after sweat, burning in the arms on exerting them.

The respiratory sphere is strongly affected and there is pain and contractive sensation in the trachea with hoarseness. Inspired air feels cold. Other symptoms are feeling as if buccal cavity were contracted. Tension in tendons. Aching and cracking in joints. Aching, cutting pain, slight swelling of veins. Red and afterwards yellow spots on skin.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Asphyxia. Coma. Diarrhea. Dysphagia. Esophagus stricture. **Eyes** disorders. Fevers. Headaches. Hoarseness. Joints cracking. Varicose veins. Vision disorders.

Modalities

Symptoms are worse by motion. Worse by touch, by walking. Worse by stretching the limbs.

Compare

- (1) Card-m., Bell., Atro. - vision.
- (2) Chin. and Sal-ac. - noises in ears.
- (3) Agar. - twitching of eyelids.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Carduus marianus

(st. @mary's thistle)

Pharmacy

Card-m. Carduus marianus. St. Mary's Thistle. Silybum. N. O. Composite. Tincture or trituration of the seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

To Rademacher the medical alchemist, are we principally indebted for this remedy.

It was with him a primary liver remedy, all its manifestations originating in some disorder of the liver. According to Burnett, Card-m. is primarily a liver and spleen remedy.

Burnett relates the case of a girl of sixteen who had severe attacks of vomiting for three months with pains in abdomen. The vomiting was relieved by remedies symptomatically related, but the pains were not. An examination showed "liver and spleen both very much enlarged so that they seem to fill the abdomen." Card-m. tincture in 5 drop doses, night and morning soon cured the patient.

Proell also recommends it in disorders of liver, spleen and kidneys caused by abuse of alcoholic beverages and especially beer. He relates two cases: one in a cook who had symptoms of cirrhosis of the liver and general dropsy which made her features unrecognizable and one in a worker in a brewery who developed dropsy.

Both were cured by the tincture. The brewery man, thinking the remedy was intended to be purgative and thinking the 4 drops prescribed would not be sufficient took the whole amount, 2 1/2 drachms, at one dose without markedly bad effects and was quickly cured.

Homeopathic

The action of this remedy is centered in the liver and portal system, causing soreness, pain, jaundice. It has specific relation to the vascular system. Abuse of alcoholic beverages, especially beer. Liver disorders associated with lung disorders.

PAGE 381

Influenza when liver is affected. The liver enlargement of Carduus m. is in the transverse direction, that of Chel. being more vertical. Dropsical conditions depending on liver disease and when due to pelvic congestion. Hemorrhages, especially connected with hepatic disease. Carduus helps the sugar metabolism. Low blood sugar.

Diseases of miners associated with difficult breathing, asthma, (Sil.) Debility, fatigue, worse eating and riding with frequent yawning. Stitching, drawing, burning pains.

Varicose veins and ulcers.

Clinical

Bronchitis. Diaphragm high. Dropsy. Fever. Gallstones. hemoptysis. Hemorrhages.

Hemorrhoids. Influenza. Intermittents Jaundice. Liver disorders. Metrorrhagia.

Neuralgias. Nosebleeds. Pleurisy. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Spleen disorders. Tuberculosis.

Typhlitis. Varicose veins.

Constitutions

Choleric constitutions. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from bleeding. Worse from lying on left side. Worse beer, eating touch, cellars. Motion aggravates most complaints.

Symptoms

MIND

Melancholy with liver disorders. Despondency. Hypochondriacal. Forgets what he has just intended to do. Joyless, apathetic. Disposition to become angry.

Abdomen

Distention with rumbling, cutting. Pain in region of liver. Diaphragm high. Stitches in spleen, worse on inspiration, on stooping. Sensation of motion in intestines on expiration, around navel.

Back

Sensitiveness in dorsal and cervical vertebrae. Drawing pains in back, drawing, tearing, burning in left shoulder-blade.

Chest

Pain in chest going to shoulders, back, loins and abdomen with urging to urinate. Stitching pains in lower right ribs and front, worse moving, walking. Pain during breathing. Stitches in chest, from left nipple to right downward.

Eyes

Pressure as if eyeballs were pressed against side of orbits. Burning and pressure in eyeballs and lids.

Face

Earthy, yellowish-gray, dirty or florid complexion. Weak upper lip. Heat in face.

Female

Menses too profuse or suppressed. Chronic uterine hemorrhage with portal derangement.

Food

Poor appetite. Aversion to salt meat. Abuse of beer. Low blood sugar.

Head

Dull frontal headache with foul tongue. Contractive feeling above eyebrows. Burning and pressure in head. Constriction around skull, over eyebrows. Pain in left parietal bone.

Heart

Pain pressure and stitches in region of heart, oppression on deep breathing.

Kidneys

Urging to urinate. Pressure on bladder, producing dribbling of urine after unavailing urging to stool. Burning at meatus, in urethra. Urine, cloudy, golden-colored, turbid, golden yellow. Strangury, kidney stones.

Limbs

Violent rheumatic pains in right deltoid, in right arm. Pain in hip joint spreading through buttocks down the thighs, worse stooping with difficult rising. Weakness felt in feet, especially after sitting. Drawing pain in muscles. Cramp-like pain in muscles of arms, hands, calves, and feet.

Liver

Liver, engorged, swollen laterally painful to pressure. Cirrhosis of liver with general edema. Left lobe is very sensitive. Gall-stones. Gallstone diseases with an enlarged liver.

Jaundice. Swelling of gallbladder with painful tenderness. Stitches in liver worse lying on left side. Liver disorders cause lung diseases, causing hemoptysis.

Lungs

Asthmatic respiration. Cough with stitches in sides of chest with bloody sputum. Expectoration of pure blood, mucus mixed with blood. Splenic or hepatic cough.

Mouth

Bitter taste. Collection of water in mouth. Smooth sensation of mucous membrane of palate as though covered with fat. Taste bitter.

PAGE 382

Nose

Burning in right nostril. Nosebleed, habitual. Tickling first in right then left nostril with watery discharge. Sudden profuse nosebleed, relieving vertigo.

Rectum

Burning pain in the rectum and anus which interferes with sitting. Constipation. Paste-like, clayey stool. Stools hard, difficult, knotty, alternates with diarrhea.

Stools bright yellow. Itching. Bleeding hemorrhoids. Prolapse of rectum. Profuse diarrhea due to rectal cancer. Melaena.

Skin

Varicose ulcers. Broken or hard thrombosed veins. Itching on lying down at night. Eruption on lower part of sternum.

Sleep

Restless sleep with frequent awakening and many dreams. Nightmare from lying on back. Fatigue with yawning. Uncontrollable yawning.

Stomach

Burning as of acidity. Contents of stomach and intestines sour. Nausea, retching and vomiting of green acid fluid or blood. Taste bitter. Stitches in left side of stomach, near spleen. (Cean.) Repeated belchings of air with burning in esophagus. Pressure in the stomach. Sensation of emptiness.

Temperature

Chill and fever with jaundice. Chilliness on awakening with strong urging to urinate. Chilliness at night worse uncovering. Sweat on forehead and back after meals.

Throat

Irritation in posterior part of larynx causing cough.

Tongue

Tongue furred. Tongue white, white center, red tip and edges, white-coated on side.

Tongue weak.

Vertigo

Vertigo with tendency to fall forward, better by nosebleed.

Comments

G. F. Laidlaw gives a condensed translation of Rademacher's remarks about Card-m.: He regards hematemesis as most frequently due to chronic disease of the spleen, less frequently to disease of the liver. People who have long suffered from pains in the left hypochondrium are apt to vomit blood after which they are relieved.

Rademacher regards the bleeding as often beneficial and says it should not be checked too soon. In the treatment of hematemesis he says it is best to use a remedy that acts on

the epigastric region without irritating the stomach and interfering with the healing of the lesion. Such a remedy he found in a decoction of the seeds of Card-m.

He used to give Opium before, but this, he says in some people "produces an array of symptoms similar to those seen in severe hemorrhage and might aggravate and condition." He adds: "It is probable that many small hemorrhages of the stomach escape notice because there is no vomiting and that it is in this manner that obscure abdominal complaints are sometimes suddenly relieved or cured."

Dudgeon has given an account of Windelband's and Kunze's experience with the remedy. Windelband in treating a woman for chronic swelling of the liver with Card-m. incidentally cured at the same time some "colossal" varicose ulcers.

This experience led Dudgeon to cure a large number of like cases with the same remedy. He also cured cases of gastro-intestinal catarrh, nosebleeds, metrorrhagia, hemorrhoidal flux, dependent on portal congestion. Tenderness of the liver, bilious fever, symptoms resembling peritonitis and stitch-in-the-side have been cured by it.

Kunze commends the remedy in addition in cases of spasm of the stomach, pains contractive, vomiting occurring at the climax, cold rising from precordium to throat, feeling of spasmodic constriction, pressive, shooting pain right side of abdomen spreading to back or shoulder.

Kunze has cured with it pains in hepatic and splenic regions accompanied with hemoptysis or expectoration of viscid, lumpy mucus and evening fever. Even tuberculosis pituitosa has been cured by it. Local muscular rheumatisms dependent on liver disease.

PAGE 383

E. A. Cook gave Card-m. 1c to a patient suffering from liver congestion, swollen veins of legs, Hemorrhoids and headache with great benefit to all the symptoms. On the second day the patient developed these new symptoms, which she had never had before and which alarmed her greatly: "Great giddiness with inclination to fall forward and a sudden and profuse nosebleed followed by great relief."

A striking cure by Card-m. in "Miner's Disease" is recorded by Proell.: An old miner in the gold mines of Bockstein suffered from the so-called "Bergsucht" (miner's disease). His chief symptoms were: earthy complexion, eyes dim, hardness of hearing, mucous coating on tongue, loss of appetite even for his favorite food and tobacco.

Great dyspnea and palpitations on going up-hill, spleen and stomach distended, with much gas eructated, constant borborygmus, constipation alternating with diarrhea, but the latter more frequent, evacuations gray, urine scanty and pale, skin dry as if withered, great weakness, pulse slow and weak.

Especially remarkable was the disposition of this man. Formerly cheerful, he is now joyless and apathetic, the most important events he took no notice. He was given the tincture of Card-m., a few drops four times a day. Unable to effect any alteration in his food, drink or regimen.

A month after this he returned looking much better. On asking him how he was, he replied: 'You have made a new man of me.' Almost all the former symptoms had disappeared and given place to the opposite. His complexion was fresh, his eyes sparkled, he was cheerful, wished to live and work, had good appetite, motions brown, more urine passed, pulse normal. The said he now for the first time know what it was to be well and he remained so for many years.

Proell adds that Card-m. is indicated where there is a relaxed state of the mucous membrane of the stomach.

Evidenced by flatulence and diarrhea, especially when the stools are clay-colored. Much fatigue is experienced, worse after eating, when riding, on awaking, frequently accompanied by yawning.

Chilliness is prominent, on awaking, at night, worse uncovering. Coldness of knees. Head very sensitive to cold. Sweating of forehead and back after meals.

Stitches, drawing pressure are prominent, also radiating pains, constriction, band-sensation and cramps.

Compare

(1) Lyc., Chel. Chion., Nux-v., Podo.

(2) Card. benedictus - strong action on eyes and sensation of contraction in many parts, stomach symptoms similar.

(3) Merc., Bry., Aloe.

(4) Bry. - nosebleed,

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Carlsbad aqua

(carlsbad water)

Pharmacy

Carl. Carlsbad aqua. Karlsbad. The Waters of the Sprudel Springs and Muhlbrÿnnen Springs. Karlsbad, Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

History

Carlsbad aqua is famous for its action on the liver and in the treatment of obesity, diabetes and gout. It is a very complicated solution containing the sulphite, bicarbonate and chloride of sodium in preponderating quantity with carbonates, sulfates, phosphates, fluoride and oxides of Calcium, Magnesium, Strontium, Ferr., Manganum, Potassium, Alum, Silicon and Carbon with traces of iodide and bromide of sodium of Caesium, Rubidium, Lithium and Boric oxide.

Clarke had found Carlsbad in the potencies admirably respond to its indications. General weakness with discomfort. General anxious sensation as if blood in artery would stagnate with constant flushes of heat. Pains: dislocated and spraining, drawing, tearing, stitching, burning, dull shocks and jerks. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

In homeopathic doses Carlsbad aqua is useful in weakness of all organs, constipation. Great liability to take cold. Flashes of heat all over. Periodicity, effects repeated after from two to four weeks. (Ox-ac., Sulph.) Itching on various parts.

Sensation of weakness, prostration, so that she trembled and could hold nothing securely.

PAGE 384

Tired, dejected, sluggish, anxious trembling. Weakness of all organs of organs of speech. Weakness of bladder, stream weak and slow, only passed with assistance of abdominal muscles. Weakness of rectum, stool slow and only passed with help of distant parts of intestinal canal.

Clinical

Blushing after eating. Constipation. Cramp. Debility. Diabetes. Gout. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Sprains. Urine, urging to pass.

Modalities

Better in open air, on motion. Even the headaches are better by motion. Worse morning and evening. Worse after eating and drinking, on ascending. Worse after lying down in bed.

Symptoms

MIND

General anxious state. Excited and peevish. Discouraged and anxious about domestic duties. Feels weak and incapable. Poor self confidence. Sensitive, affected to tears by the sorrows of others. Discouraged and anxious about domestic duties. Difficult thinking, indisposition to all mental exertions. Absent-minded, forgets names. Great difficulty in expressing himself in writing, often omits letters.

Abdomen

Pressing, pinching in the hypochondria. Twitching in jerks. Burning pain in spleen. Sensation of ring stretched round abdomen.

Back

Drawing pain in nape of neck and shoulder blade. Stiffness, paralysis, pressure. Heat and burning and at times a shudder over back. Tensive and pressing pains from small of back.

Chest

Heaviness, fullness, oppression, anxiety. Weakness in the chest while writing. Peculiar sensation of oppression in lower part of chest, as if lung had not room enough to expand. Stitching in chest.

Ears

Increased warmth in ear, which itches. Fine twitching from Eustachian tube to tympanum. Humming, roaring, ringing. Transient loss of hearing.

Eyes

Heat streams from eyes with burning and pressing in them. Appearance of black spots swimming about. Violent pressure above orbits.

Twitching, quivering in upper lids. **Excessive lachrymation**, worse using eyes. **Eyes** weak, water, **lids agglutinated**. Cannot do fine, near work. Objects swim before sight.

Face

Face yellow, sallow, changes color. Red and hot, pain in zygomatic process, feels as if cobwebs were on it.

Female

Three days after cessation of menstruation discharge of lumps of tenacious black blood. Leucorrhœa.

Food

Appetite and thirst much increased.

Head

Aches with swollen temporal veins (Sang.), better motion in open air. Rush of blood to head, with heaviness and confusion. Pressing, stupefying, tearing headache. Throbbing and beating in head. Hair falls out.

Heart

Painfulness in heart, frequent transient stitching and Painful drawing. Tension and contraction in heart region.

Kidneys

Stream weak and slow, only passed by pressing abdominal muscles. Frequent urging with discharge of copious watery urine. Sediment at times brick-red. At times tenacious like frog-spawn. Urine stains linen dark yellow.

Limbs

Cracking in all the joints. Trembling and crawling. Restlessness, limbs with yawning. Sensation of falling asleep, stiffness. Heaviness of the arms after writing, with coldness. Going-to-sleep sensation in finger-tips. Varicoses of superficial veins of lower limbs.

Lungs

Frequent hawking of mucus. Sensation of soreness, sensitiveness, scraping and tickling. Difficult breathing on ascending steps.

Male

Testicles swollen without sign of Inflammation, pressive pain.

PAGE 385

Mouth

Sour or salty taste. Offensive smell from mouth. Dryness of whole mouth, especially roof, as if dried up with increased thirst. Flow of saliva and frequent spitting. Clayey, pappy taste with salivation. Everything tastes as if salted.

Nose

Catarrh of nose and throat, with hoarseness. Frequent sneezing, blowing out thick mucus. Swelling of nasal veins. Habitual bleeding of nose. Nosebleed on suppression of menses. Loss of smell after stoppage of nose.

Rectum

Burning in rectum with constant pressure. Feces held back. Stool slow and only passed by much abdominal pressure. Bleeding from hemorrhoids. Shooting pain. Discharge of bloody mucus with itching. Mucus diarrhea. Stools green, or dark green. Gall-stones passed.

Sleep

Constant yawning and sleepiness, worse after a meal. Dreams frightful with tossing. Dreams are not remembered.

Stomach

Pressure and heaviness after eating. **Heartburn** (Carb-v.) Frequent belching, sometimes smelling and tasting of the food, sometimes very bitter. Hiccough and yawning at same time, worse after drinking and eating. Frequent heartburn. Nausea with salivation and shuddering. Sensation as of emptiness.

Teeth

Thick pappy mucus coating on teeth. Teeth loosen and fall out, prominent, gums painfully swollen. Tearing in roots of upper molars, worse after every meal. Toothache, worse cold or warmth.

Throat

Hoarseness and roughness of voice. Constantly much hawking up of mucus.

Tongue

Tongue coated white with offensive smell from mouth.

Vertigo

Dizzy confusion and heaviness worse after eating, better open air. Momentary attacks of vertigo, had to hold himself up. Vertigo with turning as if in a circle, better open air.

Comments

Carlsbad aqua action has been observed on some healthy persons, but the bulk of the symptoms, many of which are strikingly peculiar, have been obtained from patients under treatment. They are however, characteristic and have furnished the indications for many homeopathic cures.

W. J. Guernsey cured with it sciatica in an old man with cramp in left ankle. About a month after ceasing the remedy the patient complained that he felt paralyzed in the loins for several hours after rising from bed, better as the day advanced. This was a new symptom very like the Carlsbad effects.

Periodicity is noted: effects repeated after from two to four weeks. The skin has red spots and streaks, frequently burning like fire. Pimples and pustules. Crawling and prickling on various parts with breaking out of sweat. Itching on various parts. Much itching and increased sweat of genitals.

Increased sensitiveness of the skin. Sensitiveness to cold air, great liability to take cold. Frequent alternations of shuddering, chilliness and heat. Flushes of heat all over, especially in face with sweat on forehead. Heat of head with redness of face and creeping shudders. Sweats more easily. Sweat stains linen yellow.

Compare

(1) Nat-s. - sensitive to cold.

(2) Carb-an. - sweat staining yellow.

(3) All-c. - lachrymation, Nux-v. - worse after eating, Puls., Carb-v. - better in open air.

(4) Bell., Glon. - headache.

(5) Anac., Apis, Nux-m., Ph-ac. - absent-minded, Aloe. - Cracking in head.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Carya alba

(shell bark)

Pharmacy

Cary. Carya alba. Shell bark. Shag bark hickory. N. O. Juglandaceae. Tincture of nuts.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 386

Herbal

Like Juglans Regia and Juglans Cinerea, Carya alba appears to possess anti-scorbutic properties. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

An exclusive diet of the nuts for three or four weeks in a girl seven years old, produced pronounced symptoms of scurvy, hemorrhages from all surfaces, on the least excoriation of skin very dark blood gushed out. Blood gushed from gums, nose, ears and other parts.

Clinical

Hemorrhages. Purpura. Scurvy.

Compare

(1) Arn., Carb-v., Phos., Merc., Ham., Bry., Rhus-t.

(2) Cit-l. and the Juglandaceae.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cascara sagrada

(sacred bark)

Pharmacy

Cas-s. Cascara sagrada. Sacred bark. Rhamnus Purshiana. N. O. Rhamnaceae. California.

Extract of bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

Cascara sagrada is a palliative for constipation, fifteen drops of fluid extract here it restores normal function by its tonic effects, but it has a wider sphere of action, as careful provings will show. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

This well-known purgative because it has been found curative in cases of acute and chronic rheumatism with constipation. Pathogenetic effects on patients taking it for constipation have been recorded: Vomiting, severe griping, hemorrhage.

Only material doses have been used. Chronic indigestion, cirrhosis and jaundice.

Hemorrhoids and constipation. Gastric headache. Broad, flabby tongue, foul breath.

In one case temporary insanity from a home-made decoction of the bark. In two cases cholera symptoms were produced.

Clinical

Constipation. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Rheumatism. Vomiting.

Symptoms

Kidneys

Must wait for minutes before flow starts then first comes in drops.

Limbs

Rheumatism of muscles and joints with obstinate constipation.

Liver

Cirrhosis and jaundice.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids and severe constipation.

Stomach

Chronic indigestion. Gastric headache. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Hydr., Nux-v.

(2) Rhammus Californica - tincture for constipation, tympanites and appendicitis and especially rheumatism.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cascarilla

(sweet bark)

Pharmacy

Casc. Cascarilla. Sweet Bark. Croton eleuterusa. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of bark.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

Cascarilla has a family similarity to the other Euphorbian plants. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Casc. acts prominently on the digestive tract, constipation. The leading symptoms are: Sensation of swelling deep down in throat. Accumulation of mucus in throat. Hunger after meals and feeling of emptiness. Aversion to smell of tobacco smoke.

The abdominal symptoms are better by warm drinks. Movings about in abdomen as if hot water undulating there. Boils in inguinal region. Diarrhea with backache and lassitude. Inclination to vomit is very marked. Gripping preceding morning stool. The concussion of every step is felt painfully in stomach.

Clinical

Anemia. Anus, bleeding from. Constipation. Cough. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhages. Intermittents.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Tension and pressure on the hypochondria. Movement in the abdomen as if hot water were undulating there. Flatulent, aching colic.

PAGE 387

Back

Backache and weakness, muscles pained violently.

Chest

Hemoptysis. Stitch upwards on left side.

Ears

Buzzing in the ears. Internal and external heat of the ears.

Food

Desire for hot drinks. Aversion to tobacco smoke. Hunger after meals.

Mouth

A Roughness of the tongue. Bitter taste in the mouth and of tobacco smoke, for which a repugnance is felt.

Rectum

Constipation, stools hard, covered with mucus. (Graph.) Bright blood with stool. Diarrhea alternating with hard, lumpy stool with backache and lassitude, preceded by gripping. Gnawing pain high up in rectum .

Stomach

Heat in the stomach and burning pain in the epigastrium. Nausea and vomiting. Pain in stomach as from a shock. Pressing colic. Pressure on the stomach, as if from fullness. Pain in the stomach as from concussion.

Throat

Sore throat on swallowing, as if from an internal swelling.

Comments

Lassitude and muscular weakness are marked throughout. Constant slight urging with gnawing pain high up in rectum. Constipation, stools hard in pieces, covered with mucus. Passes bright blood with or without stool in large quantities, causing weakness.

Short, dry cough from tickling in trachea. hemoptysis. Stitch upward in left side of chest. Backache and weakness. Inclination to lie down. Sleep with clear consciousness. Heat with thirst from warm drinks (intermittents).

Compare

- (1) Crot-t. - better from warm drinks.
- (2) Chin. - effects of loss of blood intermittents.
- (3) Graph. - mucus with stools.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Castanea vesca

(chestnut leaves)

Pharmacy

Cast-v. *Castanea vesca*. Chestnut Leaves. N. O. Cupuliferae. Tincture of leaves gathered in summer. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Cast-v. has been proved by Dr. H. C. Houghton and three others. *Castanea vesca* has cured whooping cough, early stage, violent, spasmodic, very dry ringing cough. Cast-v. has been proved by Dr. H. C. Houghton and others. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The following are the principal symptoms observed: Slight acrid feeling in throat. Abdominal walls sensitive.

Soft stools of short, small pieces like chopped tape, accompanied with severe pain and rumbling, pain better by stool. It has cured whooping cough, early stage, violent, spasmodic, very dry ringing cough. Very free sweat after drinking.

A useful remedy in whooping cough, especially in the early stage with dry, ringing, violent, spasmodic cough. Desire for warm drinks. Very thirsty. Loss of appetite.

Diarrhea. Thick urine. Lumbago, weak back, can hardly straighten up.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Whooping cough.

Compare

- (1) Pertussin, Whooping cough - when symptoms return again after being allayed.
- (2) Am-br., Dros., Meph., Naph., Am-br.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Castor equi

(thumbnail of the horse)

Pharmacy

Cast-eq. Castor equi. Rudimentary Thumbnail of the Horse. A small flat, oblong horn, wrinkled on surface, breaking off in scales, darker than the hoof, growing on inner side of leg above fetlock. Triturations are made from the scales of Rudimentary thumb-nail of the horse. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth and twelfth potency.

PAGE 388

History

This is a very ancient remedy and was proved and introduced into homeopathy by Hering. The clinical experience of Hering and his fellow-provers has shown this to be highly useful remedy in cracked and ulcerated nipples. Burnett has cured with it a case of wart on forehead. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

Castor equi especially acts on the nipples, the nails and bones, causing pains in right tibia and coccyx. General action on thickening of the skin and epithelium. It acts on skin causing its thickening, on nails, which become brittle and fall off. Affects principally female organs.

Castor equi especially acts on the nipples. It is a highly useful remedy in cracked and ulcerated nipples of nursing women, excessively tender, cannot bear touch of clothing. Chapped hands. Fainting. Epilepsy. Desire to smoke tobacco. Bones especially tibia and coccyx are painful. Psoriasis of tongue. Warts on forehead and breasts.

Clinical

Breasts swollen. Coccyx, pain. Fainting. Epilepsy. Nails disorders. Nipples, cracked, ulcerated. Psoriasis of tongue. Skin, disorders. Warts.

Symptoms

MIND

Unusual laughter about things not funny.

Abdomen

Colic with urging wakes him in the morning, followed by a very thin, watery, somewhat burning stool with passage of offensive flatus. Pain in left inguinal region.

Back

Weak spine. Pain in coccyx worse every evening while sitting.

Breasts

Breasts swollen, sensitive, worse descending stairs. Nipples almost hanging. Cracked, sore nipples in nursing women, excessively tender, cannot bear touch of clothing, even in neglected cases, ragged. Swelling of breasts. Violent itching in breasts, areola reddened.

Heart

Peculiar sensation about heart as of something alive struggling.

Limbs

Repeated pain in right tibia.

Skin

General action on thickening of the skin and epithelium. Warts. Nails drop off. Brittle nails.

Throat

Disagreeable sick feeling in larynx.

Vertigo

Vertigo, headache and nausea in mornings, sour stomach and lack of appetite.

Compare

(1) Calc-ox., Hipp., Cast., Mosch. Graph.

(2) Hep. relieves the sore nipples.

(3) Thuj. has removed warts caused by Cast-eq.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Castoreum canadense

(beaver secretion)

Pharmacy

Cast. Castoreum canadense. The Beaver. N. O. Rodentia. Tincture of secretion, found in preputial sacs of beaver. Castoreum when fresh is yellow and of the consistence of syrup, when dry it is dark red or brown and of the consistence of hard wax. Historical dose:

Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

History

Teste remarks that Castoreum has been regarded as a resinous substance and he observes, moreover, that the beaver feeds almost entirely on the resinous bark of pine-trees. In Siberia beavers feed on the bark of the birch, which may make a difference in the effects of Castoreum from different countries. Castoreum resembles Ambra, Moschus, Ignatia and Valerian.

Caspari proved Russian Castor., Nenning that of Southern Europe. Teste places Castoreum in the Thuja group with Plat. and Bism. Teste concluded from analogy that Castor. would be an anti-sycotic and he proved his point by initiating with it the cure of a case of pedunculated vegetations around the anus in a hysterical young woman. Thuja completed the cure.

Homeopathic

Castoreum is a great remedy for hysteria. Prostration marked. Day-blindness, cannot endure the light. Spasmodic disorders after debilitating diseases. Constant yawning. Restless sleep with frightful dreams and starts.

Nervous palpitations. Nervous women who do not recover fully, but are continually irritable and suffer from debilitating sweats. Reflex uterine effects, are nervous and spasmodic. Fibrillar twitchings. Heaviness of the whole body. Yawning continuous.

Chorea. Epilepsy.

Weak and lack of reaction. The pains are better by pressure. Menstrual colic with pallor and cold sweat. Prostration is a leading feature in the effects of the drug. There is also a feeling of fullness in the stomach as if too much had been eaten.

Clinical

Chorea. Colic. Convulsions. Digestion, disordered. Dysmenorrhea. Eclampsia. Epilepsy. Flatulence. Hernia. Hysteria. Ileus. Menstrual colic. Paralysis. Pregnancy, vomiting. Prostration. Reaction, deficient. Sexual organs inflammation of, spasms. Sycosis. Tetanus. Typhoid. Typhus. Warts. Yawning.

Constitutions

It is suited to nervous women with pains, cramps, weakness after severe illness, hysterical individuals, abdominal soreness, nervous attacks when the aura starts from abdomen. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from pressure. Worse from emotions, cold during menses, debilitating diseases.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritability. Easily sheds tears. Melancholic and full of anxious longings.

Abdomen

Colic or other abdominal complaints are accompanied with yawning. Colic with weakness, better pressure.

Back

Pain as from excoriation, in the sacral region and back. Drawing pains in nape of the neck.

Chest

Stitches in chest, heat as if fire were burning in it.

Ears

Acute dragging in the ears. Tinkling, buzzing, and gurgling in the ears, dispersed by boring the ear with the finger.

Eyes

Day blindness. Cannot endure the light.

Female

Pain commences in middle of thighs. Violent cutting dysmenorrheal colic with few drops of blood, then cold sweat. Amenorrhea with a painful tympanites.

Food

Repugnance to food and constant nausea. Violent thirst, could not drink enough.

Kidneys

Frequent emission of urine, with burning thirst, day and night. After the emission of urine desire to vomit with disgust.

Limbs

Nocturnal dragging in shoulders and arms. Spasms of hands and feet. Hands hot with swelling of veins. Weakness of the lower limbs.

Lungs

Breathing is short, difficult, short breath when ascending. Slow, deep inspiration with short expiration.

Male

Seminal emissions with great excitability.

Mouth

Tongue, swollen, twitching. Round pea-like elevation in center of tongue with redness around. Tongue sensitive to touch or food with drawing pain towards hyoid bone.

Nose

A Obstruction of the nose. Flow of aqueous, acrid, corrosive mucus from the nose.

Rectum

Summer diarrhea with green mucus stools.

Sleep

Constant yawning as accompanied symptom. Restless sleep with frightful dreams and starts. Yawns in sleep.

Stomach

Regurgitation of a bitter acidity. Vomiting of white, bitter mucus. Sensation of contraction and pain of ulceration.

Teeth

Toothache when eating, provoked by cold and mitigated by hot things. Toothache with acute drawing pains. Swelling of the gums at night, with acute pulling in the temples.

Temperature

Chilliness with icy coldness in back. Exhausting sweats after fevers. Predominant chilliness.

Throat

Hoarseness, with disposition to clear throat. Dryness of esophagus. Burning pain in the throat, as from heartburn.

PAGE 390

Comments

Teste quotes from Trousseau and Pideux the following indications, which he confirms:

(1) "Amenorrhea, accompanied with painful and tympanitic swelling of the abdomen. We mean the cases where only a few drops of blood escape from the uterus with a sort of uterine tenesmus."

(2) "The case of colic to which Castoreum seems to be principally adapted are of the nervous kind, that seem to be particularly seated in the small intestine. They are accompanied with paleness and cold sweats, a sudden sinking of strength, as if the very principle of life had been struck down.

They are without any alvine evacuations, come suddenly after lively emotions, a cold on the bowels or by the feet, as after long exposure to a cold rain. Castor. causes jerking in small groups of muscular tissues, a sensation of heaviness of whole body, trembling of limbs.

Compare

(1) Ambra, Mosch., Mur-ac., Valer.

Relations

Antidote: Colch.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cataria nepeta

(catnip)

Pharmacy

Catar. Cataria nepeta. Catnip. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 5 to 10 drops of the tincture.

Herbal

Similar to Chamomilla and Mag-p. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Catar. is a children's remedy for colic and indigestion. Also for nervous headache and hysteria. Abdominal complaints, with pain, flexing of thighs, twisting of body, crying. Catnip has colic and sleeplessness in babies. This is a backup remedy when Cham. fails. If there is all of the typical Cham. symptoms and it fails to work, then consider this remedy.

Clinical

Colic. Flatulence. Headaches. Sleeplessness.

Compare

(1) Cham., Coloc., Mag-p.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Caulophyllum thalictroides

(blue cohosh)

Pharmacy

Caul. Blue Cohosh. Squaw Root. Caulophyllum thalictroides. N. O. Berberidaceae.

Tincture or trituration of root. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Caulophyllum, "The Blue Cohosh," is closely related to Cimic., "The Black Cohosh," in its action, though belonging to a different family of plants. It has only had one proving, that by Dr. Burt, the majority of the indications having been derived from tradition and clinical experience.

Caulophyllum's special sphere in labor is:

- (1) when pains do not come regularly,
- (2) when they disappear from exhaustion and
- (3) when they are too painful.

Nash regards "internal trembling" as a strong characteristic when associated with the weakness, he has cured long-continued passive hemorrhage associated with these symptoms.

Homeopathic

Caulophyllum acts most markedly on the female generative organs and on rheumatic states. This is a woman's remedy. Lack of tone of the uterus. Left ovarian and left infra-breast pains. Leucorrhea in young girls or during pregnancy. Many of the complaints are due to uterine disorders.

False labor pains. During labor, when the pains are deficient and the patient is exhausted and fretful. Labor pains are weak or irregular, they cease from exhaustion or they are too painful. Reflex symptoms having a uterine origin, like headaches, hoarseness, rheumatism, vomiting, cramps and spasms. Bearing-down pains. No other drug produces uterine spasms so markedly except Sepia.

Caulophyllum causes erratic pains flying about from place to place, drawing, cramping, shooting, rheumatic in character, ending in neck which gets stiff.

PAGE 391

It is a rheumatic remedy especially acting on small joints. Internal trembling with weakness. Thrush, locally and internally. Paraplegia from disorders of the uterus. Hysterical or epileptiform spasms at puberty during dysmenorrhea. Paraplegia after child birth. Exhaustion and general debility. Chorea at puberty.

Clinical

After-pains. Amenorrhea. Aphthae. Bearing-down pains. Breast pains. Chloasma. Cholera morbus. Chorea. Dysmenorrhea. False conception. Feet disorders. Gonorrhoea. Hands disorders. Infertility. Labor, abnormal, false pains. Leucorrhoea. Menstruation, disorders. Miscarriages. Ovarian neuralgia. Pityriasis. Pregnancy, disorders. Premature, labor. Rheumatic gout. Rheumatism. Uterine spasm. Uterine atony.

Causations

Childbirth. Miscarriages.

Constitutions

Rheumatic constitutions. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Modalities

Worse from pregnancy, suppressed menses, open air, coffee.

Symptoms

MIND

Fretful, irritable and apprehensive. Nervous. Excitable. Easily displeased.

Abdomen

Drawing pains in the right side over the liver. Severe colic. Pain in the umbilicus.

Back

Rheumatic stiffness of neck. Severe drawing in sternocleidomastoid drawing head to left. Dull pains in lumbar region.

Eyes

Drawing pains over the left eye. **Eyes** aching, with a feeling of something under the lids. Profuse secretion of tears. Profuse flow of tears.

Face

Moth spots, on forehead with leucorrhoea. Heavy upper lid has to raise them with fingers, leucorrhoea.

Female

Habitual miscarriage from uterine debility. (Helon., Puls., Sep.) Revives labor pains and furthers progress of labor. Labor pains are weak or irregular, they cease from exhaustion or they are too painful. False labor pains. Spasmodic and severe pains, which fly in all directions, shivering without progress.

Extraordinary rigidity of os. (Bell., Gels., Verat-v.) Lochia, profuse and prolonged. After-pains. Leucorrhoea with moth-spots on forehead. Profuse acrid leucorrhoea often in little girls. Needle-like pains in cervix. Menses is late. Menses and leucorrhoea profuse. Violent

intermittent cramping pains with little flow, dysmenorrhea, uterus retroverted. Irritable vagina, spasmodic intense pains. Menorrhagia after hasty labor, flow very profuse.

Head

Headaches from uterine or spinal troubles. Headaches over left eye, pressure behind eye, severe by spells, worse stooping from light from noon until night.

Limbs

Rheumatism of small joints. Severe drawing, erratic pain and stiffness in small joints, fingers toes, ankles, etc. Aching in wrists. Sore nodes on finger joints. Cutting pain in fingers joints on closing hands. Erratic pains, changing place every few minutes. Aching sore lower limbs, before menses. Paraplegia after child birth.

Lungs

Hoarseness and loss of voice. Panting breathing.

Male

Sharp, stinging pains in glans penis.

Mouth

Aphthae. Thrush. Teeth all feeling sore and elongated. Tongue coated white.

Neck

Stiff with head drawn to left.

Nose

Drawing pains in the nose.

Rectum

Stool, soft white. Watery stools, great quantity.

Skin

Chloasma, on neck. Discoloration of skin in women with menstrual and uterine disorder. Skin was hot and dry.

Stomach

Cardialgia, spasms of stomach. Dyspepsia with spasmodic symptoms. Frequent gulping of sour, bitter fluid with vertigo. Vomiting of uterine origin.

Temperature

As if too full of blood. High fever.

Throat

Pain in the fauces. Frequent inclination to swallow.

PAGE 392

Comments

Caul. has been given with success for chloasma and pityriasis versicolor, curing dysmenorrhea at the same time. The pains are intermittent and paroxysmal and fly about from place to place, generally worse at night.

Great nervous excitement, tremulous weakness over whole body. Can scarcely speak. Sleepless, restless, nervous, recalling the effects of coffee, which is incompatible with it. In rheumatic disorders the special sphere of Caul. is the small joints and muscles.

Nash prescribed Caul. 3c for a lady of forty, seven months pregnant, who was attacked with severe pain and swelling of all the finger-joints, wrapping them in mustard was the only thing that relieved her sufficiently to allow her to get sleep.

Caul. relieved the finger pains, but caused such severe labor-like pains that it had to be discontinued for fear of causing miscarriage. The bearing-down then ceased and the finger pains returned and continued until delivery, when they ceased for a few days.

Then the lochia increased to a flooding—passive, dark, liquid with great weakness and internal trembling (not visible externally) and now the terrible finger pains returned. Afraid to give Caul., other remedies were tried, but in vain. At last Nash gave Caul. 200c, which rapidly cleared up the whole case.

Compare

- (1) Viol-o. - rheumatic carpal and metacarpal joints.
- (2) Cimic., Sep.
- (3) Gels. in dysmenorrhea, it is like Gels. and follows it well.
- (4) Puls. in labor-pains, but the mental condition is opposite, Cimic.
- (5) Bell. in intermittent and paroxysmal pains, Calc. - leucorrhoea in little girls.
- (6) Lil-t., Lach., Sulph., Ust. and Vib-od. in left ovarian and infrabreast pains.
- (7) Mag-m. in uterine spasms, Bry. in rheumatism.
- (8) Sec., Sep., Goss.

Relations

Incompatible: Coffea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Causticum

Pharmacy

Caust. Hahnemann's tincture of acris sine kali. Causticum. Potassium Hydrate. Obtained by distilling a mixture of slaked lime and a solution of potassium sulphate.

The chemical composition of Causticum is still uncertain though it is considered to be potassium hydrate or Caustic potash. Tincture with spirit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Causticum is one of the great polycrest medicines for chronic diseases. Kraft has cured cases of incontinence following over-distention of the bladder owing to want of opportunity to attend to the call to urinate at the time, such as occurs in shop-girls and school-girls, who cannot leave their tasks.

Guernsey commends Caust. in the after-effects of burns and scalds. Patients say, "I have never been well since that burn." Its caustic properties may be its "signature" here. "Burning," indeed is one of the notes of Caust.

Guernsey gives "sensation as if lime were being slaked in the stomach." "Soreness" or "rawness" are also very characteristic, appearing in hemorrhoids and anal disorders (worse walking or sitting) in which Caust. is in the very first rank among remedies. Soreness and rawness accompany cough symptoms and urinary symptoms.

Homeopathic

Causticum acts upon the nerves, motor and sensory and on muscles voluntary and involuntary of bladder, larynx and limbs. Weakness, progressive, loss of muscular strength, causing increasing uncertainty of control over the muscles, finally ending in paralysis of single organs or parts.

PAGE 393

Manifests its action mainly in chronic rheumatic, arthritic and paralytic disorders. Burning, rawness and soreness are characteristic. Indicated by the tearing, drawing pains in the muscular and fibrous tissues with deformities about the joints.

Progressive loss of muscular strength, tendinous contractures. Broken down seniles. In catarrhal disorders of the air passages and seems to choose preferable dark-complexioned and rigid-fibered persons.

Restlessness at night with tearing pains in joints and bones and faint-like sinking of strength. This weakness progresses until we have gradually appearing paralysis. Local paralysis, vocal cords, muscles of swallowing of tongue, eyelids, face, bladder and limbs.

The skin is of a dirty white sallow with warts, especially on the face. Emaciation due to disease, worry, etc. and of long standing.

Paralysis from exposure to cold, post-diphtheria from lead. Chronic rheumatic disorders cause contraction of tendons and deformities about the joints. Trembling, convulsions, chorea in nervous girls worse during menses. Cramps here and there. Epilepsy, runs in circle, then falls down, at puberty. Restlessness at night, especially the legs are constantly on the go.

Emaciation, due to disease, fright, worry, grief and of long lasting illness. Children are slow in learning to talk and walk. Awkward at talking, chewing, walking. Patient is susceptible to both cold and heat. Joints stiff. Cold water tones the paralysis. Fissures from least provocation, about wings of nose, lips, anus etc. Warts.

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Amaurosis. Arthritis. Bell's palsy. Bedwetting. Bladder disorders. Bronchitis. Burns. Cataract. Chorea. Coccyx, pain. Constipation. Convulsions. Cough. Deafness. Dentition. Diphtheria paralysis. Ears, otorrhea. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Eye

disorders. Facial paralysis. Fistula. Goiter. Hemorrhoids. Headache. **Heart**

disorders. Heel, blistered. Herpes zoster. Hip disease. Impotence. Influenza. Intermittent fever. Intertrigo. Laryngitis. Lead poisoning. Leucorrhoea. Locomotor ataxia. Meniere's disease. Menstruation, disorders. Muscle pain. Nails, crippled. Neuralgia. Paralysis. Pemphigus. Pregnancy. Prostatitis. Ptosis. Rheumatism. Scabies. Scrofula. Skin, eruptions. Small-pox. Stammering. Strokes. Syphilis. Tendons, contracted. Throat disorders. Tongue, paralysis. Ulcers. Urethritis. Urine, disordered. Varicose veins. Voice, lost. Warts. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of burns and scalds, fright, grief, worry, sorrow, night watching.

Constitutions

Causticum is anti-psoric, anti-sycotic and anti-syphilitic. It is one of Grauvogl's hydrogenoid remedies, hence is a chilly medicine. Suited to dark-haired persons with rigid tissue, delicate skins, lymphatic torpid temperament. It is adapted to broken down, worn out senile persons or to dark complexioned rigid fibered persons. Hydrogenoid constitution. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better from cold drinks (even chill), damp wet weather, washing, warmth of bed, gentle motion. Worse in clear fine weather, dry cold air, winds, drafts, extremes of temperature, stooping, suppressed eruptions. Worse coffee, fats. Worse from 3-4 a.m. , evenings at 6 to 8 p.m. Worse from exertion, change of weather after stool, motion of carriage,

twilight, darkness. Worse from taking hold of anything, sour things, bathing in river in summer.

Symptoms

MIND

Ailments from long-lasting grief, sudden emotions. Hopeless, despondent, wants to die. Ambitionless. Mental fatigue. Anxious forebodings worse in twilight. Reticent. Over sympathetic. Child does not want to go to bed alone, least thing makes him cry. Thinking of complaints aggravates them, especially hemorrhoids.

Weeps, laughs, chorea. Laughs before with or after spasms. Conscious, stricken as if she had committed some crime. Sadness. Whining mood. Looks on the dark side. Suspicious, mistrustful, absent minded. Spoonerisms, confounds letters and syllables. Vexed with business worries.

Lacks control, balance. Mental effects, convulsions from suppressed eruptions.

Abdomen

Enlarged abdomen in children. Colic, spasmodic. Pain radiates to back and chest, better bending double, worse least food. Painful swelling of the navel.

PAGE 394

Back

Back pain goes forwards or to the thighs. Pain in spine worse swallowing. Stiffness between shoulders. Pain in hips worse coughing. Bruised, darting pains around coccyx. Cramps in lumbar region and buttock. Dull pain in nape of neck. Stiffness of neck or back on rising from a chair, could scarcely move the head. Torticollis.

Breasts

Disappearance of milk from fatigue, night-watching or anxiety. Nipples, sore, cracked, surrounded with herpes. Sticking pain below left breasts, dysmenorrhea. Violent itching about breasts in nursing women.

Chest

Chest tight sore, vest seems tight. Mucus under sternum, which he cannot reach. Pain in chest with palpitations.

Ears

Ringing, roaring, pulsating with deafness, words and steps re-echo. Chronic middle-ear catarrh and great accumulation of ear-wax. Thick gluey purulent discharge. Burning in ears, they become red. Meniere's disease.

Eyes

Paralysis of ocular muscles after exposure to cold. Paralysis of one eyelid (right). Heavy drooping eyelids. Ptosis. (Gels.) Weakness of recti muscles. Diplopia, better looking to right. Continuous eye pain with inclination to touch and rub the eyes which seems to relieve the pressure in it. Vision obscured as from gauze, on blowing nose. Sparks and dark spots before the eyes. Objects look large. Profuse acrid tears. Cataract with motor disturbances. Rolling of eyes, epilepsy. Eyelids quiver. Inflammation of eyelids, ulceration. Warts on eyebrows. Fissures in canthi. **Eyes** remain open without winking, paralysis.

Face

Paralysis of right side. Warts. Pain in facial bones. Dental fistula. Pain in jaws with difficulty in opening mouth. Prosopalgia better cold water. Facial paralysis (right) worse opening mouth. Pain in jaw, cannot open the mouth. Face yellow, sickly looking. Cramps in lips. Feels furry. Eruption on.

Female

Menses cease at night, flow only during day. (Cycl., Puls.) Menses delay, late. Aversion to sex. Uterine inertia during labor. Smarting in the pudendum after urination. Leucorrhoea smelling like the menses. Leucorrhoea, profuse, flow during night with great weakness. Dysmenorrhoea with tearing pains in back and thighs. Anxiety, sadness and weakness during menses. Dreams during menses. Menses late and profuse.

Food

Feels hunger but appetite vanishes at the sight of food or with thought or smell during pregnancy. Aversion to sweets. Worse after eating fresh meat, smoked meat agrees.

Head

Painless commotion in the whole head. Pain in right frontal eminence. Sensation as of an empty space between the forehead and brain, better hot application. To and fro or nodding motions or turning to right. Tight scalp. Stitches in temples on mental exertion. Nausea and vomiting or blindness during headache, then paralysis. Small soft round nodes on scalp or glabella.

Heart

Palpitation with pain in chest, burning and **languor**.

Kidneys

Paralysis of bladder from long retention of urine and consequent incontinence. Involuntary during first sleep at night, also from slightest excitement. Involuntary passage of urine, on coughing, walking, blowing nose, sneezing. Retention of urine after labor after surgical operations. Burning in urethra when urinating, worse after sex. Urine dribbles or passes slowly. Insensibility of urethra while passing urine. Urine is passed better sitting. Bed wetting during first sleep, at night. Urine, black, cloudy, white. Itching of meatus.

PAGE 395

Limbs

Twisting and jerking in limbs, chorea. A Left-sided sciatica with numbness. Paralysis of single parts. Paralysis of deltoid, cannot raise hand to head. Dull, tearing pain in hands and arms. Paralytic feeling in the right hand with paralysis of tongue. Heaviness and weakness. Tearing joints. Unsteadiness of muscles of forearm and hand. Numbness of hands. Trembling of hands. Contracted tendons. Cracking and tension in knees, stiffness in hollow of knee. Burning in joints. Arthritis deformans. Rheumatic tearing in limbs, better by warmth, especially heat of bed. Disposition to stretch, bend or crack the joints. Cannot walk without suffering. Slow in learning to walk. Unsteady walking and easily falling. Weak ankles. Restless legs at night. Pain like electric shocks in legs. Itching on dorsum of feet. Cannot stand on heels. Cramps in calves, feet toes and Achilles tendon. Writer's cramp. Whitlow of great toes.

Lungs

Aphonia or hoarseness with pain in chest, worse a.m. of speakers, singers worse stooping, better talking. Difficulty of voice of singers and public speakers (Royal).

Cough, hollow, hard, dry during pregnancy from tickling in throat pit or larynx incessant, dry, night and morning, worse stooping, heat of bed, cold air, better sips of cold water. Cannot cough deep enough, expectoration, slips back again, scanty, greasy, ropy like soapsuds, must be swallowed. Sore streak in larynx. Short breath, before coughing. Purring in chest. Wandering chest pains better pressure, worse sneezing. Pain in the larynx worse blowing nose. Oppressive breathing while talking and walking. Tightness or scraping in chest. Cannot lie down at night. Voice re-echoes. Own voice roars in ears and distresses.

Male

Increase of smegma about the glans. Semen bloody during sex. Red spots on penis. Bruised soreness in testes.

Mouth

Bites inside of cheek from chewing. Fatty taste. Recurrent abscess in gums, dental fistula. Teeth, feel loose, elongated, ache, worse from cold or warmth. Swelling in side of cheek or induration. Paralysis of tongue with indistinct speech, words seem to jerk out. Swelling at root of tongue. Tongue, red in middle, sides coated. Painful vesicles on tip. Rheumatism of joint of lower jaw.

Nose

Coryza with hoarseness. Pimples on tip of nose. Old warts. Sneezing in the morning. Thick yellow or greenish-yellow discharge. Nosebleed during spasms. Scaly nose. Nostrils ulcerated.

Rectum

Sore and burns. Cramps in rectum on stooping with desire for urination. Stools, hard tough, covered with mucous, shines like grease, soft and small, size of goose quill. (Phos.) Stool passes easily when standing. Anus prolapses on coughing. Itching in anus better cold water. Small hard pustules around anus. Large hemorrhoids impeding the stools worse walking, standing and when thinking of them. Fistula with pulsation and pain in perineum. Rectum insensible to solid stool. Partial paralysis of rectum. Diarrhea from cold. Constipation with frequent ineffectual urging.

Skin

Old burns that do not get well and ill effects from burns. Pains of burns. Cracks, ulcers. Soreness in folds of skin, back of ears, between thighs. Warts, seedy, large, jagged, bleeding easily, ulcerating, on tip of fingers, nose, lids, brows. Itching. Scars freshen up, old injuries reopen. Skin prone to intertrigo during dentition.

Sleep

Frequent movements of arms and legs during sleep. Yawning, when listening or paying attention to others. Yawning and stretching. Very drowsy, can hardly keep awake. Sleeplessness with dry heat. Wakes with slightest noise. Laughs and cries during sleep.

Stomach

Greasy, taste, belchings. Waterbrash, salty. Acid dyspepsia. Feels as if lime were burning in stomach. Pain in stomach from ice water. Sensation of a ball rising in the throat. Sour vomiting followed by sour belchings. Fresh meat causes nausea, smoked meat agrees. Vomiting of blood at night. Acid dyspepsia.

PAGE 396

Temperature

Coldness not better by warmth. Sweat about 4 a.m. , profuse, on slight exertion, open air. Heat from 6 to 8 p.m. Coldness, left sided of diseased part with pain. Flushes of heat.

Throat

Urging to swallow continuously as if the throat were too narrow. Swallows the wrong way or comes through nose. Throat symptoms worse stooping. Difficulty in swallowing from paralysis of throat, unable to hawk out mucus, swallows it. Scraping, burning, rawness in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo during sleep, at night in the morning, while lying down, on stooping, at menstruation, looking up.

Comments

The leading feature of the Causticum effects is paralysis, showing itself both in voluntary and involuntary muscles. The weakening effect of potassium in allopathic overdosing is well known and is strongly brought out in the Causticum provings.

Paralytic weakness. Paralysis of single nerves or single parts. Ptosis, facial paralysis, paralysis of tongue of limbs of vocal cords of bladder of rectum, lead paralysis. Related to the paralysis are convulsions, chorea, cramps, starting, restlessness, twitching.

Contraction of flexor tendons. Trembling.

Neuralgic and rheumatic affections, tearing, drawing pains. There is a headache which draws and tears through the body. Glandular indurations are prominent. In children there are many symptoms of scrofula. There is a weakened and emaciated appearance, especially about the face, the abdomen being large.

Scrofulous inflammations about eyes, ears and scalp. Skin is dirty-white. The paralytic element comes out in slow learning to talk and walk and stumbling on attempting to walk.

In chorea the right side is more affected than left, words seem to be jerked out. During the night the legs are constantly "on the go." This kind of restlessness is characteristic of Caust.

The mental state is timid, nervous, anxious. Apprehensive of impending misfortune. Anxiety of conscience as if she had committed a crime. Full of fearful fancies, worse at twilight. Sees fearful images when closing eyes. Melancholy. Taciturn and distrustful inclined to fits of anger with scolding. Memory fails (mental paralysis), any attempt at mental exertion causes symptoms, such as stitches in temples, tension in head and scalp, especially forehead to temples.

There is a sensation as if there was an empty space between the bone of the skull and the brain, better by warmth. Headache, cannot keep upper eyelids up. Vertigo, excitement of brain and spine incapable, tends to fall forward or sideways (locomotor ataxia) with anxiety, weakness in head, sight as if through a fog, skin dry and hot, constipation. Eruptions on scalp behind ears. Sounds re-echo unpleasantly, an ordinary voice sounds loud.

Facial paralysis from cold drought, neuralgia of right cheek-bones to mastoid process worse at night. Jaw joints affected with rheumatism. Sickly, sallow, low-spirited expression.

Nash cured a severe case of prosopalgia with Caust. The patient was emaciated and debilitated by long suffering, pains came in paroxysms and were of a drawing nature. She

had suffered from eczema at times before the neuralgia appeared. Sulph. had been given in vain. Caust. 200c rapidly cured.

The Caust. weakness may result from grief of long standing or from disease. Accumulations of mucus in larynx and fauces, catarrh of throat and Eustachian tubes with tinnitus and reverberation. Difficult swallowing of liquids.

Constant sensation as if lime were burning in stomach with water-brash. Pressure and fullness in abdomen as if it would burst, much worse by food. Gripping cutting better by bending double, worse after least food or tightening clothes, menstrual colic (Caust. will cure after failure of Coloc.).

PAGE 397

Obstinate constipation (paralysis of rectum), stools covered with shiny coating of mucus, hemorrhoids, unbearable by walking, by thinking of them, by touch. No remedy has such well-marked aggravations of anal symptoms as Caust. A characteristic is "Passes stool best standing." Spasm of rectum prevents walking. Painful pustules near anus discharging pus, blood, serum. Itching at orifice of urethra.

Difficult, frequent urination with spasm of rectum. Paralysis of bladder is apparent. Bedwetting, especially during first sleep, worse winter, better in summer. Tendency to escape during the day from any extra exertion, laughing, walking. Epilepsy has been cured by Caust., when fit occurs in sleep and urine escapes. Coughing expels urine.

Prostatitis and urethritis. Itching scrotum, cannot retain urine. Blood with semen. Sexual appetite in women is abolished. Constant indifference, the only time there is any inclination is after the period. Sadness during period. Period too early too abundant after it, a little blood passes occasionally, smelling badly. Nursing women lose their milk after exertion or long sleep.

Hoarseness with dry cough and redness of fauces, the result of weather or catching cold, worse in morning. Aponia: paralysis of vocal cords. Dry, hollow cough with mucus on chest, patient cannot expectorate, must swallow the phlegm raised. A characteristic is: "Cannot cough deep enough for relief." Rawness and burning down throat and trachea.

Rheumatism tends to stiffen joints and contract limbs. Warts are a notable feature in Caust. on hands, on face and especially on margins of eyelids.

When on hands they are usually found on finger-tips or close to nails. Nails are crippled. Old, large inflamed and indurated warts. Burning itching on face, discharging acrid fluid which forms crusts.

Macfarlan confirms the following: "Sudden severe pains commence in the left hip-joint, lasts a short time, feels as if it had been injured, legs very sore or rather the lower limbs ache and feel tired." "Forearms in front very sore to touch and pressure, muscles of limbs sore generally."

Caust. is a remedy to be remembered in intermittent fevers. One peculiar symptom is, "sweat coming after the chill without intervening heat." Periodicity is marked: periodic, paroxysmal attacks, twice a day to every two, three or four weeks an attack, at new moon.

Compare

- (1) Rhus-t., Ars., Am-p. - facial paralysis.
- (2) Calc. - images on closing eyes.
- (3) Nat-m. and Sep. - Spurting of urine with cough.
- (4) Rhus-t. - rheumatism from damp and cold, but with Rhus-t. there is restlessness and better from motion. Caust. has restlessness at night only.

- (5) Eup-per. - hoarseness worse in morning, influenza with aching all over body, has more soreness on chest than Caust.
- (6) Sal-ac., Chin., Carb-s. - Meniere's disease.
- (7) Staph., Coloc. - anger and colic.
- (8) Bar-c. - mental weakness, paralysis, worse damp weather.
- (9) Sep. - Enuresis in first sleep, in deep sleep, Bell., Sulph.
- (10) Sars. - Urine, especially in women, is passed without patient's knowledge.
- (11) Bell., Hyos., Ign., Lach., Lyc. and Phos. - difficult swallowing of liquids.
- (12) Calc., Carb-an., Phos., Stroph. and Stram. - Fear of darkness.
- (13) Gels. - Ptosis, paralysis, faint-like weakness and trembling, blindness.
- (14) Acon. - paralysis from cold.
- (15) Kali-bi. - blindness with headache, Kali-bi. has blindness better, as headache worse.

PAGE 398

Relations

Antidoted by: Asaf., Coff., Coloc., Dulc., Guai. - in rheumatic contractions, Nit-s-d., Nux-v. Antidote to: Asaf., Chin., Coloc., Euphr., Plumb. (Lead poisoning), type-poisoning, abuse of Merc., and Sulph. In scabies. Complementary: Carb-v., Petros. Incompatible: Acids, Coff., Phos. Complementary: Staph., Coloc., Petros. Merc. assists the action of Caust. and vice versa (in small-pox, according to Teste).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ceanothus americanus

(red root)

Pharmacy

Cean. Red root. *Ceanothus americanus*. New Jersey Tea. N. O. Rhamnaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. The fresh leaves are pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency. Locally as hair tonic.

Herbal

Ceanothus is a spleen remedy par excellence, deep seated pain in left hypochondrium, pain and fullness in left side, cutting pain. Pain inflammation, enlargement of spleen, either alone or with other disorders indicate its use, chilliness, principally down back, shivering, rigors, must sit over fire, worse in cold weather. Low spirits with splenic affection. Headache, right side with spleen pain. Marked blood pressure, reducing powers.

P. C. Majumdar cured with Cean. 3x a case which had been diagnosed as one of heart-disease, there was palpitations and dyspnea on exertion. Majumdar found the spleen enormously large.

R. K. Ghosh has cured with it many cases of suppression of menses and leucorrhoea in patients from malarial districts. Menses too profuse and too early with pain in left side. Cannot lie down for pain in left side.

Homeopathic

This remedy has a special affinity to the spleen, which enlarges enormously. Ague cake of malaria. Deep-seated or cutting pains and fullness in region of spleen.

Chronic bronchitis with profuse secretion. Active hemostatic, materially reducing the clotting of blood.?

Anemic patients where liver and spleen are at fault. Leukemia. Enlargement of spleen and liver.

Pain in left hypochondria with dyspnea, diarrhea. Periodical neuralgia. A left-sided remedy generally. Lost of several pounds in weight.

Clinical

Anemia. Diarrhea. Dyspnea. **Heart**, disordered. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Leucorrhoea. Leukemia. Menses, suppressed. Side, pains. Spleen disorders.

Constitutions

Sanguine constitutions. **Planets**: Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Great weakness on walking or standing. Aversion to move, feels too weak. Worse from cold weather. Worse lying on left side, motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Low-spirited, fears he will become unfit for work. Great nervous excitement with chilliness and loss of appetite. Felt as if nerves were shaken, at dinner could scarcely hold knife and fork. Don't care feeling all the time and cannot work.

Abdomen

Deep-seated pain in left hypochondrium. Unable to lie on left side. Pain in liver and back. Pain in left side with leucorrhoea and chilliness. Sensitiveness in umbilical region with desire to relax abdominal muscles. Whole abdomen moves with beat of heart.

Bearing-down in abdomen worse after eating.

Back

Carotids throbbing in neck. Pain under right scapula. Chilliness down back. Weakness in small of back and legs. Dull pain in lumbar region. Constant dull pain in kidneys and up back.

Chest

Soreness behind the sternum. Constricted feeling in chest.

Eyes

Eyes feel too large, lids swollen. Dry sensation of cornea with a dull pain in orbital region.

Face

Cheeks and ears feel hot with cold fingers.

Female

Leucorrhoea, profuse, thick, yellow with pain under left ribs. Menses ten days too early and very profuse. Metrorrhagia with spleen pain. Yellow weakening leucorrhoea. Menses every two weeks.

Food

Loss of appetite. Craving for something sour. Thirst for water, but it made him sick. Cannot eat pastry.

PAGE 399

Head

Headache, right side with pain in region of spleen. Head seems to move with every beat of the heart. Head feels as if the brain were too large. Dull frontal headache, better lying down. Crackling sensation.

Heart

Palpitations and dyspnea with **enlarged spleen**. Pulse full and very strong, heart's pulsations visible through the clothes. Heart beat so hard it shook him all over. Chest feels too small for heart.

Kidneys

Sharp pain above pubes in region of bladder, before urination. Urine is quite green, contains bile, strong odor, frothy. Urine is alkaline with increased phosphates, high specific gravity, trace of sugar. After urinating feeling as if all had not passed. Pain in back and irritation of urethra. Constant urging to urinate.

Limbs

Pains down forearms and fingers. Weakness of knees, must lie down. Dull pains in anterior part of thighs.

Liver

Full feeling in region of liver. Pain in liver worse lying on right side. Immediately after dinner, dull pain in region of liver.

Lungs

Congested feelings in lungs, chest sore internally, worse deep inspiration. Violent dyspnea.

Male

Syphilitic complaints.

Mouth

Aphthous disorders of mouth and fauces. Mouth dry. Tongue, white coat down center. Food tasteless, unless highly seasoned. Tongue looks dirty.

Rectum

Diarrhea, bearing down in abdomen and rectum. Dysentery. Stool light brown with loud flatus. Continual bearing-down in rectum with constricting sensation.

Sleep

Awake all night. Sleeplessness. Dreamed all night of snakes. Dreams of robbers.

Spleen

Enormous enlargement of the spleen. Splenitis, pain all up the left side. Severe pain in region of spleen with low spirits. Chronic hypertrophy of spleen. Dull pain in region of spleen. Deep-seated or cutting pains and fullness in region of spleen.

Stomach

Wanted to drink water but it made him sick.

Temperature

Shivering, loss of appetite and nervous excitement. Rigors at frequent intervals. Intermittents with splenic enlargements. Cheeks and ears hot with cold fingers. At 4 p-m., six chills in succession with constant chilliness up and down back after chill very hot, fever, pulse 120, throbbing carotids.

Throat

Throat dry, raw sensation on swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo on turning in bed.

Comments

Burnett, following Hale is our chief authority for *Ceanothus*. It has been recently proved by I. C. Fahnestock, but its place had already been made clear by clinical use and definite clinical symptoms have been observed.

Diarrhea and dysentery (compare *Cascara* and other *Rhamnee*) have been frequently observed in patients taking *Cean.* for spleen disorders. Leucorrhoea, profuse, thick, yellow with pain in left side.

Fahnestock's two provers took repeated doses of the tincture and both had severe symptoms. One had malaria five years before, treated with the drug Quinine. This prover suffered more acutely than the other and in the end had to be treated. *Nat-m.* 30c soon put an end to his symptoms. The other prover had practically identical symptoms but less severe.

Compare

(1) *Cedr.*, *Myric.*, *Bell-p.*, *Agar.*, *Berb.*, *Chin.*, *Nat-m.*

(2) *Ox-ac.* - pain in left side.

(3) *Casc.* - diarrhea, syphilis.

(4) *Tinospora cordifolia* - a Hindu medicine for chronic cases of fever with enlarged spleen.

(5) *Polymnia uvedalia*, *Bearsfoot* - acute splenitis with tenderness over left hypochondriac region, spleen enlarged, ague cake. Vascular atony, tissues sodden, flabby and non-elastic. Enlarged glands influences all ductless glands.

(6) *Ceanothus thrysiflorus*, *California Lilac* - pharyngitis tonsillitis, nasal catarrh, diphtheria. Tincture internally and as a gargle.

PAGE 400

Relations

Cean. is followed well by: *Berb.*, *Con.*, *Myric.*, *Querc.* Antidote: *Nat-m.*

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cedron

(rattlesnake bean)

Pharmacy

Cedr. *Cedron.* *Simaruba ferroginea.* *Rattlesnake Bean.* *Simaba Cedron.* *N. O.*

Simarubaceae. Tincture of seeds. Tincture of pure bean scraped on wound. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Petroz and Teste introduced *Cedr.* into homeopathic practice, having received the seed from Panama with an account of its powers of antidoting snake-bite when chewed immediately after being bitten and also of its traditional reputation in intermittent fevers.

Cedr. is particularly useful in tropical or in damp, warm, marshy countries. It has powers of healing snake-bites and stings of insects.

Homeopathic

Periodicity is the most marked characteristic of Cedron. It has been found curative in malarial affections, especially neuralgia. Adapted to persons of a voluptuous disposition, excitable, nervous temperament. Mania.

Malarial disorders of damp, warm, marshy countries. Neuralgias occurring at exact periodicity is the most marked feature of this remedy. Complaints after sex, chorea in women, neuralgia in men. Trembling. Numbness of the whole body. Convulsions during menses. Lectophobia.

Bluish-red face, forearm to elbow and hands and feet cold, sweat beneath axilla and on chest. Complaints after sex.

Clinical

Brow ague. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Ciliary neuralgia. Chorea. Epilepsy, menstrual. Glaucoma. Gout. Hydrophobia. Hysteria. Intermittent fever. Neuralgia. Neuritis. Rheumatism. Snake-bites. Toothache.

Causations

Antidotes the effect of snake bite and stings of insects.

Constitutions

Adapted to persons of a voluptuous disposition and of an excitable nervous temperament, especially to females. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from standing erect. Worse from periodically, at the same hour, open air, lying down, before storm after sleep.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous excitement, followed by depression. Restlessness, as driven from place to place, urine dark yellow increased quantities. Lectophobia. Body heavy, mind depressed.

Mental symptoms are worse at night.

Abdomen

Abdomen hard and distended. Stitches in spleen and liver. Flatulence, colic and cramp. Borborygmi (left side).

Back

Stiff neck, pains all along spine. Pain in neck and loins on rising in morning. Pain under scapula and in pelvis.

Chest

Oppression. Sharp, darting-cutting pains under floating ribs and scapula.

Ears

Tinnitus. Hardness of hearing at night.

Eyes

Eyes red. Burn like fire. Shooting over left eye. Severe pain in eyeballs with radiating pains around the eye, scalding lachrymation. *Supra-orbital neuralgia periodic. Pain over the eye worse sex.* Iritis, choroiditis. Objects appear red at night and yellow by day.

Face

Animated red face. Flying heat of face alternating with chills. Prosopalgia (rt.). wandering pains, spasmodic distortion of muscles. Tumid face, pupils much dilated. Lips cold, bluish, dry during menses.

Female

Many symptoms appear after sex and during the menses. Leucorrhea in place of menses. Ptyalism and leucorrhea after menses. Genital excitement at daybreak with discharge like leucorrhea and swollen breasts with pain. Menstrual epilepsy. Puerperal eclampsia.

PAGE 401

Food

Longing for cold drinks in some, for warm in others. Great thirst during menses. Loss of appetite.

Head

Orbital neuralgia. Crazy feeling from pain across forehead. Whole body feels numb during headache. Stammers after sex. Head feels as if swollen. Pain from temple to temple across eyes. Pain over whole right side of face, coming on about 9 a.m. Crazy feeling from pain across forehead, worse working on black. Roaring in ears produced by quinine. Whole body seems numb with headache.

Heart

Palpitations and hurried breathing with headache. Action irregular. Pulse quick and full with animated red face. Pulse uncountable.

Kidneys

Pain in kidneys. Burning along ureter and in urethra. Feeling as if a drop of urine in urethra or a constant dripping from it.

Limbs

Acute sudden pain in ball of right thumb up arm to shoulder, same in right foot to knee, causing her to drop to the floor. Sharp pain in joints, worse feet and hands. Pain in ball of right foot, extending to knee. Shingles with radiating pain. Dropsy of knee-joint.

Lungs

Difficult respiration with partial loss of voice, recurring at different intervals. Suffocative fits recurring regularly every day 10 to 12 o'clock. Suffocating fits, worse after sex, worse after sleep, better by eating. Troublesome cough every morning at six, lasting two hours. Respiration much affected after sex. Breath cold.

Male

After sex pain over left eye. Gonorrhea-like discharge, lasting three days. Gleet with fornication over whole body. Desire with firm erections, all night, on waking.

Mouth

Prickling itching of tongue. Painful pricking of tongue with sensation of heat. Feels paralyzed. Difficulty of speech. Stammering after sex. During menses: mouth and tongue dry, breath fetid. After menses: profuse ptyalism.

Nose

Point of nose cold with chilliness and yawning, 9 a-m. Secretion profuse. Glassy-looking mucus or thin, clear, acrid.

Rectum

Involuntary stool during chorea attack. Ineffectual urging.

Sleep

Yawning and stretching. Drowsy, sometimes very profound sleep. Restless, frequent waking. Worse after sleep. Dreamed (he seldom dreamed) of pleasant social interviews with female acquaintances. Dreamed of a quarrel with a dead sister and other dead friends, cried about it and awoke with sensation of a stone in the stomach.

Stomach

Nausea with distention of stomach. Sensation as of a stone on stomach.

Teeth

Toothache every night during menses with bleeding gums. Sudden toothache in left upper molars, on inspiration, sensation as if cold air touched the teeth.

Temperature

Excitement before chill. Malaria. Regular paroxysms of fever, coming at same hour, commencing every day 6 p-m. by chills in back and limbs or cold feet and hands. Hot stage: dryness, heaviness of head, redness of face, burning heat in hands, pulse full and accelerated, thirst with desire for warm drinks. Shivering and chill, followed by profuse perspiration every evening. Chill with congestion to head, hands, feet and nose remain icy cold. During sweat: coldness and heat and heat and coldness irregularly intermingle. Quotidian or tertian fever with marked regularity.

Throat

Larynx constricted and tender. Intermittent laryngitis. Burning and constriction, difficult swallowing. Prickling and tingling in throat and fauces, extending some way down esophagus.

Pain on small spot next root of tongue, as of a foreign body, worse from pressure.

PAGE 402

Comments

Hellert was bitten by a coral snake. "During the few seconds which it took him to take the antidote out of the little bag which he wore suspended round his neck, he was seized with violent pains at the heart and throat, but he had scarcely chewed and swallowed a small portion of Cedron of the size of a small bean, when the pain ceased as by magic. An oppression and general prostration remained.

He chewed another portion of the same fruit and applied it to the wound externally and in another quarter of an hour all he felt was a slight colic, which disappeared after eating a little. This colic was followed immediately by a copious evacuation of a substance that looked like curdled milk, white with a slightly yellowish tint" (Teste).

Other cases were reported. The great characteristic of Cedron is a clock-like periodicity in the recurrence of the symptoms, accurately periodic neuralgias intermittent fever commencing the same hour every day or every other day.

In fever there is: Red face in hot stage, thirst with desire for warm drinks. Profuse perspiration. "Excitement before chill" is peculiar to Cedr. Fevers of low, marshy regions in warm seasons and tropical countries.

General debility, languor and fainting. Malaise. Trembling. Complaints after sex (chorea in women, neuralgia in men).

Epileptiform convulsions during menses. Swollen sensations, numbness of whole body. Worse after sleep, lying down, night, (objects appear red at night, yellow by day) in open air, before a storm, chills in persons returned from tropical climates. Better standing erect.

Halbert relates a case of malarial fever in a soldier. Chills and fever were clock-like in regularity of recurrence. Liver and spleen were much enlarged.

Anemia was extreme and there was this additional peculiarity: intermittent stomach pain occurring with the febrile crises.

In conjunction with these conditions there was a manifestation of chorea symptoms involving face and shoulders mostly, the twitchings being troublesome in the inter febrile state. Often there were debilitating hysterical spasms, the heart became irritable and sometimes irregular.

After other remedies had failed to make any impression, Cedr. cured in only three weeks, the improvement setting in immediately.

Rapidity of action appears to be a characteristic as with Bell. The great predominance of nervous symptoms will be evident in the symptoms of Cedr., also the strong sexual excitement it causes. Numbness, enlarged sensation, malaise, sensation as if paralyzed. A large number of symptoms appear on left side but right side of head, face, right elbow and right deltoid are affected.

Compare

(1) Ars., Aran., Bell.,

(2) Cedr. removes roaring in ears of Chin. Bell. removes "Objects appear red at night, and yellowish by day" of Cedr.,

(3) Ars. and Sabad. - complaints return same hour every day.

(4) Aran. - ague when chills predominates.

Relations

Antidoted by: Lach., Bell. Antidote to: Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cement

Pharmacy

Cem. Cement rock. The preparation for possible use is made by triturating a good cement with sugar of milk on the decimal scale. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Cement maker's itch is a new disease of occupation, entirely distinct from ordinary itch, being neither parasitic nor contagious, but produced by the chemical or mechanical action of the cement upon the skin.

PAGE 403

Some physicians have attributed the corrosive action to calcium carbonate and to sulphuric acid. Fresh cement, however, does not contain carbonate.

It is questioned whether slaked lime or even partly slaked lime will produce this effect. Masons working with lime mortar are seldom if ever attacked with cement maker's itch. The quantity of sulphuric acid in cement is very small. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Cement maker's itch and ordinary itch have one symptom in common intense itching, especially at night. The itching appears to be increased by the heat of the bed and also more annoying in summer than in winter. Scratching may produce infected wounds and swelling.

Cement maker's itch is an occupational disease, which is likely to be followed by eczema and other complications. The managers of cement works should always require their

workmen to wear cotton gloves and garments tightly fastened at the neck and at the wrists. Cement workers on arches or ceilings should wear masks. Both gloves and masks should frequently be washed.

Clinical

Eczema. Cement maker's itch. Itching.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

Cenchrus contortrix

(copperhead snake)

Pharmacy

Cench. Cenchrus contortrix. Ancistrodon mokeson. Copperhead Snake. Ancistrodon contortrix. N. O. Ophidians. Copperhead snake of North America. Solution of venom.

Historical dose: All potencies, sixth potency.

History

Cenchrus has the main features of all the serpent poisons. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Cench. is a wonderful restorative and deep acting remedy. Like Arsenicum, it has a dyspnea, mental and physical restlessness, thirst for small quantities of water.

Needs clothing loose like Lachesis. Coma, semi-consciousness. Insensibility of cornea, swelling of upper lip, general swelling, paralysis, cold, clammy sweat.

Marked alteration of moods, vivid dreams. Increased sexual desire in both sexes.

Ineffectual attempts to recline. Right ovarian region painful.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Catarrh. Diarrhea. **Eyes**, swelling over. Headache. **Heart** disorders.

Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Nightmare. Ovary, pain in. Throat disorders. Vulva, throbbing in, eruption on.

Modalities

Worse lying down. Worse in the afternoon. Worse evening and all night, worse on waking. Worse pressure.

Symptoms

MIND

Memory lost. Lethargy. Anxiety, feels she will die suddenly. Alternating moods. Dreamy, absent-minded. Took the wrong car without realizing where she was going. When riding in the car rode past the place she intended to get off at. Suspicious, thinks her husband is going to put her in an insane asylum, every day, 3 to 8 p-m., for ten days, yet she knew it was a delusion.

Abdomen

Intolerance of tight clothing.

Eyes

Swelling like bags over eyes and under brows. **Aching** and itching in eyes, dim vision, redness of margins and twitching. Left eye waters from cough.

Face

Expression bloated, besotted. Face sallow. Burning face. Blue circles round eyes.

Female

Increased desire. Yellow leucorrhoea. Pain in right ovary. Herpetic eruption on labia.

Menstrual flow very profuse, light with dark clots.

Head

Aching pain in left frontal eminence and left side of teeth. Swelling around eyes, aching and itching in eyes.

Heart

Feels as if heart were distended or swollen to fill the whole chest. Strongly conscious of heart. Hard aching and sudden sharp stitching in heart. Throbbing or fluttering under left scapula. At 3 p-m. sensation of fluttering followed by feeling that heart feel down into abdomen.

Then pulse became feeble with heat lasting until after midnight.

Lungs

Hard, dry, tickling cough, worse 3 p-m., even causing escape of urine.

Male

Violent sexual desire.

PAGE 404

Nose

Catarrh, scabs, obstruction.

Sleep

Dreams horrible and vivid, lascivious.

Stomach

Nausea better by ice, worse by water which causes vomiting.

Stool

Diarrhoea early in morning, on waking. Stool, gushing, frequent, watery, at first without pain after several hours, great pain before the motions.

Temperature

Chill or fever beginning in afternoon.

Throat

Accumulation of mucus, glossy, thick tough. Difficult empty swallowing, but easy swallowing of solids and liquids. Warm drinks grateful.

Comments

Distinctive symptoms are: a marked alternation of moods and dreamy absentmindedness. The dreams of Cenchrus are very vivid and horrible, cannot be shaken off during waking hours often lascivious.

Swelling above eyes, below brow like an over-hanging bag of waters. Diarrhoea has been cured having the following characters: "Pain before stool, stool papaceous, cold but not chilly " Yellow leucorrhoea, pain in right ovary, herpetic eruption on labia.

Hard, dry tickling cough, worse 3 p.m. Restlessness and sense of suffocation, palpitation, sensation of dying. Must lie with head drawn back, she chokes so. Tight clothing unbearable.

Chill or fever beginning in afternoon. Feeling as if whole body were enlarged to bursting, worse in region of heart. "Awoke with throbbing in vulva and anus, followed by a dull aching in the sacral region, better by walking about."

Compare

(1) Ars., Lach.

(2) *Centaurea* - Puff Adder - Should have a great sphere of usefulness in many conditions where excessive swelling is leading feature.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Centaurea tagana

Pharmacy

Cent. *Centaurea tagana*. N. O. Composite. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The *Centaurea* are allied to the Thistles. Dr. Chagon, Duc de Sorrentino, experimented with the root of Cent. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

The Cent. symptoms of congestion are very marked: Blood surges painfully at every movement. The symptoms are worse at night in the morning on waking, by movement during and after urinating. Better by eating.

Clinical

Coryza. Diarrhea.

Eyes inflammation.

Fevers. Home-sickness. Influenza. Intermittents. Sight, vanishing.

Comments

Allen reports: A bright servant-girl who took it seemed stupefied for several days. The earliest symptoms appeared a quarter of an hour after taking the medicine, viz., those of the arms together with dull pains in the hypogastrium, shiverings and general heat, especially on forehead, which was covered with sweat.

These were followed by a stupefying pain in temples, frontal protuberances orbital arches and eyes. Next came the following symptoms: Dimness of sight, appetite alternating with nausea increase of saliva and vomiting, running of the nose, lachrymation, belchings, rapid sinking of strength, general uneasiness, confusion of mind, weariness, dull sunken eyes, spasmodic sweating, itching and pricking in the skin, drowsiness and thirst.

A state of reaction after four or six hours brought some quiet. Next day in the forenoon or towards evening, the above symptoms reappeared but with less violence and some of them assumed a periodic form.

Then ensued coryza, colic, diarrhea, fevers of various types, pains in the arms, dry cough, etc. The action ended with the symptoms of catarrh of angina and of fever in the forenoon and with confusion and pain in the forehead. The above gives a general idea of the action of this remedy.

Compare

(1) Bell., Cedr., Card-b., Card-m.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Centaurea umbellata

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Centaurium umbellatum. Pick the flowers, put them in a bowl of water and let them sit in the sun for several hours. The water imbued with healing power is used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Centaury belongs to Bach's group of Over sensitivity to Influences and Ideas, along with the remedies Agrimony, Walnut and Holly. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lack of stamina may be apparent, people may not seem fully invigorated or empowered. Weakness in the mind, emotions and body. The psychosomatic diseases of hypertension, (Willow), hyperthyroidism, (Vervain), insulin dependent diabetes, soft tissue rheumatism and rheumatoid arthritis. (Chicory)

In a mental illness, when excessive submissiveness and attempts to please others are part of the underlying dynamic, Centaury is of service, as in dependent personality disorder, (Cerato). Over-compliance and disregard of one's own needs. (Oak) One gives others priority over oneself, seeing their needs first and de-emphasizing one's own.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Centaury state, the mind is easily impressed with the needs and demands of others, to the point of wishing to do good and be of service. The balance of perception is tilted in favor of others. Feelings of guilt and loyalty may further bind and narrow one's way.

Life may seem more as drudgery than adventure. A mistake of the service oriented person is to overlook growing personal weakness and exhaustion.

As needs of others seem predominant, one's own needs assume less importance and one's health and strength may be undermined slowly. Serving others may be a refuge for some, a binding up of one's identity with a positive attitude, a way to build self-esteem and find approval by others.

There may be sadness within, due to unfulfilled potential or unanswered needs. There may also be disappointment, resentment or frustration in the helpful person due to the insensitivity and neglect.

The person may also lack courage to make their needs known, or their ethical principles may prevent them from entertaining resentful impulses, therefore they can't assert their needs to others.

SOURCES

Bach.

Cephalanthus occidentalis

(crane willow)

Pharmacy

Cephalanthus Occidentalis. Button Bush. Crane Willow. N. O. Rubiaceae. The fresh bark of branches and roots is pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3 to 30th potency.

History

The item given below was contributed to the American Observer, 1875, by Dr. E. D. Wright. Cures of intermittent fever, quotidian and tertian fever, sore throat with quinsy it had very good effect. Rheumatic fevers with soreness of the flesh. A worker fell in the river. Cold and inflammatory fever was cured quickly. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

Proving of one-half ounce in a day. First day: raw, sore throat, nervous and excited. Felt light and easy, happy. The bowels were constipated. Second day: with the same dose.

Dreams about fighting, quarreling.

Sleep was restless and tossing over. Joints of the fingers lame. Gripping pains in the lungs in body and limbs, especially in the joints toothache. Bowels loose, stool offensive.

Hemorrhoids.

PAGE 406

Clinical

Constipated. Intermittent fever. Nightmares. Rheumatic fevers. Sore throat.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

Ceratostigma willmottigma

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Cerato. Ceratostigma willmottiana. Fresh flowers are put in a bowl of water and allowed to sit in the sun for several hours. The water imbued with healing power is used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Cerato belongs to Bach's group of for those who suffer Uncertainty, along with Scleranthus, Gentian, Gorse, Hornbeam and Wild Oat. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lack of assertiveness may exist, the person is rather retreating and allows others to lead. In regard to uncertain, unsteady gait or posture, especially if caused by reluctance and inhibition, Cerato will give physical assurance. In diseases of the immune system, when it does not know how to achieve health, Cerato may aid in reviving inner strength and help the organism decide on a strategy of defense.

Internal agony, preoccupation with oneself, hampering self-observation and shyness are common (Mimulus, Larch). Cerato is indicated in speech problems arising from inner uncertainty, it is also of service during language development when inner certainty needs to be improved.

Further, it could assist in developmental disorders by helping the mind gain in certainty and enhancing learning potential (Chestnut Bud). In other distortions of expression of personality, fixed ideas and irrational anxieties, inappropriate laughing and immature behavior.

PAGE 407

In mental illness, this remedy can be of service in gender identity disorders, anxiety disorders, delusions, elimination disorders and sexual disorders (Cherry Plum for the last two), or whenever there is an underlying dynamic of uncertainty of consciousness expression.

Symptoms

MIND

There is lack of self-esteem and easily stimulated feelings of inferiority. One is impressed by others decisive demeanor, wants to measure up, wishes for recognition and approval by others. There is continued doubting, uncertainty and lack of personal decisiveness and self-assurance.

The person in the Cerato state relies heavily on the advice of others, often admiring their decisive move through life and feeling less adequate themselves. They are overly impressed with outward shows and trends, people in charge of themselves and the situation, while they feel hampered within, often blaming themselves for this uncomfortable state.

There is mistrust in one's capacity to judge correctly and make the appropriate decision. Dependent personality disorder, Cerato addresses the excessive dependence on the approval and advice of others (Centaur). In regard to anxiety disorders and delusions, Cerato can help those lost in their own reality.

SOURCES

Bach.

Cereus bonplandii

Pharmacy

Cere-b. *Cereus bonplandii*. N. O. Cactaceae. Tincture of stems. The fresh green stems are pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Cereus bonplandii is a variety of *Cactus grandiflorus*. The principal symptoms of Cere-b. are in connection with the heart, as in the case of *Cactus* with which it must be compared.

Cere-b. was proved by John H. Fitch in substantial doses. The prover lost 7.5 pounds in weight. He felt weighed down by an incubus.

PAGE 407

When mental symptoms subsided, bodily symptoms increased and vice versa. Could not bear contact of clothes, felt better on undressing.

Fitch who regards Cere-b. as an "anti-psoric of remarkable power" cured with it:

- (1) a case of eczema of both hands extending up to elbows.
- (2) Deposits in urine.
- (3) Dropsy of cardiac and kidney origin.
- (4) Left intercostal neuralgia.
- (5) Anterior crural neuralgia.

Also two cases of insanity

(6) one in a young woman, gloomy, restless inclined to curse, swear and throw things at persons, if resisted,

(7) the other in a married women who had spiritual delusions that she had committed the unpardonable sin, etc. This came on originally after confinement. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Among the marked symptoms were: Wants to be at work, on something useful. Pains through globe of eyes and orbit. Pain through heart in left great pectoral muscle, left side of chest. Expanding sensation in chest followed by sudden collapse.

The effect on the nervous system passed off in four or five days. The pains of Cere-b. have a tendency to spread to other parts. Most appear on left side. "Itching in right popliteal space" lasted eight or nine years after the proving. "Itching with roughness of the skin like eczema above left knee anteriorly." "Itching with eruption like herpes below left scapula remained permanent."

Clinical

Eczema. Emaciation.

Eyes, neuralgia. **Heart**, disorders. Insanity. Kidney, disorders. Neuralgia.

Modalities

Better undressing. Worse at night. Worse from pressure of clothing.

Symptoms

MIND

Great desire to work and to be doing something useful.

Chest

Pain in chest through heart with pain running toward spleen. Pain in left pectoral muscle and cartilages of left lower ribs. Difficult, sighing respiration, as from some compression of chest.

Head

Occipital headache and pain through the globe of the eyes and orbits. (Cedron, Onos.) Pain across the brain from left to right. Pain along right malar bone running to temple.

Heart

Convulsive pains at the heart, feels as if transfixed. Hypertrophy of heart. Sensation of a great weight on heart and pricking pain.

Limbs

Pain in neck, back, shoulders, down arms, hands and fingers. Pain in knees and joints of lower limbs.

Skin

Itching of skin. (Dolich., Sulph.)

Comments

From the proving of Cere-b.: Feels miserably on retiring. Throws himself on bed without undressing. Great yawning fit. Feels not pleasant. Feels half sick. Very dull in the morning. Feels very badly, has an ill-defined bad feeling in the evening and at night. Easily chilled in a room, better on disrobing for bed.

Alternations of symptoms of mind and bodily pains. When pains of the body are noticed, symptoms affecting the mind are suspended. The most prominent symptoms are the catarrhal and gastric ones. While those affecting the chest, heart, eyes, brain and nerves are more slowly developed and are the ones that persist.

It is an anti-psoric of remarkable power. Some skin symptoms developed by it persisted off and on for year. Itching of the right popliteal space. Itching with roughness of the skin like eczema, above the left knee anteriorly. Itching with an eruption resembling herpes zoster below the left scapula. Sleeplessness.

The provings point in the direction of kidney troubles and deposits in the urine. Dropsy of heart and kidney origin.

Albuminuria with great edema. Intercostal neuralgia, worse on left side. Anterior crural neuralgia. Rheumatism. Eczema of both hands, extending as far as the elbows.

PAGE 408

Compare

(1) Cact., Spig., Kalm.

(2) Cere-s. - very irritable with tendency to swear, wild anger and low morals.

Disturbance in speech in writing leaves off the last syllable. Paralyzed feeling. Pains in heart and dwindling of sexual organs. Emissions, followed by pain in testicles.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Cereus serpentinus

Pharmacy

Cere-s. *Cereus serpentinus*. N. O. Cactaceae. Tincture of stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

J. H. Fitch proved Cer-s., as well as Cere-b. Kunze also proved Cere-s. The heart was less prominently affected by Cere-s. than by the other Cacti, but pains in head and a paralyzed feeling were experienced. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mental irritations were prominent. Very irritable with tendency to swear, wild anger and low morals. Disturbance in speech in writing leaves off the last syllable. Paralyzed feeling. Pains in heart. A voluptuous feeling, dwindling of sexual organs. Emissions, followed by pain in testicles.

Clinical

Anger, fits. Bedwetting.

Heart pains. Impotence. Nosebleed.

Modalities

Worse on exposure to cold to which there is great sensitiveness.

Compare

(1) Cact., Cere-b., Con.

(2) Psor. - sensitiveness to cold.

(3) Anac. - inclined to swear.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cerium oxalicum

(oxalate of cerium)

Pharmacy

Cer-ox. Cerium oxalicum. Oxalate of Cerium. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first trituration.

History

Originally introduced by Sir James Simpson as a remedy for the morning sickness of pregnancy and chronic cases of vomiting, which he supposed to be due to some eruption on the mucous membrane of the stomach, Cer-ox., has fairly maintained its reputation.

Hale found it of most use in cases of vomiting of half-digested food. It was mostly been given in lower triturations by homeopaths and in five to ten grain doses by allopaths. In the latter doses it has produced decidedly narcotic effect in two cases.

Some have obtained great success with it in sea-sickness. Spasmodic coughs of nervous or reflex origin have been successfully treated with it. Dysmenorrhea in fleshy and robust women, scanty flow, pain coming before or at commencement with feeling of tenesmus, better when the flow is established like Lach. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Spasmodic reflex vomiting and spasmodic cough are within the sphere of this remedy. Whooping cough with vomiting and hemorrhage. Vomiting of pregnancy and of half-digested food. Dysmenorrhea in fleshy, robust women. Better when flow is established.

Clinical

Cough, reflex, Dysmenorrhea Pregnancy, vomiting. Sea-sickness. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Ingluvin - made from gizzard of a fowl. Vomiting of pregnancy, gastric neurasthenia. Infantile vomiting and diarrhea. 3x trituration.

(2) Amyg., Lac-ac., Ip.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cervus brasilius

(brazilian deer)

Pharmacy

Cerv. Cervus campestris. Cervus brasilius. Brazilian deer. Triturations of the fresh hide covered with hair. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Mure proved this substance. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

One symptom appears to be peculiar: "Taste of doughy bread in the mouth."

PAGE 409

Clinical

Sciatica, Taste, altered. Tongue, painful.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pricking in navel when lying. Needle-like pain intermitting in right groin in direction of joint after walking.

Eyes

Sensitive to light, especially sunlight.

Face

Face mottled.

Limbs

Numbness of arm on which he lies of hand and legs. Frequent pain, now in left buttock now in thigh.

Mouth

Taste of doughy bread. Coppery taste with heat in throat when taking the drug.

Sleep

Drowsiness and yawning.

Compare

(1) Carb-an.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cetraria islandica

(iceland moss)

Pharmacy

Cetr. Cetraria islandica. Lichen islandicus. Iceland Moss. N. O. Lichenes. Iceland. Decoction and tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Cetraria has been used in decoction and as a food and has been found curative empirically in the diseases named below. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Symptoms indicating its use are: Bitter slimy taste. Feels full and satisfied after eating a little. Habitual vomiting. Chronic diarrhea of tuberculosis patients. Frequent catarrhs.

Tickling and spasmodic feeling in windpipe on waking. Copious expectoration. Fetid taste and smell causing nausea. All kinds of bloody expectoration. Weak lungs. Emaciated people.

Clinical

Atrophy. Catarrh. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Lungs weak. Scrofulous. Scurvy. Tuberculosis. Ulcers. Weakness.

Compare

(1) Stict., Iod.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Chamomilla

(german chamomile)

Pharmacy

Cham. German Chamomile. Chamomilla matricaria. N. O. Composite. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Chamomilla is particularly suited to diseases of pregnant women, nurses and little children. Especially of frequent employment in diseases of children, where peevishness, restlessness and colic give the needful indications. The senses are too acute.

Hypersensitive to pain.

Homeopathic

The chief guiding symptoms belong to the mental and emotional group, which lead to this remedy in many forms of disease. Cham. is a highly emotional, temperamental and oversensitive remedy. Chamomilla is sensitive, irritable, thirsty, hot and numb.

Hypersensitive from abuse of coffee and narcotics. Pains unendurable, associated with numbness.

Bad temper (Nux-v. is malicious). Peevishness, ill-humor, anger with rage, violence and heat. Cannot bear to be looked at. Cannot be civil to doctor. Impatience. Cham. also corresponds to the effects of anger: colic, diarrhea, jaundice, twitchings and convulsions. Demands instant relief for his suffering, he would rather die than suffer.

Child cries and must be carried about to be quieted. Night-sweats. There is hot sweat on head. Stopped up colds with dripping of hot water from nose. One cheek red, the other pale. Face sweats after eating or drinking. The patient is hot and thirsty with the pains.

PAGE 410

Cham. is almost typical of the teething pains. The toothache of Cham. comes on when entering a warm room or from drinking anything warm. There is fetor of breath and of discharges in general. Bilioussness preceded by anger. Gastralgia, food eaten lies like a load on stomach, hypochondria distended. Tongue yellowish white. Bitter taste. Colic better by drinking coffee.

Colic, diarrhea, jaundice, twitching and convulsions after anger. Very cross, cannot be appeased. Frantic irritability and snappish. Pain is intolerable, becomes mad with pain or magnifies her pains and prostrated with pain. Tosses about. Cries out or walks the floor.

Mental and physical symptoms appear in paroxysms, irritability, restlessness, colic, cough etc. Numbness after pain, on awakening. Repeated spasms of face, arms, legs etc. Cramps with bilious vomiting of muscles. Convulsion during dentition. Hot and thirsty. Hot sweat with pains. During convulsions body becomes stiff, eyes roll about, face becomes wry, thumbs turn inwards.

Clinical

Acidity. Anger. Asthma. Belchings. Blepharitis. Blepharospasm. Catarrh. Coffee, habit. Colic. Convulsions. Coughs. Cramps. Croup. Dentition. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Earache. Eye disorders. Erysipelas. Excitement. Excoriation. Fainting. Fevers. Flatulence. Flatulence. Gout. Headaches. Hernia. Hysterical. Influenza. Jaundice. Lienteria. Labor, disorders, after-pains. Mastitis. Menstruation, disordered. Menstrual cramps. Miliary eruption. Milk-fever. Miscarriage. Mumps. Neuralgias. Ophthalmia. Parotiditis. Perichondritis. Peritonitis. Rheumatism. Salivation. Sciatic pain. Screaming. Sensitiveness. Spasms. Speech disorders. Toothache. Ulcers. Uterus, diseases. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of bad temper. Abuse of coffee and narcotics. Dentition.

Constitutions

Cham. is particularly suited to diseases of pregnant women, nurses and little children. Hypersensitive to pain. Irritable, colicky babies, teething problems, earaches. Arthritic diathesis. Neuralgic or gouty rheumatic diathesis. **Planets:** Mercury, Mars.

Modalities

Better from being carried. Better from warm wet weather, heat, sweating, cold applications. Walking improves backache and rheumatic pains.

Worse from anger, at night. dentition, cold air, damp air. Worse from wind, taking cold, coffee, narcotics, alcohol, lying in bed, music, belchings. Worse from heat, warm food, covering touch, being looked at. Windy weather aggravates. Great dread of wind.

Symptoms

MIND

Whining, restlessness. Spiteful, snappish. Children want to be carried and held. Child wants many things which he refuses again. Piteous moaning because he cannot have what he wants. Ugly behavior, cross and uncivil, quarrelsome. Impatient intolerant of being interrupted.

Averse to being spoken to touched or being looked at. Extremely sensitive to every type of pain, always complaining. Complaints from anger and vexation. Abrupt. Aversion to talking. Omits words while writing and speaking. Women become suddenly capricious, quarrelsome, obstinate, before menses. Hasty, hurried. Cannot bear anyone near him.

Abdomen

Distended. Spells of colic from time to time. Flatulent colic after anger with red cheeks and hot perspiration. Pain from side to side or going upward after anger. Gripping in region of navel and pain in small of back. Cutting wind colic worse night, worse urinating, better warm applications. As if bowels were knotted and abdomen empty. Acute duodenitis.

Back

Insupportable pain in loins and hips. Lumbago. Stiffness of neck muscles. Severe pains in loins and hips, opposite to that on which patient is lying.

Breasts

Breasts sore, nipples inflamed and very tender. Nipples inflamed, tender to touch. Infants' breasts tender. Cramps, when child nurses. Milk is spoiled, baby won't suck.

PAGE 411

Ears

Sensitive to cold wind about ears or noise. Earache with soreness, swelling and heat driving patient frantic. Earache, sticking better warmth. Stitching pain. Ears feel stopped up. Ringing after hemorrhages. Roaring in the ears as of rushing water. Music is insupportable.

As if hot water was running out. Hear voices of absent persons, at night.

Eyes

Lids smart. Yellow conjunctiva. Spasmodic closing of lids. Bloody water from the eyes of new born babies.

Face

Cheek becomes red during colic with hot sweat. Swelling or redness of the cheek. One cheek red and hot, other pale and cold. Face pale, sunken, distorted by pain. Neuralgia of the face with hot sweat about the head, pain extending into ear. Jerking of tongue and facial muscles. Jaws feel tired. Stitches in jaw extending to inner ear and teeth. Sweats after eating or drinking.

Female

Irregular labor like pains, going up, down inner thighs with profuse discharge of clotted, dark blood. Intolerable labor pains, sends the doctors and nurse away, then calls again. Lochia too profuse and bloody or suppressed. Puerperal convulsions after anger. Distressing after pains. Yellow, and acrid leucorrhea. Membranous dysmenorrhea, specially at puberty. Dysmenorrhea from anger or emotions. Oozing of dark foul blood with occasional gush of bright red blood. Menorrhagia with black clots, profuse with coldness of limbs and much thirst.

Head

Throbbing headache in one half of the brain inclination to bend head backwards. As if hair stood on end with shivering. Hot clammy sweat on forehead and scalp during sleep, wetting the hair. Headache of delicate over fatigued women. Headache better when mind is engaged. Headache worse morning and 9 p.m.

Kidneys

Urine hot and yellowish. Stitches in urethra.

Limbs

Numbness and stiffness of hands, when grasping objects. Cramps in calves. Violent rheumatic pains drive him out of bed at night, compelled to walk about. Burning of soles at night. (Sulph.) Ankles give way in the afternoon. Feel as if she is walking on the ends of bones of her legs. Feet as if paralyzed, cannot step on them, at night. Palms dry.

Nightly paralytic loss of power in the feet, unable to step on them.

Liver

Hepatic colic.

Lungs

Spells of dry tickling cough. Hoarseness, hawking, rawness of larynx. Asthma from anger, worse dry weather, better bending head back. Irritable, dry, tickling cough, suffocative tightness of chest with bitter expectoration in daytime. Rattling of mucus in child's chest. Anger that provokes a cough in children. Whooping cough, suffocating, then vomits. Cough worse 9 to 12 p.m. during sleep, does not wake up the child.

Mouth

Toothache worse after warm drinks, worse coffee, at night. Drives to distraction. Distress of teething children. (Calc-p., Ter.) Toothache worse during pregnancy. Jerking in tongue. Thick white yellow fur on tongue. Nightly salivation of sweetish taste. Bad, sour breath. Bitter taste. Teeth feel elongated.

Nose

Extremely sensitive to all smells. Hot coryza with obstruction of nose inability to sleep. Skin wrinkled. Crawling in, until eyes water. Coryza with inability to sleep.

Rectum

Diarrhea during dentition from cold from anger. Stools, hot, green, watery, fetid, slimy with colic. Stools, sour, grass green slimy, hacked, yellow green or lenteric, smelling like bad eggs. Chopped white and yellow mucus like chopped eggs and spinach. Jaundice after anger. Anus swollen and pouting. Hemorrhoids with painful fissures.

Skin

Rash of infants and of nursing mothers. Jaundice. Burning, smarting in ulcers, at night. Skin unhealthy, every injury suppurates.

PAGE 412

Sleep

Drowsiness with moaning, weeping and wailing during sleep, anxious, frightened dreams with half-open eyes. Pain disturbs sleep. Sleepless from abuse of narcotics, coffee. Sleeps with thighs separated. Drowsy, but cannot sleep.

Stomach

Belchings like bad eggs, foul. Nausea after coffee. Sweats after eating or drinking. Aversion to warm drinks. Tongue yellow, tastes bitter. Severe bitter bilious vomiting with griping. Vomiting after morphine. Acid rising, regurgitation of food. Pressive gastralgia, as from a stone. (Bry., Abies-n.) Thirst, for cold water, sour drinks. Aversion to coffee. Violent retching before vomiting.

Temperature

Chilly yet gets easily overheated, hence takes cold. Coldness of one part with heat of another worse uncovering. Alternate chill and heat. Feverish from suppressed discharges. Sweat on head. Thirst during fever.

Throat

Inability to swallow solid food when lying. Parotid and submaxillary glands swollen. Constriction and pain as from a plug.

Comments

"There is in Chamomilla a little thread of symptoms and nearly always found running through it. This is a spiteful, sudden or uncivil irritability" (Guernsey).

In spite of its obvious analogies with Puls. Ip., Acon. and Con., it has marked and exclusive characteristics of its own. "It increases the general nervous sensibility and stimulates the cerebral functions: a property that seems to give rise secondarily to the

various organic alterations that Cham. is capable of producing and for which it has so often been given with success."

Hahnemann says, "It appears to diminish in a great degree, the excessive sensitiveness to pain and the violent derangements which pain occasions in the moral condition of the patient. This is the reason why it appeases a multitude of sufferings to which coffee drinkers and persons who have been treated with narcotic palliatives are subject.

And this is likewise the reason why it ought not to be given to those who bear pain patiently and with resignation. I mention this rule here, for it is of very great importance."

Teste remarks on this that Cham. antidotes not only Coffea, but also Causticum and most of the members of the Causticum group. Hypersensitive with great irritability and crossness is the leading note of the Chamomilla effects.

The pains are unbearable and drive to despair, the patient insists that the doctor shall cure them at once. Prostrating debility insists that the doctor shall cure them at once.

Prostrating debility as soon as the pains begin.

The diarrhea of Cham. is hot, yellowish green stool like chopped egg offensive, excoriation round anus. Intertrigo of children. Wind colic, belching of wind worse the condition (this is characteristic). Menorrhagia dark clots, fetid, temper always worse before and during flow, (Nux-v. also, but Nux-v. is conscious of it, Cham. is not).

Threatened miscarriage caused by anger. The pain of labor or at menses is centered in the womb, bearing down, painful contractions, unbearable, they extend down thighs and are felt in the back. Leucorrhoea is acrid, watery, corrosive, smarting. Cham. has inflammation of the parotid glands, nocturnal salivation.

Rheumatism compelling to get up and walk about, thirsty, hot, almost beside himself. Muscles of face and hands twitch. Insomnia of children, start in sleep, twitching of hands and face, hot sweat of head and face, one cheek red. Puts feet out of bed, soles burn. Aggravation by heat is one of the most prominent features of Cham. worse by warm food. Cham. may be the remedy in croup or croupy cough, if mental symptoms and time conditions correspond.

W. H. Baker (Rochester) has recorded such a case. A chubby boy, light hair, blue eyes has a croupy cough. Acon. and Spong. at first controlled it, but afterwards failed.

PAGE 413

The cough became a loose, rattling, suffocating cough, the mucus came up in the throat and nearly suffocated him. Paroxysms at midnight. During the day he was hoarse, ever impatient, nothing seemed to suit him. Cham. 100,000c cured, improvement setting in within two hours.

"Chamomile tea" has removed the night-sweats of tuberculosis.

Dr. Anderson of Dover, Delaware, relates the case of a man who had to change three to five times every night. A cup of weak chamomile tea was ordered every night. The second night there was slight diminution, the third he only had to change twice, the fourth once and after that there was no more trouble. The plant in this case was probably *Anthemis cotula* or wild chamomile of U. S. Dr. Anderson learned its use from "an old woman." But the sweats of Chamomilla are also very marked.

Nash mentions a characteristic in the association of numbness or alternation of it with pains. He relates the case of a man who had very painful rheumatism of left shoulder and who got no better from the usual remedies, but was speedily cured by Cham., the indication being: "Numbness with the pains."

Nash differentiates the restlessness of Acon., Ars. from that of Cham. by the absence in the case of the last of fear of death. The Cham. patient "would rather die than suffer so."

Compare

(1) Acon., Puls., Coffea, Bell., Staph., Ign., Cypr., Anthemis.

(2) in dentition, Bell., Borax, Calc., Terebe.

(3) in oversensitiveness, Acon., Coff., Hep., Hyos., Ign.

(4) toothache, Merc. Merc. has hard, pale swelling of face, Cham. red and hot), sour breath.

(5) in coffee drinkers, Nux-v. Cham. has bad temper during menses, Nux-v. has malicious temper.

(6) toothache worse in bed at night: worse from warmth, Sulph., Merc., Puls.

(7) indignation and its effects, Coloc., Staph., Nux-v.

(8) Bry., aversion to be looked at, Ant-c., Chin., Stram.

Compare

(9) better by moving about, Rhus-t., Ferr., Verat. has maddening pains compelling to walk about, but there is none of the feverishness and excitement of Cham.

(10) Rubus villosus, Blackberry - diarrhea of infancy, stools watery and clay colored.

Relations

Cham. antidotes: Coffee, and the narcotics. Especially opium as it corresponds to its secondary effects, useful in nerve storms when morphine is discontinued. Antidotes: Camph., Nux-v., Puls. It is antidoted by: Acon., Alum., Borax, Camph., Cocc., Coff., Coloc., Coni., Ign., Nux-v., and especially Puls. Puls. and Cham. antidote one another and precede or follow each other well. Complementary: Bell. in diseases of children, Cham. acts more on nerves of abdomen, Bell. more on cranial nerves.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chaparro amargoso

(goat-bush)

Pharmacy

Chap. Chaparro amargoso. Goat-bush. Chaparro Bush. Bishirandi Amargoso. Castila Nicholsoni. N. O. Simarubaceae. Fluid extract from bark of stem. A small, thorny bush, three to five feet high with a small, saffron-colored flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Dr. M. J. Bleim of San Antonio, Texas, communicates to the North American Journal of Homeopathy of March, 1899, an article in praise of this Mexican plant. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Chaparro acts as a tonic and anti-periodic. Chronic diarrhea. Tenderness over liver. Stools little pain, but with much mucus. Dysentery.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Dysentery.

Comments

Dr. Bleim reports the following cases cured:

(1) Mr. A. of New Orleans, eighteen months ill with dysentery, was sent to Dr. Bleim under suspicion of tuberculosis.

PAGE 414

Before seeing the doctor he met a stockman who said he could cure him, having been himself cured with the remedy after a like experience. Chap. was the remedy, a teaspoonful of the extract three times a day. After three doses there was considerable improvement. He took no more medicine and had no further trouble.

(2) Boy, 12, had been treated for several months by Dr. Bleim with indifferent results. Chap., half a teaspoonful three times a day. In forty-eight hours the discharge ceased and the bowels became normal.

(3) An acute case had improved rapidly under Merc-c. and colon-douches, but came to a standstill at a certain point: three or four stools a day, more or less pain, no appetite, very weak.

Chap. was ordered, at a teaspoonful dose three times a day, immediate general improvement in forty-eight hours the bowels were normal within a few weeks strength was entirely restored.

Dr. R. T. Knox of Gonzales, narrates his own case: Dysentery three years. Nothing gave more than temporary relief. Discharge after discharge of quantities of bloody matter accompanied with much pain. Ravenously hungry all the time in a land of plenty.

Under the advice of a farmer he was persuaded to drink freely of a tea made of the shrub, before each meal. The infusion had the appearance of sparkling beer and was most intensely bitter. In three days there was great improvement. In two weeks the bowels were under control, stools consistent, partly molded, sleep good. Recovery was perfect. Chaparro is prized by Mexican doctors as a tonic and anti-periodic.

Compare

(1) Kali-c., Cupr-ar., Caps.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Chaulmoogra

(taraktogenos)

Pharmacy

Chaul. Chaulmoogra. Taraktogenos. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The Chaulmoogra oil and its derivatives are to a certain extent effective in the treatment of leprosy, especially in early cases. **Planets:** Saturn.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Prunus cerasifera

Cherry plum

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Cherry Plum. *Prunus cerasifera*. Twigs of flowers are picked and boiled for half an hour. The boiled water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Cherry Plum belongs to the group of For Those who have Fear, as classified by Bach. Further remedies in this group are Rock Rose, Mimulus, Aspen and Red Chestnut. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Cherry Plum can help people suffering from diseases of the nervous system to find added peace in mind and body (Rock Rose). Extreme nervousness with a threatened nervous breakdown (Rock Rose, Vervain). Nervous twitches, grimaces, gestures are common in severe cases. The body expresses the mental struggle taking place within.

The remedy is of service in tic disorders, elimination disorders and sexual disorders (Cerato). Mounting tension can release suddenly in unpredictable outbursts of violence. The physical concomitant symptoms related to speech problems can benefit from the calming influence of this remedy.

Cherry Plum, when indicated treats phobias of all kind, (Mimulus, Rock Rose). Fear of sudden physical or mental failure, as in stammering, or in diseases such as epilepsy or repeated fainting. It is indicated every time there is fear of losing control over one's faculties, one feels helpless in face of overwhelming stress.

In severe pain, when one feels almost unable to bear the strain and torture, when the mind is at the verge of breaking down, Cherry Plum brings relief. During drug rehabilitation, physical and emotional cravings can be reduced.

In some cases, unbearable pain can lead to homicide or suicide.

PAGE 415

Symptoms

MIND

In the Cherry Plum state, the mind is over-strained and out of balance. This state may come on after prolonged mental effort leading to failing nerve power and exhaustion. Cherry Plum is used in treatment of delusions and psychotic states when the boundaries of consciousness are disintegrating and the mind becomes subjected to unconscious and primordial forces.

Cherry Plum can be of service in nervousness, shyness and stage fright, these being unwanted mental states which one tries to fight within oneself. Great anguish and distress are experienced in the Cherry Plum state, with the intense fear of losing control. The Cherry Plum state maybe trapped in the thrill or excitement to do forbidden things. There arises the fear that all balance will be lost and the impulsive, unwanted thoughts will win.

All problems in regard to impulses fall under the action of this remedy (Impatiens, Holly, Vervain). Cherry Plum also has obsessive-compulsive, perfectionist or ritualistic behavior with the intention to avoid succumbing to the dreaded impulses. Impulses dictating to carry out certain acts, dangerous to oneself or others, or socially unfit. Many crimes and suicides are committed, while being in the Cherry Plum state.

SOURCES

Bach.

Cheiranthus cheiri

(wallflower)

Pharmacy

Cheir. Cheiranthus cheiri. Common Wallflower. N. O. Cruciferae. Tincture. A tincture is used made from a single dark-flowered plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Our knowledge of the medicinal use of Cheir. is due to Dr. Cooper. Cooper considers as a keynote of the remedy, "Nose stopped at night from irritation of cutting wisdom teeth."

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

The cases cured with it are as follows:

- (1) Young man, deafness and otorrhea left side. Is cutting three wisdom teeth. Cured by two doses of the tincture given at six weeks interValer.
- (2) Girl, 22, deaf after measles, cutting wisdom teeth. Greatly improved.
- (3) Girl, 20, used to taking purgative pills, had pain in lower back, jaundiced appearance, bilious feeling, sickness of stomach. Cheir. ch. removed the symptoms at once.

Clinical

Deafness. Wisdom-teeth.

Causations

Cutting wisdom teeth.

Comments

Anshutz says: No proving of this remedy has come under my notice, yet I considered the following case worth reporting:

T. T., age twenty, a clerk, admission date 30th April, 1892, never heard well on the left side, but particularly deaf the last month and deafness increases: watch, hearing contact only. History of much earache in childhood, left ear discharge does run out. Wisdom teeth, left upper and right, lower and upper, breaking through.

Gave Cheiranthus cheiri. 28th May, hears very much Better in left ear. No medicine. 11th June, continues improving gradually in left ear. 25th June, continues to hear voices very fairly on the left side, but no improvement since last time. Gave Cheiranthus cheiri. 25th July, restoration of improving condition.

Compare

- (1) Armor., Sin-a., Brass., Raph.
- (2) wisdom teeth - Mag-c., Ferr-pic.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

PAGE 416

Chelidonium majus

(greater celandine)

Pharmacy

Chel. *Chelidonium majus*. Greater Celandine. N. O. Papaveraceae. Tincture of entire fresh plant, at time of flowering. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potency.

Herbal

Chelidonium is a poppy and therefore allied to Opium and Sanguinaria with both of which it has many features in common.

It is closely allied to Lyc., when Lyc. seems indicated but fails to act Chel. should be considered.

The juice of Chel. causes vesication when applied to the skin. The juice is yellow like bile. Probably based on the "signature" of the bile-like juice it was recommended as a remedy for jaundice by Galen and Dioscorides.

Given on the broad ground of organ-homeopathy in material or semi-material doses, it has achieved notable results in cases of liver disease. An extract used locally in cancer cases has gained a reputation in the old school.

Homeopathic

Chelidonium acts upon the liver, portal system, right side of abdomen and right lower lung. A liver remedy, covering many of the direct reflex symptoms of diseased conditions of that organ. The chief "keynote" for its employment is a continued, bruised, aching pain at the inferior angle of the right scapula. Chel. acts on spleen and kidneys as well as liver.

Jaundice. Yellowness and bilious disturbances are its marked features. Bilious complications during pregnancy, lung disorders. The jaundiced skin and the constant pain under inferior angle of right scapula, are certain indications. Paralytic drawing and lameness in single parts. Chelidonium is predominantly a right sided remedy.

The great lethargy and indisposition to make any effort is also marked. Horror of motion. Feels tired on little exertion.

Ailments brought on or renewed by change of weather. Serous effusions. Stitching pains. Heavy, stiff, sore, paralyzed, dislocated or broken feeling. Hydrocele. Numbness.

Clinical

Backache. Cancer. Chest, disorders. Chorea. Colic. Constipation. Coughs. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Gall-stones. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhoids. Hepatitis. Indigestion. Influenza. Jaundice. Lachrymal fistula. Laryngismus. Liver disorders. Nephritis. Neuralgia. Nosebleed. Pleurodynia. Pneumonia. Rheumatism. Scald-head. Stiff-neck. Taste, altered, Tumors. Warts. Whooping cough. Yawning.

Constitutions

Bilious constitutions. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mars.

Modalities

Better after dinner from pressure. Better from hot food, eating, milk, hot bath, bending backward, lying on abdomen. Worse from motion, cough touch, change of weather, north east wind. 4 a.m. and 4 p.m. , looking up. Worse on right side. Worse, very early in morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Aversion to mental exertion or conversation. Despondent. Anxiety as if she had committed a crime, fear of going crazy. Feels like crying with ill humor or without any reason. Restless, hence agile.

Abdomen

Epigastric region tender. Constriction across abdomen, as if by a string. Distention. Ascites with yellow palms. As of an animal wriggling in epigastrium. Navel drawn in during colic.

Back

Fixed pain under inner and lower angle of the right scapula, which may extend into chest and stomach causing nausea or vomiting. Pain from neck to temple, (right). Pressing pain in vertebrae worse bending backwards and forwards. Occiput heavy with pain in right side of back. As if a string, around the neck. Cervico-brachial neuralgia. Pain in nape. Stiff neck, head drawn to left. Pain at lower angle of left scapula.

Chest

Pain in right side of chest and shoulder with embarrassed respiration. Constriction of chest.

PAGE 417

Ears

Sensation in both the ears, as if wind were rushing out or something crawling out. Loss of hearing during cough.

Eyes

Dirty yellow color of whites. Soreness of eyes worse looking up. Tears fairly gush out. Orbital neuralgia of right eye with profuse lachrymation, pupils contracted, relieved by pressure. Dazzling spot before the eyes. Lachrymation, when looking intently with pain in eyes or from tickling in larynx.

Mucus in eyes. Could not open eyes with prosopalgia.

Face

Dark red or sallow, sunken. Yellow, worse nose and cheeks. Wilted skin. Right cheek bone feels as if swollen with tearing pain. Flushes of heat. Nodular eruptions on.

Female

Menses too late and too profuse. Longing for unusual articles of food during pregnancy. Leucorrhoea, white, stains linen yellow. Burning in vagina, recurs at the same hour during day.

Food

Craves milk, piquant or hot food and drinks. Aversion to meat, coffee, cheese. Loss of appetite.

Head

Headache extends backwards. Occiput feel heavy as lead, icy coldness of occiput from nape of neck. Heavy, lethargic, drowsiness very marked with general numbness. Right-sided headache down behind ears and shoulder-blade. Neuralgia over right eye, right cheek-bone and right ear with excessive lachrymation, preceded by pain in liver. Cranium feels too small.

Heart

Violent palpitation with tightness in chest. Periodic palpitation.

Kidneys

Profuse, foaming, yellow urine like beer. Spasmodic pain in right kidney and liver. Urine stains the diaper dark yellow. Dark, turbid.

Limbs

Limbs feel paralyzed. Heavy lower limbs. Pain in arms, shoulders, hands, tips of fingers. Very sore to touch. Icy coldness of tips of fingers, wrists sore, tearing in metacarpal bones. Whole flesh sore to touch. Rheumatic pain in hips and thighs. Burning and stiffness in right knee worse moving. Intolerable pains in heels, as if pinched by too narrow a shoe, worse right. Feels paralyzed. One foot cold, other hot. Paresis of the lower limbs with rigidity of muscles. Ankles stiff. Edema around ankles and feet. Paresis of lower limbs with rigidity of muscles.

Liver

Liver pains going backward or fixed at angle of right scapula Liver enlarged, tender. Jaundice due to hepatic and gallbladder obstruction. Gall-colic. Gallstones. (Berb.)

Lungs

Very quick and short inspirations, pain on deep inspiration. Dyspnea worse urinating. Pain pressive in chest on deep inspiration. Cough, as from dust with much rattling, but little expectoration or it flies from mouth. Deep seated pain or nail, deep in right chest. Bilious pneumonia. Respiratory symptoms with liver symptoms. Pressure in larynx as if air could not pass through. Stitches in chest. Whooping cough, spasmodic cough, loose, rattling, expectoration difficult. Small lumps of mucus fly from mouth when coughing. Hoarse in afternoon.

Male

Frequent erections, even during day. Pain in glans. Itching creeping on scrotum and glans.

Mouth

Tongue yellow with imprint of teeth, large and flabby. (Merc., Hydr.) Taste bitter, pasty. Bad odor from mouth. Tongue narrow pointed. Salivation with nausea, giddiness. Bitter water collects in mouth.

Nose

Flapping of ala nasi. (Lyc.) Red. Obstruction with liver complaints. Tip of nose swollen and red. Dryness.

Rectum

Constipation. Stools, hard, round balls like sheep's dung, bright yellow, pasty, clay-colored. Stools float in water. Alternation of diarrhea and constipation. Crawling and itching in rectum. Burning and itching of anus. (Ratan., Sulph.) Fermentation and sluggish bowels.

Skin

Yellow. Itching better eating. Painful red pimples and pustules. Old, spreading offensive ulcers. Wilted skin. Sallow, cold, clammy. Skin wrinkled .

PAGE

Sleep

Lethargic. Drowsy and chilly. Dreams of bodies, corpses and funerals. Sleepiness without being able to sleep. Falls asleep while speaking.

Stomach

Prefers hot food and drink. Nausea, vomiting, better very hot water. Pain through stomach to back and right shoulder-blade. Gastric pains, gnawing scraping better eating.

As of a plug in stomach. Eating relieves temporarily, especially when accompanied with hepatic symptoms.

Temperature

Burning heat spreads from hands over the body. Sweaty with aversion to uncover and without relief. Sweat during sleep after midnight from slight exertion. Fluctuating temperature. High fever.

Throat

Choking, worse breathing, as from hasty swallowing or as if too large a morsel had been swallowed. Left sided goiter.

Vertigo

Vertigo, associated with hepatic disturbance. Inclination to fall forward. Vertigo, felt in vertex, worse closing eyes with bilious vomiting and pain in liver.

Comments

Yellowness of the skin, ulceration. Chel. is also a venous medicine. Paralytic symptoms are prominent. There is great debility and drowsiness after eating and on waking. Prefers hot things. Desire to lie down after a meal. Aversion to move, feels tired on least exertion. There is the Opium sleepiness and yawning.

Chel. is a predominantly right-side medicine (like Sang. And Lyc.) and besides the right infrascapular pain and the action on the liver it has neuralgia over the right eye and in right malar bone and also an action on the cecum and right ovary and on the base of the right lung. In pneumonia with bilious symptoms it is one of the chief remedies. Chel. like Lyc., has fan-like movement of alae nasi in chest disorders.

There may be either constipation, clay-colored stools or diarrhea with bright yellow stools. There is nausea of pregnancy with desire for food better by drinking milk. Desire for hot drinks, only water almost boiling will stay on stomach. Chills or creeps accompany the headache or the jaundice.

The dirty yellow complexion produced by Chel. with other signs of cachexia, strongly suggest cancer and the action of Sang., its relative in cancer of the breast is well known. Also Opium in addition to its narcotic influence is believed by Snow to have a retarding effect on cancerous growth.

A typical Chel. case, simulating cancer is recorded by C. M. Foss. A man, 45, had catarrh of the nose and, at the same time of the stomach: had been told he had cancer of the stomach. Tenderness over stomach with sinking, gone feeling, at times reaching a state of painful anguish, sickness at stomach, all symptoms better by eating. Chel. 6x cured at once.

"Aversion to cheese" is an indication for Chel. in many gastric conditions. Teste, who proved Chel., places it at the head of a group which includes Caps. And Viol-o. He mentions the analogy between the juice of Chel. and the juice of Garcinia morella, Gamboge. Both are bright yellow and pass to orange and brown on drying.

Some old-school authorities have recommended the juice of Chel. as a substitute for gamboge as a hydragogue cathartic. Among its ancient external uses was, as an application in eye disorders to chronic ulcers and to warts.

In Teste's proving he emphasized the following symptoms: 1:30 p.m. : dull and heavy, deep-seated pain in whole right side of chest and right shoulder without cough, but with embarrassed respirations. This pain, which is at times accompanied by dull beatings in the chest, does not allow him to draw a long breath, it is not perceptibly aggravated by

the motions of the arm. The pain is particularly felt in the axilla and under the shoulder-blade.

PAGE 419

A sort of numbness of the muscles in the region of the liver and in the right side of the neck, face and head, apprehension of threatening pneumonia, great anxiety, constant desire to stir and change one's position.

"Extremely profuse emission of a whitish and foaming urine." "2 p.m. : drowsiness which is so marked, even in the open air, that she is near falling asleep while walking, lasts half an hour."

According to Rademacher Chel. acts on the center of the liver. Chel. has a strong action on the respiratory sphere. A characteristic cough is caused by a sensation of "dust" in the air passages.

St. Clair Smith relates a case. A young lady had for several weeks a dry, racking, fatiguing cough night and day, worse night, no expectoration and no pain. She looked completely worn out. The cough was excited by a sensation as if throat and larynx were full of dust. Chel. 3c, a powder every two hours, was given. She only took three when the "dust" left the throat and with it the cough and never returned.

Carleton Smith cured this: "Dry cough through day with pain and stitches right side, severe hoarseness 5 p.m. , voice scarcely audible."

In rheumatic disorders Chel. has a large field. Edema, heat, tenderness and stiffness are the leading indications.

Here is a case: A baby girl had rheumatism of both ankles for a week, when it settled in the right one, which became greatly swollen, very tender, painful and hot. Constipated for two months previous, whitish stools. Chel. improved in twelve hours and entirely cured in a week. In another case of acute rheumatism of feet and ankles, supervening on a slow, remittent fever, Chel. cured after the failure of Rhus-t. and Bry. The patient was a girl of six. Both ankles were affected, feet much swollen and extended. The slightest movement or touch extorted screams. The only relief was constant bathing with hot water.

W. A. Burr cured a case of right sciatic rheumatism of ten years' history in a very corpulent woman, age 55. In her case there were aggravations coming on in the afternoon and evening of each day and lasting into the middle of the night.

During the paroxysms the outer ankle and lower leg became cyanotic, swelling around ankle, constriction above, great sensitiveness to touch and motion. Very nervous during the spells. Great external sensitiveness, aversion to touch and worse from it.

Compare

(1) In pain below angle of scapula, Jug-c., Chenop. - Lower than angle and nearer spine), Ran-b. (edge of left, through to chest, Lob-c. - inside edge right scapula, Ang. - Cutting from just beneath right scapula to breast, near nipple.

(2) Nux-v., Sulph., Bry., Lyc., Op., Podo., Sang., Ars.

(3) Chel. - Spasm of smooth muscle everywhere intestinal colic, uterine colic, bronchial spasm, tachycardia.

(4) Boldoa fragrans.

(5) Elemuy Gauterusa - Stone in kidneys and bladder, grain doses of powdered bark in water or 5 drops of tincture. Pellagra.

(6) Ip., Led., Sulph.

(7) Kali-c. - pneumonia in later stages, copious exudation into lungs, rattling with cough, worse 2Ð3 a-m.

(8) Colch. - nausea with desire for food.

(9) Acon., Ars., Bell., Calc., Caps., Chin., Gamb., Graph., Ign., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Phos., Podo., Puls., Rhus, Sep., Spig., Sulph., Viol-o.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Cham., acids, wine and coffee, Camph. It is antidote to: Bry. Complementary: Bry. is a close analog in many symptomsÑyellow tongue, swelling of liver. Ars., Ip., Lyc., Sulph. often completes its work.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chelone glabra

(snakehead)

Pharmacy

Chelo. Chelone glabra. Balmony. Snake-head or Turtle-head. N. O. Scrofulariaceae. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in one to five drop doses.

Herbal

Chelone has been used by old-school practitioners and eclectics as a liver and worm remedy. Burnett has used it as an organ-remedy in liver disorders. **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon.

PAGE 420

Homeopathic

Burnett's indications are "pain or soreness of the left lobe of the liver and extending downwards." Chelone acts in a line between the hilus of the liver and the fundus of the uterus.

A remedy in liver disorders with pain or soreness of the left lobe of the liver and extending downwards. Soreness of external parts, as if skin were off, debility. Dyspepsia with hepatic torpor. Jaundice. Round and thread worms. It is an enemy to every kind of worm infesting the human body. Dumb ague. Malaise, following intermittents.

Clinical

Cachexia. Debility. Dumb-ague. Dyspepsia. Jaundice. Liver, disorders. Malaise. Quinine. Worms.

Comments

According to some observers it antidotes the Quinine cachexia and is a remedy for "dumb-ague,' i.e. , ill-defined paroxysms of aching and fever following severe malarial fevers. "soreness of external parts, as if the skin were off, especially about elbow," has been confirmed as an indication. "Debility from loss of tone of digestive organs or liver or from exhausting diseases" (Hale.) One to five-drop doses of the tincture have been given.

Compare

(1) Chin., Chenop., Cina, Helon., Hydr.

(2) Card-m. - left lobe of liver.

(3) Scrofularias, Grat., Dig., Tab., Scroph-n.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Chenopodium anthelminticum

(jerusalem oak)

Pharmacy

Chen-a. *Chenopodium anthelminticum*. Jerusalem Oak. N. O. Chenopodiaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Solution of oil of seed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies. Oil of *Chenopodium* for hookworm, 10 minim doses every 2 hours for 3 doses.

Herbal

Oil of *Chenopodium* has been used for hookworm and roundworm. Several cases of poisoning have been reported in which all the symptoms of a stroke and the consequent right hemiplegia with aphasia were reproduced.

Stertorous breathing with the very peculiar rattle as of a ball rolling loose in the trachea. Heavy breathing with flapping of cheeks. Other symptoms are vanishing of sight and roaring in ears with (right) hemicrania. Roaring in ears as of cannons going off, also ringing, deafness. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

The most characteristic pain of *Chenopodium* is a dull pain below the angle of right scapula and nearer the spine than the similar pain of *Chelidonium*. *Chenopodii glauci* Aphis has a similar pain below angle of left scapula. Stertorous breathing. (Op.) Sudden vertigo. Meniere's disease. Affections of auditory nerves. (Nat-sal.)

Chenopodium has problems in the ears, serous or bloody effusions in the labyrinth, chronic otitis media, progressive deafness to the voice, but sensitive to sounds of passing vehicles and other sounds, buzzing, absent or deficient bone conduction, a consciousness of the ear, hearing better for shrill, high-pitched sounds than for low ones.

Sub-acute and chronic enlargement of tonsils in pale, scrofulous children. Caseous deposits with painful inflammation of tonsils. Rough, furry feeling in throat. Menses suppressed, leucorrhoea instead. Pains through heart, under right scapula and in right shoulder. Fever after a fright.

Repeats the same action over and over again. Deafness progressive for human voice but great sensitiveness to sound as of a passing vehicle or to distant sounds.

Paralysis with spasms of forearms and hand in flexion contraction of limbs. Jaundice. Aural vertigo. Meniere's disease. Urine, profuse, foamy, yellow, burning. Staggering gait. Right sided convulsion and paralysis.

PAGE 421

Clinical

Aphasia. Asthma. Cerebral deafness. Convulsions. Dropsy. Epilepsy. Headache. Hemicrania. Hemiplegia. Leucorrhoea. Meniere's disease. Menses, suppressed. Paralysis. Scapula, pain. Strokes. Tinnitus. Tonsillitis.

Symptoms

MIND

Constantly repeats an action. Weeping mood. Insensible, convulsed, foaming at mouth. Complete aphasia (poisoning by the oil). Loss of memory of attack after it is over.

Back

Intense pain between angle of right shoulder blade near spine and through the chest. Pain beneath point of right scapula with giddiness in forehead, ringing in ears and pale face.

Chest

Pains through heart, under right scapula and in right shoulder. Pain throughout right chest, beginning at attachment of 6th rib to its cartilage. And extending to front of right scapula.

Ears

Torpor of auditory nerve. Hearing is better for the high-pitched sounds. Comparative deafness to sound of voice, but great sensitiveness to sound, as of passing vehicles and also a shrinking from low tones. Buzzing in ears. Roaring in ears as of cannons, deafness. Tinnitus synchronous with heart-beats.

Eyes

Impaired movement of right eyeball, **loss of sensitiveness**. Vanishing of sight.

Face

Flapping cheeks with stertorous breathing.

Female

Menses is suppressed, has leucorrhea instead, rough furry feeling in throat.

Head

Pain in whole right side of head with roaring in ears, dim sight or complete loss of vision. Dull, pressive pain in vertex extending through head.

Kidneys

Copious, yellow, foaming urine with acrid sensation in urethra. Yellowish sediment. (Chel.) Slight pain in region of kidneys. Involuntary urination, very copious.

Limbs

Frequent twitching and stiffness of right limbs. Twitching and stiffness in right limbs. Hemiplegia with contraction of limbs. Paralysis and spasm of right forearm and hand in flexion.

Lungs

Stertorous breathing, flapping cheeks, dyspnea, peculiar rattle as of a ball rolling loose in trachea. Heavy breathing with flapping of cheeks.

Respiration embarrassed by a quantity of yellow frothy material which was constantly regurgitated.

Skin

Jaundice.

Stomach

Perversion of taste. Disagreeable belchings, nausea. Constant profuse regurgitation of yellow frothy material smelling worm-seed.

Throat

Enlargement of the tonsils. Chronically enlarged tonsils, caseous deposits. Furry feeling in throat.

Vertigo

Aural vertigo. Vertigo with transient vanishing of sight.

Comments

In three cases of poisoning reported by Allen the following symptoms were produced:
(1) Insensible, convulsed, foaming at the mouth. All remembrance of taking the poison was lost on his recovery.

(2) Deep, heavy, stertorous breathing accompanied by a very peculiar rattle, as if there were a ball rolling loose in the trachea, pulse small, weak frequent and feeble, eyes insensible to light or external objects, convulsive movements of right half of body, limbs cold, any attempt to swallow threatened instant suffocation.

(3) (This patient took 1.5 oz. of worm-seed oil and 30 drops of turpentine.). Disagreeable belchings, nausea, staggering like a drunken man, deafness to the sound of the voice, but exquisite sensitiveness to the sound of passing vehicles, they sounded like cannons in his ears, also annoying buzzing.

In smoking he would scarcely light his cigar before he would lay it down again and take a fresh one, arguing perversion of taste. By afternoon the mantelpiece was strewn with cigars only partly used. No disposition to engage in conversation.

Aphasia: he clearly wanted his attendant to get or do something but could not make him understand. The attendant wrote, "Don't understand," showed it to him and gave him, paper and pencil. After great efforts he wrote distinctly words with no meaning.

PAGE 422

The voice and hearing became progressively worse but he heard the tea-bell three stories below promptly and to the astonishment of the family, got up and walking deliberately into the dining-room. He did not seem to know his accustomed seat and sat in the wrong place. During the afternoon became completely aphasic.

Finding himself unable to express his ideas, this seemed to amuse him much and he laughed heartily. Whatever he did he would keep repeating. When the doctor entered he arose and shook him heartily by the hand and then sat down. In about a minute he arose, solemnly came forward and again shook hands. This he repeated twenty times in as many minutes.

He then went through the performance of washing his hands in an empty basin and repeated this many times. Sitting at tea he ate with apparent relish, taking singly tea and bread. While grasping a piece of bread, there was a distinct spasm of right forearm and hand, fingers firmly clenched, hand forcibly flexed on forearm.

Assisted to his room, his walk was entirely natural, when put to bed showed some resistance, striking at the doctor. He at once commenced to groan tossed from side to side of the bed, suggesting abdominal distress. Soon became unconscious, right arm paralyzed, dragging helplessly.

Next day continued impairment of motion and sensation right side, right eyeball insensitive to touch.

Third day, frequent twitching and stiffness of right limbs, culminating in a one-side convulsion in early morning of fourth day. At noon of third day, copious involuntary urination in bed.

This continued to the end, except when drawn off. In the afternoon, heavy breathing and the flapping cheeks of a stroke appeared. Constant regurgitation of yellow frothy material from mouth, smelling of worm-seed, as also did the perspiration. This material was at times so profuse as to embarrass respiration.

During one of the attacks of dyspnea and while in drenching sweat, which suggested dissolution, he was gently turned in bed, immediately a general convulsion set in,

markedly opisthotonic, lasting ten minutes, despite the use of chloroform. By this time jaundice appeared, having been only noticed the day before. Five days from taking the dose he died in profound coma with high temperature. The significance of these symptoms needs no pointing out.

The peculiar deafness corresponds nearly to the "cerebral deafness" described by Cooper in which the watch-hearing is good while the voice-hearing is bad or absent. Hemiplegia with contractions of limbs and certain epileptic seizures are strongly portrayed in the poisoning.

When given as a vermifuge it frequently produces progressive and long-lasting deafness. Linnell has cured with it two cases in which there was deafness to voice-hearing but sensitiveness to other sounds. In one case there was implication of left labyrinth with slight chronic otitis media of both ears, deafness left ear several years, no tinnitus, consciousness of the ear, sensitive to musical sounds, deaf for watch and voice, hearing diminished.

He has also cured: Roaring tinnitus synchronous with heart. Sensitiveness to cold. Hearing better for high-pitched than low-pitched sounds.

Compare

(1) Aphis, Chel., Chen-v.

(2) In strokes and puffing respiration, Chin., Op., Lyc.

(3) In deafness, Chin., Chin-s., Chin-sal. and Salicylates in general.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 423

Chenopodium vulvaria

(stinkender)

Pharmacy

Chen-v. *Chenopodium vulvaria*. Stinkender Gŕnsefuss. N. O. Chenopodiaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Chen-v. has an odor of decaying fish and contains Trimethylamine. It constantly gives off ammonia. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chenopodium vulvaria has been proved and seems to affect the left side more than the right, but the following recalls the characteristic of Chen-a.: Pain in middle of back on right side of spinal column increasing gradually to a pressing wedge-like pain, beneath right scapula, worse when sitting. There is also a pain spine of left scapula.

Pressure on the left side of the head. Constipation with external hemorrhoids. Nocturnal cold saliva, cooling sensation in abdomen. There is restlessness caused by pricking pains.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Constipation. Scapula, pain under. Spleen pain.

Modalities

Sitting aggravates the pain in back, this is better by bending backwards. Walking aggravates stitches in spleen and pain in right knee.

Compare
(1) Am-c., Trimeth., Chen-a., Aphis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Aesculus hippocastanum

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Chestnut Bud. *Aesculus hippocastanum*. The young twigs with shoots are boiled for half an hour, the water is strained and used as medicine. Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Chestnut Bud, together with Clematis, Honeysuckle, Wild Rose, Olive and White Chestnut belongs to Bach's group of Not Sufficient Interest in Present Circumstances. These remedies help those not fully engaged in the here and now.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Impulsive physical conduct and some degree of hyperactivity or restlessness can be concomitant physical features. One may bring the self and others in danger through recklessness, or disregard important physical needs.

In developmental problems, attention-deficit and hyperactivity disorder and disruptive behaviors, Chestnut Bud helps the mind to settle into restful concentration and retain the learning material. In personality disorders marked by a refusal to change and acquire empathy for others, such as in antisocial, criminal and personality disorders, (Vine).

Symptoms

MIND

In the Chestnut Bud state, the mind is restless and impulsive, easily distracted, absent-minded and not set on learning in the factual and moral sense. The mind in need of Chestnut Bud is marked by jumping from topic to topic, or superficially through a text, or rushing ahead impatiently. Consequently, learned material is not contained very well, although capacity for memory is usually present. There may be inappropriate laughing or gliding over reprimands.

One is easily carried by positive as well as negative emotions. They may appear unreasonable, easily swayed, naive, emotionally unstable, impulsive, defiant and somewhat lacking in integrity or depth. People not willing to obey laws and adjust to a normal socialization process often are in need of this remedy. They do not learn readily from their experiences, are often heedless or careless.

SOURCES

Bach.

PAGE 424

Cichorium intybus

Chicory
(bach flower remedy)
Pharmacy

Chicory. *Cichorium intybus*. The flowers are picked, floated in a bowl of water and let sit in the sun for several hours. The strained water is used as medicine. Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Chicory belongs to the group of Over-care for Others' Welfare as classified by Bach. The other remedies in this group are Rock Water, Beech, Vine, Vervain. This group deals with mental, emotional imbalances in regard to caring for or controlling others. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The inactive Chicory type may show an unspoken need to be loved. (Scleranthus). A face prone to pout or look hurt and withdrawn may portray the Chicory state of self-pity. Ulcer patients as well, if prone to tyrannical outbursts and yet falling ill whenever affection is withdrawn.

Others resort to anorexia, vomiting, nausea, bulimia and over-eating in an effort to draw attention and love to the self. Bronchial asthma, with difficulty in expiring, can rest on emotional hurt and self-pity. They are self-protective with an anxious attempt to hold in emotions.

In the diseases of soft tissue rheumatism and rheumatoid arthritis of a psychosomatic origin. Overly controlling and service-oriented, while suppressing hostile emotions and demanding attention when sick. Hypochondriasis, pain disorders. Chronic constipation.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Chicory state, the mind is bent on taking care of others according to one's own design or idea. The care received may be interpreted as being too forceful or unnecessary.

There develop sentiments of self-pity in the care giving person, a sense of not being appreciated for one's efforts.

The Chicory mind has fairly rigid opinions and ways of working with others. There is the conviction that one's perceptions and opinions are correct and one assumes the right to enforce them on others. There is also the tendency to be overly careful with details, one's daily duties and cleanliness. Possessiveness of people, as well as of goods, is another indication for this remedy.

Chicory can help heal the preoccupation with pain without physical findings. In personality disorders, based on attention seeking within the sexual sphere. This remedy is indicated in the treatment of feigning of sickness in order to gain attention, (Chestnut Bud, Heather). Eating disorders, (Crab Apple, Mustard). In hysterical neurosis, when the body expresses through illness the unvoiced need for attention and love.

There is the need to be the center of attention and be appreciated. Self-pity, sullenness and pouting are common, if affectionate attention is not offered. If consoled, there may be annoyance and persisted in self-pity, as if to arouse even more sympathy in the other. People may resort to manipulation, power play, pretense, threat, possessiveness, or

feigning of sickness in order to convey that they feel hurt, offended, or overlooked. If attended to, they may reject being consoled which increases their self-pity and may create further alienation in others.

SOURCES

Bach.

Chimaphila maculata

(spotted wintergreen)

Pharmacy

Chim-m. Chimaphila maculata. Spotted Wintergreen. N. O. pyrola, a tribe of the Ericaceae. Tincture of root and leaves or of fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 425

History

Chim-m. has been proved independently of Chim. umb. Some symptoms of Chim. rotund. are included.

Homeopathic

An intense gnawing hunger is a leading symptom. Burning fever, blood feels heated. The throat and tonsils are strongly affected. Headache, worse on lying down. Feels better in warm room.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Diarrhea. Headache. Sore-throat. Tongue, stiffness. Toothache. Worm-fever.

Constitutions

Suited to mild, amiable, refined, sensitive intellectual persons. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Compare

(1) Puls., Chim.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Chimaphila umbellata

(pipsissewa)

Pharmacy

Chim. Prince's Pine. Pipsissewa. Chimaphila umbellata. Ground Holly. N. O. pyrola, a tribe of the Ericaceae. Tincture of root and leaves or of fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Chim. is a medicine used by many North American Indians in gravel and urinary disorders. It has also been used as a vulnerary. Among the eclectics it is used as an alternative in skin affections, e.g. , acne, herpes, eczema in enlarged lymphatic glands in joint rheumatism. It is said by them to act mainly as an eliminative through the bowels and kidneys. They use it in cases of chyliferous urine, cystitis, strangury, smarting, burning pains on urination, turbid urine and frequent urination and diabetes.

Homeopathic

Chimaphila acts principally on kidneys and bladder, producing gravel in kidneys and acute and chronic catarrh in the bladder (cystitis). Scanty urine loaded with ropy, mucopurulent sediment. Chimaphila also acts on the prostate and liver. Prostatic enlargement.

Chimaphila affects also lymphatic and mesenteric glands and female breasts. Plethoric young women with dysuria. Women with large breasts. Hepatic and kidney dropsies, chronic alcoholics. Incipient and progressive cataracts. Useful in hepatic and kidney dropsies.

Also in passive kidney, uterine and intestinal hemorrhages, leucorrhea and gonorrhoea. From its property of increasing the kidney secretion they give it in cases of calculus and prostatic irritation. Catarrhal states with mucus, pus and blood offensive or not indicate its use.

Clinical

Acne. Breast, disorders. Breast, cancer, tumors. Breast-feeding, disorders. Cataract. Cystitis. Diabetes. Dropsies. Fevers. Glands, enlarged. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Intermittents. Jaundice. Kidneys, disorders. Liver disorders. Nephritis. Proctitis. Prostatitis. Pterygium. Ringworm. Scrofula. Stricture. Syphilis. Toothache. Ulcers, malignant. Urinary disorders. Whitlow.

Constitutions

Suited to cachectic, scrofulous individuals and broken-down constitutions. Abdominal and kidney dropsies in broken-down constitutions and intemperate subjects. Women with large breasts or plethoric women with dysuria. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better from walking. Worse in damp weather from sitting on cold stones or pavements, left side, beginning urination.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Aching pain below right hypochondrium while writing. Organic disease of liver with ascites. Ascites. Scrofulous mesenteric gland.

Back

Sensation in region of kidneys, as if something were fluttering within.

Breasts

Painful tumor of breasts, not ulcerated with undue secretion of milk. Rapid atrophy of breasts. Scirrhus tumors. Painful tumor of breast in young unmarried women. Suppression of milk. Women with very large breasts and tumor in the breast gland with sharp pain through it.

PAGE 426

Eyes

Halo around the light. *Stabbing pain in left eye with lachrymation.*

Face

Flushing of cheeks with some general heat and quickened pulse.

Female

Labia inflamed, swollen. Pain in vagina. Hot flashes. Prolapsed uterus or vagina.

Leucorrhoea.

Head

Pain in left frontal protuberance. Halo about the light. Itching of eyelids. Stabbing pain in the left eye with lachrymation. Tinea capitis.

Kidneys

Acute inflammation of urinary tract. Suppressed urine in infants. Urging to urinate. Urine turbid offensive, containing ropy or bloody mucus and depositing a copious sediment. Burning and scalding during urination and straining afterwards. Must strain before flow comes. Scanty urine. Acute prostatitis with retention and dysuria and feeling of a ball in perineum, as if sitting on a ball. (Cann-i.) Gonorrhoea and prostatitis. Fluttering in region of kidney. Bladder tenesmus worse sitting better walking. Cannot pass urine without standing with feet apart and body inclined forwards. Clots of blood pass with urine. Sugar in urine.

Limbs

Feeling of a band above left knee. Acute rheumatism of shoulder. Pain in right arm, about upper half of biceps and shoulder-joint. Fistulous ulcer on right forearm, with stinging and crawling. Paronychia.

Male

Smarting in urethra from neck of bladder to meatus. Gleet. Loss of prostatic fluid. Prostatic enlargement and irritation. Gonorrhoea, gleet, syphilis, prostaticorrhoea. Smarting from neck of bladder, excessive itching. Atrophy of testicles.

Mouth

Jaws feel stiff, cannot close mouth at night, sleeps with the mouth open. Vesicular ulcers in mouth.

Rectum

Gripping after stool. Sticking pain in left side rectum, deep in. Bloody mucus stools. Diarrhoea. Inclination to stool, either ineffectual or attended with great pain. Obstinate constipation, with hemorrhoids. Worms.

Skin

Scrofulous ulcers. Glandular enlargements. Redness, vesication or desquamation. Eruption of dark red spots without sensation. Malignant ulcers. Scarlet fever.

Teeth

Toothache as if being gently pulled, worse after eating or from exertion. Toothache, better by cold water.

Temperature

Hectic fever and night sweats. Flushing of cheeks with general heat.

Throat

Palate sore, very sensitive to warm drink or food. Rawness of upper and back part of palate.

Tongue

Tongue smarting, sore. Full of vesicles, great thirst and desire to cool the tongue. Tongue is furred, more towards root, no appetite.

Comments

Chim. u. has been proved by Jean G. Bute and H. P. Gatchell. It causes flushing of cheeks with some general heat and accelerated pulse. Toothache worse after eating and from exertion, better by cold water. Cannot close jaws at night, jaws feel stiff, sleeps with

mouth open. Palate sore, very sensitive to warm drink or food, rawness of upper and back part of palate. Increase of appetite.

Chim. u. has been used with success in cases of: inflammation of liver with ascites, abdominal and kidney dropsies, enlarged mesenteric glands, obstinate constipation and hemorrhoids. A peculiar symptom is: shooting pain, deep-seated, left side of anus. The symptom: "Sensation of swelling in perineum on sitting, as if a ball was pressing against it." This shows its appropriateness in prostatic disorders. There is also loss of prostatic fluid.

Constant pain in region of kidneys, as if something fluttering in kidney region, first one side, then the other. Pressing fullness in region of bladder. Bladder tenesmus, strangury. Constant desire to urinate, must rise several times in the night. Great quantities of thick, ropy mucus in urine.

PAGE 427

Blood in urine. Smarting pain (also painful irritation) from neck of bladder, whole length of urethra to meatus.

Bruised pain in testicle is a leading indication in stricture. Leucorrhea. Rapid atrophy of breasts or tumors. Acute rheumatism of shoulder. Edema of arms (right). Inward trembling without mental disturbance. In homeopathic practice Coburn reports the following cures:

(1) Stricture: Man, 30, dysuria, severe pain, scalding and burning. At times urine voided in a large gush, at others in thready stream and towards the end, drained off drop by drop. After Merc-c. and Canth. and relieved temporarily.

(2) Prostatitis after sitting on cold stone: Pain and a sensation as if he had bruised one of the testicles.

(3) Cancer of breast: Patient, 21. Tumor in left breast, hard, movable, sharp pains at site. For four months, under Arn., Ars., Cic., Thuj., the tumor increased, skin became contracted, nipple drawn in. In eight months it broke out into an irregular ulceration with lacerated edges, fetid discharge. Axillary glands swollen.

Chim. 1c in 10 drops doses, every four hours was given and the same locally applied. The pains diminished. Swelling decreased and in six months the patient was well. Worse in cold damp weather after washing in cold water from sitting on a cold, wet stone,

Compare

(1) Chim-m. - intense gnawing hunger, burning fever, sensation of swelling in arm pits.

(2) Uva., Ledum, Epigea.

(3) Apoc. - dropsy, Agnus - gonorrhoea, breast-feeding, Con., Coff. - toothache better by cold water.

(4) Rhod., Kalm., Uva., Sabal.

(5) In pterygium Calc., Zinc. Ball in perineum, Cann-i.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chininum arsenicosum

(arsenite of quinine)

Pharmacy

Chin-ar. China Arsenicosum. Arsenite of Quinine. Trituration or solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second and third trituration.

History

This is one of the salts of China that combines Arsenicum and China symptoms in the same case. If both of these remedies help a little, then give Chininum Arsenicosum. Chin-ar. has helped cases with China physical symptoms and Arsenicum mental symptoms.

The Arsenite of Quinine combines many of the properties of its components, but having been proved it can be treated as a separate individuality. In diphtheria with great prostration, cases that are prolonged, especially and in malarial affections, neuralgia, etc., it has been found curative. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of weariness and prostration produced by the remedy have been utilized in prescribing it homeopathically as a general tonic often with very marked beneficial and prompt effect. Continuous fever with oscillating temperature. Sweat, profuse, exhaustive, at night.

The stomach pain of Chin-a. is pressure in solar plexus with tender spine just at back of it. Nausea and vomiting are followed by sleep. The periodicity is intensified and this is especially noted in the neuralgias. An irritable mood precedes the headache, which is worse by mental and bodily exercise.

Short breath on ascending. Palpitations. Sensation as if heart had stopped. Periodic asthmatic attacks with great prostration. Icy skin. Hyperacidity alternating with decrease of acidity. Sleeplessness due to nervous causes. Anorexia. Eggs and fish produce diarrhea. Coldness of hands and feet, knees and limbs. Pressure in the solar plexus with tender spine back of it.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Asthma. Bright's disease. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Epilepsy. Gastralgia. Hectic fever. Hemicrania. Intermittent fever. Keratitis. Ophthalmia. Scarletina. Sore-throat, malignant. Spinal irritation. Syphilis. Tobacco, effects. Tuberculosis.

Causations

Ill effects of tobacco. Fright. Eggs and fish produce diarrhea.

PAGE 428

Modalities

Better by motion, (vertigo) and by eating, (gastralgia). Worse at rest in the morning and when the stomach was empty.

Symptoms

MIND

Great anxiety. Great irritability. Memory impaired. Weakness, weariness. Prostration and disinclination for mental work are marked symptoms of this remedy. Irritability precedes headache. Hemicrania from fright. Child sits up in lamenting. Irritable mood precedes headache.

Abdomen

Pain in epigastrium, as from foul stomach. Pain as from flatus wedged into flexure of colon. Pressure in solar plexus. Aching around navel and in ilium. In evening severe colicky pains better by pressure.

Back

Pain in muscles between left shoulder and neck, as if sprained, on rising from sleep, 4 p-m. Back feels weak as after a long journey.

Chest

Severe stitching pains in chest, later in precordia, worse on inspiration. Tightening sensation in mediastinum, in front at left of breast-bone-bone. Peculiar pain, dull with pressure, as if caused by flatulence, coming and going rapidly and frequently repeated.

Ears

Ringling in ears like bells, with congestion towards head. Noise in ears and dullness of hearing.

Eyes

Intense photophobia and orbicular spasm, gushing hot tears. Flickering with pain and lachrymation. Keratitis.

Face

Trembling of facial muscles, especially orbicularis palpebrum. Dull pain in left temporal region at articulation of lower jaw. Face pale, sallow bloated.

Food

Anorexia. Appetite gone. Violent thirst for cold water. Desire for sweets. Thirst for water, yet it disturbs. Eggs or fish cause painless diarrhea at once.

Head

Tired feeling. Head feels too full. Throbbing. Dull, heavy headache, frontal and occipital. Darting pains running up into head.

Heart

Palpitations. Sensation as if heart stopped. Suffocative attacks, occurring in periodical paroxysms. Must have open air. Short of breath on ascending, cardiac dyspnea. Circulatory weakness after acute infections, early myocardial degeneration.

Kidneys

Urine scanty, frequent urging. Urine increased, urging tiresome.

Limbs

Weak limbs. Coldness of hands and feet, knees and limbs. Tearing pains. Pain in left wrist, stiffness of left arm. Pain of fatigue in right wrist. Burning pain as in periosteum of left elbow. Annoying feeling of fatigue in right shoulder. Sore, tired aching in joints, bones and muscles.

Lungs

Asthmatic breathing on ascending. Breathing unsatisfactory, wants more air than can take into his lungs. Respiration very free, as if thorax were hollow. Suffocative attacks beginning in morning and lasting till noon. Bronchial catarrh with periodical fever, worse at night.

Male

Peculiar burning ache about bladder sphincter and throughout urethra.

Mouth

Fetid breath. Tongue thickly furred. Bitter taste. Yellow, slimy coating on tongue, with bitter taste. Dryness in roof of mouth, gnawing and nausea. Metallic bitter taste, without changing taste of victuals.

Nose

Profuse coryza, better erect position and out of doors. Post-nasal catarrh, worse left side. Copious nosebleed.

Rectum

Violent urging to stool. Diarrhea, morning hardly had time to dress. Brown, liquid with jelly-like lumps. Bad-smelling flatus. Stool pappy, watery, fetid. Stool thin, brown, painless. Stool with mucus and blood, preceded and followed by tenesmus.

Skin

Goose bumps, especially of lower extremities. Periodical furuncles, which relieve the head. Burning, erysipelatous redness and violent itching worse by warmth better by cold.

PAGE 429

Sleep

Sleeplessness due to nervous causes. Night full of visions, heavy sleep till morning. Nervous restlessness, anxious dreams. Sleep frequently interrupted.

Stomach

Hyperchlorhydria, (Rob., Arg-n.). Alternation of hyperacidity and decrease of acid. Empty sensation. Hiccough and belching, followed by urging to stool. Nausea with waning strength, especially of lower limbs. Nausea and vomiting followed by sleep.

Temperature

Continuous fever with weakness. General chill and cold. After the feverish cough in the chill, no reaction of warmth. Heat with nausea. Cold, clammy sweat.

Throat

Throat feels sore and raw, worse coughing and sneezing. Diphtheria.

Vertigo

Sudden attacks of vertigo. Vertigo is worse looking up.

Comments

Bonino, who gave it a prolonged proving, found the chief effects were manifested on the stomach, solar plexus, ligaments and skin. According to him it corresponds to tobacco intoxication and its effects indigestion from unripe fruits, stomach pain from coarse food or ill-baked bread. Chronic rheumatism of joints without swelling, tertiary syphilis of periosteum, colic from incarcerated flatus intermittent fever with predominating chills, little thirst and continuous almost convulsive yawning.

Effects of severe and depressing influences on the mind to convalescence from long-lasting sickness. The circulation was slow and limbs relaxed. Weakness, prostration and disinclination for mental exertion were marked in several provers.

Compare

- (1) Chin., also Ferr-citric. in nephritis with great anemia, acid dyspepsia in chlorosis.
- (2) Chin-m. - in severe neuralgic pains around eyes with chills, exaggerated sensitiveness to alcohol and tobacco, prostration and restlessness.
- (3) Enothera - effortless diarrhea with nervous exhaustion incipient hydrocephaloid.
- (4) Macrozamia spiralis - extreme debility after illness, collapse.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

China boliviana

Pharmacy

Chin-b. China boliviana. Cinchona Boliviana, a variety of Cinchona calisaya growing further north. N. O. Rubiaceae. Tincture of bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

China boliviana has the main features of Chin. off., but some are peculiar and deserve separate mention. Chin-b. was proved by Modiedo. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

China boliviana has ulceration of commissures of mouth. Cough with dagger-like pains in base of right lung. Rigidity of nape of neck. Hands red hot or cold and sticky. There is also sticky sweat about anus. Flatulence, disturbed and dream filled sleep and sensitiveness to touch are common to both.

Clinical

Aphthae. Corns. Coryza. Hands, red. Mouth, commissures ulcerated. Pneumonia. Wry-neck.

Symptoms

MIND

Cowardice. Gloom alternating with serenity. Alternation of bad and good humor. Fits of rage, blasphemes.

Abdomen

Pain in both hypochondria and under ribs on waking in the morning. Pain in splenic region.

Back

Nape of neck rigid, cannot turn head to right, any sudden movement causes a snap or crack. Wry-neck. Pain in: left shoulder in left buttock and also in right hip-bone on sitting up in bed.

Ears

Detonation as of a cannon in right ear. Ringing, humming, whistling sounds.

Eyes

Violent pains like a stab in left eyes, followed by itching and tears.

Face

Aphthae on inner surface of lips, ulceration of commissures.

Food

Hunger or lack of appetite, repugnance to meat. After eating feels a weight in stomach, cold, sneezing, sleepy and desire to sleep in evening.

PAGE 430

Head

Headache in morning on awaking, leaves during the day or lasts all day and leaves during sleep.

Limbs

Legs and feet icy cold, as if blown on by wintry wind. Painful corns.

Lungs

Cough with pain in right lung, as from a dagger buried there, at times makes breathing laborious, burning in eyes, limbs cold. Unbearable pain in right lung, extends to region of liver, sensitive to touch.

Male

Pollutions exceedingly weakening. Excoriation on inner and lower part of prepuce. Gleet and ulceration of prepuce.

Mouth

Mouth bitter, morning on waking.

Nose

Much sneezing on awaking with smell of fresh pus. Sensation of incipient cold with tight feeling and pain in throat. Violent cold in head. Mucus from posterior sinuses.

Rectum

Biting in anus as from worms, excoriated sensation. Viscous sweat on anus.

Sleep

Dreams of sea of fishes of swimming of bathing of journeys by land and sea of vomiting worms.

Stomach

Much gas rises from stomach.

Throat

Constriction and burning in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo as after a drunken fit, voracious appetite.

SOURCES

Clarke.

China officinalis

(peruvian bark)

Pharmacy

Chin. China officinalis. China Regia. Kina-Kina. Peruvian Bark. Cinchona calisaya aut cinchona succirubra. N. O. Rubiaceae. Tincture of the dried bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Kina is the Peruvian name for "bark," and "Kina-Kina" is the "Bark of barks." The story of its introduction into European medical practice is one of the romances of the Healing Art, as the story of its frightful abuse is one of its many tragedies.

Teste writes, "According to Humboldt about 500,000 pounds of this bark are annually exported to Europe for the purpose of being converted into sulphate of quinine."

Well may Teste add the exclamation. "Poor patients!" As with almost every other good thing that comes into its hands, allopathy has contrived to do an infinity of harm with quinine to make up for the good.

Homeopathic

China affects the blood, making it thinner and impoverished. It weakens the heart and impairs the circulation, producing congestion and hemorrhages, anemia, relaxation and collapse. Gallbladder disorders, Gall-stones. Worse since gallbladder surgery.

The debility is due to profuse, exhausting discharges, loss of vital fluids, excessive suppuration, diarrhea, hemorrhages etc. Dropsy after loss of fluids, hemorrhages. Blood loss with weakness. Periodicity is most marked. Sensitive to drafts.

Weak digestion, fermentation, gas and diarrhea. Gas and bloating of the abdomen. Post-operative gas pains, no relief from passing it. Gout. Chronic suppurative pyelitis. Traveler's or Tropical diseases. Food poisonings, worse from bad water or fruit. Hepatitis and severe diarrheas. Emaciation especially of children, Anemia. Hard swelling. Rheumatism. Sepsis.

Intermittent periodicity is very marked in fever and neuralgias. The patient becomes very weak, over-sensitive and nervous, everything upsets him, light, noise, odors, pain etc. bursting pain. Neuralgia.

Wounds become black and gangrenous. Inflammation of bleeding organ after hemorrhages. Convulsions during the hemorrhages. Hemorrhages, profuse with loss of sight, faintness and ringing in ears. Psoas abscess. Epilepsy, chorea, paralysis from loss of fluids.

Clinical

Abscesses. Alcoholism. Amblyopia. Anemia. Aphthae, Asthma. Back, weakness. Bilious attack. Breast-feeding, disorders. Catarrhal disorders. Coma, Constipation. Cough, Debility Dehydration. Delirium. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Dysentery. Ears, deafness, noises. Emissions. Empyema. Erysipelas. Facial neuralgia. Flatulence. Food, poisoning. Gall-stone colic. Headache. Hectic fever. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Hepatitis. Hip joint disease. Ichthyosis, Impotence. Influenza. Intermittent fever. jaundice. Labor pains. Leucorrhoea. Lienteria. Liver, diseases, cirrhosis. Malaria. Masturbation. Meniere's disease. Menstruation. Mercury, poisoning. Muscae volitantes. Neuralgia. Parasites. Peritonitis. Perspiration, excessive. Pleurisy. Psoriasis. Pylorus. Rheumatism. Sleep, disorders. Spermatorrhea. Spleen disorders. Strokes. Suffocation, fits. Taste, disordered. Tea, effects. Thirst. Tinnitus. Tobacco habit. Traumatic fever. Tympanitis. Varicose veins. Vertigo.

PAGE 431

Causations

Ill effects of dehydration. Loss of vital fluids, masturbation. Blood loss. Ill effects of vexation, cold, tea, mercury, alcohol, onanism, chill, anger, coryza, suppressed. Food poisoning. Ill effects of eating: fish, fruit, bad meat or fish. Ill effects of drinking: beer, sour wine, new beer, impure water, milk.

Constitutions

Chin. is suited to persons of thin, dry, bilious constitutions or to leuco-phlegmatic persons with a disposition to dropsical disorders to catarrhs or diarrhea to disorders of women. **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon.

Modalities

Better from hard pressure, loose clothes. Better from bending double in room, open air, warmth. Worse from jar, slightest touch, loss of vital fluids. Worse at night, bending over. Worse from noise, cold, winds, drafts, open air, worse after eating, fruits, milk, impure water, fish, spoiled meat, tea. Worse from mental exertion during and after stool, smoking. Every other day, every fourteen days. Worse every night at midnight during

increase of moon, every three months in autumn, summer. Worse periodically from 1 a.m. to 10 a.m. or 12 or 1 p.m. from 8 a.m. to 2 or 3 p.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Ideas crowd in mind, prevent sleep. Insomnia from fantasies builds air castles. Apathetic indifferent, disobedient, taciturn, despondent. Dislike of all mental and physical work. Disobedient, stubborn, contempt for everything. Fixed ideas, that he is unhappy, persecuted by enemies. Aversion to be looked at. Unable to think. Delirium from the loss of fluids, (as hydrocephaloid).

Irritable, sensitive and very touchy. Disposition to hurt other people's feelings. Fear of dogs and other animals, at night. Sudden crying and tossing about, when cheerful. Ill humor worse hugging and caressing. Reluctant to speak. Makes mistakes in speech or writing. Spoonerism. Indifference, sad, no desire to live. Wants to commit suicide but lacks courage.

Abdomen

Liver and spleen swollen and enlarged. Tympanitic abdomen. Flatulent bloating, better motion. Much flatulent colic, better bending double. Post operative gas pains, no relief from passing it. Heat in abdomen as if hot water running down. Pain from rectum to genitals. Pain in right hypochondrium. Internal coldness of stomach and abdomen. Gastro-duodenal catarrh.

Back

Pressure as of a stone between scapulae. Inter-scapular spine painful. Sharp pains across kidneys worse movement, at night. Knife like pains around the back. Heavy pressure on sacrum. Backache as from sitting bent for long time. Lumbago worse slight motion. Knife-like pains around back.

Chest

Painful sore chest with soreness between scapulae, cannot bear percussion or auscultation.

Ears

External ear sensitive to touch. Lobules red and swollen. Ringing in ears with headache. Tinnitus, then vertigo. Stitches in ears. Hardness of hearing. Foul purulent bloody discharge. Hearing sensitive to noise.

PAGE 432

Eyes

Blue color around eyes. Hollow eyes. Yellowish sclerotica. Black specks, bright dazzling illusions. Night blindness, due to anemic retina.

Black spots before the eyes. Photophobia. Distortion of eyeballs. Pressure in eyes as from drowsiness. Amaurosis, scalding lachrymation. Pupils dilated. Intermittent ciliary neuralgia. Smart as from salt. Stitching as from sand. **Eyes** painful on reading and writing.

Face

Sallow complexion. Red hot face with cold hands. Earthy, sickly, pale, hippocratic, bluish around the eyes. Face, bloated, red. Lips, dry, black and shriveled. Swelling of

veins. Red hot face with cold hands. Face flushed after hemorrhage, sexual excess or loss of vital fluids with coma.

Female

Menses too early, dark, profuse, clotted with abdominal distention. Painful heaviness in pelvis. Ovaritis from sexual excess. Desire too strong in lying-in women. Bloody leucorrhea, seems to take the place of the usual menstrual discharge. Metrorrhagia, blood dark with fainting, convulsions. Asphyxia of new born due to great loss of blood by the mother. Painful induration in the vagina.

Food

Craving, for dainty, sour or sweet things, highly seasoned food, desires various things without knowing what (children). Anorexia, feels satiated all the time, aversion to all food to bread, butter, coffee. Voracious appetite in emaciation of children. Ill effects of tea. Milk disagrees. Thirst for cold water that worse diarrhea. Thirst during apyrexia, before chill. Hunger and yet want of appetite, only while eating some appetite and natural taste for food return.

Head

Bursting, throbbing pain with throbbing of carotids. Sensation as if brain were swashing to and fro, causing pain, bruised pain in brain, worse temples. Intense throbbing of head and carotids. Spasmodic headache in vertex with subsequent pain, as if bruised in sides of head. Relieved from pressure and warm room. Headaches, worse in open air. Worse by contact, current of air, stepping. Stitches from temple to temple. Headache worse in sun, better by moving head up and down, hard pressure, rubbing.

Sweats when walking in open air. Head heavy. Sore sensitive scalp, worse touching or combing hair.

Heart

Movement excites palpitations. Irregular with weak rapid beats followed by strong, heart beats. Suffocative attacks, syncope, anemia and dropsy.

Kidneys

Sharp pains across kidneys, worse movement and at night. Frequent urination. Burning at meatus worse rubbing of clothes. Urine turbid, dark, scanty. Pinkish sediment. Hematuria. Bedwetting of weakly children.

Limbs

Great debility trembling with numb sensation. Pains in limbs and joints, as if sprained, worse slight touch, hard pressure relieves. Averse to exercise, sensitive to touch. Weariness of joints, worse mornings and when sitting. Joints swollen, very sensitive with dread or open air. As if heavy load on shoulders. Spasmodic stretching of arms with clenched fingers. Hands tremble while writing. Twitching in knees. As of a band about legs or arms. One hand is icy cold other is warm. Swelling of veins of the hands. Nails blue. Pain in marrow. Decay of bones with profuse sweat. Sensation as of a string around limb.

Liver

Gallstone colic. Jaundice after leucorrhea, masturbation, sexual excess, diarrhea. Periodical liver symptoms. Liver and spleen swollen and enlarged.

Lungs

Cannot breathe with head low. Suffocative catarrh, rattling in chest, violent, hacking cough after every meal. Puffy, rattling, breathing, suffocative catarrh. Every motion excites palpitation and takes his breath. Wants to be fanned but not too hard, for it takes her breath. Suppurative tuberculosis. Paroxysms of cough after eating or laughing worse evening, night. Hemorrhage from lungs. Dyspnea, sharp pain in left lung. Asthma, worse damp weather, autumn or after depletion.

Male

Impotence or morbid sexual desire with lascivious fancies. Frequent emissions followed by great weakness.

Swelling of testes and spermatic cord after gonorrhoea. Orchitis. Sexual desire with craving for dainties.

PAGE 433

Mouth

Toothache, better by pressing teeth firmly together and warmth. Toothache while infant sucks the breast. Toothache with sweat. Food taste bitter, even water or too salty. Tongue, thick, dirty coated, tip burns, followed by salivation. Taste bitter, salty or acute. Gums swollen.

Nose

Ill effects from suppressed coryza, headache. Checked catarrh. Easily bleeding from nose, especially on rising. Hay fever, watery coryza, pain in temples. Coryza, sneezing, watery discharge. Violent dry sneezing. Smell too acute. Cold sweat about nose. Nose, hot, red.

Rectum

Stools, undigested, frothy, yellow, dark, foul, watery, bloody, painless. Stools, worse at night after meals during hot weather from fruit, milk, beer. Diarrhoea after weaning in children, chronic in children, who become drowsy, pupils dilated, body becomes cold especially chin, nose and rapid respiration. Involuntary stools. Stools, very weakening with much flatulence. Difficult even when soft. (Alum., Plat.)

Skin

Extreme sensitiveness to touch, but hard pressure relieves. coldness, much sweat. One hand ice cold, the other warm. Anasarca. (Ars., Apis) Dermatitis, erysipelas. Indurated glands, scrofulous ulcers and decay. Humid gangrene. Yellow color.

Sleep

Drowsiness. Heavy, snoring sleep, especially in children. Sleeplessness. Unrefreshing or constant stupor. Wakens early. Protracted sleeplessness. Anxious, or frightful dreams with confused consciousness on waking, so that the dream cannot be rid of and fear of dream remains. Snoring, especially with children.

Stomach

Flatulence, belching of bitter fluid or regurgitation of food gives no relief, worse eating fruit. Bloating. Quick satiety. Digestion slow. Stomach sore.

Weight after eating small quantity of food. Cold feeling in stomach. Pulsations and rumbling in epigastrium. Frequent vomiting of undigested food. Hiccoughs. Hematemesis. Flat taste. Darting pain crosswise in hypogastric region. Hungry longing for food, which lies undigested. Fermentation after eating fruits.

Temperature

Influenza with debility. Malaria. Stages of chill, heat and sweat well marked. Intermittent, paroxysms anticipate, return every week. Chill, then thirst, then heat, then thirst. Chill generally in forenoon. Chill begins in the breast. Drenching sweats, at night, worse least motion from weakness from depletions etc. Free perspiration caused by every little exertion, especially on single parts. Hectic fever. Tropical fevers. Sepsis.

Vertigo

Vertigo, falls backwards. Dizzy when walking.

Comments

Cinchona bark was to Hahnemann what the falling was to Newton and the swinging lamp to Galileo. Dissatisfied with the explanations of the action of Bark in curing ague that were current in his time, Hahnemann took the powdered Bark himself, being in health and behold, a malaria attack ensued.

A repetition of the experiment produced the same result. Further experiments revealed that action of Bark which is the opposite of "tonic" positively debilitating in fact, already referred to.

It is useful to remember that Ipecac. (as well as Galeum and Mitchella) belongs to the same natural order of plants as China and the relation of the two to intermittent fever, hemorrhages and gastro-enteric disturbances is very similar. Coffea also belongs to the Rubiaceae and is nearly allied in many of its nervous symptoms to China.

The tincture of China is anti-septic, destroying, ameboid motion and retarding tissue change. It weakens the heart and impairs the circulation.

PAGE 434

China helps with congestions and hemorrhages, anemia and complete relaxation and collapse.

The result of suppression is thus sketched by Hahnemann's master-hand:

"True, he (the patient) can no longer complain that the paroxysms of his original disease occurs any more on regular days and at regular hours, but behold his earthy complexion, his bloated countenance, his languishing looks!

Behold how difficult it is for him to breathe, see his hard and distended abdomen the swelling of the hypochondria, see how his stomach is oppressed and pained by everything he eats, how his appetite is diminished, how his taste is altered, how loose his bowels are and how unnatural and contrary to what they should be, how his sleep is restless, unrefreshing and full of dreams.

Behold him weak, out of humor and prostrated, his sensibility morbidly excited, his intellectual faculties weakened, how much more does he suffer than when he was a prey to his fever !"

The number of patients who have been consigned to an early grave by quinine probably falls short only of the number that mercury can claim. When first introduced it was (as chloral and hundreds of other poisons have been since) declared on the highest authority to be incapable of harm "in whatever dose it may be taken."

The debility in which China is particularly indicated is such as is caused by an excessive drain of animal fluids, as great loss of blood, excessive suppuration, loss of semen, also after prolonged strain of overwork, mental or bodily. A "pumped-out" condition and the sensitive, irritable state of mind that accompanies such.

The typical fever of China is the intermittent from marsh miasm, tertian or quartan in type. Chill and heat without thirst, thirst occurring either before or after chill.

The chill is followed by long-lasting heat, generally with desire to uncover, face fiery red often delirium, profuse and debilitating sweat following.

In the apyrexial period the face is a sallow dingy yellow, the spleen is enlarged and painful, the appetite is totally lost or else there is canine hunger, the feet swell and as soon as the patient closes his eyes for sleep he sees figures. Hectic fever is also characteristic of the drug. Typhoid and gastric fever. Periodicity is a leading characteristic both in fever and neuralgias. "Worse every other day" is characteristic.

Nash cured a case of acute rheumatism with Chin. on this modality. hemorrhages occur from every orifice of the body. Koch and others have attributed the hematuria of African intermittents to quinine. There is terrible irritability always worse at night. Loss of sight, deafness, ringing in the ears. Great sensitiveness to touch. Even a current of air blowing on the part causes great pain (compare Plb.). Everything tastes bitter, even water (everything except water, Acon.).

The mental state shows in addition to the irritability, the following among other symptoms: "Aversion to be looked at." "Pumped out" (Sil.), unable to think. Delirium from the loss of fluids (as hydrocephaloid). Fixed ideas. There is a desire for suicide: "Intolerable anxiety about 8 p.m. and 2 a.m. , he springs out of bed and wishes to take his own life, but does not go near the window or take a knife (compare Alum.) with heat of the body without thirst."

The sensitiveness accompanies the headache, which is congestive, throbbing like many hammers hammering on temples, ringing in the ears, worse by slightest contact (better by hard pressure), by drought of air, by open air. Weak eyes and ringing in ears, such as follow depletion. The nose, ears and chin are cold, complexion sallow, dingy, yellow. Neuralgia is generally infra-orbital.

PAGE 435

Thick dirty yellow coating on tongue, bitter taste on waking. Aphthae of weakly people. Canine hunger, especially at night. Hunger after meals with feeling of emptiness. If a meal is late, he is sure to suffer from it. Total loss of appetite.

Full feeling after the least food, but belching only better temporarily. After eating, a lump under mid-sternum. After fruit, diarrhea. Dyspepsia after loss of fluids. Nausea worse on sitting up. Stomach so weak it cannot tolerate any food at all. Very sour stomach. The digestion of Chin. is slow. Chin. is one of the most flatulent of medicines.

Guernsey describes it as an uncomfortable distention of abdomen with a wish to belch up or a sensation as if the abdomen were packed full, not in the least better by eructation.

Gastric troubles of children who are always wanting dainties, irritable on waking, bad taste, white tongue. Tympany coming on early in a case. Spleen aching, sore. Liver swollen, sensitive. Feeling of subcutaneous ulceration.

Gall-stone colic, duodenal, catarrh, jaundice. Fermentation in bowels, frothy, sour diarrhea. Yellow, watery, undigested diarrhea with much flatus and no pain. Diarrhea of dark inky fluid, stools frequent at night, only after food during the day. It is useful in cases where purgatives have been abused if Nux-v. fails to cure.

Excessive seminal losses. Menorrhagia, metrorrhagia, post-partum hemorrhage. Leucorrhoea before period, painful pressure towards groins and anus, fetid or bloody leucorrhoea before period with contractions in inner parts.

The breathing has important characters: Asthma, wheezing, suffocative catarrh and paralysis of lungs in old people. Respiration labored, loud and stertorous with puffing, blowing out of cheeks on each expiration.

E. Carleton relates the cure of a case of spasm of the glottis in a middle-aged man. Attacks sudden. 3 a.m. suffocation seemed imminent.

At length with one tremendous effort, while sitting bent forward, a little air would be forced into the lungs in spite of the epiglottis with a noise audible at a distance. After each succeeding expiration the inspiration would become less difficult.

Chin. 200c cured. Among this patient's other symptoms were: Unhappy, idea that he is pursued by enemies in business. Scalp sensitive. Humming, throbbing in ears. Thirst for cold water. Saliva found on pillow in morning. Stomach sore to touch. Flesh sore to touch.

The sleep also should be carefully noted, especially the dreams: he cannot get rid of his dreams even after waking, the impression continues. He cannot get wide awake, head remains confused and stupid.

Chin. corresponds to hectic and to many conditions of the lungs which are attended with hectic. Suppuration of the lungs, especially in alcoholics. Weakening night-sweats. Prostration, chilly, wants to be wrapped up but cannot bear the fire.

A. Villers cured with Chin. 30c a girl, twenty, who had after a chill, a pain in right hip, worse by every movement and which she could only describe as being like the pain in the legs which occurred before the menses.

She was pale and had much hard nursing work. The menses were scanty and she was weak. Three days after taking Chin. The pain was gone after having persisted for five months.

With Chin. Clarke removed the dropsy and relieved all the other symptoms of a case of cirrhosis of the liver in a hard drinker. He remained at his work for many months, but in the end his old habits proved too much for him and he died from an acute illness following a cold.

In this connection may be mentioned the effect of the tincture of China, Cinchona rubra especially in removing the craving for alcohol in alcoholics who wish to reform. Ten to thirty drops two or three times a day is the usual dose for this.

PAGE 436

Though where the general symptoms correspond the potencies would probably do better.

The rheumatism of Chin. is characterized by soft swelling, pale red, very tender to touch. C. M. Boger had such a case in second and third metatarsophalangeal joints of left foot. The patient said: "With my slippers on I am in agony, but if I put on tight shoes the feet feel pretty comfortable."

Hering says China is useful after abuse of chamomile tea when hemorrhage from uterus results.

Compare

- (1) Ars. - prostration without pain, black stools.
- (2) Carb-v. - flatulence, diarrhea, great weakness, Chin. stool is caused by every attempt to eat and drink.
- (3) Coloc. - beer intoxicates easily.
- (4) Cedr., Caps., Cupr-ac. - black, thin stools.
- (5) Psor. - rapid exhaustion following acute diseases, Psor. has despair of recovery.

- (6) Puls. - bitter taste, worse eating at night.
- (7) Meniere's disease, Sal-ac.
- (8) Ph-ac. - lientery, seminal emissions, diarrhea, but this does not exhaust with Ph-ac.
- (9) worse from brandy - Ars., Carb-v., Nux-v.
- (10) diarrhea immediately after eating - Ars., Aloe., Lyc., Podo., Staph., Trom.
- (11) hepatitis with great tenderness - Phos., Acon., Ars., Lyc.
- (12) Cephalanthus - intermittent fever, sore throat, rheumatic symptoms, vivid dreams.
- (14) Ars., Cedr., Nat-s.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ferr., Ars., Nat-m., Carb-v., Aran., Eup-per., Ip., Merc., Nux-v., Puls., Rhus, Sep., Sulph., Verat. Antidote to: Ars., Calc., Cham., Coff., Ferr., Hell., Iod., Merc., Sulph., Verat. Is useful in bad effects of tea-drinking and after abuse of chamomile tea, with uterine hemorrhage. Complementary: Ferr., Calc-p. Incompatible: after Dig., Sel.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chininum muriaticum

(muriate of quinine)

Pharmacy

Chin-m. Chin. muriaticum. Muriate of Quinine. Trituration or solution. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

History

Chin-m. resembles Chin-ar. very closely. An excellent proving by old-school authorities was published in Virchow's Archives. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Homeopathic

Chin-m. has been used for eye affections, especially when accompanied by severe intermitting neuralgic pains in and around eyes. Eye affections with chills, lachrymation, photophobia, ulceration of cornea of malarial origin. Intermittent fever following broncho-pneumonia, shaking chill 5 a.m. accompanied by fatiguing cough, rattling in bronchi without expectoration.

In one prover it caused an exaggerated sensitiveness to alcohol and tobacco. Two glasses of beer make him tipsy. Prostration and weakness are marked in all provers and accompany the headaches and other symptoms. There is a feeling of enlargement in eyeballs in tongue, head symptoms are better after a walk.

Clinical

Alcoholism. **Eyes**, neuralgia. Gastritis. Headache. Intermittents. Iritis. Keratitis. Neuralgia. Pannus. Sclerotitis. Tobacco, effects. Trachoma.

Compare

- (1) Chin-s., Chin-a.
- (2) Nat-m. - headaches.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ferr-o-r.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Chininum salicylicum

(salicylate of quinine)

Pharmacy

Chin-sal. China Salicylicum. Chininum Salicylicum. Salicylate of Quinine. Trituration or solution. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

History

"Of all the preparations of Quinine the Salicylate is the most injurious to the structures of the internal ear" (Cozzolino) and, therefore in all likelihood, the most powerful homeopathic curative. It is unproved. **Planets:** Mercury.

PAGE 437

Clinical

Deafness. Meniere's disease. Tinnitus.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Chininum sulphuricum

(sulphate of quinine)

Pharmacy

Chin-s. China Sulphuricum. Sulphate of Quinine. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to third trituration, also thirtieth potency and higher.

History

Chin-s. closely resembles China in its effects, but as it has been proved separately and as observations of the effects of over-dosing have supplied many additional symptoms, the homeopath has plenty of guidance in the selection of one in preference to the other. In old-school practice the Sulphate of Quinine has almost entirely taken the place of the crude Bark as a remedy.

A dose of China sulph. in high potency sometimes arouses suppressed malaria and brings back the paroxysm. Aside from its undoubted influence over malaria, it is indicated homeopathically whenever there is a marked periodicity and spinal sensitiveness.

Planets: Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

China sulph. acts on the nerves causing great sensitiveness to external influences.

Periodical neuralgia, (Cedr.) Tinnitus. Violent ringing, buzzing and roaring in ears.

Deafness. Tinkling in the ears. Buzzing, especially in left ear, sometimes occasioning deafness on that side. Meniere's disease. Hardness of hearing, sometimes with violent headache.

In the blood it causes rapid decrease of red blood cells and reduction of hemoglobin with tendency to leucocytosis. Weak and nervous, little exertion causes palpitations. Inability to remain standing. Falling in street. Wants to lie down. Deathly sick and faint, felt as if she would sink through bed.

Acute joint rheumatism. Gout. Itching and congested conditions of the rectum.
Symptoms of chronic interstitial nephritis.
Retro-bulbar neuritis with sudden loss of sight. Thready vessels. Hiccough. Wants to lie down.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Asthma. Black-water fever. Brow ague. Cancerous ulcers. Cholera. Delirium. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Ear disorders. Gangrenous and fetid suppurations. Gravel. Hematuria. Hemorrhages. Headaches. Intermittent fever. Meniere's disease. Neuralgia. Noises in the head. Parotiditis. Pruritus vulva. Puerperal convulsions. Pyemia. Rectum, prolapsed. Remittent fever. Rheumatism. Scarletina. Spinal irritation. Spleen, enlarged. Tinnitus. Typhus fever. Urticaria. Varicose. veins. Variola.

Modalities

Better from pressure. Better from yawning, pressure. Better bending forwards. Worse from exact periodicity, Worse from 10 to 11 a.m. Worse from touch, cold. Motion causes chilliness. Stooping causes giddiness.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous. Lost power of naming objects. Speechless. Great anguish. Fits of anxiety. Moral depression. Despair. Melancholy. Discouragement, inclination to cry. Moroseness and ill-humor. Indolence with lassitude. Slowness of reflection.

Abdomen

Movement in the abdomen, and emission of wind, after a meal, with violent risings.

Back

Cervical, dorsal spine aches or very tender with oppression of breath. Spine, great sensitiveness of the dorsal vertebrae, pain on pressure. Last cervical sensitive. Pain extends to head and neck.

Blood

An immediate and rapid decrease in red blood cells and reduction in hemoglobin with increase in elimination of chlorides. Tendency to polynucleated leucocytosis.

Chest

Oppression of the chest. Pain across the chest. Pressure on the left side of the chest. Palpitations of the heart.

Ears

Meniere's disease. Violent ringing, buzzing and roaring in ears. Tinnitus. Deafness. Tinkling in the ears.

Buzzing, especially in left ear, sometimes occasioning deafness on that side. Hardness of hearing, sometimes with violent headache.

PAGE 438

Eyes

Transient amaurosis. Sparks before the eyes. Can see objects only when looking sideways. Squint on alternating days, (children). Sensibility of the eyes with lachrymation. Sight dimmed as by a fog with dryness of the eyes. Black spots. Obscuration of the sight, when looking fixedly at an object.

Face

Pale anxious face. Earth-colored face. Sickly look, air of suffering with sunken eyes. Neuralgia under eye. Neuralgia pains return with great regularity, better by pressure. Brow ache. Complexion yellow. Redness of the face. Heat of the face. Bluish-colored lips. Eruption on the upper lip.

Food

Bread appears bitter. Want of appetite, for many days. Indifference for food and drink. Disagreeable taste of food. Hunger with faintness, as from fasting. Bulimia, sometimes at night.

Head

Pain in forehead and temples increasing gradually at noon of malarial origin with vertigo and pulsation. Worse left side. Falling in street. Inability to remain standing. Amaurosis. Orbital neuralgia.

Kidneys

Small amount of urea and phosphoric acid with excess of uric acid and abundance of chlorides. Excessive flow. Albuminuria. Deposit of straw yellow, granular or brick red sediment. Urine bloody. Urine, bloody, turbid, slimy, clay-colored, greasy sediment. Diminution of urine. Frothy urine. Sediment yellowish-white of a strong odor. Brick-dust sediment. Gravel. Profuse hemorrhage. Hematuria and hemoglobinuria.

Limbs

Acute joint rheumatism. Joints very sensitive. Paralysis of the limbs. Cracking of the shoulder-joint. Tearings in the legs. Painful sensitiveness in the malleoli. Trembling of the limbs. Edematous swelling of the feet.

Lungs

Tickling at bifurcation of trachea. Cough caused by a small painful spot in the throat. Irritation in the throat. Violent cough during the day. Dry cough. Loose cough. On coughing, expectoration of gelatinous mucus.

Male

Suppression or diminution of sexual desire. Forcing pain in the direction of the groins.

Mouth

Dryness with heat, thirst. Sensation of constriction in the mouth. Great paleness of the buccal cavity. Erosion of the gums. Accumulation of mucus in the mouth. Nocturnal angina. Salivation.

Nose

Frequent bleeding at the nose. Frequent sneezing.

Rectum

Obstinate constipation. Stools are white and pap-like. Stools hard, insufficient, indolent, sometimes in small fragments. Urgent inclination to evacuate. Many stools during the day. Diarrhea. Involuntary stools. Hemorrhoids.

Skin

Itching, erythema, urticaria, jaundice, vesication, pustules, purpura. Skin is flaccid or sensitive to the touch. Shriveled skin. Petechiae. Urticaria. Red rash over whole body with severe stinging, followed by desquamation. Gangrenous inflammations. Formation of a thick scurf.

Sleep

Frequent yawning. Drowsiness during the day. Sleep profound and unrefreshing. Agitated, with debilitating sweats, tossings. Extravagant dreams. Sleeplessness.

Stomach

Cramp in the stomach. Fullness in the stomach, and tension of the abdomen. Risings after a meal. Bitter hiccough and retching. Nausea with risings. Nausea, with inclination to vomit. Vomiting during an intermittent fever. Pressure on the stomach. Heat in the stomach.

Temperature

Anticipating chills. Chill daily at 3 p.m. Thirst in all stages. Delirium during heat. Increasing fever and prostration with profuse night sweats.

Profuse sweat worse but exhausts. Clear apyrexia. Typical malaria. Painful swelling of veins during a chill. Shivering even in a warm room. Anguish. Subnormal temperature.

PAGE 439

Throat

Pains in the throat. Tickling in the larynx. Scraping in the throat. Sensation of dryness in the pit of the throat. Feeling as though a foreign body were lodged there. Burning in the throat.

Tongue

Tongue coated with white mucus. Yellow mucus at the posterior part. Thick coating of a yellowish white. Yellowish coating, especially at the root, or else with dryness of tongue.

Vertigo

Vertigo with tinnitus with twitching of the eyelids with throbbing headache. Vertigo on stooping. Whirling, as if the head were falling backwards. As if intoxicated with buzzing in the ear and giddiness.

Comments

Chin-s. is even more powerful as an anti-septic than China off. and it is probable that it is in virtue of its property of antagonizing the malarial poison that it suppresses intermittent fever when it does not cure. It only cures when the fever corresponds to its own type. When a fever is "suppressed" there is generally an unholy alliance between disease-force and drug-force, which is expended on some part of the organism, resulting at times in lifelong ill-health.

The "Quinine cachexia" is well known—pallid complexion, emaciation, deafness and ringing in the ears, enlarged spleen, disposition to shiver and great debility. Periodicity is extremely well marked, the attacks returning at the same hour each day. In intermittents the onset may anticipate. Skin flaccid and sensitive to touch. Red rash over whole body with severe stinging, followed by desquamation.

Other major symptoms are: Headache extending from occiput to forehead. Whirling in the head like a mill-wheel. Twitching of left eyelid, worse in the evening. Aphthae in weakly people. Tartar on teeth.

Hunger at night. Prolapsed rectum, especially in children. hematuria and hemoglobinuria.

"Black-water fever" has been developed by Chin-s. in intermittents. Koch deserves much credit for showing that the worst features of African fevers are due to over-dosing with Quinine and not to the disease.

E. W. Sawyer relates this instructive history: He learned from his cook that her brother, (age 16) could not take a particle of Quinine without causing a profuse flow of blood with

the urine, sometimes within half an hour, always without pain. This had followed every time his doctors had tried to "break his ague" with Quinine.

A year later a farmer's wife, age 60, came to Dr. Sawyer to be treated for bloody urine unattended with pain or uneasiness. She attributed it to strain from walking two miles on a slippery road. She had been for months under Hygienist treatment without benefit and was alarmingly weak from loss of blood. Rhus-t. 200c, Ham. Ix, Erig. Ix, Chin. Ix, Ferr-m. 2x were given in succession in vain.

At last, calling to mind the case of the youth, he gave Chin-s. in 1/16 grains doses three times a day and a prompt cure was effected. Chin-s. causes painfulness and swelling of varicose veins during a chill.

Julius E. Schmitt cured a case on this last indication.

Great sensitiveness to external influences. All discharges debilitating. Weak and nervous, a little exercise causes sweat from least exertion. Head gradually breaks into sweat when perfectly quiet. Palpitations. Sleeplessness and over-stimulation of nervous system.

Chin-s. is one of the medicines which have the "sinking sensation." Tyrrell had a patient in whom in any potency it caused her to become "deathly sick and faint, thought she would die, could not raise her head, felt she would sink through the bed." Sacch. alb. produced in her the same symptoms and she accused the doctor of having given her Quinine.

PAGE 440

Ars. has "sinking sensation, as if bed had gone from under her and she had alighted on the floor." Bell., Dulc., Rhus-t., Lach., have "sinking through the bed."

Compare

- (1) Chin-sal. - deafness, tinnitus and Meniere's disease.
- (2) Ars., Eupat., Methyl blue.
- (3) Camph-br. is said to intensify the action of Quinine and render it more permanent.
- (4) Baja, an East Indian drug, said to be almost infallible in intermittent fever, quartan type, pulsating headache injected eyes, flushed face. Liver and spleen enlarged. Edema.
- (5) Also Pambotano, a Mexican remedy for intermittent and tropical fevers.

Relations

Antidotes: Parthenum, Nat-m., Lach., Arn., Puls.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chionanthus virginica

(fringe-tree)

Pharmacy

Chion. Fringe-tree bark. *Chionanthus virginica*. *Chionanthus americana*. N. O. Oleacee. The bark, which is the part employed, contains Saponin. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and first potency.

Herbal

Chionanthus is useful for neurasthenia, periodical, sick, menstrual or bilious headaches. It has a powerful action on liver and on the head. Taken for several weeks, drop doses, will often break up the sick headache habit.

Homeopathic

Chion. acts powerfully on the liver and is indicated in hypertrophy, obstructed liver in malaria districts. The following are the leading indications: A prominent liver remedy. Enlarged liver, constipation, clay-colored stool with jaundice and high-colored urine. Liver region sore. Liver derangement. Gallstones, (Berb., Cholest., Calc.). Chronic jaundice. Jaundice, recurring every summer. Jaundice with arrest of menses.

This remedy is often of service in many kinds of headaches, like the neurasthenic, periodical sick headaches, menstrual and bilious.

The pain in the forehead, chiefly over eyes. Eyeballs very painful with pressure over root of nose.

Enlarged spleen. (Cean.) Diabetes mellitus. Paroxysmal, abdominal pain. Bruise, soreness is felt in various organs, liver, eyeballs etc. Pains ascend upwards from forehead, stomach etc. Sensation of contraction of stomach as if something alive moving in it with uneasy sensation in liver and spleen. Rheumatic pains in left ankle and tarsal bone.

Clinical

Cholecystitis. Constipation. Debility. Diabetes Mellitus. Emaciation. Gall-stone colic. Headaches. Jaundice. Liver, diseases. Malaria. Migraines. Neurasthenia. Nursing women, complaints. Pancreatic disease.

Constitutions

Chion. is suited to the bilious temperaments. **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon.

Modalities

Better from lying on abdomen. Worse from jarring, motion, cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Listless, apathetic. Feels worn out. No desire to do anything. Wants to be let alone. Hypochondriacal, inclined to look on the dark side.

Abdomen

Abdominal pains somewhat better by lying on stomach and abdomen. Cutting and twisting pains all through the abdomen. Sore abdomen enlarged with jaundice and constipation. Aching in umbilical region, griping. Feels as if a string were tied in a "slip-knot" around intestines which was suddenly drawn tight and then gradually loosened. Pancreatic disease. Griping at navel. Weakness in hypogastrium. Passage of offensive flatus.

Back

Sore, weak, bruised feeling all over small of back. Small of back exceedingly weak. Pain from seventh to tenth dorsal vertebra, on waking.

Eyes

Eyeballs feel bruised. Yellow conjunctiva. Whites of eyes have a yellowish cast all over. *Feel sore and bruised.* **Blood-vessels of sclerotic very much enlarged.**

PAGE 441

Face

Face has a yellowish appearance. Skin of yellow. Perspiration on face during fever, while asleep.

Food

Complete loss of appetite. Tried to eat, but food nauseated. Eating and drinking relieved empty, weak feeling in stomach to some extent.

Head

Severe bilious, sick headaches, worse stooping, motion, jarring. Dull frontal headache, over root of nose, over eyes, through temples. Feels sore and bruised. Heavy, dull feeling in forehead. Forehead very hot and dry. Perspiration on head during fever, while asleep.

Kidneys

Bile and sugar in urine. Large amount of high specific gravity, frequent urination. Urine very dark. Urine orange yellow color, thick, black, syrupy.

Limbs

Cold sweat on the back of hands during stool. Rheumatic pain in left ankle and tarsal bones. Rheumatic pain in articulations of left thumb. Sore, aching, tired feeling in lower limbs.

Liver

Hypertrophy of liver. Hepatic region tender. Cholecystitis. Bilious colic. Gall-stones. Jaundice with arrest of menses. Obstruction of liver in malaria districts. Enormous liver, constipation, stools clay-colored, skin very yellow. Soreness in region of liver. Chronic cases of jaundice. Jaundice recurring every summer.

Lungs

Astringent expectoration.

Mouth

Tongue heavily coated. Dry sensation not relieved by water, also profuse saliva. Tongue, broad with thick greenish yellow fur, feels drawn up. Salivation.

Nose

Pressing at the root of nose or squeezing on bridge. Drawing or pressing at root of nose during headache.

Rectum

Constipation. Clay-colored stool, also soft, yellow and pasty. Stools, tarry, clay colored or undigested. Cold sweat on forehead and back of hand during stool. Stools undigested and showing an absence of bile. Diarrhea. Stool copious, watery, dark brown. Stools terribly offensive, like carrion.

Emission of flatus during stool. Hot, scalding sensation in anus during stool.

Skin

Marked moisture of skin. Yellow all over. Jaundice, chronic, recurring every summer, caused by drinking too much cider. Sallow, greenish, itching.

Sleep

Could not go to sleep before midnight. Nervous and restless after going to bed. Feels very badly and sick all over on waking in the morning. Sleepy during the day, could hardly keep awake. Perspiration on head and face during sleep.

Stomach

Belching, nausea, and vomiting. Great nausea and retching with desire for stool. Bitter-sour, hot, bilious, ropy, gushing, vomiting, sets the teeth on edge. Vomiting with colic and cold sweat on forehead and back of hands. Nausea and vomiting of pregnancy.

Temperature

Heat with aversion to uncover. Cold sweat on back of hands. Chill at noon. Chilly sensations darting through body from front to back. Aching in back or limbs before and

during fever. Wants to be covered during chill and fever. No thirst during chill or fever. Headache and backache during fever, eyeballs very sore.

Comments

A proving of Chion. was made by Dr. John Z. Lawshe and was communicated with additions to the Southern Journal of Homeopathy by H. C. Morrow.

One observer, who gave Chion. to a nursing woman who had liver disorder with jaundiced tint, noticed that while rapid improvement of the liver symptoms occurred, at the same time the milk disappeared and the menses returned. The medicine was stopped and Sabal. given and the milk returned. Six weeks later Chion. was again given and identically the same result took place." Jaundice with arrest of menses" should be a strong indication.

PAGE 442

Sherbino cured a case of neurasthenia in a clergyman who had complained of: Perspiration all summer. Weakness in arms and legs. Prostrated after preaching: mind ran on sermon and kept him awake. Stupid, drowsy all the time, appetite poor, all food gave distress.

Compare

- (1) Bry., Card-m., Cean., Chin., Euon., Chel., Lept., Merc., Podo.
- (2) In bilious vomiting, Bry., Eup-per., Iris.
- (3) Nux-v., in green frothy stools, Elat., Grat., Kali-bi., Mag-c., Iris., Merc.
- (4) in weakness, bruised and sore feelings, Arn., Bapt., Bry., Eup-per., Gels., Nux-v., Rhus-t. in headache, Bell., Bry., Caps., Gels., Nux-v.
- (5) sensation of something alive, Croc., Thuj.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chloralum hydratum

(chloral hydrate)

Pharmacy

Chlol. Chloralum hydratum. Choral Hydrate. Hydrate of Chloral. This gas is proved in the form of Chlorine water. Solution, trituration. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, first trituration to higher potencies.

History

Chloralum hydratum was used in physiological doses is a powerful hypnotic and cardiac depressant. Introduced as hypnotic, Choral soon showed that it possessed wide powers of disturbing the organism and many persons (including the late Professor Tyndall) have been fatally poisoned by overdosing.

A person under the influence of Chloral hears voices, sees visions of arches, etc., when in the dark or when the eyes are shut. Night-terrors in children have been cured with it.

Constitution: Hemorrhagic diathesis. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Chloral Hydrate has a marked effect on the skin, producing rashes, erythema, ecchymosis, purpura etc. These symptoms have been used homeopathically with much success, especially in the treatment of allergic hives.

Chlol. has a marked action on respiratory organs. The brain, eyes, urinary and sexual organs and skin are most affected. Mucous membranes are inflamed and ulcerated.

Emotional excitability, hallucinations. Night terrors in children. Muscular prostration. Spasms of the glottis. Sensation of constriction is another marked feature. Patients rapidly emaciate.

Clinical

Anemia. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Bedsores. Bedwetting. Bronchitis. Chorea. Conjunctivitis. Cough. Dermatitis. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Emaciation. Erysipelas. Eye

disorders. Hemorrhagic diathesis. **Heart**, disorders. Hydrophobia. Keratitis. Labor, abnormal. Leucorrhea. Night-terrors. Palpitations. Paralysis. Ptosis. Puerperal convulsions. Purpura. Spasms. Strokes. Urticaria.

Modalities

Wants fanning, open air. Better from open air, motion. Worse from expiration after midnight, lying down. Worse after hot drinks, stimulants, eating. Worse at night and evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Fears insanity or losing senses. Forgets names and persons. Night-terrors.

Ears

Hears voices.

Eyes

Protruding eyes, blood-shot and watery. Circles of light, black spots. Illusions of sight where eyes are closed or at night. Dim vision. Conjunctivitis, burning in eye and lids, eyeball feels too large, everything looks white.

Face

Swollen with protruding eyes.

Head

Morning headache, worse in forehead, also in occiput, on motion, better in open air. Passive cerebral hyperemia. Feeling as if hot band were drawn from temple to temple.

Lungs

Sudden dyspnea from spasms of the vocal cords with protruding eyes, blue face, cold sweat. Extreme dyspnea with sensation of weight and constriction of chest. Inspiration free but cannot exhale. Asthma of hay fever with sleeplessness. As if air were forced into upper chest.

Mouth

Putrid odor from mouth. Putrid aphthae. Tongue, dry, black.

PAGE 443

Nose

Smoky or sooty. Coryza, acrid with headache, suddenly running in drops with lachrymation.

Skin

Red blotches like measles. Urticaria, worse spirituous liquors, hot drinks. Erythema aggravated by alcoholic drinks with palpitation, causes pain in tendons and extensors.

Intense itching. Surface of body stone-cold. Wheals come on from a chill, better warmth.
Purpura. (Phos., Crot-h.)

Skin

Sensitive, dry, yellow, shriveled.

Sleep

Insomnia, hallucinations, horrid dreams. Somnolence.

Temperature

Easy sweat.

Throat

Choking sensation inability to swallow. Laryngitis. Laryngismus stridulous. Aching tickling or whistling in throat pit.

Comments

W. S. Gee cured with it a terrific headache of several days' duration: dull, heavy aching in forehead, coming on each morning 8 a.m. , worse sudden motion, worse lying down, better in open air. The 6c gave great relief though it aggravated at first, the aggravation occurring ten minutes after each dose. One dose of the 25x cured permanently.

The brain tissue is probably congested in the same way as the skin in the urticaria of the drug. Urticaria gives a good illustration of the effect of the drug on the minute tissues.

The brain is congested, hard, full, pressing pains in head. **Eyes** injected, the eyeballs feel too large, lids swollen, heavy, can hardly lift them. Asthma and wheezing respirations are probably due to an urticaria condition of the lung tissue.

A symptom that is very significant is this: When lying on back inspiration was through the nose, while expiration was blown from the lips as in a stroke. The heart's action is increased with oppression. Palpitation, hypertrophy. Later there is paralysis of heart.

Heart dilated or weakened with peculiar fullness and lightness of chest and sense of emptiness in stomach.

The sense of sinking and oppression at the pit of the stomach is marked and shows a profound action on the solar plexus. The insomnia for which Chloral is suited is that due to over-fatigue. Snoring in sleep.

Compare

(1) Bell. and Op. in stertorous breathing and puffing out cheeks, Gels., Nux-v.

(2) in urticaria, Astac. Bell., Chlf., Chin., Op., Apis.

(3) Veronal - a dangerous drug made by the action of alcohol upon urea and contains the same radical that alcohol does. Makes a man just as drunk as pure alcohol. Staggers, cannot stand up. (Varney.) Confluent, reddish spots, dermatitis, itching of glans and prepuce, circumscribed dermatitis patch on first metacarpal phalangeal joint.

(4) Luminal - sleeplessness with skin symptoms, migraine headaches and lethargy like epidemic encephalitis. (Royal)

Relations

Antidoted by: Am-c., Atro., Dig. (heart), Mosch., Electricity.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chloramphenicolum

Pharmacy

Chloramphenicol. Antibiotic drug. Its chemical structure is: The chemical peculiarity of the molecule is its Nitro group, it is the only antibiotic which contains it. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, 5c to 30c.

History

Extracted initially from bacterial cultures of the streptomyces venezualae, chloramphenicol or chloromycetin is obtained today by synthetic methods. Digestive absorption is good and rapid. The intestinal concentration of the antibiotic is active, causing a change in the intestinal flora, which is common to the wide spectrum antibiotics, (Tetracyclines).

Toxicology. In the new-born and nursing child, Gray's syndrome can be seen, which is characterized by: Vomiting, meteorism, cyanosis and irregular respirations, terminating in death by the collapse of the vasomotor system.

PAGE 444

This syndrome can also be observed in children and adults. In the adult, serious disturbances of the bone-marrow can be seen, ending in aplastic anemia, hypoplastic anemia, reduction of the amount of blood platelets, reduction of granulous leukocytes, consumption, occurring as long as 1 to 3 months after the treatment.

The symptomatology was established by O. A. Julian, referring to the toxicology of chloramphenicol and resulting in a Homeopathic proving from January to March 1970 with the participation of six provers of whom three were women. The potencies used were 30c, 7c, 3x and placebo. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Pronounced asthenia or weakness. Discouragement in the morning. Pallor. Asthenia. Euphoria. Anorexia, nausea, vomiting. Intestinal spasms with diarrhea. Aversion to sugar and sweets. Pains at different levels of the vertebral column and pelvis. Vesicular, papular, muscular erythema. Considerable axillary sweating.

Clinical

Anorexia. Aplastic anemia. Cholera. Delirium. Glossitis. Stomatitis. Typhoid fever.

Modalities

Laterality predominantly right-sided. Amelioration from pressure by the hands, holding the head high. Aggravation after meals.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium. Mental confusion. Hallucinations. Agitation with the need to move a great deal. Apathy, extreme muscular weakness, depression. Feels sad, despairing, but the condition improves on rising.

Abdomen

Enterocolitis of the mucous membranes. Typhoid fever. Spasmodic infections of the colon. Infantile cholera. European cholera. Catarrhal icterus.

Back

Pain in the back and between the shoulder blades. Lumbar and sacroiliac pains on the right. Pain on the left side of the back. Pain in the lumbar region in sharp bouts. Iliac and lumbar pains lasting a fortnight.

Blood

Aplastic anemia, degeneration of the reticular system, of leukocytes, of blood platelets. Prolonged bleeding. Irreducible blood-clot.

Ears

Disorders of the cochlea.

Eyes

Paresis of accommodation, ciliary muscle. Optic neuritis.

Female

Vulvovaginitis.

Food

Aversion to sugar and sweets. Anorexia. Morbid hunger, causing pain in the morning. Thirst for large quantities of liquid especially beer.

Head

Recurring headache.

Heart

Vascular hypertrophy with bouts of arterial tension. Pulse accelerated. Tachycardia not altered by changing position.

Kidneys

Dysuria. Frequent urination. Hematuria. Colicky pain in the left kidney.

Limbs

Muscular weakness. Polyneuritic pains. Pain in the patella. Chronic degenerative rheumatism. Dry arthritis of the knee. Progressive polyarthritis.

Lungs

Dyspnea without cause. Wheezing not altered by changing position.

Mouth

Mouth foul-smelling. Bleeding gums. Dryness of the mouth, with bad breath. Dull, bitter taste. Glossitis. Stomatitis. Inflammation of the lips. Tongue black, hairy.

Nose

Nosebleed.

Rectum

Constipation, vomiting. Cholera-type syndrome. Diarrhea. Colic and diarrhea, following the ingestion of sweet pies. Stools thin, dark, scanty. Stool soft with nauseating fetid odor. Anal burning. Inflammation of the anus and rectum. Urgency, with tenesmus.

Skin

Ecchymosis and petechial purpura. Vesicular, papular, muscular erythema. Rash like scarlet fever. Allergic syndrome with fever and edema. Considerable axillary sweating. Hair seems to grow darker. Hardened erythema. Urticaria.

Sleep

Extreme sleepiness after meals. Waking at night from 2 a.m. to 5 a.m. with a throbbing headache.

Stomach

Hematemesis.

PAGE 445

Temperature

Hypothermia. State of collapse with cyanosis.

Throat

Redness with difficulty in swallowing.

Vertigo

Prolonged bouts of vertigo.

Comments

Extreme sleepiness around 5 o'clock in the afternoon. In bed, at night, discomfort throughout the body. Restless, must move, gets out of bed, because he feels too hot, forced to uncover himself and walk. Heat or impression of heat over all parts of the body. Fidgety and heat in the entire body, compelling him to move.

Compare

(1) Ars. - Prostration, agitation, fear of death, burning pains. Cadaverous smell of secretions.

(2) Verat. - State of collapse with icy sensation over whole body: face pale, bluish, cold sweating. Cramping abdominal pains with diarrhea.

(3) Rhus-t. - Aching and stiffness, agitation, need to change position, pain in the lumbar and sacral regions with stiffness, aching limbs, burning, stinging vesicular eruption.

SOURCES

Julian.

Chloroformium

(chloroformum)

Pharmacy

Chlf. Chloroformum. Chloroform. Solution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, higher potencies or sixth.

History

Chloroform is the well-known anesthetic, the general effects of which in arresting sensation need no description. Unlike Ether and Nitrous oxide, which require to be administered without air, chloroform vapor must have abundance of air inhaled with it or asphyxia results.

Its most noteworthy effect is complete relaxation of all the voluntary muscles of the body. It may cause death by paralyzing the respiration or the heart. Its use is contraindicated where there is brain softening, fatty heart, alcoholism or albuminuria.

Marcy cured with it a case of arachnitis ending in convulsions.

It is especially indicated in delirium where excitement and violence predominate, desire to kill. Paralysis of voluntary and involuntary muscles and special senses. Chloroform will dissolve gall-stones and cases have been treated by the injection of Chloroform into the gallbladder. Symptoms were obtained by Dr. D. Macfarlan with the 6c potency.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

General anesthetic, and anti-spasmodic. Complete muscular relaxation. Weak and quick pulse, shallow or stertorous breathing. Convulsions, nephritic or biliary colic, gastralgia. Great weakness, especially on right side. Limbs very tired from knees down.

Much perspiration all over face and chest, drowsy and dizzy, dry lips and throat, dry tickling cough at night. Flatulence, food regurgitates, sore and bruised feeling in stomach, catching pain around heart. Sharp pain in right chest when he takes long breath, shortness of breath on exertion.

Clinical

Arachnitis. Asphyxia. Colic. Convulsions. Delirium tremens. Flatulence. Gallstones. Muscae volitantes. Bladder sphincter, paralysis. Puerperal convulsions. Sick headache. Smell, lost. Taste, lost. Tetanus. Typhus. Vertigo.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium where excitement and violence predominate. Wild excitement, followed by complete insensibility. Sings comical songs, could scarcely be persuaded to leave the piano. Obscene language used under its influence in two proverbs. Desire to kill.

Ears

Roaring in ears like boiling water.

Eyes

Conjunctiva insensible. Pupils dilated insensible to light. **Eyes** turned up. Sight **gradually** went out and returned gradually. Dark points and bright streaks. Small black points float before eyes. **Large** black spots, gray spots, float a few inches before the eye, follow the motion of the eye. Bright and dark points, sparks, flashes of light.

Face

Face as if intoxicated, flushed, livid.

PAGE 446

Head

Severe bursting headache in forehead. Headache with dizziness with roaring in ears with excessive nausea and vomiting. Head drawn down upon the shoulders, eyes opened and closed rapidly, pupils contracted and rapid convulsive movements of face of muscles of limbs.

Heart

Constantly increasing retardation and weakening of action of heart and arteries.

Kidneys

Paralysis of sphincter of bladder after childbirth.

Lungs

Stertorous breathing.

Mouth

Teeth smooth, as after acids (fourth day). Soapy taste. Taste lost.

Nose

Complete loss of smell (lasted two months).

Stomach

Belchings. Burning in stomach, alternating with chilliness. Nervous hiccough. Nausea and vomiting, sea-sickness or morning sickness, much acidity and great distention of stomach and bowels with gas, abdomen tense, rumbling.

Throat

Burning in throat, scraping. Violent scraping and coldness in fauces on inspiration.

Vertigo

Vertigo, rising from spine into occiput. Whirling in head as if he would fall forward. As if ground waving on closing eyes.

Compare

(1) Chloralum., Phos.

(2) Ether - post-operative bronchitis.

(3) Spiritus Aetheris Compositus - Hoffman's Anodyne - Flatulence, angina pectoris.

Relations

Antidoted by: Phosphorus is the remedy to give for narcosis of chloroform. Amyl-n, Ip., Brandy, Ice in rectum. It antidotes: Strychnine.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chlorpromazinum

(largactil)

Pharmacy

Chlorpromazine. It was marketed under the name of Largactil. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Chlorpromazine's properties are characterized by an action which is anti-spasmodic, anti-convulsive, hypnotic and sedative. Recent pharmacological research indicates that even in extremely weak doses, chlorpromazine induces abnormal changes in the form of the bacteria sometimes associated with increased pathogenic power, which alters cellular permeability and stunts the growth of the bacteria or kills them.

Clinical

ly, Chlorpromazine is used as an anti-emetic sedative and as a potentializer of the activity of several medicating agents (general anesthetic, hypnotics, analgesics). In psychiatry, Largactil is prescribed for cases of acute psychosis, maniacal excitability and for sleeping cures. The present study is finished product of three different areas of research.

A proving, following the Homeopathic method, was carried out from December 1963 to January 1964 by sixteen members of the 'Association of Homeopathic Doctors', Matunga, Bombay under the direction of Dr. N. P. Pai. The potency was 30c. A toxicological summary was made by O. A. Julian, which concerns the toxic consequences of chlorpromazine treatment.

Homeopathic

General slowing down of pace of life. Mobility in the face reduced, has a leaden look, tends to be silent. General feeling of failing with depression. Tubercular tendencies or recurrence of old lesions. Allergic, tubercular conditions with syphilitic complication. Hallucinations, disturbed sleep.

Hepatic, gastric intestinal complaints. Genetic disorders in both sexes. Vesicular, bullous eruptions and pigmentation disorders. Diabetes mellitus, virilism and hypertension. Skin disorders and abnormal hair growth. Obesity, predominantly of the lower regions of the body.

PAGE 447

Clinical

Allergies. Aplastic anemia. Botulism. Chores. Cushing's disease. Diabetes insipidus. Diabetes mellitus. Diphtheria. Encephalitis. Epilepsy. Genetic disorders. Hallucinations. Hypertension. Multiple sclerosis. Obesity. Parkinson's disease. Septicemia. Skin disorders.

Constitutions

Allergic, tubercular conditions with syphilitic complexion and complaints of the thalamus. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Aggravation of most of the symptoms at the end of the day.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritability or apathy. Melancholy. Absent-minded, difficulty in concentrating. Amnesia lasting only a short time. Loss of memory, gaps in the memory. Premonition of bad news. Extreme anguish at 10 a.m. Thoughts are automatic. Pre-senile insanity with cerebral atrophy. Personality disorders and behavioral complaints in children. Hallucinations.

Abdomen

Intestinal atony and colic. Flatulence. Painful pressure in the epigastric region.

Back

Rheumatism of the vertebrae. Lumbago. Stiff pains in the lumbar region.

Blood

Aplastic anemia. Septicemia. Agranulocytosis with Vincent's angina of the mouth and toxic infectious conditions. Diminution of blood platelets.

Breasts

Excessive milk. Gynecomastia.

Chest

Oppression and burning in the chest. Pain behind the sternum.

Eyes

Burning of the eyelids aggravated at the end of the day. *Spasms* of the ciliary muscles. **Brownish** discoloration of the conjunctiva. **Pigmentary accumulation of the cornea.** **Conjunctivitis.** **Blepharitis.** Cataract. Intestinal keratitis. Visual hallucinations.

Face

Neuralgia of the trigeminal nerve. Facial paralysis. Lips dry, grazed, scabby, cracked.

Female

Considerable leucorrhea like egg-white. Amenorrhea. Stretch-marks. Sexual precocity. Painful menses. Cystic inflammation of the ovary.

Vomiting of pregnancy. Diminution of sexual desire. Cervicitis. Leucorrhea. Vaginitis, trichomonas, mycotic.

Food

Hypoglycemic condition: weakness, sweating, hunger-pangs, faintness.

Head

Epidemic encephalitis. Frontal and occipital headache, aggravated at the end of the day.

Heart

Hypotension. Rhythm disorders. Aneurysm of the aorta.

Kidneys

Dysuria. Polyuria. Urine red-brick color, like blood. Atony of the bladder. Enuresis in the adults.

Limbs

Muscular pains in the arms and calves. Phlebitis. Varicosity of the lower limbs. Post-diphtheria paralysis.

Liver

Viral hepatitis. Liver enlarged and sensitive. Infectious epidemic jaundice. Gallstones. Cirrhosis.

Lungs

Emphysema. Asthma. Cardiac dyspnea. Pneumothorax.

Male

Clear diminution of sexual desire. Feeling of swollen prostate. Dysuria. Impotence. Inflammation of the prostate gland. Adenoma of the prostate.

Mouth

Paresis of one side of the tongue. Breath fetid. Mouth dry. Pruritus and sensitivity of the gums. Tongue dry, thick, cracked. Aphthous stomatitis and glossitis. Bleeding gingivitis. Pain in the upper molars. Pityriasis of the tongue. Thrush.

Nerves

Parkinson's disease. Multiple sclerosis. Clonic muscular contractions. Convulsive epileptiform fits. Trembling, hypertony, stiffness. Catatonic with total immobility. Chorea with irregular jerking. Paresis of the cranial nerves.

Nose

Nose blocked. Rhinitis.

Rectum

Stubborn constipation.

Skin

Vesicular, bullous eruptions. Pigmentation disorders. Photo-sensitivity to sunlight with erythema and edema of the face and hands. Violent discoloration of the skin. Dermatitis caused by sensitivity to light. Acne. Eczema. Herpes, zoster. Chicken pox. Pemphigus. Dermatitis. Melanosis. Wheals.

Sleep

Insomnia between 1 a.m. and 3 a.m. , with dreams of animals. Wakes tired, with sleepiness in the morning. Nightmares. Confused dreams. Sleepy.

PAGE 448

Stomach

Burning pain in the stomach. Anorexia and nausea in the morning. Stomach-ache, in the form of stiffness. Impression that there is a stone lying on the stomach. Stomach and duodenal ulcers.

Temperature

Feverishness, with feeling of coldness. Hypothermia or localized hyperthermia. Feet cold and the cold creeps as far as the thighs.

Throat

Dysphagia with feeling of a lump in the throat.

Compare

(1) Anhal. - Cortical, thalamic, visceral hyperesthesia. Audio-visual hallucinations.

Schizophrenic condition. Loss of libido.

(2) Cic. - Cataleptic state. Convulsions and muscular spasms. Pustular eruptions on the face and hands.

(3) Phos. - Inability to think. Insomnia before midnight and vertigo on waking. Nightly hunger and vomiting, empty stomach. Constipation or diarrhea. Tendency to hemorrhage. Icteric condition.

(4) Syph. - Premature aging, loss of memory, sadness, aggravation at night. Fear of madness and obsessions (needs to wash hands all the time). Desire for alcohol. Hardening of the spermatic cord and of the uterus.

(5) Tub. - Hypochondriac. Bad-tempered. Headache with feeling of constriction as of an iron band, oppression, irritating cough. Thick sputum. Anorexia. Aversion to meat. Gastric cramps. Tenesmus of the bladder. Pains and bruising of the limbs. Itching eczema. Perspiration, straining the underclothes yellow.

SOURCES

Julian.

Chlorum

(chlorine water)

Pharmacy

Chlor. Chlorum aqua. Chlorine Gas in Water. Chlorine, the element. Solution. Chlorine water, when required of full strength, must be freshly prepared.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, fourth to sixty potency.

History

Chlorum has been proved in the form of "Chlorine water," and has been tested clinically.

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

The marked effect on the respiratory organs, producing spasm of the glottis is the chief symptom of the drug. Asthma to relieve the spasm of glottis. Useful externally and internally in gangrene.

Chlorum has produced spasms and convulsions, coryza and catarrh. Laryngeal spasm is especially pronounced, the chief difficulty is in exhaling, can draw in the air well enough. Convulsive attacks on cutting eye-teeth. Mouth inflamed, ulcerated. Rapid emaciation. Acute rheumatic pains.

Clinical

Aphthae. Asthma. Catarrh. Chlorosis. Colds. Convulsions. Cough. Croup. Dentition. Diphtheria. Gastritis. Hemoptysis. Impotence. Laryngismus. Pleurisy. Sore throat. Tuberculosis. Typhus. Ulcers.

Modalities

Open air better chest affections, causes running of tears. Worse from midnight to 7 a.m. (spasm of glottis). Lying down worse nasal complaints. Inclination to lie down with headache. Restless, worse walking up and down. Sitting with sun shining on back causes shuddering. Damp air causes loss of voice.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear of becoming crazy. Marked loss of memory, especially for names. Apprehension. Irritability inclined to anger. Effects of excitement. Coma, fainting with cold, viscous sweats.

Eyes

Running of tears, worse in open air. *Suddenly numerous fantastic images appeared before the eyes, disappearing with lightning-like rapidity.*

Face

Face swollen with **protruding eyes**. Face pale often greenish. Heightened color.

Head

Painful aching in vertex and down left side with inclination to lie down. Warm sweat breaks out on forehead while coughing.

Heart

Heart's action much increased.

PAGE 449

Lungs

Sooty, smoky nostrils. Coryza with sudden gushes of sharp, corroding fluid, making nose sore inside and about the ale. Constriction with suffocation. Spasm of the glottis. Irritation of epiglottis, larynx and bronchials. Loss of voice from damp air. Sudden dyspnea from spasm of the vocal cords with staring protruding eyes, blue face, cold sweat, pulse small. Inspiration free with obstructed expiration. (Meph.) Livid face. Prolonged, loud, whistling rales. Extreme dryness of tongue.

Male

Sudden impotence and aversion to sexual intercourse.

Mouth

Tongue black. Tongue as if burnt. Mouth dry. Very acid saliva. Aphthae. Putrid odor from mouth.

Nose

Coryza with headache. Sneezing, violent in morning. Dryness in nose. Nose smoky or sooty. Corrosive feeling in corners of nose. Sudden running in drops of sharp corroding fluid with tears in eyes, dry tongue, palate and fauces. Thin coryza, soon changing to yellow, copious mucus. Loss of smell.

Stomach

Acid stomach and other gastric troubles (in workmen exposed to fumes of chlorine and who eat chalk for it). Desire to vomit when coughing without nausea.

Stool

Diarrhea in the morning with dry mouth after the eruption appears with typhus. Stools, bright blood. Hemorrhage in typhus, blood black, coagulated or thin, smelling like carrion.

Teeth

Sensation as if teeth were too full, as if injured by acids. Teeth black.

Temperature

Chilliness and crawls, 10 a-m. to 2 p-m. Burning, dry heat with anxiety and raving.

Genial glow all over with night-sweat. Cold sweat. Viscous sweat. Typhus.

Throat

Dry. Sore from uvula to bronchi. Choking sensation inability to swallow.

Comments

Excessive sensitiveness of skin. Nettle rash with fever. Cutis anserina. Skin dry, yellow, shriveled.

Typhoid state. Malignant pustule and carbuncle. The mental state is noteworthy. Fears he will go crazy, that he won't be able to make a living. Cannot remember names of people he sees or if he sees the names cannot remember the person.

E. Z. Bacon has recorded two cases of chlorine poisoning. The first was in a boy of five, who after passing through diphtheria to apparent complete recovery, was suddenly seized with symptoms of croup: loss of voice, crowing inspiration, prolonged expiration incessant dry cough, great restlessness, high fever, profuse perspiration.

The symptoms were worse lying on a lounge by the fire, better when lying in his mother's lap and still more relieved by being carried about. During the previous illness Platt's chlorides had been placed in the room as a disinfectant and it occurred to the doctor that chlorine vapor is much heavier than air. He himself lay down on the lounge and in a few minutes felt the irritating vapor and began to cough and hack. This soon passed away on sitting up.

The removal of the chlorides has a remarkable effect on the child, cough and respiration were greatly relieved. But the relief came too late, as the cause was not discovered for several days during which time the patient had become steadily weaker and he died the same afternoon.

The other case was that of an old lady who suffered from chronic bronchitis and on January 2, 1892, developed an attack of laryngitis. In three days she was well, but the two subsequent weeks, on exactly the same day, a fresh attack occurred. The fact was, as the doctor discovered, his patient went to the back room, where chlorides were kept, every Monday to wash a few things she did not care to send to the laundry. The chlorides were banished and though the washing was continued there were no more attacks of laryngitis.

PAGE 450

Dr. Bacon adds, that since giving up the use of disinfectants, other than plenty of fresh air, he has never had laryngeal complications in scarlatina or diphtheria, though his neighbors have had plenty. Whitman recommends chlorine water as a efficient palliative in a fit of asthma.

He begins with 10 drops, then in five minutes 20 more and than in another five minutes, half-a-teaspoonful, in a little water. It greatly facilitates expectoration.

In typhus fever Goullon, recommends chlorine water, five drops every two or three hours until the tongue is dry. Clarke has had excellent results from the 12c and 30c in nasal catarrh and in breathlessness remaining after acute bronchitis.

Compare

(1) Meph. - inability to exhale, closely resembles Bromine and Iodine.

(2) Nat-m. - sore mouth and other chlorides.

(3) Lyc. - impotence.

(4) Plb-a. - blood-spitting and pleurisy.

Relations

It is antidote to: Hydrocyanic acid and Sulfuretted hydrogen. Albumen. It follows well: Phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Chocolate

(cocoa)

Pharmacy

Choc. Chocolate. Cocoa. Theobroma cocoa. Theobroma cacao. N. O. Sterculiaceae.

Tribe, Buettnerieae. Tropical America. Trituration of the seeds. Historical dose:

Trituration and all potencies, high and low.

Herbal

Theobroma is Greek for "Food of the Gods". Mayan Indian legend has it that the cocoa tree was a gift from the gods. The Mayas believed the drink made from the cocoa seeds would nourish them after death. The Aztecs believed cocoa would relieve their fatigue and stimulate their mental and psychic abilities.

The Spanish invaders were surprised to find that the cocoa beans were valued more than any other substance, even more than gold. The Aztecs used a chocolate drink as a base in many of their medicinal formulas.

The Aztec nobility used the chocolate drink favored with vanilla and spices as a pleasurable drink. The main ingredients of chocolate are caffeine, phenylethylamine, theobromine and theophylline.

Feeding with waste Chocolate led to fatal poisoning in calves. The animals showed excitement, stared about in all directions, walked with exaggerated strides and had convulsions. One calf died, possibly from heart failure.

My 22 month old male Tibetan Terrier ate a large bar of Bourneville chocolate. He became extremely hyperactive, panting, restless, couldn't stay still in one place, ran up and down stairs. He came up and licked me, went away, came back, went outside, came inside and two hours after eating the chocolate, he gave a large moan, wail and died

instantly, outside in the sun. **Heart** attack. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Cured symptoms at two weeks: Scalp warm and itchy. Back of neck itchy. Under axilla itchy. Skin dry and rough. Gums bleeding while cleaning teeth. Poor memory. Ache in

MIND

big toe joints. Vivid and prolonged dreams. rushing and jumping from one thing to another. Unease and discomfort with men. Catarrhal congestion in head. Catarrhal deafness ameliorated when ears pop. Startled by sudden noises. Dreams of fire. Skin burns easily. Irritability. Desire for chocolate and ice cream. Anxiety before meeting people.

Symptoms

MIND

Apprehensive about the shift in consciousness and nervous someone would notice. Attitude good, feel calm and philosophical about things. Religious like feeling. Self-conscious, anxious and vulnerable as if being watched. Anxiety that something would happen. Felt open and vulnerable. Fear of accidents, cars, being attacked. Fear of dogs. Fear of something happening. Paranoid. Anxiety about health. Difficult to concentrate. Aversion to writing.

Feels panicky about work things to do. Felt rejected and oversensitive. Hid away from the world, feels life would fall apart.

PAGE 451

Felt totally isolated and averse to company. Estranged himself from his family and friends. Feeling like he doesn't belong in a crowd. Unsociable, averse company and conversation. Desire to be alone evening. Grief and despair. Have lost interest in husband, feels totally indifferent. Feels irritable. Sarcastic, mocking people, aggressive in a joking way. Humorless, intolerant, almost cruel. Selfish, impatient and intolerant.

Moods changeable. Emotional highs and lows, Very depressed. Activity alternating with lethargy. Weepy during menses, took everything to heart. More sensitive to music. Slow mind, has to think before answering questions. Lack of concentration. Reading is impossible. Forgetful, absent minded. Nervous and stuttering. Jumping from subject to

subject while speaking. Mistakes in writing. **MIND** is repeating the same things over and over.

Abdomen

Rumbling and gas in the abdomen. Bloating feeling after supper, with nausea. Bloating abdomen with belching and flatus, worse evening. Loud rumbling in abdomen while lying. Woke with pain from gas in upper abdomen. Pain dull, becoming sharper. Aching lower pelvic region when sitting. Sharp pain in liver.

Back

Shivers up spine with chill in evening. Strong itching at middle of spine, shoulder blade. Prickly feeling on the back of the neck. Sensation that my back is larger and wider. Back pains. Sleeping on back, feeling stiff with painful neck. Feels very vulnerable in the base of the spine. Spine and back feel uncomfortable with a deep restlessness, uneasiness and irritability. Stabbing pain in back between spine and left shoulder. Tightness around thoracic vertebrae.

Breasts

Pain breasts before menstrual period. Breasts feel fuller. Sensation in breasts. Desire to rub them. Stitching pains, breasts. Sensation as if fine threads were being drawn through breasts.

Chest

Cough hurts chest and head. Cold feeling in the lungs. Catarrhal feeling behind the sternum. Feeling of a powerful explosion inside chest, taking breath away, as if diaphragm went into a spasm. Pain in chest with belching. Chest heavy, aches inside. Tenderness in sternum and lower ribs. Tightness in xiphoid. Left clavicle has itch and pain. Whole upper left quadrant of chest has some tight dull pain. Pain under the ribs.

Stitching pains at base of right lung. Stabbing pain in back between spine and left shoulder, worse inhalation. Tingling in chest, creeping down from spine.

Coughs

Spasms of cough on going to bed, better cold water. Wakes coughing at 4 a.m. Dry coughs, in evening, after swallowing. Spasms of hard dry cough on going to bed. Loose cough with thick, pale green mucus. Cough with nausea and a sensation of mucus behind the sternum. Sudden attack of a retching and gagging cough. Paroxysmal coughing which led to retching. Painful cough, chest worse movement. Cough From throat. Cough is from deep in center of chest by xiphoid of sternum. Lying in bed coughing. Mucus in trachea and lungs.

Dreams

Dreams are not remembered. Dreams are fragmented and confused. Dreams of familiar people. Dreams of babies bathing. The babies were like helpless little animals, almost dead. Dreams of pain in the right ovarian/pelvic region. Dream of selling fruit and vegetables in the market. Vivid dream of worms. Dreaming flying and jumping. Obscure dreams. Dream of being on a boat journey. Dreamless sleep. Dreams of friends and falling from a window.

Ears

Buzzing in ear. Feeling of fullness and fuzziness in both ears, worse left. While eating ears buzzed and popped. Buzzing or fullness sensation both ears, worse left. Ears feel blocked. Dullness of hearing until ears popped. Flushed and hot ears.

Left ear burning and red. Ears burning, extending occasionally to mastoids. Sensitive feeling in ears. Intense pain behind right ear. Pulsation's in ear and neck. Tingling sensation left ear, worse loud music. Hearing more acute, especially for deeper tones which have more resonance.

PAGE 452

Eyes

Right eye **sticky and closed**. **Eyes** feel very tired in the artificial light. Heavy feeling over eyes. **Eyes** tired and smarting, desire to clench lids together. Tension in the eyeballs. **Eyes** feel heavy, with dryness and pressure at the back of the eyes. Feel wide-eyed, a sense that my eyes are more open and that my eyelids are pulled up. Eyelids feel wider and higher. Eyes inflamed with flushed face. **Eyes** painful and feel swollen. **Eyes** ache, sensitive to pressure. Deep pain over right eye. Bruised feeling over right eye. Right eye felt lower than left eye. **Eyes** sore and stinging, better pressing lids with fingers. Photophobia. Pupils dilated during headache. Looking down when walking, ground seems further away. Dark specks falling down in profusion whilst reading.

Face

Lips dry and cracked. Skin of face dry, chapped, very thin, blotchy and wrinkly. Cold sore on lips. Rash around mouth, worse left side. Red and livid spot on left cheek. Face flushed and hot. Face flushed and red after eating supper. Numbness around lips extending to nostrils. Deep ache in left jaw, extending to ear. The skin on my cheekbones tingle and burn. Twitching under right eye.

Female

Menses lighter than usual, then becoming very heavy. Menses heavier and longer than usual. No desire for sex. Sexual desire increased.

Food

Appetite improved. Wakes up feeling hungry. Lack of appetite and thirst. Aggravation from sweets. Averse food. Aversion to sweets. Aversion to usual tea and desire for hot black currant juice instead. Desires sweet food. Desire fruit and juice, refreshing things.

Desire for orange juice and citrus fruits. Craves oranges and sauerkraut. Desire for cold water. Desire for red peppers and red fruit and red grape juice. Desire to eat red things, such as beetroot soup, red grapes. Desires soda water. Desires warm drinks yet worse warm drinks.

Head

Sensation of **congestion** in head. Sensation of tightness round head. Sutures feels more pointed, like the top of a roof. Dull sensation between vertex and occiput on mid-line. Top of head feels sensitive. Head feels big, worse right side. Sensation of forehead protruding. Sensation as if something loose in head, as if a string connected uvula to sinuses. Dry, very large, flaky dandruff. Hair is very dry and lifeless. Sensation as if a cold spot went through my head. Head is heavy. Vomiting with migraines. Headache, worse coughing, better holding head. Headache with earache. Frontal headache. Sharp pain at top of forehead. Headache like a band around head. Throbbing pain over left eye. Awake from severe headache. Headache feels like rod pushing my head apart from inside. Pounding inside head. Headache behind eyes and throbbing pain around temples. Pressure over eyes, better lying down. Head feels sensitive better after eating.

Heart

Tightness in back of heart. As if back of heart pushing against back. Feeling of heart bulging through ribs, better when lying on left side. As if heart is beating more towards the back and sides between the scapulae. **Feels heart banging and bulging** through the ribs. Doesn't feel the heart at all. In the night, the heart stops beating.

Larynx

Sudden loss of voice during cold. Voice broke like a young boy's. Voice slides up and down the scale, high pitched to low and husky and once almost lost. Peculiar, no control over voice.

PAGE 453

Limbs

Clumsy, drops things, bumping into things. Hands less capable of doing fine movements, such as writing. Legs felt powerless and like heavy rubber. When legs are moved there is a time lapse between the thought and the action. But my wrists feel weaker and flatter. Feet feel like blocks of ice, so cold bones are painful. Toes are like ice. Aching in joints. Wandering pain in hands and feet, in muscles, joints and small bones. Aching muscles of arms, in bed. Deep ache in joints of both big toes. Sharp, shooting, momentary pain up inside of right gluteal muscle. Sharp deep pain in the legs, on the inside of the malleolus. Tightness in thigh muscle.

Lungs

More air going in with less effort, breaths much slower and further apart. On breathing in, chest felt tight. Breathing from lower down in the lungs. During cough, expectoration of very clear mucous mixed with saliva. Thick, pale green mucus on coughing. A lot of mucous. Cough from deep in chest with green mucus. Cough of green sticky chunks.

Mouth

Bad taste in mouth with thirst. Chewing lips. Dry mouth. Ulcers on inside of mouth and cheeks and at corners of lips. Hollow feeling in mouth. Tenderness in left rear palate of mouth when touched with tongue. Salivation increased. Salivation when lying down, with heartburn. Taste unpleasant with thirst. Taste of nicotine in mouth, like an old ashtray. Tea tasted of nothing, just hot water. Tea or orange juice tasteless.

Neck

Tension in the shoulders extending to the base of the neck, in the spine where dorsal and cervical regions meet. Back of neck stiff and tight. The muscles either side of the cervical vertebrae feel as if they are being laced up tight together. Tension is intense, bends the neck back and this suddenly leads to a sensation as if the back of the head is horribly elongated. Can't get this thought out of his mind.

Nose

Nose stuffy and runny, feels like a "cold". Nose is cold, wet and dripping. Nose feels cold to the touch. Clear discharge with itching end of nostrils. Awakes with runny nose, phlegm in throat. Constant desire to blow nose. Green or yellow mucus. Discharge of yellow mucus with small amount blood. Nose blocked with thick mucus in warm indoors. Sneezing, followed by coryza. Peppery sensation in nose. Nosebleed. Nose feels smaller or longer and my face feels sharper like a hedgehog. Sense of smell very acute, especially to the flowers in the room. Clear, white, bubbly discharge in evening. Thick yellow, creamy discharge on waking. Pimple inside, upper right nostril.

Perspiration

Perspiration increased. Woke in night feeling hot and sweaty. Woke at night sweating. Sweet smell of perspiration at night. Woke in a sweat and felt "fiery". Restless and hot, sweat all night got up and went to sleep in cold part of house. Felt better after breaking sweat.

Rectum

Diarrhea profuse, watery, very smelly. Light brown stools, worse as day went on. Diarrhea, explosive with flatus. Diarrhea with a lot of rumbling. Stool difficult to pass, yet not very hard. Flatus evening, offensive. Flatus sour smelling. Rectum sore.

Skin

Dry skin. Skin feels dry and hands feel coarser and more leathery. Small dry pimples. Skin itching and lips very dry. Itching scapulae, shins, forearms, pelvis and forehead. Scratching until it bled. Skin feels numb, less sensitive to touch. Feels crawly and "sensitive" to touch of clothes. Skin of wrists sensitive to jacket cuffs when driving.

Sleep

Sleep is deeper. Awoke again on back, needed to change positions, neck was painful and stiff to move. When on side, pain went away. Slept on back a lot. Overcome with sleepiness. Slept poorly. Woke up at 2 to 3 a.m. Woke from sleep feeling hot and sweaty.

Waking at 5 a.m. very alert and alive. Sleep restless, waking often. Very tired on waking. Yawning a lot.

PAGE 454

Stomach

Stomach feels aggravated and full. Belching in evenings, followed by acid taste in mouth. Dull pain like indigestion. Pain comes in waves and with big belches. Intense,

frequent bouts of heartburn while sitting. **Heart**burn while smoking cigarettes and

from hot drinks, but not from hot food. **Heart** burn worse 2 to 4 p.m. Feeling queasy after a cup of tea. Nausea with bad taste in mouth. Nausea and vomiting at midnight with migraines. Sensation of weakness in stomach and wooziness in the head with general weakness.

Stool

Stool harder than usual and in very small pieces. Stool softer and less dry. Very loose stool, verging on diarrhea. Watery stools, smelly, light brown. Loose and more frequent stool.

Temperature

Cold-like symptoms appear suddenly. Tired, as if a cold or flu would come on in evening. Uncoordinated, feel heavy and slow, almost like the Gels. influenza. Woke up feeling the flu symptoms. Fever and chills. Shaking and teeth chatter when in bed. Restless and hot, sweat all night got up and went to sleep in cold part of house. Trembling with the colds. Chilled easily. Chills and fever all night. Face hot, body chilled. Chill later followed by heat and sweat. Alternates between being chilled, feverish and sweating. Tendency to take colds. Hot and sweaty.

Throat

On waking, terrible dry feeling in throat. Felt a plug of mucus in throat and had to cough to dislodge it. Constant desire to clear throat because of a plug of mucus behind sternum. Awakes with runny nose, phlegm in throat. Throat feels raw high in the fauces. Hawking beige mucus from posterior sinuses. Raw and sore throat. Raw, peppery feeling in throat. Soreness and tenderness in throat and glands both sides. Dark red throat, internal, worse left side.

Tingling in throat. Desire not to swallow, but very hungry. Difficult swallowing with sore left throat.

Teeth

Aching pain gums and around roots of teeth. Toothache in right upper canine tooth.

Tongue

Small, white, raised spots on tongue. Small, red spots on base of tongue. Tongue coated yellow brown at back, as if smoked many cigarettes. Whitish-yellow tongue. Tongue looks as if it is painted a beige color.

Vertigo

Faint buzzing all over head. Blurred, fuzzy feeling comes over head in waves, pleasant and relaxing. Thick and fuzzy head, like a hangover, not quite with it, like looking through a cloud. Felt dizzy on rising with nausea after drinking tea.

Comments

The provings of Chocolate also had some positive and curative reactions on some of the provers: While waiting to be served in shop, felt more relaxed, would usually be irritable, (curative). Less depressed, "feel alive and human now and then" Usual feeling of depression is gone, (curative). Felt calm and relaxed. Cruising through life. I feel withdrawn as if standing back, a feeling that everything will be okay. Temper has improved. Have been more able to let small annoyances pass. (curative). After daughter ruined his massage table he normally would have been very mad and yelling instead he expressed himself well and calmly. Less irritable and snappy before menses, (curative).

I feel more confident than usual, more able to tackle difficult projects. A decisive mood. Quite firm with daughter. Less inclined to give in and be manipulated. Since the proving, have felt much more confident and have much more direction. I feel less anxious about the future and am doing more. I feel larger than ever before. I basically feel a much better person. More relaxed and confident, expressed my opinions in a more open and outspoken manner.

PAGE 455

Vision and hearing more acute. Senses of smell, touch and vision more acute and more dominating. Left right division in her face can be felt. Her usual sensation of left right body split has been much more defined. Later on during the proving this "split" became more balanced than usual and felt much more integrated, (curative).

The hot itch that is always on my head has been better since starting the proving. (curative). Vision more acute, small details seem much sharper. Things look better. In the evening, my eyes are dull, but in the daytime, everything seems sharp. I feel I have got a greater vision sideways, peripheral vision is broader and clearer and also clearer forward vision. Itchy ears, external auditory passage, worse morning on waking, (curative).

Felt less dissatisfied and restless during proving, less need to get out or get fresh air, generally more positive, (curative). Urgency and strong desire to travel decreased since proving, (curative). Felt full of energy, wit and bounce. Feel relaxed, creative and optimistic, unlike my usual sluggish pre-menstrual state. (curative).

Red, itchy areas around nose and mouth, better during proving, (curative). My sense of smell is much more acute. I could smell pineapple juice and grape juice from the other side of the room, and from nearby, they smelled overwhelmingly strong and I felt that I had to dilute them. I can smell what people drink from the other side of the room and where to locate it.

Clear coryza with the sensation of a tube or straw stuck up the back of the nose, right side extending to right eye. During the last few days, post-nasal mucous and a sensation of mucous in the solar plexus. I usually sleep with my mouth open as I cannot breathe through my nose, but now my mouth is perfectly sealed with my tongue filling up all the space, and my nose is free-flowing. (curative).

Tongue looks and feels much cleaner than for the past three years, during which it has been black or furred orange (this black tongue has been with her constantly since a dose of Nitric Acid). (curative). Afternoon nausea 4-5 p.m. , better during proving, (curative). Feel I am assimilating food much better now, (curative).

Nausea as I sat down to eat. Think I'm hungry when thirsty. I now realize that I have been smoking more since the proving began. Averse to cooked food, ice cream, greasy things, margarine, cheese and butter. Desired crunchy as when you eat celery. Desire to eat things the shape of spaghetti, like food out of tubes. Desire for sausage. Want tea with sugar.

Felt hungry, but didn't know what to eat. Very hungry, but with a tingling in the throat and a desire not to swallow. I don't want anything in my stomach, especially not solids, with less desire to swallow. Feels empty in solar plexus and stomach, sensation like hunger but wasn't. Usual smelly flatulence gone, (curative).

Tip of little finger which was numb for weeks before proving is now better, (curative). My hands feel more powerful, but less coordinated, especially for fine work.

Uncoordinated with my hands. When I had to open two door handles at once, I wanted to

use my mouth. Incoordination, limbs feel heavy and slow to respond. I don't feel I can carry such heavy weights as normal. My arms don't feel comfortable carrying heavy weights.

No stool and no desire for stool since six days, but no discomfort. Bowels are fine yet feels as if movements are difficult and unsatisfyingly small and hard with a strain to go. In actuality bowel movement is normal size and consistency.

Her usual sensitivity in dorso-lumbar junction of spine, which is much worse to touch, much improved during proving, (curative). The sensation developed so that it seemed that my back moved higher up and outwards towards the scapulae, as if opening out.

PAGE 456

My back feels different, firmer and curved inwards and there is a tightness in the hypochondria. Each day my back feels more and more powerful and broader. This broadness has gradually extended from shoulders down towards hips. I feel more powerful in the hip region.

Usual cramping period pain during menses disappeared, (curative). Pain breasts before menstrual period is less than usual, (curative). Clumsiness before menses better, (curative). No fishy smell during sex, (curative). No more pain on intercourse, (curative). Menses lasted longer, five days instead of the usual two, and the blood seems older and more brown. Period started three days early, but none of the usual backache.

Dreams more clearly remembered, more coherent, sustained and continuous. Normally they were fragmented and meaningless. After abdominal eructation's, fell asleep and dreamed about a man who said he had an abdominal ulcer.

Dream that I had given birth to a baby prematurely because the doctors had wanted to look at it to see how it was getting on. Once born, it was very small, but perfect. There was a debate about whether to replace it through the birth canal, but it was decided it could stay out. The baby was strapped in its fetal position to my stomach. This was a warm and comfortable feeling.

I began to worry that the infant was not receiving any nourishment. People told me it would die, but I didn't believe them. They said it was good to carry something strapped to my abdomen as it would minimize the feeling of loss, but that I should replace the baby with a bundle of rags. I saw the logic of the baby's requirements not being met, but apparently had not worked out a way to resolve this.

I suddenly feel extremely tired, yawning. Slept until 5:30 p.m. , an unusual length of time. Very tired. Tired, desire to curl up with hot water bottle and go to sleep, during period.

Less tired than usual after meals. Less sleepy during the day and particularly at 3:00 p.m. when I do not need my usual afternoon nap. (curative). I fell asleep instantly yesterday and also woke quite cheerful, both unusual. On waking in the morning, sprang out of bed without her usual tiredness and non-usual desire to go back to bed, (cured).

Blood pressure increased to 140/100, usually 120/85. From 6 p.m. onwards a aggravation of abdominal bloating, flatus, nosebleed, headache and eruptions. Aggravation evening from 6 to 9 p.m. Alternating states of high energy and productivity while warm, but when cold, complete inertia and tiredness, must go to bed. Felt tired, alternating with feeling clear. Generally feel better outside. Out of doors, feel cold, but desire to be outside in the sun, warmth and bright light and move around in short bursts.

Generally better from motion with an intense desire to be walking outside. Feels much colder, especially hands and feet. Very chilly. Although a warm day, Sat in the study by the fire and could not feel the warmth from it. Freezing cold. Never as cold as this before. Desire for heat in evening. Shivering. Trembling with the cold. Cold, damp aggravates. Dry, warm weather ameliorates.

Feel warmth throughout body with a slight sensation of dampness. Warm flush after eating in evening. Wakes at night feeling hot. Tendency to take colds. Tired, as if a cold or flu would come on in evening. Cold-like symptoms appear suddenly. Uncoordinated, feel heavy and slow, almost like influenza.

Suddenly felt ill and miserable with tension in the neck and top half of the eyeballs. Eyelids are heavy. The room seems full of agitated speckles, also on closing eyes. Legs feel powerless like heavy rubber. There is a time lapse between the thought and the physical action. Sensitive to light, coughing, gagging and retching.

PAGE 457

Looks tired and disgruntled and puffy round the face. Feels as if I've had too much chocolate a congested headache and tiredness. A pressure on shoulders and wants to curl up. Cold and tired with a strong desire to hibernate. Sensation of stretching out and lengthening of body. Desire to stretch. Felt a need to be covered up.

Burning pains. Feel more comfortable sitting on the floor. Symptoms appear suddenly. General weakness, everything seems an effort. Episodes of weakness come over her. Tired and sitting down whenever possible. Feels drowsy, dopey, droopy and dumb. Lack of appetite and thirst. Feels miserable, tired achy all over. Feels like an old man. Uncoordinated, feel heavy and slow. Walks slow and easy. Feels he is moving slow and easy.

Compare

(1) Cacao.

SOURCES

Allen. Sherr.

Cholesterinum

(cholesterine)

Pharmacy

Chol. Cholesterinum. Cholesterine. Trituration of gallstones. Furnished by the epithelium lining of gallbladder and the larger ducts. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Cholesterinum is a substance crystallizing in leaflets with a mother-of-pearl lustre and a fatty feel. It is soluble in alcohol and ether. It occurs in the blood and brain, yolk of eggs, seeds and buds of plants, but most abundantly in the bile and gallstones.

To the late Dr. Wilhelm Ameke of Berlin, we are indebted for the first mention of this remedy. From him Dr. Burnett obtained the suggestion and used the lower potencies with more or less success for several years, a description of which he gives us in his Diseases of the Liver. Swan appears to have taken his hint from Burnett's work and potentized the remedy, using a gall-stone for his preparations.

Ameke recommended Cholesterinum as a remedy in cancer of the liver. This substance is abundantly present in bile and biliary stones. Cholesterinum is the physiological

opponent of Lecithin. Both seem to play some unknown part in the growth of tumors.

Planets: Jupiter, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Cholesterinum was introduced by Swan. He affirms after much experience that it is almost a specific for gall-stone colic. It relieves the distress at once and this after failure with Nux-v., China, Carduus mar., Podophyllum and other apparently well-selected remedies.

Cholesterinum is a useful remedy for cancer of the liver and gallstones. Chronic jaundice. Obstinate hepatic engorgements. Opacities of the vitreous. Benign tumors, uterine fibroids. Insomnia.

Clinical

Cancer. **Eyes**, opacities. Fibroids. Gallstone, colic. Insomnia. Jaundice. Liver diseases.

Tumors.

Modalities

Worse from touch or jar. Worse lying on side. Worse bending or sudden motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable. Delirium. Moody.

Abdomen

Burning pain in side, on walking holds his hand on side.

Back

Itching of coccyx.

Eyes

Vitreous opacities of eyes.

Face

Discolored bluish.

Female

Tumors, benign, fibroids.

Limbs

Leg cramps.

Liver

Hepatic engorgements. Gallstones and gallstone colic. Jaundice. Liver cancer, diseases.

Skin

Red, coppery spots after the desquamation.

Comments

Yingling reports some cures of gall-stone colic and other diseases of the liver in the Medical Advance, August, 1908 and arrives at the following conclusions. In gallstone colic the patient suffers so severely that it is almost impossible to obtain symptoms.

PAGE 458

In such a case, when one cannot give a well-selected remedy, give Cholesterinum and thus far it has never failed.

It should have a proving. Until then it can be used instead of Morphine in cases where the symptoms cannot be obtained for the proper selection of a remedy. It is very improbable that a person suffering from gall-stone colic will wait very long for the physician to study the case.

Ameke claimed to have derived great advantages from its use in cases diagnosed as cancer of the liver or in such obstinate engorgements that malignancy was suspected. Clarke has cured a case in the last stage of liver disease. He had been given up by his medical attendant, who ordered him to make his will without delay.

Burnett claims to have twice cured cancer of the liver with it and "in hepatic engorgements that by reason of their intractable and slow yielding to well-selected remedies make one think of cancer."

In such conditions, where the diagnosis is in doubt, especially if the patient has been subjected to repeated attacks of biliary colic, Cholesterinum, he claims is very satisfactory and at times its action even striking. It has been used with success in the removal of opacities of the vitreous.

Burnett uses the 3x or the 3c trituration. and substantial doses. He commends it in "obstinate hepatic engorgements, which by reason of their obstinacy make one think interrogatively of cancer," also in "cases in which there appears to be a semi-malignant affection involving the left lobe of the liver and what lies between it and the pylorus and the pancreas." In such cases Burnett gives alternately Cholesterine. 3x and Iodoform 3x.

Compare

(1) Taurocholate of Soda.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Chromicum acidum

(chromicum acidum)

Pharmacy

Chr-ac. Chromicum acidum. Chromic Acid. Anhydrous solution or Chromic oxide, Chromium sesquioxide. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to sixth trituration.

History

Chromic acid is a powerful anti-septic which has been used for disinfecting purposes to arrest fetid discharge and correct fetid odors. "Foul smelling, bloody lochia" is an indication. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chromic acid causes in strong doses: inflammation and destruction of epithelium and mucous membranes, a false membrane, gangrene. On the skin it has been used to destroy warts. Cutting pains in eyes. Cough, hard, sometimes deep, swallows sputa. Vomits breakfast.

Symptoms come and go suddenly and return periodically offensive discharge. Post-nasal tumors and epithelioma of the tongue have been benefited by this remedy. Bloody, foul-smelling lochia. Diphtheria.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Brain inflammation. Cough. Diarrhea. **Eyes**, disorders. Gangrene. Gout. Hemorrhoids. Lumbago. Lupus. Ranula. Rheumatism. Stiff, neck. Syphilis. Throat, sore. Toothaches. Trismus. Tuberculosis, laryngeal. Ulcers. Warts.

Modalities

Worse least drought of air and by cold water. Worse at night and early morning, 2 to 6 a.m. Pain worse on left side.

Symptoms

Limbs

Uneasiness in limbs. Pain in shoulder-blades and back of neck. Pain in knees and balls of feet. Drawing pain in soles while walking.

Nose

Ulcer and scabs in nose. Offensive smell. Corrosive pain. Ozaena. (Aur.)

Rectum

Water, frequent, copious with nausea and vertigo. Hemorrhoids internal and bleeding. Weakness in small of back.

PAGE 459

Throat

Diphtheria, sore throat. Tough mucus with inclination to swallow it, worse causing hawking. Post-nasal tumors.

Comments

The suddenness of many of the symptoms is very marked. Symptoms appear and disappear suddenly and return periodically. Disagreeable pricking and itching here and there with uneasiness in limbs. On turning to right side, pain in left side goes off. Pains suddenly shifting to various parts of trunk, on waking. Sensation of a vacuum at heart of emptiness in chest. The rheumatic symptoms are well-marked and Clarke has frequently obtained good results in rheumatic cases with both preparations.

Compare

(1) Kali-bi., Rhus-t.

(2) Chromium sulphate in locomotor ataxia, goiter, serve us as a remedy in cases of hypertrophy. Herpes preputialis. Wry neck. Also exophthalmia inhibits the vagus, relieving tachycardia. Acts like a nerve tonic where there is lack of nervous tone. Fibroid tumors. Infantile paralysis. Dose for adults, 3 to 5 grains after meals and at bedtime.

Relations

Antidotes: Daph. has cured the rheumatic pains. Merc-c. in small doses has counteracted the general effects in workmen. The restlessness and relief from motion suggest Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Kalium sulphuricum chromicum

(chrome alum. @potassic)

Pharmacy

Chrom-k-s. Chromium Kali Sulphuratum. Chrome alum. potassic. Chromic Sulphate.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Chromium Kali Sulphuratum was introduced into homeopathic practice some years ago by Dr. Mersch of Brussels and in my experience it is by far the most valuable remedy for hay fever that we possess. Clarke used it on Dr. Mersch's indications in the 6x trituration and downwards.

Because it sometimes succeeds in the 3x and even the 1x, when higher numbers fail.

Planets: Sun.

Homeopathic

There is no proving, but it can be used on general indications for coughs and catarrhs which its constituents will readily suggest.

Clinical

Catarrh. Hay asthma. Hay fever.

Compare

(1) All-c, Psor., Sabad., Naph., Sang. Kali-bi.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Chrysanthemum morifolium

(ox-eye daisy)

Pharmacy

Chrysanthemum. Ox-eye Daisy. Chrysanthemum leucanthemum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 12x.

Herbal

The Ox-eye Daisy has specific action on sudoriparous glands. Quiets nervous system like Cypridium. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Right sided tearing pain in bones of jaw and temple. Pain in teeth and gums, worse touch, better warmth. Irritable and tearful. Insomnia and night-sweats. For colliquative sweating and hyperesthesia of nervous system. Material doses of tincture.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Chrysarobinum

(goa powder)

Pharmacy

Chrysar. Chrysarobinum. Goa Powder. Andira araroba. It contains chrysophan, which is rapidly oxidized into chrysophanic acid. This is also contained in Rhubarb and Senna.

Acts as a powerful irritant of the skin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Locally, as a cerate, 4-8 grains to the ounce of vaseline. Internally, third to sixth potency.

Used externally, should be used with caution on account of its liability to produce inflammation.

PAGE 460

Herbal

Chrysarobinum has been used successfully in skin diseases especially in ringworm, psoriasis, herpes, acne rosacea. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Vesicular or squamous lesions, associated with foul smelling discharge and crust formation. These tend to become confluent and to give the appearance of a single crust covering the entire area. Violent itching of thighs, legs and ears. Dry, scaly eruption, especially around eyes and ears, scabs with pus underneath. (Mez.)

Clinical

Acne. Herpes. Itching. Psoriasis. Ringworm.

Symptoms

Ears

Eczema behind ears. Filthy, scabby condition with tendency to form thick crust. Whole ear and surrounding tissue appears to be one scab.

Eyes

Optical hyperesthesia. Intense photophobia. Blepharitis, conjunctivitis keratitis.

Compare

(1) Rhubarb and Senna.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Chrysophanicum acidum

Pharmacy

Chrys-ac. Chrysophanicum acidum. Chrysophanic acid. An organic acid obtained from rhubarb and some lichens. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Chrysophanicum acidum is a constituent of "Goa powder." Tried as a local application in the form of ointment in bad cases of psoriasis on one limb Chrys-ac. has caused the disappearance of the eruption on the other limb as well, showing a constitutional action.

A. B. Norton has used it successfully internally and externally in blepharitis, conjunctivitis and keratitis, the phlyctenular variety, also in eczema behind ears.

G. C. McDermott confirms this. Used locally (grains 4 to grains 8 with vaseline) or internally or both, it is a magnificent remedy in eye and ear cases where a filthy, scabby condition exists and a tendency to form thick crusts.

Cases in which the whole ear and surrounding tissue appeared to be one great scab from the center of which oozed the pus which came from a suppurative otitis media cleared up in two or three weeks under internal and external use of Chrys-ac. Also cases where a similar condition of eyelids and skin of face obtained. Clarke has often seen a ringworm disappear rapidly from a few applications of the ointment. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chrysophanicum acidum has been used with some success in the lower triturations internally for psoriasis, ringworm and other skin affections, also as a local application in ringworm.

Clinical

Ophthalmia. Psoriasis. Ringworm.

Comments

It is a powerful irritant of the skin and mucous membranes. Given internally in crude form it has caused nausea, vomiting and purging. E. W. Beebe of Milwaukee, relates the effect on a friend, troubled with blepharitis, who applied to his eyelid a one-in-ten ointment made with vaseline.

The effect was immediate: marked conjunctiva inflammation of globe and eyelid, contraction of pupils intense photophobia, the least ray of light producing great pain increased by a throbbing sensation synchronous with the pulse. This was accompanied with phosphorescent flashes of light.

On forcing eyes to look at objects, retinal impressions remained some time after closing them. Swelling of lids and irritation of skin around. After lasting a week there was marked improvement and a second, milder application completed the cure. Beebe regards the condition set up as one of "Retinal asthenopia." Graafe called it, "optical hyperesthesia." Physostigma and Pilocarpine are its analogs.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 461

Cichorium intybus

(chicory)

Pharmacy

Cich. Cichorium intybus. Chicory. Endive. N. O. Composite. Tincture or trituration of dried root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Chicory is the well-known salad, the root of which is used for mixing with coffee. When taken in infusion like coffee, it acts as a gentle aperient. A chicory-roaster observed that he "could not read at night, not from any external irritation of the eyes, but from a feeling of deadness in them." **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Chicory has been proved and the following symptoms have been observed: General heaviness and headaches. Weight at stomach and great indisposition to bodily and mental exertion. Want of energy. Bowels relaxed.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Constipation. Fatigue. Headache.

Relations

See Chicory, a Bach flower remedy.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Cicuta maculata

(spotted cowbane)

Pharmacy

Cic-m. *Cicuta maculata*. Spotted Cow-bane. Beaver poison. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of root gathered in summer. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

History

The effects of the *Cicuta maculata* are very similar to those of the *Cicuta virosa*. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The most prominent symptoms being: Falls unconscious, tetanic or clonic convulsions. Body covered with sweat. Consider in epilepsy and tetanus.

Clinical

Epilepsy. Tetanus.

Compare

(1) *Cicuta virosa*.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Cicuta virosa

(water hemlock)

Pharmacy

Cic. *Cicuta virosa*. Water Hemlock. Cow-bane. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of fresh root gathered at time of flowering. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to two hundredth potency.

History

Cicuta virosa is one of the most active of the poisonous Umbelliferae. Grimmer has used it for cancers of the skin, epithelioma, convulsive violence as in cerebrospinal meningitis.

Also in opisthotonos, strabismus, violent spasmodic jerks, paralysis, especially of the bladder, stricture of the esophagus. It has strange desires, such as to eat coal. Moans and howls with great agitation, makes gesticulations, odd motions, head turned or twisted to one side. Utter prostration after the convulsions.

Homeopathic

Cicuta virosa's chief influence is on the brain, medulla oblongata, nervous system, the gastro-intestinal tract and the skin. The action producing spasmodic affections, viz., hiccough, trismus, tetanus and convulsions, jaws locked.

The general action of the patient is violent with frightful distortions. Bending of the head, neck and spine backwards. Violent, strange desires. Moaning and howling. Does absurd things. Sensation of internal chill. Pupils dilated. Shocks from head down body. Face bluish. Froths at mouth. Bites the tongue.

Cicuta virosa corresponds to falls and the effects of concussions. Convergent strabismus from fall or blow. Utter prostration follows the convulsive attacks, sudden rigidity, then

jerks and violent distortions, then prostration. "Jerking of the left arm all day" is a very characteristic symptom.

Marked action on the skin. Tremor when touched. Trembling palpitations. Sleeps and weeps on being aroused, distorts facial muscles and stares vacantly. Hiccough. Hungry immediately after a meal.

PAGE 462

Epilepsy. Violent spasmodic effects. Convulsions, trismus, tetanus, hiccough. Frightful contortions. Spasms move downwards with terrific violence with sudden shocks through body or head. Then rigidity or shrieks, then prolonged unconsciousness. Opisthotonos and frightful facial distortions with bloody foam from the mouth, then utter prostration, spasms are renewed by touch, by noise, loud talking. Spasms of diaphragm, hiccough of gullet. Muscles become rigid. Cerebro-spinal meningitis. Concussion of brain. Troubles arising from shaving. Catalepsy. Tearing, jerking in coccyx.

Clinical

Bladder, paralysis. Cancer. Catalepsy. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Coccyx, pain. Concussions. Convulsions. Eczema. Epilepsy. Epitheliomas. Esophagus, stricture. **Eyes** inflammation. Face, eruptions. Head injuries. Hiccough. Hysteria. Impetigo. Meningitis. Myelitis. Numbness. Paralysis. Psoriasis. Puerperal convulsions. Screaming. Snow-blindness. Strabismus. Stuttering. Tetanus. Trismus. Worms.

Causations

Bad effects from falls, blows and concussions. Tetanus. Splinters in flesh.

Constitutions

Suited to nervous elderly people and children. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Modalities

Better from warmth. Better from thinking of pain, warmth. Worse from concussions, especially of brain and spine from turning the head from slightest touch (renews the spasms) from cold. Worse from jar, noise touch, cold. Worse from dentition, suppressed eruptions. Worse drafts tobacco smoke, turning the head.

Symptoms

MIND

Does not remember what has happened, does not recognize anybody but answers well. Epilepsy, moaning and whining. Delirium with gestures. Childish behavior. Sings, dances, shouts. Moaning, howling and weeping. Excessively affected by sad stories. Sad when seeing others happy.

Mistrust and shunning of man. Despises others. Mania with dancing, laughing and ridiculous gestures. Feels as if he was in a strange place. Everything appears strange and terrible. Violent. Rash.

Confounds present with the past, feels like a child. Memory blank, for hours or days. Does not remember what has happened, does not recognize anybody but answers well. Falls to ground and rolls about with or without convulsions. Vivid dreams.

Abdomen

Distended and painful. Rumbling in abdomen. Flatulence with anxiety and crossness. Colic with convulsions with vomiting.

Back

Spasms and cramps in muscles of neck. The head drawn backwards. Opisthotonos. Back bent backward like an arch. Jerking, tearing in coccyx, especially during menses.

Chest

Chest feels tight, can hardly breathe. Heat or cold sensation in chest. Tonic spasm in pectoral muscles.

Ears

Difficult hearing. Hemorrhage from ears. Sudden detonation especially on swallowing. Ears hot or cold.

Eyes

Stares persistently at objects. Pupils dilated in concussion of the brain, contracted in spasms. Strabismus, periodic, spasmodic after a fall or blow. Letters go up and down or disappear, when reading. Objects recede, approach and ***seem double***. Squint, periodic, spasmodic after a fall or blow. Effects of exposure to snow. Objects appear double and black. **Eyes** roll, jerk and stare. Eyelids twitch. Spasmodic disorders of eyes.

Face

Red or pale and drawn, sweaty, distorted horrible or ridiculously. Pustules which run together forming thick, yellow scabs on face and head, corners of mouth and chin with burning pain. Trismus, disposition to grind teeth. Epithelioma of lips. Lock jaw.

Female

Spasmodic states when menses do not appear. Coccyx painful during menses. Puerperal convulsions.

Food

Craves coal, chalk and many other strange articles. Inability to distinguish between edible and things unfit to be eaten, etc. Thirst. Immediately after eating: stomach ache and sleepiness. Immediately after commencing to eat: feels satisfied. Soon after a meal: great hunger.

PAGE 463

Head

Convulsions from concussion of brain. Cerebro-spinal meningitis. Head retracted, spine rigid. Sudden, violent shocks through head. Head turned or twisted to one side. Congestion of head with vomiting and purging. Neck muscles are contracted. Head symptoms relieved by emission of flatus. Thick, yellow scabs on head. Sweat during sleep.

Heart

Trembling palpitation of the heart. Feels as if the heart stops beating with faint feeling.

Kidneys

Involuntary urination in old men. Urine is passed with great force. Stricture of urethra after inflammation, gonorrhea. Paralysis of bladder.

Limbs

Curved limbs which cannot be straightened nor straight ones bent. Jerking and twitching in the arms and fingers. Jerking in left arm all day. Trembling of left leg. Feet tilt inwards while walking. Feet turned inward and toes turned upwards in spasms. Swings feet in half circle while walking.

Male

Testes drawn up towards external abdominal rings.

Mouth

Foam in and around. Grinding of the teeth with lock jaw. Swelling of the tongue, speech difficult. Bites the tongue.

Nose

Slight touch causes it to bleed. Frequent sneezing without coryza.

Rectum

Diarrhea in morning with irresistible desire to urinate. Itching in rectum .

Skin

Eczema, no itching, exudation forms into a hard, lemon-colored crust. Pustules coalesce into thick, yellow massive scabs, worse head and face. Suppressed eruption causes brain disease. Elevated eruptions, as large as peas. Impetigo. Barber's, baker's itch.

Sleep

Bites the tongue in sleep. Deep sleep. Dreams vivid, but not remembered.

Stomach

Hiccough. Loud hiccough with crying, alternating with thoracic spasms. Vomiting of bile of blood on stooping, on rising in pregnancy. Throbbing in pit of the stomach with distention. Water brash, saliva flows from mouth with heat all over. Thirst, burning pressure.

Throat

Effects of swallowing sharp fish bones. Dry. Feels as if grown together. Spasms of esophagus can not swallow from injury of fish bone etc. Stricture of esophagus.

Vertigo

Vertigo with stomach pain and muscular spasms. Objects move from side to side or approach and recede.

Comments

Twitching and spasmodic jerks are a keynote of Cicuta. "Bending the head backward" is very characteristic. It has cured many cases of cerebrospinal meningitis, the opisthotonos being the leading indication.

Violence is a leading feature: violent spasms, moans and howls, great agitation, makes gesticulations, odd motions, strange desires, as to eat coal. "Head turned or twisted to one side" is no less indicative of the drug in convulsions of children or adults. (See cases referred to below.)

Cicuta has a marked action on the skin: eruption of pustules which run together with yellowish honey-colored scabs, especially about mouth and matting the whiskers. Nash cured eczema capitis in a young woman with Cic. whole scalp was covered as with a solid cap. Epithelioma, growths covered with honey-colored scabs.

Teste mentions the case of a lady of fifty-eight who ceased to menstruate at thirty in consequence of a fright and who was "of robust constitution, irritable, nervous and excessively fanciful and odd." She had a chronic swelling of the left ovary. Cic. had a remarkably quieting effect for several weeks and during that time the swelling diminished considerably. The patient had to leave Paris, so the treatment could not be followed up.

PAGE 464

The two following cases illustrate the action of Cicuta in a striking way.

The first, a case of acute meningitis: Dr. H. von Musits treated J. N. R., age 43, male, married, a user of alcohol and tobacco, bookkeeper. After the intense summer heat, these

symptoms developed: Convulsion, distortion of limbs, head turned backward. Trismus. Froth from mouth. Biting of the tongue. Oppression of breathing. Entire loss of consciousness and of power of swallowing. Convulsions, followed by complete exhaustion. Stupor. Swelling of face. Inability to move the tongue. The whole body seems to be of enormous size.

The patient had three convulsions during twenty-four hours, followed by the swelling of the tongue and body. Extreme trembling of the hands. Articulation difficult.

Next day profuse watery diarrhea stools worse by any noise, sudden entrance of any person into the room or loud talking. Better by rest and in a dark room. Several times previously he had symptoms of nervous exhaustion. His brother, a physician, died the previous spring from paresis in consequence of excessive use of alcohol and drugging. After two doses of Cic. 200c there were no more convulsions and the patient was perfectly cured in two weeks. There was no relapse.

The next one, Banerjee records the case: "A lad, aged five years, had an attack of cholera three days before my visit. Had been treated by a homeopath from beginning of attack. The patient was suffering from convulsions, when I first saw him on the fourth day. The convulsive fits were very severe since the third day of the attack of cholera.

The symptoms were: eyes half turned, head drawn toward the left side and the hands and feet of the same side were contracted. He was given Bell., Hyos., Cina and Bryonia without effect. Cicuta virosa was then given. The first dose mitigated the severity of the fits, the second dose put the child to sleep and thus he was saved from imminent death."

Compare

(1) Cicuta maculata.

(2) Con., Enanth., Stry., Bell.

(3) Con., Aeth., Oena. Croc., Hyper. - spinal concussion, Hyos. - twitchings, Hell, Hydrac. - body thrown back, cramps in neck.

(4) Nux-v. and Stry. - tetanus, but with Nux-v. there is not the utter prostration and great oppression of breathing of Cic., Nux-v. is less epileptiform and has more excitability.

Relations

Antidoted by: Arn., Op., for massive doses tobacco. Antidote to: Opium. Compatible after: Lach after Ars. and Con. (cancer of lip), Cupr. (aphasia in chorea).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Cimex lectularius

(bedbug)

Pharmacy

Cimx. Cimex lectularius. Acanthia lectularia. Bedbug. N. O. Hemiptera. Tincture, trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to two hundredth potency.

History

Cimex is an ancient remedy for intermittent fever. Nash records the following cure by Dr. Brewster of Syracuse. After driving a fractious horse that tried to run away over a very rough road a man was so bruised and sprained about the buttocks and legs that he was confined to the house for a long time. It settled finally into what appeared likely to be permanent contraction of the lower limbs.

No remedy relieved until Dr. Brewster remembered a case of intermittent fever that he had cured twenty years before, being guided by this symptoms. Cimex 600c (Jenichen) promptly cured.

A. W. K. Choudhury relates a case of intermittent (quotidian) cured with Cimex 30c, the chief indications being: "Chill slight, thirst some days, none other days, shiverings, passed water twice during chill, chill Worse by lying down increase of cough if he drinks water during chill." **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 465

Homeopathic

A characteristic symptom is: Weariness and inclination to stretch. The flexors are most affected, pains in all joints as if tendons were contracted and too short, every motion or stretching of arms or legs causes tightening pain in them.

Cimex is of use in intermittent fever with weariness and inclination to stretch.

Hamstrings feel too short. (Am-m.) Flexors mostly affected. Sensation of retraction of arm tendons. Stretching. The whole right side is especially affected.

Clinical

Chill. Colic. Constipation. Contractures. Cough. Fever. Hamstrings. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Intermittent fever. Liver, pain. Muscle contractions. Seminal emissions. Skin, disorders. Yawning.

Modalities

Motion worse. Stretching or extending the part worse. Weariness compels to lie down. Sitting worse pain in small of back. During rest in morning, sweat on nose. Worse in morning. Worse by drinking.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiousness. Sensation as if he could creep into himself and on that account could not sufficiently crouch together. His own sweat is disgusting to him. Clenching of hands with violent rage at beginning of chill. Anxiety after chill.

Abdomen

Pain in the liver, as if it had been strained by bending the right side inward, the spot is painful when touching it and when coughing. Colic, followed by emissions of flatulence or liquid stools.

Back

Pain in the small of the back, extending over the abdomen with distention of the abdomen. Pain in the small of the back, worse when sitting. Weariness in loins, must sit down.

Chest

Chest feels oppressed during chill. After chill, heaviness in middle of chest, anxiety.

Female

Shooting pain from vagina up towards left ovary.

Head

Violent headache, caused by drinking. Great rage, vehement at beginning of chilly stage. Would like to tear everything to pieces.

Pain under right frontal bone. Sweating on head, nose and chest. Confusion of head as if headache would ensue. Pain like needle stitches in vertex with cough.

Heart

Pulse feeble intermitting.

Kidneys

Urine brown with a deposit of sediment (during the fever, when he drinks).

Limbs

Hamstrings feel too short, knees flexed, attempting to stretch them causes pain in thighs. Knees feel cold as from a cold wind. Pains in all joints, as if tendons were too short, especially knee-joints. Pain in right shoulder and the anterior muscles of the chest, extending through the whole arm down to the nails, the fingers feel as if they had gone to sleep.

Lungs

Dry cough with gagging, as if he would vomit with perspiration. Breathing oppressed after chill.

Mouth

Tongue coated white. Swollen feeling of the tongue. Feeling as if burnt on the tongue in the region of the palate and the upper anterior gums.

Nose

Annoying dryness of nostrils. Fluent coryza with pressure in frontal sinuses. Constant sneezing in forenoon. Sweat on nose, morning during rest.

Rectum

Constipation, feces dry and in small balls (Op., Plum., Thuj.) and hard. Ulcer of rectum.

Sleep

Great drowsiness, falls asleep when sitting in the morning. Irresistible sleepiness during chill. Frequent yawning with cold feeling on skin.

Stomach

Sour belchings.

Stool

Stools hard in small balls. After the discharge of a small piece of white stool the rectum closes firmly. Stools with hemorrhoidal sufferings.

Temperature

Chilliness of whole body. Chill, worse lying down. Thirst during apyrexia, but little during chilly stage, still less during hot stage and none during sweating. Musty offensive sweat. Before the cold stage, thirst, heaviness in the lower limbs.

At the beginning of the chill, clenching of the hands and violent rage. The perspiration after the hot stage is accompanied by hunger. Perspiration mostly on the head and chest. During the intermittent fever, constipation, stools dry.

PAGE 466

Throat

Dryness of the throat, causing him to drink all day. Esophagus becomes constricted during the hot stage.

Comments

Irresistible sleepiness. Frequent yawning, sensation as of a cold wind blowing on knees. Pains in all joints as if tendons contracted during chill. Chill commences with clenching

of hands and violent raging. Before chill, thirst and heaviness in legs, less thirst with chill, still less with dry heat, none with sweat.

After the chill, thirst, but drinking causes violent headache, tickling in larynx causing dry, continuous cough. Gagging and belching at end of cough. Heat with gagging, esophagus feels constricted. Musty smelling sweats. Night-sweats. Tertian and quartan intermittents.

Stools with hemorrhoidal sufferings. Stools hard in small balls, urging to stool after the discharge of a small piece of white stool, rectum closes firmly. Incontinence of urine. Urine hot, brown or red sediment. Frequent erections in morning, seminal emissions. Urticarious eruption.

Compare

(1) Nat-m. - headache lessens in the sweating stage.

(2) Ars. - headache remains or increases in the sweating stage.

(3) Bell. - throbbing of the head in intermittents.

(4) Ars. and Bry. - gagging at end of cough.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cimicifuga racemosa

(black cohosh)

Pharmacy

Cimic. Black Cohosh. Cimicifuga Racemosa. Actea Racemosa. Macrotys Racemosa. Actea Monogynia. Cimic. Serpentaria. Black snakeroot. N. O. Ranunculacee. Canada, Georgia, Western States of America.

Tincture of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency, third most frequently used.

Herbal

Cimicifuga racemosa is a great female remedy. It causes depression of mind with low spirits and exhaustion along with oversensitiveness especially for pain. Given before the term, it renders labor easier, cures sickness of pregnancy, prevents the after pains.

Cimicifuga has also ensured living births in women who have previously borne only dead children without any discoverable cause. Cimic. should be given in daily doses in low Ix potency two months before term, when indicated.

In cases of tinnitus aurium it has proved curative in old-school practice in 15 to 30 drops of the tincture, whether due to direct or reflex irritation.

Homeopathic

This remedy has a wide action upon the cerebrospinal and muscular system, as well as upon the uterus and ovaries. Pain across pelvis from hip to hip. Menses with backache, nervousness, irregular in time and amount, more flow, more pain. Displaced labor pains to hips, thighs or back.

Especially useful in rheumatic, nervous subjects with ovarian irritation, uterine cramps and heavy limbs. Its muscular and crampy pains, primarily of neurotic origin, occurring in nearly every part of the body, are characteristic. Agitation and pain indicate it. Pains like electric shocks here and there. Migraine. Symptoms referable to the pelvic organs prominent.

PAGE 467

One of the most marked symptoms of Cimic. is found in the mental sphere: a sense of gloom and dejection, as if there was a black cloud over everything. This shows the appropriateness of the remedy in hysteria and hypochondriasis. There is also fear of death. Incessant talking, changing from one subject to another, as in delirium tremens, (Lach.). General sick feeling with exhaustion.

Many of the symptoms are irregular, changeful or they alternate in groups, alternation of physical and mental effects. Alternate mental and rheumatic symptoms. Pains are violent, aching, shooting, wander here and there, shock like with cries, faints etc., go upwards or side to side up the neck, about the throat from ovary to ovary. Belly of the muscles feel bruised, sore, heavy aching. Cold air seems to penetrate the system is very sensitive to it. But headache is better in open air, worse in warm room.

Trembling, twitching in various organs or of part lain on. Compressive pains. Hysterical and epileptic convulsions at the time of menses. Alternating clonic and tonic spasms. Sore and tender along the tract of pain. Nervous shuddering. Muscle pain. Ovarian pain. Lumbago. Spasms of cerebro-spinal fever. Influenza. Chorea, at puberty with delayed menses, cardiac. Children during dentition.

Clinical

Abortion, tendency. Angina pectoris. Appetite, disordered. Back pains. Breast disorders. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Chest, pains. Chorea. Colic. Cramps. Delirium Tremens.

Diaphragm. Dyspepsia. Epilepsy. Faintness. Fevers. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Hysteria. Lumbago. Melancholy. Meningitis. Menopause. Menstruation disorders. Miscarriage. Muscle pain. Neuralgia. Ovaries disorders. Perichondritis. Pleurodynia. Pregnancy disorders. Puerperal mania. Rheumatic gout. Rheumatism. Sciatica pains. Sinking sensation. Sleeplessness. Spinal irritation. Stiff-neck. Tinnitus aurium. Tremors. Uterus disorders. Vomiting.

Causations

Ill effects of anxiety, fright, disappointed love, over exertion, business failures, child bearing. Childbirth.

Constitutions

It is suited to the menopausal period to nervous persons to children during dentition, diarrhea. Nervousness from anxiety or overexertion. Rheumatic persons. Plump, delicate, sensitive, nervous, chilly women who complain of aching pain in back, neck, here and there.

Many of the complaints are dependent upon uterine or ovarian irritation. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Modalities

Rest ameliorates, motion aggravates. Better from warm wraps, open air, pressure, continued motion. Eating ameliorates. Better from grasping things. Worse from menstruation, suppressed during labor, emotions, alcohol. Worse from damp cold air, change of weather, heat and cold, sitting. Worse from puberty and menopause, motion, wine, draught. Worse at night, (malar neuralgia better at night) in the morning. Pains in arms and Achilles tendon, worse as evening approaches. Worse during the menses.

Symptoms

MIND

Despondent, seems to feel under a heavy black cloud. Great depression with dreams of impending evil. Desire to wander from place to place. Melancholia. Nervous, fidgety, excitable and jerky. Depressed and talkative with constant change of subjects. Suspicious.

Gloomy forebodings of death of insanity of impending evil etc. A sense of gloom and dejection, like a black cloud over everything. Thinks she is going crazy. Fear of riding in a closed carriage. Fears, those in house will kill him. Mania, before menses, alcoholic, tries to injure himself.

Deathly fear of rats. Vision of rats, mice, various colors and forms. Puerperal mania, following disappearance of neuralgias. Weak will. Indifferent. Suspicious, would not take medicine. Sits and mopes in great sadness, when questioned breaks into tears. Mental symptoms are better by diarrhea or menses, worse after rheumatism.

Abdomen

Colic better bending double and after stools. Sharp pains across hypogastrium.

Back

Rheumatic pains in muscles of back and neck. Stiffness and contraction in neck and back. Stiff neck, pain worse sensitive worse pressure, which causes nausea and retching. Neckache, throws the head back. Pain in the angle of left scapula.

Spine very sensitive, especially upper part. Pain in lumbar and sacral region, down thighs and through hips. Crick in back.

PAGE 468

Breasts

Burning in breasts. Infra-breast pains Worse left side. Presses breasts as though in pain.

Chest

Intercostal rheumatism. Sharp stitches in left chest, motion exhorting cries. Left-sided infra-breast pain. Pleurodynia.

Ears

Tinnitus. Sensitive to least noise with spasmodic Labor pains. Violent noises in ear with deafness.

Eyes

Asthenopia associated with pelvic trouble. Deep-seated throbbing and shooting pains in eyes. Photophobia from artificial light. Intense aching in eyeballs or behind them better pressure worse slightest motion. Pain from eyes to vertex. **Eyes feel big**, wild look in. Sees red flashes with dark borders. Ciliary neuralgia. As if a needle were run into the eyeballs, worse closing eyes.

Face

Pale, hot. Neuralgia affecting malar bones, better night, reappears the next day. Forehead cold. Facial blemishes in young women. Forehead feels cold. Wild fearful expression.

Female

Menses are profuse, dark, coagulated, scanty with backache, nervousness, irregular in time and amount, more flow, more pain. Great debility between menses. Amenorrhea. Pain across pelvis from hip to hip. Ovarian neuralgia, pain across pelvis from ovary to ovary or goes upwards or downwards along the thighs. Intolerable after pains worse in groins. Menses suppressed from emotions from cold. Hysterical or epileptic spasms at the

time of menses. Uterine atony. Leucorrhoea with a sensation of weight in the uterus. Mania. Slow labor pains with nervous shivers. Lochia suppressed by cold or emotions. Puerperal fever. After-pains with great sensitiveness and intolerance to pain.

Food

No thirst, slight feeling of hunger in stomach, rumbling in abdomen. Appetite variable. No appetite for dinner, wants to drink cold water, little at a time suffices. Great thirst.

Head

Waving or wild sensation in brain. Head retracted (meningitis). Opening and shutting sensation in brain. Shooting throbbing pains after mental worry, over-study or from reflex uterine disease better open air. Brain feels too large. Pressing outward pain. Feeling as of a blow or as if a bolt has been driven from occiput to vertex up to the eyes. (left).

Headache of students.

Heart

Cardiac neuralgia in childbirth. Heart's action ceases all the sudden, impending suffocation. **Sore, swollen or enlarged as if.** Pulse weak, irregular, trembling, drops every third or fourth beat. Tremulous action. Angina Pectoris, pain spreads all over the chest to the back and down the left arm which feels numb and as if bound to the side. Numbness of left arm, feels as if bound to side. Needle like pains at heart.

Kidneys

Profuse clear urine, causing weakness with yellow sand. Nervous urination.

Limbs

Alternation of rheumatic and mental symptoms. Uneasy and restless feeling in the limbs. Aching in limbs and muscular soreness. Jerking of limbs. Numbness of limbs. Left arm feels as if bound to the side, constant irregular motion of left arm (Chorea). Hands tremble while writing. Cramps in limbs in calves. Stiffness and contracted Achilles tendon. Soles itching. Cold sweat on hands and feet. Trembling of legs, can scarcely walk. Rheumatism affecting the belly of muscles, especially large muscles. Chorea movements, accompanied by rheumatism.

Lungs

Tickling, short, dry, constant cough worse at night, speaking. Cough when secretion is scanty-spasmodic, dry with muscular soreness and nervous irritation. Nervous cough.

PAGE 469

Mouth

Saliva thick. Coppery taste. Hawks up viscid coppery tasting mucus. Thick mucus on teeth. Cannot speak a word though she tries. Tongue and mouth feel warm. Tongue pointed and trembling. Tongue swollen.

Nose

Sensitive to cold air, every inhalation seems to bring the cold air in contact of brain.

Rectum

Morning diarrhea of children. Frequent thin, dark offensive stools. Alternate diarrhea then constipation.

Sensations

As of lifting up of skull, as if top of head would fly off, as of a bolt through from base of skull to vertex. Inspired air seems to penetrate skull and into brain, causing a cold sensation. Intense pain in and around the eyes (lancinating), worse moving head or eyes.

Skin

Locally and internally for ivy poisoning.

Sleep

Sleeplessness. Comatose, as if drunk. Brain irritation of children during dentition. Sleeps with arms overhead or yawning.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting from pressure on spine and cervical region, pregnancy, alcohol. Sinking in the epigastrium. (Sep., Sulph.) Gnawing pain. Vomits green substance, groans, raves and presses the head with both the hands for relief. Belchings with nausea, vomiting and headache.

Throat

Burning in. Thyroid aches before menses.

Comments

The generative organs in the female are particularly affected by Cimic. Uterine and ovarian pains are very marked. Infra-breast pains. Tenderness of the uterine region. Pains fly across hypogastrium, extending from one side to the other. Painful and irregular menses.

Leucorrhoea with feeling of weight in uterus. Labor-like pains. Left ovarian pains. Given before term it renders labors easier: cures sickness of pregnancy and prevents after-pains and over-sensitiveness.

According to Lippe a characteristic indication is: "The recently delivered uterus becomes actually jammed in the pelvis with great pain." Puerperal mania has been cured by it. It has also ensured living births in women who have previously borne only dead children from no discoverable cause, given in daily doses of 1x for two months before term.

Clarke has greatly relieved an inveterate case of epilepsy in which the aura was a "waving sensation in the brain," which is a leading symptom of the remedy. Many symptoms appear in the head and eyes. Feeling as if going crazy with headache. Headaches reflected from pelvic organs. The headache is frontal, vertical or occipital and is accompanied by great pain in eyeballs better pressure, worse slightest motion.

In the face there is malar neuralgia, ceasing at night. There are many symptoms of disordered digestion, bad taste and breath and coated tongue, sticky saliva, viscid mucus in throat. Sinking at epigastrium is very marked.

In the respiratory sphere a dry, teasing cough, worse at night and worse on every attempt to speak is the most characteristic feature. The rheumatic action of the drug is shown in chest and heart pains and pains in the joints and limbs.

Clarke had found a pain at the nape of the neck very characteristic. Rheumatism affecting the vertebral joints and especially in the neck. Cerebrospinal meningitis, head and neck retracted.

There are sharp pains in chest, especially in heart region and down left arm, which is numb (Acon., Puls., Rhus-t.) as if bound to the side. Palpitation from least motion. Heart ceases suddenly.

A patient who was taking 6 - drop doses of the tincture complained of a feeling "as if his heart had stopped." The pains of Cimic. are like electric shocks here and there: sharp, sharp in various parts, chest and uterine pains shoot from side to side. There is a general bruised feeling all over as if sore, worse by touch.

Compare

- (1) Rham-cal. - muscular pains, lumbago, pleurodynia, acute rheumatism.
- (2) Derris pinnata - neuralgic headaches of rheumatic origin.
- (3) Aristolochia milhom. - pain in achilles tendon, diabetes. Caul., Puls., Lil-t., Agar.
- (4) Macrotin - especially for lumbago.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cina maritima

(wormseed)

Pharmacy

Cina. Cina Artemisia. Cina maritima. Wormseed. Artemisia maritima. Artemisia Cintra. N. O. Composite. Tincture. The unexpanded flower-heads (commonly called "seeds") of several varieties of Artemisia maritima. Semen cine. Flores cine. Cina is the source of the alkaloid Santonin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency. For nervous irritable children, thirtieth and two hundredth preferable.

Herbal

Cina is the source of the alkaloid Santoninum. Cina is pre-eminently a worm remedy, as it causes all the symptoms which characterize worm infestation, both mental, nervous and bodily. It corresponds more to the effects of lumbrici than to those of other worms. Child cannot bear to have hair combed or brushed.

Cina is much more than a worm medicine. Many symptoms appear to be reflex from abdominal irritation. Extreme sensitiveness of mind and body: offended by the slightest thing, peevish and obstinate, aversion to be caressed. Over-sensitiveness of skin, cannot endure to be approached touched or pressed upon touch induces or aggravates spasms.

Sherbino has found "getting on hands and knees in sleep" a strong indication for Cina, (Med.). Guernsey says it is suited to complaints which are concomitant to yawning, which come on whenever one yawns.

Homeopathic

There is irritation of the nose, causing constant desire to rub, prick or press into it. In children there is extremes ill-humor and naughtiness. Nothing pleases them for any length of time. Grinding the teeth during sleep, wetting the bed, accompanied by picking nose, great hunger. Restless sleep, tossing all about the bed. Crying out as if in delirium. Nocturnal bedwetting, urine white, turbid, at times fetid.

This is a children's remedy, scrofulous. Nervous mental and bodily symptoms which are produced by this remedy are due to the presence of round worms, pinworms or reflex from abdominal irritation and disorders of the digestive tract.

An irritability of temper, variable appetite, grinding of teeth and even convulsions with screams and violent jerkings of the hands and feet, are all within its range of action. Pain comes in shocks. Skin and hair are sensitive to touch.

Children during dentition. Child is restless tosses about. Twitching, spasms, due to worms, Unilateral. In spasms, children throw arms from side to side. Whole body is painfully sore to motion and touch, bruised soreness. Children are hungry and greater the hunger the emaciation. Child lies on belly or on hands and knees during sleep.

Complaints concomitant to yawning, which comes on whenever someone yawns. Sour smell of body especially children. Shocks as from pain. Patient will jump suddenly as

though he felt pain. Trembling with shivering, when yawning. Convulsions with consciousness. Paraplegia with unnatural hunger. Chorea.

Clinical

Abdomen, distended. Anemia. Anus, irritation. Asthenopia. Asthma. Bedwetting. Bronchitis. Borborygmi. Chorea. Colic. Convulsions. Cough. Dentition. Diarrhea. **Eyes**, affection. Headache. Hydrocephaloid. Intermittent fever. Leucorrhoea. Neuralgia. Paraplegia. Parasites. Remittent fever. Scarletina. Sight disorders. Spasms. Strabismus. Twitchings. Urine, Milky. Whooping cough. Worms.

PAGE 471

Causations

Parasites. Worms.

Constitutions

The Cina patient is hungry, cross, ugly and wants to be rocked. It is a children's remedy, children who are big, fat, rosy and scrofulous, they stiffen out, when looked at during cough or when they become cross. **Planets**: Moon.

Modalities

Better from lying on abdomen, wiping eyes, motion. Better shaking head, rocking. Worse at night, before midnight child wakes up frightened. Worse from touch, worms, vexation, being looked at. Worse during sleep. Worse from staring, yawning, full moon in sun, summer. looking fixedly at any object. Worse from open air, cold air, cold water.

Worse Yawning.

Symptoms

MIND

Ill-humor. Child is very cross, does not want to be touched or carried. Desires many things, but rejects everything offered. Abnormal consciousness, as if having committed some evil deed.

Very touchy, ugly, irritable, petulant and dissatisfied. Nervous. Unreal feeling of having done something wrong. Convulsions in children when they are scolded or punished.

Abdomen

Bloated and hard abdomen. Twisting pain about the navel, better pressure. (Spig.)

Cutting, pinching pain from worms. Unpleasant warm feeling.

Ears

Digging and scratching in ears.

Eyes

Squint from worms. Dark rings around the eyes. **Dilated pupils**, yellow vision. Weak sight from masturbation. Strabismus from abdominal irritation. **Eyestrain**, especially when presbyopia sets in. Pulsation of ciliary muscle. Vision, yellow, blue, violet or green. Eyebrows twitch when staring at any object, he sees as through gauze better wiping eyes. Fatigue of eyes.

Face

Face alternately pale and cold or red and hot. Pale with dark rings around eyes. Pale with sickly look during cough. Cold perspiration.

Bluish white about the mouth. Grinds teeth during sleep. Chorea movements of face and hands.

Female

Uterine hemorrhage before puberty. Child refuses breast. Menses too early and profuse.

Food

Craving for sweets. Desires many and different things, craving for sweets, for bread.

Aversion to mother's milk.

Head

Headache, alternating with pain in abdomen. Relieved by stooping. (Mez.) Pain in head when reading or staring. Child leans his head sideways all the time. Turning the head from one side to other. Women must let hair down during headache. Children cannot have the hair combed. Headache, before and after epileptic attack.

Kidneys

Bedwetting, worse every full moon. Urine, turbid, white, milky or turn milky on standing. Involuntary at night.

Limbs

Child throws arms from side to side. Stretches out feet spasmodically (children). Twitching and jerking distortion of limbs, trembling. Sudden inward jerking of fingers of right hand. Left foot in constant spasmodic motion. Paraplegia, sudden with unnatural hunger. Paralyzed shocks, patient will jump suddenly, as though in pain. Nocturnal convulsions.

Lungs

Gagging cough in the morning. Whooping cough. Violent recurring paroxysms, as of down in throat. Cough ends in spasm. Suffocative attacks. Cough so violent as to bring tears and sternal pains, feels as if something had been torn off. Periodic, returning spring and fall. Swallows after coughing. Gurgling from throat to stomach after coughing. Child is afraid to speak or move for fear of bringing on paroxysm of coughing. After coughing, moaning, anxious, gasps for air and turns pale. Expectoration difficult.

Male

Bad effects on onanism, weakness of sight.

Mouth

Grinds the teeth, at night during sleep. Chews and swallows in sleep. Clean tongue.

PAGE 472

Nose

Itching of nose. Picks and bores at nose, until it bleeds, wants to rub it. Sneezing with whooping cough. Nostrils drawn in.

Rectum

Worms. (Sabad., Nat-p.) Itching of anus. Stools, watery. white mucus like small pieces of popped corn, preceded by pinching colic.

Sleep

Restless. Gets on hands and knees or on abdomen in sleep. Screams and talks in sleep. Night terrors of children, cries out, screams, wakes frightened. Troubles while yawning. Grits teeth.

Stomach

Hunger, voracious after eating, digging, gnawing sensation. Epigastric pain, worse first waking in morning and before meals. Vomiting and diarrhea immediately after eating and especially drinking. Vomiting with a clean tongue.

Temperature

In Cina fever, face is cold and hands warm. Cold sweat on forehead, nose and hands. Much fever, associated with clean tongue. Much hunger, colicky pains, chilliness with thirst. Hungry before chill and after sweat.

Throat

Difficult swallowing of liquids, noisy swallowing. Clucking noise from throat to stomach after coughing or convulsions. Constant involuntary motion of swallowing.

Comments

Aversion to the light. Strabismus with sickly look and dark circles round eyes, yellow vision. Asthenopia, defective accommodation, yellow vision. Ravenous hunger, sinking immediately after a meal. Difficult swallowing or liquid, clucking noise from throat to stomach.

Larynx extremely sensitive touching it causes suffocative spasm. Cough excited by sensation of feather down in throat. Reflex cough, caused by writing or reading (to oneself). In fever there is thirst with chill, face pale and cold, hands warm, nausea or vomiting of bile or food.

Charles Mohr commends it for: anemic persons suffering from indigestion and non-assimilation of food or after acute illness when they have headache, vertigo and neuralgia.

In the cachectic who have pains in the belly and deranged abdominal functions and suffer nervously. For asthenopia from onanism, when reading by artificial light is next to impossible, eyes feel veiled, need constant wiping.

Spasmodic strabismus from abdominal irritation. Spasmodic asthma after food that disagrees. Sensation as if sternum lies too close to back, embarrasses breathing and causes anxiety and sweat. Prosopalgia of supra and infra-orbital region and zygoma chiefly, pains pressing, screwing with hyperesthesia. Stomach and intestinal pain with fevers when the leading symptoms are present.

Nash mentions two cases of typhoid in which Cina Proved curative, the indications being "Intense circumscribed redness of the cheeks and frequent and violent rubbing of the nose."

S. C. Ghose has recorded a striking cure by Cina 6c and 200c of a case of infantile remittent fever in which the classical symptoms of the drug were present, the fever came on very irregularly.

Compare

(1)Santon.

(2) aversion to be touched - Ant-c., Ant-t., Hep. Cham., Thuj.

(3) gurgling along esophagus when swallowing fluids - Hell., Cupr., difficult swallowing liquids, Bell., Caust., Hyos., Ign., Lach., Lyc., Phos.

(4) in cough worse by reading or writing - Mang., Meph., Nux-v., Plat. in white stools, Dig.

(5) ravenous hunger - Ars., Calc., Iod., Sil. Staph., aversion to be caressed, Ars., Lach. in squint, Alum.

(6) asthenopia and defective accommodation - Art., but Art-v. has dizziness from colored light and Cina is better from rubbing.

(7) *Helmintochortos*, Worm-moss - acts very powerfully on intestinal worms, especially the lumbricoid.

(8) *Teucr.*, *Ign.*, *Cham.*, *Spig.*

Relations

Antidoted by: *Camph.*, *Caps.*, *Chin.*, *Pip-n.* Antidote to: *Caps.*, *Chin.*, *Merc.* Follows well: *Dros.* and *Ant-t.*

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 473

Cineraria maritima

(dusty miller)

Pharmacy

Cine. *Cineraria maritima*. *Senecio Cineraria*. Dusty Miller. N. O. Composite. Tincture or succus of the fresh plant, growing wild, gathered just before the flower-buds open.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

This is an unproved drug, but it has been used with a good deal of success in cases of cataract as an external application. The method adopted is to instill one drop, four or five times a day into the eye affected and to keep this up for several months. Most effective in traumatic cases. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Traumatic cataract and corneal opacities, as well as senile cataract, have been removed in this way. I have seen no reports of cures by internal use of the remedy alone, but in some cases it was given internally as well as used externally. Generally the patients have received specific homeopathic treatment internally at the same time.

Clinical

Cataract. Corneal opacity. Eye, injury.

Compare

(1) In cataract *Calc-f. Phos.*, *Platanus*, *Cann-i.*, *Caut.*, *Naph.*, *Led.*, *Nat-m.*, *Sil.*

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cinnabaris

(red mercuric sulphide)

Pharmacy

Cinnb. *Cinnabaris*. Red Sulphide of Mercury. Mercuric Sulphide. *Mercurius sulphuratus ruber*. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to third trituration.

History

Cinnab. corresponds to sycosis as well as to syphilis and to combinations of the two. Berridge reports this symptom cured: "Left leg feels shorter than right while walking."

Guernsey says: "We are led to use this for very red and very fiery-looking ulcers, which may occur in the throat or on any other part of the body.

Ulcers in the mouth, on the legs, particularly if there be nodes on the shin-bones. In very angry looking chancres."

Homeopathic

In warts on the prepuce it is more specific than Thuja, especially for fan-shaped warts. General nervous, uneasy sensation. Weariness, languor, tired and prostrated, worse before eating, better when riding in the open air. Headache with nosebleed.

General sensitiveness to touch: bones of skull, scalp, roots of hair, bridge of nose, warts bleed when touched. Sensation on bridge of nose as if touched with metallic substance, uneasy creeping and pressing sensation about nasal bones as from wearing spectacles when not used to them. Jerkings and pullings are frequent. For certain forms of ciliary neuralgia and ulceration upon a syphilitic base, this remedy is most effective. Cold and chilly in warm room. Symptoms intermit in severity.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Bubo. Catarrh. Chancre. Cystitis. Dysentery. Eye infection. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Nose, external, sensitive. Priapism. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Scrofula. Sleep, abnormal. Sycosis. Syphilis. Tapeworm. Warts.

Constitutions

Mercuric Sulphide is an anti-sycotic and anti-syphilitic remedy. **Planets:** Mercury, Venus.

Modalities

Generally, better from rest after dinner. Better from open air, sunshine after dinner. Worse from touch, light, dampness, walking. Worse lying on right side, feels as if contents of body were being dragged over to that side. Worse in summer. Worse at night. Sweat, worse at noon. Walking aggravates. Headache, worse after sleep.

Symptoms

MIND

In the mental sphere there is indolence and indisposition to mental labor. Forgetful. Fretful, easily provoked. Sleepless during night. Sensation of fullness in the head from mental application. Desire to be alone.

PAGE 474

Abdomen

Flashes of heat confined to the abdomen with great flatulence, worse in the forenoon.

Back

Pain in back part of neck when head is thrown back, extending to occiput. Wrenching pains in the vertebrae of the neck. The muscles of the neck seem as if contracted. Tearing in the side of the back. Aching in the small of the back, as if bruised. Pain all over the back down to the loins.

Chest

Chest oppressed, feels contracted, relieved by stretching himself. Pain running over the ensiform cartilage from the seventh rib on the right side diagonally through the chest. Pulsating and shooting pains in the chest, especially when walking.

Ears

Roaring in the ears with swelling of the face (after eating). Scurfy eruption in right external ear. Itching in right ear.

Eyes

Redness of whole eye. Severe shooting pain in bones of orbit, especially running from inner to outer canthus in the bone. Pains from lachrymal duct around eye to temple from inner canthus across brows to ear. Lids granulated, canthi and lids red.

Face

Heat of the face, which is much swollen, mostly about the eyes.

Female

Leucorrhoea, discharge with a feeling of pressure in vagina.

Head

Congestion to head, face purple red. Violent and frightful attack of headaches better by compression of the head. Stupefying buzzing in the head. Congestion of blood to the head, worse after eating. Intense headache, he cannot raise his head from the pillow, relieved by external pressure. Dull pain in the forehead, which is cold, relieved by heat. Shooting pain in the left side of the head. Painful sensitiveness of the cranium and of the hair on being touched.

Heart

Heart flutters, then rushes of blood to the head.

Kidneys

Frequent and increasing emission of watery urine, also during the night.

Pain, as if from a sore in the urethra, when urinating, this pain wakes him up at night.

Limbs

Sensation of lameness in all the limbs. Pulling and shuddering in the arms and the legs. Nodes on shin bones. Left leg feels shorter than the right, while walking. Cramp in calves after walking. Pain in achilles tendon and os calcis when walking. Cold knees or joints. Pain in forearm from elbow down including hands. Pain in long bones when barometer lowers, coldness of joints.

Lungs

Hoarseness in the evening. Dyspnea with heat. Cough from tickling in the throat. Dry cough in single shocks, when lying down, better by sitting up.

Male

Jerking in penis during sleep. Foul acrid sweat between scrotum and thighs. Warts on prepuce, fan-shaped and bleed easily. Small red pimples on glans. Itching of corona glandis. Redness and swelling of prepuce, testicles enlarged, buboes, angry looking chancres. Syphilis, squamous and vesicular. Old hard chancres.

Mouth

Dry mouth and throat, wakes from sleep, must rinse the mouth Both corners of the mouth are chapped. Tongue coated white in the morning. Burning, constrictive sensation in the palate, taste bitter in the morning. Salivation and increased flow of urine. Putrid taste in the mouth.

Nose

Nasal catarrh. Hawks stringy mucous from throat or lumpy mucous drops from the posterior sinuses. Discharge from the nose is acrid, foul, burning, watery or dark lumps.

Pain about root, extending into bones on each side. (Aur.) Violent fluent, burning coryza. Itching of the nose with bleeding after blowing it. Coryza with lumps of dirty yellow mucus are discharged from the posterior sinuses.

Rectum

Formication in the anus, as from a large worm. Bloody dysentery. Thin white stools. Green mucus diarrhea, which stains the skin about anus and scrotum a copper color.

Evacuations, soft and frequent. Little pimples around the anus with burning and itching, thin stools and tenesmus.

PAGE 475

Sleep

Sleepless during night. Sleepiness in the daytime and sleeplessness at night, unconquerable desire to sleep after dinner, early in the evening. Restlessness and sleeplessness at night from a constant flow of ideas changing from one thing to another. Restless sleep with vivid dreams and much talking. Nightmares after midnight.

Skin

Red eruptions. Violent itching and pricking. Sweat on nose. Honey combed ulcers. Very fiery-red looking ulcers. Nodes on the shin-bones. Buboës. Condyloma, easily bleeding.

Stomach

Soreness in the stomach with dizziness and lightness in the head and tightness in the temples. Nausea, alleviated by belchings. Nausea with water-brash (in the evening).

Temperature

Pulse slower in the forepart of the day, accelerated in the evening. Coldness and chilliness in the warm room. Heat of the body during the whole night. Profuse perspiration between the thighs. Perspiration most at noon.

Throat

Stringy mucus passed through posterior sinuses into throat. Dryness of mouth and throat, must rinse the mouth. Fiery-looking ulcers in mouth and throat.

Vertigo

Giddiness in the morning after rising, when stooping with nausea.

Comments

Leucorrhœa, the discharge of which causes a pressure in vagina. Jerking in penis, occurring during sleep. Tearing stitches in glans. Burning, stinging, itching of corona glandis.

Hemorrhages are frequent: nosebleed, bleeding hemorrhoids. In addition to dysenteric symptoms there is obstinate constipation, stools hard and too large. Protrusion of anus during stool. Formication as from a large worm. Little pimples round anus with burning and itching.

The skin is much affected. Redness predominates (the color of the drug). Red spots. Heat, redness and swelling of face, especially about eyes. Eruption on posterior cervical region, on inner and lower part of thigh with itching. Warts, pimples, pustules, ulcers, violent itching and pricking, especially about joints.

The back of the neck is affected. Pain extending to occiput when head is thrown back. Pain right side of neck on turning head. Muscles seem contracted. Glands enlarged.

Compare

(1) Hep., Camph. (red spots), Lach., Merc., Nit-ac.

(2) Thuj. - Cinnb. is better than Thuj in warts on prepuce.

(3) Sep. - warts on margin of prepuce, Ant-t. - warts at back of glans.
(4) Seneg. has better bending head backward, Clem. has headache worse from same, Clem. also has vertigo on lifting head up or moving head, Cinnb. has pain in back of neck when head is thrown back.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hep., Nit-ac., Opium and Sulphur.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cinnamomum zeylanicum

(cinnamon)

Pharmacy

Cinnm. Cinnamomum zeylanicum. Cinnamon. Cinnamomum Cassia. N. O. Lauraceae. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency. For cancer, strong decoction, one-half pint a day. Oil of cinnamon in water solution best local disinfectant. 3-4 drops in two quarts of water as a douche, wherever a germicide and disinfectant is needed. Three drops on sugar for hiccough.

Herbal

Cinnm. has been used in large doses by the old school in cases of uterine cancer and some success has been claimed for it. Cancer where pain and fetor are present.

PAGE 476

Homeopathic

A leading feature of Cinnamon is hemorrhage. The hemorrhage is bright red and clear. Its use in bleeding has had abundant clinical verification. Hemorrhages are worse by any physical exertion. Nosebleeds. Hemorrhage during the pregnancy, threatening miscarriage. A strain in loins or false step brings on a profuse flow of bright blood. Post-partum hemorrhage. Hemorrhages from bowels, hemotysis, etc.

Cinnamon also causes gastric disturbance and hysterical attacks, pains in bones and in muscles and great weakness as after loss of fluids. Flatulency and diarrhea. Feeble patients with languid circulation. Hysterical attacks, going off with belchings with nausea or vomiting. The symptoms are worse while riding from exertion from talking in afternoon and evening up to midnight. Talking causes hysterical attacks.

Clinical

Ascites. Decay. Cancer. Constipation. Diarrhea. Forgetfulness. Hemorrhages. Headaches. Hysteria. Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia.

Constitutions

Lymphatic, feeble, cachectic women with lax tissues and languid circulation. A women advanced in years, hysterical convulsions. **Planets:** Moon.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety. Child screams and weeps until midnight. Hysteria. Forgetfulness.

Abdomen

Much flatulence with colic and pain in uterus. Metastasis of gout to stomach and intestines.

Chest

Pain in chest. Anxiety and oppression in precordial region, causing constriction of chest.

Ears

Heat around left ear.

Eyes

Improves weakness of vision. Pain from left eye up to vertex in a line along the middle. Itching of the eyes.

Face

Whole face turned red.

Female

Bearing-down sensation. Menses early, profuse, prolonged, bright red. Sleepy. No desire for anything. Fingers seem swollen. Menorrhagia in females troubled with itching at nose, blood bright red worse after false step or strain.

Repeated small hemorrhages during pregnancy and puerperal state. Worse on any exertion, lifting, straining, over-stretching arms, false step. Metrorrhagia. Uterine hemorrhages caused by overlifting.

Food

Canine hunger with nausea and debility when passing the meal hour. Want of appetite with diarrhea and acidity of stomach.

Heart

Great cardiac anxiety with attacks. Hysteria. **Heart** weakness, strengthens heart.

Loss of pulse during attack.

Kidneys

Retention of urine.

Liver

Obstructions or induration of liver.

Lungs

Oppressed breathing with vertigo and weakness.

Male

Excessive irritability of sexual organs, cause erections. Impotence, sensation of weakness in legs.

Mouth

Toothache. Offensive taste in mouth. Ptyalism, particularly with pain in back.

Nose

Frequent attacks of nosebleed. Tough mucus from nose.

Sleep

Profound sleep with attacks.

Stomach

Vomiting of pregnancy. Hiccough with diarrhea, want of appetite and acidity of stomach.

Has a tonic effect upon stomach. Pressure and cramps in stomach. Belching with colic.

Nausea while riding with gagging and vomiting of mucus. Nausea and retching every day

at same hour for four days. Chronic vomiting. Paroxysms subside as soon as vomiting sets in.

Stool

Diarrhea, worse after drinking with acidity. Long continued constipation, stool in hard balls. Hemorrhage from bowels occurring especially after any physical exertion, blood, bright red and clear.

Temperature

Chilliness with trembling of limbs. Great fever in evening. Transient heat with sweat. Nervous and typhoid fevers with great impairment of digestion, vomiting, diarrhea and exhaustion.

Sore throat. Hoarseness with cough. It clears the voice when muffled by secretions, scatters the phlegm and is useful for tickling in larynx.

PAGE 477

Vertigo

Vertigo with weakness and oppression of breathing. Fainting.

Compare

(1) Ip., Phos., Sil., Trill.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon. It antidotes: Opium.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cistus canadensis

(rock rose)

Pharmacy

Cist. *Cistus canadensis*. Rock Rose. *Helianthemum canadense*. Ice-plant. Frost-weed. N. O. Cistaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency. Locally as a wash to arrest fetid discharges.

Herbal

Cistus is a very ancient remedy for scrofulous disorders and also in scorbutic states and gangrenous ulcerations. The provings and homeopathic uses confirm its suitability in these respects and bring out clearer indications.

Grimmer says: This patient is extremely sensitive to cold and all complaints become worse after exposure to cold. Cancer of the lower lip, cancer of breast in women, hardness of breasts, lupus. Scorbutic, swollen gums separating from the teeth, gums bleed easily, putrid, disgusting. All mental excitement aggravates. Indurated glandular swelling of the neck and throat. Decay of the lower jaw. Suppuration of the glands of the neck, coldness of the tongue. Desire for acid food and fruits.

Homeopathic

Marked action in glandular affections, herpetic eruptions, and chronic swellings. When the patient is extremely sensitive to cold. sensation of coldness in various parts.

Scrofulous ophthalmia. Poisoned wounds, bites, phagedenic ulcers. Malignant disease of the glands of the neck. Inhaled air feels cool. Cold breath.

Cistus affects the glands especially of naso-pharynx, neck and breasts (left).

Cistus has affinity for naso-pharynx, aborts colds that center in posterior nose. Sniffling. It also produces herpetic eruptions, scorbutic states, chronic swellings and gangrenous ulcerations.

The patient is painfully sensitive to cold to cold inspired air. Feeling of coldness in various parts of tongue, saliva in throat, belchings in stomach, worse sweating, even the discharges. Mucus discharges are thick, yellow, foul, leave a painful rawness. Suppurations. Internal and external itching. Formication through the whole body with anxious, difficult breathing. Burnings. Indurations. Callosities with cracks.

Clinical

Bone disorders. Cancer. Diarrhea. Erysipelas. Glandular swellings. Herpes zoster. Hip-joint disease. Hospital gangrene. Lupus. Panaritium. Parotiditis. Pharyngitis. Scorbutus. Scrofula. Sore-throat. Ulcers.

Causations

Bad effects from anger, vexation.

Constitutions

It is most suited to scrofulous subjects who are very sensitive to cold air. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from eating. Better by expectoration. Better by swallowing. There is also great sensitiveness to touch, worse from touch. Worse slightest exposure to cold air, drafts, cold water, mental exertion, excitement touch. Worse by motion. Worse evening, night, morning. Worse by drinking coffee, (diarrhea).

Symptoms

MIND

Fear. Bad effects from vexation. All mental excitement aggravates, (stitches in throat, cough).

Abdomen

Stitches in left hypochondrium. Cool feeling in abdomen. Pain in groin coming from back.

Back

Hard swollen glands in the neck. Burning bruised pain in the coccyx preventing sitting touch. The neck is studded with tumors.

Breasts

Induration of breasts, sensitive to cold air. Mastitis. Breast cancer.

Chest

Coldness in chest. Chest feels raw after expectoration. Trachea feels narrow. Hemorrhage from lungs.

Ears

Watery discharge, also fetid pus after eruptive diseases. Tetter on and around ears, extending to external meatus. Discharge of water and bad-smelling pus. Inner swelling of ears with discharge. Tetter on and around the ear, extending into meatus.

PAGE 478

Eyes

Feeling as if something passing around the eye. Canthi cracked. Stitches in eyes.

Scrofulous inflammation. Weight above eyes.

Face

Itching, burning and crusts, on zygoma. Decay of the lower jaw with suppurating glands on neck. Open bleeding cancer on lower lip. Lips cracked. Tip of nose painful. Swelling of parotid glands. Vesicular erysipelas. Lupus.

Female

(left). Sensitive to cold air. Cancer. Bad smelling leucorrhoea.

Food

Desire for acid food and fruits. Desire for cheese, for pungent things.

Head

Headache when he misses meals, better eating. Head drawn to one side by swelling in the neck. Forehead cold, and sensation of coolness inside forehead, in a very warm room. Pressive pain at root of nose with headache.

Limbs

Sprained pain in wrist. Cold feet. Cracked finger tips, sensitive to cold. Workmen develop hard place on their hands with cracks. Tetter on hands. Syphilitic ulcers on lower limbs with hard swelling around. White swelling.

Lungs

Asthmatic after lying down (trachea feels narrow), preceded by formication. Larynx and trachea feel cool on inhaling cold air. Expectoration of quantities of glairy, tenacious mucus, on lying down. Trachea feels narrow and breathing becomes difficult preceded by formication. Chest feels raw after expectoration.

Male

Itching on scrotum.

Mouth

Scorbutic, receding gums, easily bleeding, putrid. Pyorrhoea. (Merc-c., Caust., Staph., Kreos.) Mouth feels cold, putrid, impure breath. Tongue feels cold. Hurts to protrude the tongue. Breath cool. Saliva cold.

Nose

Cold feeling or burning in nose. Tip painful. Eczema of the nose. As of a lump in nasopharynx. Chronic nasal catarrh, frequent violent sneezing. Pressing pain at the root of the nose with headache.

Rectum

Chronic dysentery. Diarrhoea from coffee and fruit. Stool, thin, yellow, urgent, worse in morning. Diarrhoea with goiter and nausea. Chronic diarrhoea in wet weather in scrawny scrofulous children.

Skin

Skin of hands hard, thick, dry, fissured, deep cracks. Itching of swollen hands and arms, general itching which prevents sleep. Itching, crawling all over without eruptions. Small, painful pimples, lupus. Glands inflamed and indurated. Mercurio-syphilitic ulcers.

Hemicrania.

Sleep

Very restless at night. Cannot sleep from coldness in throat. Sleepless from dryness of throat. Night sweats.

Stomach

Frequent nausea with diarrhea. Cool feeling in stomach before and after eating. After drinking coffee, diarrhea. Empty and cool belching.

Temperature

Chilliness. Sweats, easily, at night. Chilliness, followed by heat with trembling. Heat with thirst, causing to drink frequently. Night sweats. Sweats easily.

Throat

Breath tongue and throat feel cold. Soft, spongy feeling, itching in the throat. Heat and itching in throat. Throat, very dry and becomes sore on inhaling least cold air. Uvula and tonsils swollen. A small, dry spot in throat, must sip water frequently. Hawking of mucus. Head drawn to one side by swellings in neck. Pains when coughing. Glands swollen and suppurating. Goiter with frequent diarrhea.

PAGE 479

Comments

"Sensitive to cold air" runs through the pathogenesis and also feelings of coldness of which its peculiar property of favoring the formation of ice about its roots in early winter is strangely suggestive.

Cold feelings: in larynx in abdomen. "Inhaling the slightest cold air causes sore-throat, which he has not when inhaling in a warm room." Stitches and cold feelings are very prominent, there is also a soft or spongy feeling which is very characteristic.

Clarke cured with Cistus a case of sore-throat that had lasted for years under allopathic treatment with local swabbings. There was an accumulation of thick yellow, leathery phlegm that had to be cleared away by a local means. The patient complained of a "spongy" feeling in the throat and the led me to the remedy.

Cancer of the lower lip, cancer of breast in women, hardness of breasts, lupus. Scorbutic, swollen gums separating from the teeth, gums bleed easily, putrid, disgusting. Bad effects from vexation, all mental excitement aggravates.

Indurated glandular swelling of the neck and throat. Trembling with the fever. Sensation as if ants were running through the whole body, (in evening with anxious, difficult breathing).

Compare

(1) Con., Calc., Arg-n., Bell.,

(2) Carb-v. - cold breath.

(3) Sulph. - morning diarrhea.

Relations

Antidoted by: Rhus-t., Camph. and Sep. Compatible: Magnesium - the plant grows on a magnesium soil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Citricum acidum

Pharmacy

Cit-ac. Citricum acidum. Citric acid. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

All forms of dropsy and swellings are benefited with Citric acid and lemon juice, tablespoonful every 3-4 hours. Pain from cancer of tongue. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Citric acid is useful in scurvy and chronic rheumatism and hemorrhages. Dropsy.

Compare

(1) Citrus limon, Citrus vulgaris.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Citrus decumana

(grape-fruit)

Pharmacy

Cit-d. Citrus decumana. Grape-fruit. N. O. Rutaceae. Expressed juice. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Homeopathic

Citrus decumana has tinnitus, head noises and ringing in ears. Sensation of pressure in the temporal region.

Compare

(1) Citrus limon, Citrus vulgaris.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Citrus limonum

(lemon)

Pharmacy

Cit-l. Citrus limonum. Lemon. N. O. Rutaceae. Expressed juice. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

In the observations with this plant the expressed juice of the fruit has been used containing citric acid. Lemon-juice and citric acid are traditional remedies for and preventives of sea-scurvy. That their action is homeopathic has been proved by the occurrence of scurvy from the excessive use of the acid when taken for other purposes.

Citrus limonum has been used for scorbutus, sore throats. It has relieved the pains of cancer. Checks the excessive menstruation. It is used as a local application (in one part of citric acid to eight of water). **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Citrus limonum has a powerful effect on the circulation and on the blood itself. It produces faintness, a weak pulse, hemorrhages and swellings. Inflammation and painful enlargement of the spleen, dyspnea.

Daily headache. Stiffness in the joints, particularly in the fingers, bruised feeling, particularly in the feet. Herpetic eruptions.

Clinical

Cancer. Colic. Constipation. Convulsions. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dysentery. Dyspnea. Eruptions. Faintness. Headaches. Hemorrhages. Herpes. Rheumatism. Scurvy. Splenitis. Sunstroke.

PAGE 480

Compare

(1) It should be compared with Acetic acid and the "bruised pain in the joints" recalls the action of its congener, Ruta, Bell., Lach.

(2) As an antidote against Stram. It has been employed with great success, the juice of the fruit being administered by the teaspoonful.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Asarum, Datura, Euphorbia, Hep., Sepia. It antidotes: Acon., Euphorb., Stram., snake-bites and all animal poisons. It increases the curative effects of Bell.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Citrus vulgaris

(bitter orange)

Pharmacy

Cit-v. Citrus vulgaris. Bitter Orange. Aurantium. Orange. N. O. Rutaceae. Tincture of peel of Seville orange. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, local application and mouth wash, one dram to 8 ozs. of water. For cancer pains generally often effective.

Herbal

The tincture of the orange peel is used as a pleasant bitter tonic in old-school practice. On sensitive individuals oranges in any form produce pathogenetic effects. Boiled dried orange peel excites the intestine in a manner similar to other forms of cellulose or agar.

There is an increased flow of bile which continues for hours. It unites both a cholagogue action with a mechanical stimulus to peristalsis. An orange eaten before breakfast is said to destroy the craving for alcohol in alcoholics.

One patient could never eat an orange without experiencing a fearful taste at the back of the nose and throat.

This lasting many days and causing choking sensations and faintness. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Diseases of the elderly with coldness and chilliness. Neuralgias and skin symptoms. Itching, redness and swelling of hands. Headache with nausea, vomiting and vertigo. Facial neuralgias mostly right-sided. Thoracic oppression.

Frequent and irresistible yawning. Disturbed sleep. Great excitement, quick motions. Pains in kidneys and bladder. Too copious menses. Pleurodynia. Palpitations.

Clinical

Choking, sensation. Faintness. Headache. Metrorrhagia. Neuralgia. Palpitations. Throat, rising in.

Symptoms

Face

Neuralgia of face, shooting, gnawing pains, most in temples, especially right side.

Head

Right sided headaches.

Skin

Itching, general or more often only in upper limbs with redness and swelling of hands.
Eruption and other symptoms like scarlatina.

Teeth

Constant toothache. Teeth become decayed, wear off.

Throat

Something seems to rise in throat and choke her. Fearful taste at back of nose and throat, lasting for days and causing choking sensation and faintness.

Compare

(1) Ruta, Angustura.

(2) Citrus limonum.

(3) Citric acid.

(4) Citrus decumana.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Clematis erecta

(virgin's bower)

Pharmacy

Clem. Clematis erecta. Virgin's Bower. Upright Virgin's Bower. Flammula Jovis. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of leaves and stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Clematis like other Ranunculi is a direct irritant of the skin producing inflammation and vesication.

PAGE 481

It was used by Stoerck before Hahnemann's time in cancerous and other foul ulcers inveterate skin eruptions, syphilis and rheumatism. In the provings, the external head (left), eyes, teeth (left), skin, urinary and male sexual organs show the greatest number of symptoms.

Clematis has been used for herpes, stricture of the urethra, cancer of the breast and testes. The mentals are low sex drive, averse to company indifference, sleepy and dreamy and homesick. Our other homesick remedy is Capsicum.

Homeopathic

Clematis affects mucous membranes of eyes and urethra and the glands, breasts, ovaries. The glands which become very hard and painfully swollen. Acts especially on skin, glands and genito-urinary organs, especially testicles.

A remedy of much importance in disturbances of sleep and neuralgic pains in various parts. Many of these pains are relieved by perspiration. Muscles relaxed or twitching. Great emaciation. Great sleepiness. Distant pulsation in whole body. Great debility from 3 to 5 p.m. Aversion to be washed.

Inflammation of eyes, worse left, smarting, burning, stitches, redness, lachrymation, photophobia. Sensation as if fire were streaming from eyes. Neuralgic pains in various parts. Burning, itching, stinging, crawling. Muscles flaccid or twitch. Vibrating sensation through the body after lying down. Emaciation. Strictures.

Clinical

Acne. Cancer. Eyes disorders. Face, pimples. Gonorrhea. Headaches. Rheumatism. Skin, Rashes. Testicles, infection. Toothache. Urethra, stricture.

Causations

Homesickness.

Constitutions

Clematis acts best on light-haired people torpid, cachectic conditions, swellings and indurations of the glandular system, syphilitic taint. Scrofulous, rheumatic, gonorrheal and syphilitic patients. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from sweating, open air. Worse from gonorrhea, heat of bed, night, cold washing, cold air. Worse at night and warmth of bed. Worse from washing in cold water. Worse by touch and generally by motion. Headache and toothache are worse lying down in evening. Worse by cold air, cold weather, moist poultices. Worse during increasing, better during waning moon. Worse at the new moon. Monthly aggravations.

Symptoms

MIND

Indifference. Fear of being alone, but disinclined to meet even agreeable company. Ailments from homesickness. Peevish, dissatisfied without any cause. Melancholy.

Abdomen

Pain from abdomen to chest worse breathing and during urination. Swelling of inguinal glands with jerking pains with scirrhus or suppressed gonorrhea, rheumatism of joints.

Back

Itching pustules round the neck with excoriation after scratching. Humid tetter from the nape of the neck to the occiput. Eruption of pustules in the lumbar region.

Breasts

Swelling and induration of breasts. Cancer of the breast with stitches in shoulders and uterus. Glandular induration and tumors of breast. Full, heavy, sensitive breasts. Shooting pain in breast, worse urinating. Cancer of the breast and uterus.

Ears

Burning pain in exterior of the ear. Tinkling in the ear. Ringing, as from bells in the ear.

Eyes

Eyes worse on closing them. Complaints from bright sunlight. Chronic conjunctivitis. Heat in eyes and *sensitive to air*, must close them. Burning, as if fire were streaming out and smarting worse closing eyes. Lachrymation. Chronic blepharitis with sore and **swollen meibomian glands**. Iritis with *great sensitiveness to cold*. Flickering before eyes. Pustular conjunctivitis with tinea capitis, eyes inflamed and protruding.

Face

White blisters on face and nose, as if burned by sun. Pain in right side of face to eye, ear and temple better holding cold water in the mouth. Swelling of the submaxillary glands with hard tubercles, throbbing, aggravated on being touched. Cancer of the lip.

PAGE 482

Female

Menses too early. Swelling and induration of the mammary glands. Cancer of the breast and uterus.

Food

Weakness after eating. After eating, nausea, and sleepiness. Nausea on smoking tobacco, with weakness of the legs. Aversion to beer. Increased thirst, with desire for ice. Prolonged satiety, though the food continues pleasant to the taste.

Head

Hammering and strokes in the head. Boring pain in temples. Confused feeling, better in open air. Headaches, worse bending head backward. Head feels full and heavy, hanging down. Eruption on occiput at base of hair, moist, pustular sensitive. Itching on the hairy scalp.

Heart

Sharp stitches at heart from within outwards.

Kidneys

Tingling in urethra lasting some time after urinating. Frequent, scanty urination, burning at orifice. Burning in urethra during urination. Last drops of urine cause violent burning. Urine stops and starts or dribbles after urination. Urethra feels constricted. Urine emitted drop by drop. Inability to pass all the urine, dribbling after urinating. Has to strain for passing few drops, then full stream follows. Pain worse at night, pain along the spermatic cord. Urethra feels like a large whip-cord painful on pressure. Inability to evacuate all the urine at once. Stricture of urethra.

Limbs

Arthritic nodosities in the joints of the fingers. Weakness in limbs after eating or with nausea on smoking tobacco. Axillary glands swollen. Scaly tetter in the thigh.

Lungs

Breathing impaired worse ascending the hill or walking over uneven road. Barking, dry cough with stitches in chest. Expectoration of bloody saliva.

Male

Orchitis. Testes hang heavy or retracted. Testicles indurated with bruised feeling. Swelling of right half of the scrotum. Aversion for sex. Swelling of the spermatic cord with burning and soreness, extending to abdomen. Burning in penis during seminal discharge during sex. Violent erections with stitches in urethra. Ilio-scrotal neuralgia.

Mouth

Breath offensive to others. Dryness of the tongue in the morning. Dull shootings and piercings in the root of the tongue. Small blisters on the tongue and in the throat, which soon become ulcers.

Skin

Vesicles, pustules. Red, burning, vesicular, scaly, scabby. Itches terribly, worse washing in cold water, worse face and hands and scalp around occiput. Glands hot, painful, swollen, worse inguinal glands. Corroding eruptions, ending in flat eating ulcers with thick crusts and eczema worse occiput and lower legs. Varicose ulcers. Herpes zoster.

Sleep

Sleepiness. Restless dreamy sleep with vibratory sensation throughout the body.

Stomach

Weakness in all the limbs after eating with pulsation in arteries. Nausea on smoking tobacco with weakness of legs. Disagreeable sensation of coldness in stomach.

Teeth

Toothache, temporarily worse from heat of bed. Toothache, worse at night and from tobacco. Teeth feel too long. Toothache in a decayed molar tooth, much better by cold water. Shooting pains or successive pullings in the teeth. Sensation as if the decayed tooth were too long, the least contact is exceedingly painful.

Temperature

Pulse accelerated. Quartan fever, characterized by shuddering, followed by sweat. Sweat on waking, and sensitiveness of the skin, which the patient cannot bear to be uncovered. Dry heat, with sensation of general heat.

Throat

Heat and burning in the mouth and throat. Sensation of roughness in the throat.

Vertigo

Giddiness if he lifts his head up, or when moving the head.

PAGE 483

Comments

There is mucus in the urine, but not pus. Flow of urine by fits and starts or has to wait a long time before he can urinate with intense pain along fore part of urethra. Beginning of inflammatory stricture. "Affections of urethra, penis in general, prepuce in particular."

Swelling of inguinal glands. Painful inflamed, swollen testicles. Great debility, twitching of muscles, vibrating sensation through body. Giddiness when lifting up head or when moving head.

Compare

- (1) Clematis vitalba - varicose and other ulcers.
- (2) Sil., Staph., Petr., Oleand., Canth., Phos. acid.
- (3) Ars. - skin, Clem. has more redness is worse from washing, has moist, alternating with dry scabs.
- (4) Puls. - gonorrhoeal orchitis, testicle tender and hard as a stone.
- (5) Bell., Bry., Calc., Canth., Con., Caust., Dulc. (syphilitic ulcerations), Graph., Merc. (iritis sensitive to cold), Petr. (impetigo on neck and occiput).
- (6) Sars. - syphilitic ulcers.
- (7) In "aversion to be washed," compare Ant-c., Hep., Phos., Sep., Spig., Sulph.
- (8) In bending head back, Cinnb., Cobalt. has worse bending head forward.

Relations

It is antidoted by: Bry. (Toothache, urinary symptoms), Camph. Antidote to: Merc.

Compatible: Sil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Clematis vitalba

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Clematis. Clematis vitalba. Flowers are picked with the stalk, placed in a bowl of water and allowed to sit in the sun for several hours. The water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

This remedy belongs to the group of Not Sufficient Interest in Present Circumstances, as classified by Bach. The additional remedies of this group are Honeysuckle, Wild Rose, Olive, White Chestnut, Mustard and Chestnut Bud. This group of remedies helps those not fully engaged in the here and now. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

One is shocked by sudden noise and startles easily when touched. Sleepiness, drowsiness, fainting and vertigo are common. In some comatose states, Clematis may restore consciousness. The body may seem as if not "inhabited", as the mind draws to future dream castles or removes due to exhaustion or emotional hardship. Some people may have out-of-body experiences.

Symptoms

MIND

The mind is set on dreams of future fulfillment, rather than seeing the present as promising and trying to find happiness therein. Reality may appear hazy, as if veiled and there may be the tendency to suddenly lose touch and become drowsy or sleepy. One may feel lightheaded or vacant in one's mind, as if the mind was removed and not fully centered or concentrated.

These states come on from daydreaming about future happiness, also from fatigue, from strenuous or saddening daily routines. In school settings, one may notice the unmotivated, daydreaming student whose absent-mindedness is prevalent, although interrupted here and there by spurts of interest.

In delusions with ecstatic content (Vervain), with pleasant visions and reveries, Clematis removes the lure and brings the mind back to reality.

The person in the Clematis state is hopeful. As one dwells on these dreams and reveries, one is most happy. Reality seems harsh in comparison, void of meaning, lonely or sad. One feels more passive, awaiting changes to come and staying out of touch with people and present circumstance.

PAGE 484

SOURCES

Bach.

Cobaltum metallicum

(cobalt metal)

Pharmacy

Cob. Cobaltum met.. Cobalt. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Cobaltum is useful for neurasthenic states of spinal origin with sexual disturbances.

Planets: Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

Cobaltum met. affects the spine, lumbar region, genitals, kidneys and bones. Fatigue, agitation and bone pains, worse in morning. The most characteristic symptom of Cobalt is a very severe backache, worse sitting, better rising up, walking or lying down. Backache with seminal emissions. Discharges frothy. Soreness. Aching in bones. Sour, taste, stomach, foot, sweat etc. Fatigue.

Clinical

Constipation. Eye disorders. Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhages. Headache. Impotence. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Masturbation, effects.

Modalities

Better from hawking mucous, continued motion. Worse Lying down, rising from sitting, walking better. Worse morning. Worse from sexual losses, sitting. Worse heat of bed or sun, morning. Cold air causes lachrymation and also aggravates pain in teeth. Warmth of bed causes itching all over. Jarring aggravates headache.

Symptoms

MIND

All mental excitement increases suffering. Constant interchange of mental moods. Sense of guilt. Thinks too little of himself.

Abdomen

Empty feeling at navel. Yellow spots on abdomen. Sharp pains in the region of spleen, worse taking deep breath.

Back

Pain in back and sacrum, worse while sitting, better walking or lying. Weakness in legs and backache after emissions. Aching pain in lumbar, worse sex, sitting, better on rising, walking or lying down with weak knees, cannot straighten up. Pain along the spine and from the sacrum down through the legs into the feet.

Eyes

Photophobia in spring. Spring catarrh. Darting pain in the eyes on coming into sunshine.

Face

Disposition to keep jaws tightly closed.

Head

Headache, worse stooping, jarring. Sensation as if the brain went up and down, on stepping. Headache, worse bending head forward. Itching of hairy scalp and beard.

Kidneys

Albuminuria. Smarting at the meatus at the end of urination. Urine has a strong pungent smell.

Limbs

Trembling in limbs. Weak knees. Aching in wrist-joints. Flushes of heat along legs. Trembling of limbs especially legs, aching when sitting. Shooting into thighs from liver. Foot sweat mostly between the toes, smelling sour. Tingling, pricking in feet. Sudden weakness in left hip worse walking.

Liver

Shooting pains in the region of the liver. Shooting from liver region down into the thighs.

Lungs

Cough with copious, frothy sweetish white mucous with lumps in it.

Male

Pain in right testicle, better urinating. Discharge of semen without erections. Impotency. Backache in lumbar region and weak legs. Pain in end of urethra, greenish discharge, brown spots on genitals and abdomen. Frequent nocturnal emissions with lewd dreams, headache and backache. Yellow-brown spots on genitals.

Mouth

Teeth feel too long. Tongue coated white. (Ant-c.) Cracks across the middle. Taste sour.

Rectum

Constant dropping of blood from the anus, no blood from the stools. Desire for stool, while walking, worse on standing, followed by diarrhea.

PAGE 485

Skin

Pimples about buttocks, chin, hairy scalp. Itching all over when getting warm in bed.

Sleep

Unrefreshing, Disturbed by lewd dreams. Wakeful, can do with less sleep. Drowsy and can hardly get enough sleep.

Stomach

Sour or bitter water rises up with pain in stomach.

Vertigo

Vertigo with feeling as if head grows large, worse stools.

Comments

Other symptoms are frequent nocturnal emissions with lewd dreams with partial or no erections, impotence. Headache worse bending head forward. Pimples on the head and elsewhere, itching of the skin when warm in bed at night.

Smarting and darting pains in eyes. Lachrymation in open air. Pain in hollow tooth, which feels too long and is sensitive to touch. Tongue thickly coated white, cracks across middle. No appetite for supper. Urine has strong pungent smell. Drowsiness, unrefreshing sleep.

Compare

(1) Cann-i., Sep., Sel.

(2) Zinc. - in pain in back worse sitting.

(3) Agn. - impotency, Nux-v.

(4) effects of masturbation, Sel., Titan., Thallium.

(5) Nitrate of Cobalt is a perfect antidote to Cyanide of Potassium, the two forming an insoluble compound.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cobaltum nitricum

(nitrate of cobalt)

Pharmacy

Cob-n. Cobaltum Nitricum. Cobalt nitrate, a chemically pure product. Trituration.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 3x to 200c.

History

Cobalt has been known since ancient times and it was introduced for use in the manufacture of blue china, Dutch delftware, Moutier and Gien's crockery and Sèvres porcelain. At present, a great deal of research is being carried out on it in industry and agriculture.

Many research experiments concerning the toxicity of cobalt and its salts have come to light, especially in the last few years.

In 1899, Pettini and Messina, by administering cobalt chloride in the food of dogs, cats and rabbits, noticed an increase in the level of hemoglobin.

More recently, Polonowski, Sutter and Briska, have shown an increase of red corpuscles, due to cobalt. Canjolle points to the complaints of pulmonary ventilation with a fall in arterial tension. According to Zarone, this hypotension is linked to a toxic attack on the myocardium.

In occupational medicine, Desoille, Merklen and Cotteril have reported cases of poisoning of workers in which the clinical symptoms notes respiratory complaints and an increase in the level of red corpuscles. A lack of fertility and miscarriage due to bleeding under the placenta. Emaciation, bluish-red coloring of the muscles and viscera, serous effusion. The thyroid gland is the location for pseudo-carcinomatous changes.

The Homeopathic proving was re-evaluated by G. Maring in 1955 with fifteen provers, amongst whom seven were men and eight women. The potencies used were the 3x, 6x, 12x, 30x. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

General fatigue in the morning, immediately on waking, lasting through the day with the feeling of being sleepy and heavy. Face pale, discolored, emaciated. Better during the afternoon.

Heaviness of the limbs. Emaciation, tiredness, pallor. General lassitude. Frontal headache, vertigo. Irregular appetite, diarrhea. Cardiac pain. Pleurodynia on the left side. Loss of libido. Metrorrhagia. Pains in the bones. Thyroid. General emaciation. Trembling hands.

Nervous. Syphilitic hemiplegia and paraplegia. Syphilitic radicular neuritis. Tabes. Diffuse meningitis and encephalitis or general paralysis. Spasmodic dorsal tabes. Thyroid problems.

Every morbid manifestation developing either from hereditary or acquired syphilis. All hardening processes.

Clinical

Emaciation. Encephalitis. Meningitis. Metrorrhagia. Paralysis. Syphilis.

Modalities

Better in the afternoon and evening. Better from eructation. Worse in the morning. Worse on rising.

PAGE 486

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety. Depressive state with difficulty in concentrating as a result of a persistent headache. Sullen. Sadness on waking. Memory poor on first waking. Psychological state

in two phases: first period of excitability and over-activity, second period of inhibition and general depression.

Abdomen

Chronic enteritis. Intestinal rumbling ameliorated by belchings. Pressing abdominal pains, low, spreading towards the back.

Back

Vertebral growth dystrophy in children. Dorsal pain accompanied by a sensation of heat and headaches.

Blood

Chlorosis, anemia in young girls. Biermer's anemia. Increase of red blood corpuscles. Increase of hemoglobin. Acceleration of the sedimentation rate.

Chest

Pain on the left side of the chest, aggravated by respiration.

Ears

Noise like roaring in the ears. Deafness. Edema of the ear.

Eyes

Eyelids heavy, swollen. Sensation of sand in the eyes. Boring pain around the left eye. Sensation of a veil over the eyes, when writing. Complaints of vision: cannot focus for close work. Purulent conjunctivitis. Interstitial keratitis. Iritis. Inflammation of the choroid and retina.

Female

Lack of libido. Metrorrhagia. Secondary amenorrhea. Kraurosis of the vulva. Stenosis and atresia of the neck of the uterus. Hemorrhagic metritis. Uterine fibroids. Sclera-cystic inflammation of the ovary. Sterility. Frigidity. Recurring miscarriage.

Food

Appetite diminished. Desire for fried potatoes and fluids.

Head

Frontal pressing headache with feeling of the skull sunken above the eyes. Itching of the scalp. Head numb, as though tied by a band. Sensation of heat in the head with icy cold feet.

Heart

Palpitations with sensation of rolling below the ribs. Pericardial effusion. Shivering in the evening, exhausting fever and nightly perspiration. Cyanosis of the limbs of the hands and feet. Pericarditis.

Aortitis (syphilitic). Arteritis (syphilitic).

Kidneys

Pain in the kidneys. Bladder sensitive with urging and involuntary urination. Urine dark, odor of garlic.

Limbs

Arthritis, Charcot's joints. Pseudo-tabes from arthritis of the vertebral joints. Feet icy cold. Legs heavy, painful, especially in the morning. Limping with numbness of the legs as after walking or from exercise.

Lungs

Cortical pleurisy.

Male

Sexual asthenia. Impotence. Blood tumors. Absence of spermatozoa in the semen. Orchitis and syphilitic orchi-epididymitis.

Mouth

Vesicles around the lips. Sensation of swelling and inflammation of the gums. Pain in the gums and around the sockets of absent teeth. Mouth and throat dry, need to clear the throat and difficulty in swallowing.

Nose

Snuffling with frequent sneezing and tickling feeling in the nose. Sudden nosebleeds. Purulent coryza.

Rectum

Diarrhea in the morning with tenesmus. Stools soft, yellow and copious or hard in balls.

Skin

Vesicular eruption, palms of the hands. Urticarial eruptions, aggravated after midnight. Skin discolored. Skin has cancerous tendency. Dryness of the palms. Sudamina. Vitiligo.

Sleep

Sleep deep, but unrefreshing. Troubled dreams of falling from a height or obscene or unpleasant. Wakes tired with the need for more sleep.

PAGE 487

Stomach

Nausea in the morning with eructation and headache. Sensation of acidity and emptiness in the stomach after eating. Gastric pains.

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising, cannot stand up, aggravated by moving the head.

Compare

(1) Ferr. - Congestive headache, paleness of mucous membranes, pains in the bones, amenorrhea with vicarious hemorrhage, nosebleeds, or hemoptysis.

(2) Merc. - Slow thinking with bad memory for names.

Compare

Weakness with trembling hands. Alveolar pyorrhea. Menses profuse with blood and large clots. Nightly pains in the bones.

(3) Syph. - Memory complaints and difficulty in concentrating. Nightly lightning pains in the bones. Hardening of the genital organs. Frequent need to wash the hands.

SOURCES

Julian.

Coca

(coca leaves)

Pharmacy

Coca, Coca. Erythroxylon coca. Cocaine. N. O. Linee, suborder Erythroxylee. Tincture of leaves. Solution or trituration of the alkaloid, Cocaine. The alkaloid Cocaine is the well-known local anesthetic. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

The Divine Plant of the Incas. Coca has been used for centuries by natives of West South America as an intoxicant and also as a remedy for "Veta," the condition induced in persons on coming to live in high tablelands; faintness, throbbing heart and head,

dysentery. Coca is like tea and coffee in arresting tissue-change and enabling those who take it to undergo unusual fatigues.

Dr. J. W. Springthorpe described a variety of this symptoms experienced by himself and recorded in a paper entitled "The Confessions of the Cocainist." He called it "Hunting the Cocaine bug." "You imagine," he says, "that in your skin are worms or similar things, moving along.

If you touch them with wool and especially with absorbent wool, they run away and disappear, only to peep cautiously out of some corner to see if there is any danger.

These worms are projected only on the Cocainist's own person or clothing. He sees them on his linen in his skin, creeping along his penholder, but not on other, people or things and not on clothes brought clean from the laundry."

A characteristic sensation as if a worm or small foreign bodies were under the skin, moving away when touched, if this symptom is associated with any diseased condition coca is indicated. This is undoubtedly the keynote symptom of Coca.

It is known as "Magnan's Symptom," named after the eminent neurologist who first described it. His description is "a sensation as if foreign bodies were under the skin, generally small round substances like grains of sand."

Korkasoff reports a case of multiple neuritis in which this symptom was present. The patient was a woman who was being treated for a uterine affection by means of vaginal tampons containing Cocaine. A discontinuance of these caused the disappearance of the symptom.

Homeopathic

Coca is useful in a variety of complaints related to mountain climbing. Altitude, mountain sickness. Coca is the mountaineer's remedy. Such symptoms as palpitations, dyspnea, anxiety and insomnia.

Coca is the remedy for the exhaustion of brain and nervous system from physical and mental strain and for those who suffer from dizziness, dyspnea and exhaustion on going to high altitudes, mountain climbing, airplane flying etc. Decay of teeth. Loss of voice. Nocturnal bedwetting. Emphysema (Quebracho). Muscle exhaustion.

Like Chin., Coca produces ringing in the ears and deafness and also fever. Cocaine poisoning causes a sensation as if small foreign bodies were under the skin, generally like grains of sand or else as of a worm under the skin.

Clinical

Altitude sickness. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Constipation, chronic. Cough. Deafness.

Debility. Fever. **Heart** disease. Hemorrhoids. Mountain sickness. Rheumatism. Scrofula. Scurvy. Voice, weakness.

Causations

Ascending, high altitudes.

PAGE 488

Constitutions

Suitable to old people. Short breasted people, weakly, nervous, fat, plethoric people. Children with marasmus. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Modalities

Better from wine. Better quick motion in open air, riding in open air. Better after sunset. Better lying on face. Worse from cold air, Worse mental or physical exertion, walking. Worse sitting, salty food. Worse from climbing mountains.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental prostration alternating with exhilaration. Timid, bashful, ill at ease in society, craves solitude and obscurity. Sense of impending death. Hallucinations of hearing, unpleasant about himself. Loquacious excitement with blissful visions. Mental depression and drowsiness.

Great mental excitement. Exhilaration, before menses. Sense of right and wrong abolished. Personal appearance neglected. Melancholy, bashful. Ill at ease in society. Irritable, delights in solitude and obscurity. Sense of right and wrong abolished. Prefers solitude and darkness. Muddled feeling in brain. Loss of energy.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Tympanitic distention of abdomen. Pressure and tension in hypochondria after meals. Violent pains with bloated Distention.

Chest

Sudden attack of cramp in chest, became cold and unable to continue the ascent. Intense oppression in chest. Rush of blood to chest with slight headache.

Ears

Tinnitus. Noises in ears. Ringing, buzzing, and humming in ears with fever,

Eyes

Diplopia. Aching pain behind eyes causing feeling as if squinting inwards. Intolerance of light with dilated pupils. Dark cloud before eyes. Flickering before the eyes. **White**, dark and fiery spots before the eyes. Indistinct vision soon followed by headache and nausea.

Female

The menses flow in gushes, awakening her from sound sleep. Nymphomania during menses, and after childbirth.

Food

Retards hunger and thirst. Craving for alcohol and tobacco. Great satiety for a long time. No appetite but for sweets. Aversion to solid food. Ailments from salt food.

Head

Headaches of high altitudes. Fainting fit from climbing mountains. Headache with vertigo, preceded by flashes of light. Like a band across forehead. Shocks coming from occiput with vertigo. Migraine, worse coughing better eating, sunset. Shocks coming from occiput with vertigo.

Heart

Angina pectoris from climbing mountains or over-exertion. Palpitations with weak heart and dyspnea. Violent and audible palpitations with flushing. Rapid pulse with violent sweating. Pulse extremely slow and intermittent, loses one beat in four.

Kidneys

Fine stitches in female urethra before urinating. Frequent desire, with increase, flow. Nocturnal bedwetting. Film on urine. Urine smells like sweat. Yellowish red flocculent deposits, oily scum on surface.

Limbs

Crawling, numbness of arms. Weakness of limbs. When walking takes involuntary quick steps, head inclined forward with vertigo. Feeling of internal cold with numbness of hands and feet.

Lungs

Rapid breathing. Want of breath, worse ascending, high altitudes. Cough from cold air or fast walking. Short of breath, especially in aged athletes and alcoholics. Hawking of small, transparent pieces of mucus. Expectoration of small limps like boiled starch, after rising in morning. Hemoptysis. Emphysema. Asthma, spasmodic variety. Senile asthma. Short breath in those taking alcohol or tobacco in excess.

PAGE 489

Male

Diabetes with impotency. (Ph-ac.) Sensation as if penis were absent. Emissions. Nervous prostration from sexual excess. Spermatorrhoea and partial impotence. Satyriasis.

Mouth

Decay of teeth. Tongue furred. Peppery sensation in the mouth. Mouth dry, especially on waking.

Nose

Sense of smell greatly diminished. Nosebleed from high altitudes.

Rectum

Dysentery of high altitudes. Flatus from bowels, smells like burnt gunpowder. Constipation from inactivity of rectum, stools dry, like walnuts. Hemorrhoids, painful on walking or sitting. Sphincters relaxed.

Skin

Itching and prickling under the skin. Like a worm or insects crawling under the skin, moving away when touched. Scarletina-like rash over body.

Sleep

Sleeplessness. Awaken with a shock in brain. Can find no rest anywhere, but sleepy. Nervousness with nightly restlessness during teething. Inclination to sleep, but can find no rest. Great drowsiness.

Stomach

Incarcerated flatus, rises with noise and violence, as if it would split the esophagus. Empty feeling or full feeling in stomach. Dyspepsia, especially in hypochondriacs.

Temperature

Sense of flushing, especially up the back with palpitations. Chilliness and headache in afternoon. At night heat and sleeplessness, with throbbing in arteries. Flushes of heat on the back and burning in abdomen. Extreme weariness accompanies the fever. Night sweats.

Throat

Hoarseness, worse after talking. Loss of voice. Weak vocal cords. Belchings, rise with noise and violence, as if it would split the esophagus. Uvula feels swollen, swallowing difficult. Dryness early in morning. Tuberculosis of larynx.

Vertigo

Fainting fit from climbing mountains. Vertigo and fainting after exertion.

Comments

Cooper cured a case of chronic rheumatism in an aged woman who had this symptom with the fraction of a grain of Cocaine given in single doses at long intervals.

In a case reported in Lancet, June, 1886, a man who had a 4 per cent. Solution of Cocaine applied to a tooth, swallowed twenty to thirty drops of the solution. Half an hour after, he was seized with:

(1) Feeling of faintness and giddiness,

(2) next, an attack of palpitation with a sense of flushing especially up the back.

There was marked diminution of smell, great difficulty in producing vomiting, a scarlatina-like rash over the body, especially about the neck, dimness of vision, relaxation of sphincters and weakness of limbs, the mind remained clear, but the pulse was fast, weak and intermittent.

A striking case was recorded in the British Medical Journal of December 13, 1890: At a meeting of the Paris Academie de Medecine on December 2nd, M. Hallopeau presented a communication in which after distinguishing two forms of cocaine poisoning namely, the acute in which the symptoms are produced immediately after a dose and speedily pass off and the chronic in which they are due to the prolonged use of the drug.

He related a case which in his opinion showed that the poisonous effects, while coming on acutely, might last for a considerable time. On March 7, 1890, a man had about eight milligrams of hydrochlorate of cocaine injected into his gum as a preliminary to the extraction of a tooth. Toxic symptoms at once supervened.

There was intense precordial oppression with thready pulse, extreme excitement and loquacity, the patient walked about the room, hitting out at random with his fists and crying out that he was dying. In ten minutes he became quiet and the tooth was extracted after which he was able to walk home, arriving there, however in a state of extreme prostration.

PAGE 490

Then ensued a train of nervous symptoms, such as continual headache intractable sleeplessness, bad taste in the mouth with attacks of excitement accompanied by giddiness faintness and a sense of impending death.

All brain work was impossible, the patient could not do the simplest sum in arithmetic and was in a state of profound depression.

A sense of formication and numbness in the hands and forearms was almost incessant. This condition lasted four months and it was two months after the injection before the least improvement was observed and then progress towards recovery was very slow.

M. Hallopeau thinks the symptoms indicate a poisonous action of cocaine on the nervous centers and especially the brain. As it is impossible to suppose that so small a quantity of the drug should have remained in the circulation, he is driven to conclude either that it was stored up in the cells of certain nervous centers or that it produced in them persistent lesions.

Homeopaths have no such difficulty in understanding the prolonged effect of a single dose. Among other effects observed from its use in dentistry are "mental depression and drowsiness and intense oppression in chest, dilatation of pupils, acceleration of pulse and breathing and mental excitement."

W. J. Guernsey quotes in H. P., November, 1888 from Med. Register, August 11, 1888, the experience of J. E. Shadle, who applied pledgets of a 4 per cent. Solution on Cocaine to the nasal cavities of a man of 35, preparatory to operation. On each occasion he

complained of a "cold, gone, relaxed feeling about the external genitals and a sensation as if he penis were absent. Towards the end of treatment he noticed a permanent weakness of the sexual organs and finally seminal losses and impotence set in and continued until the Cocaine was entirely withheld."

Compare this with the experiences of R. K. Ghosh with Coca (which he finds in drop doses, act better in such cases than in the potencies) in palpitation and dyspnea on ascending, when arising from nervous causes, especially self-abuse in complains from self-abuse generally.

Excessive secretion of urine with or without sugar, bedwetting nocturnal, nymphomania after childbirth during menses from irritation of eczema or other disorders of the vulva in satyriasis. The homeopaticity of Coca in bedwetting is shown by its effect in relaxing the sphincters in one of the cases named above.

There are some characteristic headaches in Coca. In general "headaches of high altitudes" may be taken as a strong indication. Coca has also a "tight" headache, as if a rubber band were stretched across the forehead.

After the invigorating effects, the sense of lightness and ability to climb a mountain without fatigue, have passed off or when the intoxication has been carried to a further degree, a sense of heaviness, numbness and drowsiness with a disinclination to move. There is extreme weariness and especially weakness of the legs.

A peculiar symptoms is: Sensation as if esophagus would be rent by force of rising flatus. Effects of cold, cough from cold air, rheumatism from slightest cold.

Compare

- (1) Ars., Guar., Cypr., Cham.
- (2) Arn., Calc., Ars. - effects of climbing.
- (3) Stram. likes company and light, Coca likes solitude and darkness.
- (4) Scutel., Valer., Cann-i., Thea, Coffea, Tab.

Relations

Antidoted by: Gundlach discovered the best antidote to be Gels.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 491

Cocainum hydrochloricum

Pharmacy

Cocain. Cocaine. Cocainum hydrochloricum. An Alkaloid from Coca Leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies. As a local application to mucous membranes, 2-4%.

History

The symptoms of coca and cocaine are mostly similar. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Besides the great usefulness of Cocaine as a local anesthetic, it has specific homeopathic uses, though the symptoms are mainly clinical only. Sensation as if small foreign bodies or worms were under the skin. Chorea. Parkinson's disease. Delirium tremens. Alcoholic or senile trembling. Glaucoma. Paralysis.

Symptoms

MIND

Moral sense blunted. Frightful persecutory hallucinations. Constant desire to do something great to undertake vast feats of strength. Personal appearance neglected. Thinks he hears unpleasant talk about himself.

Cerebral activity. Talkative. Insomnia. Frightful persecutory hallucinations, Sees and feels bugs and worms. Hallucinations of hearing. Irrational jealousy. Moral sense blunted.

Eyes

Glaucoma increased tension, decreased corneal sensibility. Eyes staring, expressionless.

Head

Throbbing and bursting sensation. Pupils dilated. Hearing greatly increased. Roaring and noises in head.

Nerves

Parkinson's disease, chorea, alcoholic tremors and senile trembling. Local sensory paralysis. Formication and numbness in hands and forearms.

Sensations

As if a small foreign body or a worm under the skin, seeing and feeling of bugs on his own person and on his clothes and as if parts of the body were absent, are more pronounced in cocaine.

Sleep

Restless, cannot sleep for hours after retiring.

Stomach

Loss of appetite for solid food. Likes sweets. Hemorrhages from bowels, stomach.

Temperature

Coldness with intense pallor.

Throat

Dry, burning, tickling, constricted, paralysis of muscles of deglutition. Speech difficult.

Compare

(1) Coca.

(2) Stovain - an analgesic, a vaso-motor dilator.

Relations

Antidote to disagreeable effects occasionally resulting from injection of cocaine into skin or gums, drop doses of nitro-glycer. 1% sol.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Coccinella septempunctata

(lady bug)

Pharmacy

Cocc-s. Coccinella. Lady Bug. Coccinella septempunctata. Ladybird. Sun-chafer. N. O. Coleoptera. Tincture of freshly crushed beetles. Historical dose: All potencies, third potency.

History

Coccinella has been used in hydrophobia and therein its actions would appear to be analogous to that of Cantharis. Symptoms indicating it are: worse by any bright object. Awakened by profuse accumulation of saliva, vomits and complains of sore throat. This remedy ought to be remembered in neuralgias, teeth, gums, mouth. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Coccinella is awakened by profuse accumulation of saliva. Uvula feels too long.
Symptoms of hydrophobia,

Clinical

Face, neuralgia. Hydrophobia. Tic douloureux. Toothache.

Modalities

Worse by any bright object.

Symptoms

Back

Pain in region of kidneys and loins. Icy cold limbs.

Eyes

Cannot open eyes during paroxysm.

Face

Rush of blood to face. Cheeks red, especially right. Face ache. Pressure and heaviness, especially over right eye.

Food

Appetite lost.

Head

Dull headache, as from an enlargement of the brain towards the occiput. Tearing and shooting pains. Pain in forehead over right eye, sensitive to touch from superior molars to forehead. Aching in temples and occiput. Periodical attacks of frontal neuralgia. Pain worse from any bright object, better sleep.

PAGE 492

Lungs

With disappearance of pain in face, the breathing becomes oppressed.

Mouth

Cold sensation in teeth and mouth. (Cist.) Tobacco aggravates the tongue severely.

Sleep

Nocturnal attacks of pain entirely preventing sleep, but could not sleep even when pain did not appear. Pain ends in a general heat and sleep of two or three hours, from which he wakes without any pain.

Stomach

Hiccough and burning in stomach.

Teeth

Chronic pain extending from superior molars to forehead. Throbbing toothache. Sensation of coldness in all the teeth. Painful sensation in back teeth as if they were hollow and air were forced into them. Pulsative jerking in back teeth. Swollen gums.

Throat

Sensation in the throat as though the uvula was too long. (Nux-v. has this same sensation, when the uvula is bluish and inflamed).

Comments

Most of the symptoms of *Coccinella* appear in the teeth and nerves of the face and mouth. The neuralgia of *Cocc-s.* is worse at night, accompanied by icy cold limbs and cold, moist skin, the right side is most affected. Pains extend from one part to another and may jump from side to side.

Its attacks recur periodically are often of brief duration but quickly recurring, generally worse at night, but may be entirely absent in the night. Returning every eight, ten, twelve, fourteen or twenty days.

Compare

(1) *Canth.*, *Mang.*

(2) in *tic douleureux*, *Spig.*, *Thuj.*

SOURCES

Boericke. *Clarke.*

Cocculus indicus

(indian cockle)

Pharmacy

Cocc. Cocculus indicus. Indian Cockle. N. O. *Menispermaceae*. A tincture is prepared from the powdered seeds, which contain a crystallizable principle *picrotoxine*, a powerful poison. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Cocculus has been used from ancient times as a poison for stupefying fish and making them easy to catch. Correspondingly we find it produces great disturbance of the sensorium in human beings and all the symptoms of intoxication. It is commonly used as an adulteration of beer to heighten its intoxicating properties.

A decoction of *Cocculus* is a domestic remedy used locally for destroying head or body lice.

Homeopathic

Ailments from loss of sleep or nursing of loved ones. Sympathetic to others. Sleep, loss. All its symptoms are worse riding in a cars, airplanes, trains or on shipboard, hence its use in motion sickness, seasickness. Fatigued from travels and loss of sleep. Vertigo and dizziness with nausea and vomiting. Ill effects of night-watching are relieved by it.

Paralysis of face tongue, pharynx, paraplegia with numbness and tingling. Train and sea sickness. Numbness. Sensation of hollowness or emptiness, head, chest, abdomen. As if single parts had gone to sleep.

The patient is very susceptible to fear, anger, grief and all mental disturbances. He is too weak to hold up his head, stand or even speak. Sensation of hollowness or emptiness, as if parts had gone to sleep. Feels too weak to talk loud.

Shuddering. Painful contracture of limbs and trunk, tetanus. Tremors of head, lower jaw from excitement, exertion, pain. Intentional tremors. Cramps in muscles in masseters in abdomen, dysmenorrhea in the heart. Spasms, through the body like electric shocks.

Convulsions from non-appearance or suddenly checked menses.

Alternating symptoms. Sensitive to cold. Falls down to ground unconscious. Senses acute. Slowness in moving, answering, wants plenty of time to do everything. Unilateral disorders. Twitching of isolated groups of muscles.

Clinical

Anger, effects. Bones disorders. Cerebro-spinal meningitis. Chorea. Colic. Convulsions. Debility. Faintness. Fever, effects. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Intermittent fever. Knee, weakness. Memory, weak. Mental excitement. effects. Menstrual headache. Menstruation, painful. Motion-sickness. Nursing of others. Overstrain, bodily or mental. Palpitations. Paralysis. Parotiditis. Rheumatism. Riding in car, trains, effects. Sea-sickness. Sleep, loss. Somnolence. Spasms. Spinal irritation. Tympany. Vertigo. Vomiting. Causations

Sleep, loss. Overstrain mental and physical, traveling. Motion sickness. Nursing of loved ones. Ill effects of night-watching are relieved by it. Ill effects of anger, fright, grief, anxiety, disappointment. Noise. Sun. Tea-drinking. Sensitive to air either hot or cold.

Constitutions

It is suited to light haired, timid, nervous, persons, bookworms, unmarried, childless women and sensitive, romantic girls. It shows a special attraction for light-haired females, especially during pregnancy, causing much nausea and backache. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from sitting, lying on side. Better in a room. Worse from motion of trains, boat, cars. Worse from loss of sleep, at menses touch, noise, jar, emotions, kneeling, stooping. swimming, eating, anxiety. Worse from cold, open air. exertion, pain. Worse from motion, moving body, rising from bed, bending over or stopping. Worse by touch, pressure or jar. Worse kneeling, walking, swallowing saliva. Worse evening and night, especially about midnight and I a. m. Worse sun. Worse by warmth of bed.

PAGE 493

Symptoms

MIND

The Cocculus patient is very sensitive to fear, anger, grief and all mental disturbances, also to noise and touch. Enlargement of liver after anger. Easily startled. Fear of ghosts and spectres.

Capricious. Heavy and stupid. Dazed. Things seem unreal. Time passes too quickly, absorbed in reveries. Inclination to sing irresistible. Slow of comprehension.

Profound sadness. Easily offended, cannot bear contradiction. Speaks hastily. Very anxious about the health of others.

Thoughts fixed on one unpleasant subject, sits as if absorbed in deep and sad thoughts and observes nothing about her.

Sudden great anxiety. Sees something alive on walls, floor, chair etc. Fears death and unknown dangers. Alcoholics, reeling, roaring, quarrelsome, singing. Talkative, witty, joking, dancing, gesticulating.

Abdomen

Bloated with intestinal gas. Seems full of sharp stones, on every movement, diarrhea better lying on sides. Pain in abdominal ring, as if something were forced through. Abdominal muscles weak, it seems as if a hernia would take place. Cramps in epigastrium with difficulty in breathing.

Back

Weak neck, cannot hold up head. Paralytic pain in small of the back. Pain in shoulder and arms as if bruised. Pressure in scapula and nape. Stiffness on moving shoulders. Spinal weakness in lumbar region, worse walking.

Breasts

Shivering over breasts.

Chest

Sensation of emptiness or of cramps in chest. Audible rumbling in chest, (left) as from emptiness worse walking.

Ears

Sensitive to hearing, dreads sudden noise. Feel closed (right). Noises as from rushing water. Hardness of hearing. Pain as if ears torn out of head with headache.

Eyes

Eyes closed with the balls constantly rolling about in spasms. Protruding eyes. Pupils, contracted or dilated. Objects seem to move up and down. Jerking of eyelids. Pain as if eyes torn out of head.

PAGE 494

Face

Paralysis of facial nerve of one side. Cramp-like pain in masseter muscle, worse opening the mouth. Prosopalgia in afternoon with wide radiations of pain. Bloated, distorted and cold to touch.

Female

Dysmenorrhea with profuse dark menses. Too early menses, clotted with spasmodic colic. Clutching in uterus. Painful pressing in uterine region, followed by hemorrhoids. So weak during menstruation, scarcely able to stand.

Menses, early, profuse too often, gushes out in stream when rising on feet on tiptoe. Purulent, gushing leucorrhoea between menses, very weakening, can scarcely speak. Leucorrhoea gushing, when squatting and stooping during pregnancy with frequent urging to urinate.

Food

Desire for cold drinks, especially beer. Loss of appetite. Aversion to food, drink tobacco. Loathing of food and drink, disgust for smell of food. Longs for cold drinks, but eating or drinking anything cold causes tearing in limbs.

Head

Sick headache from carriage riding, cannot lie on back part of head. Sense of emptiness in head. Pain in occiput and nape worse lying on it, better bending backwards, worse coffee. Opening and shutting sensation, especially in occiput. Trembling of the head. Heavy head. Convulsive trembling of head from weakness of muscles of neck. Cramps in left temporal muscles.

Heart

Palpitations, worse quick motion, mental excitement with vertigo and faintness, then stretching of arms, thumbs drawn inwards.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate with small discharge in pregnant women. Urine watery.

Limbs

Limbs go to sleep. Lower limbs are very weak. Numb and unsteady. Lameness, worse by bending. Trembling and pain in limbs. Pain in shoulder and arms as if bruised. Hands, numb or hot and cold alternately become numb on grasping objects, trembles while eating. Takes hold of things awkwardly and drops them. Knees crack on motion.

Paraplegia. One-sided paralysis, worse after sleep. Alternation between arms. Limbs straightened out, painful when flexed or vice versa. Clumsy gait.

Edema of feet with paralysis of lower limbs. Humerus feels broken. Soles numb, while sitting. Involuntary motion of right arm and right leg better during sleep.

Liver

Liver more painful after anger worse least jar.

Lungs

Cough from choking in throat. Dyspnea as from constriction of trachea, as if irritated by smoke. Choking constriction in upper part of esophagus, oppressing breathing and inducing cough. Hysterical asthma.

Male

Drawing sore pain in testes when touched. Genitals sensitive with desire for sex.

Mouth

Tongue, as if paralyzed, speech difficult or hasty, pains at the base when protruded. Metallic taste. Food tastes as if salted too little tobacco tastes bitter. Tremor of lower jaw and chattering of teeth, when attempting to speak. Pain in teeth better when biting with empty mouth. Teeth feel chilly.

Nose

Swelling of the nose. Coryza, with ulcerated nostrils. Very acute sense of smell.

Skin

Great itching, especially in the evening. Itching, worse undressing in a feather bed. Ulcers very sensitive to touch. Red pimples, like grains of millet. Induration, cold swelling of the glands, with stinging pains.

Sleep

Loss of sleep, complaints from night-watching, nursing. Insomnia. Sleepless from mental or physical exhaustion. Coma vigil. Constant drowsiness. Spasmodic yawning with hiccough. Anxious frightful dreams.

Stomach

Motion-sickness. Sea-sickness. Nausea with faintness and vomiting. Nausea from riding in cars, boat or looking at boat in motion. Nausea, worse on becoming cold or taking cold. Nausea, rising to head or felt in head. Retching. Vomiting with profuse flow of saliva with headache, pain in bowels, on taking cold of sour, bitter bad odor. Hiccough and spasmodic yawning. Vomiting with syncope.

Vomiting from cerebral tumors from loud talk. Cramp in stomach during and after meal. Hiccough and spasmodic yawning.

PAGE 495

Temperature

Chill alternating with heat. Chilliness with perspiration and heat of skin. Nervous form of low fever from fits of anger. Chill with flatulent colic, nausea, vertigo, coldness of lower limbs and heat of head. Sweat from slight exertion, on affected part.

Throat

Constriction in throat with difficult breathing and inclination to cough. Paralysis of muscles preventing deglutition. Tickling in throat with lachrymation. Esophagus is dry, burning.

Vertigo

Vertigo, nausea, especially when riding in a car or train, on sitting up. Vertigo with palpitation worse in morning, raising head, felt in forehead.

Comments

A very characteristic symptom is a sensation of hollowness or emptiness in the head or other parts. Allied to this is a sense of lightness of body. Another characteristic is an opening and shutting sensation, especially in the occiput. Along with the vertigo is nausea and vomiting which bring it into close relation with sea-sickness and carriage-sickness.

Cocculus corresponds perfectly to the sensitive condition caused by loss of sleep and night-watching and is the first remedy to think of for removing this. "Irritable weakness" is a leading note in the Cocculus effects. Stinging pains, stitches, constriction in the hands a pithy feeling.

Many symptoms are worse at menstrual period, hemorrhoids during menses.

Cocculus has cured a case of delirium at onset of menses during first and second days, the patient said, "I always see something alive, on wall, floor, chairs or anywhere, always rolling and will roll on me."

Other features of Cocc. are: Paralytic pains or pains as of dislocation. Paralytic weakness, lax-muscles. "Weakness of neck muscles with heaviness of head."

Sensation as if single parts had gone to sleep. Immovability of parts affected. Of localities, the right hypochondrium (especially liver) inner hypogastrium inner forehead, back, upper arm and bones of arm are chiefly affected.

This has been verified: "Spasmodic, flatulent colic, about midnight, flatus passed without relief," recurring several nights, promptly cured by Cocc. 3x. Lippe cured as case of enlargement of the liver after childbirth, the indication being "the liver was more painful after anger."

The sensitiveness to touch is very great and serves to indicate Cocculus in preference to other remedies in many disorders where this is pronounced in joint rheumatism in ulcers in neuralgic disorders of bones. The least jar is unbearable, (traveling by land or sea).

Compare

(1) Picrotoxin - alkaloid of Cocculus - epilepsy, attacks in the morning on leaving horizontal position, hernia, locomotor ataxia, night-sweats.

(2) Symphoricarpus - morning sickness.

(3) Petr., Calad., Puls., Ign.

Relations

Antidotes: Coff., Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Coccus cacti

(cochineal)

Pharmacy

Coc-c. Coccus cacti. Cochineal. N. O. Hemiptera. An insect infesting cactus plants. The tincture is prepared from the dried bodies of the female insects. They also constitute a well-known dye. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, lower triturations.

History

Coccus Cacti has sometimes been confounded with the *Coccinella septempunctata*, both are insects being known as "Cochenille" in French.

The clinical application of the symptoms of this remedy, place it among the medicines for spasmodic and whooping coughs and catarrhal conditions of the bladder, spasmodic pains in kidneys with visceral tenesmus.

PAGE 496

Homeopathic

Coccus Cacti causes a catarrhal condition and irritation of throat, respiratory and genito-urinary organs. It affects the mucous membranes. Spasmodic morning cough. Whooping cough attacks end with vomiting of tough mucus. Regular paroxysms or violent tickling, hacking cough ending in vomiting or raising much clear ropy mucus, hanging from mouth

General lassitude. Discharges are stringy including hemorrhages, which are apt to be in large black clots. Intolerable internal itchings, burning like pepper. Pulsation in different organs. Sensation as of a fluid forcing its way during pain. Spasms. Anuria. Anasarca. Ascites.

Symptoms are often periodic. But the least exertion causes lassitude and tendency to perspire or cough, worse during exercise. Mental exertion worse pain in occiput. Rising up causes hemorrhage with passage of large clots from uterus.

Clinical

Asthma. Backache. Catarrh. Gonorrhoea. Gravel. Hemorrhages. **Heart** disorders. Impotence. Irritation. Labia inflammation. Menorrhagia. Nephritis. Spasms. Tinnitus. Tuberculosis. Uric acid diathesis. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

Uric acid, gouty, rheumatic diathesis. **Planets:** Mercury, Venus.

Modalities

Better from washing in cold water, walking, cold drinks. Worse left side after sleep touch, pressure of clothing, slightest exertion. Worse from periodically, heat, cold exposure. Worse awakening, brushing teeth, irritation of throat, rinsing mouth. Worse night and early morning, cough worse on waking. Worse lying down.

Symptoms

MIND

Sadness, early morning on waking or afternoon 2-3 p.m.

Abdomen

Excruciating pain from left iliac region, extending to the groins half way down the thighs, as if fluid were forcing its way there.

Back

Coldness in back.

Ears

Cracking in ears, when swallowing.

Eyes

Sensation as of a foreign body between the upper lid and the eyeball.

Face

Crawling sensation. Becomes purple, red worse coughing.

Female

Menses too early, profuse, black and thick, dark clots with dysuria. Large clots escape from the vagina when passing urine, when quiet or when rising up. Menses intermittent, flow only in the evening or at night. Labia inflamed. Vulva sensitive worse when urinating.

Head

Throbbing pain with sensation as if fluid were forcing its way. Suboccipital soreness, worse after sleep and exertion. Headache, worse from lying on back, better with the head high. Dull pain over right eye in morning. Sensation of a foreign body between upper lid and eyeball. Distress from cinders in eye.

Heart

Sensation as if everything were pressed toward the heart.

Kidneys

Region of kidneys painful to pressure. Constant urging to urinate, better after passing blood clots from the vagina in females. Dysuria. Lancinating, violent pain from kidneys to bladder with dysuria. Nephritis. Nephritic colic. Sticking pain along ureters. Urine, brick-red sediment. urinary stones, hematuria, urates and uric acid. Deep-colored, thick urine.

Limbs

Sensation as if a fine splinter were under the nails of fingers.

Lungs

Spasmodic morning cough. Whooping cough attacks end with vomiting of tough mucus. Chronic bronchitis complicated with gravel, large quantities of albuminous, tenacious mucus, are expectorated. Walking against wind takes breath away. Regular paroxysms or violent tickling, racking cough ending in vomiting or raising much clear ropy mucus, hanging from mouth with purple red face and internal heat. Constant hawking from enlarged uvula, coryza with inflamed fauces. Brushing teeth causes cough. Fauces very sensitive. Suffocative cough, worse first waking with tough, white mucus, which strangles. Chronic bronchitis complicated with gravel. Shortness of breath. Cough of alcoholics.

PAGE 497

Male

Pulsation in glans.

Mouth

Loud speaking or brushing of teeth causes cough. Tip of tongue burns like pepper. Sweetish, metallic taste. Salivation, constant desire to spit.

Nose

Burning as of pepper in nostrils. Accumulation of thick viscid mucus in naso-pharynx.

Sensations

As if a ball or stone lying in stomach, raging pain as though a fluid were injected into a small blood-vessel, as if something ascending towards stomach, as of mucus ascending and descending trachea, as of a plug of mucus moving in chest, as if head would split.

Stomach

Irritation of throat, hawking, brushing of the teeth causes retching and vomiting. Thirst, drinks water often and in large quantities.

Temperature

Burning, as of pepper.

Throat

Accumulation of much viscid mucus, hawking it, excites cough, retching and vomiting. Sensation as of a thread hanging down the back of the throat. Tickling in larynx. Any irritation in throat causes cough, retching and vomiting. Constricted throat or as of a plug lodged in it. Profuse post-nasal discharge. Sensation as if uvula is elongated.

Comments

Coccus cacti acts more especially on mucous membranes. It compares with Cantharis in its action on the kidney organs and with Cactus in causing hemorrhages in disturbing the heart.

It causes lancinating, stitching and pricking sensations. Itching, sticking and biting in various parts of the skin, red spots and itching pimples.

In the throat there is a sensation as if a hair or crumb were lodged behind larynx and as if a thread were hanging down the back of the throat causing a cough. Hemorrhages are apt to be in large black clots, especially hemorrhages from kidneys and uterus. Sharp pains and itching of glans penis, symptoms of the passage of small stones.

The cough exactly corresponds to the whooping cough type, there is no remedy which has a wider range in this affection. "Cough, worse in morning, the child awakens and is immediately seized with a paroxysm of coughing ending in vomiting clear, ropy mucus hanging in long string from the mouth." Hoarseness. Fatigue of vocal organs. Violent tickling in larynx. Stitching and ulcerating pains below clavicles, especially left.

Kunkel records the case of a man, age 75, who suffered from nocturnal bedwetting up to the age of seven. When almost 20 he frequently passed large quantities of uric acid and at the same time he began to have symptoms of chronic catarrh of the colon, frequent scanty stools, much mucus, cross humor, itching anus, threatening of hemorrhoids but no bleeding. Insomnia soon followed. Coc-c. 2c and 3c was given without benefit. Aqua calcis did some good but not much.

In three successive years he was sent to Carlsbad with good result to the intestinal catarrh, the sleeplessness was untouched. Gradually all kinds of arthritic symptoms developed, especially in knees. There was occasionally considerable flow of urine and the more copious it was the better the patient slept and the less pain in the joints. The same relief followed an attack of diarrhea.

PAGE 498

Four weeks at Assmanhausen caused the excretion of large quantities of uric acid one year, but had no effect the next and the knee got worse. Wiesbaden did good one year and none the next. Half a tumbler of Kronenquelle water drunk every morning did good to the knee and enabled him to walk better than he had done for a long time. In three or four years the excretions of uric acid had ceased and the patient's state grew worse: insomnia recurred, diarrhea became much more frequent.

A fortnight previous to such attack, patient noticed he had great aversion to butcher's meat. Coc-c. 30c morning and evening was given. Gradually sleep returned. There was almost daily excretion of uric acid, sometimes in the form of large shot, the diarrhea ceased and the patient went about his work with pleasure.

Berridge cured with Coc-c. a case of gonorrhoea, guided by the symptom: "Excruciating pain in left iliac region extending to groin and halfway down thigh, as if a fluid were forcing its way there."

There is general sensitiveness to touch and pressure, rinsing mouth or brushing teeth causes cough and vomiting. Warmth worse most symptoms, cough worse entering warm room, throat worse by warmth of bed. Tickling in trachea and cough better open air. Teeth very sensitive to cold. Catarrh worse on slightest exposure. Catarrh from autumn until warm weather.

Compare

(1) Canth., Cact., Oci., Sars.

(2) apices of lungs sore, tenacious mucus, Kali-bi.

(3) Many Cactus symptoms, like the pricking and sticking pains, heart disturbances, reappear in the pathogenesis of this Cactus-fed insect.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cochlearia armoracia

(horse-radish)

Pharmacy

Coch. Cochlearia armoracia. Armoracia sativa. Horse Radish. N. O. Crucifer. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

Cochlearia and Cochlearia officinalis (Coch-o), are old-world anti-scorbutics and homeopathic provings have confirmed the old experience. Armor. has the anti-scorbutic properties of the other Cruciferae and is specially efficacious in scurvy from eating salt. The essential oil is said to be identical with that of Sinapis.

Cochlearia is useful as a condiment in enfeebled states of the stomach. Raises the vital forces. An infusion of the root in cider, for dropsy, causes copious diuresis. Locally cures dandruff. Used as a gargle in scorbutic gums and sore throat. Hoarseness and in relaxed conditions of the fauces. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Cochlearia affects the mucous membranes. Frontal bone and sinus, antrum and salivary glands are specifically affected by this remedy. Mucous stools, gonorrhoea, leucorrhoea, asthma and tuberculosis have been benefited by it. Bloated sensation. Internally in gonorrhoea.

The peculiar symptoms are in connection with the teeth. Some violent abdominal pains were experienced. Tearing pains from the belly through to back, down the back and settling in sacrum. "Colic with backache" appears to be a leading indication. Wandering chronic rheumatism.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Aphonia. Asthma. Cataract. Colic. Cornea, spots on. Eruptions. Eyes disorders. Gonorrhoea. Gravel. Headache. Leucorrhoea. Lungs, edema. Rheumatism. Scurvy. Strangury. Toothache. Ulcers. Urinary disorders.

Causations

Checked foot-sweat. Nervous excitement. Cold.

Modalities

Bending forward better. Touch or slight pressure, aggravates many symptoms. Worse evening and at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety, driven to despair by pain. Difficult thinking in evening. Irresolution.

PAGE 499

Abdomen

Spasms through to back and loins. Borborygmi in morning.

Crampy, tensive pain above epigastrium apparently in diaphragm, better by bending forward.

Back

Pain in back as from incarcerated flatulence from abdomen through to back and down into sacrum.

Chest

Chest painful to touch.

Eyes

Traumatic inflammation of eyes and cataract. Lachrymation. Swelling of eyes. Sore and scrofulous. Spots on cornea. Copious running from eyes. Obscuration of sight for some minutes. Styes. Rheumatic ophthalmia.

Face

Twitching of left corner of mouth, 4 a-m. Soreness of upper lip.

Female

Stringy black blood passes from the vagina when urinating, also during the night.

Menses every ten or fifteen days. Menses suppressed with chlorosis. Leucorrhoea. Since menopause, cramp in stomach.

Food

Unnatural craving for food with profuse painless diarrhea.

Head

Pressing, boring pain as if frontal bone would fall out. Violent headache with vomiting. Impaired hearing. Headache, now one side now the other, worse opening the eyes (wide), but not on reading or motion. Violent headache with nausea, worse sitting up. Aching, boring pains in head, as if brain bursting.

Kidneys

Burning and cutting at glans penis before during and after urination. Frequent urination. Uneasiness in region of kidneys. Increased desire and increased secretion. Urination

difficult, causing burning, tenderness and inflammation of urethra as in first stage of gonorrhoea. Strangury. Gravel. Albuminuria.

Limbs

Twitching in limbs. Towards morning pain in all joints when lying still, worse lying on side, better on motion and when getting up. Suppressed foot sweat.

Lungs

Promotes expectoration and relieves cough increases activity of respiratory organs. Dry, hacking, laryngeal cough, also after influenza cough, dry or loose, worse lying down. Coryza with hoarseness. Mucous asthma and tuberculosis. Edema of lungs. Throat feels rough and hoarse. Aphonia with blood-spitting, oppressed breathing.

Male

Burning or cutting at glans during urination, felt also before or after. Gonorrhoea. Impotence.

Mouth

Paralysis of tongue. Biting sensation on tongue. Tongue furred white. Very offensive odor from mouth and lungs.

Rectum

Profuse painless diarrhoea with craving for food. Diarrhoea after great nervous excitement. Tenesmus all night until morning, sometimes discharging a little blood. Mucous stools. Involuntary passage of mucus from anus. Itching and burning at anus.

Sleep

Very refreshing, awoke with clearer mind than usual.

Stomach

Belching and cramps. Belchings of sulphurous odor like garlic. Biliary regurgitations. Pain towards back, worse pressure on dorsal vertebrae. Colic with backache. Violent cramp from stomach through both sides around to back. Gripping around navel. Cramp in stomach, pain drives to despair.

Teeth

Dull sensation in teeth, as if they were soft and became bent and moved in their sockets on chewing. Scurvy of salt-eaters. Dental fistula.

Throat

Dryness of pharynx, larynx and posterior sinuses. Scraping in throat with nausea. Hawking thick, viscid mucus.

Compare

- (1) The Cruciferae generally.
- (2) Canth., Caps., Rhus-t, Sin-n.
- (2) Arg-n. - diarrhoea from nervous excitement.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Codeinum

(alkaloid from opium)

Pharmacy

Cod. Codeinum. Codeine. Alkaloid from Opium. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, one-quarter of a grain doses to third trituration.

History

Codeine possesses many of the properties of opium from which it is derived, but it has characters sufficiently distinctive to entitle it to a separate description.

Codeine seems to possess in great degree the exhilarating properties some persons experience on taking opium, though it is not without strong soporific effects as well.

Planets: Moon.

PAGE 500

Homeopathic

There are many disorders of sensation, notably troublesome itching. The characteristic here is: "Itching with warmth. Itching and heat of face and head. A sensation of agreeable warmth" is another characteristic symptom.

Trembling of whole body. Involuntary twitching of muscles of arms and lower limbs. Itching with feeling of warmth, numbness and prickling. Diabetes. Extreme restlessness. Marked sensitiveness of surface. Chorea movements.

Symptoms are periodic, paroxysmal, at times sudden. Convulsive twitchings of muscles and limbs and especially of orbital muscles, are very marked. Twitchings prevent sleep at night. Numbness and prickling. Codeine has in many cases controlled diabetes.

Clinical

Blepharospasm. Chorea. Cough. Diabetes. Eczema. Numbness. Pruritus. Restlessness. Spasms. Stomach pain. Twitchings. Vomiting of pregnancy.

Causations

Fatigue and excessive mental excitement causes headache.

Modalities

Symptoms in general are worse by motion and better by rest. Headaches are worse in morning, restlessness and cough worse at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Confusion of the mind. Great exhilaration of spirits. Depression with desire to sleep, frightful dreams and dull headache on awaking. Increased or diminished power of fixing attention or applying mind. Bewildered on waking.

Back

Neuralgic pains from occiput to back of neck. Convulsions in muscles of back. Sharp pains extending from stomach and chest through to back, between shoulders, worse on right side.

Bladder

Semi-paralysis of bladder. Quantity of urine increased. Sugar in urine.

Eyes

Involuntary twitching of eyelid, (Agar.) sometimes better by rubbing. Pupils contracted. Sudden failure of vision. *On blowing nose sparks before eyes.*

Food

Great thirst with desire for bitter substances.

Head

Pain from occiput to back of neck. Skin of face and scalp sore after neuralgia. Dull headache in morning, gradually diminishes towards noon, when it disappears. Headache

with dry lips and constant desire to moisten them. Headache from fatigue and excessive mental excitement.

Heart

Uneasy feeling about heart. Fluttering and oppression with great desire to walk in open air. Painful pulsation when attempting to study or write. Violent pulsations of heart and carotids.

Limbs

Paralytic weakness in arms and legs. Spasmodic twitches in arms and legs. Numbness of hands and feet, prickling and numb sensation in various parts of the body.

Lungs

Short and irritating cough, worse at night. Copious, purulent expectoration. Night cough of tuberculosis. Tickling in larynx and coughing. Troublesome cough with copious mucous and sometimes purulent, expectoration with nervous excitability.

Male

Sexual excitement during the night, leading to pollutions.

Mouth

Mouth dry. Unable to articulate.

Nose

Mucous discharge with irritation of the Schneiderian membrane. Entire loss of smell for several days.

Rectum

Constipation with tenderness of bowels, especially transverse and descending colon and some flatulence.

PAGE 501

Skin

Itchy, dry and prickling. Eczematous eruption with troublesome itching. Itching with feeling of warmth.

Sleep

Sleepy and drowsy. Twitchings in sleep. Cough disturbing sleep. Frightful dreams.

Stomach

Spasmodic pain at pit of stomach. Belchings. Empty belchings with acute pains in stomach. Nausea and vomiting, sometimes preceded by an agreeable glow at epigastrium. Violent spasmodic pain at pit of stomach (solar plexus).

Throat

Strong pulsations in both carotids Tickling sensation in throat in afternoons and evenings.

Vertigo

Dizziness on blowing nose. When closing eyes objects appear to turn round.

Compare

(1) Agar., Hyos., Am-be.

(2) Op. in sickness, pains in stomach and region of solar plexus, constipation, sexual excitement.

(3) Agar. - twitching of eyelids.

(4) Ars. - pains in legs, nightly restlessness.

(5) Hyos. - twitching of eyelids after reading.

- (6) Lach. - sensitiveness of surface.
(7) Rhus-t., Sulph., Sul-ac. - trembling.
(8) Culex - vertigo on blowing nose.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Coffea cruda

(unroasted coffee)

Pharmacy

Coff. Unroasted Coffee. Coffea cruda. Coffea Arabica. N. O. Rubiace. Tincture from raw berries. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to two hundredth potency.

History

The effects of Coffea cruda have to be considered separately from those of Coffea tosta, since the roasting converts much of the Caffeine into Caffeone or Methylamine, which gives to coffee its aroma. But the effects are scarcely distinguishable.

The provings of Coff. c. were made with the raw berries. Coffea belongs to the same family as China, Ipecacuanha and like these remedies has many symptoms like intermittent fever.

It has been noticed that coffee-drinkers who do get malaria are more difficult to cure than those who do not drink coffee.

It is believed that coffee antidotes almost all homeopathic medicines, but it is doubtful whether it could do so especially when remedies are given in high potency, (Clarke). Experience shows that correctly selected homeopathic remedy acts in spite of taking coffee.

The drinking of coffee by the elderly is likely to increase production of uric acid, causing irritation of kidneys, muscle and joint pains and with the increased susceptibility of old people to the stimulating action of coffee and tea, their use should be curtailed or carefully watched.

Homeopathic

Coffee increases the sensibility of nerves, making them over excitable and over sensitive, special senses become over acute, emotions especially joy and pleasurable surprise, produces dangerous symptoms. Stimulates the functional activity of all organs increasing the nervous and vascular activity.

Extreme sensitiveness characterizes this remedy. Hyperactivity of mind and body. Neuralgia in various parts, always with great nervous excitability and intolerance of pain, driving to despair. Bad effects of sudden emotions, surprises, joy, etc. Nervous palpitations. Skin hypersensitive.

Severe insomnia. Great nervous agitation and restlessness. Hysteria, screaming weeping. Pains intolerable, drives to despair. Pain touch, noise, odors become intolerable.

Convulsions of teething children with grinding of the teeth and coldness of the limbs.

Convulsion from excessive playing or laughing in weakly children. Sensation of warmth.

Clinical

Anxiety. Asthma. Aural neuralgia. Colic. Convulsions. Diarrhea. Ecstasy. Excitement.

Headache. **Heart**, hyperesthesia. Hernia. Hyperesthesia. Insomnia. Over-sensitiveness. Sciatica. Shock. Sleeplessness. Strokes. Toothache.

PAGE 502

Causations

Sudden emotions, especially joy, produce dangerous symptoms. Ill effects of fear, fright, disappointed love, over fatigue, excessive laughing, long journey. Effects of sudden emotion, especially pleasurable ones. Wine. Over-fatigue and long journeys. Slight passive movements are perceived as enormous, children at times cannot bear to be carried about.

Constitutions

Sanguine choleric temperament. Complaints during infancy and dentition. It is suited to tall, lean, and stooping persons with dark complexions. **Planets:** Mercury.

Modalities

Better warmth from lying down. Cold drinks better, though in toothache warm drinks aggravates. Better holding ice in mouth, sleep. Worse excessive emotions, (joy), narcotics. Worse strong odors, noise, open air, cold. Worse from cold windy. Worse mental exertion, overeating, alcohol. Worse touch would like to rub the part but it is too sensitive. Worse at night, sleeps until 3 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Unusual activity of mind and body. Faints easily. Fright from sudden pleasant surprise. Full of ideas, quick to act. Easy comprehension, irritability, excited, senses acute. Impressionable, especially to pleasurable impressions.

Tossing about in anguish. (Acon.) Irritable and wakeful. Resents sympathy. Ecstasy. Weeps, laments and tosses about, over trifles. Cry and laugh easily. Now joyous now gloomy. Trembles. Throws things about.

Abdomen

The clothes are oppressive. Abdominal pains with despair.

Ears

Noise is painful. Sensitive hearing. Hearing acute, overhears distant sounds. Hardness of hearing with buzzing as of a swarm of bees.

Eyes

Can read fine print more distinctly. **Pupils dilated.** Bright eyes.

Face

Pains, radiating. Dry heat with red cheeks. Prosopalgia extending to molar teeth, ears, forehead and scalp.

Female

Menses too early and long lasting. Dysmenorrhea, large clots of black blood. Hypersensitive vulva and vagina. Voluptuous itching in the vulva. Vagina and vulva are too sensitive to rub or scratch, aversion to sex. After pains. Toothache during menses. Severe after pains or labor pains with fear of death. Nymphomania.

Head

Seems as if brain were torn to pieces, shattered or crushed. As if a nail were driven into the head. Clavus. Tight pain, worse from noise, smell, narcotics. Head feels too small. Feels and hears a cracking in vertex. Temples throbbing with burning in eyes.

Heart

Violent irregular palpitation especially after excessive joy or surprise. Nervous palpitation with trembling of limbs, worse sun heat. Sudden rise of blood pressure and urinary suppression.

Kidneys

Suppression of urine. Frequent, profuse urination of colorless urine.

Limbs

Trembling of hands, cannot hold the pen. Twitching in the limbs. Crural neuralgia, worse motion afternoon and night, better by pressure.

Lungs

Short, dry cough of measles in nervous, delicate children.

Male

Hot itching genitals.

Mouth

Hasty eating and drinking. Delicate taste. Toothache, better holding ice water in mouth, worse as it warms. Taste sensitive. Salivation during pregnancy.

Nose

Acute, sensitive smell. Nosebleed with heaviness of head and ill humor during straining at stool.

Rectum

Diarrhea in housewives from too much care about domestic affairs. Diarrhea in children during dentition.

Sensations

As if head too small, as if something hard pressing on surface of brain, as if head would burst and fly to pieces if she moved, as if intestines were being cut, as if body would burst, "tight" pain, sensation of warmth.

Skin

Painfully sensitive. Itching, scratches until it bleeds.

PAGE 503

Sleep

Nervous sleeplessness from rush of ideas, mental activity, awakes at or hears every sound after pleasurable excitement. Wakeful, on a constant move. Sleeps until 3 a.m. after which only dozing. Wakes with a start, sleep disturbed by dreams. Disturbed by itching of anus.

Stomach

Excessive hunger. Intolerance of tight clothing. After wine and liquor. Eats and drinks hurriedly. Stomach feels over loaded during colic.

Temperature

Feverish with pain and always ready to weep. Traumatic fever.

Throat

Pain as from a plug with constant desire to swallow. Uvula too long.

Comments

The great characteristics of Coffea is exaltation of the senses and sensibility in general. Sight is improved, fine print can be read easily, hearing is more acute and noises are intolerable and are accompanied with fear of death. The mental activities are exalted. Great sensitiveness to touch or contact. These symptoms will recall Acon.

Teste groups Coff. with Causticum. He remarks that potentized Coff. crud. prevents or neutralizes in many persons, the effects of roasted coffee. This quasi-isopathic action, as Teste truly remarks is by no means confined to Coffea, potentizations of many other drugs being antidotal to secondary effects of the crude substances.

Hahnemann describes the migraine of coffee-drinkers thus: "It comes in the morning after waking increasing little by little. The pain becomes intolerable and sometimes burning integument of head very sensitive and painful on slightest touch. Body and mind excessively sensitive. Patients look exhausted, retire to dark places, close their eyes to avoid light of day, remain seated in an armchair or stretched on a bed.

The least noise or motion excites the pain. They avoid talking, being talked to or hearing others talk. The body is colder than usual though no chills are experienced, the hands and feet are especially cold.

They loathe everything, especially food and drink, on account of a continual sickness at the stomach. If the attack is very violent a vomiting of mucus takes place, which, however, does not relieve the headache. There are no alvine discharges. This kind of megrim scarcely ever leaves before evening.

If the paroxysm is less violent, a little strong coffee which was the first cause of such a headache will produce a temporary palliation of the pain, but the disposition to relapse becomes so much greater. The attacks come irregularly, every fortnight or every few weeks without any apparent cause and quite suddenly, so much so that the patient often does not feel a single unpleasant symptom the evening preceding the attack. Such a headache has never been seen by me except in real coffee-drinkers."

It is well to inquire carefully into the dietary of patients who come complaining of headaches of this kind. More recently Dr. Gilles de la Tourette (Lancet, July 20, 1895) has described the effects of coffee. In this opinion they are very frequently mistaken for the effects of alcohol:

"Morning vomiting of glairy mucus, pain in the pit of the stomach, thickly-coated tongue, loss of appetite. The disgust excited by even the idea of solid food is such that these patients eat nothing else but bread soaked in their poison—coffee. There supervene then nausea, vomiting and painful acid belchings."

The pulse is slowed. Insomnia is common and if there sleep it is disturbed by dreams of a terrifying nature like those met with in alcoholism. The effects of coffee are less deep than those of alcohol and quickly disappear when the habit is discontinued. Diarrhea in housewives who have much care and trouble in managing their households.

Compare

(1) Coff-t.

(2) Cypr. - ecstasy.

(3) Bry. and Cham. - toothache better by cold.

(4) Acon. - predicts hour of death. Coca, Codeine.

PAGE 504

Relations

Antidotes: Nux-v., Coff., Tab. Strong black coffee, drunk as hot as possible is indispensable as an antidote in a large number of poisons, especially narcotics. Hot coffee by rectum in cases of extreme collapse. Incompatible: Camph., Cocc. Complementary: Acon.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Coffea tosta

(roasted coffee)

Pharmacy

Coff-t. Coffea tosta. Roasted Coffee berries. N. O. Rubiaceae. Infusion of the well-roasted berries. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

The roasting of Coffea tosta develops certain vitamin-like substances. Pigeons which had developed "deficiency" neuritis and paralysis on diet of polished rice lost their disabilities on the addition of 8 cc to a 5% infusion of coffee to their food. Unroasted coffee was useless.

The symptoms of Coffea t. have been principally obtained from sensitive persons on whom strong coffee has acted injuriously and the clinical uses have been mainly based on these. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Coff-t. is serviceable against both cold and heat. Beneficial to persons who live in the open air. It has caused and cures dynamically a toothache like that of Coff. crud. when better by cold, "cold water better intense pain in sound teeth of right lower jaw."

Clarke has several times cured a toothache like this with Coff. crud. 30c. Coff-t. is useful in confinements to relieve the excess of suffering which some women experience, "pains intolerable."

Coff-t. is useful also in heart disorders where there is troublesome palpitations from heart-irritability and in general nervous excitement. Whilst it is generally given in the form of black coffee in such conditions it is also available for use in the potencies.

Other indications for its use are: Tense arteries. Periodic headaches in hysterical women. Nervous and gastric headaches. Vomiting on least exertion. Diarrhea from overwork and too much care. Gout and rheumatism with tendency to form chalkstone. There is a definite and extensive proving of Coff. t. given in Allen.

Clinical

Antidote to poisons. Labor pains. Migraine. Nervous excitement, effects. Seminal emissions. Urinary disorders. Vertigo.

Comments

A word must be said about the antidotal effects of Coffee. As an allopathic antidote to Opium in poisonous doses its value is well known. In addition to Opium and its derivatives it counteracts the effects of Nux-v., Belladonna, narcotic mushrooms, poisonous sumac tobacco, bitter almonds, Prussic acid, Coloc., Valer., Cicuta, Cham., Salts of Antimony, Lead, Phosphorus, Phosphoric acid.

On account of its extensive antidotal properties Coffee has largely been condemned by homeopathic practitioners, but it should be remembered that it does not antidote all other remedies and it is questionable if it counteracts the effect of many of the above-named drugs when they are given in high potencies. In any case it is desirable to forbid its use when Bell., Cham., Coloc., Ign., Lyc. and Nux-v. are being given.

Compare

(1) Coff. crud., Caffeine.

(2) Cham., Nux-v.

Relations

Antidoted by: Caps., Cham., Coff. Crud., Nux-v.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Colchicinum

(alkaloid of colchicum)

Pharmacy

Colchin. Colchicinum. Colchicine. Alkaloid of Colchicum autumnale. Trituration.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

PAGE 505

History

The Colchine alkaloid has been proved and the symptoms are sufficiently distinctive.

Planets: Saturn.

Homeopathic

The symptoms point strongly to its use in that form of intestinal catarrh characterized by the appearance of shreddy membranes and the symptoms, "convulsive jerkings of right hand," should prove a valuable indication, if not a keynote. Very great exhaustion on second day increasing to feverish excitement lasting two days.

Arthritis deformans in early stages intense pain of rheumatism. Convulsive jerkings of right hand, rheumatic fever, gout, endocarditis and pericarditis, pleurisy. Intestinal catarrh with shreddy membranes.

Clinical

Arthritis. Convulsive jerkings. Diarrhea. Exhaustion. Fevers. Gout. Intestinal catarrh. Pleurisy. Prostration. Rheumatic fever. Sleeplessness. Spasms.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Distention and sensitiveness. Frequent rumbling.

Eyes

Pupils widely dilated.

Face

Tearing pains in face.

Kidneys

Urine turbid, depositing a copious white sediment.

Limbs

Convulsive jerkings of right hand.

Mouth

Increased secretion of saliva.

Pulse

Pulse during the first two hours sank about eleven beats.

Rectum

Urging, causing him to leave the bed. This is followed by copious pasty evacuation.

Stools with tenesmus and consisting of a thin fluid with numerous flakes looking like the cooked white of egg in pieces from two to four inches long. Stools thin, yellowish green, slimy, accompanied by pain. Liquid stools.

Sleep

Awakened from sleep soon after midnight by uneasy dreams. Somnolency and collapse.

Stomach

On rising from bed, at night, nausea suddenly increased and was followed by vomiting of undigested food and afterwards of a bitter greenish fluid, the vomiting was repeated early in the morning. Pains and sensitiveness in epigastrium. Vomiting of blood for nine or ten days.

Temperature

Chill about noon on first day, followed by violent heat lasting several hours with increased thirst, very rapid pulse, confusion of the head, uneasiness and sleeplessness.

Compare

(1) Ars., Caust., Colch.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Colchicum autumnale

(meadow saffron)

Pharmacy

Colch. Meadow Saffron. *Colchicum autumnale*. N. O. Melanthaceae of the Liliaceae.

Tincture of the bulb dug in spring. The flowers of the plant appear in autumn, the leaves not until the following spring. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Colchicum is best known as a remedy in gout and rheumatism and the provings show its specific relation thereto.

Homeopathic

Colchicum affects markedly muscles, fibrous tissue, serous membranes, joints, especially the small ones. Stitching, jerking, drawing pains in muscles, periosteum and joints. *Colchicum* has specific power of relieving the gouty paroxysms. The parts are red, hot, swollen. Tearing pains, worse in the evening and at night and from touch, stubbing the toes hurts exceedingly.

Uric acid diathesis, the sediment being pale yellow and rather like fine flour than sand. Also, urine black as ink, urine loaded with albumen and casts. There is the irritability and aversion to touch so common in gout, pain in small joints and especially the great toes. Affects the periosteum and synovial membranes of joints.

The stomach is acutely disordered, nausea and vomiting. Nausea at thought, sight or smell of food, especially of cooking is a characteristic symptom.

It causes extreme relaxation of the muscular system, the head falls forward on the chest or falls back when the patient is raised from the pillow, arms fall helpless by the side.

There is great prostration, internal coldness and a tendency to collapse. Effects of night-watching and overstudy. Shocks as from electricity through one half of body. Bad effects from suppressed sweat. Dreams of mice. Dysentery.

Many joints are affected at the same time. Small, rapidly shifting areas of severe pain, but little swelling. Tingling, crawling. Pains are tearing, digging, drawing. Pains, worse by mental exertion and emotions, slightest touch and vibrations.

Tendency to collapse, moist collapse, due to dehydration i.e. after repeated vomiting or purging. Cardiac and arthritic disorders. Dropsy. Hydropericardium, hydrothorax, ascites, hydrometra. The patient must rest and lie down. Cannot lie on left side.

Clinical

Appendicitis. Arthritis. Asiatic cholera. Asthma. Cataract. Cholera. Colic. Cough. Cramp. Debility. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dysentery. Eye disorders. Feet, painful. Gout.

Heart disorders. Ileus. Intermittent fever. Intestinal catarrh. Lumbago. Muscle pains. Nausea. Nephritis. Pericarditis. Proctalgia. Prostatitis, Rectum, prolapsed. Rheumatism. Stiff-neck. Tongue, sensibility lost. Typhlitis. Typhoid fever.

Causations

Bad effects of grief, misbehavior of others, wetting, checked sweat, night-watching. Complaints from getting overheated. Over study.

Constitutions

Complaints of old people, asthmatic people. It corresponds to the gouty constitution, leuco-phlegmatic and melancholic, venous constitutions, uric acid diathesis. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Bending forward better oppression and colic. Better from warmth, rest, doubling up, sitting after stools, stooping. Worse from motion is as marked as that of Bry. Worse from motion touch, night, stubbing toes, vibrations. Worse from weather, cold, damp in a damp room, changing weather, autumn, sundown to sunrise. Worse from stretching, checked sweat, sunset to sunrise, loss of sleep, smell of food. Worse from any exertion mental or bodily. Worse night and evening. Vomiting.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

befogged, but answers correctly. Absence of apprehension, no fear of death.

Depressed, irritable and sensitive. Can read, but cannot understand a short sentence. Memory weak. Extreme impressions such as bright light, strong odors, contact, misdeeds of others make him quite beside himself.

Abdomen

Distention of abdomen with gas inability to stretch out legs. Fullness and continuous rumbling. Ascites with fold over the pubic region. Colicky pains. Pain over liver. Cecum and ascending colon much distended.

Back

Backache, better rest and pressure. Aching in lumbar and lumbo-sacral region. Ache better pressure and rest. Tension in cervical muscles felt even on swallowing. Violent pain in region of kidneys better lying on back only. Dull pain across loins.

Ears

Hearing very acute. Itching in ears. Feels stopped up. Sharp, shooting pains below right tragus.

Eyes

Pain in and around the eyeball to occiput. Pupils unequal, left pupil contracted. Variations in visual acuity. Acrid tears, worse in open air, violent tearing pain in eyes. Spots before eyes. Variations in visual acuity. Eyes half open. Visible contraction in lower lid. Dim vision after reading.

Face

Pinched. Sunken. Pain in facial muscles, moving about. Tingling and edematous swelling, cheeks red, hot, sweaty. Very irritable with the pains (Cham.) Pain behind angle of right lower jaw.

Female

Itching of genitals. Coldness of thighs after menses. Sensation of swelling in vulva and clitoris. Feverish restlessness in last month of pregnancy.

Food

The smell of food causes nausea even to fainting, especially fish. Thirst for effervescent, alcoholic beverages. Loathes the smell or sight of food, better lying quietly. Craving for various things but averse to them when smelling them. Eggs disagree.

PAGE 507

Head

Creeping in forehead. Pressive headache better supper, warmth, lying quiet. Headache chiefly frontal and temporal, but also occipital and in nape of neck, worse afternoon and evening.

Heart

Anxiety in region of heart. Impulse not felt. Pressure and oppression in the region of the heart better walking. Sound of heart becomes weaker, pulse of low tension. Cutting or stinging at heart, weak heart. Heart disease after rheumatism. Hydropericardium. Cardiac dyspnea. Pericarditis. The pulse is thready, imperceptible.

Kidneys

More urging, more discharge of urine. Urine, hot, highly colored, watery, frequent, bloody, black almost like ink, black sediment. Albuminuria, diabetes. Nephritis.

Limbs

Limbs, lame, weak, tingling. Limbs cold. Pain worse in evening and warm weather. Joints stiff and feverish, shifting rheumatism, pains worse at night. Tearing in limbs during warm weather, stinging during cold. Sharp pain down left arm. Pain, gout in big toe, heel, cannot bear to have it touched or moved. Pins and needles in hands and wrists, fingertips numb. Finger joints distorted, fingers flexed but in constant motion. Knees

knock together, can hardly walk. Buttocks hot. Right plantar reflex abolished. Edematous swelling and coldness of legs and feet.

Lungs

Chest seems squeezed by a hand. Night cough with involuntary spurting of urine. Great dyspnea.

Male

Edema of scrotum.

Mouth

Tongue, bright red, heavy, stiff and numb, projected with difficulty. Glossitis. Taste, flat, bitterish. Mouth hangs open. Flow of saliva with a sense of dryness. Heat in the mouth with thirst. Toothache worse cold and warmth.

Nose

Nostrils dry and black. Smell morbidly acute, odors nauseate even to fainting etc. Obstinate coryza.

Rectum

Mucous colitis after dysentery. Autumn dysentery. Diarrhea then gouty effects. Stools are painful, scanty, transparent, jelly-like mucus, pain, as if anus were torn open with prolapse. Agonizing pains remain long after stool. Autumn dysentery, stools contain white shreddy particles in large quantities. Ineffectual pressing, feels feces in rectum, but cannot expel them.

Skin

Skin dry, sweat suppressed or profuse. Blotchy papular rash on face. Pink spots on back, chest and abdomen. Urticaria.

Sleep

Falls asleep while reading. Lies on back.

Stomach

Nausea, retching. Burning or icy coldness in stomach with colic. Nausea and inclination to vomit, caused by swallowing saliva. Vomiting of mucus, bile and food, worse any motion, great coldness in stomach. Dry mouth tongue burns, gums and teeth pain. Pain in stomach and flatulence. Profuse salivary secretion. Gouty gastralgia. Burning or icy coldness in stomach and abdomen. Pain in transverse colon.

Temperature

Copious sour sweat suddenly coming and going rheumatism. Body hot, limbs cold. Sweat cold on face. Sour sweat, nightly.

Throat

Much greenish, thin mucus in the throat, comes involuntarily in the mouth.

Comments

Extreme disinclination to move, worse from motion. Results of getting wet and getting chilled, changes to damp weather, autumn dysentery, spring rheumatism.

Nash records a striking cure by Colch. 200c to which he was led by this symptom. The patient was an old lady who was vomiting blood and passing as many as sixteen bloody stools in the day.

PAGE 508

The doors of the room had to be most carefully kept closed to prevent any smell of cooking reaching her as that immediately provoked nausea.

Sensation of icy coldness in stomach or burning. Coldness is a common symptom: abdomen, stomach, limbs. Profuse cold sweat, marked chills with or without periodicity. Burning also is not uncommon: in cavities, especially abdomen. The characteristic stool of Colchicum is jelly-like mucus, membranous shreds being also marked, violent tenesmus accompanies. Protrusion of rectum.

"After evacuation, as in dysenteric, there is generally relief but in typhus fever, sometimes a terrific spasmodic pain of the anal sphincter comes on after stool. This may occur in diarrhea" (Guernsey).

The rice-water stool, hippocratic face, coldness, cramps, prostration, led Salzer to find in it the specific for certain epidemics of Asiatic cholera.

All functions, mental and bodily, are slow, nutrition and digestion are at a stand and yet the patient does not emaciate rapidly. There is great prostration, debility from loss of sleep, the prostration of typhoid fever and typhoid states.

On the other hand there are convulsions, cramps and sometimes restlessness. The pains of Colchicum are very acute and unendurable. The Colch. dysentery and rheumatism are exceedingly painful. Very sensitive and irritable. Cannot endure strong smells. Gouty diabetes, the uric acid reappearing as the sugar disappears.

The heart is affected as other muscles. Oppression and anxiety better by walking. Heart-beating. Stitches about heart and loss of consciousness. Pericarditis on the disappearance of symptoms from limbs, rheumatism appears on disappearance of uric acid from urine. Colch. will reverse this.

J. R. Simson of Tonawanda, N.Y. , cured a very bad case of typhoid presenting among other symptoms, this:

"His left pupil was contracted so as to be almost imperceptible, while the right was dilated to the full extent." This is peculiar to Colch. and no remedy relieved the patient until he received this.

B. Simmons calls attention to the powerlessness of the affected parts which accompanies many Colchicum affections, especially when occurring in leuco-phlegmatic subjects and when there is edematous swelling of the parts.

He cured a woman, 36, mother of two children of leuco-phlegmatic temperament, who complained of rheumatism of the hands, which were swollen, joints stiff and powerless, pain as if bruised, the arms being affected but in less degree. "She was unable to brush her own hair, not so much from the pain as from the extreme weakness and powerlessness of the parts affected."

T. F. Allen gives "Tingling in finger-nails" as characteristic of Colch., no other remedy has it. As usual with allopathic specifics, Colchicum has been terribly abused.

Compare

(1) Colchicinum - intestinal catarrh and shreddy membranes, convulsive jerkings of right hand, rheumatic fever, gout, endo and pericarditis, pleurisy, arthritis deformans in early stages intense pain of rheumatism 3x trituration.

(2) Carb-v., Arn., Lil-t., Ars., Verat.

Relations

Antidotes: Thuj., Camph., Cocc., Nux-v., Puls.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Collinsonia canadensis

(stone-root)

Pharmacy

Coll. Stone-root. *Collinsonia canadensis*. Horse balm. Rich weed. N. O. Labiate.

Tincture of fresh root. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency. Higher potencies where there is organic heart disease.

PAGE 509

Herbal

Collinsonia is native to North America. It has a very tough, hard, knotted root. As a domestic remedy and among the eclectics, it is known as a remedy for chronic catarrhal conditions, especially of stomach, bowels and bladder, also of nose, pharynx and larynx and in tubular and capillary bronchitis.

Pelvic and portal congestion, resulting hemorrhoids and constipation. It is, according to Hammond, "a stimulant, a most valuable tonic, a positive diuretic and mild laxative."

Hammond also commends it in the palpitations of the menopause.

When given before operation on rectal disease it reduces complications. Dropsy from cardiac disease. **Planets:** Jupiter. Venus.

Homeopathic

Collinsonia produces a congestion in pelvic organs especially anus, rectum and uterus, resulting in hemorrhoids and constipation especially in females. Constipation of children from intestinal atony. Venous engorgement.

Collinsonia is said to be of special value when given before operations, for rectal diseases. Sense of weight and constriction. Depressed arterial tension, general atony of muscular fiber. Chronic nasal, gastric and pharyngeal catarrh, due to portal obstruction. Dropsy from cardiac disease. Pruritus in pregnancy with hemorrhoids.

Clinical

Atony. Catarrh. Colic. Constipation. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea.

Dyspepsia. Hemorrhages. **Heart** disorders. Hemorrhoids. Labor. Pregnancy disorders. Proctitis. Pruritus vulvae. Rheumatism.

Modalities

Better from heat, morning. Worse from hemorrhoids during or suppressed, night, pregnancy. Worse from the slightest mental emotion or excitement, cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Gloomy.

Abdomen

Heavy digging ache in pelvis.

Chest

Spitting of blood after suppression of hemorrhoids. Chest pains alternating with hemorrhoids.

Female

Prolapsed uterus, hemorrhoids. Dysmenorrhea, swelling and dark redness of genitals, pain on sitting down. Itching of vulva with hemorrhoids during pregnancy. Membranous dysmenorrhea with constipation. Itching. Cold feeling in thighs after menstruation. Sensation of swelling of labia and of clitoris. Cold feeling in thighs after menses.

Head

Dull frontal headache with constipation or hemorrhoids or from suppressed hemorrhoidal discharge.

Heart

Palpitation, rapid but weak. Dropsy after heart symptoms are relieved, hemorrhoids or menses return.

Limbs

Sensation as if limbs were enlarged. Lower limbs seem not to belong to him.

Liver

Dull distress in liver region.

Lungs

Chest-pains alternate with hemorrhoids. Oppression, faintness and dyspnea. (Acon. ferox.) Cough from excessive use of voice, "minister's sore throat," sharp pain in larynx. Hoarseness. Harassing, dry cough.

Male

Varicocele with rectal symptoms.

Mouth

Tongue yellow with bitter taste. (Coloc., Bry.)

Nose

Chronic catarrh.

Rectum

Painful bleeding hemorrhoids, chronic, alternating with heart, chest or rheumatic symptoms. Sensation of sharp sticks in rectum. Vascular engorgement of rectum. Rectum, aches, burns, seems dry and full of sticks or sand with cardiac pain. Sense of constriction. Most obstinate constipation with protruding hemorrhoids. Constipation during pregnancy with dysmenorrhea, following labor. Alternate constipation and diarrhea and great flatulence. Prolapse anus. Itching of anus. (Teucr., Rat.)

Sensations

Constriction and feeling of enlargement are felt in various parts and organs of the body, limbs, vulva, clitoris etc.

Stools

Dry feces. Dysentery with tenesmus. Chronic diarrhea of children.

Diarrhea after delivery. Diarrhea, acrid. Stools, light colored, lumpy with hard straining. Mucus or black stools.

PAGE 510

Temperature

Flushes of heat with oppressive breathing with hemorrhoids.

Throat

Speaker's sore throat.

Comments

It has been proved twice, first by Burt and later by Dowla. The former took the tincture, the latter the powder. Both experienced headache, the former in connection with abdominal and rectal disturbance, the latter with flushing, sensation of heat, numbness, feeling of enlargement. The legs felt light, as if he could run like a deer. Nux-v. relieved the sensations, the symptoms passing off from above downwards. In Dr. Burt's case the symptoms generally passed from above downwards.

F. S. Smith mentions that it has a domestic reputation in rheumatism. He records a case (sub-acute) in a woodsman of 30. It began in foot and ankle and traveled over nearly every joint in the body. A few drops of Coll. tincture was mixed in a tumbler of water and a teaspoonful given every two hours. Rapid cure resulted.

Sensitiveness about the heart, fullness, oppressed breathing, faintness. It is for heart disorders that alternate with suppressed bleeding hemorrhoids.

Dewey mentions that it cured a case in which there was severe constrictive pain about the heart in a man who habitually passed blood by stool, the heart symptoms coming on when the bleeding ceased and disappearing when it was re-established. Coll. cured both.

It has cured inveterate cases of dyspepsia with weight in epigastrium and hemorrhoids. Neuralgia and rheumatic pains were experienced by the provers in many parts: upper jaw, arms, hands, knees, joints.

The greatest number of Dr. Burt's symptoms were experienced in the bowels and rectum: Pains in umbilicus and hypogastrum, constipation with hard light stools, great straining, faintness, stools of mucus and blood.

These symptoms suggested the use of the remedy in cases of hemorrhoids, where it has proved most efficacious. Hemorrhoids during the menses. Prolapse of the rectum with hemorrhoids. The heart was markedly affected: irritation of cardiac nerves, palpitation, faintness, oppression.

Nash has cured cases of the most obstinate constipation with Coll. In one there was severe colic, which had recurred for several years, the concomitant symptoms being great flatulence and hemorrhoidal troubles.

He differentiates between Aesc. and Coll. (both of sense of fullness in rectum, which Coll. has not. Aesc. hemorrhoids do not bleed as a rule, those of Coll. bleed persistently.

Aesc. has pain, soreness and aching in the back. Coll. has more persistently constipation with colic on account of it. Aesc. may have constipation or may not. Coll. has shown marked power of disturbing the circulation and causing hemorrhages and also of disturbing cutaneous sensation. The symptoms are worse evening and night and better in morning. Worse by slightest emotion or excitement.

Compare

(1) Aesc., Aloes, Ham., Lycopus, Negundo, Sulph., Nux-v.

Relations

Antidote: Nux-v.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Colocynthinum

Pharmacy

Colocin. Colocynthinum. Colocynthinum is an active principle (glucoside) of Citrullus colocynthis. Dilutions in alcohol. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Colocynthinum having had a separate proving, Colocynthinum must be considered apart from Colocynth from which it is derived, although the symptoms of the two bear a close resemblance. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Neuralgic symptoms are prominent. Stitches and sensations of heat are found in many parts.

PAGE 511

Pulsation in the pit of the stomach with prickling stitches on back in neighborhood of middle thoracic vertebrae. Diarrhea and colic better bending forward. Congestion to male genital organs and pain in them. Burning pains in soles of the feet.

Clinical

Colic. Cough. Debility. Diarrhea. Feet, burning in. Genitals (male), congestion, pain. Headache. Neuralgia. Spinal pains. Traveling, effects.

Modalities

Better by rest, bending over, black coffee. Worse by motion, better by rest, herein appears the relationship of the glucoside to Bryonia, the botanical relative of Colocynthis. Worse evening, by motion, riding in cars.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Colocynthis

(bitter cucumber)

Pharmacy

Coloc. Colocynthis. Bitter Cucumber. Cucumis colocynthis. Citrullus colocynthis. The Bitter Apple. N. O. Cucurbitaceae. Native of Turkey. Tincture of pulp of fruit. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

In allopathic practice Colocynth was used as a drastic purgative. The nearest analog to Colocynthis in its entire action on the human body is its botanical congener Bryonia with which it should be compared. Both have the same general features, pain in muscles, nerves and joints, gastro-enteric disturbance and the same condition in regard to rheumatic joints, worse by movement. Both have great irritability and ailments from mental emotion, though the latter features is more marked in Colocynth.

Homeopathic

Colocynthis is useful in acute disorders of digestive tract and intestines. Develops most of its symptoms in the abdomen and head, causing intense neuralgias. Agonizing pain in abdomen, causing patient to bend double is most characteristic. Sensations of cutting, twisting, grinding, contracting and bruised pains. Pains as if clamped with iron bands.

Colocynthis is especially suitable for irritable persons easily angered and ill effects therefrom. Women with painful, profuse menstruation and of sedentary habits. The neuralgic pains are nearly always relieved by pressure. Cramps and twitching and shortening of muscles. Constrictions and contractions. Bladder spasm following operations on orifices. (Hyper.) Urine odor of perspiration (Berb., Nit-ac.)

Colocynthis has a long lasting action on large nerves especially tri-facial, sciatic and spinal. In abdomen it produces, sudden atrocious, crampings, griping, tearing pains which make the patient twist and turn, cry out or wriggle for relief or bend him double, patient presses something hard against the abdomen.

Pains are accompanied by nausea and diuresis and the patient vomits from intensity of pain. Neuralgic pains are cutting, pinching, clamping, gnawing or boring, followed by numbness, better by pressure.

Cramps and twitching and shortening of the muscles or parts seem too short. Constrictions. Formication in affected part. Bladder cramps after operations on orifices. Sensation as of being encircled with an iron band, screwed up tightly. Prostration, as if all his strength was failing. Faints with pain and with coldness. Rheumatic pain in the limbs is better by discharge of flatus.

Clinical

Cataract. Ciliary neuralgia. Colic. Coxalgia. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Glaucoma. Headache. Hoarseness. Menstrual colic. Neuralgias. Ovary disorders. Phimosi. Peritonitis. Rheumatism. Sciatic pain. Toothache. Tumor. Uterus, pains. Vaginal, pains.

Causations

Ill effects of anger indignation, chagrin, grief, catching cold, excessive venery.

Constitutions

It is suitable to easily angered, irritable persons with tendency to corpulence. To women of sedentary habits with copious menstruation. Coloc. is suited to blondes, persons of choleric temperament and those liable to cramps and colic from fruit, lead-poisoning or excessive venery. **Planets:** Mars.

PAGE 512

Modalities

Warmth ameliorates most pains. Better doubling up, hard pressure, warmth. Better lying with head bent forward. Worse from emotions, vexation, chagrin, anger and indignation. Worse from lying on painless side, night in bed, drafts, taking cold. Worse before and after urination. Worse evening and night.

Symptoms

MIND

Humiliation caused by offense. Anger with indignation. (Staph., Cham., Bry., Nux-v.) Extremely irritable. Becomes angry when questioned. Greatly affected by the misfortunes of others. Anger, easily vexed during pain. Want of religious feeling. Screams with pain, wants to walk about. Impatient. Does not want to meet the friend. Morose, becomes offended at everything.

Abdomen

Cutting in abdomen, especially after anger. Agonizing cutting pain in abdomen causing patient to bend over double and pressing on the abdomen. Violent, cutting, gripping, grasping, clutching or radiating, colicky. Pains, come in waves, better doubling up, hard pressure, worse least food or drink, except coffee and tobacco smoking. Flatulent colic. Intestines feel squeezed between stones. Intestines feel as if bruised. Colic with cramps in

calves. Cutting in bowels at navel. Pressure, improves the pain in abdomen in acute stage but when pain remains for a long time, parts become tender then pressure worse the pain. During colic infant lies on abdomen and screams when he is slightly moved.

Back

Pain under right scapula, better pressure. Lumbar ache better pressure. Cramp like pains in the hips better lying on the affected side. Neck stiff worse moving head.

As of a heavy weight in lumbar-dorsal region better lying on left side.

Breasts

Painful nodes in breasts.

Ears

Sounds re-echo in ears. Crawling, itching, stitching, aching better by putting finger into ear.

Eyes

Pain and twitching in eyelids. Burning eyelids. Pains sharp, boring, **better from pressure. Sensation on stooping, as if eye would fall out.** Gouty disorders of eyes. Violent pain in eyeballs which precede the development of glaucoma.

Face

Face distorted. Cheeks cold. Pain anywhere is reflected on the face. Tearing, shooting and swelling of face, left side great soreness. Get relief from pressure. (Chin.) Neuralgia with chilliness, teeth seem too long.

Female

Dysmenorrhea, worse eating and drinking. Boring pain in ovary. Must bend over double with great restlessness. Clutching pain in ovarian region. Ovarian tumors, cysts. Round, small cystic tumors in ovaries or broad ligaments. Ovarian cyst with pain better flexing thigh on pelvis. Wants abdomen supported by pressure. Bearing-down cramps, causing her to bend double. (Op.) Suppression of menses or lochia from indignation. Menses copious in women with sedentary habits.

Head

Lateral cutting headache with nausea, vomiting. Pains, better pressure and heat with soreness of scalp. Burning pains, digging, rending and tearing. Head pains worse stooping, lying on back and moving eyelids with nausea and vomiting. Roots of hair painful. Head hot.

Heart

Feels pushed up by a distended stomach. Strong throbbing in all blood vessels.

Kidneys

Burning along urethra during stools. Pain on urination over the whole abdomen. Kidney colic with diuresis, Bladder spasms after operation on the orifices. Itching at orifice. Tenesmus of bladder.

Bladder catarrh, discharge like fresh white of egg, viscid. (Ph-ac.) Urine, gelatinous, sticky, stringy. Red hard crystals adhering to the vessels. Urine, milky white coagulates on standing, diabetes. Pains on urinating over whole abdomen. Fetid, small quantities of urine with frequent urging.

PAGE 513

Limbs

Contraction of muscles. All the limbs are drawn together. Pain in right deltoid. Cramps in muscles during sex. Cramp-like pain in hip, lies on affected side, pain from hip to knee. Spontaneous luxation of the hip-joints. Stiffness of joints and shortening of tendons. Sciatic pain, left side, drawing, tearing, better pressure and heat, worse gentle touch. Contraction of the muscles. Pain down right thigh, muscles and tendons feel too short, numbness with pains. (Gnaph.) Knees feel stiff, cold. Pain in left knee joint. Limbs drawn up like hedge hog. Pain in deltoid (right). Feet cold with colic.

Lungs

Short cough when smoking tobacco. Difficulty of breathing during menses, ovarian tumor.

Male

Sensation as if everything were flowing towards genitals from both sides of the abdomen, causing seminal emission. Para-phimosis.

Mouth

Persistent bitter taste. Tongue rough, as from sand and feels scalded. Burning on the tip of the tongue. Teeth feel too long.

Rectum

Stools, frothy, watery, shreddy, yellow, sour or gelatinous with flatulence and pain. Chronic watery diarrhea, worse in the morning. Diarrhea from pain from anger with indignation. Dysenteric stool renewed each time by the least food or drink. Musty odor. Jelly-like stools. Slippery bubbles escape from anus.

Sleep

Sleeplessness and restlessness with pains after anger.

Stomach

Pain in stomach with toothache or headache. Canine hunger. Feeling in stomach as if something would not yield, drawing pain.

Coffee helps the colic. Vomits from pain. Sensation in stomach as if something would not yield, drawing pain in the stomach. Very thirsty. Vomiting of bitter water. Potatoes and starchy food disagree.

Temperature

Coldness of hands and soles, rest of the body warm. Chill and shivering with pains. Sweat, at night, cold, smelling like urine.

Throat

Cramps in gullet with empty belchings and palpitation of the heart.

Vertigo

Vertigo when turning head to the left.

Comments

Guernsey writes "The strongest characteristic calling for the use of this remedy is an agonizing pain in the abdomen causing the patient to bend over double. Relief is obtained by motion, such as twisting, turning and wriggling around and the motion is kept up steadily while the pain lasts, the pain is worse by eating or drinking the least amount. This pain may occur alone or in the dysentery, cholera, etc. The doubling over the patient is the chief characteristic" .

The patient bends double or presses something hard against the abdomen. He leans over chairs, the table or bed-posts to get relief. According to Nash Mag-p. comes nearest to it

in colic and neuralgic disorders. Cham. is also very close, both having colic from disturbing emotions, but the Cham. child does not double up, it tosses about.

The Staph. patient is likely to have black or decayed teeth and sore eyelids and there is chronic tendency to colic. Verat. has colic better bending double, but it has also cold sweat. Dioscorea has wind colic, but is better by stretching out. The Stann. child wants to be carried with the abdomen on the mother's shoulder.

Arthritis and gouty headaches with ophthalmia, facial neuralgia with pains extending to eye. Coloc. has diarrhea from grief indignation or chagrin. Suppressed lochia from indignation. Diabetes with milky, gelatinous or colloid urine.

PAGE 514

The characteristic griping of Coloc., forcing the patient to bend double, may be accompanied by cramps in other parts, which may occur with or without stool, if a stool occurs it gives immediate relief (Nux-v. the opposite), any attempt to eat or drink worse.

Cramps occur in the legs, uterus and ovaries. A sensation as if clamped with iron bands is very characteristic (coxalgia, dysmenorrhea). Dragging in uterus and vagina.

Griping, cutting, tearing and spasmodic pains in the body, burning pains, pulsations through the body, sensation as of hard stones or potatoes in the body.

Easily intoxicated by any stimulants. Affections of right side generally. The pains are often accompanied by stiffness and retarded motion of the affected parts often affect the hip-joints, pains affecting joints are much worse by motion, many neuralgic pains are better by rest. Coloc. has like Lyc., Hell. and Caust., a 4 p.m. aggravation. One prover had: "At 4 p.m. the colic came on, six days in succession." This has been verified clinically.

Compare

(1) Lobelia erinus - violent cork-screw-like pains in abdomen.

(2) Dipodium punctatum - writhing, twisting like a dying snake. Intractable insomnia.

(3) Dios., Cham., Cocc., Merc, Plum., Mag-p.

(4) Merc. - dysentery with much tenesmus).

(5) Bry. - nearest analog.

(6) Elat., Cucurbita pepo.

(7) Dios. - griping, tearing, cutting, spasmodic pains in body, but better stretching body and motion.

(8) Caust. - joint rheumatism, follows Coloc. in colic.

(9) Canth., Cham., Chel., Chin. (beer intoxicates easily), Cocc., Gamb., Lyc., Merc., Nux-v.

(10) Plb. - inclination to assume strange attitudes in bed.

(11) Staph. - anger with vexation, abdominal pains, neuralgia—they follow one another well.

(12) From emotions, Cham., Bry., Gels., Ph-ac. Ign.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Caust., Cham., Coff., Op., Staph. Large doses are counteracted by tepid milk, infusion of galls, Camph., and Op. It antidotes: Caust., Magnes. Also Coloc. is the best antidote to lead poisoning. (Royal). Compatible: Staph., Cham., Caust.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Colostrum

Pharmacy

Colos. Colostrum. The milk first secreted after childbirth. Solution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The symptoms of Colos. are purely clinical. Its use in diarrhea was probably suggested by the purgative effect of Colostrum on the infant. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Colicky pains in hypogastrium. Green, watery, yellow, watery, mucous, bilious stools. Profuse, sour-smelling, excoriating stools. Great nervous irritability or listlessness. Pale face. Tongue coated white or yellow. Vomiting of sour or bitter substances. Loss of appetite. The whole body smells sour. Fever. Emaciation.

Clinical

Colic. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Vomiting.

Modalities

Worse during stool. Worse in nursing infants during dentition.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Comocladia dentata

(guao)

Pharmacy

Com. Comocladia dentata. Guao. N. O. Anacardiaceae. Cuba. Tincture of leaves and bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

History

Comocladia shows its affinity with the Rhus family by the virulence of its effects on the skin, the slightest contact and, at times, even walking in the neighborhood of the growing tree, being sufficient to cause violent inflammation.

The trunk and branches of the tree contain a milky fluid, turning black on exposure to sunlight, discoloring the skin, linen, etc.

PAGE 515

Compare with Anacardium. The plant causes tormenting itching, swelling, redness, vesication, ulceration. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Comocladia is an irritant poison like Rhus-t. It causes a malignant skin inflammation with enormous swelling or edema of left leg and foot. Important eye and skin symptoms. Affections of antrum. Throbbing pains, worse by heat. Pain in joints and ankles. Sacro-iliac and abdominal pain.

Burning, itching of the eyes, which feel too large. Right eye very painful, feels large, protruded than left. Ciliary neuralgia. Burning itching of the nose with violent sneezing. Pain under the left breast or nipple extending to left scapula, when coughing. Wandering rheumatic pains. Deep ulcers with hard edges. Skin red all over. Recurrent eczema. Leprosy.

Clinical

Antrum of Highmore disorders. Breasts disorders. Ears disorders. Eczema. Erysipelas. Eyes disorders. Herpes zoster. Leprosy. Neuralgia. Skin, malignant inflammations. Toothache. Ulcers.

Modalities

Better from open air, motion, scratching. Worse from touch, warmth, rest, night. There are also rheumatic pains and, as with Rhus-t., these and the symptoms in general are better by motion and worse by rest. In contradistinction to Rhus-t., heat worse and open air better most of the symptoms. Most symptoms are worse at night as with Rhus-t.

Pressure better.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Severe flatulent pain in abdomen preceding and during a diarrhea stool, followed by a feeling of weakness and perspiration on face and neck.

Back

On moving head, sense of fullness, rigidity and lameness of muscles of neck. Rheumatic pains and stitches in back, stitches leave a burning.

Breasts

Sharp pain in left breast, about one inch above nipple, and leaves a burning sensation. Sloughing ulcer on right breast.

Chest

Pain from right side of chest down arm to fingers. Cough with pain under left breast, going through to left scapula.

Ears

Heat and fullness in right ear. Left ear all cracked, and desquamating a substance like powdered starch.

Eyes

Glaucoma, sense of fullness, eyeball feels too large. Motion of the eyes aggravates.

Ciliary neuralgia with eyes feeling large and protruded, especially right eye. Eyes are worse near warm stove, feels as if pressed outward. Sees only glimmer of light with left eye.

Face

Swollen with eyes projecting.

Limbs

Sharp pains through right shoulder to scapula. Painful burning on arms. Crampy sensation in muscles of right upper arm. Drawing cramping in fingers. Vesicular eruption on arms and hands. Herpes on legs.

Lungs

Spasmodic dry cough at night. Cannot draw a long breath on account of sharp pain at center of thorax on left side. Soreness in left lung.

Male

Intense itching on lower part of penis, also on inner side of prepuce. Continued tingling, itching of scrotum during night.

Mouth

Sensation as if a tooth were being drawn out of its socket. Pains in teeth better by pressure. When toothache stops, head feels large. Gums of lower jaw inflamed. Tongue coated dirty yellow. Mouth dry.

Skin

Eczema of the trunk and limbs, also pustular type. Itches, red and pimples. Redness all over like a scarlatina. Erysipelas. Deep ulcers with hard edges. Leprosy. Red stripes on skin. (Euphor.)

Sleep

Dreamy, refreshing sleep with pleasant dreams, almost clairvoyant.

Comments

The eye symptoms are peculiar: pain in right eye, sensation as if it were larger than left and more protruded. A cough with pain under left breast going through to left scapula, has several times been cured with Comoc.

PAGE 516

Hale quotes from Navarro about cures of ulcers: "Sloughing ulcer of right breast. An indolent ulcer, in the lower third of right leg, deep, discharging bloody fetid pus. Inflammation of left leg and foot with enormous swelling and fever."

Compare

(1) Rhus-t., Anac., Euphor.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Conchiolinum

(mother of pearl)

Pharmacy

Conch. Mother-of-Pearl. Mater perlarum. Conchiolinum. Triturations. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

History

Clarke cured with Conch. 3c a delicate boy who at three different times had had pain in left knee. The left inner condyle was swollen and tender. The cure was rapid and the general health much improved at the same time.

Conch. has a wide range of action in disorders of bones, especially when the growing ends are affected. Calc-p. and Calc. are its nearest analogs. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Observations made on workers in mother-of-pearl factories show that inhalation of the dust produces catarrh of the respiratory organs and, later on inflammation of the ends of bones. This always begins in the diaphyses, but may spread to the epiphyses. It always attacks young subjects.

Clinical

Bone, disorders. Osteitis. Pyemia.

Comments

First there is a more or less intense pain in the bone, comes suddenly, at first continuous, later intermittent. Soon after the appearance of the pain there is fever, thirst, loss of

appetite, sleeplessness, dark-colored urine with sediment. Then swelling occurs. The swelling always develops on one or the other end of a diaphysis, never in the middle of it nor in the epiphysis. The swelling has a clear, sharp margin.

Swelling is very painful to the slightest touch, at first soft, elastic and slightly fluctuating. It may become as hard as a bone. Suppuration may occur. The bones that have been affected are lower jaw, scapula, humerus, radius, ulna, tibia, fibula, tarsal and metatarsal bones.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Conium maculatum

(poison hemlock)

Pharmacy

Con. *Conium maculatum*. Poison Hemlock. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth.

History

An ancient remedy, rendered classical by Plato's graphic description of this poison which was given to the Greek philosopher Socrates for causing his death.

The ascending paralysis it produces, ending in death by failure of respiration, show the ultimate tendency of many symptoms produced in the provings. Con. has difficult gait, trembling, sudden loss of strength while walking, painful stiffness of legs, etc.

Such a condition is often found in old age, a time of weakness, languor, local congestions and sluggishness. This is the environment that *Conium* chooses to manifest its action. Useful in old age or for those persons who become old early, for old maids, for bachelors, for youths who suffer from ill effects of masturbation.

Conium acts on the glandular system, engorging and indurating it, altering its structure like scrofulous and cancerous conditions. Tonic after influenza.

Homeopathic

Conium affects the nerves and muscles, causing incoordination and paralysis, uncertain gait, difficult speech. Patient becomes gradually weak. Irregular, action, and development of symptoms. Cancerous diathesis.

Glands especially breasts and ovaries are affected with engorgement and stony indurations. Sensation as of a lump in brain in epigastrium.

PAGE 517

Ascending symptoms, paralysis after diphtheria. Tearing, stabbing pains. New growths. Arteriosclerosis. Multiple neuritis.

Conium corresponds to the debility, urinary troubles, weakened memory, sexual debility found here. Troubles at the change of life, old maids and bachelors. Growth of tumors invite it also. Hypochondriasis.

Great debility in the morning in bed. General feeling as if bruised by blows.

Arteriosclerosis. Weakness of body and mind. Trembling with palpitations. Decay of sternum. Enlarged glands. Insomnia of multiple neuritis. Easily intoxicated, (Zinc).

Sudden loss of strength while walking. Trembling of all the limbs. Suddenly sick and weak with numbness. Paroxysms of hysteria and hypochondriasis from sexual abstinence or sexual excess. Hysterical convulsions. Progressive debility. Faints at stool. Sensation as of a hoop or band or something tight around the part. Desire for warmth, especially

that of sun. Great liability to take cold. Night and morning sweat with offensive odor and smarting in skin or offensive odor without sweat.

Clinical

Abstinence. Asthma. Bladder disorders. Breast, cancer. Bronchitis. Bruises. Debility. Cancer. Cataract. Chorea. Cough. Cysts. Depression. Diphtheria paralysis. Dysmenorrhea. Emaciation. Erysipelas. Eye disorders. Galactorrhea. Herpes. Hypochondriasis. Infertility. Jaundice. Liver, disorders. Melancholia. Menstruation, disorders. Multiple sclerosis. Numbness. Ovaries disorders. Paralysis. Peritonitis. Pregnancy, disorders. Prostate, cancer. Ptosis. Scrofula. Spermatorrhea. Stomach disorders. Testicle disorders. Tetters. Trismus. Tuberculosis. Tumor. Ulcers. Vertigo. Vision, disordered.

Causations

The effects of blows or falls of grief of over-study. Ill effects of contusions, blows, overstraining, overwork. Effects of bruises and shocks to spine. Grief. Sexual excess. Sexual abstinence.

Constitutions

Conium, corresponds to elderly persons. Old, feeble men, old maids and bachelors. Persons of strong, sedentary habit more than to lively. Slender persons and children. Persons who are easily intoxicated with stimulants. Cancerous diathesis. Scrofulous constitutions, cancers and glandular enlargements. **Planets:** Moon, Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better while fasting in the dark from letting limbs hand down, motion and pressure, stooping, walking. Better in the sun, dark, pressure. walking bent. on sitting down, fasting. Worse from seeing moving objects, alcohol, raising arms after exertion, bodily or mental injury. Worse from celibacy, sexual abuse or excess, cold, taking cold, old age. lying down with head low, turning in bed. Worse from pressure of tight clothing, jar, night, standing, before and during menses, dry, hot air, spring, snowy air.

Symptoms

MIND

Patients who are worse when idle. Slow grasp, difficult understanding. Women broken down, tired of life, discouraged, who feel as if they were to cry and swallow and choke as from a lump in the throat. Unable to sustain mental effort. Weak memory. No inclination for business or study. Indifferent. Difficulty in understanding what is read. Depressed, timid, averse to society, yet fears being alone.

Superstitious. Periodical insanity of alternating type. While walking on the road wants to hold somebody and abuse him. Trifles seem important. Thinks that animals are jumping on his bed.

Sad, dissatisfied with herself and surroundings. Cannot think after using eyes. Cares very little for things, makes useless purchases, wastes or ruins them. Likes to wear his best clothes. Sadness, worse by sympathy. As if great guilt weighed upon him. Excitement causes mental depression. Fears when alone, but dread of strangers or company during menses.

Abdomen

Abdomen hard and distended. Distention, worse after taking milk. Cutting pain before passing flatus. Trembling of whole abdomen. Tremulous weakness, palpitation of heart after every stool. Hypogastric pain goes down legs. Sensitive, bruised, swollen, knife-like pains. Painful tightness.

Back

Spinal injuries. Ill effects of bruises and shocks to spine. Coccydynia. Dull aching in lumbar and sacral region. Pain between shoulders. Drawing pain in the lumbar vertebrae worse standing. Coccyx, pain. Pediculated tumor at the center of back. Neck cold. Enlargement of neck. Small, flat wart like growths on buttocks.

Breasts

Breasts enlarge and become painful before and during menses, (Calc., Lac-c.), worse at every step. Wants to press breast hard with hand. Breast cancer with hard tumor. Tumors after injury. Breasts lax and shrunken with or without sexual desire. Hard tumors in breasts with stitches or piercing pain. Stitches in breasts and in nipples, on taking deep breath or walking. Too much milk before menses.

Chest

Decay of the sternum. The clothes lie like a weight on chest and shoulders. Tightness of chest better by coughing. Sharp pain from sternum to spine.

Ears

Accumulation of ear wax like pulp of paper or blood red hard wax, causing hardness of hearing. Oversensitive to noise. Parotid gland swollen and hard. Ears feel stopped on blowing nose.

Eyes

Paralysis of ocular muscles. (Caust.) Feel crossed Lids, heavy, droop worse outside. Photophobia and excessive lachrymation without inflammation or from slightest abrasion or ulceration of the eye. Burning in eyes. Vision colored, red. As of fringe falling over eyes. Dim-sighted, worse artificial light. On closing eyes, he sweats. Cataract after eye injury. Corneal pustules. Ptosis of eyelids. Sweats on closing eyes. Diplopia. Black spots before eyes with vertigo. Myopia.

Vision becomes more blurred when vexed. Conjunctivitis and keratitis.

Face

Moist and spreading herpes on face. Cancer of the lip from pressure of pipe. Sub-maxillary glands are swollen and hard.

Female

Dysmenorrhea with drawing-down thighs. Menses, irregular too late, scanty. Rash before menses. Pimples, small red, burning appear with scanty menses and disappear after menses. Itching around pudenda or deep in vagina. Cervicitis. Induration of os and cervix. Ovaritis, ovary enlarged indurated. Cutting pain in ovaries and uterus. Ill effects of repressed sexual desire or suppressed menses or from excessive indulgence. Leucorrhoea, white, acrid, preceded by griping in abdomen after urination. Motion of child painful during pregnancy. Prolapse of uterus from straining at a hard stool.

Food

Craving for salt, coffee and sour things. Aversion to bread. Amelioration from eating and aggravation a few hours after meals.

Head

Headache, stupefying with nausea and vomiting of mucus with a feeling as of foreign body under the skull. Hot spots on head. Temples compressed worse after meals. Sensation as of a lump in right half of brain. Sick headaches with inability to urinate. Pain in head from sinciput to occiput, better stooping and moving the head. Sensation of fullness, bursting in brain during headache. One side numb and cold. Bruised, semi-lateral pains. Dull occipital pain on rising in morning.

Heart

Palpitations, worse exertion, drinking, at stools, etc. Pulse unequal, irregular.

Kidneys

Difficulty in passing urine in the beginning even when standing, then it flows freely. Interrupted urination, urine stops and starts, better standing. Dribbling in old men. (Cop.) Cutting and burning after urination. Urine feels very hot. Interrupted discharge. (Clem.)

PAGE 519

Limbs

Shoulders feel bruised, clothes lie like a weight on them. Axillary glands enlarged. Axillary glands pain with numb feeling down arm. Hands, weary, heavy, trembling, unsteady. Perspiration of hands. Fingers and toes numb. Muscular weakness, especially of lower limbs. Nails yellow. Can walk straight and steadily with eyes closed, but staggers, becomes giddy is nauseated when walking with open eyes. Cracking in knee joint. Putting feet on chair relieves pain. Heels, as if bone would push through them. Shooting in heels.

Liver

Severe aching in and around the liver. Chronic jaundice and pain in right hypochondrium.

Lungs

Shortness of breath on taking the least exercise, oppressed breathing, constriction of chest, pains in chest. Constant tormenting cough from dry spot in the larynx or tickling in chest and throat pit, worse when lying down, laughing, talking and during pregnancy, has to sit up. Cough seems to come from abdomen. Cough on taking deep breath. Loose coughs without expectoration, has to swallow what he coughs up.

Male

Testicles hard and enlarged. Ill effects of suppressed sexual desires. Sexual nervousness with feeble erection. Prostatitis. Dribbling of prostatic fluid worse stools, emotions etc. Desire increased, power decreased. Impotence. Prostate cancer. Erections imperfect and of too short duration. Seminal discharge, provoked by mere presence of a woman or contact. Sexual nervousness, dejection after sex. Cutting in urethra while semen passes. Itching in prepuce. Sexual desire without erection.

Mouth

Toothache worse cold food, not by cold drinks. Speech difficult from paralysis of tongue. Cancer of tongue. Sour saliva. Distortion of tongue and mouth. Soreness about the root of tongue.

Nose

Bleeds easily-becomes sore. Polyps. Smell acute. Easy bleeding, picks nose constantly. Frequent sneezing. Obstinate obstruction of nose.

Rectum

Ineffective urging to stool. Involuntary stools while sleeping. Tremulous weakness after every stool. (Verat., Ars., Arg-n.) Cold, flatus, stool, Constipation on alternate days. Burning or coldness in rectum during stool.

Sensations

Sensation as if a hoop, band or something tight was around the parts. Deficiency of irritability of the body, the body has very little sensation. Darting from within outwards, tension in inner parts, also in outer parts, pricking in the bones."

Skin

Induration after contusions. Greenish like an old bruise. Yellow skin with papular eruption, yellow finger-nails. Red spots turning yellow or green. Glands enlarged and indurated, also mesenteric. Flying stitches through the glands. Tumors, piercing pains, worse at night. Chronic ulcers with fetid discharge. Night and morning sweat with offensive odor and smarting in skin. Urticaria from violent bodily exertion. Foul, eczematous eruptions. Gangrenous ulcers. Anesthesia or inactivity of the skin.

Sleep

Sweat as soon as one sleeps or even when closing eyes. Drowsiness by day. Sleeps after midnight. Nightmares. Inclination to sleep in the evening, with falling down of the eyelids. Disturbed and unrefreshing sleep. Anxious and frightful dreams. Dreams of disease, mutilation, death, danger, and quarrels. Nightmares. Starting of the limbs during sleep.

PAGE 520

Stomach

Terrible nausea. **Heartburn** in pregnant women where an excessive heartburn comes on, when going to bed at night. Attacks of sick feeling. Painful spasms of the stomach. Acrid heartburn and acid belchings, worse on going to bed. Distention of stomach after taking milk. Better from eating and aggravation a few hours after meals. Acidity and burning, painful spot the level of the sternum. Nausea and vomiting during pregnancy. Cancerous ulcers. Vomiting of coffee grounds, chocolate colored lumps or clear sour water.

Temperature

Coldness of nape of calf etc. Hot flushes or sweat, on dropping to sleep or even when closing the eyes. Sweat, under the eyes, on chin, cold on nape and palms offensive causing smarting of skin.

Throat

As if a round body were ascending from stomach (globus). Food goes down the wrong way and stops. Paresis of esophagus. Constant inclination to swallow as from a lump in the throat worse walking in open air. Tonsils enlarged.

Vertigo

Vertigo, when lying down and when turning over in bed, when turning head sidewise or turning eyes, worse shaking head, slight noise or conversation of others, especially towards the left.

Comments

Grimmer reports: Cancer of the breast after bruises or injuries. Induration and inflammations of the breast and nipples, scirrhus tumors, ulcerating and otherwise. A great deal of vertigo accompanies the complaints running through this remedy, the mental

faculties and memory are profoundly affected, great weakness of memory. Slow and impaired comprehension. Difficulty concentrating. One peculiar symptom, patient sweats on closing the eyes, many eye symptoms are present.

According to Hahnemann Conium is one of those drugs of which it is exceedingly difficult to distinguish the primary and secondary effects. He thinks, nevertheless, that the primary action is one of "rigidity, condensation and constriction of the tissues with swelling of the glands and diminution of the senses."

In this Teste concurs, adding that the action is primarily inflammatory and that this accounts for its suitability for "persons of a lively, quick, sanguine disposition with a marked development of the glandular system." It is characteristically adapted to painful glandular affections, "principally such as result from a strain or blow, but the precise cause of which may have escaped our recollection."

Teste places Con. at the head of the analogs of Acon. It is to the glands and capillary system what Acon. is to the heart and arterial system. In many cases Con. may be regarded as the "Aconite of chronic diseases." The other Aconite analogs, according to this author, are Cham., Seneg., Canth. and Ph-ac.

Con. corresponds to chronic or sub-acute inflammation with bloody engorgement of the parenchyma induration and even subsequent ulceration of the tissues. Thuja represents the slow and progressive hypertrophy of certain tissues, certain constituents of our organs.

Sterck used Conium in his heroic fashion and made with it some notable cures of scirrhus tumors, ulcerating and otherwise, but it was Hahnemann who first showed how the remedy could be used safely as well as effectively.

Guernsey writes: "This remedy is characterized by a great dizziness, brought on when lying down and moving the head ever so slightly or even the eyes—All the contents of the room appear to whirl around, patient wishes to keep the head perfectly still. In urinating the water flows at first in a full stream, then stops, flows again, again stops," etc.

Nash illustrates the modality: worse by moving the head. He thinks "turning the head sideways" is the most characteristic form of it. Some give it as "Lying down in bed and turning over," but he regards the "lying down" as the least important part.

PAGE 521

Nash cured a patient who had all the symptoms of locomotor ataxia and who could not, when walking, turn the head the least bit sideways without staggering or falling.

A case of lumbago was cured with Con. In six days after seven months' suffering, these symptoms were present: Cannot turn over in bed without being dizzy. Worse ascending, by exercise. Feeling of ball pressing into back over left hip.

Pain shooting down left leg, ending in a spot that felt as though pricked by a bunch of hot needles. Another symptom is "yellow nails."

Proell mentions a use of Con. which illustrates the symptom: "Interrupted flow." He has had excellent results with Con. 10c in strangury and ischuria, when the urine cannot be discharged from nervousness or swelling of the prostate. (Nat-s. 5c trituration. was effective where the bladder could not be entirely emptied.)

Con. has a very marked action on the pelvic organs. Constipation is very pronounced or there may be diarrhea. Faintness after stool. Burning or coldness in the rectum.

Sircar has recorded a striking case illustrating the latter. A patient had severe diarrhea, for which the doctor was about to give Sulph., when he asked if the stools were hot. "On

the contrary, they are cold," replied the patient. Sircar found "cold flatulence" under Con. and gave it on analogy with brilliant effect.

On the sexual sphere Con. has profound action often meeting quite contradictory conditions—hypertrophy or atrophy of glands, excess of function or abrogation. "Unsatisfied sexual desire" is a very leading indication and sufferings therefrom in either sex are effectually allayed by Con.

Clarke has used the remedy with very great good in numberless cases of weakness from masturbation in men and youths. "Emission on the slightest stimulus, such as merely being in the society of a woman," is very typical.

Many "engaged" young men have been helped by the remedy. It corresponds more to scanty menses than the opposite.

Goodno cured a girl of 25 of severe dysmenorrhea, (which had existed since the periods commenced) with scanty, almost arrested flow. She had also nosebleed, cough and stitches through left lung at times. Two years previously after unusual excitement, she had bearing-down pains, prolapse and ante-version.

The dysmenorrhea pains were relieved by Sepia and other remedies, but prolapse increased with bearing-down as though the womb would be forced from vulva, worse standing and walking before and during menses. Intermittent flow of urine, cutting after urination, obstinate constipation of long standing, stool (once in seven days) large, hard, followed by tremulous weakness, she must lie down, dull pain below left mamma. Prompt relief and speedy cure were effected by Con. 1,000c.

Scanty menses (especially in old maids) is an indication. Checked lochia. Pains in breast before menses, worse by every step is a strong indication for Con. Also all effects of hurts to the breast by falls or blows. After a blow on the breast a course of Con. should always be given.

Nash mentions another characteristic of Con.: "Sweats day or night, as soon as one sleeps or even on closing the eyes." This enabled Lippe to cure a man of 80 of hemiplegia.

R. C. Markham cured with Con. 1,000c. an obstinate cough, dry, hard, frequent with asthmatic wheezing or fine rattling in chest on deep breathing, worse slightest exposure to cold air, getting into cold bed or out of a warm one or even putting arms out was sufficient to bring on severe coughing.

The guiding symptom which appeared last and led to the remedy was this: Pain in the apex of left lung with soreness in a small spot, midway between neck and shoulder just back of clavicle. The pain, cutting and stitch-like, ran downward and inward toward the sternum.

PAGE 522

A. H. Birdsall reports a case of contusion of testicle. He found the patient writhing in agony, the pain complained of being "sharp, cutting, running up spermatic cord to lower part of back and also through scrotum to root of penis." Con. 200c relieved in five minutes and at the end of twenty minutes the pain was gone.

Conium is said to have been and almost certainly was, the poison with which Socrates was executed and whether or not this was the case ascending paralysis, which occurred in his poisoning is an indication for Conium. Benumbed sensation inability to sustain mental effort, weak memory, tired sensation in brain, imbecility.

Patients who are worse when idle. Hot spots on head. Erysipelas, pain piercing to brain. Red vision. Weakness, tremulousness and palpitation after every evacuation. Sensation of unreality, as if in a dream. Insanity, periodical or alternating. Vertigo worse on turning in bed.

Accumulation of earwax. Flatulent tendency as with Ammoniac and Asafetida, its relatives. Numbness and deadness of limbs. Stabbing pains are a great indication for Conium. Weak-spells, faintness, sudden loss of strength while walking.

Hysteria and hypochondriasis from abstinence from sexual intercourse. In tuberculosis patients cannot expectorate, must swallow sputa. The eye symptoms are very pronounced: photophobia, ptosis, etc. These symptoms are worse night and early morning.

Compare

(1) Bar-c., Hydr., Iod., Kali-p., Hyos., Cur.

(2) Scirr. a cancer nosode - cancerous diathesis, enlarged glands, cancer of breast, worms.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Convallaria majalis

(lily of the valley)

Pharmacy

Conv. *Convallaria majalis*. Lily of the Valley. N. O. Liliaceae. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency and the tincture, one to fifteen drops.

Herbal

Convallaria is a popular remedy in Russia for heart disorders and it has been introduced into old-school medicine principally as a heart remedy. It compares closely in its action with *Lilium tigrinum*.

Convallaria also resembles its other botanical relatives, *Aloe*, *Allium cepa* and *Allium sativum*. It is strongly purgative and causes morning vomiting. It has been proved and the symptoms produced show that its nearest analog is *Lilium tigrinum*.

Nash has used it in 30c with very satisfactory results in women complaining of great soreness in uterine region with sympathetic palpitation of the heart. He has also removed cardiac dropsy when this uterine soreness has been present as well.

Berridge credits it with this symptom: "Movement in the abdomen as from the fist of a child," like Sulph., Thuja., Croc. In the case of Conv. the symptom occurs when lying on the back. Sleepiness accompanies many symptoms. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Convallaria affects the heart. Increases energy of heart's action, renders it more regular. It is of use when the ventricles are over distended and dilatation begins and when there is an absence of compensatory hypertrophy and when venous stasis is marked.

Anasarca. Dyspnea, dropsy, aneurysm tendency. Soreness of uterine region with palpitation of heart. Sensation as if heart ceased beating, then starting very suddenly. Movement in abdomen as from a fist of a child. Dyspnea. Tobacco heart.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Diarrhea. **Heart** disorders. Herpes. Pruritus vulvae. Tobacco heart. Vomiting (of pregnancy).

Modalities

Better in open air. Worse from lying on back. Worse in warm room like All-c.

PAGE 523

Symptoms

MIND

Dull intellect, can hardly think. Grieves easily. Irritability. Hysterical manifestations.

MIND

Depression. wanders from subject when reading. Irritable when asked a question.

Abdomen

Clothes feel too tight. Sensitive. Gurgling and pain on taking deep breath. Movement in abdomen like fist of a child. Colicky pains.

Back

Pain and aching in lumbar region.

Face

Hydroa in nose and lips, raw and sore. Nosebleed. Sees imaginary gray spot about three inches square.

Female

Great soreness in uterine region with sympathetic palpitations of heart. Pain in sacroiliac joints, running down leg. Itching of urinary meatus and vaginal orifice.

Head

Dull headache, worse ascending, hawking. Scalp sensitive.

Heart

It is useful for heart disorders. Feeling as if heart beat throughout the chest. Endocarditis with orthopnea. Sensation as if heart ceased beating, then starting very suddenly.

Palpitation from the least exertion. Tobacco heart, especially when due to cigarettes.

Angina pectoris. Extremely rapid and irregular pulse.

Kidneys

Aching in bladder, feels distended. Frequent urination offensive, scanty urine. Dropsy, anuric tendency.

Limbs

Aching of legs in big toe. Trembling of hands. Aching in wrists and ankles.

Lungs

Pulmonary congestion. Orthopnea. Dyspnea while walking. Hot feeling in throat.

Mouth

Grating of teeth in the morning. Coppery taste. Tongue feels sore and scalded, broad and thick with heavy, dirty coating.

Temperature

Chilly in back and down spine, followed by fever, little sweat. Thirst and headache during chill. Dyspnea during fever.

Throat

Raw feeling in back of throat when inspiring.

Compare

(1) Dig., Crat., Lil-t.

(2) Adonis - feeble heart action due only to functional disturbance.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Convolvulus arvensis

(bind-weed)

Pharmacy

Convo-a. Convolvulus arvensis. Bind-weed. N. O. Convolvulaceae. Tincture of root.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

History

Very few experiments have been made with this plant and in those the resinoid of the root and pure Convolvulin were used. The few symptoms recorded are all in the gastrointestinal sphere. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Colic and diarrhea, liquid stool. Eructation after eating. Stools are soft, semi-fluid evacuation, preceded by flatulence and violent colic. Stools with pain.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Convolvulus duartinus

(morning glory)

Pharmacy

Convo-d. Convolvulus duartinus. Ipomoeabona. Morning Glory. N. O. Convolvulaceae.

Tincture of Flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Convo-d. was proved under Mure and some symptoms that are peculiar have been recorded. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Reveries in daytime. Numbness in limbs. Dreams of dead persons. Symptoms are worse in morning and better after cold bath.

Clinical

Colic. Eye inflammation. Headaches. Rheumatism. Vertigo.

Symptoms

MIND

Moral weakness. Reveries in the daytime.

Abdomen

Pain in abdomen with internal heat. Violent colic with drawings.

Eyes

Inflammation of left eye.

PAGE 524

Head

Burning in frontal region, ceasing after a cold bath. Pain in frontal region with heat at root of nose. Pain in left temple (corresponding to inflamed left eye).

Kidneys

Red urine. Yellow sediment in urine.

Limbs

Numbness of arms, worse when hanging down. Pains in left shoulder in left wrist. Numbness of right index and middle fingers. Sharp pain in right knee. Pain fore part of left leg for four days. Deep-seated pain in calves.

Sleep

Drowsiness in daytime. Dreams about quarreling, about dead persons, falling out of his front teeth of flying along a lighted street, appearance of a ghost, wakes with a start.

Stool

Constipation.

Throat

Heat and dryness at anterior and upper part of esophagus.

Teeth

Toothache. Swelling of gums. Tongue feels swollen.

Vertigo

Vertigo with faintness.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Copaiva officinalis

(balsam of copaiva)

Pharmacy

Cop. Copaiva. Balsamum copaivae. Copaifera officinalis. N. O. Leguminosae. Tincture of the balsam. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

Copaiva is an old world remedy for gonorrhea and it has also been used for other blennorrhagic conditions. It has been proved and observations have been made on patients who have overdosed themselves with the remedy.

A. P. Bowie has verified this indication: "In old persons, (men) who from cold or other causes cannot urinate or where there is frequent desire and only a few drops pass with much strainingÑfrequently with a mucous discharge from the bowels with much rumbling and rolling in the bowels."

Bowie gave 5-drop doses of the first dilution. He recommends also an ointment of 10 drops of the balsam to 3j of vaseline, "to relieve the burning and itching at the anus caused by hemorrhoids."

Homeopathic

The chief action is on the genito-urinary organs and rectum. Irritation accompanying thickening of bladder.

Burning at neck of bladder and in urethra, discharge milky, corrosive, meatus tumid and inflamed. Copaiva also acts powerfully on mucous membranes of the respiratory organs and the skin, here producing a well-marked nettle-rash. Colds and catarrhs.

Copaiva affects the skin and mucous membranes generally. It produces excessive discharge. Foul, blenorrhea, bronchorrhea, suppuration. Copaiva acts on the bronchial tubes. In chronic bronchitis it is useful when there is profuse, greenish-gray, disgusting-smelling sputa.

Clinical

Acne. Anus, itching. Bladder, irritable. Blenorrhagia. Bronchitis Catarrh. Cough. Cystitis. Dysentery. Fistula. Gastritis. Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhoids. Measles. Nosebleed. Prostatitis. Pruritus. Urethritis. Urticaria. Vulva inflammation.

Constitutions

It is suited to the irritable bladder of elderly women. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Modalities

Worse from morning, taking cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Weeps on hearing a piano.

Ears

Excessive sensitiveness to sharp sounds.

Face

Acne, disfiguring the face. Face red, flushed.

Female

Itching of vulva and anus with bloody purulent discharge. Profuse, strong-smelling menstrual discharge with pains radiating to hip bones with nausea.

Food

Tastes too salty.

Head

Flushes of blood to the head and face. Occipital headache better gentle hand pressure. Excessive sensitiveness, pain in occiput. Dull, frontal headache, passes to occiput and back again with throbbing. Worse right side and motion. Scalp sensitive.

PAGE 525

Kidneys

Burning pressure, painful urination by drops. Catarrh of bladder, dysuria. Retention with pain in bladder, anus and rectum. Urethra feels wide open. Swelling of orifice. Constant desire to urinate.

Urine acrid, scanty, bloody, odor of violets. Greenish, turbid color, peculiar pungent odor. Suppuration, ascends urinary tract. Purulent or acrid milky gonorrhoea.

Lungs

Tickling in larynx, trachea and bronchials. Cough with profuse, gray, purulent, greenish offensive sputum. Bronchial catarrh with profuse greenish offensive discharge.

Bronchiectasis. Painful cough with heat and oppression of chest. Burning in lungs. Foul bloody expectoration.

Male

Prostatitis. Testicles sensitive and swollen. Blenorrhagia. Pulsations in penis.

Mouth

Teeth cold.

Nose

Rawness and soreness of nostrils with stopped-up feeling, dryness of posterior sinuses. Burning and dryness, crusts on turbinated bones. Profuse, thick, fetid discharge from nasal passages, running down throat at night. Marked catarrhal condition in upper respiratory tract. Nosebleed, lasting several days in small boys.

Rectum

Mucous colitis. Stools covered with mucous with colic and chilliness. Burning and itching of anus, caused by hemorrhoids.

Skin

Hives with fever and constipation. Roseola. Erysipelatous inflammation, around the abdomen. Circumscribed, lenticular patches with itching, mottled appearance. Chronic urticaria in children. Bullous eruptions.

Stomach

Food seems too salty. Gastric troubles during menstruation or following urticaria. Gas and intestinal flatulence, urging to stool and difficult passage with pain.

Throat

Chronic catarrh of the throat.

Compare

(1) Santalum - aching in kidneys.

(2) Cann-i., Canth., Barosma, Cub., Apis, Vespa, Erig., Senecio, Sepia.

Relations

Antidote: Bell., Merc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Corallium rubrum

(red coral)

Pharmacy

Cor-r. Corallium rubrum. Red Coral. Gorgonio nobilis. N. O. Gorgoniaceae. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Red coral, the product of a coralligene zoophyte, contains calcium carbonate and iron oxide (whence its color), gelatin and other elements. In medical alchemy, red coral was considered to have "strengthening properties," and to be astringent, sudorific, diuretic and absorbent.

Homeopathic

Corallium rubrum affects the mucus membranes especially of respiratory organs. The provings of coral develop much coryza and nosebleed and even ulceration within the nostrils. It causes eruptions which are for the most part of its own color, coral-red. Red spots on the palms of the hands, at first coral color, then darker and finally coppery. The chancres to which it corresponds are coral-red.

Corallium rubrum is for whooping and spasmodic coughs, especially when the attack comes on with a very rapid coughs and the attacks follow so closely as to almost run into each other. Often preceded by sensation of smothering, followed by exhaustion. Violence

of paroxysm, even with expectoration of blood. Congestion of face after dinner. Patient becomes purple in face.

Corallium affects the respiratory organs, producing ulcerations with a stringy discharge. Feeling as if cold air were streaming through skull and air-passages. Patient is too cold when uncovered and too hot when covered better by artificial heat.

PAGE 526

Clinical

Asthma. Catarrh. Chancre. Coughs. Eruptions. Glands inflamed. Hysteria. Measles. Post-nasal catarrh. Psoriasis. Purpura. Syphilis. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

Is suited to persons of nervous temperament, nervous coughs. Suited to nervous persons, syphilis and psora. **Planets:** Mercury.

Modalities

Worse from inhaling air, open air, changing from a warm to cold room, eating towards morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Peevish inclined to scold and swear at his pains. Irrascibility and ill-humor. Wine has a natural taste, but immediately stupefies him.

Back

Stiffness in nape of neck. Pain, as if the small of the back were broken.

Eyes

Hot and painful, bathed in tears on closing. Pressure as from sand. Sensation of compression in the orbit. Pain, as from excoriation in the eyes. Sensation of burning in the eyes, by candle-light.

Face

Grows purple and black with cough. Heat in the face, worse by stooping. Pain, as from dislocation in the maxillary joint. Painful swelling of the sub-maxillary glands. Lips cracked and painful.

Food

Craves salt. Intoxication after drinking very little wine. Insipidity of food. Sweetish taste of beer. Violent thirst, longing for acids and salt food.

Head

Confusion in the head, which feels empty and hollow. Head feels very large, violent pain as if parietal bones were forced apart, worse stooping. As if forehead were flattened. Headache with severe pain in back of the eyeballs, worse inhaling cold air. As if cold air were blowing through, when head is moved quietly or shaken. Pain aggravated by breathing cold air through nose.

Kidneys

Loam or clay-colored urine, with similar sediment. Burning urine.

Limbs

Pressive pain in the shoulder-blades, aggravated by coughing. Pain in the wrists, as if he had been writing much and rapidly. Smooth spots of a deep-red color. Pain in the knees, tibia and tarsal joint, as if he had walked a great deal.

Lungs

Air passages feel cold on deep inspiration. (Cist.) Cough as soon as he eats. Dry, spasmodic, suffocative cough, very rapid cough, short, barking. Reverberating machine-gun cough. Continuous hysterical cough.

Hawking of profuse mucus. Profuse secretion of mucus dropping through posterior sinuses. Almost continuous attacks of violent spasmodic cough. Feels suffocated and greatly exhausted after whooping cough. Coughs begins with gasping for breath. Coughs with a purple face, followed by vomiting of stringy mucus and exhaustion.

Male

Ulcers on glans and inner prepuce with yellow ichor. Emissions and weak sexual power. Profuse perspiration of genitals.

Mouth

Food tastes like sawdust. Bread tastes like straw. Beer tastes sweet. Pain in articulation of left lower jaw.

Nose

Nosebleed. Bleeding of the nose from one nostril at a time. Fluent coryza. Painful ulcer in nostrils. Post-nasal catarrh. Profuse secretion of mucus dropping through posterior sinuses. Great dryness of the nose. Dry coryza, nose stopped up and ulcerated.

Rectum

Constipation, followed by copious papescent stool.

Skin

Psoriasis of palms and soles. Very red flat ulcers, on glans and under surface of prepuce. Psoriasis of palms and soles. Coral-colored, then dark red spots, changing to copper-colored spots.

Sleep

Sleeps with head under cover. Yawning, violent, frequent and in rapid succession. Great sleepiness, falls asleep while standing. If he uncovers himself, he feels too cold, and when covered, he feels too hot.

Stomach

Nausea, with dryness of the tongue and violent headache, worse when sitting up.

PAGE 527

Teeth

Every tooth on the left side feels as if set on edge. As if the teeth were too close to one another or as if a tenacious body were lodged between them.

Temperature

Chill with headache and violent thirst, better by external heat. Febrile shivering, with burning thirst. Dry heat internally and externally, with full and hard pulse. Dry heat without thirst, and not followed by perspiration. The hot parts feel cold when uncovered.

Throat

Throat very sensitive, especially to air. Great dryness of the fauces. Constant hawking, from the accumulation of mucus in the posterior sinuses. Great dryness of the palate and of the throat. Sensation of excoriation on swallowing.

Comments

In homeopathic practice Corallium corresponds to a combination of syphilis and psora. The cough is of the whooping cough type, smothering sensation before and great exhaustion after cough.

Cough in "machine-gun" paroxysms. Crowing inspiration, sensation as if inspired air was icy cold. There is much drowsiness with Cor-r. and many symptoms appear during sleep.

J. N. Lowe cured with Cor-r. an infant, a year old, suffering from laryngismus stridulus, the indications being worse during sleep and after waking. Lach., given first, failed to relieve.

Guernsey's indication is: "Whooping cough or any other kind of cough when the attack comes on with a very rapid cough and the attacks follow so closely as to almost run into each other." I have found it most effective in the nervous "machine-gun" cough where the patient gives an isolated cough at regular intervals through the day.

Nash finds it the most useful of all remedies in post-nasal catarrh. Guernsey's other indication is: "Red, flat ulcers on the glans and inner surface of the prepuce with secretion of a quantity of yellow ichor." In the head there is a sensation of emptiness or hollowness.

Change of air causes coughing. Feels cold when uncovered and too hot when covered. Head feels very large. Sensation as if forehead were flattened.

Compare

(1) Bell., Dros., Meph., Caust.

Relations

Complementary: Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Corallorhiza odontorhiza

(crawley root)

Pharmacy

Corh. Crawley Root. Corallorhiza odontorhiza. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

History

Intensely nervous and restless, burning of palms and soles, no thirst, chill or perspiration.

Planets: Mars.

Homeopathic

Can bear only slightest covering. Hectic fever, coming on 9 a.m. to 10 a.m. and lasting until midnight.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Cordyceps militaris

(caterpillar fungus)

Pharmacy

Cordyceps militaris. Caterpillar fungus. A Tibetan mushroom. Historical dose: Tincture, pills and all potencies,

Herbal

Over a thousand years ago Tibetan herdsman in the Himalayas observed their yaks becoming vitalized after eating the fungus *Cordyceps militaris*. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Cordyceps militaris is an energy and stamina booster. It increases athletic performance especially in long distance races. Chronic fatigue. Shortness of Breath. Weak stamina. Mountain Sickness. Lack of strength and endurance. Mental and physical exhaustion due to over work. Alzheimer's disease. Sexual debility. Nerve weakness. Antidotes opium and narcotic withdrawal symptoms. (Avena).

Clinical

Altitude sickness. Alzheimer's disease. Anemia. Asthma. Bronchitis. Chronic fatigue. Emaciation. Exhaustion. Hepatitis. Mental weakness. Senility. Shortness of Breath. Tuberculosis.

SOURCES

Murphy.

PAGE 528

Coriaria ruscifolia

(toot berry)

Pharmacy

Cori-r. *Coriaria ruscifolia*. Toot-berry. Tupa-kihi or Tutu in New Zealand. N. O. Coriariaeae. Tincture or trituration of the berries. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

History

A prover who ate 1 1/2 grain of the resin experienced the following: Disagreeable, irritating sensation in throat, extending to stomach with pain across region of stomach, accompanied by nausea (in five min.).

In a quarter of an hour vomiting came on, continuing more or less for two hours. Very unpleasant sensations continued for two hours more, when after great flushing of the face with all but intolerable heat, the effects passed away. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Coriaria produces intoxication very like that of alcohol. Great muscular activity as in acute mania, requiring several persons to hold a person when under the influence of the drug. The most marked feature is complete loss of memory, which ensues after coming out of the acute stage of the poisoning.

Clinical

Delirium tremens. Mania. Memory lost. Vomiting.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Cornus alternifolia

(swamp walnut)

Pharmacy

Corn-a. *Cornus alternifolia*. Swamp Walnut. Alternate-leaved Cornel. N. O. Cornaceae. Decoction or tincture of leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

F. H. Lutze communicated to H. Recorder, a Long Island farmer's cure for eczema with a decoction of the leaves of this tree. His method was to give three times a day a wine glassful for three days.

Then for the next three days apply it locally or wash the part with it, then administer it internally for another three days and so on. He cured, thus, all his cases in eighteen days.

This was the first acquaintance Lutze had with the remedy. Later on he made a proving on himself and another, eliciting symptoms of fever, restlessness and insomnia. Skin eruptions with emaciation.

A striking symptom was a cold feeling in chest as if full of ice. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Weak and tired, disturbed sleep, fever, restlessness, eczema, skin cracked, chest feels cold, as if full of ice.

Clinical

Eczema. Intermittent fever.

Modalities

Symptoms better after walking in open air after supper.

Compare

(1) In the skin effects it compares more closely with *Cornus circinata*.

(2) In fever with drowsiness and gastro-enteric disturbance it is practically identical with the other Cornels. All three have greatly disturbed sleep.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Cornus circinata

(round-leaved dogwood)

Pharmacy

Corn. *Cornus circinata*. Round-leaved Dogwood. Green osier. N. O. Cornaceae. Infusion of tincture of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

A popular remedy for aphthous and ulcerated conditions of mucous membranes. A remedy for old malaria.

Hale says he has seen it cure chronic ulceration of mouth and throat, which had recurred for many years. Corn. c. has had an extensive proving. The fever symptoms are identical with those of *Cornus f.* **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Cornus circinata has caused liver derangement with aching eyeballs. Disturbed sleep. Chronic malaria, hepatitis, jaundice. Weakness in morning.

PAGE 529

Pain in pit of stomach with distended abdomen. Vesicular eruption associated with liver disease or aphthous stomatitis.

The patient is weak and depressed. Liver symptoms with aching in eyeballs.

Dark foul stools with burning in anus. Diarrhea, dark bilious offensive with sallow complexion. Vesicular eczema of face of infants with nursing sore mouth. Sleepy, before chill with heat after meals.

Clinical

Aphthae. Bilious headache. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Eczema. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Liver derangement. Mucous membranes, ulcers. Pruritus vulvae. Urticaria.

Modalities

Better by coffee. Worse from taking cold. Worse at night, on waking. Worse by motion of any kind from summer heat.

Symptoms

MIND

Forgetful. Indifferent, with drowsiness. Indolence with loss of mental and physical

energy. Unable to concentrate attention. **MIND** confused on rising in the morning.

Depression and petulance.

Abdomen

Chronic hepatitis and bilious derangement. Constant working in bowels as if all in motion. Borborygmus. Distention better after loose stool. Gripping in umbilical region, worse during stool.

Back

Drawing pains at nape of neck. Dull pains in back. Sore pains in lumbar region, worse bending forward.

Chest

Choking sensation in upper part of thorax. Soreness of chest. Stitches, bruised feeling, in chest and back. Dragging down on each side of chest. Intermittent shooting pains in chest and abdomen. Rheumatic or neuralgic pains. Fine scarlet rash on chest with itching.

Ears

ringing in ears.

Eyes

Eyes sunken, hollow, as after a debauch, dark circles under them, conjunctiva tinged yellow. Soreness of eyeballs, aching pains through them. Eyeballs and lids heavy. Herpes of lids.

Face

Heat and burning in face, without redness. Countenance yellow, or pale, sallow, and sunken, indicating suffering and debility.

Female

Leucorrhoea. Pruritus.

Food

Thirst for cold drinks. Desire for sour drinks.

Head

Dullness and weight in head, especially temples, better by coffee. Heaviness of head, with nausea. Aching and throbbing pain over left eyebrow. Dull pains over eyeballs, unusual pulsation extending to back of head. Pulsating headache in temples.

Heart

Perceptible pulsations in chest. Palpitations of heart. Circulation accelerated.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to pass water. Urine scanty and high-colored.

Male

Increased desire, but lack of power. Frequent strong and persistent erections during the night. Pruritus.

Mouth

Ulceration of tongue, gums and mouth, aphthae. Burning in mouth, throat and stomach.

Limbs

Weakness of limbs. Coldness of hands and feet after a loose stool. Burning and itching sensation in hands and arms. Pain in right hip while lying in bed. Legs weak and tremulous, particularly when ascending. Itching on legs and thighs, burning sensation in feet.

Lungs

Frequent inclination to expand chest by taking a long breath. Cough with sharp stitches in chest. Dry, spasmodic cough, or tedious, chronic cough, with mucous expectoration.

Nose

Prickling in nose and nasal bones. Coryza early in morning.

Rectum

Burning in anus. Dysentery and diarrhea with inactivity of liver. Loose, dark stool, immediately after dinner. Dark, bilious offensive diarrhea with sallow complexion. Urgency to stool, early in morning in bed. Diarrhea with excessive debility and nervous irritability. Ulceration of rectum.

Sleep

Drowsiness with entire loss of mental and physical energy, heavy feeling in head, depression of spirits. Tendency to perspire. Sleep unrefreshing and disturbed by unpleasant dreams.

PAGE 530

Stomach

Belchings. Acid heartburn, painful and slow digestion. Gagging as if to vomit in morning.

Nausea, with confused and heavy pain in head. Nausea with bitter taste and aversion to all kinds of food. Sense of faintness and emptiness in stomach and bowels. Distention, burning, oppression. Pulsating pain in stomach.

Skin

Eczema, pruritus and similar disorders of external genitals. Vesicular eczema of face in infants with nursing sore mouth. Yellow or earthy appearance of skin. Itching, burning or prickling sensations, worse by scratching or rubbing.

Temperature

Chilliness with nausea, dull pain in head, debility, and languor. Chilly sensation, followed by transient flushing. Flushes of heat and coldness in alternation, followed by cold perspiration. Transient flushes of heat pervading whole body, with shooting pains through brain. General clammy sweat, with headache, nausea, pain in back, lassitude, and confusion of ideas.

Compare

(1) *Cornus alternifolia*.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cornus florida

(dogwood)

Pharmacy

Corn-f. *Cornus florida*. Dogwood. N. O. Cornaceae. Tincture of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Hale commends Corn-f. in obstinate intermittents where quinine has been abused and where the following group of symptoms is present: For days before chill sleepiness, sluggish flow of ideas, dull, heavy headache. Paroxysms attended with nausea, vomiting and sometimes watery or bilious diarrhea. In the chills, cold, clammy skin in the fever.

Violent headache with throbbing, stupor, confusion of intellect and vomiting.

Hale also commends it in old cases of dyspepsia where the chief symptom is acid heartburn. Corn-f., which has had a separate proving.

It has some very remarkable neuralgic pains in arms, chest and trunk and a sensation as if broken in two. It has been used successfully in a case of pneumonia on the indication of the stitches in the chest. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Chronic malaria indigestion and distressing acid heartburn. General debility from loss of fluids and night sweats, neuralgic pains in arms, chest and trunk. Sensation as if broken in two.

Intermittent fever with drowsiness. Feels cold, but is warm to touch. Great exhaustion in intervals. General clammy sweat. Chill is preceded by drowsiness, heat is associated with drowsiness. Headache after quinine.

Clinical

Dyspepsia. Intermittent fever. Pneumonia.

Compare

(1) The other Cornels.

(2) Eup-per., Nux-v., Chin., Kali-c., Abies-n., Abies-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cortisonum

Pharmacy

Cortisone. Cortisone is used in an acetate form and is prepared today by synthesis. It is a cortico-suprarenal hormone, belonging to the group of 11 steroids or 11 - oxycorticosteroid hormones. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 5c to 30c.

History

The Corticoid are a group of synthetic bodies whose action is analogous to that of Cortisone, but with greater power at equal weight and, theoretically with greater tolerance. In fact, all corticoids can bring about these irregularities, namely: perforation of gastric and duodenal ulcer, gastric and duodenal hemorrhaging, psychological complaints, virilism, acne, osteoporosis, diminution of resistance to infections and to tuberculosis, amenorrhea and Cushing's syndrome.

Prednisone and prednisolone cause less retention of water and salt and less potassium reduction in the blood than cortisone, but on the other hand, can be the cause of myopathy.

PAGE 531

The Homeopathic proving of cortisone was carried out during May and June 1963 by W. L. Templeton on eight provers and five controls, using the potencies 6c, 12c and 30c, prepared by A. Nelson and Co. Ltd.

Homeopathic

General lack of reaction, decrease of the organic reactional capacity. Fat and water retention. Intra-cranial hypertension. Rhythmic disorders of several glands: pituitary, adrenal, pancreas. Acrid dyspepsia, which can lead to gastric ulcers. Dysthyroidism with tendency to hypothyroidism.

Tendency to obesity with retention of water. Right frontal and orbital pain, aggravated by the heat in a room, by pressure and in the afternoon. Dryness of nasal and pharyngeal mucous membranes with coughing and dry, sticky eyes. Sacroiliac pain, as if the back were about to break. Skin discolored, vesicular eruption, dryness and cracking of the skin on the face and hands with exfoliation of the nail beds.

Intra-cranial hypertension. Headache, vomiting, bradycardia torpor, impaired vision, vertigo and convulsions, the back of the eye reveals papillary edema. Face round, puffy, moon-faced. Legs swollen with edema. Skin and mucous membranes dry. Slowness of the body and of the mind with irritability. Varying moods. Morbid hunger. Polydipsia. Hypercorticism: moon-faced, virilism. Inhibition of secretion of A.C. T.H. Goiter.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Cataract. Depression. Dyspepsia. Heatstroke. Hypothyroidism. Lupus erythematosus. Memory weak. Ophthalmic migraine. Osteoporosis. Osteo-necrosis. Psoriasis. Sunstroke.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. Slow irritable subjects with a dull mind. Suitable especially, but not exclusively, for carbonic type and for Bernard's fat Sulphur types. Subjects fleshy with round face, sad, weeping for no reason. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from menstrual flow. Better from walking. Better in the evening. Worse in the morning. Worse from external heat or immobility, scratching. Worse from coughing, pressure. Worse predominantly on the left side. Aggravation in the morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Unstable mood, alternating between euphoria, melancholy and excitement. Loss of willpower. Euphoria, quick changes of mood. Alternation of excitability with increased activity and a state of fatigue with weariness. Heavy, confused, irritable, impatient. Action calms him. Memory weak, mental effort arduous, aggravating the general condition. Difficulty in concentrating. Melancholic state. Thoughts of death. Depressive conditions.

Abdomen

Hepatic deficiency. Spasmodic entero-colitis.

Back

Dorsal pain, under the ribs on the left side, spreading to the anterior sacroiliac, ameliorated by movement and pressure, aggravated in a sitting position, by bending down and in the morning. Dorsal pain, as if broken. Pain between the bones.

Blood

Increased production of the thrombocyte, erythroid hyperplasia, polymorphism of the leukocytes.

Chest

Skin of the thorax discolored. Red rash on the lower part of the sternum.

Ears

Ringing in the ears.

Eyes

Tension behind the eyeballs. Eyeballs painful, dry, edges of the eyelids agglutinated. Inflammation of the inner canthus. Foggy vision. Accommodation difficult. Allergic conjunctivitis. Styes. Cataract.

Face

Acne of the face, shoulders, back.

PAGE 532

Female

Amenorrhea in young girls. Heaviness in the lower abdomen. Sensation of repletion in the stomach, ameliorated by menstrual flow and by walking. Menses copious, blood thick. Amenorrhea in young girls. Pelvic congestion. Vulvar eczema.

Food

Insatiable appetite has butterflies if he does not eat. Milk and fats provoke nausea.

Head

Headache, as from a band around the head. Sensation of frontal and occipital rending. Pain stronger around the right eye and forehead. Pain aggravated by pressure, heat, movement, sun. Ameliorated in the open air. Pulsating headache around the right eye, the vertex and the left side of the occiput.

Heart

Arterial hypertension. Purpura. Ecchymosis.

Kidneys

Nephrotic syndrome. Edema. Urination at night, oliguria. Frequent, pressing urination.

Limbs

Legs restless, not ameliorated by movement in bed. Dryness and irritation of the back of the hands. Pain in the loin, worse when seated or lying down. Sacroiliac pain, as if it were about to break. Drawing pain behind the knees. Painful joints. Osteoporosis. Painful post-traumatic osteoporosis. Osteo-necrosis of the hip in particular. Muscular atrophy of the quadriceps of the lower limbs. Vesicular eruption on the backs of the hands, itching with round marks. worse with the heat.

Lungs

Bronchitis with much sputum. Respiratory allergies, hayfever. Dyspnea, aggravated in a warm room. Heaviness behind the sternum, respiration difficult. Short of breath from nervous irritation from warming himself and when in a hot room. Laryngeal cough with sneezing in the morning. Cough aggravated by laughing, becoming excited, by walking, by physical fatigue. Worse by undressing and by shaving. Gray, gelatinous sputum.

Male

Diminution of sexual desire.

Mouth

Dryness of the mouth, especially in the morning. Dryness of the throat and pharynx, worse with swallowing, ameliorated by eating warm honey. Uvula red in color.

Nose

Allergic rhinitis (hay fever). Sneezing, worse in the morning, better by washing.

Rectum

Diarrhea on rising in the morning after breakfast after a meal. Constipation and incomplete evacuation of hard stools in balls.

Skin

Red streaks on the skin. Increased growth of hair in the usual places. Face and hands rough, rash in places, worse with the heat. Round, raised marks, slightly hard, on the hands, ankle, cheek and left side of the neck. Itching rash on the legs, feet and hands. Red rash at the nail beds and on the backs of the fingers. Skin streaked with weals. Eczema with puffiness of the face. Chapping. Slow healing of wounds.

Sleep

Sleep light, easily disturbed, does not refresh him. Agitated, cannot sleep, wakes tired.

Stomach

Amelioration by empty swallowing, aggravated in the morning and by hot drinks.

Gastric ulcer.

Urine

Retention of chloride and sodium. Diminution of ascorbic acid. Loss of potassium, calcium, phosphorus. Increase of creatinine, cholesterol, uric acid. Glycosuria. Proteinuria. Tubular casts in the urine. Sodium retention. Loss of potassium.

Vertigo

Vertigo, aggravated in a warm room.

Comments

Its fundamental properties are: promotion of the formation of glycogen, diminution of the use of glucide by the tissues, negation of the nitrogen balance, elevation of urinary elimination of uric acid of creatine (without any change in the level of creatinine in the urine) and of potassium, sodium retention, varying action on the urinary elimination of phosphorous and calcium.

Degeneration of the lymphoid organs with lymphocytopenia increase of globulins in the plasma and inhibition of conjunctival inflammatory reactions. In addition, it inhibits the production of A.C. T.H. and produces atrophy of the suprarenal cortex. It gives the impression of well being and euphoria, but there is the possibility of maniacal or depressive psychological complaints.

Compare

(1) Ars., Sep., Sulph. - Impatient, quarrelsome, has grandiose ideas, pain and burning eruptions.

(2) Psor. - Sad, periodic migraines, anxious, scabby, weeping eruptions, weakness of the back and limbs as if dislocated.

(3) Puls. - Changing, variable, weeps at the slightest trifle, alternation of smiles and tears. Erratic pains, dry cough, congestion of the veins.

SOURCES

Julian.

Corydalis formosa

(turkey pea)

Pharmacy

Cory. *Corydalis formosa*. *Dicentra canadensis*. Wild Turkey pea. Stagger weed. N. O. Fumariaceae. Tincture of bulbous root gathered when plant is in flower. Trituration of the dried root. Triturations of Corydalin. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, tincture, twenty drops three times a day.

History

Hale also commends *Corydalis* in: Scrofulous dyscrasia, obstinate skin diseases, cachexia of intermittents with enlargement of liver and spleen. In massive doses it has cured, according to eclectic authorities:

"A derangement of the stomach, attended with profuse morbid secretion of mucus, there being always a coated tongue with fetor of the breath and loss of appetite and digestion."

Corydalis is therefore indicated, as Hale remarks in gastric catarrh, being an analog in this respect of *Hydrastis*. It has not been used in the potencies, ten drops of the tincture four times a day has been a usual dose. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Corydalis is an unproved remedy, but clinical experience has revealed a specific relation of the manifestations of syphilis: Hunterian chancre, syphilitic nodes, falling of the hair, syphilitic ulcerations of scalp. Dry, scaly scabs on face of old people. Lymphatic glands swollen.

Syphilitic and non-syphilitic ulcerations of fauces all these have been reported cured by it. Ulcers of mouth and fauces. Cancer cachexia pronounced.

Gummata and night-pains. Chronic diseases with atony. Tongue clean, broad and full. Tissues flabby, doughy, cold. Gastric catarrh. (*Hydrast.*)

Clinical

Gastric catarrh. Scrofula. Syphilis. Ulceration.

Compare

(1) Nit-ac., Kali-i., Fl-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Coto

Pharmacy

Coto. Coto Bark. N. O. Lauraceae. Bolivia. A bark of unknown botanical origin. Tincture. Trituration of the alkaloid Cotoin. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

History

The bark has been used in medicine as a diarrhea remedy, probably from aboriginal tradition. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Hansen says it is especially valuable in "chronic tubercular, watery diarrhea, very copious stools and exhausting." Only drop doses of the tincture have been used.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Tubercular diarrhea.

SOURCES

Clarke. Hansen.

Cotyledon umbilicus

(pennywort)

Pharmacy

Cot. Cotyledon umbilicus. Pennywort. Navelwort. Kidneywort. Umbilicus pendulinus. Le Nombriil de Venus. N. O. Crassulaceae. House-leek-family. Tincture of the plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

PAGE 534

History

Cotyledon has had a considerable proving. The whole house leek family are deserving of careful study by homeopaths. Cooper considers it a cancer remedy. He has cured with it sinuses in buttock. A patient to whom he gave it for polyyps said it made him stagger as if drunk. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Marked action on heart, oppression of chest, fullness in throat. Epilepsy. Numb aching in muscular and fibrous tissue. Sciatica.

Well-marked pains through the breast to scapula. Catarrh of larynx and trachea.

Hysterical joint.

A number of pains in the region of the spleen appear. The breathing is oppressed, the heart is disturbed. Rheumatic symptoms are prominent. Weak, faint feeling. Stitching, pricking, jerking pains are predominant sensations.

Among the most peculiar symptoms of Cot. are: a feeling as if some part of the body like a foot or the head were absent. The senses of sight and hearing are dulled. A yellow patch follows the eyesight. Disagreeable surging in ears, ears feel stuffed.

Clinical

Heart disorders. Hysteria. Sinuses. Spleen disorders. Rheumatism.

Modalities

Symptoms are worse morning and evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Lost and confused feeling. Could not articulate for some time on awaking. Pressing vertex headache. Feeling as if a part of the body were absent. Ailments from suppressed emotion.

Abdomen

Long stitching in left hypochondrium. Dull pains in left hypochondrium. Dull pushing in region of spleen recurring at intervals.

Back

Pain through to scapula from region of left breast. Pain at angles of scapulae.

Breasts

Pain under left nipple and aching in right breast.

Chest

Full, bursting feeling, as if from obstruction at heart.

Head

Headache, causing desire for open air, which better. Dull headache with cold feet. Dull, heavy, stupefying pain in forehead and vertex, shifting suddenly between them.

Heart

Heat about heart. Uneasiness. Clawing, dragging pain, on riding, better by compressing side.

Kidneys

Calls to urinate frequent. Increased flow of clear urine.

Limbs

Aching in back and thighs. Aching in all joints. Skin sensitive, rubbing of trousers causes an acute sting. Legs and arms feel heavy and sore.

Between attacks of headache, gnawing, rheumatic pain in right shoulder. Aching, bruised pain in wrists. Aching, tingling in hands, especially at night, preventing sleep, tingling down arm when the nerve is struck. Aching in left thigh followed by numbness. Stinging pain under left gluteus maximus in region of sciatic nerve.

Lungs

Tickling in larynx with dry cough. Oppressed breathing. Shooting in all directions in chest, particularly under right scapula and left nipple during evening. Stitches below both nipples.

Rectum

Bowels freely opened, later, constipation.

Stomach

Pain at epigastrium through to shoulder with nausea. On swallowing, the morsel seems to pass and press against some swelling in cardiac region.

Throat

Constant choking in throat-pit, and feeling as if he would burst into tears. Back of throat feels as if covered with thick mucus.

Compare

(1) Ambr., Asaf., Hepat., Ign., Lach., Sedum acre.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Malus pumila

Crab apple

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Crab Apple. *Malus pumila*. Small twigs with whole clusters of flowers are boiled for half an hour. The water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Crab Apple together with Oak, Willow, Star of Bethlehem, Sweet Chestnut, Elm, Pine, Larch belongs to the group of For Despondency or Despair, as classified by Bach. These remedies deal with states of severity.

PAGE 535

When a condition burdens and one does not have sufficient power or possibility to grow above. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

This remedy can be of service in unclean skin, acne, accumulated wastes in the blood stream, cleansing of digestive tract, long-lasting viral infections and chronic poisoning due to environmental hazards. It also helps to draw out impurities from a wound, if applied to the bandage.

Chronic diarrhea. Feelings of disgust or repulsion have been interpreted to be at the bottom of anorexia, vomiting, nausea and emaciation (Chicory, Mustard). Bulimia can also be motivated by strong repulsion toward the food consumed with the urge to vomit. Anorexia and bulimia rest on the Crab Apple tendency to obsess with weight problems.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Crab Apple state, the mind is overly concentrating on one aspect of the self that is considered unclean, shameful, bothering and burdensome. This attitude is enhanced by underlying feelings of helplessness one feels in regard to the problem. One feels unable to shake off or overcome the disturbing condition and feelings of despair may develop.

The Crab Apple state is marked by obsessive preoccupation with beauty flaws or states of sickness considered unclean and unbecoming. Contamination is feared through a source outside of the self, such as by germs or unclean surroundings. Personal hidden shame, or fear of uncleanness in thought or action.

The Crab Apple view is self-centered. It is shame about one's appearance or inner guilt and uncleanness. Some people feel an intense craving or desire to be cleansed and

purified from within. True despair and despondency may develop, as one feels unable to free or cleanse oneself. This holds true especially when repeatedly engaging in sinful or shameful behavior and regretting it later on.

In cases of abuse or molestation, a Crab Apple state may come in the victim who feels soiled or dirty.

In treatment of obsessive-compulsive behavior with a deep shame, (Cherry Plum, Pine). Obsessive, exaggerated preoccupation with imagined or hardly noticeable physical defects. Minor problems may assume disproportionate importance.

SOURCES

Bach.

Crataegus oxyacantha

(hawthorn berries)

Pharmacy

Crat. Crataegus oxyacantha. Hawthorn Berries. N. O. Rosacea. Tincture of the ripe fruit. The fresh berries are pounded to a pulp and macerated in two times their weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, fluid extract or tincture, one to fifteen drops. Must be used for some time in order to obtain good results.

Herbal

Crataegus was introduced into medicine as a heart remedy by Dr. Greene of Ennis, Ireland and it has been used empirically with much success in cases of heart failure. It has usually been given in 5 drop doses of the tincture. Weak and rapid pulse, dyspnea and dropsy, dependent on failure of heart-power whether from valvular affection or from

anemia, appear to be the leading indications. **Heart**-failure threatened from slightest exertion.

Dr. Green for many years had a reputation for the cure of heart disease that caused patients to flock to him all parts of the United Kingdom.

He cured the most of them and amassed considerable wealth by means of his secret, for, contrary to the code, he, though a physician in good standing, refused to reveal the remedy to his professional brethren.

After his death, about two years ago, his daughter, a Mrs. Graham, revealed the name of the remedy her father had used so successfully. It is Crataegus oxyacantha. **Planets:** Sun, Mars.

PAGE 536

Homeopathic

Crataegus acts on muscles of the heart and is an excellent heart tonic, does not produce any cumulative action. Produces giddiness, lowered pulse and air hunger and reduction in blood pressure.

Crataegus acts on muscle of heart and is a heart tonic. Myocarditis. Irregularity of heart. Insomnia of aortic anemia, edema, cutaneous chilliness. High blood pressure. Crataegus is a sedative in cross, irritable patients with cardiac symptoms. Chronic heart disease with extreme weakness. Very feeble and irregular heart action.

Patient is weak and exhausted, sometimes suddenly becomes weak. High blood pressure. General anasarca. Very nervous with pain in back of head and neck. Cold limbs, pallor, irregular pulse and breathing. Dyspepsia and nervous prostration with heart failure.

Heart mischief after rheumatism. Arteriosclerosis, said to have a solvent power upon crustaceous and calcareous deposits in arteries. Cardio-hemorrhagic or lithemic cases. Collapse from typhoid. Hemorrhages from bowels. Dyspnea. Dropsy.

Angina pectoris. Heart, disorders, failure, hypertrophy. High blood pressure. Weakness.

Modalities

Better fresh air, quiet and rest. Worse in warm room.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental state is that of irritability, crossness and melancholy. Mental dullness. Despair, feels weak and fragile. Hurried feeling with rapid action of heat. Confused feeling, followed by a feeling of quiet and calmness mentally.

Chest

Painful sensation of pressure in left side of chest below the clavicle.

Head

Apprehensive, despondent. Very nervous and irritable with pain in back of head and neck. Conjunctival irritation nasal discharges.

Heart

Heart muscles seem flabby, worn out. **Heart** weakness with oppression, stitches and insomnia. Cardiac dyspnea. Cardiac dropsy. Fatty degeneration.

Aortic disease. Extreme dyspnea on least exertion without much increase of pulse. Pain

in region of heart and under left clavicle. Cough. **Heart dilated**, first sound weak. Valvular murmurs, angina pectoris. Sustains the heart in infectious diseases. Myocarditis. Incompetent valves. Cardiac dilatation. Angina Pectoris. Pain under left scapula and under left clavicle.

Kidneys

Diabetes, especially in children.

Lungs

Cough with an albuminous expectoration.

Pulse

Pulse accelerated, irregular, feeble intermittent.

Skin

Excessive perspiration. Skin eruptions. Burning smarting eruptions on back of neck, axillae and chin, worse heat and sweating better washing. Fingers and toes blue.

Sleep

Insomnia of aortic patients.

Stomach

Nausea. Dyspepsia and nervous prostration with heart failure.

Temperature

Excessive perspiration. Palms sweaty. Cutaneous chilliness, blueness of fingers and toes, all aggravated by exertion or excitement.

Vertigo

Faintness and collapse.

Comments

Crat. is the nearest approach to a positive heart tonic. It has produced some heart symptoms and has, doubtless, a homeopathic relation, but it is not a heart-poison like Digitalis and has no cumulative action.

PAGE 537

Here are some cases: Halbert in Clinique, March, 1899, records this case: Mr. S., a young man sixteen years of age, had worked hard at manual labor since his twelfth year to support a widowed mother.

He had in fact, done a man's work before his physical maturity would permit it. For some time he has shown signs of cardiac hypertrophy and had been cautioned by physicians to take good care as to his heart.

About a year ago during some gymnastic extreme in the nature of sport, he was suddenly admonished that something had 'given way,' and for relief was obliged to take to his bed.

When I first saw him he was obliged to lie down, respiration was labored and irregular and the heart's action was greatly exaggerated and erratic.

There was decided precordial bulging, the apex beat was considerably displaced, downward and to the left and the whole cardiac dullness was greatly extended, the impulse was heaving in character with considerable mitral systolic blowing and the corresponding diastolic intensification, there were also signs of considerable pulmonary engorgement and some pain in the chest region.

The patient was put into a warm bath for twenty minutes and then carefully returned to bed. Aconite 3x was administered every half-hour and continued hourly for a day or two afterward until he was somewhat relieved.

Crataegus, five-drop doses of the tincture, was then administered five times daily for a long time. The effects of this remedy were most remarkable, the cardiac irritation gradually lessened, the area of dullness decreased and the rhythm improved, at the same time all the general symptoms improved rapidly.

He has now been using the remedy for several months and the result is most satisfactory. I have every reason to expect a cure of the extreme symptoms and believe the heart will be reduced to a safe hypertrophy, will virtually be a cure.

A girl of twelve had a sudden collapse in third week of typhoid. Crat. five drops, every two hours was given on these indications: Great pallor with irregular breathing, cold limbs, pulse 120, very weak and irregular.

Strychnia, Dig. and Cact. had failed to give more than temporary relief. Under Crat. she rallied at once.

Cases of hypertrophy with failing power, dilatation, alcoholic heat and nervous palpitation have all been relieved by the remedy.

T. C. Duncan gave complete relief in a case of angina pectoris, the pain being above and to left of stomach.

Pulse strong and forcible indications of hypertrophy were found. A very tender spot on left side of spine. Crataegus removed at the same time "a hurried feeling" and the anxious expression of her face.

Dr. Duncan produced in himself when proving Crataegus a "hurried feeling," which he attributed to the rapid action of the stimulated heart. A nervous lady medical student who also proved it has "an unusual rush of blood to the head with confused feeling," followed

later by "a feeling of quiet and calmness mentally." The remedy is well worth a thorough proving.

Anshutz reports: Dr. Jennings procured for himself some of the remedy and his experience with it explains Dr. Green's national reputation. Dr. Jennings writes:

Case I. was that of a Mr. B., aged seventy three years. I found him gasping for breath when I entered the room with a pulse-rate of 158 and very feeble, great edema of lower limbs and abdomen. A more desperate case could hardly be found. I gave him fifteen drops of Crataegus in half a wineglass of water. In fifteen minutes the pulse beat was 126 and stronger and breathing was not so labored. In twenty-five minutes pulse beat 110 and the force was still increasing, breathing much easier.

He now got ten drops in same quantity of water and in one hour from the time I entered the house he was, for the first time in ten days, able to lie horizontally.

PAGE 538

I made an examination of the heart and found mitral regurgitation from valvular deficiency with great enlargement. For the edema he prescribed Hydrargyrum cum creta, Squill and Digitalis.

He received ten drops four times a day of the Crataegus and was permitted to use some light beer to which he had become accustomed at meal time.

He made a rapid and apparently full recovery until in three months, he felt as well as any man of his age in Chicago.

He occasionally, particularly in the change of weather takes some of the Crataegus which, he says, quickly stops shortness of breath or pain in the heart. His father and a brother died of heart disease.

Another case was that of a woman who "was suffering from a compensatory enlargement of the heart from mitral insufficiency," was taken with dyspnea when Dr. Jennings was called and was nearly dead. Under Crataegus and some other indicated remedies she made an excellent recovery. "In a letter from her, three months afterward, she said she was feeling well, but that she would not feel fully secure without some of the Crataegus."

"The forty other cases ran courses somewhat similar to the three cited—all having been apparently cured. Yet I am not satisfied beyond a doubt, that any of those patients were completely cured except those whose troubles of the heart were functional like the second case cited.

And it is possible and even probable that in weather of a heavy atmosphere or when it is surcharged with electricity or if the patient be subjected to great excitement or sudden or violent commotion or exercise he may suffer again therewith.

Cardiac impulse after a few days' use of the Crataegus is greatly strengthened and yields that low soft tone so characteristic of the first sound, as shown by the cardiograph.

The entire central nervous system seems to be influenced favorably by its use, the appetite increases and assimilation and nutrition improve.

Also a sense of quietude and well-being rests on the patient and he who before its use was cross, melancholic and irritable after a few days of its use shows marked signs of improvement in his mental state.

I doubt if it is indicated in fatty enlargement. The dose which I have found to be the most available is from ten to fifteen drops after meals or food. If taken before it may in very susceptible patients, cause nausea.

I find also that after its use for a month it may be well to discontinue for a week or two, when it should be renewed for another month or so.

Usually three months seem to be the proper time for actual treatment and after that only at such times as a warning pain of the heart or dyspnea may point out.

Dr. T. C. Duncan contributes the following cases: Mrs. A., a printer, came to me complaining of some pain in the side as if it would take her life. She did not have it all the time, only at times, usually the last of the week, when tired.

I prescribed Bryonia, then Belladonna without prompt relief. One Saturday she came with a severe attack, locating the pain with her right hand above and to the left of the stomach. The pulse was strong and forcible.

On careful examination I found the heart beat below normal indicating hypertrophy. I examined the spine and to the left of the vertebra about two inches I found a very tender spot (spinal hyperemia). She told me that when a girl she had several attacks and that her own family physician gave her a remedy that relieved her at once.

She had tried several physicians, among them an allopath, who gave hypodermic injections of morphine without relief. Hot applications sometimes relieved.

I now recognized that I had a case of angina pectoris and that her early attacks were due, I thought to carrying her heavy brother. Now the attacks come when she becomes tired holding her composing stick, at the same time she became very much flurried, so much so that she had stop work because she was confused.

PAGE 539

I now gave her a prescription for Cactus, but told her I would like to try first a new remedy, giving her Crataegus, saturating some disks with tincture.

I directed her to take two disks every hour until relieved and then less often. If not relieved to take the Cactus.

She returned in a week reporting that she was relieved after the first dose of Crataegus. More, that hurried, flurried feeling had not troubled her this week.

Her face has a parchment skin and the expression of anxiety so significant of heart disease was certainly relieved. I have not seen her since.

In the proving of this remedy it produced a flurried feeling due, to the rapid action of the stimulated heart. One prover, a nervous lady medical student, gives today in her report "a feeling of quiet and calmness, mentally." This is a secondary effect, for it was preceded by "an unusual rush of blood to the head with confused feeling."

Compare

(1) Aven., Heliant., Alfa.,

(2) Stroph., Dig., Iber., Naja, Cact.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kresolum

Pharmacy

Cresol. Cresylolum. The cresols are phenols (ortho, meta, para) derived from toluene. They are extracted from tar, coal-tar, wood-tar. They are also prepared synthetically.

Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

History

The word Cresol is derived from creosote and the suffix '-ol', which means phenol. The cresols are powerful anti-septics, soluble in soap, but their use is restricted, owing to their strong odor, they are used, however, as primary material in the manufacture of bakelites, they form cresolins.

The homeopathic proving was established by O. A. Julian in 1958 on five provers, three men, two women and a dog, as well as by the study of cases of chronic poisoning.

The potencies 5c, 7c and 9c were used. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Sclerosis of the cerebral, nervous and vascular systems. Muscular atrophy, especially of the small muscles in the hands. Paresis or atrophic paralysis of the lower limbs.

Hypertensive kidney sclerosis. Papular erythema.

Pigmentation disorders, melanosis. Quivering beneath the skin of the entire body.

Allergic conditions from a cancerous evolution. Anemia with thrombocytopenia and leucopenia. Asthenia, anorexia and emaciation.

Clinical

Allergies. Atherosclerosis. Maniac depressive. Premature senility. Schizophrenia.

Symptoms

MIND

Schizophrenia with euphoria and volubility. Euphoria, which can lead to ecstasy. Schizophrenia in children. Maniacal depressive psychosis. Loquacious mood. Euphoria, abundant gesticulation. Anguish in the evening. Indifference. Distracted, gives the impression of being deep in thought. Unhappy visions. Hears bells. Irritable often repeats himself, trembling of upper limbs.

Comments

A long-standing experiment and numerous clinical observations allow the confirmation that Cresol is a very valuable remedy, especially with regard to neuro-psychological, cardiovascular and cutaneous infections. In the case of epilepsy, it is almost homeopathic phenobarbital. Its action is frequently effective in a large number of epileptic cases, especially if one is the first doctor to see the patient. If, on the other hand, allopathic treatment has already been prescribed, it is essential to know how to combine homeopathic remedies with a slow and progressive reduction of the previously prescribed classical remedies.

Clinical observation, plus electro-encephalogram readings are used to

direct this reduction of the allopathic dosage. By contrast, the number of cresol drops of 7c can be increased, which results in a better sedation of cortical irritability.

PAGE 540

The clinical experiments made by O.A. Julian and by several of his colleagues who have prescribed Cresol, makes it possible for us to inform the reader that it has a definite value, particularly in cases of epilepsy.

Compare

(1) Arg-m. - Subject thin, sad, agitated and loquacious. Loss of memory, parietic state of lower limbs with trembling.

(2) Plb. - Rapid emaciation, cortical and somatic weakness, gradual paralysis of the limbs. Abdomen hard retracted.

(3) Caust. - Mental failing, melancholic, critical, parietic weakness.

SOURCES

Julian.

Crocus sativus

(saffron)

Pharmacy

Croc. *Crocus sativus*. Saffron. N. O. Iridaceae. Tincture of dried stigmas. Cooper makes a tincture of the fresh young shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to thirtieth potency.

History

Cooper and Culpepper agree in thinking that Croc. very similar to Calen. in its action. It is a vulnerary and corresponds to the effects of blows (deafness, tumors, etc.). A curious circumstance in this connection is the fact that *Crocus* has often been successfully given to pregnant women who have complained of violent fetal movements, as well as in cases of imaginary pregnancy.

Homeopathic

Crocus has three characteristics which clearly call for its use when met with. Hemorrhage from various parts (nose, uterus), when the blood is black, stringy, clotting, forming itself into long black strings, hanging from the bleeding orifice. Peculiar sensation as if something alive were moving about in the abdomen or chest. This may be a definite sensation or it may be a hallucination or fixed idea.

Symptoms rapidly change sides or mental and physical symptoms alternate. Rapid alternation of mental conditions: anger with violence rapidly followed by repentance, laughter quickly followed by tears.

Jerking or spasmodic contraction of single sets of muscles. Chorea and hysteria. Chorea every seven days with hilarity, singing and dancing.

Sensation as if something alive were moving internally in abdomen, chest etc. with nausea, faintness and shivering or jumping about various parts.

Hemorrhage, dark, viscid, clotting, forming itself into long black strings hanging from the bleeding orifice. Prostration, weariness, fainting with nosebleed, metrorrhagia.

Drowsiness, better by literary occupation. Tumors. Lipoma. Encephaloma.

PAGE 541

Clinical

Abortion, threatened. After-pains. Anger. Asthenopia. Blepharospasm. Brain, congestion. Chorea. Dysmenorrhea. Fainting. Gastric disorders Hemoptysis. Hemorrhages.

Headache. **Heart** disorders. Hysteria. Lachrymation. Laughter. Leucorrhoea. Mania.

Menstruation, heavy. Metrorrhagia. Nosebleed. Ophthalmia. Pregnancy, affections.

Surgery, effects. Tumor. Ulceration. Wounds.

Causations

Effects of blows.

Constitutions

Crocus is especially suited to women and hysterical men. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better by yawning, desire to take a long breath. Better in open air after breakfast, yawning. Worse from motion, puberty, pregnancy, heat, fasting. Worse from lying down, reading during new and full moon. Worse from hot weather, warm room in morning, looking fixedly at an object.

Symptoms

MIND

Laughing mania. Hysterical laughter is one of the effects observed by the older physicians. Rapidly changing or alternating mental disposition, opposite to each other, anger with violence rapidly followed by abject repentance, laughter quickly followed by tears.

Impressionable, affectionate and moody. Sudden changes, hilarity to melancholy. Changeable disposition. Vacillating moods. Happy and affectionate, then angry. Sings on hearing a single note sung. Jumping, dancing, laughing, whistling, wants to kiss everybody.

nvolutionary laughter and weeping, worse music. Vivid recollection from music heard.

(Lyc.)

Abdomen

Abdomen swollen, feeling of something heavy. Sensation as if something living were jumping about in the stomach and abdomen (left side). (Thuj.)

Back

Sudden feeling of coldness in back as if cold water were thrown over him, icy-cold limbs.

Breasts

Jumping pain in left breast, as if drawn towards the back, as if jumping alive in right breast. Jerking pain in interior of left breast, as if drawn toward back by means of thread.

(Crot-t.)

Ears

Noises in ears with hardness of hearing, worse stooping.

Eyes

Dry, burning, as after weeping, as if cold air was rushing through eyes. Appearances as of electric sparks. Must wipe eyes as if mucus or water were in them. Sensation as if she had been looking through too sharp spectacles. Feels as if smoke in eyes. **Pupils enlarged and react slowly.** Ciliary neuralgia, pain from eyes to top of head. Sensation as if cold air was rushing through eye. (Fl-ac., Syph.) Asthenopia with extreme photophobia. Threatened glaucoma, embolism of central retinal artery. Electric sparks or jumping spots before eyes. Lachrymation when reading. Twitching of the upper eyelid. Lids heavy.

Face

Hot, red or alternating with paleness.

Female

Menses dark, viscid too frequent and copious, black and slimy. Threatened miscarriage, especially when hemorrhage is dark and stringy. Uterine hemorrhage, clots with long strings, worse from least movement, worse during full or new moon. False pregnancy. Movements of fetus are violent and painful. Urging of blood to genitals.

Food

Great thirst for cold drinks.

Head

Throbbing, pulsating headache at menopausal period during menses or instead of menses, better pressure.

Heart

Sensation of heat ascending to the heart impeding breathing better yawning. **Dull stitches** in the left chest. Palpitation, anxious worse ascending stairs.

Limbs

Cold as ice with metrorrhagia, nosebleed. Spasmodic contractions and twitchings of single set of muscles. Chorea and hysteria with great alteration of feeling. Upper limbs fall asleep. Cracking in hip joint and knees, worse stooping. Weakness in knees and legs. Pain in ankles and soles.

Lungs

Dry cough better laying the hand on the pit of the stomach. Wheezy cough with frothy expectoration, containing threads like fine twine, worse lying down. Expectoration stringy like thread. Heaviness in chest, must take deep breath.

Male

Excitement of sexual desire.

Mouth

Breath has offensive, sickly smell. Unusual warmth in mouth. Sour taste. Foul odor.

Nose

Nosebleed, strings of dark blood hanging down the nose with faintness and cold sweat on forehead. Nosebleed at puberty of young girls

Rectum

Obstinate constipation due to portal stagnation. Constipation in infants. Crawling and stitches in anus. Stools contain dark stringy blood. After operations for hemorrhoids.

Skin

Prickling and crawling. Scarlet redness or spots, on the skin, old scars open and suppurate. Disperses tumors. Lipoma. Encephaloma.

Sleep

Deep sleep. Sings in sleep.

Stomach

Gastric troubles, bloatedness, belchings, vomiting etc.

Temperature

Flushes of internal heat with prickling and crawling in skin. Sweat only on the lower half of the body. Continuous foul smelling sweat, worse debility, hemorrhages after childbirth.

Throat

Feeling as if uvula were elongated during and when not swallowing in hysteria. Feeling of nausea in throat and chest.

PAGE 542

Comments

Clarke once cured with a few doses of Crocus a young artist who had become subject to violent outbursts of rage in which he would take up a knife to throw at his mother with whom he lived and almost immediately after would be abjectly repentant. The household was on the point of being broken up when the trouble was completely removed by Crocus.

Teste cites from Murray the case of several children "who were seized with an extraordinary laughing mania from having, smelled of leather bottles that had contained essence of saffron."

On one occasion in hospital, Clarke happened to see a young girl who was really desperately ill with heart failure and valvular disease in a fit of hysterical laughter. This made him think of Crocus. The only definite sensation she complained of in the heart region was a "jumping" sensation. Crocus 30c was given and very soon she was able to lie down flat (after having been propped up for weeks) and from that time she made a rapid recovery.

Another Crocus symptom is sensitive to music involuntarily joins in on hearing any one sing. Stitches, shocks, throbbings, broad thrusts, Cuttings and jerkings are common sensations. Twitchings of single sets of muscles (chorea). A warm sensation ascending to the heart, impeding breathing and better by yawning is a peculiar symptom. Tingling, crawling, pricking and itching are met with in the skin.

Scarlet redness of the whole body or scarlet spots on skin. It is a domestic remedy for "bringing out" the eruption of measles. Painful suppuration of bruised parts, old scars re-open and suppurate. Lipoma and encephaloma of scalp. The reputation of Crocus in the cure of tumors is also an old one. It was used externally "to scatter indolent tumors and ecchymosis." Tumor with ulceration and characteristic bleeding.

Cooper has given it new confirmation. He has given it in single doses of the tincture in a case of malignant disease of the side following extirpation of cancerous kidney with the result of arrest of progress after an initial aggravation and complete relief of pain.

The patient was a woman, who had formerly had hemorrhage with dark clots at the periods and feeling of weight towards womb. She had also the sensation of something moving in the abdomen.

Compare

(1) Ip., Trill., Plat., Chin., Phos., Ust., Sabin.

Relations

Antidote: Op., Bell.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Crotalus cascavella

(brazilian rattlesnake)

Pharmacy

Crot-c. Crotalus cascavella. Brazilian Rattle-snake. N. O. Crotalide. Trituration of the virus with Saccharum lactis. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The poison of Cascavella is as deadly as that of the other Crotalide and the general symptoms are like those of the other members of the group, but the mental symptoms are

more pronounced and peculiar. Proving by Mure together with effects reported by Higgins. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Crot-c. has sharp pains are frequent and are worse by cold washing. Many symptoms are worse at night. Pains in bones. Hallucinations are marked and peculiar, a magnetic state is induced. There is headache after sleep as with Lach. Thoughts and dreams of death. Paralysis of articulation, embarrassed stertorous breathing and semi-consciousness. A magnetic state is produced with a cutting sensation all around eyeball.

Clinical

Goiter. Headache. Mania. Metrorrhagia. Nosebleed. Poliomyelitis. Uterus, pains.

Compare

(1) Crot-h., Lach., Naja, Vip., etc.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 543

Crotalus horridus

(rattlesnake)

Pharmacy

Crot-h. *Crotalus horridus*. The Rattlesnake. N. O. Crotalide. The Rattlesnake of North America. Trituration of sugar of milk saturated with the venom. Solution of the venom in glycerine. Snake poisons are supposed to be chemically cyan. hydrates of soda and other salts. Alcohol is the natural solvent of these salts and is an antidote. Historical dose: All potencies, low and high potencies.

History

Hering writes that Crot-h. is preferable in fluid hemorrhages, yellow skin, hence in yellow fever with black vomit, nosebleed of diphtheria. Naja has more nervous phenomena. Lach. has skin cold, clammy rather than cold and dry, hemorrhage with charred-straw sediment and more markedly ailments of the left side. Elaps is preferable in otorrhea and in disorders of the right lung.

The cobra poison (Naja) coagulates blood into long strings. *Crotalus* poison is acid, the Viper neutral. The Rotton-snake ("Birri") causes more sloughing than any other. But Hayward observed that sloughing is a strong indication for Crot-h. and the cure by this remedy of his own daughter of scarlatina maligna with gangrenous-looking sore-throat, was a dramatic outcome of his researches. Symptoms of *C. Durissus* as well as *C. Horridus* are included in the pathogenesis.

Homeopathic

Crotalus horridus, rattle snake venom affects blood, heart, liver. It produces profound nervous shock with deathly sickness, trembling and prostration. Easily tired by slight exertion. Has a profound nutritional action. Old age nutritional troubles. In epilepsy the average rate is far greater than in normal conditions. Sleeps into his symptoms.

Tendency to carbuncles, malignant scarlatina, yellow fever, the plague, cholera, give opportunity to use this remedy. Bloody pus, sweat. Low septic states. General disorganization of the blood, hemorrhages and jaundice.

Hemorrhages from every part of body. Hemorrhages are slow, oozing of dark thin blood not clots from all the orifices and surfaces especially from pharynx.

Tissues rapidly decompose producing putrid and malignant conditions. Dark or bluish parts. Septic conditions tonsils, goiter, ulcers, abscesses, blood boils. Bubonic plague. Petechiae. Gangrene. Neuralgia as a sequel to sepsis.

Stroke victims with bloody eyes. Chronic biliousness, menopausal conditions. Faintings. Convulsions, epilepsy with trembling of the limbs, foaming at the mouth, violent cries, delirium. General burning. Moldy odors of secretions. Progressive muscular atrophy. Edema in general or of affected part. More right-sided in its action. Paralysis, post-diphtheria of the insane.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Appendicitis. Bilious fever. Blindness. Boils. Cancers. Carbuncles. Chancre. Ciliary neuralgias. Convulsions. Delirium tremens. Dementia. Diphtheria. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Ears, discharges. Ecchymosis. Epilepsy. **Eyes** disorders. Erysipelas. Face,

eruption on, distortion. Hematuria. Hemorrhagic diathesis. **Heart**, disorders.

Herpes. Hydrophobia. Intestinal hemorrhage. Jaundice. Keratitis. Liver, disorders. Lungs disorders. Mania. Mastitis. Measles. Meningitis. Milk-leg. Ovaries disorders. Ozaena. Palpitations. Peritonitis. Phlebitis. Plague. Psoriasis, palms. Purpura. Pyemia. Remittent fever. Rheumatism. Scarletina. Sleeplessness. Small-pox. Stings. Strokes. Sunstroke. Syphilis. Tetanus. Tongue inflammation, cancer. Typhlitis. Ulcers. Urticaria. Vaccination, effects. Varicose veins. Varicocele. Vomiting, bilious. White-leg. Whooping cough. Yellow Fever.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, sun, lightning, alcohol, foul water insect stings, noxious effluvia, vaccinations.

PAGE 544

Constitutions

Hemorrhagic diathesis. Septic toxemic or even miasmatic disease. Chronic bilious, menopausal or albuminuric conditions. Broken-down constitutions. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Modalities

Better from rest and motion. Better from light. Better open air, head and stomach symptoms. Worse in morning on waking or wake the patient up in the night. Worse from lying on right side (**that means yang side has problems that is liver which controls yang—affected by toxic pathogenic heat**). Worse falling to sleep, (**liver yang gets free in sleep which is already affected by heat**) alcohol, jar. Worse right side, open air, evening and morning in spring, coming on of warm weather. Worse yearly, damp and wet. Worse from exertion. Cold air aggravates the throat and respiratory symptoms. Dry air aggravates cough.

Symptoms

MIND

Weeping mood,(heart and lung qi depressed) clouded perception(**dampness on upper burner towards head and heart**). Mistakes in writing. Sadness. Thoughts dwell on death. (**lung qi affected**)Melancholy. Aversion to his family. (**liver affected**) Irritable, cross. Weak memory, cannot express himself correctly(**short term memory affected so heart affected.long term memory problem kidney essence/yang less and heart kidney interaction problem**). Impatient. **liver affected** Senile dementia incipient, forgets figures, names and places or suspicious about his friends.

Timid.(**gallbladder affected**) Delirium, muttering, mumbles, jumbles and stumbles over his words, tremens. Fears evil. Feels as if surrounded by foes or hideous animals.(**kidney affected**) Loquacious with desire to escape. Delusions of cerebral decay.

Abdomen

Peritonitis. Bubo. Swollen, hot, tender.(**damp heat and stomach qi deficiency**) Inguinal glands enlarged(**damp heat**). Coldness in the stomach or abdomen as from a piece of ice. Intestinal hemorrhage. Violent pain in left side near last ribs as if in diaphragm(**stomach fire and damp heat**)

Heat and tenderness of abdomen, can scarcely bear clothes on. **damp heat and stomach qi deficiency** Violent pain in region of appendix.(excess heat}

Back

Tearing pains from right shoulder to neck, worse on moving arm **lung or liver heat**. Pain on top of shoulder and in ascending aorta **lung heat**. Aching in right kidney and in stomach.

Breasts

Inflamed breasts.**liver heat**

Chest

Excessive oppression of chest(**damp heat from spleen**). Burning in chest with heat in forehead(**stomach heat**). Stitches in right chest near sternum. **stomach heat**

Ears

Auditory vertigo. Blood oozes from ears.**liver yang/fire flowing upwards** Feeling of stoppage in right ear. Full sensation in ears.

Deafness(**phlegm fire**), illusions of hearing(**liver fire or phlegm heat**). Otorrhea. Blood oozes from ears.

Eyes

Yellow color of eyes. Burning, red with lachrymation(**liver heat**). Ciliary neuralgia, tearing, boring pain, as if a cut had been made around eyes(**liver fire turns in liver wind**). For absorption of eye hemorrhages into the vitreous. Retinal hemorrhages. Bleeding eyes after strokes.**liver fire** Very sensitive to light, especially lamp light.(**liver wind heat with liver qi vacuity so sensitivity**) Diplobia. Illusions, blue colors **liver fire**. Amblyopia from grief or from over use of vision.

Face

Distorted on waking. Sallow. Lips, swollen, stiff and numb(**spleen damp heat and wind may be due to stomach fire**). Dark, besotted face.(**stomach heat**) Face yellow(**blood deficiency**), death like pallor. Lockjaw(**wind and spleen qi weakness so jaw muscles weak and due to wind locked**). Acne of masturbators(**kidney essence vacuity heat and spleen deficiency leads dampness to phlegm heat so acne**).

Female

Uterine hemorrhage(kidney and spleen yang deficiency not able to stop bleeding) with faintness at stomach(stomach heat). Dysmenorrhea with pain in hypogastrium(damp heat blockage), down the thighs(damp heat) with aching in the region of the heart(damp heat in region of heart). Painful drawing in uterine ligaments. Cannot keep legs still. Prolonged menses(damp heat in blood). Sensation as if the uterus would drop out.spleen and kidney qi deficiency) Puerperal fever. Offensive lochia.blood heat Phlegmasia alba dolens, worse touch. Alcoholics (increases heat so disturbs liver that is liver yin vacuity} with delayed menses(liver blood deficiency).

Food

Hungry, craves pork, stimulants, sugar, averse to meat. Hunger with trembling, weakness, and occipital headache. **Stomach heat ans spleen qi deficiency** Unquenchable burning thirst. **Stomach heat**.

Head

Dull heavy occipital pain.kidney ans spleen qi deficiency with dampness. on right side and right eye.(Pain in occiput, as of a blow in waves from spine. Severe pain at the center of forehead(**high stomach heat**). Headache with pain in heart on lying on left side. Headache worse jarring, must walk on tip toe. Violent itching of scalp,**wind and dampness** eruptions, pustules, falling off of hair.kidney yin deficiency

Heart

Weak, trembles, action feeble, pulse **tremulousheart qi deficiency**. Palpitation during

menses(heart qi deficiency). Trembling feeling of heart. **Heart** tender when lying on left side **heart qi deficiency**. Much pain in heart, through left shoulder and down left arm.**spleen heat affecting shoulder and arm and heart** Palpitation with sore pain in and about heart **spleen heat affecting shoulder and arm and heart**, feeling as if heart tumbled over. Pulse hardly perceptible.

Kidneys

Albuminous, dark, scanty. (Merc-c.) Casts. Inflamed kidney. Dark, bloody urine, green-yellow.

Hematuria with cancer of bladder or prostate. Suppression or painful retention of urine. Urine scanty, dark and red with blood.

PAGE 545

Limbs

Phlebitis, varicose veins and varicocele. When sewing the hands feel dead Arms and legs become numb,(**due to blood deficiency**) first one and then the other. Lower limbs go to sleep easily. Cannot keep legs still Hands tremble(**spleen qi deficiency**), swollen(**damp heat**) Pain in top of shoulders **accumulation of Lung heat**. Right-sided paralysis. Paralysis of left hand and leg **Qi Deficiency and Blood Stasis...**

Liver

Pain in region of liver. Jaundice, malignant with hemorrhage **damp/phlegm heat with liver fire** . Pain in the liver and top of shoulders(**liver affects lung so lung heat going to shpoulder**). Stitches in region of liver on drawing a long breath, worse by pressure(**excess condition that is damp/phlegm heat stagnation**). Aching in liver, vomiting, coldness.

Lungs

Anxious, labored breathing. Cough with bloody sputum of moldy odor. Oppression in old people. Tickling from a dry spot in larynx. Cough with stitch in left side. Dry cough on speaking, worse in dry or cold air. **lung qi and blood deficiency so no moistening due to less blood and no warming due to less qi.** Nervous cough. Whooping-cough, with blueness or pallor which is long in passing off. **(stomach or liver fire affecting lung with qi deficiency so dry cough, bloody sputum due to not holding blood by less qi, blueness or pallor due to low blood or liver fire)**

Male

Prostate cancer **(spleen deficiency leading to kidney deficiency and toxic heat)** painful. (Con.) Sexual instinct increased

(kidney yang increased) with entire relaxations of penis **(kidney yin deficiency)**. Sharp cutting in glans. **(liver fire or heat in nerve of glans)**

Mouth

Fetid breath, peculiar moldy smell **stomach fire or large intestine fire.** Putrid sore mouth. **stomach fire** Grinding of teeth during sleep. **stomach or liver fire or wind** Fills up with saliva. Saliva bloody, frothy **spleen qi deficiency so not able to hold blood and saliva.** Stiff palate. **spleen qi and blood deficiency that is tongue muscles stiff** Cannot speak on account of sensation of constriction around tongue **spleen qi deficiency and throat stomach fire and wind (not kidney deficiency).**

Nose

Nosebleed, blood black and stringy **Stomach heat rebelling or accumulation of heat in large intestine (not due to bladder heat)** ozaena after exanthemata or syphilis. Nosebleed especially during diphtheria or other septic diseases. Ozaena, syphilitic from exanthemata. Tip of nose, blue and red.

Rectum

Constipation **(stomach fire)** with headache. **Deficient Qi and Blood.** Bleeding from anus when standing and walking **(kidney insufficiency (may be due to spleen deficiency too) qi not able to hold blood in vessels. standing relates to kidney as well as anus)** Stools, black, thin offensive like coffee-grounds **stomach fire.** Stools are offensive, dark green, followed by debility **stomach fire and Deficient Qi** Intestinal hemorrhage, blood dark, fluid, non-coagulable. **Stomach or intestine fire so no coagulation and Deficient Qi.**

Perineal abscess **(toxic damp heat).** Shuddering with diarrhea, aphonia. Diarrhea from septic matter in food or drink. Dysentery, septic. White stools. **lung qi deficiency or liver not secreting biles**

Sensations

As from a blow on occiput, as if tongue and all round throat were tied up **(spleen wind/cold/damp),** as of a plug in throat to be swallowed or choking **(stomach fire),** as if the heart turned over like a tumbler pigeon.

Skin

Insect stings. Dissecting wounds. Post-vaccination eruptions. Bad effects of vaccination **(toxic heat in blood).** Lymphangitis and septicemia. Purpura hemorrhagica. **(toxic heat in blood)** Skin, cold and dry. Yellow, jaundice. Yellow color of the whole body. **Deficient Qi and Blood** Bloody sweat. Blood boils, carbuncles, felons. Pustular eruptions. Boils, carbuncles and eruptions are surrounded by purplish, mottled skin and edema. **(toxic fire in blood).** Anthrax. Vesication. Great sensitiveness of skin of right half of body. **empty liver fire that is wind due to**

Deficient Qi and Blood Chilblains. Sore sensation relieved by pressure. **deficiency pattern** Old scars break open again. Edema about the affected part. **damp heat accumulation**

Sleep

Symptoms worse after sleep. Drowsy but cannot sleep. **Phlegm-Dampness stomach fire** Sleepless from nervous agitation. Horrible dreams. Dreams of the dead **empty liver fire**. Starting in sleep **empty liver fire with yin vacuity**. Yawning. Smothering sensation when awaking.

Stomach

Intolerance of clothing around stomach **empty liver fire that is wind due to Deficient Qi and Blood**... Unable to retain anything, violent vomiting of food, bilious vomiting, vomiting of blood. **stomach fire**. Constant nausea and vomiting every month after menstruation. **empty liver fire that is wind due to**

Deficient Qi and Blood. Cannot lie on right side without vomiting dark-green matter. **empty liver fire that is wind due to**

Deficient Qi and Blood. Cancer of stomach with vomiting of bloody, slimy mucus. **empty liver fire that is wind due to**

Deficient Qi and Blood. Black or coffee-grounds vomiting. Trembling, fluttering below the epigastrium **liver fire that is wind**. Intolerance of clothing about epigastrium. Faintness and sinking at stomach **Deficient Qi and Blood**. Ulceration of the stomach. Gastritis in chronic alcoholism. **Phlegm-Dampness stomach fire** Atonic dyspepsia.

Deficient spleen Qi and Blood.

Temperature

Severe chills **Deficient Qi and Blood**. Malignant fevers of a hemorrhagic or putrescent character. High fever. Yellow fever, cerebrospinal meningitis. **empty fire due to**

Deficient Qi and Blood The plague fever. Black water fever (**fire with very rapid progression**). Low bilious remittents. Bloody sweat. Cold sweats. **lung qi deficiency**

PAGE 546

Throat

Hoarseness, with weak, rough voice **lung qi deficiency**.. Dry, swollen, dark red with **thirst Phlegm-Dampness stomach fire**. Spasm of esophagus, cannot swallow any solid substance **stomach fire turns into wind**. Gangrenous with much swelling. Tight constriction of throat. Impossible to swallow solids.

Tongue

Blockage by Phlegm-Dampness stomach fire Tongue, yellow, swollen, protruded to the right. Tongue red and small, but feels swollen. Tongue fiery red, dry in center, smooth and polished. Tongue when protruding goes to right. Cancer of tongue with hemorrhage. Tongue enormously swollen, protruded.

Vertigo

Deficient Qi and Blood. **Blockage by Phlegm-Dampness**. Auditory vertigo. Vertigo with weakness and trembling. Vertigo with faintness, weakness and trembling. Fainting on assuming upright position. Dizziness and fainting with occipital headache.

Comments

A case of rattle-snake bite and its isopathic cure, related by Dr. J. S. M. Chaffee in Hom. News, Sept., 1892, gives a good general idea of the action of the venom: I was called to see James Wright, aged 54 years, who, while binding wheat, was bitten on third finger of

right hand by a rattlesnake. I found him bleeding from the bitten finger and from eyes, nose, ears, mouth, rectum and urethra, pulse 110, small, wiry, respiration 40, temperature 105, haggard expression, whole body bathed in hot perspiration, delirium.

This patient had the regular routine treatment of whisky, quinine and carbonate ammonia for ninety-six hours, when the attendants withdrew and pronounced the case beyond the reach of medical aid. A marked characteristic symptom was a moldy smell of breath with scarlet red tongue and difficult swallowing. Great sensitiveness of skin of right half of body, so much so that the slightest touch would produce twitching of muscles of that side.

I prescribed Crot-h. 30c trituration, 30 grains in four ounces of water, a teaspoonful every hour, until my return visit, twenty-four hours later, when I found marked improvement. Temperature normal, pulse full, soft and regular, delirium gone, saliva and urine slightly tinged with blood, appetite returning, he having asked for food for the first time since the accident. The medicine was continued for two more days, when recovery was practically complete.

Crot-h. produces profound nervous shock and prostration with trembling, mental alienation and disorganization of the fluids and tissues. It causes bleeding from all orifices and surfaces and it corresponds to the hemorrhagic diathesis to diseases caused by previous low states of system, by zymotic or septic poisoning, by abuse of alcohol, etc.

Low, typhoid states with oppressed nervous system and degraded blood-supply often require it. Neuralgia occurring as a sequel of septic toxic or even miasmatic disease or chronic bilious, menopausal or albuminuric conditions. Broken-down constitutions.

The Crot-h. patient is readily moved to tears. Weeping mood, agony, despair. In one prover perception was so clouded that she was in danger of being run over in the street and memory was so impaired that on entering a shop she forgot what she had come for. Sleepy, but cannot sleep. Grinds teeth.

The action on the right side is noteworthy, as Crot-h. is predominantly a right-side medicine (Lach. is more left), it acts strongly on the liver and corresponds to jaundice and yellow fever. Crotalus has been used with great success in the treatment of yellow fever and also as a prophylactic against it. For this inoculation with diluted virus has been practiced.

The pains of Crot-h. alternate rapidly with each other and frequently recur, also (except headache) appear and disappear suddenly after lasting some time.

PAGE 547

Swelling of whole body. Feter of evacuations and discharges. Hemorrhages from all the orifices and even pores of the skin. Periodicity marks many of the symptoms. Metastasis of erysipelas to brain.

Compare

- (1) Both., Naja - more nervous phenomena.
- (2) Lach. - more markedly worse on left side.
- (3) Elaps - preferable in otorrhea and disorders of right lung.
- (4) Crotalus cascavella - poliomyelitis.

Relations

Antidote: Lach., Alcohol. Radiant heat, Camphor.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Croton tiglium

(croton oil)

Pharmacy

Crot-t. Croton tiglium. Croton-oil Seeds. Tiglium officinale. N. O. Euphorbiaceae.

Tincture of the oil from the seeds. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Croton Tiglium was used as a powerful purgative and irritant of the skin in ordinary practice, therefore causing watery discharges. affecting lung qi hence depuration of water function of lung.

Homeopathic

Crot-t. affects the mucous membranes of the intestines. Skin especially of face and scrotum is more affected. (in kidney area that is top of head, scrotum etc lungs action on skin It is one of the antidotes to rhus poisoning, as is evident from its wide and intense action upon skin and mucous surface, causing irritation and inflammation with formation of vesicles and mucous discharges. Crot-t. has elective affinity for skin of face and external genitals.

Croton Tig. is a valuable remedy in diarrhea, summer complaint and skin disorders. (external pathogenic heat affect lung burning esophagus and skin disorders and large intestine so diarrhea like sudden gush of water and then qi loss so prostration) These may alternate with each other. Feels tight all over. Burning in the esophagus. The characteristic stool of Croton is a sudden evacuation in one gush like a shot, followed by great prostration. Colic before stool, constant urging, worse from eating and drinking and from every movement. (irritation of lung qi at large intestine by blockage of stools so colic and constant urging and this irritated stagnant qi affected by movement or eating drinking)

Croton Tig. has a peculiar feeling as if parts were drawn backwards, eyes, nipples etc. receding eruptions Pain from nipple to back when child nurses Drawing-pain through the left chest into the back.

.(front body yin and back part is yang so movement of pain or organ pulling or eruption is from less yang qi to more yang qi or high yin to less yin that is qi sinking pattern that is going from external to internal because lung qi strength on skin is not sufficient enough to able to start perspiration so skin feels overall tight and bound as depuration of flood out is not proper.. Skin symptoms alternating with internal symptoms, diarrhea etc. The evacuation is yellowish or yellowish green. Skin feels hide-bound.

Cannot think outside himself

Clinical

Cholera. Cholerae. Colds. Colic. Cornea, opacity. Cough. Diarrhea. Ear disorders. Eczema. Eyes, disorders. Herpes zoster. Hypopion. Keratitis. Neuralgias. Nipples, sore. Ophthalmia. Rashes. Rectal pains. Rheumatism. Rhus poisoning. Skin disorders.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better after sleep, gentle rubbing. Many symptoms are worse at night. Worse least food or drink during summer touch, night and morning, receding eruptions, washing. Touch, pressure and motion aggravates. (qi irritation affected by touch and movement, qi stagnation affected by pressure, Worse when sitting (spleen qi deficiency) or crouching. Open air worse dizziness and faintness (open air irritates lung qi). Drinking cold water while heated causes complete loss of voice. (lung qi vacuity at throat due to cold hot) Hot milk worse colic. Diarrhea is worse in summer.

Symptoms

MIND

Feeling of anxiety (heart+spleen+kidney), as though some personal misfortune would befall him. Not disposed to work (spleen qi deficiency). Cannot think outside himself. (less heart yang to go out of himself so introvert) Feels all spent up. (general qi deficiency) Morose, dissatisfied.

Abdomen

Pressure on the navel causes pain in the rectum or urging for stool. (qi stagnation in rectum or large intestine so pressure at navel has impact on rectum etc) Colic better hot milk.

Breasts

Inflamed breasts) Nodes in breasts with pain from nipple to scapula. Breast hard, swollen. (liver damp heat or phlegm heat affecting breast, Nipples very sore to touch. Pain from nipple to back when child nurses.

Chest

Drawing-pain through the left chest into the back.

Ears

Otorrhea, when there is a great itching. (liver damp heat or kidney –lung combination)

Eyes

Purulent ophthalmia, red and raw appearance. (liver damp heat) **Pustules** on cornea (cornea-liver and pustules phlegm or damp heat) with eruptions around eyes. (eruptions due to liver and lung heat) Granular lids, pustules of cornea. Red and *raw appearance*. **Eyes** feel drawn backward. Eruptions around eyes. Tensive pain above right orbit.

Face

Pustular eruptions on the face. As though insects were creeping. (lung heat)

PAGE 548

Female

Intense itching of genitals better by gentle rubbing. (qi irritation that is wind at kidney area)

Head

Pressing pain in forehead, especially orbits. Weight of the hat causes headache.

Kidneys

Night urine, foaming, dark orange colored, turbid on standing, greasy particles floating on top. Day urine is pale with white sediment. (in night phlegm heat in kidney and in day lung heat (lung—white color))

Limbs

Neck and shoulders painful (spleen/stomach damp heat)

Lungs

Asthma with cough, as soon as he touches the pillow, must sit up. Feels as though he could not inhale deeply enough. (kidney not receiving lung qi) Sensitive to deep breathing. Could not expand the lungs (lung qi deficiency).

Male

Eczema of scrotum. Vesicular eruptions on scrotum and penis. lung/liver heat in kidney area Left testes retracted, right pendent.

Mouth

Neuralgia of the tongue. Burning in esophagus.

Rectum

Constant urging to stool, followed by sudden evacuations. Swashing sensation in intestines. Pain in the anus as if a plug were forcing outwards (qi stagnation at anus). Copious watery stools with much urging, then profuse sudden gushing stools of yellow water. worse drinking the least quantity or while eating, then prostration. Summer diarrhea. Cholera infantum.

Sensations

As if the skin were hide-bound. Also mentally hide-bound, can't think outside of himself. As of a string pulling from one part to another from eyeball to back of head from nipple to back with pain in nipple when the child nurses. As if a plug were forcing outwards at anus. Cutting, sticking, stinging, stitching pains and burning stitches. Writhing in transverse colon.

Skin (wind heat in kidney area)

Eruptions, pustular, blisters, clustered, which burst and form crusts. Feels hide-bound. Intense itching, but scratching is painful. Pustular eruption, especially on face and genitals with fearful itching, followed by painful burning. Vesicles, confluent oozing. Eczema. (damp heat in kidney area) Violently itching, burning, red skin, sore if scratched better gentle rubbing. Vesicular erysipelas. (wind heat in lung—fine vesicles belong to lung)

Herpes zoster (liver fire or liver wind), stinging, smarting pains of the eruption.

Stomach

Excessive nausea with vanishing of sight. (wind heat or liver fire affecting stomach and eyes)

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse drinking. (liver hyperactive yang)

Comments

On the skin Crot-t. produces erythema, erysipelas, eczema, herpes pustules. The antidote to Crot-t. is Ant-t. Crot-t. antidotes Rhus-t. Guernsey gives the skin indications thus: "In any skin disease which itches very much, but the patient cannot bear to scratch very hard as it hurts, a very slight scratch, a mere rub suffices to allay the itching. Erysipelas that itches exceedingly." He also gives: "Otorrhea when there is much itching."

Teste, who was among the first to use Crot-t. homeopathically, gives a very interesting account of it. He quotes Trousseau and Pidoux as saying that it often happens that eruptions are developed on parts not touched by the remedy in those who have been engaged in making Crot-t. inunctions on patients. The face and the scrotum especially have been thus attacked.

The itching which it causes, says Teste is at first more tingling than burning (the contrary taking place with Rhus-t.). The itching changes to burning (like the itching of Rhus-t.).

If it is taken in large doses or applied externally. The eruptions in which he succeeded were: urticaria, large copper-colored spots almost like liver-spots, small red blotches, not very apparent in thighs, abdomen and genitals of fifteen years' standing, accompanied with intolerable itching.

Two remarkable cases are recorded by Teste. A delicate, cachectic, psoric girl of four had suffered for two years without interruption from a fetid discharge from the nose, less in winter more in summer. Before this she had a vesicular eruption on chest and neck, which disappeared of itself, being followed in three or four days by the discharge. After the failure of Sulph., Merc., Calc., on the indication of the previous eruption

PAGE 549

Teste gave Crot-t. and in less than a fortnight the disease lost three-fourths of its intensity, although it was in mid-summer. Six months completed the cure, the only other remedies given during the time being Lob. and Kreos.

The other case was that of a man of forty, very fleshy, who for fifteen years had been subject to attacks of gout returning every spring, except on two occasions when a most fatiguing and obstinate rash appeared instead. This consisted in an intense redness of the whole body, accompanied with a burning itching, especially in the hollow of the hands, at the chest and behind the ears.

These parts were the seat of a yellowish, plastic exudation, emanating from a multitude of small vesicles in close contact with each other, which were only distinctly perceived in places where they were less numerous and where a greater degree of resistance on the part of the epidermis imparted to them a certain persistence.

Each time this eruption broke out it lasted three months in spite of purgatives and the baths of Bareges and Aix les Bains. When Teste saw the patient he had neither gout nor eczema, but a dry, racking, almost convulsive and unceasing cough.

Skin rather hot, thirst, a little headache, heat in chest, no dyspnea. Sometimes, especially in the evening, but only for a few days, he showed a tendency to syncope.

At the end of three weeks, having received no benefit from Teste's treatment, the patient took of his own accord three tablespoonfuls of the "Syrup of White Poppy," at bedtime. The cough ceased entirely for some hours and then returned in its old intensity.

But during the intermission the malady had come out on the skin and at daybreak the patient found himself covered from head to foot with his old horrible eczema. He was almost unrecognizable and in a state of the deepest anxiety and despair. He expected three or four months of it.

Teste now gave Crot-t. The itching disappeared the same day. Within five or six days there remained not a trace of either cough or eruption. As the patient removed from Paris, Teste was not able to follow the case in subsequent years.

Conrad Wesselheft cured a case of proctalgia in a woman of thirty with Crot-t. 3x. The attacks came on after stool, lasting half a day and preventing her from fulfilling her duties

of teacher. There were no hemorrhoids, only sensitiveness of rectum to touch. He was led to the remedy by having previously had another patient who suffered from a similar pain after using Croton pills, pain in the rectum came on with extreme intensity after straining at stool and the patient (also a woman) was in agony for three hours afterwards with frequent tenesmus. The pills were stopped and Nux-v. given and she was well in a week.

The eye symptoms of Crot-t. are very strongly marked. Purulent ophthalmia, ulceration and hypopion have been cured by it. Many of the symptoms of Crot-t. spread from below upwards.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t., Anagallis, Anac., Sepia.

(2) Momordica charantia - has marked drastic properties, producing colic, nausea, vomiting, cholera-like symptoms, abdomen seems full of fluid discharged explosively, thin, watery, yellow. Great thirst.

Relations

Antidote: Ant-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cubeba officinalis

(cubeb)

Pharmacy

Cub. Cubeba officinalis. Piper Cubeba. N. O. Piperaceae. Tincture of dried unripe fruit.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second and third potency.

History

Cubeba is an old-world remedy for gonorrhoea and gleet. It affects the mucous membrane of the nose, air passages and intestines.

As well as that of the uro-genital tract. It acts well in persons of bilious temperament with tendency to constipation.

Homeopathic

Cubeba corresponds to catarrh. It affects the mucous membranes of urethra, bladder, vagina. Mucous membranes especially of the urinary tract, are chiefly affected by this remedy. Frequent urination of a nervous origin.

Burning, rawness is felt in the throat in stomach, abdomen, rectum, urethra, fossa navicularis. Discharges, are thick, acrid, yellow, pus like, green offensive after violent inflammation. Leucorrhoea in young girls.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Aphthae. Bedwetting. Catarrh. Croup. Cystitis. Diarrhoea. Dysentery. Gleet.

Gonorrhoea. Hernia. Leucorrhoea. Orchitis. Prostatitis. Rheumatism. Roseola. Urethritis.

Urticaria.

PAGE 550

Constitutions

Suitable to persons of bilious constitution with tendency to constipation. **Planets:** Venus.

Modalities

Better from getting up and walking about. Worse from night in bed.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Burning in stomach and abdomen.

Female

Urethritis. Vaginitis, chronic with profuse discharge. Acid leucorrhea in little girls.

Head

Veins of the forehead and temples are distended.

Kidneys

Hematuria. Cystitis. Urethritis with much mucus, especially in women. Cutting after urination with constriction. Cramp, cutting, burning in urethra after urination. Prostatitis with thick yellow discharge. Stringy gonorrhoea.

Lungs

Catarrh of nose and throat with fetid odor and expectoration. Mucus trickles from posterior sinuses. Rawness of throat and hoarseness.

Mouth

On attempting to smile or speak his mouth seems to twist to one side.

Rectum

Stools, gelatinous of transparent mucus, mixed with whitish, shining particles like rice, worse night in bed better getting up and walking about. Stools cold.

Stomach

Craving for oranges, onions, almonds and nuts.

Throat

Swallows saliva constantly to relieve burning and dryness of the throat. Catarrh.

Comments

Its most characteristic symptoms are: Burning in throat with dryness, constant need to swallow saliva, burning in stomach in abdomen in rectum in urethra in fossa navicularis.

Nash defines its place in gonorrhoea thus: "After the inflammatory stage is passed under the usual remedies for that stage, if there still remains burning in the urethra after urination and the discharge remains thick, yellow or pus-like (with Puls. the discharge is bland with Merc. all symptoms are Worse at night). Thin (gleety) discharge does not correspond to any of the three."

Prickling in soles of feet. There is a sensation of downward weight and pressure in region of femoral ring, worse on walking, riding or lifting. Stools and colic are worse at night in bed, better getting up and walking about. Skin diseases with kidney disorders.

Urine foaming. Albuminous, bloody. Acid leucorrhoea in children.

Compare

(1) Cucurbitas.

(2) Cop., Santa.

(3) Piper methyst. Piper nigrum and Matico. Caps, Canth.

(4) irritable bladder in females. Terebe., Cann-s.

(5) Iod. - membranous croup.

Relations

Cop. with which it is compatible.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cucurbita citrullus

(watermelon seeds)

Pharmacy

Cuc-c. Cucurbita citrullus. Seeds of Watermelon. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Infusion of watermelon seeds for painful urination with a sense of constriction and backache. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Backache. Dysuria.

SOURCES

Boericke.

PAGE 551

Cucurbita pepo

(pumpkin seeds)

Pharmacy

Cuc-p. Cucurbita pepo. Pumpkin. N. O. Cucurbitaceae. Seeds. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, two ounces of seed, yielding one of pulp. May be mixed with cream and taken like porridge.

Herbal

An excellent remedy for tapeworm which may be given with safety to children. The seeds are scalded. The outer skins being softened are peeled off, the green inner pulp being the part used. Two ounces of the seeds, yielding an ounce of the pulp, should be used for each patient. The pulp should be rubbed in a mortar or some other vessel to make a smooth mass.

The seeds may be mixed with milk or cream and sweetened and taken like porridge. It should be taken in the morning after a twelve to sixteen hours fast and be followed in two hours by a castor-oil purge. Take in morning after twelve hours' fasting and follow in two hours by castor oil. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

One of the most efficient and least harmful of vermifuges. Intense nausea immediately after eating. Vomiting of pregnancy. Seasickness.

Clinical

Sea-sickness. Tapeworm. Vomiting of pregnancy. Worms.

Comments

Hale's method is as follows: The patient to eat but little of the lightest food all day, taken no supper and on going to bed eat one ounce of the peeled seeds, bruised with milk or cream. In the morning on waking to take a tablespoonful of castor oil, mixed half a teaspoonful of pure Sulfuric ether. No breakfast to be taken—only a cup of tea or coffee. In two or three hours the oil will operate, expelling the worm.

Hansen mentions that missionaries find the mother tincture of great use in sea-sickness and vomiting of pregnancy.

Bonino records that Cuc-p. 3c cured salivation and vomiting in a woman in whom the menses were absent and who was erroneously supposed to be pregnant.

Grist records: A woman four months pregnant had vomited almost from conception and for six weeks had not retained a meal. "I am almost starved to death." she said, was pale, haggard tongue clean. Soon after eating or drinking anything she became intensely nauseated.

The doctor got a fresh pumpkin stem, cut it into thin slices and covered them with alcohol. At the end of half an hour he poured off a little and made a 1x dilution and directed half a drachm to be put in half a tea cupful of water, a teaspoonful every two hours. There was no further vomiting. Dr. Grist's indication is "Intense nausea immediately after eating."

Compare

(1) Filix, Cina, Cuprum oxid. nig., Spig.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Culex musca

(mosquito)

Pharmacy

CuIx. Culex musca. Mosquito. N. O. Culicide. Insecta. Tincture. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Kent writes: "When this remedy is needed your patient will present to you a picture of something on fire, he burns like something he would like to mention and perhaps does mention the place, the itching and burning are present every where in this remedy, he rubs and scratches wherever the eruptions appears." **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Culex produces vertigo on blowing the nose. Edematous swelling. Sensation as of cold air blowing through a hole in clothes on the chest or back. Menses stain indelibly.

Gripping pain down over hips, then into the womb.

A right-sided remedy with the strange feeling of having been poisoned. There are sharp stinging pains all over the body like needles, lightning-like.

PAGE 552

Pains darting here and there, aggravated by light pressure and ameliorated by hard pressure. Pain, itching, burning, are worse in a warm room and better in the open air. He is so tired and weak that he can scarcely move, cannot walk straight with soreness and aching all over the body.

So nervous that he finds it impossible to keep still, there is almost constant motion of the hands and feet. (Zinc)

Clinical

Cramps. Edema. Flatus. Vertigo.

Symptoms

MIND

Impatience, a willingness to quarrel, anxiety and fear of death, poor memory and a disinclination for all work, he is so busy scratching to relieve the itching and so busy walking to relieve the restlessness, that any interruption makes him impatient and ready to quarrel.

Abdomen

Cramps in the abdomen during stool with rumbling and the passing of much offensive flatus, these colicky pains come on about 10 a.m. and last from one to three hours. On the abdomen are blotches the size of a twenty-five cent piece, itching burning with little pimples on the blotches.

Back

A dull pain in the right side in the region of the kidney extending up the back to the occiput.

Chest

Cutting pains in the right pectoral muscles and the right side of the neck is swollen.

Ears

The ears come in for their share of trouble with swelling of the parotid glands and soreness on pressure, pain as if he were going to have mumps, sharp pains in both ears followed by watery discharge of the same sticky character that is present in the saliva.

Eyes

In the right eye there is a feeling of fullness extending to the parotid gland from there to the sub-lingual and finally involves the right side of the face and head. The margins of the lids are sore and crusted over, the inflammation of the lids is worse in the morning with a discharge of sticky fluid, the eyeballs are inflamed and there is stye-like ulceration.

Rending pains in the eyeballs, he could not keep his eyes open yet it pained to keep them shut, **the eyes feel tired.**

Face

The sub-maxillary gland is swollen and tender on pressure. The eruption on the face and between the eyes contains a colorless fluid, there will also be swelling and puffiness under the eyes in keeping with this remedy we find the heat and redness of the whole right side of the face with a sore bruised feeling.

Female

The vagina has the same itching, burning that runs all through the remedy. The itching of the vulva is so intense that she feels as if she could tear it to pieces, this symptom returned at intervals for years and was cured by Culex. Menses come too soon with a profuse dark clotted flow, violent pains in the uterus compelling her to go to bed.

Head

The dull frontal headache begins on waking at 5 a.m. and passes away after lying awake for a while. The headache is made worst by the least motion followed by intense vertigo which comes on in the afternoon and is located in a spot over the right eye. Some of the head pains go from the cerebellum to the forehead or right temple, the boring pains in the temples come on several times a day, the pain comes and goes across the forehead just above the eyes, a rending pain back of the eyeballs. Itching and stinging of the scalp.

Limbs

The hands and fingers are hot and burning, as if frozen with severe pain. As if he must tear the flesh for relief while the back of the hands felt cold and benumbed. There is coldness of the right hand while the left hand is warm. Lower limbs feel heavy and

restless. Feet are tired all day long. While walking as the soles are tender and there is intense itching on the tops of the feet.

Lungs

There is constant desire to sneeze and cough. Deep sighing breathing with constant desire for a deep breath.

On rising, he must spend time hawking up from the pharynx dark green scabs and strings of tough mucus tinged with dark blood and coughing from the trachea green scabs corresponding to the green discharge from the nose. Cough caused by burning in the chest. Whistling strangling choking cough with red face and water running from the eyes. Dry hacking cough with the feeling as if he would vomit. Small amount of yellowish white expectoration. Apex of the right lung, soreness which is aggravated by deep breathing or raising the right arm. Oppression and anxiety in the chest.

PAGE 553

Male

Burning of the glans penis and there is a strong smelling discharge from the glans. Itching of the scrotum from spots like bee stings, these spots swell and burn and itch, rubbing only aggravates the itching, stinging, burning.

Mouth

Dryness and burning. Breath is foul and it seemed as if he could smell it himself. Constant wetting of the lips. The saliva leaves the lips sticky. Saliva, whitish, leaves a bad taste in the mouth in the morning on waking. a sickish taste as if he had been drinking warm mineral water. Periodical attacks of salivation, at night the pillow is wet and the daytime the saliva accumulates and causes continued swallowing. (Merc.)

Nose

Watery discharge with bloody scabs on the inside, dry or moist and bloody. Copious discharge which may be greenish or light-colored and the head feels stuffed. Itching, stinging and tickling are present. Rubs and scratches because his nose itches inside and outside. The more he rubs it the more it burns. On top of nose is a shining redness. Nose is swollen, Eruptions contains a clear colorless fluid. Nosebleed, morning and night on blowing the nose. An ineffectual desire to sneeze.

Rectum

The usual desire for morning stool is absent, the stool is scanty, lumpy and expelled with effort. The first part of the stool is hard and scratches the anus.

It is followed by a soft stool after stool he has the sensation that he has not finished so he sits and strains until blood comes (Merc.). Itching and burning of the anus, it is scalding hot and raw as from a bite.

Skin

Tormented by itching, burning, heat. Scratches which makes more trouble yet he must scratch to relieve that terrible, constant itching. There is no comfort in bed or out of it.

Sleep

Restless during sleep, much tossing about. Heat of the bed causes him to waken frequently, must rise early in the morning to move around for relief. Unrefreshed by sleep which has been restless and full of dreams of quarrels, fights and of the dead.

Stomach

Thirst for cold water which causes burning in the stomach with urging to stool, followed by loose and dark brown offensive stool, much tenesmus lasting several days and

gradually subsiding into painless diarrhea. The appetite is increased but the food does not digest, it sours in the stomach. Appetite is quite likely to be ravenous and he must have his dinner on the minute or he feels faint. Especially hungry and faint in the morning and cannot wait for the breakfast to be prepared. Nausea, day and night from even the thought of food. Nausea with gagging and retching and inability to vomit. Sickening pains and belching of much offensive gas.

Temperature

There are hot flushes as if a chill would follow, followed by warm perspiration which is strong smelling and sticky, this stickiness is also noticed in the saliva.

Throat

Hoarseness so that he could scarcely speak a word, hoarseness in the morning. Burning and dryness of the throat. Soreness in throat and in the posterior sinuses on swallowing solids or fluids. The right side of the throat is always sore.

The tongue is coated white and is dry, swollen, thick on waking. Numbness of the tongue. The entire edge of the tongue is covered with a double row of small painful vesicles.

This remedy cured a case of numbness of the tongue with ulceration at the tip following scarlet fever.

Comments

Culex was proved by Dr. Kent, but the only verification Clarke has found is of this symptom: vertigo every time he blows his nose.

W. P. Wesselheft cured a man, forty, stout, thick-set, light brunette, who had swelling on upper jaw over first right tricuspid. Slight redness of cheek. Abscess threatened with paroxysmal throbbing, dull pain better by warm applications. This came on after exposure to wet weather. Merc. and Rhus-t. did no good. The patient then said that whenever he blew his nose he had vertigo with a sense of fullness in the ears.

Culex promptly relieved the pain and in forty-eight hours the swelling had gone. It might be well to prove a tincture of specimens of Anopheles well charged with malarial organisms.

SOURCES

Clarke. Kent.

Cundurango

(condor plant)

Pharmacy

Cund. The Condor Plant. Cundurango. Condurango. Gonolobus cundurango. N. O. Asclepiadaceae. High altitudes in Ecuador, S. America. Tincture and trituration of the dried bark of the stem. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture or bark. Also the thirtieth potency in tumors.

History

The Condor plant was introduced into medicine as a cancer remedy by Dr. Bliss of Washington. Cundurango belongs to the Milk-weed family and is thus related to Asclepias Syriaca and Tuberosa and also to Calotropis.

Clotar Muller cured with Cundurango several cases of old, obstinate, foul-smelling, ichorous ulcers.

One case of carcinoma of the lips, an unclean and sinus ulcer. The active principle (Condurangin) produces locomotor ataxia. This remedy is worth trying when other seemingly indicated remedies fail to impress the disease. Stimulates the digestive functions and thus improves the general health.

Burnett, who proved it and whose symptoms were of a severe nature, observed that it produced "a painful crack in the right corner of the mouth."

These cracks he has seen produced in several patients who were taking the drug and he has cured similar cracks with it. He regards them as a keynote indication and has cured patients of tumors, some undoubtedly cancerous, who had that symptom as a concomitant.

Homeopathic

Allays the stomach pain accompanying cancer of stomach. Tumors, strictures of the esophagus. Cancer of the stomach with constant burning and vomiting, food seems to stick behind the sternum. Cancer of the breasts with retraction of the nipples with sharp pains emanating from the tumor over the whole breast. Jagged ulcers of the tongue.

Modifies secretions of digestive glands. Varicose ulcers. Lupus. Painful cracks in corner of mouth is a guiding symptom of this remedy. Chronic stomach catarrh, syphilis and cancer.

Clinical

Anus, cracks. Breast tumors. Cancer. Cracks. Epithelioma. Fistula. Headache. Locomotor ataxia. Rodent ulcer. Small-pox. Stomach disorders. Syphilis. Ulcers.

Constitutions

Cancerous diathesis. Broken-down constitution. In Burnett's opinion Cund. is anti-psoric. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Symptoms

MIND

Feels miserable.

Abdomen

Pain in right hypochondrium.

Back

Dull, heavy, continuing pain in left scapula.

PAGE 555

Breasts

Tumor of breast on either side. Around nipple, several swellings in size from pigeon's to hen's egg. Some suppurating, nipple being, on a hard, painful swelling, axillary glands swollen, emaciation.

Chest

Ulcer on false ribs as large as hand, apparently cancer-like.

Eyes

Appearance of objects before yes. Flat *epithelioma* on lower eyelid.

Face

Deep crack in corner in corner of mouth, warty growths occupying edges. Ulcer on chin, right side perforating to gums.

Head

Severe dull headache all day. Violent pain in left temple, cutting in left temple and through ball of left eye. Sensation as if forehead were broad and high, as if left half were bigger than right, left half feels heavy, right clear.

Heart

Constrictive pain. On rising in morning sharp, distinct pain in heart, followed by passage of flatus.

Kidneys

Incontinence of urine. Urine scanty, high-colored, loaded with phosphates.

Limbs

Soreness all over body like rheumatism, worse through left shoulder and under left scapula (burning). Cracks on hips and in bends of knees.

Mouth

Slight pain in left half of tongue. Small painful pustule on right side of tip of tongue, on upper surface towards edge. Cancer of tongue.

Nose

Much glairy mucus from nose alternating with unusual dryness. A state of nose giving a nasal sound to voice. Stiffness in nose. Pressive full feeling in bridge. Flat epithelioma left side of nose.

Rectum

Constipation. Cracks at anus, terrible pains when bowels are moved, cracks at angles of mouth.

Skin

Fissures form about the muco-cutaneous outlets. Epithelioma of lips or anus. Ulcerative stage of carcinoma when fissures form. Some small congenital warty excrescences enlarge and look fresh. Blotches, pimples and boils in many parts.

Stomach

Anorexia. Cancer of stomach. Painful disorders of the stomach, ulceration. Vomiting of food with indurations and constant burning pain. Stricture of esophagus with burning pains behind sternum, where food seems to stick.

Throat

Aching in throat, extending to stomach with great burning in stomach. Persistent sore throat. Sore throat with burning and aching and a husky feeling which causes a dry, hacking cough.

Comments

Dudgeon has recorded as cure with Cund. first dilution of an undoubted case of cancer of left breast in a woman of sixty-nine. The nipple was so retracted as to be invisible. A hard tumor the size of an egg on the outer side of the nipple was the center of sharp pains radiating from it, the whole breast being very tender to touch. The tumor increased steadily under Hydr. and Phyt. and was only checked temporarily by Conium. Under Cund. it entirely disappeared.

Cundurango has found its chief use as a cancer remedy, especially in cancers originating in epithelial structures. Cracks at muco-cutaneous orifices and warty excrescences are a leading indication for it. Cutting, stinging, burning, tingling, constrictive and piercing pains are complained. The skin manifests much of the action of the remedy: blotches,

eczema, pimples, pustules indolent ulcers, lupus, varicose ulcers, syphilitic affections, epithelioma and scirrhus.

Burnett considers it has a very strong affinity for the tongue. He cured with it a jagged ulcer of the tongue (doubtful whether cancerous or syphilitic) tongue and lips red. One prover had a slight creeping pain along periosteum of right humerus and Clarke observed "a creeping sensation up the back and headache in right temple" in a patient taking it in the Ix tincture. An old-school authority,

Dr. Guyvenot credits Condurango with causing a "veritable locomotor ataxia." It appears late and he thinks it is due to the formation of some toxic substance by the splitting up of the alkaloid in the organism.

PAGE 556

Compare

(1) Aster. Con., Hydr., Ars.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cuphea viscosissima

(flux-weed)

Pharmacy

Cuph. Cuphea viscosissima. Lythrum petiolatum. Wax weed. Flux weed. Red Pennyroyal. N. O. Lythraceae. Decoction or tincture of fresh plants collected in July or August. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies,

Herbal

Cuphea viscosissima is a popular remedy in some parts of U. S. for summer diarrhea and dysentery, as one of its names, "Flux weed," would imply. The entire plant has a clammy, sticky feel and contains tannin.

Cuphea contains a large percentage of tannic acid and seems to possess decidedly tonic properties, as children rally rapidly under its use. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Vomiting of undigested food. Cholera infantum, much acidity, frequent green, watery, acid stools. Tenesmus and great pain. High fever, restlessness and sleeplessness.

Obstinate constipation.

Clinical

Cholera infantum. Dysentery.

Comments

Cuphea viscosissima was first introduced to homeopathic practice by Dr. A. Roth of Frederick, Maryland, who was induced to try it in his practice by a lady patient and his experience has been confirmed by S. G. A. Brown.

Dr. Roth gave from 5 to 10-drop doses, according to age. The two chief forms on which it is successful are:

(I) Cases arising from acidity of milk or food, vomiting of undigested food or curdled milk with frequent green, watery, acid stools, varying in number from five to thirty a day.

Child fretful and feverish, can retain nothing on stomach, food seems to pass right through the child.

(2) Stools decidedly dysenteric, small frequent, bloody with tenesmus and great pain, high fever, restlessness and sleeplessness.

Dr. Roth considers it has "tonic" properties, as children rally rapidly under it. In diarrhea from cold, he found it useless. Brown says: "If you have a child that is fretful and feverish, vomits curdled milk from a hyperacidity of the stomach, has frequent green, watery, acid stools or even if the stools are dysenteric with great tenesmus and colic, high fever and restlessness, give Cuphea."

Compare

(1) Aeth.

(2) Coto Bark - intestinal catarrh, chronic, copious, exhausting diarrhea and dysentery, colliquitine sweats of tuberculosis and chronic diarrhea.

(3) Typha latifolia, Cat-tail flag - diarrhea, dysentery, summer complaint of children. Tincture and first potency.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Cupressus australis

Pharmacy

Cupre-au. Cupressus australis. N. O. Coniferae. Tincture of fruit and leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Cupre-au. has had a proving, which, though not extensive is sufficient to show the analog of its action with that of Thuja. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Sharp, piercing and pricking pains are prominent. Gonorrhoea. General feeling of warmth. Headaches. Rheumatism

Compare

(1) Abies-n., Sabin., Thuj.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Cupressus lawsoniana

Pharmacy

Cupre-l. Cupress. Cupressus lawsoniana. N. O. Coniferae. Tincture of berries and leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Cupre-l. has been proved in a fragmentary way by Burnett, who had to relinquish the proving on account of the "terrible pains it caused in the stomach." **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 557

Homeopathic

Burnett concludes from his experience that the action of Cupre-l. is like that of Thuj. and he has successfully used it as a variant of that remedy and of Sabin. in the cure of tumors: cocks-comb growth in the mouth, lipoma of thigh, keloids.

Clinical

Keloids. Lipoma. Tumors. Warts.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Cuprum aceticum

(acetate of copper)

Pharmacy

Cupr-a. Cuprum aceticum. Acetate of Copper. Verdigris. Solutions. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to sixth trituration.

History

Dr. Burnett has cured with it a case of left-sided brow ague of many years' standing. He used Rademacher's Tincture of Copper. The pain was described as boring, screwing and was spoken of by the patient as "awful." Dr. Burnett is unable to say whether the cure was strictly homeopathic or whether the Cuprum acted on the basis of the Paracelsus's Universalia of which it is one.

Homeopathic

Cupr-acet. produces the leading features of Cupr. met., cramps, griping pains, spasms, paralytic disorders and convulsions. Attacks come on suddenly and periodically. It corresponds to the results of repelled eruptions. Hay fever with burning excoriation, paroxysmal cough tough, tenacious mucus and fear of suffocation. Protracted labor. Chronic psoriasis and leprosy.

Facial neuralgia in cheek bone, upper jaw and behind the ear better by chewing, pressure and hot applications. Chorea, periodical with melancholy and dread of society.

Cuprum aceticum

Chronic psoriasis and leprosy-like eruption over whole body in spots of various sizes without itching. In epilepsy aura begins in the knee and ascends to hypogastrium. Protracted labor.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Brain disorders. Brow ague. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Cholera Asiatica. Chorea. Croup. Diarrhea. Eruptions. Erysipelas. Hallucinations. Hydrocephalus. Leprosy. Mania. Measles. Paralyzes. Scarletina. Small-pox. Strabismus. Stroke. Tapeworm. Uremia. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

It is suited to the carbo-nitrogenous constitution. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Modalities

Better chewing, pressure, night, lying on affected side and warmth. Worse from heat, motion, emotions touch.

Symptoms

Face

Collapsed, hippocratic. Facial neuralgia in cheek-bone, upper jaw and behind right ear. Better by chewing, pressure and external warmth.

Head

Violent throbbing and sharp pains in forehead. Left-sided brow ague. Brain seems void. Inclined to gape and cry. Loses consciousness, head reels when in large room. Constant protrusion and retraction of tongue. (Lach.) Neuralgia with heaviness of head, burning, stinging and stitching in temples and forehead.

Lungs

Attacks of angina pectoris coming on when excited. Violent spasmodic cough. Short, difficult respiration. Spasmodic constriction of the chest. Dyspnea.

Skin

Leprous-like eruption without itching, over whole body in spots of various sizes.

Stomach

Violent spasmodic pains in stomach and abdomen. Vomiting. Slimy brown diarrhea. Violent tenesmus. Cholera.

Vertigo

Head reels when in a high-ceilinged room.

Comments

A man, 50, was cured with Cupr-ac. 5c trituration. of a tonic spasm of the toes of the right foot, very painful, lasting for hours, brought on by friction, standing on cold floors, etc. There was no traceable cause and no other derangement of health. Complete cure in five days after months of previous suffering.

PAGE 558

Petroz recommended its use in small-pox and verified his induction in practice. As pointed out by General Phelps, the "Crimson Cross Ointment" which was used successfully by Fielden in the Gloucester epidemic of small-pox owes its virtue to the Cupr-acet. which it contains. In epilepsy the aura begins in the knees and ascends to hypogastrium, when patient becomes insensible. The symptoms are worse by heat and by motion. The patient frequently changes posture.

Compare

(1) Calc., Gels. - overworked brain.

(2) Cic. and Solanaceae - mental symptoms.

(3) Zinc. - hydrocephalus and convulsions from suppressed exanthems.

Relations

Acts similarly to Cupr. but is more violent in action. In poisoning cases it is Antidoted by: sugar or white of egg, given freely. Homeopathic antidotes: Bell., Chin., Con., Cic., Dulc., Hep., Ip., Merc., Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cuprum arsenicosum

(arsenite of copper)

Pharmacy

Cupr-ar. Cupr. arsenicosum. Arsenite of Copper. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Cupr-a. combines the characters of its two metallic components. According to J. N. Majumdar, who gives a case, the great characteristic of Cupr-ar. in choleraic conditions is

"icy-coldness of the whole body with cramps and an obstinate hiccough." B. L. Bhaduri pointed this out to him. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

A remedy for symptoms of deficient kidney action, various intestinal affections, cholera morbus and infantum, entero-colitis, diarrhea and dysentery. Gastro-intestinal disturbances of influenza or typhoid. Uremic convulsions, headache, vertigo and unconscious conditions resulting from brain edema.

It produces inflammation of the digestive tract with violent colic, vomiting, diarrhea and uremia with obstinate hiccough and icy cold body, cholera. Convulsions preceded by gastro-intestinal symptoms.

Chlorosis. Bronchial asthma and with emphysema. Purulent endocarditis (Royal).

Nephritis of pregnancy. Painful neuroses, enteroptosis. Delirium and tremor cordis.

Violent cramps in chest, fingers, calves toes etc. Leg cramps, better pressing foot on the floor. Visceral neuralgia, sharp shooting abdominal pains. Rice water stools, cholera infantum. Weak heart. Cold clammy intermittent sweat.

Uremic convulsions preceded by gastro-intestinal symptoms. Numb paralyzed feeling in the legs. Chorea after fright. Trembling of the whole body when attempting to walk. Urine of garlicky odor. Intense neuralgic pains in abdomen, awful distress in epigastric region, burning along esophagus and in urethra, numbness, creeping, itching and chilly sensations.

Clinical

Cholera. Cholerine. Chorea. Diarrhea. Enteralgia. Paralysis (left side). Uremia. Uterine neuralgia. Vomiting.

Modalities

Rest better and motion worse most symptoms, but motion better stiffness of back and tingling of hands. Damp weather causes neuralgia of abdomen.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Gastro-enteritis. Violent abdominal pain. Rumbling and sharp cutting pain.

Back

Persistent lameness. Pain in lumbar region and in lower left shoulder-blade, chest feels tight.

Heart

Cardiac rhythm and force altered due to defective elimination.

Kidneys

Diabetes. Kidney inefficiency and uremia. Garlic odor of urine. Urine of high specific gravity increased, acetones and diacetic acid.

Limbs

Cramps in calves of legs, worse after midnight, only relieved by getting out of bed and standing. Ulcers, gangrene.

Male

Perspiration of scrotum is constantly damp and moist. Boils on scrotum. Purulent discharge of a white color from urethra, tingling and burning in urethra, pain in prostate, pains in penis.

PAGE 559

Mouth

Tongue thickly coated, dirty brown, white, metallic taste, thirst. Dry mouth.

Rectum

Rice water stools, cholera infantum. Diarrhea in tuberculosis. Cholera. (Verat., Camph.)

Rumbling and sharp cutting pain. Dark liquid stools.

Skin

Icy cold. Sweat and skin even when dry. Cold, clammy perspiration of an intermittent nature. Acne, pustules on face and in the genital region, ulcers look like chancre.

Gangrene, carbuncles.

Comments

Salzer has shown that "cold, clammy perspiration of intermittent nature" is unique and characteristic. He has found it most valuable in the collapse stage of cholera, where intermittent cold, clammy sweat was noted. The skin is very sensitive to touch and pressure worse all symptoms. Weakness and restlessness. There is a periodicity in the symptom.

Compare

(1) Ars. and Cupr. preparations

(2) Acon., Cimic. - angina pectoris, numbness of left side of body, paresis of left arm.

(3) Merc-c. - diarrhea and tenesmus.

(3) Iris-v.

Relations

For antidotes see under Ars.?

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cuprum metallicum

(copper)

Pharmacy

Cupr. Cuprum metallicum. Copper. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The Venus of the Alchemists. Metallic copper is one of the most important remedies, where the diseased conditions 'Appear', on account of the non appearance or suppressions of eruptions and the discharges.

Homeopathic

Cuprum met. affects the nerves of the cerebro-spinal axis and muscles, causing spasmodic effects, convulsions and cramps of violent form.

Cuprum and its curative range includes tonic and clonic spasms, convulsions and epileptic attacks. Nausea greater than in any other remedy Spasmodic affections, cramps, convulsions. Cramps beginning in fingers and toes, violent(**liver wind and stomach wind and spleen damp heat—finger represent stomach/spleen**), contractive and intermitting pain. Chorea from fright(**liver wind affecting heart**). In epilepsy, aura begins at knees,

(kidney yin vacuity at knee so yang increases so wind then liver wind goes to heart) ascends to hypogastrium, then unconsciousness, foaming and falling.

Convulsions may be either tonic or clonic, start in the knees toes or fingers and radiate over the whole body with piercing ties, twisting of the head to one side, trismus followed by headache, spasmodic laughter(heart wind), shivering, deathly exhaustion with cold perspiration(**lung qi collapse or vacuity so cold perspiration**). Epilepsy, at night during menses(**night-yin vacuity and during menses means liver active so yin vacuity makes yang hyperactive leads to wind**). In epilepsy the patient falls with a shriek, passes urine and feces, headache follows after spasms or a group of symptoms followed by the appearance as if the patient were dead or in a state of ecstasy.

Convulsions of children during dentition,(**kidney yang excess so wind affected**) children lie on abdomen and jerk the buttock up. Spasms with blue face and clenched thumbs. (**blood vacuity invites wind**) Cramps may occur in the chest, (angina pectoris) behind the sternum(**yang vacuity cold stagnation in heart**). Cramps in toes, fingers, calves where the muscles are knotted better stretching the leg out in soles etc. extorting ties(**yang vacuity cold stagnation**). Chorea from fright, periodical. Jerking during sleep.

Pains worse touch(**cold stagnation-excess type**) and motion(**yang vacuity-deficiency—this yang vacuity happens after convulsion**). Pains are pressive, as from a blow being broken, racking darts through the whole body.

The patient is hypersensitive, every drug overacts without curing(**liver qi that is liver wind sensitive as medicine affects liver first**). Easy relapses. Symptoms disposed to appear periodically(**spleen liver involved**) and in groups. Complaints begin in left side. (**liver wind rises from left down to upward**) (Lach.) Tape-worms(**affects intestinal wind that is heart or lung wind**). In scarlet fever(**liver fire or liver wind**), complaints may result, such as excessive vomiting, stupor, convulsions(**liver fire rising or liver wind**). The pains are increased by movement and touch.

Clinical

After-pains. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Asthma miller. Bronchitis. Cardialgia. Catarrh. Chlorosis. Cholera. Chorea. Convulsions. Colic. Cough. Cramps. Croup. Coughs. Cyanosis. Dentition. Dyspnea. Emissions. Epilepsy. Eruptions. Erysipelas. Fainting. Gout. Hematemesis. Herpes. Hyperesthesia. Hysteria. Larynx, spasms. Mania. Measles. Meningitis. Neuralgias. Palpitations. Paralysis. Pneumonia. Psoriasis. Ringworm. Sleeplessness. Spasms. Spinal irritation. Tapeworms. Ulcers. Whooping cough. Worms. Yellow fever.

Causations

Ailments from emotions, anger, fright, suppressions,(**qi excited or irritated by emotion and suppression which leads to qi stagnation and in turn wind**) over-worked mentally and bodily(**spleen,heart and kidney qi vacuity so liver doesn't have enough qi to course it through body so qi stagnation in turn wind**) . Ill effects loss of sleep.(**liver and heart qi vacuity**) Chorea from fright. Getting wet causes epileptic attacks.

Constitutions

Suited to fair-haired people. Carbo-nitrogenoid constitution. Women who have borne many children (after-pains)(**kidney yang deficiency and since it is deficient condition so after pains**). **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better during perspiration(during perspiration excited or irritation of qi becomes less but after perspiration again qi vacuity and stagnation). Better from being mesmerized, laying hand on affected part. Better from drinking cold water.(stomach fire) Better pressure over heart during perspiration(qi deficiency pattern). Wrapping head(that is pressure) better headache(that means headache due to liver qi deficiency and not stagnation). Worse from emotions, anger, fright, suppressions, over-worked mentally and bodily. Worse from motion, loss of sleep, hot weather(liver fire affected so wind) from vomiting(qi deficiency leads to qi stagnation so wind and vacuity fire), raising arms, before menses, at new moon. Touch and pressure aggravates. Worse before menses(qi or blood stagnation) from vomiting. Worse evening and night(deficiency pattern and yin or fluid deficiency), cold air and cold wind(internal wind affected by external wind and lung qi deficiency) Worse at new moon(fluid disturbance that lung qi disturbed including emotions so wind affected due to qi irritation).

PAGE 560

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous. Uneasy(heart spirit disturbed due to fire or wind). Fixed ideas, malicious and morose. Uses words not intended. Fearful.(kidney qi deficiency) Piercing shrieks.(spleen qi deficiency) Weeps violently(lung qi deficiency and heat). Convulsive laughter. (heart qi disturbance) Delirium,(due to liver heat) cold sweat(yang qi deficiency). Fear of society(kidney or liver), shuns everybody(liver). Confusion, afraid of everybody who approaches him.

Loquacious,(heat pattern) then melancholy with fear of death.(heart lung and kidney deficiency) Sense of losing consciousness. Attacks of rage, wants to bite the bystanders. Sullen, tricky, alternating yielding and head-strong. Malicious(liver heat or fire). Mania, bites, beats, tears the things(liver heat or fire that is yang hyperactive). Imitates, mimics.

Abdomen

Tense,(qi stagnation) hot and tender to touch(qi stagnation). Frightful colic with contraction of the abdomen(qi deficiency with cold). Better pressure, worse raising arms. Intussusception, with fecal vomiting(deficiency cold in stomach and spleen (doubt). Neuralgia of abdominal viscera. Spasmodic movements of abdominal muscles.(spleen qi and blood stasis)

Back

Paralysis of all the muscles up to the neck.(kidney yang deficiency and spleen-muscles qi and blood deficiency) Sensation of heaviness(dampness) in the axillary glands. Swelling of the glands(wind heat) of the neck(kidney). Hyperesthesia of spinal column. Backache top of sacrum.(kidney qi and blood stasis)

Chest

Spasm and constriction of chest(deficient qi that is cold and blood stasis. Painful constriction of the chest (lower) deficient qi that is cold and blood stasis. Loud rattling in chest. Round balls moving to and fro under the ribs better tight clothing and lying quiet. heart wind better by tight cloth due to which disturbed wind can not move

Eyes

Aching over eyes. *Fixed, staring, sunken*, glistening, turned upwards. (liver wind)
Eyeballs rotate quickly behind closed lids or roll from side to side. (liver wind) Bruised pain in the orbits worse moving the eyes. Lids spasmodically closed. Twitching of lids (left)(liver wind/fire) and photophobia (liver blood deficiency, asthma. (lung qi deficiency and cold)

Face

Distorted, pale bluish with blue lips. Blue, livid, pale or distorted, sunken, pinched. Icy cold. Lips blue. (liver, stomach blood deficiency, lips—stomach/spleen) Chewing motion of the lower jaw. Lockjaw (liver wind as tendons of jaw ruled by liver). Contraction of jaws with foam at mouth.

Female

Menses too late, protracted. (blood insufficiency) Menses absent due to suppression of foot sweat (qi and hence blood stagnation due to suppression). Violent cramps in abdomen extending into the chest before or during menses or from suppressions of the menses or from suppressed foot sweats. (Sil.) (due to blood stagnation—before menses, liver heat or yang excess during menses so cramps etc foot corresponds to liver or gallbladder in which liver is yin and gallbladder is yang)

Convulsions before menses. Puerperal convulsions with open mouth and opisthotonos. After-pains, especially in women who had borne many children. Ebullition of blood, palpitations (blood stagnation or deficiency). Chlorosis.

Food

Desire for cold drinks. (stomach heat) Milk causes belching. Better from cold drinks. Food tastes sweetish, or metallic, acid, or salt. Watery taste of food. Desire for cold food in preference to hot.

Head

Meningitis, (liver and heart wind enters into head) cannot hold head erect (neck muscle poor that is spleen and kidney qi deficiency) or bores into the pillow. Strange tingling, crawling in the vertex (suppressed menses) suppressed menses disturb liver wind/fire which goes to head. Headache after epilepsy. Sensation as if water were poured over the head with headache. Empty feeling with pain (blood and yin deficiency with blood stasis). Purple, red swelling of head with convulsions. (wind heat with blood stasis) Bruised pain in brain and eyes on turning them (bruised--due to wind heat blood outside the vessels and stagnated). Pulls her hair. Shakes the head from side to side (liver wind).

PAGE 561

Heart

Palpitations, precordial anxiety and pain. Palpitations before menses. (blood stasis) **Fatty degeneration.** (Phos.) Angina pectoris with asthmatic symptoms and cramps. (blood stasis—cramps and angina). Slow pulse or hard, full and quick.

Kidneys

Suppression of urine in cholera, uremia (damp heat in bladder). Passes clear watery urine during or after spasms. Urgent desire to urinate (kidney yang excess) with scanty emission. (kidney yin deficiency-scanty urine) Frequent emission (bladder qi deficiency) of fetid, viscid urine, damp heat in bladder Burning shootings in the urethra (bladder heat), during damp heat in bladder and subsequent to the emission of urine. qi deficiency

Wetting the bed at night.,kidney yin deficiency,spleen qi weak and sinking,lung qi deficiency.

Limbs

Cramps in calves and soles. Jerking, twitching of muscles in hands and feet. Clenching of thumb in palms. Cramps in palms, calves and soles.(damp cold cramps in spleen ruled areas) Coldness of hands. Joints contracted. cold cramps Great weariness of limbs(spleen qi deficiency. Ankles painfully heavy. damp cold Ankylosis of shoulder joint. Knees double up involuntary when walking, bringing him down. Epilepsy, aura begins in knees, .(kidney yin deficiency leads to vacuity fire and wind) feel as if broken(wind and yin vacuity). Clonic spasms, beginning in fingers and toes.

Liver

Cirrhosis of liver.(liver fire and wind)

Liver and Kidney Yin Deficiency With Cold-Dampness

Lungs

Cough in violent paroxysms(stomach or liver fire affect lungs ie lung heat), coughs herself out of breath, better cold drinks, worse deep breathing.(kidney yin deficiency so not receiving incoming breath properly) bending backwards with cramps, lachrymation(liver heat pushes tears out). Cough has a gurgling sound, better by drinking cold water(heat and dryness that is wind in lungs). Suffocative attacks(lung wind heat), worse 3 a.m. (Am-c.) Asthma, hiccough before(liver qi stagnation or wind), alternating with spasmodic vomiting.(liver fire /wind going up)Whooping cough,(wind heat in lung) better swallow water with vomiting and spasms and purple face. Angina with asthmatic symptoms and cramps. Dyspnea with epigastric uneasiness. Dyspnea (lung qi deficiency)cannot bear anything near the mouth, worse coughing lung qi deficiency, laughing, heart qi deficiency bending backwards, before the menses(liver yang so wind increases heat in lung). Trembling after coughing.(qi deficiency) Hoarseness worse breathing cold air.

Male

Cramps in calves prevents sex, especially old men or nervous young men.kidney yin deficiency that kidney yang hyperactive so wind and heart fire or wind so cramps)

Mouth

Strong metallic, slimy taste with flow of saliva. Firmly closed or open with tongue darting in and out like a snake in convulsions. Grinds the teeth(kidney area-yang hyperactive+stomach fire /wind). Froth from mouth. Food tastes like clear water. Paralysis of tongue(spleen qi and blood deficiency). Stammering speech.(heart spirit clouding or heart qi stagnation) Loss of speech.(spleen qi and blood deficiency as spleen represent shouting)

Nose

Sensation of violent congestion of blood to nose. (Meli.) Stoppage of the nose. Violent fluent coryza.(blood stasis and heat in nose –from lung heat so violent fluent coryza)

Rectum

Black, painful, bloody with tenesmus and weakness.(blood stasis and heat with kidney yang excess so wind so tenesmus) Cholera with cramps in abdomen and calves.(wind heat in abdomen and spleen so calves so cramps) Diarrhea, profuse, spurting out of green water.(liver heat attack spleen so damp heat goes downward and heart fire that is small intestine doesn't absorb flood) Cholera, summer diarrhea in children(wind heat). Round tapeworms or threadworms. (disturb qi hence liver wind)Constipation with great heat of body.(liver,lung and stomach heat)

Skin

Suppressed or undeveloped eruptions.(lung qi hence wind affected) Ulcers, itching spots and pimples at the folds of joints.(damp heat and wind in joints that is lung areas) Severe itching without eruptions(liver wind disturbed). Bluish, marbled skin. Yellow scaly eruptions (bend of elbow. Chronic psoriasis.(kidney yin deficiency with blood heat) Leprosy.(wind and blood stasis) Ulcers, itching spots and pimples at the folds of joints.

Sleep

Profound sleep, with shocks in the body, and starting in the limbs(liver wind jerks during sleep attacking spleen). During sleep constant rumbling in abdomen.(dampness in abdomen with liver wind during sleep) Lethargic sleep.(

Stomach

Hiccough preceding the spasms. Hiccough, before vomiting, convulsions or asthma.(qi stagnation before wind gets disturbed) Nausea, more pronounced. Vomiting, violent tormenting with agonizing colic, diarrhea, shrieks or convulsions, better cold drinks. Painful crampy pressure in epigastrium (liver wind or fire in epigastrium)worse touch(due to wind heat) and movement. Lies on stomach and jerks the buttocks up (colic, convulsions). Vomits always on waking up a.m.(waking up—liver yang gets disturbed or activated) Vomits on least motion(liver wind affected by motion). Periodical attacks of vomiting.(spleen-liver combination) When drinking, the fluid descends with gurgling sound. (Laur.) As if something bitter were in.

PAGE 562

Temperature

Icy coldness of skin. Chilly. Sweat, cold, clammy,(lung qi deficiency and heat) at night, sour smelling after convulsions(heat and wind).

Throat

Spasms of throat(wind heat from stomach or liver or lung). Intermittent aphonia in professional singers. Unable to talk on account of spasms of throat. Gurgling noise when swallowing fluids. Dryness of the throat, with thirst. Inflammation of the pharynx. Audible sound of drinking, (gurgling) while swallowing it. Swelling of the glands of the neck.

Vertigo

Giddiness accompanies many ailments,(hyperactive liver yang and less kidney essence) head falls forward on chest. Vertigo with internal tremors, ,(hyperactive liver yang and less kidney essence) head sinks forwards on the chest,(lung qi deficiency) better stool, lying down(qi deficiency), worse looking up.

Comments

Metallic copper in **an anti-psoric remedy, working from within outwards.** It ranks with the most important of those which relieve states arising from the " striking inward" of diseases or the failure of eruptions or discharge to appear. It is this power to relieve

internal spasm which renders it appropriate to the collapse stage of cholera of which it is also like Sulphur, a prophylactic either when worn next the skin or when taken internally.

Cuprum produces many skin eruptions and also foot-sweat. It corresponds to these and also to the effects of suppression of eruptions, exanthems and foot-sweat.

Whether these effects be internal pains or spasms or oppression of the brain and mental disturbance.

Mackechnie made a brilliant cure of psoriasis in a young girl with Cuprum. The leading features of its symptomatology are: Cramps, convulsions, violent spasms, coming on from disappearance of pains, discharges, eruptions, mental derangement. With suppression of menses, patient screams. Tonic spasms of thumbs. Eyeballs turn up. Opisthotonos. Tonic and clonic spasms.

"Convulsions during pregnancy and puerperal convulsions which begin in the fingers or toes and spread all over the body or where there is great restlessness between the attacks, either filling up the entire interval or only a part of the time."

Thus Guernsey also says that "a slimy metallic taste in the mouth" is one of the strongest indications for Cupr. Rhus-t. is the only other remedy which has this symptom so marked.

"Cramps or spasms beginning in hands and feet, extending to belly," is confirmed by J. C. McLaren.

Mossa regards Cupr. as one of the remedies for the effects of fright and relates the case of a girl who after a fright, was affected by involuntary motions of left arm and leg developing into pronounced general chorea. Cupr. brought about slow but decided recovery.

Another girl, 12, who had recovered from whooping cough got a kind of chorea from repeated frights on seeing an epileptic. To the muscular movements was added silly behavior: tongue heavy, speech slow, gait unwieldy. Frightened at night. Greediness in eating and drinking. Ign., Stram., Sulph., did little good. She became ill-natured. Cupr. every four days cured completely in three months.

Mackechnie reports the case of a boy who became epileptic after being locked up in school. Very great improvement followed the administration of Cupr.

Schwencke cured a case of epilepsy of forty years' standing with Cupr. 6c after Bell. and Hyos. had done some little good.

The patient was a man aged 45. The fits began suddenly towards morning with chewing motion of lower jaw, gnashing of teeth, becomes upright and rigid in bed, shrieks, limbs convulsed. After giving way to violent anger, attacks become more severe, arms and legs were thrown outwards and trunk arched upward.

Cupr. was now given. For a time the attacks continued severe, but gradually improvement set in and in less than three months they ceased altogether. The "anger" in this case and the "ill-humor" in Mossa's are noteworthy. Maliciousness is an indication for Cupr.

In a second case cured by Schwencke, that of a man, 38, epileptic seven years, a pressive headache preceded the attacks, ascending from nape to forehead, then there was profuse salivation, head turned to left, eyes closed tongue in active motion in open mouth, trunk arched upward, slight spasms of right arm outward. After attack, dullness of head and feeling in body as if beaten. Cupr. first removed the fits and then the dullness of the head.

Cupr. has pains like knife-thrusts, worse on least motion, take away the breath, thinks he must die if they last. Speaks in a whisper. The thrusts go through to back from ensiform

cartilage from umbilicus. Restless tossing all night. Perfect stupor with jerking of muscles. Paralysis of isolated muscles.

Many unusual symptoms are produced including maliciousness and desire to injure. Screaming with cerebral or mental symptoms. Loquacious. Violent head pains worse over left eye. Brain seems paralyzed. Chlorosis from abuse of iron. Vomiting, hiccoughs and spasms better by drink of cold water. Over-sensitiveness of skin, especially in region of stomach and fourth and fifth dorsal vertebrae.

Compare

(1) Cupr-s. Cupr-cyan. - meningitis basilaris.

(2) Cholas terrapina - cramps in calves and feet, rheumatism with cramp-like pains, Plb., Nux-v, Verat.

Relations

Antidotes: Bell., Hep., Camph. Copper is found in Dulc., Staph., Con. and some other plants. Also in the king-crab, Limulus.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cuprum oxydatum nigrum

Pharmacy

Cupr-o. Cuprum oxydatum nigrum. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 1x to 3x potency.

History

Cuprum oxydatum nigrum has cured all kinds of worms including hookworm, tapeworms and trichinosis according to Zopfy's 60 years' experience. **Planets:** Moon.

Clinical

Hookworms. Parasites. Tapeworms. Trichinosis.

Compare

(1) Filix, Cina, Spig. Carbon tetrachlor.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Cuprum sulphuricum

(sulphate of copper)

Pharmacy

Cupr-s. Sulphate of Copper. Cuprum Sulph. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, Locally, Cupr-s. in 1-3 per cent solution in inoperable sarcoma.

History

Sulphate of Copper is a well-known emetic and caustic. J. D. Tyrrell mentions the case of a lady who could not use Cupr-s. for "stamping" fancywork, because it "made her face hurt and swell so she could scarcely see and her lips became everted, turned inside out, she said."

It is a well-known application in allopathic practice for stimulating flabby granulations and it has cured itching eruptions and manifestations of syphilis. Rest better pains.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Cuprum Sulph. causes forcible vomiting and much nausea. Burning at vertex. Paleness of face or jaundiced appearance, pale skin generally, a peculiar diarrhea, enlarged liver. Incessant, spasmodic cough, worse at night tongue and lips bluish.

Eyes, granular lids, catarrhal and purulent conjunctivitis.

Clinical

Alopecia. Conjunctivitis. Diarrhea. Dysentery. **Eyes**, granular lids. Scabies. Syphilis. Trachoma.

Compare

(1) Kali-bi. - cough and Merc.

Relations

Antidoted by: Milk, eggs, pure yellow prussiate of potash.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 564

Curare

(arrow poison)

Pharmacy

Cur. Curare. Arrow-poison. Woorari. Curara. Woorara. Woorali. Hoorali. Oorari. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

An arrow poison used by South American Indians. Curare affects the muscles and brain. It is a muscular poison, causing paralysis of muscles without impairing the sensations and consciousness. Accounts differ as to its actual composition into which the juice of different species of Strychnos are said to enter or of Cocculus toxiferous with serpent poison.

Others have said it is prepared from the venom of toads. In appearance it is something like the extract of licorice. Curare produces muscular paralysis, probably through its action on the nerve endings in the muscles without affecting either the muscle substance or the nerve substance and without impairing sensation and consciousness.

It is thus in many ways the opposite in its action of Nux-v., though it is said to have the juice of a Strychnos in its composition. It causes death by paralysis of the respiratory muscles.

Reflex action is diminished or abolished (opp. Nux-v.) and this is one great indication for its employment in homeopathic practice. Diabetes mellitus, 4c dilution (Dr. Barkhard).

Homeopathic

Muscular paralysis without impairing sensation or consciousness. Paralysis of respiratory muscles. Debility of the aged, (Bar-c.) and from loss of fluids. Catalepsy. Nervous debility. Trismus. Glycosuria with motor paralysis. Curare decreases the output of adrenalin. Vomiting of bile in cirrhosis of liver.

Paralysis, facial, mouth, threatening respiration. Reflex action is diminished or abolished. Discharges are fetid. Diabetes mellitus. Catalepsy. Leprosy. Sensation as if the brain were full of fluid. As of a heavy weight hung to the parts—Arms, legs etc. Many symptoms appear on right side.

It causes a sensation as if the brain were full of fluid. Piercing, sharp pains. Throbbing pains. Weakness, heaviness, numbness, numbness with tingling.

Clinical

Cancer. Catalepsy. Cirrhosis. Corns. Coughs. Debility. Diabetes. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspnea. Ear disorders. Eczema. Emphysema. Epilepsy. Facial paralysis. Faintness. Headache. Leprosy. Liver spots. Locomotor ataxia. Nervous debility. Neuralgia. Otitis. Ozaena. Paralysis. Ptosis. Rabies. Reflexes, weak. Scrofula disorders. Tetanus. Tuberculosis. Ulcerations. Uterus, disorders. Vaginitis. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

It is suited to scrofulous children, producing scrofulous eruptions on skin, eczema, especially of face and behind ears, also liver-spots, yellow-brown. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Modalities

Worse from motion. Worse from dampness, cold weather, cold wind. Worse by movement, walking, ascending. Worse dampness, cold air, cold weather, cold wind, change of weather. Worse 2 a. m. and 2 to 3 p.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Indecision, no longer wishes to think or act for herself. Inability to think or study, forgetful, stupid, sleepy, indolent. Excited, hurried feeling. Depressed, desire to be alone.

Abdomen

Weary ache from throat to left hip. Bowels feel sore and bruised. Pain in groin low down with heaviness in limbs while walking. Neuralgic pain in hypogastrium with pressure in vagina.

Back

Tired pain up and down spine. Stiffness in neck, head drawn back. Stiffness of muscles or right neck and shoulder. Dull, tired ache in shoulders and across back, numb. Chills running up back and all over body.

Chest

Sore to pressure or touch.

Ears

Otitis interna, driving crazy, purulent discharge. Noises, unbearable earache. Sharp pains start from ears, extending down to legs. Swelling of lobes of ear.

PAGE 565

Eyes

Sharp, stitching pains over right eye. Ptosis of right side. Heavy eyes, lids can hardly be kept open. **Eyes** haggard, sunken. Red, hot, sensitive to light. Feel as if full of sticks. Black spots before vision, especially worse from reading.

Face

Facial and mouth paralysis. Tongue and mouth drawn. Red face. Paralysis of muscles of expression. Aching right side of face.

Female

Dysmenorrhea. Menses too early. During menses, colic, headache and kidney pain. Leucorrhoea, thick, purulent offensive. Gripping in right ovary. Bearing-down, dragging, tired, in all pelvic organs. Ulcerations of os uteri, scirrhus. Aversion to sexual intercourse. Vaginitis. Leucorrhoea, thick, purulent, offensive, in clots.

Food

Thirst and great hunger with fever. Sudden hunger almost to faintness. Great thirst especially evening and night. Craves acids. Aversion to bread. Better after first mouthful of food.

Head

Head confused, great weight in vertex. Nervous headache. Sharp pains all over head.

Head drawn backward. Brain feels full of fluid.

Head beats like a hammer, with vomiting of bile. Rush of blood to head. Falling out of hair.

Heart

Precordial pain, anguish with palpitations and stinging pains in heart.

Kidneys

Clear and frequent urine. Digging, crampy pain in kidneys, dry mouth, great thirst. Sugar in urine, great emaciation, (acute diabetes). Urine copious, urgent, bladder feels distended.

Limbs

Paralysis of limbs, burning with heat and chills. Aching in all the limbs and body. Numbness and tingling. Arms weak, heavy. Cannot lift the fingers. Weakness of hands and fingers in pianists. Legs tremble, give way in walking. Debility, paralysis. Catalepsy. Favors development of corns. Reflexes lessened or abolished.

Lungs

Shortness of breath. Very distressing dyspnea. Short dry cough, provokes vomiting, followed by fainting. Threatened paralysis of the respiration on falling asleep. Dyspnea, stitching pains right side. Dyspnea, worse ascending. Short, hacking cough, dry with soreness of chest walls. Cough troublesome in morning. Cough, worse breathing cold air, laughing, moving, eating. Severe pains in lungs, especially left.

Mouth

Tongue and mouth drawn to right. Tongue coated. On waking tongue yellowish at base, papillae raised, light pink anteriorly, bitter or bloody taste, yellow-white. Mouth dry.

Nose

Nasal catarrh. Ozaena, fetid lumps of pus. Tubercles on nose, fetid lumps of pus.

Rectum

Diarrhea with constant urging, fetid, thin mush-like feces. Excessive pain in hemorrhoids. Extreme watery diarrhea.

Skin

Leprosy. Dirty-looking skin. Boils. Tubercles on nose. Blood oozes through. Itching. Itching with hunger. Eczema. Liver-spots.

Sleep

Drowsy, cannot keep awake. Nights restless, always desiring to put feet out of bed, especially towards morning.

Stomach

Chill after eating. Hiccough frequent and annoying. Nausea in morning after eating. Vomits green bile all night. Empty, gone feeling in stomach. Sharp pain in pit of stomach,

followed by nausea. Shooting in stomach. **Heart**burn, pain and Distention after eating ever so little.

Temperature

Body blue and yet fever. Chill, creeping up back without thirst. Heat worse at night and in open air. Sweat with every exertion. Sweat, cold and bloody, especially at nights.

Throat

Burning heat in throat with sensation of Distention.

Vertigo

Instant giddiness, falling in swoon while standing or walking. Dizzy when looking at near objects or at water.

PAGE 566

Comments

A cure of a pseudo-hypertrophic paralysis by the 200c has been recorded. A condition resembling catalepsy has been induced by it, immobility with fixed gaze on waking. Fetid odor characterizes many of the secretions and discharges.

Two cases of diabetes in middle-aged men have been cured by Burkhardt with Cur. 4c. It favors the formation of corns. Debility short of paralysis indicates it, debility of the aged and nervous debility from loss of fluids. Its relation to hydrophobia and tetanus is probably antipathic.

Compare

- (1) Cystisin - motor paralysis.
- (2) Con., Caust., Crot-h., Nux-v.
- (3) Aran. - fever worse in damp weather.
- (4) Ferr. - hammering pains in head.
- (5) Crot-h. - blows in region of cerebellum.
- (6) In yellow-brown spots on skin, Sep., Lyc., Nux-v., Sulph.

Relations

Antidote to: Strychnia and to the poison of rabies. In cases of poisoning artificial respiration must be resorted to. Bromine and Chlorine antidote its effects. If the poisoning is due to a punctured wound, rubbing in tobacco or salt will neutralize it. Compatible:

After Arn. (paralysis from injury) after Bell. (paralysis after nosebleed).

Follows well: in debility of the aged: Bar-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cyclamen europaeum

(sow-bread)

Pharmacy

Cycl. *Cyclamen europaeum*. Sow-bread. N. O. Primulacae. Tincture of the root gathered in spring. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Cyclamen has a traditional reputation as a remedy for disorders of the uterus and appendages. The later provings have demonstrated the correctness of this.

Homeopathic

Cyclamen is in many ways similar to *Pulsatilla* from which it differs mainly in having no relief from open air and in not having thirstlessness as so frequent an accompaniment of other conditions.

Cyclamen affects the digestive tract and female sexual organs. Large doses produce violent purging and vomiting, disturbed digestion with very salty saliva. Anemic and chlorotic conditions. Affections of uterus(**kidney dominated**)

. Sleepiness, morose and lassitude.(**blood deficiency**) Cough at night while asleep without waking, especially in children.(**while asleep liver storing blood but in night yin period blood deficiency creates cough**) (Cham., Nit-ac.) Gastro-intestinal and genito-urinary tracts affected inducing secondary anemia and various reflexes.

Clinical

Anemia. Bone, pain. Chlorosis. Coryza. Diplopia. Dyspepsia. Enteralgia. Eye disorders. Headaches. Heel, pain. Hiccoughs. Menstruation, disorders. Menopausal. Pregnancy. Prostatitis. Rheumatism. Strabismus. Thirstless. Urethritis. Vertigo. Weaning, complaints after. Writer's spasm.

Causations

Ill effects of inward grief (**lung involved**)and terror of conscience.

Constitutions

It is suited to the blonde leuco-phlegmatic subjects with chlorotic conditions, disinclined for labor and easily fatigued.(**kidney deficiency and spleen deficiency both creating blood deficiency**) Special senses enfeebled or their functions suspended. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better from moistening diseased parts and from bathing.(**blood moisten and warm the organs but here it is less blood**) Better during menstrual flow,(**liver and kidney yang active**) by moving about. Better rubbing parts in warm room(**warmth helps as blood warms,rubbing also create warmth**), lemonade, weeping,(**lung qi depression or disturbance gets cleared**) bathing the part. Better twinges in back. Worse cold,(**blood deficiency**) open air,(**lung qi disturbance**) evenings,(**yin deficiency**) sitting(**spleen qi deficiency**), fats(**phlegm heat**). Worse by rest(**that is remedy basic pattern is of excess and not deficiency**), better on walking about(**excess pattern**). Sitting worse menstrual flow. (**spleen qi has effect on liver yang or kidney**)Worse at night. Drawing shoulders forward aggravates. Worse drawing them backward. Worse standing(**kidney qi deficiency**) and cold water **kidney qi deficiency**. Worse from eating at night.

PAGE 567

Symptoms

MIND

Terrors of conscience. Self-reproaches. Sadness as if he had committed a bad act or not done his duty. Grieves over duty neglected. Depression with weeping desire to be alone. Dull, sleepy and morose. (lung qi, heart yang deficiency)

A joyous feeling alternating with irritability. (heart excess pattern alternates with liver excess) Silent weeping. The room seems too small. (heart yang deficiency) Hallucinations as if two persons were lying in her bed. Tearful and broods over imaginary grief. Thinks she is alone and persecuted.

Abdomen

Running in bowels as if something alive. (qi stagnation and irritation) Fullness and pressure qi stagnation due to hard substance Uneasiness in the abdomen with nausea. (qi stagnation and wind) Painful on the slightest touch (qi stagnation and wind). Sudden attacks of griping, with pinching (irritated qi and wind). Borborygmi in the abdomen, immediately after a meal.

Back

Excoriation (scratch or strip away) in the nape of the neck. (kidney qi and blood deficiency) Aching, with paralytic weakness. (kidney qi and blood deficiency, or traction in the nape of the neck and in the neck. Dull stitches in the region of the kidney. (kidney qi and blood deficiency, worse when drawing a long breath. (lung inhaled qi received by kidney but disturbing the kidney that is kidney yang disturbing water metabolism)

Breasts

Swelling of breast with milky secretion after menses. (after menses blood deficient in liver so liver yang hyperactive so swelling of breast and milk secretion due to liver wind) Air seems to stream from the nipples. (liver wind) Milk in virgin breast or non-pregnant women. (liver hyperactive yang or liver wind)

Ears

Itching in the ears with increased wax (wind heat and damp toxins). Drawing in the ears. Diminution of hearing, as if the ears were stopped. (damp or phlegm obstruction in ears and wind heat or liver fire)

Eyes

Disturbance of vision, (liver wind) associated with gastric disturbances (liver attacking spleen and stomach). Dim vision (liver blood deficiency) with headache (liver yang active), worse on waking with spots before eyes. Flickering of various colors. Hemiopia. Sees countless stars. Diplopia. Fluttering, glittering or black spots (liver fire and wind). Squint especially connected with menstrual irregularities (liver wind affecting menses and squint. liver course the qi in body). Convergent squint after convulsions, (liver wind) left eye drawn inwards. (liver wind)

Face

Pale, anemic (blood deficiency). Upper lip, as if numb or indurated. (stomach or spleen dampness)

Female

Menses changeable (liver qi stagnation whose nature and location changes), profuse, (kidney yang deficiency so yang yang qi not able to hold blood and not liver heat) black, membranous clotted too early, cold congealation of blood due to kidney yang deficiency, kidney relates to black, cold relates to black so blood stasis) with labor-like

pains from back to pubes. The flow is less when moving about. Dysmenorrhoea (due to blood stasis painful menses). Menstrual irregularities with megrim and blindness or fiery spots before eyes (liver fire or wind affecting menses and eyes simultaneously). Suppression of menses after excessive dancing or being over heated (excessive action or heat dries or uses liver blood or liver yin so for menses no blood so suppressed). Leucorrhoea (kidney yang deficiency and dampness) with retarded or scanty menses (kidney qi or liver blood deficiency). Hiccough during pregnancy (kidney qi active leads to liver qi stagnation). Post-partum hemorrhage with colicky bearing-down pains with relief after gush of blood. (kidney qi deficiency so haemorrhage with spleen deficiency so damp cold so bearing down colicky pain)

Food

Desire for lemonade inedible things. Craves sardines. Aversion to bread, butter, fat, beer. Disgust for meat (phlegm heat materials are disliked), especially pork. No thirst all day. Pork disagrees. Loss of appetite after taking beef tea or a cup of tea.

Head

Headaches in morning with flickering before eyes (yang becomes active in morning so assist in liver yang hyperactive so liver fire), sneezing with itching in ear (liver fire attacks lung so sneezing and liver wind so itching in ears). One-sided headache. Frequent sneezing with itching in ears. Brain as if wrapped up in a cloth (qi stagnation and blood congestion). Headaches with flickering before eyes (liver fire), better cold water. Pain in left temple. (liver fire moves left down to top) Prolonged migraine. (liver fire) As if brain wobbled about while walking, menses absent or scanty.

Heart

Frequent palpitations from suppressed menses. Pressure on the heart, as from congestion of blood. Sensible palpitations of the heart, stitches in the region of the heart (suppressed menses creates blood stasis which affects heart).

Kidneys

Urine profuse, watery and frequent (kidney yang deficiency so bladder doesn't steam urine so urine profuse, watery and frequent). Frequent desire to urinate with abundant emission of whitish urine. Shootings in the urethra (liver heat in liver channel), followed by a sudden discharge of a dark red urine. (liver fire or liver wind so sudden action)

Limbs

Shooting pains in the loins. (Pains in periosteum. Pains in parts where bones lie near the surface (spleen heat and blood stasis). Burning, sore heels, (spleen heat) better walking, (excess condition) worse sitting, standing. (due to spleen and kidney qi stagnation). Chilblains. Weakness of knees. (kidney qi deficiency) Cramp-like slow contractions of the right thumb and index finger, they have to be extended by force. Writer's spasms. (spasm due to spleen qi stagnation or deficiency as writers dissipate hand muscles qi that is spleen qi)

Lungs

Coughing without waking. (lung qi weak) Scraping and dryness in the pharynx, causing a suffocative cough. (blood deficiency in lungs so scraping and dryness)

Male

Prepuce and corona glandis feel sore after slight rubbing. (liver fire in liver channel gets disturb by rubbing so sore as it dries out yin) Stitches and pressure in prostate (liver fire)

with urging to stool and urination(liver fire as liver channel passes through urethra,prostate etc).

Mouth

Taste lost or salty, which is communicated to all food.(lost taste means stomach qi/blood/yin deficiency and salty means kidney domination) Food tastes over salty. Saliva salty. Tongue loaded with a white coating(undigested food stagnation in stomach). Dryness of the lips,(blood deficiency and not stomach heat so no thirst) without thirst. Fine stitches on the surface of the tongue. Burning on the tip of the tongue(heart fire or heat).

PAGE 568

Nose

Sneezing with itching in the ear. Loss of smell.(wind heat in lung channel or damp heat in spleen channel) Fluent coryza, with sneezing.(wind heat)

Rectum

Diarrhea after every cup of coffee.(coffee disturb heart yang so heart heat goes to small intestine so diarrhea) Pain about anus and perineum, as if a spot were suppurating, when walking or sitting.(damp heat due to spleen deficiency in kidney area Evacuations hard and frequent. Pressure in the rectum.(damp heat) Discharge of blood from the rectum.(damp heat and kidney qi deficiency) Drawing pressure in the anus.

Skin

Acne in young women.(phlegm heat) Pruritus(general itching whole body) better scratching and appearance of menses,(that is heart qi irritation due to blood stasis due to suppressed menses which gets released when menses starts worse at night in bed.(blood or yin deficiency) Gnawing itching in several parts of the skin.(wind and blood deficiency) Itching, in the evening in bed.

Sleep

Dreamy,(liver fire) frightful,(gallbladder deficiency) lascivious(liver yang excess not kidney yang). Great inclination to lie down, and to sleep.(blood and qi deficiency) Nightmares when falling to sleep.liver fire Unrefreshing sleep inter fused with terrible dreams.liver fire

Stomach

Salty taste, hiccough-like eructation Worse fat food. Satiety after a few mouthfuls, loathing and nausea from the least food afterwards. Hiccough, worse pregnancy with yawning.(yawning affects kidney qi) Nausea felt in throat. Vomiting of pregnancy.(kidney qi active induce vomiting by liver yang active)

Temperature

Chilly all over(general blood and qi deficiency), not better by covers. Offensive sweat.(lung heat) Attacks of chilliness in the morning or evening. During the evening, chill and great sensitiveness to cold air or to being uncovered. Febrile shivering and cold, followed by heat.(pathogen external enters at qi level as protective qi on surface is very low so chilly but in qi level they are fought by body so heat)

Throat

When reading aloud the voice is weak(lung qi weak). Dryness in the throat(lung heat). Sensation of painful constriction in the throat . Burning and scraping in throat.blood stagnation and lung heat Nausea in throat. The tonsils and palate are shriveled and white.(blood deficiency)

Vertigo

Vertigo, objects turn in circles or look pale, worse open air(vertigo means wind involved so open air affects but lung qi weak also so it should help in other symptoms), better in a room and sitting.(makes liver wind or heart wind fixed by dampness of spleen)

Comments

Debility torpidity of mind and body. Dullness of senses, flickering before the eyes, squint, especially in connection with menstrual irregularities or fevers after convulsions, convergent squint, left eye drawn inwards. Amblyopia, diplopia, hemiopia.

Many digestive disturbances, saliva has a salty taste, which is communicated to all food eaten. After eating but little, satiety, aversion to food with nausea in palate and thirst. Desire for lemonade. Aversion to bread, butter, meat, fat, beer and ordinary food, craving for inedible things, for sardines. Frequent vomiting in morning.

Prostatic troubles with stitches and pressure, urging to stool and urination. Menstruation too early with some relief of melancholy mood and heaviness of feet.(menses not coming activates liver fire affects spleen so damp heat or phlegm so heaviness of feet) Scanty or suppressed menstruation with headache and vertigo.

During pregnancy: hiccough, loathing and nausea in mouth and throat, complaints after weaning. Pressing, drawing or tearing pains at parts where bones lie near surface.

Chilliness. Itching leaving a numb sensation(itch due to wind and numb due to dampness . Chilblains, itching and pricking.(wind and blood deficiency which gives pricking sensation) worse at night in bed. Eidherr of Vienna, has given the best account of this remedy.

Menstruation more copious, more frequent too early with severe abdominal pains. Accompanied with labor-like pains, flow is excessive, black and lumpy. Commencement of menses after protracted cessation.

Eidherr's clinical experience illustrates in a remarkable way Cyclamen's sphere of action. In one instance a higher potency of the same remedy antidoted this effect. He found the remedy especially suited to blonde leuco-phlegmatic subjects.

But one of the cured was a woman presumably not a blonde. It will be noticed. that the "Sleepiness, morose and lassitude," and also the vertigo noted by Hahnemann, are prominent in many of Eidherr's cases.

PAGE 569

J. K., 24, blonde, pale delicate skin, pale lips and gums, had menstruated normally until 22, when she got wet at a picnic just as menstruation was starting. It stopped at once and did not reappear until ten months later after vigorous use of all kinds of domestic remedies.

Now the periods were accompanied by terrible abdominal, labor-like pains, lasting eleven hours. Menses recurred every two or four months, always with the pains, starting from sacrum, extending along both sides of abdomen to pelvis.

They were periodical, every one, two or five minutes during which time there was no flow, the blood appearing after these attacks was somewhat watery.

Other symptoms were: Eyelids slightly edematous, pressing pain in forehead, vertigo frequently changing into syncope, chilliness of whole body, disturbed, unrefreshing sleep interspersed with terrible dreams, continued loathing for meat, longing for salt fish, frequent vomiting in morning. After partial relief from Puls., Cyclamen made a complete cure.

The ocular symptoms which developed were remarkable. The vertigo and headache were untouched by Puls., but quickly subsided under Cycl. 15x.

On their disappearance she saw fiery flames dancing before her eyes on awakening at night and in the morning she saw everything double. And she had the hallucination as if two persons lay in her bed and that the body of the other overlapped hers by half. Cycl. was discontinued and in two days her sight was normal.

Anna F., 20, blonde, menstruated since her tenth year. In seventeenth year suffered from chlorosis, ever since, menstruation regular, but lasting only one or two days in a moderate degree. Is trouble also at other times by vertigo and pressing pain in forehead and temples, which attacks are ameliorated by foot baths with ashes.

Appetite poor, little thirst, stool regular, sleeps too long, always sleepy is of dejected mood, morose. All movements, as well as speech, languid, palpitation.

Puls. made no change, Cycl. 3x quickly improved headache, vertigo and spirits. After three days sight became obscured and there was glimmering before eyes.

The following case of hemicrania was cured: Theresa F., 37. , has menstruated sparingly and irregularly, (often at two or three months' intervals). For four years suffered from violent headache affecting right side of head and face, coming every 8-14 days, spells lasting 12-36 hours. During menstruation the attacks were extra severe. Patient was emaciated, skin, gums and lips pale.

Right eye closed owing to cramps in eyelids, when forcibly opened a stream of hot tears gushed out, otherwise the eye was normal. Under Cycl. 3c the symptoms diminished, but there appeared "glittering sparks before the eyes" and these remained after all symptoms of headache had gone. Cycl. was given persistently, the periods became regular and rather copious and the headaches entirely ceased.

Another case (in a wet-nurse who had just weaned her baby) presented unceasing, violent, stitching pain in temporal region extending to vertex. Throbbing temporal arteries.

Bell. diminished the pain, but vertigo came on. Under Cycl. 3x headache and vertigo disappeared altogether, but the patient complained of her sight having become so weak that she did not dare to walk alone. This passed off when the medicine was discontinued and her headache did not recur.

Cycl. 15 x cured a boy of violent squinting. Six months before, he had a fall from a table, convulsion followed and after the second attack the squinting came on. Arnica was given and the convulsions did not recur, but the squinting remained. Cycl. 15x was given and after a few weeks the squint entirely disappeared. Wurmb cured a case of squint in a coachman with Cycl.

PAGE 570

Compare

(1) Puls., Ign., Ambr.

(2) Ferr. and Chin. resemble it in chlorosis.

(3) Crocus and Thuj. in sensation of something alive in abdomen.

(4) Am-m. - menses worse at night.

(5) Iris-v. and Kali-bi. (migraine with scintillations, headache worse as sight returns, Kali-bi.

(6) Coc-c. - leucorrhoea worse sitting better walking, Cycl. menses worse sitting better walking.

(7) Rhus-t. (enteralgia), Gels. and Seneg. (diplopia), Arn. (falls), Bar-c., Calc., Canth. (chilly and fever), Cocc.

(8) In speedy satiety, Lyc., Nux-v., Sep.

(9) In prostatitis and urethritis, Lith-c., Dig., Sel., Caust., Lyc., Apis in squint, Alum., sudden vanishing of sight with menses, Sep., Puls. (Puls. scanty, Cycl. profuse and dark).

(10) nausea in throat, Sep. Berb., pain in heels on standing. Desire for lemonade, Bell., Sabin.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Coff., Puls. The modalities of Cycl. are in general opposite to those of Puls., the menstrual flow of Cycl. is more profuse while at rest with Puls. the opposite is the case.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Cynodon dactylon

(doorba)

Pharmacy

Cyn-d. Cynodon Dactylon. Grantha Doorba Bhargavi. Graminaceae order. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

Herbal

The Cynodon Dactylon, popularly known in India as Doorba is a grass which grows throughout that country. The Sanskrit name for this plant is Grantha Doorba Bhargavi. Cynodon Dactylon flowers throughout the whole year. This is an elegant perennial plant, used in some of the religious ceremonies of the country.

The freshly extracted juice of the grass is useful for hematuria, vomiting and as an application for conjunctivitis. A decoction of the plant is used as a diuretic and can be useful for dropsy and anasarca. Chakradatta has mentioned it as being an excellent remedy for scabies and amenorrhea.

Jugal Kishore carried out a Homeopathic Proving on three provers, two men and one woman. The potencies used were the mother tincture, 6x and 200c. The stock of Cynodon Dactylon was supplied by the Hahnemann Publishing Co. of Calcutta. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

General weakness, more marked in the hands with difficulty in writing. General lassitude, laziness, aversion to work. The least physical effort causes pain all over. Mental work causes frontal headaches. Elective action on the gastro-intestinal passages and urinary system. Aversion to noise, but desires jolly company.

Flatulence and abdominal cramps. Stools irritating with acrid odor and noisy expulsion. Urgent need to go to stool. Urethral pain after urination. Pain in the upper or lower limbs, ameliorated by a tight bandage or by walking. Heat in the soles of the feet with the need to take the feet out from beneath the covers.

Clinical

Cholera. Diarrhea in the summer. Dysentery. Ulcerative colitis.

Modalities

Better from heat. Better from eating. Worse in the afternoon and evening. Worse from physical or mental exertion at the end of the day and in the evening. Worse predominantly on the right side.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, quarrelsome, flies into a rage. Angry without cause. Aversion to noise and does not want to be spoken to. Desire jolly company.

Abdomen

Flatulence and abdominal distention after 4 p.m. Abdominal cramp with an urge to go to stool. Heaviness around the umbilicus. Impression of a ball below and around the umbilicus. Cramping abdominal pains. Pain in the right hypochondrium, which disappears after resting.

Eyes

Eyelids stuck together in the morning. Conjunctiva are painfully sensitive. Swelling of the upper right eyelid, worse in the morning. Pain in the eyes in morning after a bath or washing the face.

PAGE 571

Food

Loss of appetite, which returns on eating.

Head

Headache after anger. Forehead hot and heavy. Pain on the right side of the head and in very localized areas of the body. Headache after mental exertion.

Kidneys

Urethral pain after urination with feeling of not having finished. Involuntary urination while sneezing. Frequent and copious urination.

Limbs

Feeling of great weakness in the forearms and hands. Aggravation from typewriting. Sudden, shooting pain in the back of the left forearm. Pain and restlessness in the legs when lying down at night. Better by rising from the bed or by tight bandaging. Pain in the upper part of the body, especially in the back. Sensation of heat in the soles of the feet, desire to put the feet outside the covers.

Mouth

Increased salivation with insipid taste. Loss of sense of taste. Dryness of the palate, cannot take sour or spicy food. Better by taking something cold. Red patch on the palate and small red granules in the pharynx.

Rectum

Stools, irritating, yellow and soft. Urgent need to go to stool when rising with a feeling of colic. Offensive, acrid stools with noisy expulsion. Urgent need to go to stool continues during the day. Much gas passed with stools. Stools semi-solid, then soft with irritating mucus. Stools hard, difficult to evacuate.

Sleep

Sleepiness after meals. Sleep heavy. Sleep disturbed by pains in the legs.

Stomach

Sensation of heaviness in the stomach after lunch.

Temperature

Feverish, needs to cover himself. Sensation of heat in tips of toes.

Compare

(1) Podo. - Diarrhea in the morning, fetid stools, expelled in a rush, tenesmus general weakness, rumbling and feeling of emptiness in the abdomen.

(2) Verat. - Copious diarrhea, abdominal colic, extreme weakness with cold sweating.

(3) Aloe - Abdominal distention, hot stomach, heavy with expulsion of burning irritating gases. Diarrhea after resting, urgent need to go to stool. Involuntary passing of stools when urinating or when expelling wind.

SOURCES

Julian.

Cypripedium pubescens

(yellow lady's slipper)

Pharmacy

Cypr. Yellow Lady's Slipper. *Cypripedium pubescens*. N. O. Orchidaceae. Tincture and infusions of fresh root gathered in autumn. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency. For Poison Oak, 5 drops of tincture per dose, also locally.

Herbal

Lady's Slipper has great repute as a "nervine" among eclectics and in domestic practice. It ranks with *Scutellaria* and *Valerian*. A strong infusion causes exhilaration followed by calmness and is much resorted to by women whose nerves are shattered by long illness **(heart yang excited which give the feeling of nerveous energy in body or excessive indulgence in green-tea or coffee, (Hale).**

Homeopathic

Cypr. is indicated in the brain-hyperesthesia of children who wake in the night lively and full of play. Ecstasy, **(heart yang excited so high nervous energy and excited nerves affecting brain)** preliminary to incipient brain disorder. Epilepsy from reflex irritation Trembling and twitching of limbs. **.(irritated heart yang so heart wind so epilepsy so irritated and excited nerves)**

Nervousness in children from teething and intestinal troubles. **(nervous irritation or excitation that is heart qi irritation due to teething that is kidney yang activity and intestinal trouble means small intestine pathogenic substance irritate nerves whose impact goes to heart to disturb heart yang)** Debility after gout. **(small joints pain due to irritated heart yang that is nervous excitation and after that debility due to nervous qi dissipation)**

The skin symptoms correspond to those of poisoning by *Rhus-t.*, for which it has been found an efficient antidote.

PAGE 572

Clinical

Brain disorders. Chorea. Convulsions. Debility and sleeplessness. Delirium tremens. Ecstasy. Epilepsy. Mental despondency. Nervous debility. Neuralgia. Post-influenzal debility. *Rhus* poisoning. Sleeplessness. Spermatorrhea. Styes.

Constitutions

It is suited to **nervous disorders from mental over-excitement** or reflex nervous excitement to **nervous weakness after influenza**. **Planets:** Moon.

Symptoms

MIND

Irascibility and throws emotional fits. .(**heart and liver yang disturbed** Hysterical symptoms.(**heart and liver yang disturbed** Sleeplessness and agitation. .(**heart and liver yang disturbed** Indifference.

Eyes

Stye(an acute localized pyogenic infection of the glands of the eyelash follicle beginning with pain, redness and tenderness on the lid margin of the eye) on right lower lid.(it is due to wind heat or damp heat but since no spleen symptoms so it may be due to liver wind heat but heart fire goes upward from right down.)

Female

Amenorrhea with hysteria.(**blood stasis amenorrhea which affect heart yang /wind so hysteria**) Great nervous debility and despondency. Irritable vagina, hysterical symptoms, (**nerves irritation of vagina that is heart qi irritation**) sleeplessness and agitation.(**liver and heart yang excited**)

Head

Child cries out at night is wakeful and begins to laugh and play. Headaches of elderly people and during menopausal.(**headache due to emotional irritation of elderly and during menopause heart soul irritation**) Hydrocephaloid symptoms, result of long, exhausting diarrhea, sleeplessness(due to yin vacuity yang exuberance of heart). Brain hypersensitivity in young children(**heart qi irritated**) often the result of over stimulation of brain.

Male

Spermatorrhea(**yin deficiency with fire flaring**) with great nervous prostration and dejection of spirits.(**after sperm ejection nerves qi dissipated so nerves prostration and its impact on heart that is dejected**)

Sleep

Sleeplessness with desire to talk. A constant crowding of pleasant ideas with restlessness of body.(**heart yang irritated**) Ecstasy, children awaken in night from sleep, "wide-awake," unnaturally playful with no desire to go to sleep again.

Vertigo

Vertigo followed by heaviness and dragging of left foot.(**due to heart yang/wind and after vertigo heart yang/qi gets depressed and makes spleen qi deficient so dampness so left foot heavy and dragging due to coming in heart left channel.**)

Compare

(1) Aven., Kali-br., Scut., Valer., Ign.

(2) Skin relations: Grind., Anac.

(3) Ambra. Coca, Guar., Thea, Zinc.

(4) In ecstasy, Coffea.

Relations

Antidote to: Rhus poisoning.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Cytisus laburnum

(laburnum anagyroides)

Pharmacy

Cyt-I. Cystisus laburnum. Cystisus Aubour. Laburnum anagyroides. N. O. Leguminosae. Tincture or trituration of seeds. Tincture of fresh bark. The tincture is prepared from the essences of the flowers and young leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6c to 30c.

History

Cystisus Laburnum or wild laburnum is a member of the leguminosae family. Cystisus Aubour is a shrub or small tree, growing naturally or cultivated as an ornamental plant with trifoliate leaves.

It has pale yellow flowers which hang in clusters with long pods and which are hairy when yellow. All parts of this well-known ornamental tree are poisonous. Our knowledge of it being derived chiefly from the accidental poisoning of children who have eaten the pea-like seeds and pods.

Especially the flowers and seeds, are very poisonous, owing to the presence of cytisin: this oxygenated, unsaturated alkaloid is toxic to the glands, which it first arouses and then paralyzes. It causes convulsions and can lead to death by asphyxia. The toxicity of cytisin is allied to that of nicotine.

Here is a typical case: W. G., et. 10, ate eight to ten seeds. Five or ten minutes after began to sweat, but soon became cold and shivering, skin pale, pulse scarcely perceptible, general collapse. Pupils dilated is drowsy and giddy, but in no pain.

Emetics and brandy were given, but after an hour of this there was no improvement. An enema of hot strong coffee was now given, the patient was wrapped in blankets and hot bottles applied. The collapse then gradually passed off.

The Homeopathic proving was done by Joseph Schier in 1900-1901 on sixteen provers and the low potencies and the mother tincture were used. J. Mezger has made a clinical re-proving with it. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Cyt-I. acts on the central and sympathetic nervous system causing cramping spasmodic conditions. Nervous conditions of the spasmodic, cramping type.

Migraine. Nausea, pallor, cold sweating, vertigo. Dryness of the mouth tongue and throat. Face pale. Travel sickness, (air, sea and car). Epidemic cerebral and spinal meningitis. Sunstroke. Heatstroke. Cerebral shock. Hyperaesthesia of the peripheral nerves.

Clinical

Abdominal typhus. Angina pectoris. Convulsions. Cramps. **Eyes**, disorders. **Heart** anomalies. Heatstroke. Hydrocephalus. Hypertension. Meningitis. Migraines. Morning sickness. Motion sickness. Nausea. Raynaud's disease. Spasms. Sunstroke. Thyroid disorders. Typhoid. Vertigo. Vomiting of pregnancy. Writer's cramp. Influenza.

PAGE 573

Modalities

Better after passing wind. Better after going to stool. Worse from the cold. Worse in the afternoon. Worse in the evening. Worse predominantly on the left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Intense uneasiness, anguish. Depressive and irritable condition. Irritable mood. Oppression. Comatose condition. Sleepiness to the point of being in a stupor. Insomnia. Maniacal depressive conditions.

Abdomen

Chronic gastro-duodenitis. Spasmodic colon afflictions. Mesenteric irritation.

Back

Muscular cramps. Drawing pains starting at the nape of the neck, spreading towards the occiput.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Feeling of tightness in the chest.

Eyes

Pupils dilated.

Female

Dysmenorrhea. Menopausal complaints. Copious leucorrhea.

Head

Neuralgic pains in the head of a migraine type. Pulsating headaches.

Pressing frontal pain. Pricking pain in the left temple.

Heart

Hypertensive attack with state of collapse, pale, livid face and cold sweating. Palpitations with accelerated pulse. Arterial pulsation in all limbs. Hypertension. Rhythmic anomalies. Raynaud's disease.

Limbs

Weakness and numbness of the limbs. Sensation of breaking in all the limbs. Stiffness and drawing pains in the limbs. Muscular cramps.

Lungs

Whooping cough. Respiration rapid at first, then slower and difficult. Wheezing respiration.

Male

Strong erections.

Mouth

Dryness of the mouth tongue and back of the throat. Burning in the mouth and pharynx.

Nose

Nosebleeds.

Rectum

Diarrhea with painful abdominal colic intestinal rumbling and anal tenesmus. Cholera-type diarrhea.

Skin

Skin cold, cold sweating. Cyanosis. Pruritus. Vesicular eruption around the cheek.

Sleep

Insomnia with delirium. Worrying dreams.

Stomach

Nausea with vertigo and vomiting. Acrid dyspepsia. Gastric heaviness, burning pains in the stomach.

Temperature

Discomfort, accompanied by a feeling of coldness.

Throat

Feeling of constriction in the throat. Tickling sensation in the throat with the need to clear it.

Vertigo

Constant vertigo, even while lying, if she attempted to sit upright, she immediately fell back again. Vertigo and absent feeling.

Comments

In one case of Cyt-l. the head was rigidly thrown back. Head hot. Convulsions insensibility, drowsiness and mental indifference were leading features and muscular twitchings about the face were noted, Pupils dilated in two cases they were unequally dilated.

These patients were two boys poisoned by the root of an old tree, they had very strange waving motions of the arms and convulsive drawing up of the legs, first one leg then the other.

A boy who ate the green twigs of Cyt-l. was seized with vomiting, pain in the stomach and collapse, there was no diarrhea but tenesmus and erections.

After a few hours he passed 300 grams of grass-green urine after which he felt better. The urine soon after passing assumed a natural color.

PAGE 574

Compare

(1) Nux-v.

(2) Gels. - better by copious urination.

(3) Tab. - Prostration, nausea, vomiting, general coldness and cold sweating, vertigo and pallor.

(4) Verat. - State of discomfort, collapse, coldness of the limbs, cyanosis, prostration, vomiting, cold sweating and tiring diarrhea.

(5) Bapt. - Intense nervous depression, extreme agitation, impression that the body is double, sensation of breaking in the bones, putrid breath, fetid diarrhea.

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffee and stimulants, hot and cold douches to chest.

SOURCES

Clarke. Julian.

PAGE 575

Damiana

(turnera aphrodisiaca)

Pharmacy

Dam. Turnera aphrodisiaca. Damiana Aphrodisiaca. N. O. Turneraceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Damiana is the local name of the herb Turn. aphr. It has long been a domestic medicine in Mexico, where it is used to "invigorate the system." This herbal remedy has the power of Damiana to dispel fatigue. Indians discovered that a decoction of it was a great invigorator after wearisome journeys.

They also found in it a remedy for the inability to exercise the reproductive functions in both sexes. Hale has collected from old-school sources much experience respecting this remedy, showing its power over the genito-urinary system. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Douglass reported three cases of incontinence of urine: A man, age 63, for four years has had dribbling of urine day and night. Damiana 2x in water, four times a day, cured in two months.

Another use of Damiana is recorded in severe migraines. One or two doses given within an hour causes the headache to cease and induces sleep from which the patient awakens free from headache and with good appetite.

Among the cured cases are: injury to spine from a fall, sexual excess, syphilis or gonorrhoea in the men and amenorrhoea, dysmenorrhoea and leucorrhoea in the women.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Chronic fatigue. Dysmenorrhoea. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Impotence. Incontinence. Leucorrhoea. Migraines. Prostate disorders. Sexual weakness. Spinal injury. Spermatorrhoea. Syphilis. Infertility. Urine incontinence.

Compare

- (1) Impotence, injuries, over-exertion, fatigue, Bell-p., Arn., Agn.
- (2) Prostatic affections, Sabal., Solid.
- (3) Migraines, Bry., Epipheg.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Daphne indica

(spurge laurel)

Pharmacy

Daph. Daphne indica. Spurge Laurel. Daphne odora. Sweet-scented Spurge Laurel. N. O. Thymelaceae. Tincture of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. the first to sixth potencies.

History

Daphne indica was proved by G. Bute. It is like its relative Daph. mezereon in producing disorders of muscles, bones and skin. Hence its relation to syphilis and the anti-syphilitic remedies Aur., Merc., Staph.

It is like Calad. in the craving for tobacco. The skin is clammy. Red rash in spots on legs in evening. Itching. Daphne oleoides is credited by Hering with relieving leprosy.

Planets: Saturn.

Homeopathic

Daphne acts on the tissues, muscles, bones and skin. Craving for tobacco. The prostate discharges are worse from tobacco. Burning in stomach. The gastric symptoms are worse from alcohol. Fetid breath, urine, sweat. Its pains are erratic and electric-like. Sudden,

lightning jerks in different parts of the body. Bruised pain. Exhaustion. Exostoses with stitching, pressing or dull pain, worse at night. Parts of the body feel separated, (Bapt.).

Clinical

Amaurosis. Amblyopia. Constipation. Coughs. Exhaustion. **Eyes** disorders. Exostosis. Fever. Gastralgia. Gonorrheal rheumatism. Gout. Halitosis. Leprosy. Mercurio-syphilis. Prostatorrhoea. Rheumatism. Splenitis. Sleeplessness. Tobacco, craving. Toothache.

Modalities

Worse from cold air, waning moon, evening in bed. Worse at night. Worse evening and night. Pains are worse from warmth of bed. Cold air aggravates wandering gout. Worse from touch and pressure. Lying down aggravates gouty pains, backache. Stooping or bending aggravates pains in spinal cord. Walking aggravates rheumatic pains in thighs.

PAGE 576

Symptoms

MIND

Despondent and sad. Agitated. Absent-minded and indecisive. Mental dejection. Timidity. Irritability. Over-excitement and trembling, during the pains. Absent minded and indecision. Exhaustion.

Abdomen

Shootings and pains in the region of the spleen. Arthritic pains which pass rapidly from the limbs to the abdomen. Pain in the abdomen, with shiverings.

Back

Pain in the nape of the neck with headache. Screwing pain from the ear to the shoulder. Sensation as though the cervical glands were much swollen. Sharp pain beneath left scapula. Burning itching in the back. Painful pulling along the spinal marrow, worse by stooping.

Ears

Buzzing in the ears. Roaring in ears.

Eyes

Scraping in the eyes. Sensation around the eyes and eyelids with dryness and heaviness of eyelids. Painful sensation as if the eyes were pushed outwards from the head. Violent pains in the eyeballs, in the evening, with great nervous excitement. Contraction of the pupils. Eyes inflamed, weak, dull, as if were swimming in tears. Weak sight, with confusion of the letters when reading. Diplopia. Pupils very much contracted.

Face

Heat and burning sensation in the cheeks, round the ears, and in the vertex, sometimes with constant inclination to yawn. Sensation of swelling, of stiffness and of tension in the temporo-maxillary joint, with burning smarting in the skin.

Food

Craving to smoke tobacco.

Head

Headache, provoked by all kinds of intellectual labor. Feels as if skull would burst, as if Head were separated from body. Heat in head, especially in vertex. Soft nodular swellings on bones about vertex, pain worse at night and touch.

Heart

Palpitations and starting of the heart, with inability to remain lying on the left side. Acute pains in the region of the heart with discouragement and trembling. Suffocating fits at night.

Kidneys

Frequent and abundant emission of urine. Frequent bedwetting at night. Urine turbid, thick, yellowish like rotten eggs. Fetid urine. Reddish sediment, which adheres to the side of the vessel. Pain, as from excoriation in the urethra, when making water. Urine, thick, turbid, yellow, foul like rotten eggs.

Limbs

Excessive itching on the arms and hands. Bone-ache, piercing pains in the bones and acute shooting pains in the fingers. Right toe swollen, painful. Pain shoots upward into abdomen and heart. Rheumatic pains in thighs and knees. Cold feeling on buttocks. Shooting pains, shift rapidly, worse cold air. Pains shift rapidly, upwards towards the abdomen and heart. Buttocks cold.

Lungs

The cough fatigues and hinders sleep. Bloody expectoration. Voice weak. Breath fetid. Expectoration thin, slimy, and copious. Cough, with vomiting, and yellowish frothy expectoration, mixed sometimes with streaks of blood.

Male

Prostatorrhea worse tobacco. Erection during toothache. Toothache after sex. Sweating of the scrotum. Discharge of prostatic fluid, after making water. Erections during the toothache.

Mouth

Tongue coated on one side only.

(Rhus-t.) Saliva, hot, foul smelling. Dryness of the tongue after sleep, as if it had been burned. Fetor of the tongue. Salivation, with toothache. Hot saliva.

Rectum

Stools scanty, bloody at end. Contraction of the abdomen, and constipation. Feces scanty and bloody towards the end.

Sleep

Entire inability to sleep, sometimes caused by aching in bones. Dreams with nightmare. Dreams of cats, black cats. Starting on falling to sleep with chilliness and clamminess.

Sleep

Sleepless from bone aching. Inclination to sleep with inability to accomplish it. Dreams of fire. Dreams of black cats with nightmares. Agitated, unrefreshing sleep. Starts with fright, on going to sleep, accompanied by shivering, with viscid sweat.

PAGE 577

Stomach

Heart

burn and sour vomiting. Vomiting with nausea, after breakfast. Sensation of fullness and ebullition in the precordial region. Aching in the stomach after drinking. Frequent cramps in the stomach. After each meal, burning pain and sensation of excoriation in the stomach, with frequent risings of flatus, the pains extend to left hypochondrium and to the back.

Teeth

Pulsation in the teeth and gums. Acute drawing pains in all the teeth. Toothache, with and without salivation. Toothache with erections. Toothache after sex. Toothache with fits of shivering, or disposition to perspire.

Temperature

Clammy sweat offensive. Fever, similar to typhus, with excessive shivering, followed by continued heat, by viscid sweat over the whole body, and complete loss of appetite.

Fever, with gastric and nervous suffering. Clammy sweat, of a putrid smell.

Comments

A peculiar symptom of Daphne is the tongue coated on one side only. Rhus-t. has the same, only the Rhus-t. coating is specified as white. Other symptoms are: Foul-smelling tongue. Ptyalism with hot saliva. Cold feeling on buttocks. Sudden stitch in region of spleen. Fetidity is a marked feature—breath, urine, sweat.

The pains are apt to be sudden. They wander suddenly from limbs. Ball of right great toe swollen and very painful, the pain suddenly shoots into the body to region of heart or some other part of body to abdomen. It is probable that a sensation of parts of the body being separated from one another is characteristic of Daphne.

Compare

- (1) Fl-ac., Aur., Mez., Staph.
- (2) Thuj. - effects of suppressed gonorrhoea.
- (3) Benz-ac. - fetid urine, Puls., Chin..
- (4) Taxus - erratic pains, Verat. - lightning pains, Bapt. - limbs seem scattered about the bed, Ars. - body seems divided at waist.
- (5) Dirca belongs to the same family.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bry., Dig., Rhus-t., Sil., Sep., Zinc. Antidote to: Chr-ac., Merc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Datura arborea

Pharmacy

Dat-a. Datura arborea. Brugmansia suaveolens. Brugmansia candida. N. O. Solanaceae. Tincture of the flowers. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The odor of the flowers left in the room two days caused the many remarkable symptoms. The odor is also said to have caused spasms. The juice instilled into the eye causes amaurosis according to Froriep. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Depletion of nervous circulation in medulla oblongata while handling and cutting the flowers. Confusion of ideas with nervous irritation back to cerebellum and a spinal irritation.

Sensation as if forehead were expanded and as if his ideas were floating outside his brain. Strange feeling of pleasant and easy comfort and as if he scarcely touched earth with his feet and had to gather ideas from afar. Sensation as if they were floating in the clouds. Involved in a most beautiful atmosphere, bright calm as the sunlight at noon.

Clinical

Brain disorders. Clairvoyance. Confusion. Spinal irritation. Vertigo.

Compare

(1) Stram.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Datura ferox

Pharmacy

Dat-f. Datura ferox. Chinese datura. N. O. Solanaceae. Trituration of seeds. Tincture of unripe fruit. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Poisoning with this drug causes raving madness. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A girl who ate half an unripe fruit manifested the following: Completely out of her mind in a quarter of an hour, dizzy, sleepy, slept with eyes open.

PAGE 578

If disturbed, sprang up raving and uttered unintelligible words, if one sang she began to dance in the Favanese fashion. This symptom may prove a keynote in certain cases of mental alienation. Dryness of mouth was also noted in this case, as with Bell. and other Solanaceae.

Clinical

Delirium. Mania.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Datura metel

Pharmacy

Dat-m. Datura metel. Indian Datura. N. O. Solanaceae. Trituration of seeds. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Dat-m. causes a sleepy condition and later delirium and spasms. The soporose state may be absent. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Delirium may be vociferous or merely garrulous. Patient usually manifests excessive timidity. Picks at real or imaginary objects. Performs ridiculous antics. Several movements appear due to perverted vision and inability to judge distances.

After the delirium, patient remembers nothing of what has occurred. Extreme dilatation of pupils. Flickering before eyes with sensitiveness to light. Pulse and temperature undergo extremes of exaltation and depression.

Clinical

Convulsions. Delirium. Epilepsy. Eye disorders. Mania. Timidity.

Compare

(1) Other Solanaceae.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Desoxyribonucleicum acidum

(d. n. a.)

Pharmacy

Deoxy-ribonucleic Acid. D.N. A. Historical dose: All potencies, 6x to 200c.

History

The proving on D. N. A., following the method indicated by Hahnemann was conducted from 1970 to 1972, by O. A. Julian.

Thirty people took part in this proving, four of whom were women, and all were doctors. The following potencies were used, by single blind method: 30c, 7c, 3x and placebo.

Homeopathic

The symptoms which follow are the result of that proving, incorporated with indications given by some Belgian homeopathic authors, who carried out some clinical research, using potencies of D. N. A.

General well being. Feels on top form in the morning. Needs to work, and to finish everything he undertakes during the day, does not want to be idle.

General hypersensitivity, with asthenia. Tendency to hyperthyroidism. Difficulty in assembling thoughts, poor powers of concentration, difficulty in working, then psychological improvement as soon as the body fatigue wears off.

Clinical

Allergies. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Fatigue. Hyperthyroidism. Insomnia. Premature senility.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. Cancerous condition. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from rest, lying in the dark. Laterality left side. Aggravation from movement.

Symptoms

MIND

Hot-tempered, nervous disposition. Extremely irritable with general feeling of discomfort in the morning. Bad-tempered. Impossible for him to work, cannot concentrate. General feeling of uneasiness. Neurosis from anguish.

Personality disorders. Periods of dual personality. Narcissistic neurosis. Maniacal depressive psychosis. Mongolism. Physical and psychological slowness. Physical and mental backwardness. Lack of willpower. Mental slowness with after effects of poliomyelitis. General amnesia.

Abdomen

Pain in the epigastrium, Distention, not eased by food. Flatulence and rumbling. Disorders of the liver. Biliary sycosis. Disorders of the pancreas.

PAGE 579

Back

Pain in the left shoulder, in the acromion and the clavicular joints. Torticollis. Arthrosis of the neck and back. Intercostal neuralgia.

Blood

Peripheral circulatory complaints: hands cold during the day, hot in the evening. Leucopenia. Hemorrhage. Nightly acroparesthesia.

Eyes

Extreme ocular fatigue, difficulty in seeing things in the distance clearly. Persistent bilateral conjunctivitis. Bright spots before the eyes, which **disappear when closed**, appearing around 10.30 a.m. , and last for about an hour. Asthenopia. Myopia.

Conjunctivitis.

Female

Anal and vulvar pruritus.

Food

Increases the appetite. Hunger pangs between meals. Anorexia.

Head

Ophthalmic migraine. Neuritis and neuralgia of the brain. Headache and nausea after drinking a little wine. Pulsating headache over the whole head. Headache concomitant with need to go to stool, which does not provide relief.

Kidneys

Painful urination. Irregular diuresis, sometimes copious, with yellow urine, sometimes copious and pale. Urinates, especially about half an hour after meals. Oliguria.

Limbs

White spot on the left index finger. Arm very painful, aggravated by pressure. Nightly recurring cramps in the calves. Fractures repair slowly. Peri-arthritis of the scapula and humerus. Osteomyelitis. Arthrosis of hips and shoulders. Patches of sclerosis.

Male

Sexual mania. Diminution of libido. Hypertrophy of the prostate. Eczema of the scrotum.

Mouth

Gingivitis. Angina. Gums bleed when brushing the teeth. White coating over the whole tongue reaching even the edges. The white coating is not removed very easily by brushing. Burning sensation in mouth mucous membranes, with sensitive gums.

Nose

Frontal sinusitis.

Rectum

Tendency to constipation, with dry, dark stools. Anal eczema, with burning and oozing. Tendency to diarrhea after meals, with flatulence.

Skin

Reappearance of an eczematous dermatitis. Loss of hair accentuated. Inflammatory folliculitis of the thighs. Marginal and eczematous rash, with burning and oozing. Burns. Eczema. Psoriasis. Alopecia. Seborrhea.

Sleep

Insomnia. Twilight sleep. Sleep-walking. Erotic dreams at the end of the night. Sleep disturbed. In the evening, irresistible desire to sleep, once in bed, no longer wants to sleep. Dreams of dead bodies.

Stomach

Acid dyspepsia. Burning in the stomach and esophagus. Chilliness after meals, with a cold feeling between the shoulders. Feeling of heat on the face, all disappearing with movement.

Throat

Laryngitis. Splinter-like feeling in the throat in the morning on waking. Raw feeling in the throat. Feeling of a foreign body, especially on the left side, ameliorated by cold water and by swallowing.

Compare

(1) Platina, Nep., Arg-n.

SOURCES

Julian.

Derris pinnata

Pharmacy

Der. Derris pinnata. N. O. Leguminosae. China. Tincture of plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Dr. X. Roussel is the authority for this plant and some of the symptoms are of a very peculiar nature. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

"He walks as if stepping on down." "He is afraid of killing some one with a knife." Both kinds of tic douloureux are noted, painful and convulsive.

Sense of smell is exalted. "He perceives celestial odors," also "intolerable smells after frequent sneezing." Viscid urine and viscid saliva. Electric shocks and cramps.

PAGE 580

Clinical

Asthma. Blepharospasm. Diarrhea. Dysentery.

Eyes, inflammation.

Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Ozaena. Smell, affected. Tic douloureux.

Modalities

Heat helps toothache. Many symptoms including diarrhea, come on at night. Worse from touch.

Compare

(1) Anac. - sense of smell.

(2) Stict. - levitation.

(3) Ign. - ball in throat, hysteria.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Dichapetalum

Pharmacy

Dicha. Dichap. thunbergh. Dichapetalaceae or Chailletiaceae family. The flower inhabits tropical the regions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Dicha. is a dicotyledonous family with super-ovarized dialypetals, growing as trees or shrubs with simple alternate leaves, flowers in clusters or corymbs. The fruit is a drupe with pendant seed, which has no albumen.

Dicha. was brought to Europe by Dr. Willmar-Schwabe of Germany. The symptomatology was established by G. Maring on a group of four women and three men, all doctors, using a double blind method. The following potencies were used 3x, 4x, 6x, 15x, 30x and placebo. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

General fatigue of the body, despite a state of euphoria when working. A sudden lack of energy with fatigue and a feeling of hunger, ameliorated by food and spirits. Sullen mood. Inner trembling. Snuffles. Sensation of trembling inside the entire body.

Stiffness at the nape of the neck, back, loins and sacrum. Migraines. Cervical and brachial neuralgia. Occipital headaches. Vertigo, buzzing in the ears, visual and psychosomatic complaints. Radicular neuritis. Chronic infection of the mucous membranes. Lichen planus.

Clinical

Arthrosis. Cellulitis. Duodenal ulcer. Eczema. Hernia. Joint pain. Lichen planus. Migraines. Neuralgia. Rhinitis. Sinusitis. Tonsillitis.

Modalities

Better from fresh air. Better from resting. Better from menses. Better from eating. Aggravation from walking. Worse from standing. Worse on right side.

Symptoms

MIND

Sullen moods. Disinterested, must make an effort to work. Mental fatigue.

Abdomen

Rumbling and pinching feeling in the abdomen, ameliorated by eating and expelling wind. Passage through intestines accelerated with more frequent stools. Diaphragmatic hernia. Duodenal ulcer.

Back

Pain between the shoulders. Pain in the right shoulder, spreading towards the neck. Dorsal pain and stiffness like ankylosis. Severe pain and stiffness in the lumbar region, when seated or when walking. Pain in the lumbar region with drawing pains around the thighs. Drawing pains in the sacrum, ameliorated by urinating or expelling wind, worse when standing. Cellulitis of the nape of the neck.

Chest

A retro-sternal pain, worse when swallowing.

Female

Premature menses. Amelioration of rheumatic pains at the beginning of menses. Menses too frequent.

Food

Fatigue is ameliorated by food and spirits. Low blood sugar.

Head

Migraines. Pounding headache on all sides of the head, better by rest and fresh air.

Occipital headaches. Pain and stiffness at the nape of the neck. Diffuse dull head pain with numbness of the head.

Heart

Pain in the precordial region with palpitations, followed by ascending hot flushes.

Cardiac anguish with feeling of uneasiness and difficulty in falling asleep.

Limbs

Joint pain. Arthrosis. Fatigue and rheumatic pains in the limbs and legs feel like rubber.

Heaviness in the calves.

PAGE 581

Mouth

Dryness, formication and tension at the lips. Quick, short, drawing pains in the teeth of the lower jaw.

Nose

Itching of the nose and face. Feeling of having a cold with blocked nose.

Nose

Painful drawing sensation at the root of the nose, especially when the eyes converge to read. Sinusitis. Rhinitis.

Rectum

Bleeding hemorrhoids.

Skin

Lichen planus. Deep eczematic fissure on the palm of the hand, stretching along the 'lifeline,' with scaly eruption at the edges. Herpes-type eruptions, which itch, on the inner side of the left ankle with burning and scratching. Lichen-type eczema, in the cement workers and bakers.

Temperature

Shivering and sensation of cold, even when in a warm room. Rising heat, as if about to have a fever.

Throat

Tonsillitis. Painful pulling on the right tonsil. Feeling of a grating lump in the throat. Fit of laryngeal coughing. Aphonia, ameliorated after speaking for a long time. Swallowing painful on the right side of the throat. Dysphagia.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t. - Aching, stiffness, ameliorated by prolonged movement, vesicular eruptions, burning and itching.

(2) Tub. - Joint pains with stiffness, dragging, worse on waking and after meals.

(3) Zinc - Occipital pain with heavy feeling on the vertex or the root of the nose. Nose blocked, burning pains in the back, fidgety feet.

SOURCES

Julian.

Dictamnus albus

Pharmacy

Dict. Dictamnus albus. Fraxinella. Dictamnus fraxinella. N. O. Rutaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Dictamnus acts on the female organs. Secretions are increased. Increased flow of urine. Frequent emission of copious offensive flatus. Sensation of a lump rising in the throat. Sensation of milk flowing into breasts. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Homeopathic

Profuse corrosive leucorrhea with tenesmus. Menses, early of black clots, preceded by blindness. Bearing down with bilious vomiting, worse standing.

Cramps from anterior thighs into the uterus before the menses. Sleepwalking. Dreams of piecing bodies of her children together.

Clinical

Constipation. Flatulence. Leucorrhea. Metrorrhagia.

Modalities

Worse from standing.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Digitalinum

Pharmacy

Digin. Digitalinum. An active principle (glucoside) of Digitalis purpurea. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

Herbal

According to Hale Digitalinum is indicated in cases of "overburdened heart where it is constantly laboring." Digin. is a poison of very great activity. It produces a profound effect on muscular tissue, both voluntary and involuntary, more especially on the heart. Irregular and intermittent action.

Digin. has cured the following case: Mrs. x had for over a year swelling of right hand and fingers, which she thought to be rheumatic. Digitalis has the symptoms, "swelling of right hand and fingers," and this would have been given but only Digitalin. was at hand.

This was given in 4x potency. After the second dose the swelling began to subside and in two or three days was completely gone. **Planets:** Sun, Mars.

Homeopathic

Digitalinum causes profound prostration, even to inability to move a muscle. Paralytic weakness, numbness, tremulousness of the limbs. Cold, clammy surface. Goose-flesh.

The heart is slowed or else its action is made rapid and feeble. Sensation as if the

Heart stood still. Digitalis has: Sensation as if the heart would stand still if he moved.

PAGE 582

Asthma. Diarrhea. Emissions. Exophthalmus. Fainting. **Heart** disorders.

Palpitations. Spermatorrhea. Vertigo. Vision, hallucinations.

Modalities

Confusion of the head is better walking in open air. Symptoms are better after dinner. The heart pains are worse lying on left side. Many symptoms appear on waking in the morning. Chilliness and fever worse in afternoon and evening. Drinking causes nausea and vomiting. Pains in trunk worse during rest.

Comments

A sinking, faint sensation is felt at the epigastrium, nausea and vomiting of egg yolk matter, shivering, diarrhea, the stools not being noted characteristically white as are those of the plant. Sensitiveness of eyes to light and nose to odors. Disorders of vision and hearing are very numerous.

One prover noted "frontal headache, dazzlings, loss of appetite, sinking at epigastrium with intestinal flatulence, borborygmi, eructation. Slight abdominal pains, urine abundant, great fatigue, painful heat in evening but no thirst."

For a whole day pressure in supra orbital region towards frontal sinus and when walking a feeling as if the ground gave way under his feet.

Sexual weakness is shown in: "Deep sleep in which an emission occurs without waking him." "Sexual power diminished or quite abolished temporarily."

Compare

(1) Dam., Dig., Con., Grat., Tab., Gels., Sec.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Digitalis purpurea

(foxglove)

Pharmacy

Dig. Digitalis purpurea. Foxglove. N. O. Scrofulariaceae. Tincture from the leaves of the second year of the plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

The tincture made from the fresh plant in doses of 5 to 15 drops, was given when the cardiac stimulation is desired.

There are three main symptoms in the Digitalis pathogenesis which should be borne in mind: (1) Slow, weak, irregular and intermittent pulse. **heart yang deficient**

(2) Enlarged, sore, painful liver. **Qi and blood stagnation or damp heat accumulation**

(3) White, pasty stools. **dampness and due to no liver bile secretion or blood white stools**

Along with these is prostration from slight exertion. **heart yang deficient** The mental condition is: anxious, low-spirited, tearful, wants to be alone, **(lung heart deficiency)** tries to escape if others force themselves on her. Anxiety as if conscience is troubled.

Teste classes Dig. with Bryonia and Ignatia. The stomach symptoms are from portal engorgement. Dig. has nausea and vomiting, the mere sight or smell of food excites violent nausea with clean tongue. **(stomach qi irritated due to sight of food leads to nausea and vomiting but irritation is not due to stagnant or undigested food so clean tongue but due to heat**

Thirst for water(stomach heat), absence of fever,(protective qi less so not opposing pathogen so no fever and also heart qi less)the complaints may come either from excessive venery(kidney yang deficiency) or from high living. In elderly men there are: enlarged prostate(damp heat), impotence(downward flow of damp heat or impairment of spleen and heart or decline of vital gate yang or impairment of kidney or trapping of liver qi), lascivious thoughts.(kidney and liver yang hyperactive
Homeopathic

Digitalis is a **Heart** remedy. It also affects liver, lungs, stomach and genito-urinary organs. Digitalis should be considered in all diseases where the heart is chiefly involved with abnormally slow, irregular or intermittent pulse, along with indefinite and causeless symptoms.

The pulse is weak, irregular intermittent, abnormally slow and dropsy of external and internal parts.(fluid accumulation due to lung affected by insufficient/irregular blood supplied by heart for nourishment in the lung vessels so water coursing function gets disturbed) Weakness and dilation of the myocardium. Slow pulse in recumbent posture, (when lying heart qi and blood deficient and when sitting spleen-heart communication problems) irregular pulse but irregular and dicrotic on sitting up. Slow pulse after sexual abuse (heart depression due to abuse so slow pulse or at puberty.(heart qi less when kidney yang active)

Heart blockage with a very slow pulse.(heart blockage by damp heat)

Digitalis' greatest indication is in failure of compensation and especially when auricular fibrillation has set in. Auricular flutter and fibrillation especially when subsequent to rheumatic fever.(wind heat and blood deficiency so auricular flutter due to wind and due to heat fibrillation.this wind heat shifted from rheumatic fever to ears)

Symptoms of organic heart disease, such as great weakness and sinking of strength, (general poor nourishment of organs due to less blood) faintness,(due to damp heat or no sufficient qi in heart) coldness of skin and irregular respiration,(less blood supply so cold skin but no dryness –it may be due to general qi deficiency also so cold skin) cardiac irritability.(heart yin deficiency so heart yang may be active) Faint, as if dying. Bluish appearance of face.(blood deficiency on face)Cardiac muscular failure when systole is present.(when sending blood to vessels by contracting the contraction strength is not adequate and not retained sufficient due to heart yin deficiency which gives power to heart) Stimulates the heart's muscles increases force of systole increases length.

Eye troubles after tobacco(tobacco affects liver yang), jaundice from induration and hypertrophy of the Liver(damp heat accumulation in liver). Jaundice with heart disease. (heart and liver interaction pattern)

Prostration from slight exertion. Great weakness, can hardly talk, (lung qi is very weak) sinking of strength. Must walk about with precordial anxiety with urging to urinate. As of an electric shock going through the body. (spirit qi trying to maintain the overall qi strength in the body)

Great sensitiveness to cold air, cold weather, changes of weather, cold food, cold drinks, all of which aggravate. (cold aggravates due to qi and blood deficiency, change of weather affects there is not sufficient protective qi to handle the situation) Collapse. (collapse of qi) Dropsy with suppression of urine. (lung function of water coursing disturbed so due to lung qi deficiency urine is not thrown out and water accumulates in organs) Cyanosis. (blood not reaching)

Clinical

Amaurosis. Angina pectoris. Ascites. Asthma. Bright's disease. Cyanosis. Delirium

tremens. Dropsy. Fevers. Gonorrhoea. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Hydrocele. Hydrocephalus. Impotence. Jaundice. Lungs, congestion. Melancholy. Memory lost. Meningitis. Noises in head. Phimosis. Prostate, enlarged. Prostration. Ptyalism. Spermatorrhoea. Toothache. Urinary disorders. Vision, disorders.

Causations

Ill effects of high living, sexual abuse or excessive alcohol intake.

Constitutions

Nervous lymphatic constitutions (heart dominated phlegmatic type or damp heat type). Children with very pale complexions, (low blood circulation so yellow face) light hair, (not sufficient lung qi so minimal hairs) scrofulous. (phlegm heat that is phlegm accumulation) **Planets:** Sun, Jupiter, Venus.

Modalities

Better when stomach is empty. (due to not having sufficient stomach qi to digest) Better in open air from rest, (air is form of qi which supports, rest reduce qi use) cool air. Better lying flat on back, (back is yang so yang doesn't dissipate) sitting erect. (spleen function improves) Worse from exertion, lying on left side, (heart is in left and damp heat pattern so pressure in left) smell of food (stomach qi deficiency). Worse from cold, drinks, food, weather, heat. Worse sexual abuse or excess. (heart spirit depressed and kidney qi or yin deficiency) Worse when sitting erect after meals and music. Worse at night (yin deficiency) or on waking in the morning. (not sufficient yang) Worse from spirituous liquors. (heart gets disturbed which dissipate heart yang and also excite liver yang which further reduces liver yin) Motion aggravates most symptoms. (qi deficiency) Worse from

being raised up in bed. Worse from touch or pressure.(damp heat so pressure aggravates and also touch due to heat) Worse from music, sadness from music.(music depresses heart further so heart qi sinks as not sufficient qi to respond music positively)

Symptoms

MIND

Great anxiety(lung heart and kidney) like from troubled conscience. Anxious about the future.(kidney and heart) Despondency,(lung and heart) fearful. Sadness with sleeplessness from unhappy love from music.(lung and heart) Lascivious thoughts in old men with enlarged prostate.(kidney yin deficiency with kidney yang active and damp heat) Fearful.(kidney yin deficiency)

Feels as if he would fly to pieces. Fear of suffocation at night.(night lung yin less so fear kidney will not receive lung qi properly and so suffocation as lung qi will not be sufficient to exhale.) Wants to be alone. Dullness of senses.(due to qi deficiency or dampness) Every emotional shock strikes in epigastrium.(emotional shock makes qi stagnated affecting liver qi coursing function and epigastric area is near liver) Melancholia,(lung) dull lethargic (spleen deficiency and dampness)with slow Pulse.

Abdomen

Ascites. Pain in left side apparently in descending colon and under false ribs.(qi stagnation in large intestine in left side) Severe abdominal pains.(damp heat in abdomen) Tenderness of epigastrium(qi stagnation). Pulsation in the abdominal aorta and epigastric constriction.(small intestine may be epigastric area so qi stagnation here and in aorta heart tries to push more pressure to clear the way so pulsation) After a meal, pressure and inflation of the abdomen and of the stomach.

Back

Stiffness and tension of the muscles of the neck and of the nape of the neck.(small intestine channel goes through neck so damp heat in the channel so stiffness and tensionDrawing(pulling out) pains in the back and in the loins, as after a chill. Bruise-like pains in the loins on blowing the nose.(

Breasts

Shuddering(shake,shiver,tremor) at the breasts.(liver qi deficiency and blood supply in breast so tremor in the breast)

Chest

Creeping all over skin, Angina Pectoris. **Heart-Yang on Verge of Collapse Deficiency of Heart and Kidney Yin** . Sensation of soreness.(**yin deficiency**) Pressure on the chest from keeping the body bent. Tension in the chest with necessity to breathe deeply.(**damp heat in chest area so tension and since kidney yin less so lung qi is not being received by kidney yin so has to inhale deeply**) Contractive pain in the chest,(**heart yang less so cold contraction**) when sitting with the body bent. Smarting in the chest. Sensation of weakness in the chest, proceeding from the stomach.(**stomach yin and qi vacuity so weakness felt upto chest**) Congestion in the chest.(**damp heat accumulation and blood congestion in chest**)

Ears

Hissing before the ears like boiling water with hardness of hearing.(**wind-hissing damp-blockage so hardness of hearing heat-biling water**) Veins distended on ears.(**damp heat**) Single stitches behind the ears. Otalgia with contractive pains in the ears. Swelling of the parotids and behind the ear.(**damp heat**)

Eyes

Yellowish, red. Dim vision irregular pupils.(**liver blood or yin less so liver yang overactive so dim vision due to liver fire or wind**) Diplopia. Both the eyes turned to left. Detachment of retina.**liver wind** Pupils irregular. Dark bodies like flies, before eyes(**liver wind**). Change in acuteness of perception of shades of green. Objects appear green and yellow.(**liver wind,yellow and green pertains to liver**) Mydriasis,(**liver fire**) lid margins red, **swollen, agglutinated** in morning.(**wind damp heat in morning**) Lachrymation worse in bright light or cold air. Eyelids blue.(**liver blood deficiency at eyelids**) **Veins distended on eyes**.(**damp heat or blood congestion**)

Face

Cyanosis.(**blood congestion and stasis with blood deficiency**) Blue color of the lips and eyelids **blood congestion and stasis with blood deficiency**). Veins distended on.(**blood congestion**) Dryness of the lips.(**heat in abdomen or stomach**) Paleness of the face.(**blood deficiency**) Cramp-like and drawing pains in the cheek-bones.

Eruptions(**heat**) with gnawing itching(**wind**) in the cheeks and in the chin. Pores of the face black and suppurating(**blood congestion and damp heat**). Bluish swelling of the lips. Eruptions on the lips.(**heat in stomach**)

PAGE 584

Female

Menopausal period, sudden flushes of heat followed by great debility,(**liver and kidney yin vacuity so liver yang hyperactive so flushes of heat but since it is vacuity heat it further dries yin so debility**) least motion causes palpitations.(**qi very less or blood**)

congestion so small motion has impact on heart) Labor-like pains in abdomen and back before menses.(before menses pain –blood stasis) Uterine hemorrhage.(**due to qi vacuity or blood stasis or kidney vacuity or damp heat**) Vicarious menses from the lungs. (Nymphomania.(liver and kidney yang hyperactive) Menorrhagia. Qi & yin dual vacuity pattern, Liver-kidney yin vacuity

Food

Much thirst, but little appetite.(**stomch qi less so no desire for food but stomach yin/blood less so no moistening so thirst**) Thirst for acid drinks.(**acid and bitter can excite stomach qi**) Drinks much and eats little. Desire for bitter things. Bitter taste of bread. Want of appetite, sometimes even with a clean tongue(**clean tongue means clear stomach**). Continuous thirst with dry lips(**stomach yin deficiency**).

Head

Frontal headache into nose after drinking cold drinks or eating ice creams.(**front headache due to stomch cold fixed in nose**) Heaviness of head with sensation as if it would fall backward.(**wind dampness in head** Face bluish(**blood congestion**). Confusion, (**wind damp heat**) fullness and noise in head.(**wind damp**) Cracking sounds during a nap. Bores head in the pillow, pulls the hair.(**wind**) Crashes in head, on dropping to sleep. Spastic hemicrania. Head falls back while sitting or walking.

Heart

Attacks of angina worse raising arms. The least movement causes violent palpitations. Sudden sensation as if Heart stood still. Sensation as if heart would cease beating, if he moves, must hold the breath and keep still. (Opposite of Gels.) (**there is very less qi to function for heart and if he moved it will stop he feels**) Palpitations with depression from grief. Frequent stitches in heart. Irregular Heart especially with mitral valve disease. Cardiac failure following fevers.(**after fever qi collapse due to fighting with pathogens so cardiac fails**) Heart tired after sprains(sprains uses qi). **Dilated heart.(damp heat)** **Hypertrophy with dilatation.(damp wind heat)** **Cardiac dropsy.(dampness heat in cardiac region)** Pericarditis,(inflammation of pericardium—damp heat) **copious serous exudation.(damp heat)**

Kidneys

Continued urging (bladder qi irritation so continued urge)in drops, dark, hot, burning with sharp cutting or throbbing pain at neck of bladder,(**damp wind heat in bladder**) as if a straw was being thrust Back and forth, worse at night.(**kidney yin deficient**) Suppressed. Ammoniacal and turbid.(**damp heat**) Full feeling after urination. (**damp or phlegm heat**) Urethritis(urethra inflammation-damp heat in liver channel), phimosis and strangury.

Constriction and burning, as if urethra was too small.(constriction due to kidney yin and yang deficiency so coldness and due to yin deficiency no proper nutrition) Brick-dust sediment. Urine, suppressed, difficult.(due to brick dust or contracted urethra or contracted kidney) Uremia, contracted kidneys.(kidney yin and yang deficiency)

Limbs

Coldness of hands and feet.(spleen qi deficiency and also low blood circulation) Nails blue.(blood stagnation) One hand hot the other cold. Muscular debility(spleen qi deficient). Numbness, heaviness or paralytic weakness worse left arm(dampness and spleen qi vacuity in muscles and low blood circulation). Fingers become numb easily and frequently(dampness and low blood circulation). Fingers swell at night.(dampness and spleen yin deficiency so affected in night) Swelling of the feet(dampness due to spleen qi deficient). Rheumatic pain in joints. Shining, white swelling of joints.(wind damp heat in joints) Sensation as if a red hot wire suddenly darted through legs, (Dudgeon).

Liver

Jaundice from induration and hypertrophy of the Liver. Jaundice with heart disease. Liver, enlarged, sore, hard painful.(wind heat so enlarged liver and wind heat and liver yin deficiency so hypertrophy of liver,phlegm heat may also be there due to hardness)

Lungs

Breathing irregular, difficult, deep sighing. Dyspnea, constant desire to breathe deeply.(kidney yin deficiency so lung qi not received properly)Breathing slow, worse talking, (lung qi deficiency) walking, drinking cold things(walking and cold consume qi). Lungs feel compressed.(lung yin and qi deficient so coldness so feel compressed) Great weakness in the chest lung qi deficiency. Cannot bear to talk. (Stan.) Chronic bronchitis, passive congestion of the lungs, giving bloody sputum due to failing myocardium. Cough causes pain in shoulders and arms or sore, raw feeling in the chest.(blood congestion so raw feeling and so cough give jerk to blood stagnated so its pressure reaches to shoulder etc so pain) Expectoration, sweetish like boiled starch, mixed with bloody mucus. (sweetish –spleen/stomach so spleen/stomach and lung involved)Hemoptysis with weak heart or from chronic bronchitis, before menses. Senile pneumonia.(cold pathogen attacks due to lung qi/yin deficient) Cannot expectorate without vomiting. (lung and stomach/liver involved) Suffocates when he drops to sleep, hence fear of suffocation at night. Cough from suppressed menses.(supressed menses increase liver yang or heat which attacks lungs so cough)

Male

Dropsical swelling of genitals. (Sulph.) Testicles swollen. Hydrocele (left), scrotum looks like a bladder filled with water. Bruise-like pain in testes with swelling. Gonorrhoea, balanitis with edema of prepuce.(damp heat accumulation) Profuse thick yellow white gonorrhoeal discharge.(profuse and thick and yellow-due to heat so damp heat) Desire

strongly excited, frequent erections and pollutions.(kidney and liver yang hyperactive)
Atonic nightly emissions after sex. Early morning erections. Amorous desire without ability.(kidney essence deficiency with kidney yang excess) As if something were running out in urethra after emission. Prostate enlarged, senile.(kidney deficiency and damp heat)

Mouth

Bitterness in the mouth.(heat pattern) Clammy taste.(damp pattern) Blue tongue and lips.(blood stagnation) Copious salivation. (From kidney deficiency,from spleen and stomach deficient cold)Tongue blue, clean with nausea and vomiting. Tongue thick flabby.(damp heat) Bitter taste. Sweetish taste with salivation after smoking tobacco. Veins distended on tongue.(blood congestion)

Nose

Coryza with hoarseness. Pain at the root of the nose after vomiting. Pain above the root of the nose.(stomach deficient cold so coryza and also pain at and above nose root,after vomiting stomach qi further reduces)

Perspiration

Perspiration generally at night, cold and clammy.(yin deficiency so night perspiration ,cold and clammy due qi deficient) Perspiration after the chill, no heat intervening (yin and qi deficient as qi doesn't fight with external pathogen)

Pulse

Pulse weak and quickened by least movement.(from movement heart wakes up to handle so pulse quickens) Pulse small, weak and excessively slow. Especially slow when at rest, every other beat intermits, but accelerated by the slightest movement. Pulse irregular intermitting. Pulse, slow, weak, irregular intermittent.

Rectum

White, chalk-like, ashy, pasty Stool. .dampness and due to no liver bile secretion or blood white stools Diarrhea during jaundice.(liver heat so diarrhea and jaundice)

Sensations

As if the heart would stand still if he moved, must hold the breath and keep still (Gels. has "must keep moving or the heart would stop.") As if the brain were loose, as if something fell forward in the head on stooping, as if the brain were made of fine glass and shattered at a blow.(qi hold the things so brain seems to be shattered and loose due to kidney essence that is brain marrow and ,heart qi and blood reaching is deficient As if something were running out of urethra, as of a weight attached to stomach(stomach qi

deficiency so stomach have bearing down and weight sensation), as if the internal parts were grown together. As if the lungs were constricted and tied up in bundles. As if heart stood still,(yang fuction collapsed) as if heart had torn itself loose and were swaying to and fro by a thin thread.(heart spirit flowing due to deficient heart yin to bind) As if the stomach would sink into abdomen.(stomach qi and yin deficient so feels heavy and sinking)

Skin

Dry,(blood deficiency) arid heat of skin. Itching and jaundiced,(liver heat jaundice and liver wind itching). Blue distended veins on lids, ears, lips and tongue.(blood congestion) Erythema, deep red, worse on back like measles. Dropsical. Cold. Measly eruptions on back.(damp heat in yang area that is back) Gnawing itching, which changes, if the skin be not scratched into a burning and pricking(itching due to liver wind but if not scratched liver wind tend to liver fire then to liver heat so burning and [pricking due to less blood supply or congestion]. Desquamation of the skin. Bluish skin (cyanosis), particularly at the eyelids, lips tongue and nails.(blood congestion) Dropsy. Paleness of the skin.(less blood supply)

Sleep

Starts from Sleep in alarm that he is falling from a height in a dream.(qi sinking effect) Continuous sleepiness during the day (lethargy)(blood and spleen qi deficiency). Uneasy, unrefreshing sleep. Drowsiness in the day and somnolency interrupted by fits of convulsive vomiting. At night, half-asleep with agitation. Uneasy sleep at night on account of constant desire to urinate.(bladder qi irritation which has effect on heart so uneasy sleep as bladder is also a vital gate)

Stomach

Faintness and vomiting from motion. Faintness, great weakness in Stomach(stomach qi deficiency). Persistent nausea and vomiting with clean tongue, (Ipec.)(since stomach qi is not sufficient so it doesn't go down but up so continuous nausea.clean tongue so no indigested content in stomach but stomach qi is stagnated too so slight motion there is vomiting Deathly nausea, not better by vomiting. The mere sight or smell of food excites nausea. stomach qi deficiency). Nausea before and after urination. Gulping up of an acrid or tasteless fluid. Epigastric region tender. Neuralgic pain in Stomach(that is related to heart as heart control nerves). Stomach burning extending to esophagus. After cold water or ice-cream, sharp pain in forehead, extending to nose. Discomfort, after a small quantity of food.

Temperature

Sudden flushes of heat, followed by great nervous weakness, at menopausal period. Chilliness and shivering of the whole body. Cold clammy sweat. Chilliness with heat and redness of face.(chill due to qi and yin deficiency and heat due to liver yang Coldness in

the hands and in the feet (with cold perspiration). Heat of one hand and coldness of the other. Frequent and sudden flushes of heat, followed by weakness.

Vertigo

Vertigo, when walking or riding with trembling, (qi/blood deficiency) worse rising up from cardiac or hepatic disorders.

Comments

Asthmatic sufferings as from hydrothorax. Respiration is painfully restricted at night, when lying down or in the day, when walking or seated. In the morning, suffocating constriction of the chest, forcing the patient to rise up in the bed.

"Anxious and concentrated sadness with sleeplessness at night, owing to pains at the heart: for instance from unhappy love, especially in women of brown complexions, firm and obstinate dispositions. In such cases far preferable to Ignatia" (Teste).

PAGE 586

Malcolm Macfarlan reports Dig. having produced severe urethritis, phimosis and strangury. He has cured with it many cases of gonorrhoea.

Ballard cured a man of headache and dizziness originating probably in gonorrhoea suppressed several years before. He complained of feeling bad about the head after drinking and this keynote symptom was elicited: "after drinking cold water the pain would seat itself in the forehead and extend down the nose."

Delirium tremens in high livers, stomach and liver diseases with the mental state of the drug. Nausea worse from smell of food, not better by vomiting. The food eaten comes up by mouthfuls, cannot expectorate without vomiting.

Every shock like bad news strikes her in the epigastrium. Deathly sinking in the epigastrium. The use of Digitalis as a remedy for pneumonia in the old school is well known. It has proved a very dangerous remedy, but it has been used by homeopaths with very good effect in senile pneumonia.

Ross regards the indications as being: "Dry cough with mucous rales and no expectoration or only 'prune juice' expectoration, cyanosis, cold limbs, feeble intermittent pulse, deathly nausea or gone sensation at epigastrium."

Restlessness with a great nervous weakness. Lassitude, mental and bodily. Faintness. Convulsions with retraction of head, syncope and collapse. Terrible pain at root of nose after vomiting. Discharged blood coagulates slowly or not at all. Distended veins in eyes, ears, lips and tongue. Blue skin.

Compare

(1) Crat. - a true heart tonic.

(2) Adon., Kalm., Spig., Liatris, Serum ang.

(3) Nerium odorum - resembles in heart effects Digitalis, but also has an action like Stry. on spinal cord. Spasms appear more in upper part of body. Palpitations, weak heart will be strengthened by it. Lock-jaw.

(4) Digitoxinum. Nit-s-dulc. increases action of Dig.

(5) Convallaria - heart disease with vertigo and digestive disturbances.

Relations

Antidotes: Camph., China. Compatible: Bell., Bry., Cham., Lyc., Nux-v. Incompatible: China.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Digitoxinum

Pharmacy

Digox. Digitoxinum. Digitoxin. "Crystallized Digitaline" of Nativelle. Neither a glucoside, nor an alkaloid. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Digitoxinum is made from Digitalis dissolved in chloroform. The most active principle of Digitalis. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Digox. has yellow vision very marked and distressing nausea, aggravated by champagne and aerated waters. Faintness, rapid loss of power. Prostration, limbs refuse their service, cannot rise from bed without assistance. Phlegmonous inflammation going on to suppuration.

Clinical

Phlegmon. Suppuration. Vision disordered. Vomiting.

Chest

Oppression and anxiety in chest, heart-beats and intermissions plainly felt.

Eyes

Weak sight. Features of friends seemed to swim and become indistinct. *All objects in room run together without any outlines*, could only distinguish some very dark or bright or large or small images in the field of vision. All objects, especially all bright ones, seemed in a slightly yellow light.

Face

Paleness and collapsed appearance of face.

Food

Aversion to every kind of food.

Limbs

Prostration, limbs refuse their service, cannot rise from bed without assistance. Phlegmonous inflammation going on to suppuration.

Pulse

Slow intermittent pulse. Pulse at first normal and regular, became later markedly slow intermittent, dicrotic and then tricrotic. Pulse very easily excited by the slightest excitement or physical exertion.

PAGE 587

Sleep

Not a moment's rest on account of distressing nausea and weakness. Restless sleep with partial sleep, which was interrupted by confused, anxious dreams and frightful fantasies.

Stomach

Faint feelings, nausea and discomfort. Carbonated waters and ordinary drinking water aggravated the nausea. Vomiting was violent, bilious-colored masses of mucus, accompanied, preceded and followed by retchings.

Vertigo

Faintness, rapid loss of power. Slight vertigo with nausea and faintness.

Comments

Digitox. has been proved by Kopfe, who took a single dose of 2 mg. at 10 a. m. It began to take effect in an hour, faintness, nausea and slight vertigo, which increased until he was obliged to hurry home at 1 o'clock to avoid vomiting in the street. But he was too weak to walk and had to take a carriage. He went to bed immediately and remained in bed three days and part of the fourth. The pulse had remained regular and at the usual rate, 80 to 84, but at 2 o'clock was 58 and intermitting.

Excessive nausea was constant and prevented sleep at night. Vomiting of dark greenish masses of mucus gave instant relief, which, however, only lasted a short time.

Then, the pulse went down to 42 intermitting after every two beats, the heart-beats and intermission being plainly felt in the chest. The limbs refused service in spite of the greatest exertion of will power.

Sight became weak, faces of friends were indistinguishable and he only knew them by their voices. Objects ran together without outlines, so that he could only distinguish some very dark or bright or large or small images in the field of vision. Therewith all objects, especially all bright ones, seemed in a slightly yellow light.

This yellow vision was very persistent, lasting eight days, it may prove a keynote for this preparation of Digitalis. The nausea continued and was aggravated by drinking champagne, aerated waters and ordinary water.

The second night was very restless with partial sleep interrupted four times in an hour by confused, anxious dreams and frightful fantasies. In the evening of third day he was able with effort to eat a little and did not vomit.

On the fourth day he was up a little and felt Better was able to eat a little meat and drink as much water as he wished. On the fifth day he was able to walk out a little, leaning on the arm of another.

During the three succeeding days the symptoms gradually disappeared. With sound sleep and extraordinary appetite, physical strength and normal vision returned. In some experiments made on dogs it was noted that subcutaneous injections were invariably followed with phlegmonous inflammation proceeding to suppuration.

Compare

(1) Dig. - worse from drinking is marked in both.

(2) Digitalinum, Cina and Santonine in yellow vision.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Dioscorea villosa

(wild yam)

Pharmacy

Dios. *Dioscorea villosa*. Wild Yam. N. O. Dioscoreaceae. Parts: Tincture of fresh root or trituration of resinoid, Dioscorein. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Burt, who made a heroic proving of this remedy, says: "The grand sphere for the use of *Dioscorea* is among colic of the intestines and stomach, where the celiac and umbilical plexuses are in a state of great hyperesthesia, the pain and spasm being unbearable."

Dios. resembles *Coloc.* in colicky pains, but differs in the Conditions: while *Coloc.* has better bending double and worse by motion, Dios. has better by stretching out and by moving about. Pains are remittent and paroxysmal. It is one of the first remedies in whitlow and in gallbladder and kidney colic.

PAGE 588

Homeopathic

Dios. acts on the nerves, abdominal, sciatic and on spinal cord. Painful disorders of abdominal or pelvic viscera. Colic pain, better from bending Backwards. Persons of feeble digestive powers, tea-drinkers with much flatulence.

Dioscorea is a remedy for many kinds of pains and colics. Pains are unbearable, sharp, cutting, twisting, griping, grinding, that dart about or radiate to distant parts. Gallstone colic. Pains occur in paroxysms, suddenly cease in one part, then start in another part. Nervous shuddering from pain. Chorea with seminal emissions.

Dioscorea causes pain in the bowels, spasmodic, twisting, writhing, drawing, lancinating, pulsating, burning. Pains radiate upwards and downwards. Frequent sharp, darting pains from one part to another. Pains spread, especially from abdomen to distant parts.

Flatulence after meals in stomach or bowels, who from some excess in eating or from fasting or from some error in diet, as eating old cheese or uncooked fruit, pastry, etc., especially if they are great tea drinkers, may be suddenly seized with violent colic.

Clinical

Abdomen, pains. Acne. Angina pectoris. Bilioussness. Chorea. Colds. Colic pains. Constipation. Coughs. Cramps. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Dyspnea. Enteralgia. Felons. Flatulence, gas. Gallbladder disorders. Gallstone colic. Headaches. Hemorrhoids. Knee, pain. Legs, pain. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Mental disorders. Neuralgias. Paronychia. Parotiditis. Pregnancy, heartburn. Kidney stone colic. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Spinal irritation. Spleen, pains. Smell, disordered. Spermatorrhea. Stomach pain. Tea, effects. Toothache. Whitlow.

Causations

Ill effects of excessive tea drinking. Fasting. Masturbation.

Constitutions

Suited to persons of feeble digestive powers, old or young. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from stretching out or bending Back. Better standing erect, motion, better in open air. Better from hard pressure. Worse from tea, eating, evening and night. Worse from lying down and doubling up.

Symptoms

MIND

Feels cross, nervous and easily troubled.(**heart ,liver**) Feels depressed after seminal emissions.(**kidney and heart**) Calls things by wrong names.(**error in kidney heart communication and kidney data retrieval**)

Abdomen

Side, pains.(**liver involved**) Pains suddenly shift to different parts(**qi type of pain**), appear in remote localities, as fingers and toes(**pain due to stagnation**). Flatulence.(**liver wind**) Rumbling with emission of much flatus.(**liver wind**) Griping, cutting in hypogastric region with intermittent cutting in stomach and small intestines.(**liver wind affecting stomach and small intestine**) Colic,**heart channel accumulation & heat or heart/spleen**

accumulation & heat better walking about,(due to accumulation or excess condition) pains radiate from abdomen to back, chest, arms,(liver and stomach wind) worse bending forwards(bending forward gives pressure inside since it is excess condition so aggravation) and while lying(excess condition).

Back

Lameness in back,(worse stooping(bending forward worse as mentioned above). Dull pain in back of neck, stiff.(kidney yang deficiency and wind so vacuity cold damp –due to kidney qi less so dull pain) Back lame in morning.(kidney yang less so morning yang time vacuity damp cold so lameness) Severe backache.(wind damp cold) Itching over right scapula.(heart wind) Spinal hyperesthesia. Spinal cord feels bruised all the way up and down. Sharp pains in the back.

Chest

Chest pains radiate to both the arms. (qi and blood stagnation Pain along sternum and extending into arms. (qi and blood stagnation Angina pectoris(qi and blood stagnation so laboured breath and angina) with labored breathing and feeble action of the heart.

Ears

Pain worse blowing nose or coughing.(qi and blood stagnation in lung to ear channel) Nausea felt in ears. Small balls of wax fall out. Dull, pressing pains in front of both ears. (qi stagnation) Sharp pain in front and behind the ears.(blood stagnation)Itching in internal ears,(wind cold) worse right.(right is yang so it is yang deficiency that is vacuity cold)

Eyes

As of a round ball(damp cold or damp heat) or stick(wind) in the eyes. Hot air steaming out of them(heat wind). **Eyes** weak, sore and smarting.(wind heat) Agglutination of the lids mornings.(damp heat) Sharp pain from right eye to occiput.(Lachrymation(liver channel wind heat), hot tears, smarting, **liver channel wind heat** wants to keep lids closed.

Face

Full, grinding, drawing, digging or sharp darting pains at angle or left lower jaw.(tendons of jaw ruled by liver so liver wind heat) Spasmodic closing of jaws,(liver wind heat) biting tongue when neither eating nor drinking. Little pimples with black heads.(lung wind heat) Lips dry,(stomach heat) commissures sore.

PAGE 589

Female

Violent dysmenorrhea,(damp heat in lower jiao) pains radiate from the uterus.(wind heat) Dysmenorrhea, spasmodic uterine colic,(colic-- wind heat,spasm-wind and damp blockage so wind damp heat) pains suddenly fly to distant parts.(wind heat) After-pains.(qi and blood deficiency) False pains. Cramps in fingers and toes alternating with uterine pains.(wind heat in spleen/stomach alternating with kidney wind heat pattern,cramp—wind heat or wind fire)

Head

Dull pain in both the temples or as if squeezed in a vice better pressure(liver deficient yang that is deficient cold in liver channel,liver headache—temple and since yang deficient so better pressure) but worse afterwards. Head feels as if tied with a band.(damp heat) Sensation as if head were crushed down.(wind heat) Confused, Phlegm confounding the portals of the heart & heat harassing the heart spirit full head.(damp heat) Buzzing in head.(wind) Fullness in head speedily followed by spasmodic pains in abdomen.(wind damp heat that is wind heat pain in abdomen send dampness to head due to stomach/spleen qi going upward) Digging, cutting pain in the temples in occiput, over eyes(wind heat).

Heart

Angina pectoris, pain back of sternum into arms, labored breathing, Feeble action of Heart. Especially with flatulence and pain through chest and tightness across.(phlegm and qi stagnation so phlegm-tightness,and feeble action,qi stagnation so flatulence in abdomen or toxic heat invading lung and spleen) Sharp pain in region of heart,(toxic heat) arrests breathing,(toxic heat in lung) worse lying left side.(toxic heat in spleen so excess condition so worse pressure or lying left side)

Kidneys

Kidney colic, pain extending to testicles and the limbs.(wind heat in kidney) Writching with crampy pains with passing of kidney stone.(wind damp heat) Spasmodic stricture of urethra(wind cold) with pain about navel better by pressure(pain about navel is small intestine so relief by pressure means heart qi is deficient), pressure on rectum, paroxysmal colic.(wind heat or wind cold)

Limbs

Aching and stiffness in joints.(internal wind in joints) Pain in left shoulder.(wind damp heat due to spleen going in heart region) Limbs feel weak especially knees after seminal emission.(spleen qi and kidney yin deficiency) Grinding in elbows.(yin deficiency in elbow so grinding) Felons in beginning, when pricking is first felt. Cramps in flexors of fingers and toes(spleen wind heat) . Numbness of left hand.(spleen dampness via heart) Paraniturium, early stage, pain, pricking, sharp, agonizing. Paronychia. Sciatic pain (right)shoot down the thighs with burning or numbness worse motion,(wind heat or wind

damp and heat pattern are generally worse with movement) sitting up, (spleen affected so dampness increases) better standing on toes, lying still. Hamstring seems too short. (Cimex)

Liver

Sharp pains from Liver, (wind heat) shooting upward to right nipple. (wind heat)
Gallbladder colic, (wind heat) pain extending to the chest, back and arms. (wind heat)

Lungs

Tight feeling all along sternum. (toxic heat in lung) Chest does not seem to expand on breathing. (toxic heat in chest) Short-winded. Dyspnea from slight exertion. lung qi deficient

Hacking cough from irritation and tickling low down in the throat. (lung wind) Sharp cutting pain from left axilla to nipple and down side deep in lung. (lung wind heat) Cough pain in region of umbilicus and temples (lung qi cough jerk goes to small intestine that hear and temples that liver channel area), brown tongue, weak knees. (Dull, aching (lung qi deficient so vacuity cold pain) or sharp cutting pains in both lungs from front to back or vice versa. (lung wind heat)

Male

Relaxation and coldness of organs. (kidney yang deficiency) Seminal emission without erection (kidney yang deficiency), then weakness especially in the knees. (kidney yin and yang deficiency) Strong smelling sweat on scrotum and pubes. (liver wind heat) Erections lasting all night. (liver fire) Pains shoot into testicles from region of kidneys. (wind heat in kidneys) Diminished sexual desire. (kidney yang deficiency) Emission of semen during sleep. (kidney yang deficiency)

Mouth

Mouth dry and bitter in morning. (wind heat in stomach) Spasmodic closure of the jaw. Mouth dry, but full of sticky mucus, no thirst. (wind damp heat in stomach) Soreness of gums and roof of mouth. (yin deficient stomach so vacuity heat) (Saliva runs out while asleep. (yin deficient stomach so saliva runs out and during sleep wind heat increases in stomach)

Nose

Any bad smell remains in the nose for a long time. (dampness in lung which stores)

Pelvis

Drawing pains in sacrum: in sacroiliac joint. (kidney yin/yang deficiency)

Rectum

Frequent urgent desire for stool.(lung wind heat so urgent and frequent desire)
Hemorrhoids with darting pains to liver.(lung qi and large intestine deficiency or damp heat in large intestine but darting pains to liver so wind also involved so damp wind heat)
Hemorrhoids look like bunches of grapes or red cherries, protrude after stool with pain in anus. Hurried desire for stool. Diarrhea,(wind damp heat) worse in morning,(liver yang that is liver wind disturbed more in yang time) yellowish, followed by exhaustion,(liver yin become deficient due to liver fire excess) as if flatus and feces were hot.(liver fire).
Stools do not relieve the pain in abdomen. Darting from anus to liver.(kidney liver channel wind heat) Very offensive flatulence.(liver fire) Itching in the rectum.(wind)
Loose stools with much straining.(loose stools-spleen deficiency and much strain-lung qi deficiency) Stools slimy, dark-colored, bilious, very offensive, light mushy.(damp heat)
During pregnancy, alternate constipation and relaxation.

Sensations

As if top of head was lifted off. As if temples were in a vice. As if head tied with a band (also neck). As if sticks, etc. in eyes, as if hot air streamed out of them. As if tongue burnt.(stomach heat)As if a stone were in stomach.(phlegm heat in stomach)

In a small spot in abdomen sensation as if drawn forcibly upward and backward to spine.

PAGE 590

Skin

Little pimples with black heads. Panaritium, early when pains are sharp and agonizing or when pricking is felt, **nails brittle**.

Sleep

Vivid dreams.(liver or heart heat) Many symptoms are worse after sleep,(sleep increases heat) bitter mouth, pains in bowels, hard beating of heart. Restless after 2 a. m., must move, yet it hurts, he is so sore. First sleep late, wakes early.

Stomach

Belching of large quantities of offensive gas, sour, bitter with hicCoughs.(liver wind and qi stagnation) Nausea.(stomach heat) Neuralgia of stomach.(nerve qi irritation pain of stomch that is heart connected) Faint, uneasy feeling at stomach.(stomch heat so faint feeling,qi irritation so uneasy feeling and nausea) Sinking at the pit of the stomach, (stomach qi sinking) heartburn.(heart heat) Sharp cramping pain in the pit of the stomach,stomach wind due to stomach qi irritation so cramps then belching, hiccough and passing flatus,(stomach wind) better standing erect. Gastrodynia. Burning in the stomach.(stomach heat).

Temperature

Sweats easily when chilly.(lung qi deficiency so qi does not control perspiration which is cold clammy or strong odor in genitals due to heat in the region) Sweat, cold, clammy or of strong odor, on genitals.

Throat

Irritation, burning and smarting in throat and fauces.(wind heat) Fauces rough, dry, frequent inclination to swallow,(throat qi stagnation -inclination to swallow and yin deficiency so rough,dry sore)but it causes nausea and shudderings.(nausea—qi stagnation,shuddering—wind cold where cold is qi deficiency cold that is vacuity cold) Belching gas, but throat so dry it prevents escape of gas.wind vacuity heat due to yin deficient Constricted feeling as from something tight about neck,(wind damp cold) makes breathing difficult. Itching in left tonsil. Stitches in tonsil up to ear.(wind and vacuity yin heat) Constricted feeling. Soreness and sharp aching pain in both parotid glands.(wind heat)

Tongue

Heavy brown coating on the tongue mornings.(stomach damp heat) Side of tongue sore as if burnt(liver fire). Tip of tongue sore.(heart heat) Tongue coated, no thirst.(damp heat in stomach) Bites the tongue, when not eating or drinking.

Vertigo

Vertigo and dizziness, goes to right while walking inclined to fall backward. Faintness worse sitting up in bed, numbness worse lying down. Vertigo from onanism.(vertigo from kidney yin deficiency) Vertigo with heat in head with sharp pains in forehead extending to ears.(forehead pains—stomach heat so vertigo due to stomach heat)

Comments

Hale considered as a characteristic: "A constant pain, aggravated at regular intervals by paroxysms of intense suffering." Any kind of colic or neuralgia with these characteristics may indicate Dios., which stands in the highest rank among stomach and abdominal remedies with important actions in many other spheres.

Great faintness at stomach. Morning diarrhea. Pains worse at meals, better moving about, cannot sit still. Seminal emissions (passive) with weakness of knees. According to Cushing's proving the primary effect of Dios. was to cause strong-smelling perspiration of the genitals, constant excitement with strong and frequent erections day and night, amorous dreams with emissions.

Afterwards came relaxed genitals, absence of desire and emissions without erections. In the female sphere it has frequently cured dysmenorrhea, uterine colic and after-pains, also gastric disorders during pregnancy and the menses.

J. B. Bell has pointed out how closely the throat symptoms of Dios. resemble the initial stage of a cold when it has attacked the fauces and before it has spread to the nose or chest.

Compare

(1) Coloc. - differs in modalities.

(2) Bism., Bry.

(3) Nux-v. - stomach, Cham., Coloc., Ip., Kali-bi., Podo., Rhus-t., Rum., Stann., Sulph..

(4) Aesc., Aloe., Coll., Nux-v. (hemorrhoids), Sars. (urinary symptoms).

(5) Calc., Cann-i. Gels., Calad., Agn., Nux-v. Phos. (sexual organs), Cimic., Aesc., Aloe., Bry., Nux-v. (headache), Sil. (whitlow). Verat..

(6) Caps. - pain in ears on coughing.

Relations

Antidotes: Cham., Camph. Tamus belongs to the same N. O. Verat. relieved pain in right temple.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 591

Diosma linearis

(buku)

Pharmacy

Diosm. Diosma linearis. Buku from Cape of Good Hope. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

History

Clinically, this remedy should be useful in cerebral disorders with dullness or stupefaction. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Diosma linearis has been used in convulsive or epileptiform attacks and hysteria. Hepatitis, cirrhosis or liver atrophy. Also used in hematuria with ovarian or uterine lesions. In splenitis, where it could surpass Ceanothus.

Mental disorders in nervous or ascetic individuals, particularly where there is constant fear of death or erotic or maniacal attacks. Stomach pain. Gastro-enteritis. Sudden fright with trembling and weakness of the legs. (La Rota.)

Comments

Pathogenically it produces: Somnolence, nervous insomnia, night sweats. Erratic pains with bad humor, desire to weep or fear of sickness. Violent vertigo. Headache, chiefly frontal, radiating to the occiput.

Eyes brilliant with lachrymation or itching,

the conditions accompanied by a species of stupefaction with hardness of hearing or noises from aural pressure. Earthy face with disseminated rosaceous eruption. Nausea, fetid breath with sensation of emptiness.

Sensation of meteorism with stinging pains in the spleen. Painful sensation in the abdomen with pubic pressure the pressure of clothing becomes insupportable with emission of high-colored, bloody urine.

Frequent yellow diarrhea, worse at night. Menses abundant, anticipating, sometimes metrorrhagic in type, crampy pains on ingesting food. Sensation of heat or of cold in the hands with convulsive movements of the fingers. Weakness of the legs, aggravated by sitting down.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Diphtheria, pertussis, tetanus

(d.p. t. vaccine)

Pharmacy

Dpt. Diphtheria, pertussis, tetanus. D.P. T. Vaccine. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth, 200c or higher potency.

History

In addition to the DPT this vaccine contains formaldehyde, a mercury derivative and aluminum phosphate and all this incubated in animal entrails. DPT shots have been

linked to sudden infant death syndrome, brain damage, autism, blindness, epilepsy and death. Also, learning disabilities and hyperactivity in children. Therefore modern medicine sacrifices children for profit and to support their medieval beliefs in the vaccination theory.

Homeopathic

The DPT vaccine attacks and damages the immune and nervous systems. The victims become susceptible to colds, flus, earaches, sore throats, etc. Fevers, febrile convulsions, seizures, and diarrheas. Terrible screams, rigid body with head bent back, eyes open. High pitched inconsolable crying. Anorexia and weight loss. Respiratory distress, asthma, coughs, etc. Brain damage, comas, seizures and blindness.

Dyslexia, visual perception problems, auditory processing deficit, fine motor delay, and an attention span deficit. Learning disabilities. Cerebral palsy. Viral meningitis. Hemolytic anemia, yellow skin, colorless lips.

Insomnia and emaciation. Brief periods of sleep interrupted by long bouts of screaming. Persistent inconsolable crying continues for hours or days. High pitched piercing screaming. Cri encephalique is a thin high pitched eerie wailing sound. Strange high pitched cry. Profound prostration.

Clinical

Asthma. Attention deficit. Autism. Brain damage. Cerebral palsy. Colds. Colic. Coma. Convulsions. Coughs. Cri encephalique. Diabetes. Dyslexia. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Hemolytic anemia. Hives. Hyperactivity. Hypoglycemia. Infantile spasms. Influenza. Insomnia.

PAGE 592

Clinical

Learning disabilities. Meningitis, viral. Otitis media. Respiratory distress. Speech disorders. Thrombocytopenia. Tumors.

Causations

Vaccinations. Reactions to the D.P. T. Vaccine.

Constitutions

Delicate and sensitive children with a weak, damaged or undeveloped immune systems.

Planets: Mars, Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Worse at night, during sleep. Worse after vaccinations.

Symptoms

MIND

Brain damaged children. Learning disabilities. Hyperactivity. Autism. Dyslexia, visual perception problems, auditory processing deficit. Passive, in a daze as if sleepwalking. Hallucinations. Screaming as if afraid of being dropped. Doesn't want to be held, rocked or fed. Screaming temper tantrums. Coma. Periods of unconsciousness.

Timid, nervous trembling fearful child. Runs around the house and hid as if was frightened to death. Sudden fear while playing with desire to be held.

A great feeling of anxiety and doom. Restless, hyperactive. Hyperactive to the point of being out of control. Explosive, out of control emotions. Unable to sit still for more than a few minutes, cries easily without warning. Cri encephalique.

Back

Would arch his back when crying, especially if being held.

Blood

Hypoglycemia. Hemolytic anemia. Thrombocytopenia.

Ears

Chronic ear infections. Auditory processing deficit. Deafness.

Eyes

Eye twitching. Visual perception problems. Hallucinations. Blindness.

Food

Anorexia and chronic weight loss. Pushes the food away. Hypoglycemia. Allergies to milk.

Head

Head bent back with a rigid body. Viral meningitis.

Limbs

Loss of muscle control. Flaccid paralysis. Hemiplegia. Hemiparesis. Paresis. Spasms of lower limbs.

Lungs

Respiratory distress. Dyspnea. Spasmodic coughs day and night. Prolonged coughing attacks. Croupy hard cough with vomiting, must sit up. The coughs are like a whooping cough. Pneumonia. Bronchial asthma.

Mouth

Speech disorders.

Nose

Nasal congestion. Allergies, worse spring and fall. Constant runny nose, clear discharge. Nosebleed.

Rectum

Chronic diarrhea is yellow, curdy, strange smelling, offensive, greenish and curdsh. Dark green, almost black diarrhea. Stool with clumps of mucus. Violent explosive gas every few minutes. Yellow stool.

Skin

Local reaction to injection, pain, redness. Hives. Red, purple, hot, swollen, walnut-size lump. Induration. Abscess. Swelling of face hands and feet.

Sleep

Waking at night with high pitched screaming. Excessive sleepiness. Deep stuporous sleep. unable to be awakened. Brief periods of sleep interrupted by long bouts of screaming.

Stomach

Projectile vomiting. Anorexia and chronic weight loss.

Temperature

Fever occurring rapidly. Fever with hallucinations. Fever with convulsions.

Throat

Sore throat.

Comments

Harris Coulter records some reactions to the D.P. T. vaccines in his book D.P. T. a shot in the dark: Child collapses with white or ashen skin, and death-like unconsciousness. She'd turn blue and didn't appear to be breathing. She'd start breathing on being shaken with white skin and blue or purple blue around the mouth going to death. Nonresponsive, limp, flaccid, with screaming eyes rolled back in his head.

Sitting, staring ahead with eyes dilated and mouth open, her lips were blue and her body stiff. The right side of her body would tremble and she'd occasionally make sucking sounds. Brief "generalized bending" or "jack knife" spasms with sudden forward dropping of the head with adduction and flexion of the arms.

PAGE 593

"After a short period of staring, dropping head to chest and falling asleep with eyes open, progressed to starring and sudden violent jerking of upper body forward". "Her hands would go straight up in the air, her feet would go straight out, she would clench her fists and hold her breath for 2 to 3 seconds, and then cry a high shrill cry." "Tremor of intensity" in the hands and feet.

"Opens eyes and mouth and utters a brief shout shortly after falling asleep" With or without fever. "Generally tonic-clonic, resistant to routine anticonvulsant therapy, and with poor intellectual prognosis". Difficult or impossible to control with medication. Chronic seizures. Grand mal, petit mal and localized.

Compare

(1) Diphtherinum., Pertussin.

(2) Silica, Thuja.

(3) Cham., Bell., Mosch., Nat-m., Apis, Cicuta, Cupr., Zinc.

Relations

To antidote the bad effects of DPT shots consider one of the following: Acute reactions - Ledum, Apis, Hyper., Bell., Cic., DPT in potency. Chronic reactions - Sil., Thuj., DPT in potency.

SOURCES

Coulter.

Diphtherinum

(diphtheria nosode)

Pharmacy

Diph. Diphtheria Nosode. Diphtherinum. Trituration of diphtheric membrane. Dilutions of diphtheria toxin. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth, 200c or higher potency.

History

The potencies of this nosode are prepared either from the Diphtheria bacteria or membranes. These potencies have been very effective, not only in malignant diphtheria but in many cases of post diphtheria paralysis and kindred nervous disorders following the use of anti-toxin. Diphtherinum was made from the membrane from a case of malignant diphtheria, triturated with milk sugar to the 6c, then potentized by Swan.

Clarke writes the following: In diphtheria the malignancy is present from the start. The well-known features of the disease of which this nosode is a product must be the guide to its use. In all probability it will be found useful in the paralysis of diphtheria and other like kinds of spinal affection.

O. A. Julian has described his own researches and his clinical experiences as a practicing doctor in the village between 1935 - 1939, where he had to treat cases of diphtheria.

Homeopathic

Diphtherinum is useful as a prophylactic in Diphtheria and post-diphtheria complication like paralysis or when anti-diphtheria vaccination is used. Adapted to patients prone to catarrhal disorders of respiratory organs, scrofulous individuals.

Diphtheria, laryngeal diphtheria, post-diphtheria paralysis. Malignancy. Glands swollen tongue red, swollen, breath and discharge very offensive. Diphtheria membrane thick, dark. Nosebleed, profound prostration. Swallows without pain, but fluids are vomited or returned by the nose.

Patients with weak or exhausted vitality hence are extremely susceptible to the virus, when the attack from the onset tends to malignancy (Lac-c., Merc-cy.). Painless diphtheria, symptoms almost or entirely objective patient too weak, apathetic or too prostrated to complain, sopor or stupor, but easily aroused when spoken to (Bapt., Sulph.).

Relapsing diphtheria. Severe sore Throats, and inflamed tonsils. Internal trembling. Emaciation and chilliness. Tendency to colds and bronchitis, palpitations. Jerking in single muscles. Drawing in muscles then sudden snap. Catarrhal disorders of the respiratory passage. Offensive discharges. Carphology.

Clinical

Anorexia. Croup. Diphtheria. Diphtheria paralysis. Myelitis. Polyneuritis. Sore throat. Tachycardia. Tonsillitis.

PAGE 594

Constitutions

Especially adapted to the strumous diathesis, scrofulous, psoric or tubercular persons, prone to catarrhal disorders of throat and respiratory mucous membranes. **Planets:**

Mercury.

Modalities

Better from cold, drinking milk in sips. Better by heat, in bed. Worse from lying down. Worse by movement.

Symptoms

MIND

Patient is greatly prostrated, yet restless without any pain. Wants to be held. Sees imaginary objects. Carphology.

Abdomen

Pain in the epigastric region.

Eyes

Troubles of accommodation. Short sight. Sees visions.

Face

Flushed, center of cheeks purple. Pale.

Food

Anorexia.

Head

Moisture at the margin of hair.

Heart

Paleness with palpitations. Tachycardia. Hypotension, *adynamia*.

Limbs

Polyneuritis. Paresis of the lower limbs. Sensitive motor nerves of the lower limbs.

Lungs

Harsh cough, voice, lost. Dyspnea. Humid cough with bad smelling, fetid expectorations are persistent. Difficulty to expectorate, worse at night, especially in children and old persons.

Mouth

Tongue moist with red tip or dark red spot. Red papillae. Tongue, red and swollen.

Nose

Mucous coryza. Fanning of the alae nasi with snoring. Yellow thick nasal discharge. Nosebleed. Bad smelling, nasal crusts with fetid secretion. Nosebleed. Reflux of liquids by the nose or while vomiting.

Rectum

Constipation.

Skin

Dry, hot palms, they feel withered. Dry skin.

Sleep

Talks in sleep with open eyes.

Stomach

Faintness at, better sips of milk.

Temperature

Chilly, then hot. low temperature. Chilliness with palpitations, hypotension. Subfebrile state.

Throat

Throat is red, swollen. Big tonsils with false membranes. Obstinate tonsillitis. Dark. Thick gray membrane, on tonsil (left). Painless diphtheria.

Swallows without pain but fluids are vomited or returned through the nose. Relapsing diphtheria. Wants cold air down the throat or craves cold drinks.

Comments

Diphtherinum has made many brilliant cures of diphtheria and post-diphtheria disorders to its credit. Yet the empirical use of Von Behring's Antitoxin is a great advance on the former empirical methods of the profession and has proved a blessing to humanity.

The indications here given are chiefly clinical and are tentatively held until verified or disproved by provings.

Fluctuating temperature, very little pain, membrane in vertical folds on posterior wall of throat, when the membrane first appeared, spreading forward as far as border of the tonsils and also began to fade and disappear first from center of posterior pharynx.

Dark red swelling of tonsil and palatine arches, parotid and cervical glands greatly swollen, breath and discharges from throat, nose and mouth very offensive tongue swollen very red little coating.

Diphtheria membrane, thick, dark gray or brownish black, temperature low or subnormal, pulse weak and rapid, limbs cold and marked debility, patient lies in a semi-stupid conditions, eyes dull, besotted (Apis, Bapt.).

Nosebleeds or profound prostration from very onset of attack (Ail., Apis. Carb-ac.), collapse almost at very beginning (Crot., Merc-cy.), pulse weak, rapid and vital reaction very low.

Swallows without pain, but fluids are vomited or returned by the nose, breath horribly offensive. In post-diphtheria paralysis and spinal disorders following diphtheria many brilliant cures have been effected by the potencies.

Compare

(1) Diphtherotoxin - chronic bronchitis with rales. Cartier suggests it in the vago-paralytic forms of Bronchitis of the aged or in toxic bronchitis after grip.

(2) D.P. T. Vaccine.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 595

Dirca palustris

(leatherwood)

Pharmacy

Dirc. Dirca palustris. Leatherwood, Moosewood. Wicopy. N. O. Thymelaceae. Tincture of inner bark of branches. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Dirca belongs to the same family as Daphne Indica and Mezereum and is the only American member of the family. Dirca palustris has symptoms showing its relationship to the other two, but it has not been used extensively in practice. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Dirca is a gastro-intestinal irritant inducing salivation, vomiting and purgation. Also, cerebral hyperemia, neuralgic pains with depression, palpitations and dyspnea.

Clinical

Colic. Constipation. Cough. Debility. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. **Eyes** disorders. Flatulence.

Headache. **Heart** disorders. Neuralgia. Rheumatism.

Modalities

Colic is better by bending forward, headache better by pressure. Pains in the bowels are better by stool. Motion aggravates most symptoms, walking aggravates vertigo and pain in bowels.

Symptoms

MIND

Time seemed to pass slowly. Absent-minded.

Abdomen

Burning below umbilicus. Lancinations in the left hypochondrium with tympanites. Rumbling in bowels. Colic better bending forward and better by stool, but smarting in anus remains. Burning and uncomfortable sensation in bowels. Dull ache low down in pelvis, bearing down, not better by sitting or lying.

Back

Heavy pain across back and through loins in region of kidneys.

Bladder

Pain and soreness in region of bladder.

Eyes

Eyes sore and painful to touch. Sensation as if brows corrugated and as if brain were also drawn down. Lids heavy. Much photophobia and on waking and continuing all day, especially from gaslight.

Face

Face red, full and bloated in morning.

Female

Uterus seems too low and as if it would prolapse during stool. Menses two days too early, less copious and prolonged than usual.

Food

No thirst.

Head

Pains all through the head, extending down into spine. Headache in temples extending inwards, better by hard pressure. Headache, throbbing and beating, worse by coughing or moving. Scalp feels dry and tight.

Heart

Excitability of heart's action from least motion. Palpitations on going up slight elevation. Pulse suddenly becomes weak and irregular.

Limbs

Dull, neuralgic pain in both shoulders, cannot keep them still. Muscles of thighs sore and stiff. Neuralgic pains in legs.

Lungs

Cough worse morning. Raising sweetish-tasting mucus quite offensive. Great dyspnea from exertion from walking up a slight elevation. Sharp pain in right thorax running down into abdomen and up into left shoulder.

Mouth

Tongue coated smoothly and evenly white. Smooth, dirty, white coat. Sour taste.

Rectum

Throbbing, stitching pains in anus. Soreness and smarting, worse after stool. Tenesmus and straining. Diarrhea stools, sudden, gushing, watery, thin, yellowish fecal. Constipation, urgent desire, but passes only frothy mucus. Dry, sticky feces.

Sleep

Sleepy but unable to sleep. Dreams of dead bodies.

Stomach

Empty belchings. Uneasy feeling as if a lump or weight in stomach.

Throat

Stinging pains in larynx from without inwards, very sharp pricking pain and sensation of suffocation. Throat red, raw, acrid feeling, hurts to swallow food or liquids.

Vertigo

Vertigo on walking, seems as if he would fall to left.

PAGE 596

Comments

Dirca palustris produces much vital depression, neuralgic pains in the head, trunk and limbs, many of the pains proceeding from without inward. Digestion is disordered, there is weight at the stomach and a peculiar white tongue, the coating being moist.

Rumbling of flatulence, colic better by bending forward, diarrhea and tenesmus, later constipation. Oppression and pains in the chest, sweetish expectoration and excitability of the heart's action from the slightest motion. Hot and restless at night, cannot sleep, dreams of dead bodies.

Compare

(1) *Cann-i.* - time passes slowly.

(2) *Ant-c.* - tongue, *Lyc.* - constipation and flatulence.

(3) *Bry.*, *Puls.*, *Abies-n.* - weight at stomach.

(4) *Stann.* - sweet expectoration.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Dolichos pruriens

(cowhage)

Pharmacy

Dol. *Dolichos pruriens.* Cowhage. *Mucuna pruriens.* Cow-itch. N. O. Leguminosae. Trituration or tincture of whole Podo. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency, tincture, drop doses in hemorrhoids.

History

Kraft has recorded a striking cure with *Dolichos* 1, 200 c of a woman who had symptoms of jaundice, white stools and desperate itching, preventing sleep at night. There was in addition, enormous distention of abdomen with continuous rattling of gas, intolerance of anything tight round neck or body intense restlessness, unable to sit still a minute.

Homeopathic

The most characteristic symptoms of *Dolichos* are a general intense itching without eruption, worse by scratching. Itching of the skin without the appearance of a rash or swelling. A pain in the throat on right side below angle of jaw as if a splinter were embedded vertically in it.

A right-sided medicine with pronounced liver and skin symptoms. *Dolichos* corresponds to exalted nervous sensibility, as in dentition. Gums intensely sensitive, seem to itch. Senile pruritus. Hemorrhoidal diathesis.

Yellow spots all over. Itching excessively at night, jaundice. Neuralgia following herpes zoster. Cold water better itching but it burns the skin and causes trembling.

Clinical

Cough. Dentition. Gums, pain. Herpes zoster. Jaundice. Jaw, pain. Neuralgia. Pruritus. Sore throat.

Constitutions

Psoric and allergic constitutions. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Modalities

Worse at night, scratching, right side. Cold water burns on the itching skin. Colic from getting feet wet. Warmth aggravates itching at night.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Bloated, swollen abdomen with constipation. Colic from getting feet wet. Bloated Abdomen. Pains in spleen with gravel. Colic from getting feet wet. Pain in abdomen in right lumbar region. Bruised pain below umbilicus. Bruised pain left inguinal region.

Back

Pain over right carotid artery, as if a splinter was sticking there. Pain in muscles on right side of neck. Pain under left scapula continuing until herpes zoster broke out.

Chest

Pains through the apices of both lungs. Eruption appeared on left axilla, spreading in rings forward to sternum and back to spine with much burning and smarting. Herpes Zoster.

Ears

Pain in right ear. Sudden dart of pain in right ear, later in left.

Eyes

Eyes yellow. Pain in right eye. *Eruption on margin of eyelids.*

Face

Face yellow. Circumscribed redness of one cheek. Swelling of face, most of lips. Prickling itching of face. Pain in right maxilla.

Kidneys

Bedwetting with gravel. Small stones pass away. Ischuria with or without gravel.

PAGE 597

Limbs

Pain on the top of right shoulder. Aching pain in right arm and shoulder. Aching soreness in last phalanx of right middle finger. Pain at root of nail of right index finger. Dry, tettery eruptions on arms and legs, resembling herpes zoster.

Liver

Swelling of liver, pain goes through from left lobe. Liver problems with itching.

Lungs

Coughs on lying down at night with wheezing and dyspnea.

Male

Impotence.

Mouth

Strong taste of blood in mouth with cough. Pain in gums prevents sleep. Soreness and tenderness of gums, even in teething children. Dull aching in a carious tooth, right side. Gums irritated, wants them continually rubbed, dentition.

Pregnancy

Intolerable itching all over body in pregnant women, worse at night, preventing sleep, worse from scratching, no perceptible eruption on the skin.

Rectum

White stools. Hemorrhoids with burning sensation. Constipation during teething or pregnancy. Constipation with intense itching. White stools. Tenesmus with looseness of bowels. Pain in anus with stool. Worms. Thread worms and complaints therefrom. Constipation with liver complaint and itching.

Skin

Violent itching all over body without any visible eruption. Intense itching with no swelling or rash, worse across shoulders, also about elbows and knees and hairy parts. Yellow in spots, itching excessively at night. Herpes zoster. Skin burns at night in bed. Jaundice, skin yellow in spots or all over. Itching excessively at night.

Sleep

At night in bed burning in skin is intolerable. Night without sleep.

Stomach

Noisy movement of flatus in stomach. Flatulent eructation. Vomits bile.

Throat

Sudden sensation of a choking lump in throat. Pain in Throat, worse swallowing, below right angle of jaw, as if splinter were imbedded vertically. Slight fullness just behind posterior palatine arch. Roughness of throat.

Pain in right throat, a subdued, contraction sensation, went to left side.

Compare

- (1) Rhus-t. cured herpes zoster after failure of Rhus-t.
- (2) Fago., Bell. - dentition.
- (3) Arg-n., Hep., Nit-ac. - throat.
- (4) Cann-i. - time passes slowly. Ant-c. - tongue.
- (5) Lyc. - constipation and flatulence.
- (6) Bry., Puls., Abies-n. - weight at stomach.
- (7) Stann. - sweet expectoration.

Relations

Aconite antidotes it. and in "cases of dentition with fever Aconite should be given before Dolichos to prevent convulsions" (Hering). Dolichos follows Rhus-t. in herpes.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Doryphora decemlineata

(colorado potato-bug)

Pharmacy

Dor. Doryphora decemlineata. Colorado Potato-bug. Colorado Beetle. N. O. Coleoptera. Tincture prepared by covering the crushed live beetles with alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Doryphora in its general effects bears a strong resemblance to Cantharis. An extensive proving has been made and to this have been added the effects of poisoning from handling the insects and from inhaling the vapor when they have been burned or scalded.

Local application causes ulceration. The blood will not coagulate, blood globules disorganized, enormous swelling of whole body, swelling of feet with burning, elastic swelling of whole body which will not pit on pressure (suggesting its applicability in myxedema).

Of children who inhaled vapor from a kettle in which some beetles had been placed, one died and the other recovered after a serious illness resembling typhoid fever. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

The center of Doryphora's action seems to be in the urinary organs and hence its employment in gonorrhoea and gleet. Burning Sensations.

PAGE 598

Urethritis in children from local irritation and gleet. Great trembling in limbs. Prostration. Swelling of body.

Like Canth., Dory. produces burning in mouth, throat, gullet, stomach, abdomen, rectum and urinary passages, strangury with urethritis and itching. Burning and inflammation of glans penis.

Dory. has been successfully used in urethritis in young children, provoked by local irritation. Fainting, weakness, prostration, collapse with great trembling of limbs. A feeling of weight or heaviness is common. Prostration after typhoid and diphtheria has been cured. The weakness is worse by talking.

Clinical

Backache. Delirium. Diarrhoea. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Erysipelas, Fevers. Gastric disorders. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Kidneys, disorders. Myxedema. Parotiditis. Spleen, pain. Typhoid. Ulcerations. Urethritis.

Modalities

Better in open air. Worse by motion, worse from smoking. Worse in warm room, pressure aggravates, (pain in kidneys).

Symptoms

MIND

Stupor with muttering and loud rumbling in bowels. Delirium, talkative, red, bloated face, protruding eyes. Irritability.

Abdomen

Pain in spleen. Rumbling in bowels (with stupor). Pain in bowels, worse by eating and drinking and by deep inspiration. Abdomen feels heavy, sore and tender, burning.

Back

Pain in lumbar region.

Chest

Soreness and oppression of chest with sore throat.

Eyes

Eyes red, *sore*, protruding, pupils much dilated, *sight much impaired*.

Face

Face bloated and red, giving appearance of a confirmed drunkard.

Food

Craving for something sour, symptoms worse by smoking. Loss of appetite, great thirst.

Kidneys

Difficult urination. Urethritis. Urethra inflamed with excruciating pain when urinating.

Pain in back and loins.

Retention of urine. Dysuria with burning, stinging pain. Gonorrhoea.

Limbs

Severe trembling in limbs. Great trembling in right arm and leg.

Male

Itching and burning of glans penis, which is swollen and bluish red, urethra inflamed with severe pain, especially when urinating.

Mouth

Dark brown coating on tongue. Offensive taste. Violent heat in mouth, severe pain across kidneys, face red and bloated, constipation and retention of urine. Parotiditis.

Rectum

Morning diarrhea with pain in abdomen and burning in rectum. Bloody, slimy stools.

Heaviness intense pain in rectum.

Skin

An abraded surface on the wrist of one engaged in picking the bugs became painful, a deep sloughing ulcer developed and the bones were laid bare.

Sleep

Tossing about all night. Sleepless until 12 am. Then restless sleep with terrifying dreams.

While sleeping, wild dreams, screams as if in great distress.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting, vomits dark, grumous acrid matter of dirty brown fluid with diarrhea.

Temperature

Skin alternately cold, clammy and hot with fever. Coldness of hands and feet. High fever during night, restless and sleepless. Violent fever 8 a. m. to 2 p.m.

Throat

Dry feeling in throat with desire to swallow. Throat raw and constricted. Burning in throat and down esophagus with stomachache and cough.

Relations

The local effect is Antidoted by: Earth, other antidotes are: Vinegar and other vegetable acids, Stram.

Compare

(1) Agar., Ail., Apis, Canth., Crot-h., Lach.

(2) The Solanaceae. generally, as the beetle partakes of the properties of the plants it infests.

(3) In non-coagulation of the blood, Hirudo.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 599

Drosera rotundifolia

(sundew)

Pharmacy

Dros. *Drosera rotundifolia*. Round-leaved Sundew. N. O. Droseraceae. Tincture of active fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to twelfth potency.

History

Teste, who places *Drosera* in his. *Zincum* group of medicines, mentions that it grows in damp prairies, along the border of marshes and is avoided by animals. Barrich states that when eaten by sheep it gives them a cough which is fatal to them.

Drosera was pointed out by Hahnemann as the principal remedy for whooping cough. It was recommended by German physicians of the eighteenth century as a panacea for hoarseness, chest disorders and even for tuberculosis.

Serrand of Paris maintains that *Drosera* has an important place in the prophylaxis of tubercle. He refers to the fact that sheep eating *Drosera* leaves acquire a nocturnal cough and die and that the pleura of cats to which *Drosera* had been administered were found studded with tubercles.

Dr. Serrand commends *Dros.* in cases of declared tuberculosis as well. He gives it in the low potencies.

Buchmann of Alvensleben agrees with Hahnemann that *Dros.* in high potency should not be often repeated. Buchmann had a bronchial catarrh which used to attack him every spring and fall, characterized by a violent tickling cough, which almost drove him to distraction at night

Buchmann cured himself with *Dros. IX.* and tincture. A single dose as soon as the tickling in the larynx commenced sufficed to allay it at once and allowed him to rest and it was only repeated when the tickling returned.

Homeopathic

Drosera markedly affects the respiratory organs. The chief feature of the *Drosera* effects is a spasmodic cough resembling whooping cough.

In whooping cough, *Drosera* is one of the leading remedies, also in the spasmodic cough of tuberculosis. Spasmodic, catarrhal and hemorrhagic effects.

The characteristic cough is frequent spells of barking cough, worse evening and after midnight, patient holds his side. Vomits if he cannot get up phlegm, every effort to raise a little phlegm ends in retching and vomiting, there may be bloody stools.

Drosera raises the resistance against tuberculosis, it is a useful remedy for tuberculosis of the Lungs, larynx and bones of joints. Laryngeal tuberculosis is benefited by it.

Tuberculosis with vomiting of food from coughing with gastric irritation and profuse expectoration. Tubercular glands.

Constrictive pains in the throat, larynx, stomach etc. Pains about hip-joint. Sticking sharp pains. Convulsions, followed by hemoptysis and sleep. Hemorrhages of bright red blood from nose, mouth, stools etc.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Anxiety. Asthma. Bronchitis. Catarrhs. Colic. Coughs, Coxalgias. Delusions. Epilepsy. Fears. Hemorrhage. Headache. Laryngitis. Measles. Nausea. Sciatica. Tuberculosis. Vomiting. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitution. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Modalities

Better from pressure, open air. Worse towards evening and after midnight. Worse on lying down, warmth, on getting warm in bed. Worse talking, cold food, laughing. Worse after measles, singing, stooping. Worse vomiting, sour things, drinking, laughing. Worse by warmth, by warm drinks. Worse from acids.

Symptoms

MIND

Easily angered, a trifle makes him beside himself. (liver problem) Fears being alone (liver problem and not kidney) and is suspicious of his friends. Restlessness, which does not allow prolonged attention to the same object. (Heart And Kidney Deficiency Kidney Deficiency with Hyperactive Liver Yang Heart And Spleen Qi Deficiency)

Anxiety (heart, liver kidney involved) respecting the future. Anxiety, evenings in solitude with fear of ghosts. (kidney) Discouragement. (gallbladder deficiency)

The least thing puts the sufferer beside himself. Great mistrust. Delusions of persecution. Imagines he was being deceived by spiteful envious people. Inclination to drown oneself. (kidney lung communication problem so suicidal tendency) Pertinacity in executing resolutions.

PAGE 600

Abdomen

Colic after taking acids, sour foods. (wind heat) Pains in the hypochondria, (liver wind heat) on coughing (lung qi jerk has impact on liver wind) and on being touched, (liver wind or qi irritation increases on touching) (must press on them with the hand when he coughs. (to avoid more irritation to liver yang/qi)

Back

Stiffness at the nape of the neck with pains during movement. (wind heat in kidney area ans since it is excess pattern so movement affects) Bruise-like pains in the back, (wind heat in yang time as back is yang dominated and also morning) particularly early in the morning.

Chest

Pains in the chest on coughing and on sneezing, he has to press his chest with the hand, (qi stagnation in chest area and als i qi deficiency in chest area so pressure gives elief) (Bry.) Constriction of chest, (qi deficiency so cold pattern so constriction) worse talking, (lung qi deficiency) singing. (spleen qi deficiency) Stitches below axilla. Sticking pains (qi stagnation or wind heat/wind cold) in chest when sneezing or coughing. Oppression of the chest, (lung qi deficiency cold) as if something stopped the voice on coughing or on speaking or, as if the breath could not be expelled (lung qi deficiency). Tightness of the chest on coughing. (qi stagnation or wind cold/wind heat) Pains, like a subcutaneous ulceration in the sternum (damp heat in chest), on pressing upon it (excess condition). Black pores on the chest and shoulder. (pores-wind excess heat--black)

Ears

Shootings and squeezing in the ears, (wind heat) especially on swallowing. (lung or throat qi has impact on it) (Hardness of hearing (wind heat) with buzzing and roaring in the ears. (wind) Humming and drumming in the ears. (wind)

Eyes

Become prominent from coughing (wind heat with lung qi jerk has impact on it) during measles (toxic heat) in convulsions. (wind heat) Shooting in the eyes towards the outside, (wind heat) especially on stooping. Suspension of the sight (or confusion (wind heat in heart) and paleness of the letters while reading. (liver wind) As if gauze before the eyes. Presbyopia and weakness of the eyes. (liver blood or yin deficiency) Contraction of the pupils. (kidney qi depletion) Dazzling by candle-light and daylight. (liver yin deficiency do dazzled and not able to sustain and hold light)

Face

Paleness of the face (stomach qi less) with cheeks hollow (stomach qi less) and eyes sunken. (liver qi vacuity so not able to hold eyes in position or spleen/stomach qi deficient that is muscles or lids of eyes weak so sunken) Coldness of left half of face (left kidney yang deficiency) with stinging pains and dry heat of right half (liver heat with liver yin deficiency). Face hot with cold hands. (face hot-stomach heat with cold hand-spleen yang deficiency. if feet cold then kidney yang deficiency) Small pustules here and there on face (stomach heat) with fine stitching sensation (wind heat) worse when touched (wind heat).

Burning (heat) and pricking sensation (wind heat) in the skin of the cheeks, below the eyes. Lips cracked and constantly dry. (stomach wind heat) Pressure in the cheek-bones towards the outside, aggravated by pressure and contact. Black pores in the chin. (black lips due to qi/blood stagnation but pores relates to wind and black relates to heat also so black pores due to wind heat)

Female

Menses suppressed or retarded. (retarded--liver yin deficiency and wind heat—suppressed) Leucorrhea with labor-like pains. (phlegm heat in liver channel so leucorrhea due to dampness/phlegm and delays menses due to blockage) Leucorrhea with pains like those of childbirth, (phlegm heat in liver channel) spasmodic pains in the abdomen. (phlegm wind heat in abdomen)

Food

Aversion to pork and sour foods, (damp heat) which disagree. Aversion to and bad effects from acids. (damp heat) Insipidity of food. Bitter taste of food (due to heat) and especially of bread. Thirst in the morning. (yang tone liver wind or fire—stomach heat—so thirst)

Head

Pressive pains in the head, especially in the forehead (stomach damp heat) and in the cheek-bones, sometimes with nausea (stomach damp heat) and dizziness (liver wind). Pressing headache (temples) (liver-temples damp wind) with stupefaction (phlegm misting the mind or heat invaded pericardium) and nausea (morning), worse when stooping and from heat, better from motion (generally heat is worse with motion but dampness etc excess is better from motion due to excess condition) and in the cold air. (wind heat) Beating and hammering in the forehead from the inside outwards. (liver yang excess so liver wind/fire so stomach fire as yang has tendency to move towards outside) Pains, as of excoriation (rub away, scratch etc) in the scalp. (damp wind heat that is scratch includes pressing of something which may be due to dampness wind and if pain it may be due to heat so damp wind heat) and and Painful perplexity of the head, as after loud speaking.

Kidneys

Frequent (damp heat) want to make water with scanty emission (but frequent scanty denotes qi deficiency so may be kidney qi or bladder qi deficiency) often drop by

drop(**bladder damp heat**). Emission of urine at night.(**Brownish(heat, kidney..)** urine of a strong smell.(**bladder heat**) Watery inodorous urine(**bladder qi deficient**) with fetid stool(**heat**) of white mucus.(**spleen qi deficiency so cold damp**)

Limbs

All limbs feel lame.(**spleen yin deficiency**) Bed feels too hard.(**spleen yin deficient so dryness is sensitive to hardness**) Fingers contract spasmodically(**spleen wind**) with rigidity(**spleen yin deficiency and wind**) when grasping anything.(**yin vacuity in spleen so spleen vacuity fire or wind**) Writer's cramp.(**spleen wind**) Laming pain in right hip joint and thigh (**thigh-spleen so spleen yin deficient and joint is related to lung so lung yin deficient**)with pain in ankle,(**lung or kidney yin deficient**) must limp when walking. Pain in the long bones. Pain in humerus at night only. Paralytic pains in the coxo-femoral joint and thighs. Stiffness in joints of feet.(**lung and kidney yin deficient**)

Lungs

Whooping cough.(**lung and spleen qi deficiency, lung yin deficiency**) Spasmodic, dry irritative cough like whooping cough.(**lung yin/qi vacuity –vacuity lung heat or fire –lung wind**)The attacks follow each other very rapidly, can scarcely breathe. Cough and chokes. Cough worse singing, talking.(**lung and spleen qi deficiency, spleen is singing**) **Cough very deep(lung yin deficiency) and hoarse(yin vacuity heat),** worse after midnight.(**yin deficiency**)

PAGE 601

Hemoptysis after convulsions. Yellow expectoration with bleeding from Nose and Mouth,(**lung vacuity heat so vacuity heat forces blood out from vessels and not due to lung qi deficiency as blood contained by spleen or heart qi**) retching. Harassing and titillating cough in children, not during the day, but commences as soon as the head touches the pillow at night(**lung yin deficiency**). Asthma when talking (**breathless due to lung qi deficiency**)with contraction of the throat(**lung qi deficient so vacuity cold so contraction as throat is basically requires yang energy to speak and swallow and yin function here is not predominant**) at every word uttered.

Mouth

Putrid taste.(**stomach heat**) Bleeding of the mouth.(**stomach fire**) Bloody saliva.(**stomach fire**) Toothache from hot drinks.(**stomach fire**) Shooting pains in teeth after taking hot drinks.(**stomach wind heat or fire**) **Small round painless swelling in middle of tongue**(middle part shows spleen/stomach so phlegm heat in stomach). Ulcers on tongue. (**damp heat stomach**) Ulceration of velum palate.

Nose

Sensitive to sour smells.(**due to lung vacuity heat and due to vacuity he is sensitive**) Painful sneezing. Bleeding at the nose in the evening.(**yin vacuity heat**) **Bleeding from coughing, stooping, on blowing the nose.**(**lung qi jerk excite vacuity heat**) Black pores on the nose(**wind and vacuity heat that is vacuity heat is black and normal heat is red**). Constant dryness of the nose.(**lung yin deficient and vacuity heat**) **Fluent coryza with sneezing.**(**lung qi deficiency so fluent coryza as qi not able to hold**)

Rectum

Frequent evacuations (**lung qi deficiency**)of bloody mucus (**spleen qi deficient so bloody mucus**)with cutting pains after the stool,(**lung qi deficiency that is pain after stool**) pain in abdomen and small of the back.

Skin

Violent itching while undressing, (lung wind due to vacuity fire affected by undressing while lung wind by normal fire will be affected by dressing) when scratching, the skin readily peels off. (lung yin and qi less so skin peels off) Itching better by rubbing or wiping with hand worse undressing. Black pores on chest and shoulder. (vacuity fire wind)

Sleep

Snoring during sleep and when lying on the back. (may be due to phlegm on nasal route or throat or larynx etc) Frequent starts with fright during sleep. (gallbladder deficiency)

Nocturnal waking, on the breaking out of perspiration (due to lung qi deficient perspiration but lung yin deficiency this happen in night then cannot sleep due to kidney yin deficiency which has character of light sleep, waking frequently). Frequent waking with perspiration or as it too wakeful. Sleep at noon and in the evening at sunset.

Stomach

Nausea after fatty foods. (damp heat) **Difficulty in swallowing solid foods.** (due to throat constriction due to vacuity cold) Bitter belching. (stagnated qi in belching and hiccup and in swallowing difficult) Frequent hiccough. (stagnated qi) Water-brash. **Vomiting at night and after dinner.** (stomach yin deficiency) Vomiting of bile in the morning. (Vomiting of blood. (liver fire attacking stomach so stomach heat) **Vomiting of slimy matter and of food during the cough.** (stomach yin deficient so stomach vacuity fire move upwards and cough excite stomach fire or wind) Shootings and beatings in the pit of the stomach. (stomach fire or wind) Clawing sensation in the pit of the stomach.

Temperature

Fever (vacuity fever of liver yin) with headache and convulsive cough, (vacuity lung fire wind) whooping cough. Intermittent fever with nausea and inclination to vomit and other gastric sufferings or with sore throat. Thirst in the morning during the hot stage of the fever and not during the cold stage. Is always too cold, even in bed. **Chilliness during the day, heat during the night.** (during day lung yang /qi deficiency and in night lung yin that is vacuity heat) Shivers when at rest better moving. (moving create heat otherwise generally cold nature) Face becomes hot (stomach yin deficiency) and hands become cold with shivering. (spleen and lung qi deficiency) **Warm perspiration at night.** (lung yin vacuity heat perspiration) especially after midnight and during the morning hours, mostly in the face. Measles. (damp heat)

Throat

Clergyman's sore Throat with rough, scraping, dry sensation deep in the fauces, (lung yin deficiency) voice hoarse, (vacuity heat) deep toneless, (lung yin deficiency) cracked, (yin deficiency) requires exertion to speak. (lung yin/qi deficiency) Hoarseness, laryngitis. (vacuity heat inflammation) Deep, hoarse voice, (lung yin deficiency) requires exertion to speak. Voice hollow toneless. (lung yin deficient so empty lung and voice) Difficulty in swallowing any solid food, as from contraction of the throat. Sensation of dryness in the throat. Sensation in the throat, as if crumbs of bread had been stopped in it. Hawking of yellowish or greenish mucus. Laryngeal tuberculosis (lung yin and qi deficiency with rapid emaciation. (yin deficiency)

Vertigo

Vertigo when walking in open air (lung vacuity fire or empty fire or empty wind affected by open that is empty air) with inclination to fall to the left side.

Comments

The indications calling for it in the premonitory stage are: pallor, weakness, loss of appetite, dry cough, emaciation. Three indications are: (1) Anemia and pallor of larynx. (2) vocal cords not sufficiently approximated from functional impairment of cricoarytenoid muscles.

(3) redness and swelling of mucous membrane covering and between the arytenoid cartilages.

Among the characteristics of Drosera are: Spasmodic and constricting pains in the abdomen, larynx, throat, chest, hypochondria. Crawling in larynx, feeling as if a soft substance were lodged in larynx, as a feather. Difficult swallowing of solids. Voice fails.

PAGE 602

Hemorrhages of bright red blood from nose, mouth (bloody saliva) with vomit with stool, expectoration.

Dros. has many pains about the hip-joints and has cured sciatica with the following characters: "Pressing pains, worse from pressure from stooping from lying on painful part, better after rising from bed."

Gnawing stinging pains in joints and long bones. Stitching pains in chest and all parts, lacerations in brain. Stitches from left loin into penis, itching stitches in glans.

Eruption like measles, prickling burning itching, worse undressing, better by scratching, bleeding, burning ulcers, cutting pains. Epileptic attacks⊗(liver wind) with rigidity(yin deficiency) with twitching of limbs after attack, (spleen wind) hemoptysis and sleep.

Compare

(1) Bell., Cor-r., Cupr., Hyos., Ip., Samb., Meph., Op., Coc-c.

(2) In inability to expectorate, Caust., Sep., Arn., Kali-c.

(3) Teste considers Meny. the closest analog.

(4) Fluoroform, 2 per cent. watery solution, 2 to 4 drops after paroxysms, considered specific for whooping cough.

(5) Ouabain from leaves of Carissa schimperi - arrow poison - respiratory spasm, whooping cough is cut short in first stage and reduced in frequency of attacks and hastens convalescence.

(6) Chel., Corall., Cupr., Cast., Arg-n., Meny.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. Complementary: Nux-v. Compatible: Calc., Puls., Verat., Gnaph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Duboisinum

Pharmacy

Dub. Duboisinum. Duboisia myoporoides. Corkwood Tree. N. O. Solanaceae.

Queensland. Tincture and solution of alkaloid prepared from extract of the leaves.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Duboisia belongs to the same order as Belladonna and its alkaloid, Sulphate of Duboisia, has been used as a substitute of Atropine.

Its application to the eye has caused marked constitutional symptoms of fever, delirium, stupor and dry mouth. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

A symptom which may prove a keynote is " a red spot floating in the field of vision." Guided by this, C. H. Helfrich cured a case of hyperemia of optic nerve with Duboisin 3c. Dryness of mucous membranes is very characteristic. Cool feeling in the eyes. Sensation as if stepping on empty space. Feeling of largeness in eyes in tongue. Inability to stand with the eyes shut gives it a place in locomotor ataxia. It has also been proved.

Clinical

Delirium. Drowsiness.

Eyes: dilated pupils.

Locomotor ataxia. Mouth, dryness. Paralysis. Presbyopia. Throat, dryness. Vertigo. Vision, disorders.

Compare

(1) Bell., Atro., Dulc., Stram.

(2) Anhal. - colored vision.

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffee, lemon-juice.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Duboisinum + dubo-m. (old abbr.)

(corkwood tree)

Pharmacy

Dubo-m. Corkwood Elm. Duboisia myoporoides. Corkwood Tree. N. O. Solanaceae. Queensland. Tincture from the leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to twelfth potency.

History

Duboisia acts chiefly on the nervous system, eyes, upper respiratory tract. Recommended in pharyngitis with black, stringy mucus. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Homeopathic

Duboisia dilates the pupil, dries the mouth, checks perspiration, causes headache and drowsiness. On the eye it acts more promptly than Atropia, much stronger as a mydriatic. Red spot floats in the field of vision. Sensation as if stepping on empty space. Scarlet fever and locomotor ataxia. Vertigo with pale Face, not gastric in origin. Palliative for exophthalmic goiter.

PAGE 603

Clinical

Delirium. Drowsiness. Eyes: dilated pupils. Locomotor ataxia. Mouth, dryness. Paralysis. Presbyopia. Throat, dryness. Vertigo. Vision, disorders.

Symptoms

MIND

Absent-minded incoherent. Silly and nonsensical. Memory impaired.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis, acute and chronic. Mydriasis. Paralysis of accommodation. Hyperemia of retina with weakness of accommodation, fundus red, **blood-vessels full** and tortuous, pupils dilated with dim vision. Pain over eye, between it and brow.

Head

Impossible to stand with eyes shut, tendency to fall backwards.

Limbs

Loss of power in limbs, staggers, feels as if he stepped on empty space. Trembling, numbness and weakness.

Lungs

Larynx dry, voice hoarse, phonation difficult. Dry cough with oppressed breathing.

Vertigo

Vertigo with pale Face, not gastric in origin.

Compare

(1) Bell., Stram., Hyos.

Relations

Antidotes: Morphine, Pilocarp. It antagonizes Muscarine. Hystero-epilepsy. Motor restlessness of insane. Has been used as a substitute for atropia in doses of 1-20 of a grain hypodermically.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Dulcamara

(woody nightshade)

Pharmacy

Dulc. Solanum dulcamara. Dulcamara. Woody Nightshade. Bitter-sweet. N. O. Solanaceae. Not to be confounded with "Deadly Nightshade," Belladonna, nor with "Climbing Bitter-sweet," Celastrus. Dulcamara tincture prepared from fresh green stems and leaves, gathered just before flowering. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second to thirtieth potency.

History

Sensitiveness to cold and damp runs through the Solanaceae. and is marked in Bell. and Caps., but it is supreme in Dulc. This feature among others renders them all good antidotes to Mercurius. Bar-c. is the complement of Dulc. in "worse from cold weather, especially in scrofulous children."

Homeopathic

The leading indication for Dulcamara is found in its modality, worse from cold and damp. Any condition which has this feature may find its remedy in Dulc. Effects of lying on damp ground (e.g., paralysis), conditions which are worse in cold, damp weather or from changes from hot to cold weather.

Every cold settles in the eyes, throat or affects the bladder, respiration or bowels. Hot days and cold nights toward the close of summer are especially favorable to the action of Dulcamara. Effects of damp weather, colds after exposure to wet, especially diarrhea.

The rheumatic troubles induced by damp cold are aggravated by every cold change and somewhat relieved by moving about. Results from sitting on cold, damp ground. Icy coldness. One-sided spasms with speechlessness. Paralysis of single parts. Congestive headache with neuralgia and dry nose. Patients living or working in damp, cold basements. (Nat-s.)

Dropsy, anasarca. Exostoses. Enlarged glands. Adenitis, glands, swollen and indurated. Hemorrhages, blood watery or bright red. Stiffness, numbness, aching and soreness of muscles on every exposure to cold especially of back and loins.

Eruptions on hands, arms or face around the menstrual period. Paralytic effects of single parts, vocal cords tongue etc. Paralyzed parts icy cold. Tearing pains. Griping in bowels around the umbilicus in testes. One sided spasms with loss of speech.

PAGE 604

Clinical

Adenitis. Aphonia. Bladder disorders. Blepharophthalmia. Catarrh. Cholera. Colds. Crusta lactea. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dysentery. Emaciation. Exostoses. Hemorrhage. Hay fever. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Herpes. Influenza. Irritation. Lichen. Lumbago. Measles. Meningitis. Mononucleosis. Muscle pain. Myelitis. Nettle-rash. Neuralgia. Ophthalmia. Paralyzes. Pemphigus. Rheumatism. Scarletina. Scrofula. Stammering. Stiff-neck. Thirst. Tibia, pains. Tongue disorders. Tonsillitis. Tumor. Typhoid. Urine, difficulty in passing incontinence. Warts. Whooping cough.

Causations

Damp with cold. Wading. Washing. Injuries. Checked eruptions. Checked perspiration. Complaints of workers in ice factory. Men who are exposed to constant change of temperature, air conditioning.

Constitutions

Phlegmatic torpid, scrofulous patients, who are restless and irritable and who take cold on damp changes, are especially suited for Dulc. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from moving, external warmth, dry weather. Worse from being chilled, while hot, sudden changes of temperature, cold wet, damp, rainy weather. Worse from cold drinks from ice-creams. Worse from damp ground, cellars, beds, cold to feet. Worse getting wet, using water. Worse from suppressed discharges, eruptions, sweat etc. Worse from autumn, night, hot days and cold nights. Worse at rest and better by motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental confusion,(**dampness mystifying brain**) cannot find the right word,(**recollection from memory poor that is kidney contnt not properly coming on heart or brain**) can't concentrate his thoughts.(**kidney stores so kidney yang deficiency**) Depression. (**heart,lung,kidney involved**) Scolds without being angry.(**damp cold in liver**) Rejects the things asked for. Easily becomes delirious with pain.(**delirious due to dampness blocking the heart and pain due to cold or heat.damp cold inside may become damp heat afr sufficient time**) Difficult speech.

Abdomen

Colic from cold.**spleen viscus vacuity cold that is damp cold** Bowels cold.(**damp cold**) Acts on umbilical region.(**small intestine area which absorb fluid and nutrient from chyle that is dampness dominated**) Cutting pain at navel(**cutting pain at small intestine which may be due to blood stasis (cutting/stabbing pain)**) followed by painful, green,(**due to heat or liver**) slimy(**qi or blood vacuity**) stools. Swelling of inguinal glands.(**dampness**) (Merc.) Eruptions or pain about the navel.(**eruption/pain-wind heat/wind cold or small intestinal heat so eruption and pain.**)

Back

Lumbar region and sacrum feel cold.(**kidney yang deficiency**) Stiff neck.(**wind cold**) **stomch channel also goes through neck and feet**. Pain in small of Back, as after long stooping.(**long stoopin—kidney yang dissipated so pain in back due to vacuity cold**)

Stiffness and lameness across neck and shoulders after getting cold and wet.(**dampcold across kidney area that is neck and shoulder(lung,kidney,heart area)**)

Breasts

Breasts, engorged(**dampness in stomach**) and sore(**dure to vacuity liver cold or heat**), delicate,(**dampness**) sensitive to cold.

Chest

Pain in left chest as if lung moved in waves.(**wind heat as left is yin so it is vacuity heat**) Great oppression of the chest,(**due to dampness cold or heat or wind clogging**) especially when breathing.(Dull shooting, as from blows in and upon the sides of the chest.(**dull-dampness,shooting pain may be due to heat that is vacuity heat or chest qi deficient that is vacuity cold**)

Ears

Earache with nausea,(stomach attacked by liver heat so nausea and earache due to liver heat) whole night, preventing sleep.(liver yin deficiency) Swelling of parotids after measles.(damp heat) Buzzing in ears.(liver wind or yin vacuity hyper yang) Earache, buzzing, stitches and swelling of parotids. Middle-ear catarrh((Merc. Dulc., Kali-m.)

Eyes

Every time he takes cold it settles in eyes.(cold is stored so damp cold) Thick, yellow discharge,(damp heat) granular lids(phlegm heat). Hayfever with a profuse, watery discharge,(heat pattern or qi/yang deficiency) worse in open air.(vacuity heat/fire/wind) (Aching when reading.(liver yang aggravation on reading) Ophthalmia from catching cold. Paralysis of upper lid.(spleen yang/yin deficiency) Twitching of eyelids in cold air. (wind cold wind is twitching))

Face

Cold sores on lips.(cold damp) Warts and eruptions on face.(liver wind heat attacks stomach area that is face so warts and eruptions or kidney essence/qi deficiency) Facial neuralgia,(heart qi deficiency) worse from the slightest exposure to cold.(heart qi less so cold affects on face.) Tearing in cheek extending to ear orbit and jaw,(wind heat)preceded by coldness of parts and attended by canine hunger(wind heat in stomach). Twitching of lips in cold air.(spleen wind cold) Humid eruption on cheeks and face generally.(damp heat in stomach) Thick, brown, yellow crusts on face.(damp heat in stomach)

Female

Suppression of menses from cold or dampness.(liver wind affected by damp cold) Menses watery.(liver damp cold) Rash appears on the skin before menses.(blood/qi stagnation and wind heat so before menses rash appears) Dysmenorrhea with blotches all over. Herpes on breasts(damp heat on liver channel or wind heat in liver channel) in nursing women. Menses,(liver and kidney) milk,(liver and stomach) lochia(kidney) suppressed by cold.(cold suppresses damp things like milk,menses,lochia) Breasts, engorged(dampness), hard(wind heat or wind cold), sore with absent menses(blood stasis due to cold in blood or blood deficiency or kidney yin and liver yin deficiency) or leucorrhoea.(damp heat or damp cold) Eruptions on skin after weaning. (weaning means milk is not given to child anylonger so dampness mixing with heat coming as eruption)

Food

Aversion to food.(phlegm heat in stomach) Great thirst for cold drinks.(damp heat in stomach)

Head

Ringworm of scalp.(wind damp heat as scalp is oily place) Scald Head, thick brown crusts,(damp heat) bleeding when scratched,(wind damp heat) causing hair to fall out.

(wind damp heat hair fall) Headache relieved by conversation. (Buzzing in head.(wind) Sensation as if a board were pressing against the forehead.(dampness gives pressing sensation so damp heat in stomach) Sensation as if hair stood on end. Occiput feels large, cold.(damp cold in kidney area/channel that is occiput)

Occipital pain ascending from nape of neck.(damp cold in kidney channel) Back part of head chilled, heavy, aching during cold weather.(damp cold kidney channel)

PAGE 605

Kidneys

Nephritis(edema from ankle down below) from cold.(damp cold in kidney or bladder that bladder/kidney yang deficiency so vacuity cold) Catarrh(damp heat) of bladder from taking cold. Bladder wall thickened.(damp heat) Must urinate when getting chilled. (coldness affects dampness that is urine and cold ness means bladder/kidney yang deficiency so no hold on urine) Frequent urination(heat,kidney yin/yang deficiency etc). Cystitis,(liver kidney deficiency) Strangury, painful urination.(cold damp or damp heat or blood stasis,stone etc) Retention of urine from cold or cold drinks.(cold damp retention of urine) Involuntary urination from paralysis of bladder.(bladder qi vacuity so urine not able to hold) Urine, cloudy,(damp cold) slimy or foul(damp heat). Urine has thick, mucous, purulent sediment.(damp heat) Ischuria from wading with bare feet in cold water.

Limbs

Exostosis on arms after suppressed scabies.(scabies-- Itching papule arise accompanied by inflamed lymph nodules so wind damp heat/cold suppression disturb spleen stomach and create exostosis on arm) Perspiration on palms of hands.(lung and spleen qi deficiency so damp wind cold or heat) Trembling of arm (right)(spleen yin deficiency so tembling due to weakness) with urinary difficulty.(Loss of lung qi spread and descent ,spleen yang deficiency,kidney yang deficiency,internal obstruction by damp heat,qi blockage and damp obstruction,kidney and liver yin deficiency.)Warts on hands and fingers. Rheumatic symptoms alternating with diarrhea or acute eruptions.(lung wind cold/heat alternating with spleen damp heat(diarrhea) or lung wind heat(eruption) Paralyzed limbs, (spleen yang deficiency) feet (stomach/spleen or kidney yang deficient so vacuity icy cold)icy cold. Swelling of calf of leg.(dampness due to spleen yang deficiency) Pain in shin-bones. Rheumatism alternates with diarrhea.

Lungs

Asthma with dyspnea.(lung obstructed by damp cold) Impending paralysis of lungs.(lung qi deficiency) Cough worse cold, wet weather with free expectoration.(damp cold-dampness free expectoration) tickling in larynx.(phlegm in larynx) Winter coughs, dry, teasing.(chronic cold converted in internal heat so dry cough) Cough after physical exertion.(physical exertion affects kidney yin which affects liver yang/wind which affect

lung heat/wind so cough, spasmodic, hoarse) Cough, hoarse, spasmodic. Whooping cough with excessive secretion of mucus. (liver wind damp heat) Loose, rattling cough, (damp wind) worse wet weather. Must cough a long time to expel phlegm. (phlegm heat) Cough, caused by tickling (wind damp) in the back of throat (in prolonged fits with much loose easy expectoration. (dampness)

Male

Enlarged testes (dampness) with griping pain (cold so damp cold). Impotence. (downward flow of damp heat) Herpes. (damp heat/cold)

Mouth

Cold-sores on lips. (damp cold in spleen/stomach) **Distorted, drawn to one side.** Tongue, swollen, hindering speech, (dampness) paralyzed (stomach qi deficiency that is cold-so damp cold) inarticulate or difficult speech. Dry, rough tongue, rough scraping in throat after taking cold in damp weather. Saliva, tenacious, ropy with toothache. (stomach fire so saliva tenacious and toothache)

Nose

Complete stoppage of nose. (phlegm or damp heat blockage or wind heat/wind cold here it is wind cold) Dry or profuse coryza. (lung/stomach heat so profuse dry coryza) Stuffs up in the cold rain. (cold damp affects stomach fire to go upwards) Aching pain. Summer colds with diarrhea. (pathogenic wind heat creates colds in lungs as deficient qi fights with pathogenic heat and gets dissipated so catches cold and spleen deficiency that is damp heat creates diarrhea as small intestine does not absorb fluid due to high heart heat) Least cold air stops the nose. (wind cold) Wants nose kept warm, least cold air stops the nose.

Nosebleed in place of menses. (menses suppressed disturbs liver yang so lung heat so nose bleed) Thick, yellow mucus, bloody crusts. (lung heat) Coryza of the newborn. (new born has excess yang so coryza due to wind heat)

Rectum

Bowels feel cold. Cutting pain at navel followed by painful, green, slimy stools. Diarrhea. Green, watery, slimy, bloody, mucus, especially in summer, when the weather suddenly becomes cold from damp. cold weather and repelled eruptions. Sour watery stools, (damp cold) worse night. (spleen yin deficiency) summer, damp cold weather.

Sensations

As of a board pressing against forehead, as if head were enlarged, (dampness) as if hair stood on end, as if fire were darting out of eyes, (liver fire) as if worms were crawling up and down in abdomen. (damp wind) biting in rectum as from salt, as if lung moved in waves, as if arms were of wood, (spleen cold damp) as of needles over whole body. (blood

dampness congealation due to cold) Crawling, tickling itching of various parts, tip of tongue.(wind)

Skin

Eczema of infants.(infants have high yang so damp heat) Rash in new born.(damp heat) Ringworm in the hair in children.(wind damp heat) Pruritus, worse in cold, wet weather. (wind damp cold pruritus)Herpes zoster, pemphigus. Swelling and indurated glands from cold.(damp cold) Eruptions, scaly, thick, crusty, moist, bleeding or herpetic,(wind damp heat) worse before menses.(qi/blood stagnation so due to qi stagnation wind is affected of livere channel)(Sensitive bleeding ulcers.(damp heat) Little boils.(damp heat) Urticaria, (damp heat) red spots, brought on by exposure or sour stomach.(stomach heat) Humid eruptions on face, genitals, hands etc.(damp heat) Warts, large, smooth, on face and palmar surface of hands.(spleen and stomach phlegm heat) Anasarca. Thick, brown-yellow crusts, bleeding when scratched. Small furuncles on places hurt.

Stomach

Nausea with desire for stool.(damp heat in stomach exciting lung heat so desire for stool) Shivering while vomiting.(lung qi so overall qi deficient so coldness shivering and belching/vomiting further reduces qi) Belchings with shuddering. Vomiting of white, tenacious mucus.(cold damp in stomach) Heartburn.(stomach heat upward to heart) Chilliness during vomiting.

Temperature

Dry burning heat all over.(cold damp chronic becomes internal dry heat in lungs) Icy coldness with pains. Coldness in different parts, icy(cold damp) of paralyzed parts(so paralysis caused by cold damp stagnation).(coldness have fixed location so stagnation of cold damp in different parts) Chill starts in the back,(kidney yang deficient chill on the back so warmth doesn't help,positive chill is helped by warmth) not better by warmth worse evening. Chill with urging in stool and urination.(damp cold affects large intestine and bladder qi so urge) Chilliness with thirst(internal fighting with pathogen so thirst as vital qi is consuming the yin but in outer qi is deficient or pulled internally so chilliness). Foul sweat.(heat in lungs)

Throat

Pressure as if uvula were too long. Tonsillitis from every cold change.(cold inflames tonsils that is cold in lung affects stomch heat so tonsils)

PAGE 606

Comments

Clarke once gave Dulc. 30c with complete relief to the pain in a case of sarcoma of the bones at the base of the skull in which there were stabbing pains in the front of the head and partial paralysis of the tongue. It was the latter symptom which determined the choice of the remedy.

In poisoning cases Dulc. produces: Hard, griping pains in bowels, unconsciousness, tetanic spasms, trismus, loud, rattling breathing, death. Paralyzes are numerous: paralysis of tongue of lungs of heart (pneumogastric paralysis).

Paralysis of the bladder. Rheumatic paralyzes. Paralyzed part feels icy cold. One-sided spasms. Convulsions beginning in face. Trembling, especially of right arm. It has cured: "Paralysis of vocal cords (aphonia) from sleeping over a damp cellar."

McLaren cured with a single dose the following case, which was the result of a wetting: Facial paralysis, following neuralgia, the eye having remained unclosed for eight months. Red rash with itching worse in damp weather. After a slight aggravation improvement began in two weeks and continued steadily.

Dulc. is a scrofulous remedy and has many scrofulous-looking eruptions: moist or dry, red, tettery eruptions, especially on face, furfuraceous, herpetic, urticaria, skin callous, warts, fleshy or large, smooth. Painless ulcers.

Dulc. 30c cured in two doses a rash like mosquito-stings appearing every month before the menses, worse when warm, compelled to sit where it is cold.

Dulc. corresponds to results of suppressed eruptions. Offensive sweat, effects of sudden cooling while sweating. Dropsical disorders. Catarrhal troubles. Dryness of mucous membranes strongly indicate it.

Dulc. causes diarrhea and a characteristic form is when there is vomiting with the stool. It causes a mucous-like sediment in the urine. It is particularly indicated when a mucopurulent urine is associated with general one-sided sensitiveness.

Especially of the abdomen. Skin eruptions are sensitive to touch, pressure better. Small furuncles appear on places hurt by concussion.

Compare

(1) Acon., Ars., Cham., Hell., Nit-ac., Puls., Staph., Sulph.

(2) In faintness during stool, Crot-t., Verat.

(3) Effects of cold, moist winds, Ars., Calc., Nux-v. m. (cold dry, winds, Acon., Bry.).

(4) Effects of exposure to wet and better by motion, Rhus-t. Rheumatic paralysis, Rhus-t., Caust. Hasty speech and actions, Hep., Bell., Lach., Sulph. Paralysis of lungs, Solanum.

(5) Pimpinello - Bibernell - respiratory mucous membrane sensitive to drafts, pain and coldness in occiput and nape. Whole body weak, heavy head and drowsiness, lumbago and stiff neck, pain from nape to shoulder, chilliness.

(6) Rhus-t., Cimic., Calc., Puls., Bry., Nat-s.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Cupr., Ip., Kali-c., Merc. Follows well: Bry., Calc., Lyc., Rhus-t., Sep., Verat. Incompatible: Bell., Lach. Complementary: Baryta c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Bacillus dysenteriae (bach)

Pharmacy

Dys. Dysentery bacillus. Dysenteriae bacillus. A Bowel nosode. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

This is the nosode prepared from B. Dysenteriae. Dysentery Co., affects every tissue of the body and this nosode is quite suitable for many slow and insidious chronic states.

The Dys. Co. patients are typically the Argentum Nitricum type. They are full of fears and can be phobic. They have abdominal symptoms not of the sick bilious Morgan type, but symptoms are due to apprehension. They may suffer diarrhea or indigestion from eating sweets and fat which they are fond of.

The mental aberrations and nervous symptoms are distinct and frequently found in this age of stressful living. Those symptoms that precede and are associated with myocardial and circulatory disease.

PAGE 607

Patients have expressed that the least excitement exhaust them and brings on their worst symptoms. A constant symptom is "anxiety and excitement felt in the epigastrium" and in a great number of cases "nausea from excitement" and "diarrhea from excitement".

Excitement, anxiety or any agitation causes palpitations, flushing and perspiration and at times breathlessness and even pain in the heart region.

Homeopathic

The keynote for its use in nervous tension of a peculiar type and best described as "anticipatory." Since it is that sense of nervousness which a student might feel immediately before facing his examiner or a business man before attending an important engagement. They do not explode as the Proteus are wont to do. They have too much inhibition and insecurity to explode.

Dysentery Co. has been shown to have selective action on the pylorus causing spasm and retention of digested contents. Dilation of stomach. Indigestion pain for years with distention and discomfort. **Heart**-burn. Cyclical vomiting in children.

Involuntary movements, tics or twitching (like chorea) occur. There is instability of the capillary circulation, causing blushing, frontal headaches from excitement and claustrophobia. The skin may be dry, scaly and with circinate lesions.

Clinical

Anxiety. Blepharitis, Diarrhea. Duodenal ulcer. Dysmenorrhea. Colitis. Fibrositis. Flatus. Osteoporosis. Otorrhea. Rheumatism. Spondylitis. Tachycardia. Thyrotoxicosis.

Constitutions

The patient has a tense facial expression, not fearful but alert and ready to react. He is anxious, restless, fidgety, timid and uneasy among strangers, easily upset by criticism.
Planets: Moon.

Modalities

The general aggravation period is from 3 a.m. to 6 a.m. Patients feel the cold, chilly and want warmth, yet are easily heated up by the exertion and warm room. Desires air and space.

Modalities

Feels cold, chilly and rapidly perspire from excitement and mental exertion. Nausea and faintness in warm room, relieved by open air.

Symptoms

MIND

The Dysentery patients are in a highly strung state of mind and body and very sensitive to all impressions. They are easily excited and flustered. Lack of self confidence. Full of worries about little things with the anticipating fear of difficulties that might arise, (Arg-n.) Tense and nervous. Full of fEars. Shy, lacks confidence. Apprehensive and worried over trifles. Loses the train of ideas from interruption. Forgets what he was going to say. Forgets what she went for.

Abdomen

Distention and flatus. Colitis. Pain and tenderness over gall bladder.

Back

Fibrositis neck and shoulders. Rheumatism of neck and shoulders. Backache. Spondylitis.

Chest

Pain in chest on exertion. Pleurodynia. Tightness in lower ribs.

Ears

Otorrhea. Sudden swelling of ears-blue red thin scalding.

Eyes

Blepharitis, styes. Conjunctivitis with photophobia. Twitching of eyelids. Sensation of floating bodies, woolly spots before eyes. Yellow color vision.

Face

Both children and adults show a marked anemia, watery bluish pallor with puffiness of eyelids and cheeks. Veins frequently dilated and bluish lips that are apt to get dry and cracked. Neuralgia-supra and infra orbital. Twitching of muscles of face.

Female

Dysmenorrhea. Menses irregular. Throbbing pelvis and perineum. Infantile masturbation.

Food

Fond of sweets, salt, milk and fat.

Head

Headache frontal over the eyes or in vertex, brought on by excitement. Headaches often occurs at regular time periods of 7 to 14 day's cycle. Blinding Headaches with looseness of bowel. Migraines, more headache than vomiting. Fuzzy head. Scalp is painful to comb. Dry, scaly painful spots.

PAGE 608

Heart

Tachycardia, palpitations, extra systoles. Palpitations before important events. Anticipatory discomfort in the cardiac area. The heart rate is fast and may be irregular.

Limbs

Ankles painful. Arthritis and periostitis foot. Osteoporosis. Pain in knees.

Lungs

Shortness of breath. Bronchial catarrh. Pertussis like cough. Sputum blood stained.

Mouth

Bad taste. Tongue raw and burning. Lips are dry and cracked. Rheumatism of jaw.

Nose

Hay fever. Vasomotor rhinorrhea. Frequent coryza. Pain at the root of nose.

Rectum

Constipation and diarrhea. Loose morning diarrhea stools forcibly expelled and acrid burning. Diarrhea on excitement or worry. Looseness, frequent motions 5 or 6 per day. Hemorrhoids and anal fissures. Hemorrhoids come down when walking. There is weak expulsion of hard knotted stool with mucus. Throbbing rectum with sense of block or cork. Mucus with motion.

Sleep

Insomnia, late in falling asleep from crowding of thoughts and from excitement and from palpitations. Sudden shocks through the body on falling to sleep and awakening with fear and palpitation and breathlessness. Wakes at 2 or 3 a.m. with pain and discomfort epigastrium.

Stomach

Pain worse from eating. Chronic indigestion. Eructation, heart burn. Ptosis stomach, dilation, splashing. Emptiness between meals and emptiness and sometimes nausea in the

morning on awakening relieved by eating. **Heart** burn some hours after food. Acrid vomiting burning up throat, bilious vomiting. There is thirst and desire for cold drink, but stomach worse afterwards. Sinking emptiness during day with relief from rest and food. Pain as a rule relieved by lying down. Mental strain reacts on stomach and aggravates the stomach stasis. Excited feeling in stomach and aggravates the stasis.

Throat

Enlarged thyroid. Dry throat. Recurrent tonsillitis. Pharyngitis.

Urine

Urge to urination in tram or train.

Comments

The facial expression depicts the anxiety. Later the pallor and flabbiness tell their weakness and the lines are the record of the strain that life has become. Fear of the future is their bug bear. They carry a load that they need not carry and those likely to develop Dys. Co. symptoms are the hypersensitive souls that are burdened with over conscientiousness.

They are shy and lack initiative, feeble in effort, can not sustain a course, are easily deflected and have little power of concentration. "Feels miserable from the fear that she can not accomplish what she was to do" is the reason for the impatience and hurry that is so frequently seen in Dys. Co patients.

This leads to constant tension and they lose the power to relax and even in their recreation there is bustle and fever. The restless desire to go from place to place to go out and then when out to get back home again is a mental found in Tuberculin. It has several times occurred in patients and has been removed by Dys. Co.

Fear has come out in both children and Adults afraid in train, tram, bus and church, afraid in theater, lift office etc. Fear of the future, fear of dark, fear of thunder and storms. Fear of being alone. A patient expressed himself thus: "I desire to be left to myself, but have a fear of being alone."

Brain fatigue comes on. "Loses train of ideas from interruption." "Forgets what he was going to say." "Forgets what she went for."

Depression comes on from tiredness from the constant tension and from a sense of failing to accomplish and spirits are low, there is a desire to be left alone indulge in tears and consolation aggravates the weeping and brings out irritability.

They feel unsociable and have aversion to meeting strangers, not only because of the depression, but because of the strain that talking to people involves. Mental uneasiness in anticipation of some event, easily upset by criticism, mental uneasiness show itself by physical restlessness, can not keep still, fidgets, chorea movements of facial muscles or limbs. Nervous tension is the keynote, affecting the nervous system and triggered by anticipation.

The Dysentery child is of hypersensitive nature, which expresses itself as shyness or timidity. In the presence of strangers the whole attitude of the child expresses nerve tension felt within and you will observe the tenseness of the facial expression. Which is not altogether an expression of fear, but more of an expression of alertness, a tuning up of the nerve centers to the full pitch of expectancy to enable an immediate response to be made on the reception of the slightest external stimulus.

For example is you address the child or make a complimentary remark, there will appear almost immediately a hyperemia of the surface capillaries of the cheek-a blushing of the skin which is more noticeable because of the peculiar white background of the rest of the skin area.

Dys. Co., affects the venous circulation. Walls of veins get thin and veins dilated. There is a stasis of abdominal circulation and varicose veins of the leg are frequent. A very constant symptom is "bruises very early and bleeds easily".

Function disturbance of heart action, associated with nerve tension. This medicine has selective action on cardiac muscles. In the adult many symptoms of cardiac disorder. The characteristic mental tensions are present.

In the child the more typical symptom is that form of rheumatism commonly described as "growing pains" which so frequently are found associated with valvular heart disease.

The stomach symptoms are those associated with hypotonic stomach and conditions that lead to duodenal ulceration. Delayed digestion with pain relieved by eating. In Dysentery Co., limbs get cold and bluish and perspire.

Duodenal ulcer often calls for the use of this nosode, but there must always be present also evidence of nervous tension. This always precedes the physical symptom and which the patient feels and refers to his stomach and heart area.

This is in contrast to the type of duodenal ulcer found associated with the Bac. Proteus, where the nerve tension is insidious in action, unperceived by the patient and the physical condition. The ulcer tends to come on as a "crisis" without previous warning. In cases of ulcer it is frequently used with Lycopodium or Nux vomica.

Eruptions are dry and sluggish and come out slowly from the very weakness in the nature of the patient's reaction. Morgan is active producing rapid efflorescence with great heat and itch and discharge is usually watery and purulent. Dys. Co. is apt to scale and crust and when there is discharge it is gummy like Graphites.

Herpes face, neck, chest. Blisters between fingers. Scaly eruptions flexures. Dermatitis of hands and palms, dry, cracked and painful. Flat warts on hands. Psoriasis. Urticaria attacks. It produces dryness of skin, ribbed brittle nails, dandruff and dry brittle hair. Finger tips crack. The cracks and fissures are deeper with an indurated base.

Compare

(1) There is close relationship between Dysentery Co., Arg-n. and Ars.

(2) It is also related to Kalm., Nux-v. and Lycopodium also follow it well in gastric disorders.

(3) Proteus.

SOURCES

Bach. Paterson.

PAGE 610

Echinacea angustifolia

(purple cone-flower)

Pharmacy

Echi. Purple Cone-flower. Echinacea angustifolia. Echinacea rudbeckia. N. O. Composite, allied to Rudbeckia. Tincture of whole fresh plant. The whole plant including the root is pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture, one to thirty drops. Locally, as a cleansing and anti-septic wash.

Herbal

Echinacea angustifolia is the Western species of Echin., not to be confounded with Echin. purpurea or Black Sampson, the Eastern species.

Echinacea angustifolia is a blood and immune tonic. This rather famous drug came to notice as "Meyers's Blood Purifier", the proprietor did not know the name of the drug

used and sent a whole plant of Professors King and Lloyd of Cincinnati, who identified it as *Echinacea angustifolia*.

"Bad or weak blood" so called, asthenia, adynamia and particularly a tendency to malignancy in acute and sub-acute disorders, seem to be special indicators for the use of *Echinacea*. Valuable as a local cleansing and anti-septic wash for wounds, (Calen.).

A great remedy, when boils progress to the stage where they appear about to point then stop and do not suppurate. *Echinacea* helps in carbuncles with similar symptoms, a bluish-red color and intense pain.

Echinacea is of great value in very fetid Ozaena. Beneficial in some cases of leucorrhoea with discharge bright yellow, as from a suppurating surface. Very serviceable in gangrene, where it may be classed with *Rhus-t.* and *Arsenicum*, perhaps ranking between them.

The trustworthy clinical findings may be stated in two words, anti-septic and alterative. From an article by Dr. H. W. Felled in the *Eclectic Medical Journal*, quotes the following indications concerning this remedy:

If any single statement were to be made concerning the virtues of *Echinacea* it would read something like this: "A corrector of the deprivation of the body fluids" and even this does not sufficiently cover the ground. Anti-septic, anti-fermentative and anti-zymotic. Tissue alterations as are exhibited in boils, carbuncles, abscesses or cellular glandular inflammations.

Echinacea angustifolia has long been used by herbalists in typhoid conditions, diphtheria, malignant scarlatina, carbuncles and boils. Also as a septic remedy in snake, animal or insect bites.

Homeopathic

Echinacea corrects blood and immune disorders, hence it is useful in all types of Blood poisonings. Acute auto-infection, septic conditions, bites of poisonous animals, Lymphangitis, gangrene or vaccinosis. Tendency to malignancy in acute and sub-acute disorders. Erysipelas and foul ulcers. Gangrene. Goiter with exophthalmic symptoms. Diarrhea in typhoid. Gonorrhoea. Boils. Vaccination ill effects.

Patient feels weak and tired and aching in muscles. Last stages of cancer to ease pain, (Ars.). Weakness is felt more in stomach, bowels in heart in knees with vertigo.

Snake bites, insect bites and stings generally. Venomous infection. Lymphatic inflammation, after crushing injuries. Foul discharges with emaciation and great debility. Cerebro-spinal meningitis. Post-partum infections. Hemorrhoids. Pustules.

In two provers there was found a diminution of red blood corpuscles after the proving. There is much chilliness (coldness of right leg) and sensitiveness to cold, worse from exposure to cold air.

Clinical

Abscess. Auto-infection. Appendicitis. Bites. Blood, disorders. Blood-poisoning. Boils. Carbuncles. Diphtheria. Enteric fever. Erysipelas. Fevers. Gangrene. Impetigo. Immune diseases. Lymphangitis. Poisoned wounds. Pyemia. Rheumatism. Rhus-poisoning. Scarletina. Septicemia. Snake-bites.

Sore throats. Struma. Syphilis. Typhoid. Ulcers. Vaccinations, effects. Wounds.

PAGE 611

Constitutions

Broken-down and weak constitutions. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from lying down, by rest. Pains come and go suddenly and are better by bending double. Worse from injury, operations, cold air. Worse after eating. Worse in evening. Worse after physical or mental exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

So nervous could not study. Slowness in every action speaks slowly, replies slowly, walks slowly. Confused feeling of the brain. Confused, depressed or crossed. Becomes angry when corrected, does not wish to be contradicted. Cannot exert mind. Does not wish to think or study. Felt depressed and much out of sorts. Angry when corrected, worse when contradicted.

Abdomen

Abdomen sensitive and tympanitic. Tender and distended. Pain in right hypochondrium. Full feeling with borborygmus. Pain about umbilicus, better by bending double. Sharp, cutting, pains coming and going suddenly.

Back

Chills up the back. Pain in back of neck. Pain in small of back over kidneys. Dull pain in small of back. Pain in lumbar region, worse from stooping.

Chest

Pain as of a lump in chest and under sternum. Pain in pectoral muscles. Full feeling in upper part of lungs. Pain in diaphragm. Pain in right lung. Sore feeling. Feeling of a lump under sternum. Sharp burning pain in sternum.

Ears

Shooting pain in right ear.

Eyes

Brows twitch. Feel hot on closing them. **Eyes** ache when reading. **Eyes** pain on looking at an object and will fill with tears, better by closing them. Sleepy sensation in eyes, but cannot sleep. Pains back of right eye. Lachrymation from cold air. Sharp pains in eyes and temples.

Face

Bluish. Paleness of face when head aches. Face flushed. Fine eruptions on forehead and cheeks. Neuralgic pain in left upper branch of fifth nerve. Vomiting with pale face.

Female

Mucus from vagina in evening. Puerperal septicemia. Discharges suppressed. Excoriating leucorrhea. Pain in right iliac region, which seems deep, lasting but a short time.

Food

Loss of appetite. Desire for cold water. Nausea, could not eat.

Head

Headaches with a peculiar periodical flushing of the face, even to the neck, dizziness and profound prostration. Sharp pain deep in brain, it seems too large. Throbbing through the temples. Hot burning forehead. Dullness in head with cross, irritable feeling.

Heart

Anxiety about the heart. Sense of fear about the heart. Increasing but variable pulse. Slight pain over heart. Stitching pain in left chest (apex of heart.). Rapid beating of heart.

Kidneys

Albuminous, scanty, frequent and involuntary. Desire for frequent urination. Involuntary urination "in spite of myself." Sense of heat while passing urine. Pain and burning on urination. Urine increased. Urine pale and copious. Urine scanty and dark in color.

Limbs

General weakness of limbs. Pain between shoulders, which extends to axilla and down the arms. Aching in Limbs and general lassitude. Sharp pain in left elbow. Cold hands. Pain in right thumb. Pain in wrists and fingers. Hands, are numb alternately or restless, on awakening. Chilliness in right leg. Left hip and knee pains. Pain in right leg. Cold feet.

Liver

As of a load in back part of the liver.

Lungs

Pain as of a lump under the sternum. Burning under the left scapula.

Male

Seminal emissions. Soreness in perineum. Pain across the perineum. Perineum seems stretched. Pain in right spermatic cord. Testicles drawn up and sore. Pain in meatus while urinating.

PAGE 612

Mouth

Biting tingling on lips. Aphthae, canker. Gums recede and bleed easily. Corners of mouth and lips crack. Tongue dry and swollen, sores, dirty brownish. White coating of tongue with red edges. Promotes the flow of saliva.

Dry sensation in back part of mouth. Burning peppery taste when taking remedy. Bad taste in the mouth in the morning. A metallic taste. Dryness of the mouth.

Nose

Stiffness of nostrils with mucus in sinuses and pharynx. Foul-smelling discharge, membranous formations protruding. Post-nasal catarrh with ulceration and fetor. Nose feels stuffed up. Right nostril raw, bleeding. Nostrils sore. Headache over eyes with sneezing.

Rectum

Blood flows after stools. Gripping pains followed by passing offensive flatus or a loose yellowish stool, which produced great exhaustion. Diarrhea following pain in stomach, going through bowels.

Skin

Recurring boils. Carbuncles. Irritations from insect bites and poisonous plants. Lymphatics enlarged. Old tibial ulcers. Gangrene. Intense itching and burning of skin on neck. Little papules on skin with redness, feeling like nettles. Skin dry. Small red pimples on neck and face.

Sleep

Drowsy, could not read. Drowsy condition with yawning. Dreams of difficulties, laborious or quarrelsome. General languor, sleepy. Sleep disturbed, wakes often. Sleep full of dreams. Dreams about exciting things all night. Dreams of dead relations.

Stomach

Nausea with chilliness. Nausea, better lying down. Sour belching and heartburn. Sour, bloody vomit like coffee grounds. Nausea with eructation of gas. Belching of taste less gas. Sour eructation, which caused burning of throat. Sense of something large and hard in stomach. Pain in stomach, going down through bowels, followed by diarrhea. Dull pain in stomach.

Teeth

Teeth sensitive to draft of air. Darting pains in the teeth, worse on right side. Neuralgic pains in superior and inferior maxilla. Dull aching of the teeth.

Temperature

Irregular, chills, rise of temperature and sweat. Chilliness with nausea. Cold flashes all over back. Chill in left occiput. Sweat on upper parts, on forehead. Malarial Fever. Temperature raised a degree with flushed face and fullness of head, accelerated full pulse. Sweat chiefly on upper part of body.

Throat

Irritation of larynx. Voice husky. Constant clearing of mucus from throat. Sore Throat. Frothy mucus, hawks from throat. Tonsils purple or black, gray exudation extending to posterior sinuses and air-passages. Ulcerated sore throat. Mucus in throat with raw sensation. Soreness of throat, worse on left side.

Tongue

Tongue, lips and fauces tingle with sense of fear about heart. (Acon.) Slight burning of tongue. Whitish coat of tongue with red edges. Tongue, numb, peppery taste.

Vertigo

Vertigo with weakness, dizziness and profound prostration. Vertigo when changing position of head.

Comments

A remarkable case of vaccination poisoning is recorded in a man, 45, cured mainly by Echin. in 20-drop doses. The symptoms were: vitality ebbed, he became so weak he could not sit up, hair fell out, an eruption of psoriasis appeared on limbs extending to body. The disease advanced rapidly, the nails fell off. Left iritis supervened and then keratitis of the right eye.

Under Kali-i. and phospho-albumen as a food, the hair ceased to fall off, but other symptoms became rapidly worse. Echin. was now given and slowly the disease was arrested, then gradual improvement and ultimate cure ensued.

The report does not mention if the sight of the left eye was recovered. Homeopaths have generally followed the eclectics in using substantial doses of the tincture, (5 to 40 drops).

PAGE 613

Fortunately we are now much better placed to understand Echin. thanks to an extensive proving undertaken by J. C. Fahnstock with additional symptoms contributed by T. C. Duncan. With one exception the provers were males.

The first symptom noticed was a biting, tingling sensation on the tongue, lips and fauces, (Acon.) with a sense of fear and pain about the heart. Febrile symptoms, full head, flushed face and accelerated pulse followed. Languor was experienced by many provers and neuralgic, sharp, darting, shifting pains.

Catarrh of the digestive and respiratory tracts. Gripping pains offensive flatus and loose yellowish stool. Drowsiness was a very marked feature.

Compare

- (1) Cench., Both., Ars., Lach., Bapt., Rhus-t., Cistus, Hepar.
- (2) the vulnerary Composites, Arnica, Calendula and Bellis.
- (3) The closest analog of Echin. a. is Baptisia.
- (4) In snake-bites it compares with Lobelia purpurascens.

(5) in boils with Anthr.

(6) Head feels enlarged, Arg-n., Bapt., Bov., Glon., Nux-v. Mosch., Nux-v.

(7) Cases of Rhus-poisoning have been cured with Echin. a.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Echinacea purpurea

(black sampson)

Pharmacy

Echi-p. Echinacea purpurea. Black Sampson. N. O. Composite. Eastern States of America. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Echinacea purpurea is a popular remedy in the Eastern States, because it has been used in place of Echin. Ang. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Echinacea purpurea has probably a very similar action and the root causes the same pungent sensation on lips and tongue as the tincture of Echin. Ang. It well deserves a proving. The black root has been taken as a "signature" of the remedy in cases of low fevers where a black tongue was observed.

Clinical

Diphtheria. Putrid fevers.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Elaeis guineensis

Pharmacy

Elae. *Elaeis guineensis*. Aouara. Avoira. N. O. Palme, yields Palm Oil. Triturations of the fruit. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Elaeis guineensis was proved by Mure. Notable symptoms of leprosy and of scleroderma appear in the provings: anesthesia, swelling and hardening of skin. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Elaeis guineensis has produced aching, lancinations, burning, bruised and throbbing pains. Among other symptoms are: sensation as if a peg stuck in false ribs. Swelling of parts. The greatest number of symptoms appeared on the lower limbs and skin.

Clinical

Diarrhea, Elephantiasis arabum. Gastric disorders. Headache. Leprosy. Scleroderma. Sight, defective. Skin disorders. Sore throat.

Modalities

Better from rest. Worse from cold drinks. Worse from descending stairs, (colic). Worse from deep breathing, (lancinations).

Symptoms

MIND

Merry mood. Disobedient.

Abdomen

Colic after a cold drink. Pain with bruised sensation in abdomen.

Chest

Pain in middle of chest as if pricked by needles. Lancinations every five minutes in right chest.

Eyes

Swelling of eyes. Sight weak, confused vision by candle light. He makes letters much too large. Unable to look steadily at an object.

Kidneys

White urine.

Limbs

Swelling of left arm. Beating in left arm. Insensibility of head to fire-heat when approached to fire, but an hour after he feels it badly. Staggering gait. Weakness of legs. Swelling of right leg. Throbbing in calves. Hammering in tibia, nape of neck and right foot. Soreness of soles of feet when walking and when touched.

PAGE 614

Lungs

Breathing embarrassed. Pricking larynx on breathing. Cough with lancination in sides.

Mouth

Burning in tongue, has to stop eating. Bad odor from mouth.

Neck

Constrictive pains round neck as if from tight string. Throbbing in nape.

Rectum

Frequent diarrhea. Black stools.

Skin

Skin seems thicker. Swelling, roughness and itching of skin on left leg. Small vesicles appear on swollen right leg and left arm and on other parts without swelling. Itching all over, preventing sleep.

Stomach

Foul belchings. Vomiting of a cake immediately after eating it.

Throat

Lancinations in throat when swallowing, stinging when swallowing saliva.

Compare

(1) Anac., Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Elaps corallinus

(coral snake)

Pharmacy

Elaps. *Elaps corallinus*. Brazilian Coral Snake. N. O. Elapidae. Poison pressed from the venom-sac of the living snake and triturated with sugar of milk. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Elaps is distinguished by the pre-eminent blackness of its discharges and hemorrhages. Characteristic symptoms are: Fruit and cold drinks lie like ice on stomach and cause a cold feeling in chest. Sensation as if all the blood were collected in head. Black ear-wax.

E. V. Moffatt has found *Elaps* 6c almost a specific in chronic naso-pharyngeal catarrh with greenish crusts and subjective disagreeable odor.

Homeopathic

Like all other snake poisons, the poison of Coral snake disorganizes the blood, thereby producing black discharges especially hemorrhages. *Elaps* has very marked black discharges.

Cold things disagree. Nausea and vomiting. Desire for sweetened buttermilk. The prostrating diarrhea of tuberculosis. Acidity of stomach with faint feeling.

Sensation of internal coldness in chest, stomach worse after cold drinks. Adynamic sepsis. Spasms, then paralysis. Oscillatory movements. Right-sided paralysis. The right side feels weak insensible or even paralyzed. Must have oscillatory motion. Mucous membranes wrinkled. As of a heavy load or weight on the affected part. Twisting sensation.

Sudden pain in stomach. Spasm of esophagus, pharynx constricted, food and liquids suddenly arrested and then fall heavily into stomach. Spasms followed by paresis. Cold feeling in Stomach. Fruits and ice-water feel very cold. Ear, nose and throat symptoms

important. Sudden deafness at night with roaring and cracking in ear. Dreams of dead persons. Shuddering from least contradiction with pricking.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Axilla, itching. Cancer. Deafness. Ear disorders. Ear, wax. Hemorrhages. Headache. Hemiplegia. Knee, pain in. Metrorrhagia. Naso-pharyngitis. Nosebleed. Nose, stuffed. Ozaena. Pneumonia. Throat, ulcerated. Tuberculosis.

Constitutions

Rheumatic constitutions. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from rest. Walking relieves nosebleed, pain in abdomen and chest. Worse eating fruit, cold drinks, food, air, dampness, wet weather. Worse from approach of storms in room touch, warmth of bed. Exertion aggravates. Worse at night. Warmth of the bed aggravates. Great sensitiveness to cold: draft, wind, wet weather aggravates. Touch aggravates.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed, imagines he hears someone talking, dreads to be left alone. Fear of the rain. Horror of rain. Can speak, but cannot understand speech. Fears having a stroke. Fear, being left alone, causes chattering of the teeth and trembling.

Imagines he hears someone talking, dreads to be left alone. Angry about one's self, does not wish to be spoken to.

PAGE 615

Abdomen

Bowels feel twisted together in a knot. Stools of black frothy blood.

Back

Stiffness in the right side of neck. Lancinations in left side of neck. Lancinations in the whole spinal marrow from occiput to sacrum. Pressure between the shoulders. Coldness in back. Pain in the back with chilliness, cold feet and strangury.

Chest

Coldness in Chest after drinking. Hemorrhage from lungs black as ink and watery. Stitching pain in apex of right lung. Oppression of chest on going upstairs. Peeling off of skin from palms and fingers. Sensation of a sponge in esophagus.

Ears

Cerumen, ear-wax black and hard with difficult hearing or serous greenish discharge offensive. Buzzing noise. Illusions of hearing. Sudden attack of nightly deafness with roaring and crackling in ears, cracking in ears on swallowing. Intolerable itching in ear. Otorrhea offensive, watery with deafness.

Eyes

Aversion to light, *letters run together when reading*. Veil before eyes. Burning in lids. **Bloated around the eyes** in the morning. Large red fiery spots before eyes. Black rings before eyes (left).

Face

Red spots on face. Bloated. Dull yellowish color.

Female

Itching of vulva and vagina. Dysmenorrhea with a flow of black blood. Sensation as if something burst in the womb, then continuous stream of dark colored blood, better when urinating. Discharge of black blood between menses.

Food

Thirst. Desire for sweetened buttermilk.

Head

Rushes of blood to the head. Violent headache, extending from forehead to occiput, first one eye, then the other. Pain in ears. Vertigo with tendency to fall forward. Weight and pain in forehead. Fullness in head.

Kidneys

Urine red. Discharge of mucus from urethra.

Limbs

Arms weak. Arms and hands swollen bluish. Knee joints feel sprained. Pricking under the nails. Skin peeling off on palms and finger tips. Icy cold feet. Vesicular eruptions on feet.

Lungs

Air hunger. Coldness in chest after drinking. Stitches in apex of right lung. Cough with terrible pain through lungs. Worse right lung and expectoration of black blood. The lungs seem forcibly separated. Hemoptysis, black like ink and watery.

Nose

Nostrils stopped up. Chronic nasal catarrh with fetid odor and greenish crusts. Ozaena with a yellowish-green discharge. Mucous membrane wrinkled, nostrils plugged up with dry mucus. Pains from nose to ears on swallowing. Nosebleeds, black like ink after a blow. Pain at root of nose. Eruption about nose.

Skin

Glands and skin of axilla affected, itching with tetter. Tips of fingers peel off. Itching eruption in axilla.

Sleep

Dreams of business. Dreams of dead persons. Bites hand during sleep. Sleeplessness from sharp headache.

Stomach

Feels cold. Drinks and fruits feel like ice in stomach and causes coldness in chest. Sensation as if food turned like corkscrew on swallowing. Acidity after every mouthful.

Temperature

Cold perspiration all over. Skin hot, dry. Typhoid when ulcers have eaten into tissues and black blood is discharged.

Throat

Painful, difficult swallowing for solids and liquids. Paralysis of esophagus. Spasmodic contractions of esophagus and pharynx, food and liquids are suddenly arrested and then fall heavily into the stomach. Sensation of a sponge in esophagus. Thick, very offensive, dry, greenish-yellow crusts upon the posterior pharyngeal wall and extremely foul breath.

Vertigo

Fainting caused by stooping. Vertigo, falls forwards. Faints with vomiting or on stooping.

PAGE 616

Comments

Rumbling in ears as of thunder. Sensation in brain as if shaken. Sensation as if food turned like a corkscrew on swallowing, as if intestines were twisted by a cord and strung together in a knot.

Pains in the lungs (especially right) are very marked: Sensation within chest and at sternum, as if pleura were pulled off and the lungs violently drawn apart. Sensation as if a heavy load, iron bar or weight on parts. Fluids roll audibly into stomach. Periodicity is marked.

The glands and skin of axilla are affected. Clarke cured with Elaps. 200c a very old-standing case of irritating rash in axilla, (right) with recurrent suppuration of axillary glands.

Compare

(1) Dr. Higgins used the gallbladder of the coral snake, Fel Elapidis Corallini.

(2) Ars., Carb-v., Crot-h., Lach., Mur-ac., Nit-ac., Rhus-t.

(3) red spot before sight, Dub..

(4) effects of cold, wet weather, Dulc.

(5) Eucal. rostrata - offensive dark discharge from right ear.

(6) Crot-h., Alumn., Carb-v., Ars., Lach.

Relations

Antidoted by: Radiated heat, Alcohol, Ars.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Elaterium

(squirting cucumber)

Pharmacy

Elat. Elaterium officinarum. Squirting Cucumber. Ecballium elaterium. Momordica elaterium. N. O. Cucurbitaceae. Tincture of unripe fruit. Trituration of Elaterinum, Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

The "signature" of Elat. is too obvious to be missed: Profuse watery stools, coming out with a gush, which is the main characteristic of the drug is plainly typified in the explosion by means of which the ripe fruit scatters its seeds.

It produces violent vomiting and purging with copious forceful watery, olive green, bilious or frothy evacuations.

Beriberi, also the scurvy disease, has been greatly helped by Elat. according to Cooper. Dull olive green discharges and frothy stools are also characteristic. Many cases of cholera, cholerae and infantile diarrhea are met by Elat., also the jaundice of the new-born with bilious stools.

The property of Elat. to cause draining of the tissues of their watery contents has been used to cause the absorption of dropsical fluids. Minute doses will often effect this.

Gaping and yawning are well marked and when present with fever before the chill or before the chill of cholera, Elat. is indicated. The yawning lasts all through the chill. Elat. promotes the opening of abscesses and boils. Effects of damp weather or standing on damp ground, worse by damp. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Elaterium has been used with good effect in scurvy of which gushing diarrhea is a marked symptom. It is a valuable remedy for certain forms of dropsy, especially Beriberi. Much yawning and stretching.

Cholera conditions, urticaria. Infantile diarrhea. Jaundice of the new born with bilious stools, urine staining the diaper. Irresistible desire to wander from home to home. Chilliness with much yawning and stretching. Urticaria better rubbing.

Clinical

Abscesses. Beriberi. Bilious fever. Bladder disorders. Boils. Cholera. Colic. Cramps. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dysentery. Erysipelas. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Liver disorders. Measles. Nettle-rash. Neuralgias. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Scurvy. Vomiting. Yawning.

Causations

Effects of damp weather.

Modalities

Worse from damp weather, standing on damp ground.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental disorders coming on as a consequence of suppressed malaria. Irresistible desire to wander from home at night.

PAGE 617

Abdomen

Cutting, griping pains in the bowels. Dull pain in the epigastrium. Abdomen retracted. Feeling of stricture or oppression at the epigastrium. Dull pain in the right of hypochondrium. Rumbling of flatus in the course of the cecum and colon.

Back

Pains in the left sterno-mastoideus muscle, near its insertion into the sternum. Pains under the right shoulder blade. Sticking pains in the lumbar region. Aching pain in the region of the left kidney.

Chest

Sharp pains at the lower part of the sternum, passing through to the spine.

Ears

Sticking pain near the rim of the cartilage of left ear.

Eyes

Sticking, as of a splinter, in the inner canthus of left eye.

Food

Appetite. Loss of appetite.

Head

Confusion of the head, followed by headache. Violent headache with sensation of constriction of the temples and forehead. Dull pain. Pain in the temples.

Kidneys

Increased flow of limpid urine.

Limbs

Pain in limbs, darting into fingers and toes. Sharp pains in fingers and thumbs, knees toes and instep. Gouty pain in great toes. Pain extends down limbs, pain in hip-joints with diarrhea. Arthritic nodules. Shooting, also dull aching pains in the course of left sciatic nerve to the instep and toes.

Mouth

Tongue coated with a dirty-brown fur. Bitter taste in the mouth. Bitter taste, with salivation. Unpleasant smell to the breath.

Nose

Nosebleed.

Rectum

Bleeding of hemorrhoids. Some soreness of the anus. Discharges from the bowels of frothy water, coming out with a gush. Dull olive-green discharges. Stools are watery, copious, forceful. Squirting diarrhea, frothy, olive green with cutting in abdomen.

Sensations

As if a splinter in left eye, as if posterior sinuses and upper part of esophagus were enlarged.

Skin

Smarts, stings and burns. Dropsical. Urticaria from suppressed intermittent. Skin orange color.

Sleep

Incessant gaping. Yawning.

Stomach

Belching of gas. Pain in the pit of the stomach. Nausea and vomiting with great weakness. Gripping pains in bowels. Vomiting a dark brown fluid mixed with food.

Temperature

Chill comes on with much yawning and stretching, lasting all through chill. Chills and fever with spurting diarrhea. Perspiration relieves all the symptoms. If the intermittent fever is suppressed, urticaria break out all over the body.

Throat

Pain in the back of the throat, as if scalded. Scraping in the throat. A feeling as if the choana and upper part of the esophagus were enlarged.

Compare

(1) Crot-t., GAmbr.

(2) Bry. and Coloc. (sciatica), Verat. (neuralgia), Colch., Crot-t., Verat. - choleraic affections, Sec. - olive green diarrhea., Canth. - dysenteric diarrhea with painful urination.

(3) Apis, Hep., Ign., Rhus-t. - urticaria during intermittent fever.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Electricitas

(electricity)

Pharmacy

Elect. Electricity. Electricitas. Potencies are made from sugar of milk saturated with the current. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The effects of atmospheric electricity and static electricity. Caspari is the authority for the symptoms caused by electricity, but every one knows the powerful effect exercised on some persons by the approach of a thunderstorm and the influence of an electric current.

In those which have been electrified, shaking of the whole body, commencing in the maxillary bones, tingling in the parts electrified, violent burning. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

General relaxation of the powers, sometimes with moral depression and headache, relaxation to the nerves and muscles. Dreads approach of thunderstorms. Anxiety, nervous tremors, restlessness, palpitations, headaches. Heaviness of limbs, swelling of parts.

Heat in the whole body. Lassitude and stiffness of the limbs. Dragging sensations in all the limbs, as far as the ends of the fingers and toes, nocturnal shootings in parts which are paralyzed. St. Vitus' dance. Epileptic fits hastened and aggravated. Loss of the weight of the body, weakness of the parts shaken.

Clinical

Chorea. Headache. Hysteria. Paralysis. Rheumatism.

Symptoms

MIND

General depression after a meal. Depression and weariness, sometimes with giddiness or with drowsiness. Tears, sometimes with timidity. Sighs, sometimes with tears, the patient cries aloud.

Restlessness, anxiety and anguish, sometimes more particularly in the chest internal anguish, violent agitation, timidity. Fear on the approach of a storm. Ill-humor. Involuntary laughter. Furor. Loss of consciousness insensibility, foolish actions, haggard eyes. Errors in the appreciation of time, loss of memory.

Abdomen

Spasmodic tension and contraction in the abdomen. Aching in the abdomen. Colic. Cutting pains on the approach of a storm or else with diarrhea. Darting pains from left to right side. Shivering in the abdomen or else burning, sometimes with tension. Inflation of the abdomen, borborygmi in the abdomen, sometimes with fermentation.

Back

Difficulty in moving the neck. Tingling in a muscle shortened by suppuration. Darting pains in an enlarged gland of the neck. Tingling in the vertebral column. Furunculi on the

back and nape of the neck. Drawing pains across the shoulder-blades, as by a thread. Burning in the shoulder.

Chest

Constriction of the chest. Pains in the chest, sensation of coldness in the left side. Chest and shoulders feel like marble.

Ears

Pains in the ear. Drawing pains from the jaws to the ears. Lancinations in right ear, proceeding from the neck. Pulsations in the ear. Redness and heat of the ear. Swelling of the interior of the ear. Suppuration and a small pustule in the auditory duct. Vesicles full of acrid serum behind the ear. Augmented secretion of wax. Murmuring, sometimes with a sensation as if a flock of wool were before the ears.

Eyes

Aching in the eyes, as from dryness. Gnawing sensation in left eye or else violent drawing pains, extending to forehead. Sensation as if the eyes were much sunken. Sensation as if something were passing out of the eye. Redness of the vessels of the conjunctiva, as far as the cornea of the edges of left eyelid, at the exterior angle. Inflammation of the eyes. Swelling of edges of eyelids, at the external angle. Lachrymation, especially of right eye. Wandering and haggard looks. Contraction of pupils, which were abnormally dilated. Clouded vision. Everything appears pale. Blindness. Sight improved (curative symptom). Little black spots before right eye. Objects all appear yellow to the sight. A dark room appears to be illuminated.

Face

Color, bright red. Expression of alarm on the face. Increase of sweat on the face. Violent drawing pain above left eyebrow. Contraction of the muscles of the face, especially of the mouth. Swelling of the face. Scabby eruption on the face, on the arms and over the body. Large blisters on the cheeks. Lips cracked, the upper lip puffed out. Eruption about the mouth and on the chin.

Female

Copious menses, sometimes with pressure in the rectum. Blood of the menses, black and thick. Appearance of the menses (in the electric bath).

PAGE 619

Food

Increase of appetite. Great inclination to eat between meals. Thirst during febrile shivering.

Head

Pains in the head, sometimes drawing. Bruise-like pain in occiput. Crushing pressure in forehead, as from a stone. Shootings in right side of head or from vertex to the temple and right side of forehead, tearings in the occiput from the nape of the neck to the forehead. Painful cramps in the head. Disagreeable shaking, most frequently from behind. Violent pulsations (beatings) or else heat throughout the head.

Heart

Palpitations of the heart, sometimes especially at the approach of a storm or else with a disposition to fall in syncope. *Palpitations of the heart with fever or with headache* or else with restlessness and vivid redness of the face. Painful and rapid sharp pain proceeding from the heart across the chest.

Kidneys

Sensations as though the bladder were going to burst. Augmented secretion of urine. Very frequent emission of urine. Involuntary emission of urine. Urine in the morning, an orange-yellow during the day like water in which meat has been washed. Urine thick, deep-colored. Red like blood, abundantly charged with mucus. Discharge of blood with the urine. White sediment. Leucorrhœa, at first serous afterwards thick in pieces of the size of a hazel-nut.

Limbs

Pains in the limbs, grievous pains, pains in old wounds or in enfeebled bodies from a change of temperature. Stiffness of the limbs, paralysis of some of the limbs, especially of the inferior limbs. Trembling of the limbs, chiefly of those which have been shaken, general trembling. Springing up of the tendons. Convulsions of the limbs.

Lungs

Roughness of the larynx. Cough with much tickling in throat or else with pressure in forehead from within outwards. Short irritable cough. Spitting of blood. Feeble and faint respiration. Respiration arrested.

Dyspnea. Respiration accelerated. Asthma, sometimes lasting for life with palpitations of the heart and disposition to syncope, oppression of the chest.

Mouth

Increase of excoriation already existing in the interior of the mouth. Pain of excoriation and excoriation in the interior of right cheek. Great dryness of the mouth. Augmented secretion of saliva. Foam at the mouth. Sensitiveness of the tongue, at the point, which is also red. Papillae very prominent. Dry tongue, charged with a yellow coating. Swelling, thickness of the tongue. Vesicles on the tongue with excoriation pain. Dumbness inability to utter a sound. On the palate, vesicles with desquamation of the epidermis.

Nose

Tingling in the nose or else with pressure outwardly. Nosebleed. Loss of smell. Sneezing. Augmented secretion of nasal mucus. Discharge, on blowing the nose of a liquid like milk, aggravation of preexisting coryza.

Perspiration

Increased perspiration, excessive nocturnal sweat in gouty persons without mitigation, copious sweat during sleep with anxiety during a storm.

Rectum

Fruitless inclination. The stools are at first facilitated and afterwards restricted. Tenesmus and cutting pains. Violent pressure in the rectum (during the stools). Burning in the anus. Hemorrhoidal flux.

Skin

Itching or else tingling over the whole body (violent pains and swelling of one of the feet which had been frozen twelve years before). Eruption of small nodosities on the spots touched by the sparks, eruption like miliary or measles, white vesicles, itch-like eruption at the joints of carbuncles, which proceed to suppuration. The skin becomes black, wheals on the skin.

Sleep

Yawning and stretching, sometimes with shuddering over the whole body. Great drowsiness. Profound sleep. Sleeplessness, sometimes with tossing.

Sleeplessness for two months. Dreams confused and disquieting.

PAGE 620

Stomach

Fullness of the stomach after eating the least thing. Sour taste. **Heart** burn. Abundant accumulation of water in the mouth. Loathing. Nausea, sometimes after a meal

with a more abundant accumulation of saliva. Retching with inflammation of throat and cough. Vomiting and inflammation of the throat. Vomiting of blood.

Stool

Diarrhea with colic or else at the approach of a storm. During the diarrhea, retraction of the testicles. After the diarrhea, constriction in anus with dry stools. Stools frequent and liquid of a black, yellow and of a fetid smell. Diarrhea, sometimes entirely liquid, hot.

Teeth

Tearing pains in upper teeth, proceeding from the head. Pain as of subcutaneous ulceration in places once occupied by molar teeth. Quick dartings in a hollow molar tooth. Quick growth of the teeth in children. Drawings in the gums, proceeding from right ear.

Throat

Constant tickling in the throat. Pressure on swallowing. Difficult deglutition. Inflammation of the gullet.

Vertigo

Giddiness, especially on stooping. Confusion of head. Syncope and tendency to fall down.

Comments

Dr. Seward has related a number of cases in which the injudicious use of electric baths brought on tuberculosis. In another case the chest and arms became stiff and paralyzed. A young married woman, who had general and local (uterine) electric treatment, complained after it of feeling very heavy, as if she weighed a ton.

One patient after a bath, said his chest and shoulders "felt like marble." He became tubercular and died. The paralysis caused by electricity was in several cases quickly relieved by Morph. acet., both in the solution and in the potencies.

Compare

- (1) Phos. is the best antidote to the effects of storms.
- (2) Rhod. is worse before a storm.
- (3) Galvanismus and Magnetismus.

Relations

Antidoted by: Morph. acet. Electricity antidotes Mercury.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ulmus procera

Elm

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Elm. *Ulmus procera*. Boil twigs and blossoms for half an hour, strain the water and use as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Elm belongs to Bach's group of Despondency and Despair, along with the remedies Crab Apple, Oak, Willow, Star of Bethlehem, Sweet Chestnut, Pine and Larch. These remedies deal with states of hardship of the oppressive, burdening kind. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Tendency to exhaustion in mind, emotions and body, listlessness and lethargy. Unresolved, overwhelming conflicts and work loads can lead to the formation of chronic diseases. (White Chestnut).

Symptoms

MIND

Elm is also indicated for the mind busy at work on details, while not having an appropriate overview of the various tasks and not being able to plan the best approach to completing the job. One may get lost in details and feel that progress has not really been made. In the Elm state, the mind feels unable to rise above challenges or duties that are being presented or still lie ahead. One actually perceives the task as insurmountable while one feels weak and small in front of it.

Personal high expectations and a strong sense of duty. One views the tasks as one whole mass of overwhelming duty. Instead of concentrating on a step at a time and letting the rest be. "Duty" is another aspect of the Elm state.

PAGE 621

The tasks look somewhat threatening, intimidating, like a burdensome or dreaded duty. One experiences the emotions of being overwhelmed. Feelings of dread, anxiety, intimidation by the amount of duties.

Internal exhaustion and feelings of inadequacy. Dread in the face of enormous tasks. Disillusionment and despondency and despair. There can be feelings of sadness when one realizes that one's goals were unrealistic and not within one's reach.

SOURCES

Bach.

Emetinum

(alkaloid of ipecac)

Pharmacy

Emetin. Emetinum. Emetine is the principal alkaloid of Ipecac. In physiological doses must be carefully watched. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Emetin has been used for amoeboid dysentery. A powerful amoebicide, but is not a bactericide. A remedy in pyorrhea. Psoriasis. Emetin hydroch. 2x for diarrhea with colic pains and nausea. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Specific for amebiasis of remarkable value in treatment of amoeboid dysentery. May produce hepatization of lungs, rapid heart action, tendency for the head to fall forward and lobar pneumonia.

Clinical

Amebiasis. Dysentery. Hemetemeses. Hemorrhages. Psoriasis. Pyorrhea.

Compare

(1) In hemetemesis and other hemorrhages, compare: Gelatin, which has a marked effect on the coagulability of the blood. Hypodermically or if by mouth, a 10 per cent. jelly, about 4 oz., three times a day.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Eosinum

(eosin)

Pharmacy

Eos. Eosinum. Eosin. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, second decimal, one per cent solution.

History

Proved in potencies by Dr. B.C. Woodbury. Eosin is a remedy for cancer, polyarthritis.
Planets: Saturn.

Homeopathic

Burning in various parts on skin. Shifting location after scratching which relieves.
Burning under finger nails and toe nails, on soles. Itching and redness of knee-caps.
Redness of palms. Redness, burning and numbness of tongue. Peculiar sensation of being very tall with tendency to vertigo.

Clinical

Arthritis. Cancer.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Ephedra vulgaris

Pharmacy

Ephe. Ephedra vulgaris. N. O. Gnetaceae. Tincture of branches and flowers. Ephedra has been proved in Russia by Dr. B. H. Mouravow. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Ephedra produced symptoms when twenty drops of a strong alcoholic extract were taken five times a day, fifteen drops four times a day having been taken without apparent effect.

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

General weakness from early morning great fatigue. Asthma. Extreme apathy was produced. stiff-neck and backward pulling of whole body on turning the head.

There was also starting of the eyes from the orbits as if pushed out. To Mouravow these symptoms suggested exophthalmic goiter. He also considered that the remedy acted on the ganglions of the sympathetic nerve and caused congestion of the spinal cord.

Clinical

Asthma. Exophthalmic goiter. Headache.

Symptoms

MIND

Extreme apathy and fatigue.

Abdomen

Dull pain in region of spleen.

(Cean.)

PAGE 622

Back

Stiffness of neck with exophthalmos. Stiffness of neck and backward pulling of all the body on turning head and a dull pain in region of spleen.

Eyes

Heavy eyes, starting from their orbits, as if pushed out, *pain in the eye*.

Head

Violent headache, nausea, general weakness, with a slow pulse. Left side hemicrania with numbness of entire left arm.

Heart

Abatement of the pulse, increases rapidity of action of heart. Strong heart-beat with weakening of pulse, respiration is accelerated.

Kidneys

From early morning great fatigue, retention of the urine (fourth day).

Limbs

Towards evening heaviness in all the limbs. Numbness of entire left arm with left-side hemicrania.

Sleep

Longing for sleep.

Compare

(1) Ferr., Iod., Lycopus v., Spong..

(2) Thyroid. - exophthalmos.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Epigea repens

(gravel weed)

Pharmacy

Epig. Epigaea repens. Gravel weed. Trailing Arbutus. N. O. Ericaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. The fresh leaves are pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol, Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in 5 drop doses.

Herbal

The Gravel Root has long had some reputation in urinary difficulties and even in calculous disorders. The common appellation of "Gravel Root" shows that the popular belief points in the direction of its use.

Hale mentions Epigaea as having been a popular remedy in kidney stones throughout the United States ever since the settlement. It has been successful in removing dysuria and strangury as well as urinary tenesmus. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chronic cystitis with dysuria, tenesmus after urination, mucus, pus and uric acid deposit, gravel, kidney stones. Fine sand in urine of a brown color. Burning in neck of bladder whilst urinating and tenesmus afterward. Pyelitis with incontinence of urine. Croaking noise and rumbling in bowels.

Hale once gave to a patient who had a bloody muco-purulent sediment in the urine with intense dysuria, ten drops of the tincture six times a day. A copious deposit of fine brown sand was observed and all symptoms were relieved.

Clinical

Bladder disorders. Stones, urinary. Cystitis. Dysuria. Gravel. Kidney, stones. Pyelitis. Strangury. Uric acid.

Compare

- (1) Mitch., Chim., Cann-i., Calc. ren., Urt-u., Uric acid.
- (2) Uva, Lyc. Pareira.
- (3) Epigaea contains Arbutin, Formic acid.
- (4) Arbutus, Uva ursi.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Epilobium palustre

(willow herb)

Pharmacy

Epil. Epilobium palustre. Willow herb. Epilobium linears. N. O. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Epil. p. was proved by Dr. J. S. Wright, a tincture of the root being used. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Symptoms of filling up of throat inability to swallow, fever and headache were produced. A boy poisoned with the flowers of Epil. hirsutum had strong epileptiform convulsions in rapid succession.

Clinical

Dysphagia. Fever. Larynx disorders. Ptyalism. Throat, sore.

Comments

Headache. Face red. Ptyalism. In morning, throat commenced filling up, at noon, could not swallow water, larynx sore to pressure, swollen on outside, with hard lumps on both sides of larynx. On an attempt to swallow water it would fly out of my nose. Can swallow liquids. Three loose stools. Urine red.

PAGE 623

Hard chill commenced at 11 a.m. , lasted an hour, high fever came on, with aching all over and severe headache, this lasted all night, could not sleep. Fever and headache passed off, but returned in the afternoon and evening more severe, lasted all night. High fever and headache all the time. Dull and sleepy, but could not sleep, the saliva would choke me.

SOURCES

Allen. Clarke.

Epiphegus virginiana

(beech-drop)

Pharmacy

Epiph. Epiphegus virginiana. Beech-drop. Cancer root. Orobanche. N. O. Orobanchaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant in full flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

History

The use of Epiphegus Virg. is confined to headaches of neurasthenic types, especially in women, brought on or made worse by any unusual exertion, shopping, nervous strain etc.

Grimmer reports: Skin cancers, headache of severe type brought on by exertion, relieved by a good sleep. A striking symptom is the constant desire to spit, saliva viscid. Symptoms travel right to left, worse working in the open air, rising up in bed, better from a good sleep, palpitations with weakness. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Epiphegus is a remedy for sick, neurasthenic and nervous headaches, especially in women, brought on or made worse by exertion, shopping, etc. Sub-involution of the uterus with painful menstruation and congestion. Tongue coated yellow, bitter taste. Drowsy after meals. Loose stools.

Languid feeling. Pressive pain, as if finger tips were pressing into the temples inwards or compressive pain going backwards worse until 4 p.m. then Better with spitting of viscid saliva and nausea. Neurasthenia.

Clinical

Cancer. Diarrhea. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Palpitations. Salivation.

Causations

Physical or nervous over-strain. Any unusual exertion or excitement, as going on a visit or doing a day's shopping.

Modalities

Better from sleep. Worse from fatigue, nervous of shopping, eyestrain. Worse from working in open air.

Symptoms

MIND

Confusion of mind. Makes wrong letters or words in writing. Fears death from heart palpitations. Fears injury to her health from the drug.

Eyes

Smarting. *Could not read because the words seemed to be blurred.*

Head

Weekly sick headaches. Headaches preceded by hunger. Pressing pain in temples from without inwards, worse left side. viscid salivation, constant inclination to spit. Sick headache coming on when deviating from ordinary pursuits. Headaches from nerve tire caused by mental or physical exhaustion, preceded by hunger.

Heart

Palpitations which makes her feel very weak.

Limbs

Pain in left shoulder. Pain in left knee.

Mouth

Saliva viscid. Almost constant desire to spit. Sticky viscid taste in mouth. Bitter taste.

Rectum

Stool passed with difficulty though feces soft.

Stomach

Nausea.

Teeth

Tartar on teeth.

Compare

- (1) Iris, Meli., Sang.
- (2) Fagus - beech-nuts - headache and salivation, swelling on mouth, dread of water.
- (3) It is allied to the Scrofulariaceae.
- (4) Phos. - in better from sleep, Lach., Sulph. and Nat-m. have the opposite, worse from sleep in the most marked degree.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Epihysterinum

Pharmacy

Epih. Epihysterinum. A nosode. Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 624

History

This is one of Dr. Burnett's nosodes. It was used by him in cases of hemorrhage in a patient suffering from fibrous tumor, possibly with malignant elements. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Clarke has found Epih. of great value in controlling uterine hemorrhage, whether connected with fibrous growth or not. He has used it in the 30c and higher potencies, giving one or two doses weekly.

Clinical

Fibroids. Menorrhagia. Tumors. Uterine hemorrhage.

Compare

- (1) The cancer nosodes, Carc.
- (2) in the fibroid tumors and uterine hemorrhages, like Thlaspi b. p., Fraxin., Hydr. and its alkaloids.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Equisetum hyemale

(horse-tail)

Pharmacy

Equis. Equisetum hyemale. Scouring-rush. Horse-tail herb. N. O. Equisetaceae. A rush growing in damp soil in Europe and America. Tincture of fresh plant chopped and pounded to a pulp. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

A decoction, teaspoonful doses or the tincture in hot water is found useful to allay irritability of urinary tract, kidney stones, dysuria, also for pleuritis effusion and dropsy. Horsetail tea is widely known as a kidney tonic. Equisetum contains silica in appreciable quantity.

According to Grimmer this remedy has cured one case of uterine cancer. Equis. is a deep anti-sycotic and effects the urinary tract forcefully, causing severe cystitis. Equis. relieved loss of control over bladder and rectum in a case of general paralysis. Carcinoma uterus is said to have been cured by it. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The chief effects of Equisetum are found in the urinary organs. Equis. has severe dull pain which does not lessen after urination, irritation of the bladder, especially in women.

Pain in the Kidneys (especially right) in the bladder and urinary passages. Constant desire to urinate and passes large quantities of clear, light-colored Urine without relief. Frequent urging to urinate.

Aching, full, tender bladder, not better after urinating. Pain in bladder as from distention. Urinary retention and dysuria, especially in women during pregnancy and after confinement. Nocturnal bedwetting of children without causes except habit. Wets bed at night, when he dreams he always sees a crowd of people.

Constant desire to urinate and passes large quantities of clear, light colored Urine without relief. Pricking, burning, cutting pain in urethra while urinating. Cystitis. Dysuria. Dribbling urine in old women with involuntary stool. Much mucus in urine. Pain in sacroiliac joints.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Cystitis. Dropsy. General paralysis. Gleet. Gonorrhea. Gravel. Hematuria. Kidneys, weak. Polyuria. Urine, retention.

Modalities

Better in afternoon from lying down. Better continued motion. Worse right side, movement touch. Worse at close of urination, motion. Worse from pressure or contact. Worse moving, sitting down.

Symptoms

MIND

Very irritable and easily fatigued. (liver yang heperactive, spleen qi deficiency)

or bladder yin/qi deficiency also give irritation and also easy fatigue as it is also vital gate.

Abdomen

Distended feeling. (spleen qi deficiency so dampness accumulation) Dull, heavy pains (damp heat) in either side of lower abdomen and bladder (damp heat goes down to lower jivae) with frequent desire to urinate, (frequent desire due to excess damp and heat) (the desire to urinate, which is constant is not better by urinating. (phlegm heat in bladder) Severe pain (wind heat) in lower abdomen with passage of fetid flatus (wind stomch heat). Sharp pains (wind heat in liver area) on either side of hypogastrium, extending to middle line. (wind heat)

Back

Pains in back especially while sitting, (kidney and spleen qi/blood deficiency or stagnation due to phlegm obstruction) better lying on back (kidney qi deficiency so pressure helps) and walking (phlegm stagnation). Heavy sensation like a lump in right lumbar region. (damp heat or phlegm in right lumbar region)

Severe rheumatic pains in region of sacral-lumbar joint (wind-rheumatic damp-downward direction, heat—severe and outer side direction) and through left hip-joint extending down outer side of left leg, ending in front three inches above knee.

Breasts

Sharp stitch in left breast one inch to left and over nipple.(left is yin side so wind heat dueto liver that is liver heat attacking spleen-left side organ)

PAGE 625

Ears

Dull,(dampness or liver/kidney qi deficiency) transient pain and stiff feeling behind left mastoid.(wind heat) Confused feeling in ears.(wind) Confusion of sounds, confused noises, fearful rumbling.(wind dampness) so overall wind damp heat.

Eyes

Severe pain(liver-right organ heat) in roof of right orbit. Sharp pain(liver heat) in outer angle of right eye.

Face

Face flushed, feeling of heat.(liver heat) As if blood pressed into face.(damp heat) Heat and burning without redness.(damp heat as dampness may be not allowing to become red)

Head

Severe headache with intense pain in upper part of eyes or roof of orbit.(liver/stomach damp heat as stomach may be roof of orbit as it is part of forehead)(Headache with heat of face without redness.(stomach damp heat-face=stomach) Constrictive feeling across forehead.(constriction due to cold in the stomach or stomach qi deficiency) Sticking and darting pains changing locality.(qi stagnation pain changing locality) Constriction of whole scalp, as if drawn tightly over whole skull,(qi stagnation and damp cold as scalp is oily damp area) continual desire to wrinkle up forehead. Skin over frontal bone (stomach that is forehead)very tight with feeling of skin continuing to contract.(damp cold)

Heart

Sharp pain(wind cold) in region of heart worse by inspiration.(kidney yin not receiving inhaled lung qi properly as cold in heart region(deficient heart yang that is deficient heat affecting balance in the middle region with kidney yin cold)

Kidneys

Slight pain in right kidney, then in left, extending down left side of sacrum.(wind cold that is deficient kidney yang and wind) Deep pain in region of right kidney,(vacuity cold-deep pain in right kidney as right is yang so yang deficient area) extending to lower abdomen(damp cold –due to downward direction) with urgent desire to urinate(due to

damp or heat or kidney/bladder qi/yin deficient). Right lumbar region painful.(right lumbar region—kidney yang area painful due to vacuity cold) Profuse urination(damp,heat,qi/yin deficiency) with burning in urethra(kidney yin deficient/liver yang hyper that is vacuity heat due to kidney or yang heat due to liver) and sharp pain at root of penis.(liver heat) Involuntary urination(Kidney vacuity (a.k.a. vacuity cold of the lower origin, Spleen/lung qi vacuity,Liver channel damp heat) Severe, dull pain(damp heat) and feeling of fullness(dampness) in bladder, not relieved by urinating.(phlegm in bladder) Frequent urging(wind heat) with severe pain(heat) at the close of urination. Urgent desire to urinate with prickling and soreness of meatus from contact and pressure.(wind heat) Urine flows only drop by drop.(damp heat or kidney vacuity heat that kidney yin deficiency) Sharp, burning, cutting pain in urethra while urinating.(kidney vacuity heat pain) Prickling in urethra a short distance back from meatus.(wind heat in liver channel) Biting itching(wind heat) in meatus worse scratching.(wind increases) Bedwetting in children(Kidney yang deficiency,kidney yin deficiency,spleen qi weak and sinking,lung qi deficiency,liver channel damp heat) with dreams or night-mares(liver heat) when passing urine.

Obliged to rise several times at night to urinate.(liver channel damp heat) Incontinence in old women,(kidney qi/yin deficiency) also with involuntary stools.(spleen kidney yang deficiency or exuberant heat toxins or central qi fall)Retention and dysuria during pregnancy and after delivery.(kidney qi deficiency dysuria and retention due to vacuity cold) Albuminuria. Urine cloudy.(damp in bladder) Great excess of mucus on standing.(standing affects kidney so kidney doesn't warm spleen so spleen deficiency creates extra dampness) Bedwetting, nocturnal and diurnal.

Limbs

Pain in upper part of shoulders and in region of vertebra prominence.(spleen qi deficiency) worse by least motion or contact.(spleen qi deficient) Pain in right shoulder to middle of upper arm.(spleen/lung channel deficiency) Pain in left shoulder with shivering over body and great heat of head.(spleen deficiency with damp cold and heart heat to shoulder and head) Pain in right hip-joint and near knee-joint.(liver heat/kidney qi deficiency) Knees very weak on least exertion.(kidney yin deficiency) Dull, heavy pain under left patella.(dampness and qi vacuity pain) On awakening, sharp pain inner side of left knee,(cold pain but it is positive cold as it is sharp pain) better after moving about a short time.(excess condition and moving warm the part)

Male

Violent erections in the afternoon.(afternoon liver yang excess) Soreness of testicles and cords,(damp heat in liver channel) worse left.

Rectum

Smarting in anus (damp heat/cold)during and after stool.(kidney qi deficient so after stool problem) Stool with great flatulence.(liver qi stagnation that is liver wind) Stool

with aching in anus and feeling as if rectum would protrude,(spleen qi vacuity) followed by smarting in anus (damp heat/cold)and a feeling as if some feces still remained. (dampness) Sticking-like pains in anus (11 a. m.).(damp heat/cold)

Sleep

Very sleepy, eyelids heavy.(dampness heat in upper burner and eyelids—spleen so dampness) Sleep much disturbed by tiresome dreams of many persons, places and things.(liver heat or heart heat or stomach heat)

Stomach

Excessive hunger, appetite greatly increased throughout the proving.(stomach heat)

Temperature

Creeping chills beginning below and creeping up back.(kidney yang deficiency below and this chill goes up via yang kidney area to cover it fully)

Throat

Sharp sticking in throat.(damp heat or phlegm)

Comments

Pain in the kidneys, especially the right. Pain in the bladder and urinary passages. Pain in bladder as from distention. Constant desire to urinate and passes large quantities of clear, light-colored urine without relief.

Bedwetting. Wets bed at night, when he dreams he always sees a crowd of people. Retention and dysuria, especially in women during pregnancy and after confinement.

Equis. has severe dull pain which does not lessen after urination, irritation of the bladder, especially in women. Linaria has bedwetting with frequent painful urging to urinate, causing the patient to rise at night, (Farrington).

PAGE 626

Compare

(1) Apis, Berb., Hydrang., Ferr-p., Linaria, Chim.

(2) Cann-i., Puls..

(3) Canth. comes closest, there is less bleeding, tenesmus, scalding and fibrinous flakes than with Canth., but more mucus.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Erechthites hieracifolia

(fire-weed)

Pharmacy

Erech. Fire-weed. *Erechthites hieracifolia*. *Senecio hieracifolia*. N. O. Composite. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture, locally for Poison Oak.

Herbal

Belonging to the Composite and closely allied to *Erigeron* and the Groundsel family (*Senecio*), "Fire weed" so called because it grows abundantly in clearings which have been burnt out.

According to Hale, "Oil of Fire weed" is also extracted from *Erigeron* and is said by Alchemists to be identical with turpentine. All three cause active and passive hemorrhages, the former being the primary and the latter the secondary action.

Erech. is indicated in hemorrhages of bright red blood from nose, mouth, bowels, kidneys, uterus and lungs. These are attended with excitement of the circulation. It is also indicated in passive hemorrhages of dark fluid blood. Hale also commends it in gonorrhoea and orchitis. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Erechthites has been used empirically in hemorrhages, especially metrorrhagia and as local application in skin affections, herpes, eczema, psoriasis and indolent ulcers. Hemorrhage from any part, especially lungs, always attended by excitement of the circulation. Nosebleed of bright blood. Flashes of heat and coldness. Scanty urine, edema of the limbs.

A short proving has shown an action over the circulatory apparatus, producing flushes of heat which suddenly give way to coldness. Another marked feature is increased appetite and also increased feeling of strength and desire for exercise.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Eczema. Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhages. Herpes. Metrorrhagia. Nausea. Nosebleeds. Psoriasis. Orchitis. Ulcers.

Symptoms

Back

Stitches on middle of back.

Female

Metrorrhagia. Premature and profuse menses.

Head

Giddiness with nausea. Dull frontal headache. Throbbing of temporal arteries with flushes of heat running across the back from one shoulder to the other. The sensation of heat suddenly gives way to that of coldness.

Kidneys

Increased flow of urine. Slight burning at meatus during urination.

Limbs

Cold feeling in back of legs. Legs feel stiff.

Male

Towards morning prolonged erections with dreams of nudity. Gonorrhoea with scanty discharges and great pain. Orchitis from suppressed discharge.

Rectum

Griping followed by three copious discharges of semi-solid, yellow fecal matter.

Skin

Symptoms like rhus poisoning.

Sleep

Dreams of nudity and shame.

Stomach

Enormous appetite. Feeling in stomach as if it would be dissolved after drinking cold water. Belchings and heart-burn after eating warm bread and coffee (cured).

Throat

Sore throat, legs feel stiff and painful, aching across small of back.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t. Senec., Erigeron, Ham. Mill., Calc., Canth., Terebe., Puls., Clem.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ergotinum

Pharmacy

Ergot. Ergotinum. Ergotin. Alkaloid of *Secale cornutum*. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 6x to 9c.

PAGE 627

History

Ergotinum is the total extract of the ergot, *Claviceps Purpurea*, the ergot is the intermediary stage through which this mushroom passes in order to complete its development. *Claviceps Purpurea*, otherwise known as *Secale Cornutum* is widely used in homeopathic medicine. It has its own symptomatology which, however, does not prevent us from seeing the homeopathic usage of Ergotinum in the light of these new indications.

This Ascomycetes Pyrenomycetes is a parasite on the ears of rye, as well as on other grain such as wheat or oats and on other plants such as Cypetaceae and palm trees. The toxicity of ergot has been known for a long time, manifested by the medieval epidemics of Saint Anthony's Fire, due to the consumption of contaminated flour. Its oxytocic and abortive powers are also known.

The insoluble polypeptide alkaloids are stimulants of smooth tissues, especially uterine and vascular and affecting the sympathetic system, counteracting the effects of adrenalin. Ergotinine, extract of ergot of rye is used in allopathic medicine, as a constrictor of blood vessels to encourage hemostasis, as in uterine hemorrhages.

Ergotinum acts by causing contraction of the arterioles and its effect is produced most promptly when it is administered by subcutaneous injection. Its homeopathic use are in

the main identical with those of Sec., but Ergotin will sometimes succeed when Sec. fails.
Planets: Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Ergotin is best known by its physiological use as a hemostatic in uterine and pulmonary hemorrhages. Ergotinum is primarily a female remedy, for cases with a loss of consciousness. Functional complaints of the female genitalia. Bedwetting.

Certain form of alopecia or allergy. Nervous system disturbed, anxiety, menstrual complaints. Faintness.

Pre-menstrual migraines. Vulvar itching. Alopecia. Urticaria. Nerve attacks with sudden strokes, abrupt clouding of consciousness, both psychological and physical. Bedwetting in both sexes with no anatomical lesion or any urinary infection with an increase in the level of neurosis from anguish.

Clinical

Alopecia. Anal incontinence. Bedwetting. Dysmenorrhea. Faintness. Gangrene. Heart, paralysis. Hemorrhages. Menorrhagia. Miscarriage. Neurological disorders. Pre-menstrual migraines. Sphincters, paralysis. Urticaria.

Symptoms

MIND

Slowing down of mental processes. Attacks of faintness, general ill-defined discomforts, head feeling empty, misty vision, noise in the ears, vertigo, nausea, occasional vomiting. Anxious, hyper-emotive state. Chronic mental depression. Anxiety. Instability of the character. Depressive state, particularly before menstruation. Loss of consciousness.

Breasts

Pre-menstrual swelling of the breasts and abdomen.

Ears

Buzzing intermittent deafness. Buzzing in the ears.

Eyes

Visual complaints, such as mistiness, spots before the eyes, black or glinting spots across the field of vision. Visual complaints with *cloudy vision*, luminous spots, black patches.

Female

Painful menstruation with no clinically discernible lesion. Pre-menstrual syndrome. Painful menses. Dysmenorrhea with red, non clotting blood. Menorrhagia in young virgins from the beginning of menses in the young woman. Hyper functioning of the pituitary and ovaries. Vulvovaginal itching, congestion, redness, dryness of the mucous membranes. Bedwetting.

Head

Diffuse alopecia. Round patches of alopecia. Migraines. Habitual headaches. Headaches, migraines, occurring just before menstruation.

PAGE 628

Skin

Alopecia-type areas. Urticaria. Pruritus. Edema.

Sleep

Insomnia, especially in women.

Vertigo

Faintness.

Comments

Koeck of Munich, has recorded a case in point, Sec. like Phos., has "wide-open anus sensation" in its symptomatology. Koeck's patient had suffered from diarrhea since the Franco-German war and latterly had lost all power of retention. It was for this that the doctor was consulted. The rectum had lost all sensation, so that the patient had no warning and was never clean. The odor may be imagined.

Old school treatment had failed to relieve him. He was about to be pensioned by his employers and had thoughts of suicide. Sec. 3x ameliorated slightly, the 2x had the same result. "Remembering Kafka's advice to use the alkaloid when the indicated drug did not seem to act, he prescribed Ergotin 2x." After taking this for four days the patient regained control.

Demange records the case of a young lady suffering from typhoid fever and threatened with heart paralysis. Stimulating injections of ether and of rum and frictions completely

failed to rally her. Cyanosis increased rapidly and threatened the trunk. Fainting spells occurred in rapid succession, pulse filiform. Ergotin was then injected and the pulse rose and the symptoms of collapse disappeared. Most of the symptoms of this patient may be found under Secale.

Compare

(1) Sec. - Dysmenorrhea with blood clotting and black blood.

(2) Folliculinum - Pre-menstrual syndrome with swelling, headaches, hypermenorrhea.

(3) Thy. - Depressive condition, anxious with hyperthyroid tendency, trembling and pigmentation, especially of the eyelids.

(4) Ign. - Nervous, paradoxical instability, anguish with feeling of constriction in the throat and the epigastrium.

(5) Lil-t. - Complaints in the uterus and ovarian region, heaviness of the lower abdomen.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Erigeron canadense

(fleabane)

Pharmacy

Erig. Erigeron canadensis. Leptilon canadense. Fleabane. N. O. Compositae. Tincture from the fresh plant when in bloom. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Indians use Erigeron as an application to wounds. It compares as a vulnerary with Arnica. Erigeron is chiefly known as a remedy for hemorrhages and congestions in pretty well all parts of the body. Its characteristic hemorrhages are bright red.

Erigeron has been proved by Burt and others. Wilmot Moore has given it with success in three cases of placenta previa. He gave the 1x trituration (of what part of the plant is not mentioned) on the tongue. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Erigeron has been a hemorrhagic remedy especially when hemorrhages are profuse, bright red, gushing. Persistent hemorrhage from the bladder. Profuse bright-red Blood. Uterus Hemorrhage with painful urination.

Gonorrhoea and gleet have been cured by Erig. Pain in left ovary and hip. Chronic gonorrhoea with burning urination, continual dribbling. Dysentery with soreness and burning in the bladder. Tympanites. Congestions, burning. Hard aching.

The throat and genito-urinary organs are specifically affected. Sensation as if something had lodged in upper part of esophagus. Pains in umbilical region were very prominent. Feeling as if anus had been torn. Urination is painful or suppressed, sharp stinging pains in region of left kidney.

Clinical

Black eye. Bruises. Cough. Dysuria. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Hematocele. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Placenta previa. Proctalgia. Spermatorrhea. Wounds.

Modalities

Rainy weather aggravates all symptoms. Worse from exertion. Worse left side. Rest aggravates, every movement aggravates flow, causes bloody lochia to return.

PAGE 629

Symptoms

MIND

Great despondency. Excessive fatigue in morning, all day with great depression, no ambition to move in afternoon and evening.

Abdomen

Abdomen distended. Frequent distress in umbilicus with hard, aching distress in whole dorsal region. Frequent dull pain in umbilical region with a feeling in anus as if it had been torn. Constant dull pain in right umbilicus, twice the pains were severe and cutting.

Back

Dull aching distress in whole dorsal region. Dull pains in lumbar and sacral regions. Severe sticking, stabbing pain in region of left kidney, passing to right kidney.

Bladder

Urination painful or suppressed. Dysuria of teething children, frequent desire, crying when urinating, urine profuse of very strong odor, external parts (female) inflamed or irritated with considerable mucous discharge.

Ears

Loud singing in right ear.

Eyes

Smarting, burning. Ecchymosis around from below. Smarting of eyes, all the afternoon and evening. **Slight agglutination of lids in morning.**

Face

Congested, red face.

Female

Miscarriage, because of exertion. Pregnant women with "weak uterus," a bloody discharge on slight exertion. Metorrhagia with violent irritation of rectum and bladder and prolapse uterus. Metorrhagia after miscarriage with diarrhea or dysentery after least motion. Uterine hemorrhage, bright-red flow, (Phos.) Leucorrhea with urinary irritation. Profuse leucorrhea. Bloody lochia returns after least motion, comes in gushes, between periods, Bleeding hemorrhoids, nosebleed instead of menses, (Bry.)

Head

Congestion of the head, red face, nose-bleed, febrile action. Awakened with dull headache, with aching distress in all the large joints.

Head

Dull frontal headache with smarting in eyes.

Heart

Palpitations.

Kidneys

Persistent hemorrhage from the bladder. Dysuria during dentition, crying when urinating. Aching in bladder. Retention of urine. Bladder, rectal tenesmus with metorrhagia.

Limbs

Aching dullness in all the joints and limbs. Hard aching in all the limbs.

Lungs

Cough, bloody expectoration. Incipient tuberculosis.

Male

Sticky sweat on genitals. Gonorrhoea and gleet. Blue, black spots on genitals. Pain in right lumbar region passing down to testicle.

Mouth

Bad taste in mouth.

Nose

Nosebleed of bright-red blood. Increased secretion of mucus all forenoon.

Nose

Nosebleed.

Rectum

Hemorrhages from the bowels. Anus feels torn. Hemorrhoids. Burning in the bowels and rectum, hard lumps of feces mixed with the discharges. Hemorrhoids, bleeding with a hard, lumpy stools, burning in the margin of anus, it feels as if torn. Rheumatic pains in abdominal muscles.

Skin

Ecchymosis.

Stomach

Burning in stomach and abdomen. Vomit or stool of pure blood. Violent retching and burning in the stomach with vomiting of blood. Belchings of air. Sharp cutting pains in epigastric region every few minutes followed by dull pains.

Stools

Stools small, streaked with blood. Mushy stools.

Throat

Increased secretion of mucus in nostrils all forenoon with a feeling of roughness of pharynx and sensation as if something had lodged in the upper part of the esophagus that caused frequent inclination to swallow. Rough feeling in pharynx in morning.

Compare

(1) Ip. Ham., Arn., Canth., Cop., Sabin.

(2) Terebinthina similar.

(3) It is related to Senec., Erech.

PAGE 630

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Eriodictyon californicum

(yerba santa)

Pharmacy

Erio. Eriodyct. californicum. Eriodyction glutinosum. Yerba santa. N. O.
Hydrophyllaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in doses of 2 to 20 drops.

Herbal

Allen says "Eriodyction has a strong terebinthine taste and abounds in a resinous matter which sometimes exudes so copiously that in drying, the specimens stick firmly together and to the paper." Yerba Santa the holy plant is a popular expectorant remedy in Mexico and California. Asthma that is relieved by expectoration.

J. Perry Seward gave it with great success in two cases of cough remaining after influenza. G. M. Payne's proving brought out marked preference for the right lung. Foul mouth in the morning on rising. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Eriodyction is a remedy for asthmatic and bronchial disorders. It has been chiefly used in tubercular conditions, especially the bronchial tuberculosis with night-sweats and

emaciation. Tuberculosis as the result of frequent bronchial catarrhs. Wasting, night-sweats intolerance of food.

Asthmatic breathing with accumulation of mucus, the asthma being relieved when the mucus is cleared. Coryza and catarrh. Coughs after influenza. Whooping cough. Furthers absorption of effusion in pleural cavity. Appetite poor and impaired digestion.

Clinical

Asthma. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Influenza. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Worse in afternoon. Nausea, worse on running. Symptoms come at intervals or on any sudden changes of position.

Ears

Pain in ears. Sharp pain in right ear at intervals or on suddenly changing position of head to right or left. Shooting pains after changing to just below external ear.

Head

Pressure outwards, worse occiput. Aching at base of cranium, 8 a. m. Sensation of pressure outwards on all sides of head, greatest at cerebellum upwards. Intense, dull, heavy pain in back of head and over eyes. Burning in occiput, heavy pain as if occiput was being pressed out.

Lungs

Wheezing. Asthma, coryza and mucous secretions. Chronic bronchitis, bronchial tuberculosis with profuse, easily raised bronchial secretion, giving relief. Wheezing voice, at 5 p.m. Dull pain in right lung, front.

Male

Sore, dragging in testicle, could not bear any pressure, better gentle support. Sore, dragging, tender feeling of testicles, worse left, Dreaded to move because of its tenderness. Slight fluttering at intervals at bottom of testicles.

Mouth

Foul mouth in morning. Burning in fauces.

Nose

Coryza with dizziness and sneezing. Catarrh, yellowish-green.

Stomach

Great appetite. Deathly sickness, worse by running.

Temperature

Slight fever, cheeks flushed and burning.

Throat

Burning sensation in fauces and throat.

Vertigo

Dizziness and a sense of intoxication.

Compare

(1) Grind., Aral., Eucal., Ip.

(2) Balsam of Peru, Pix liquida, Stann.

(3) afternoon aggravation. Lyc., Grind., Phos., Hep., Rumex, Caust., Dros.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Erodium cicutarium

(hemlock stork's bill)

Pharmacy

Erod. *Erodium cicutarium*. Hemlock Stork's Bill. N. O. Geraniaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies. Decoction of half ounce of the herb to six ounces of water.

PAGE 631

History

Erodium is a popular hemostatic remedy in Russia and is especially used for metrorrhagia and menorrhagia. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Komorowitch cured with it numbers of cases in which Ergot. and Hydrastis had failed. One was a case of cervical polyps. After three day's use of the decoction the polyps was found lying free in the vagina. Uterine hemorrhage with polyps, has controlled hemorrhage after Secale failed.

Clinical

Hemorrhages. Uterine polyps.

Compare

(1) Ger.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Eryngium aquaticum

(button snake-root)

Pharmacy

Ery-a. Eryngium aquaticum. Button Snake-root. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Eryngium is a remedy for urinary disorders. The English Eryngo the E. maritimum is noted as an aphrodisiac and is very similar in appearance to the Eryngium aquaticum.

Ery-a. has a cough with a sense of constriction. Hale found it useful in epidemic influenza when there was raw smarting burning in throat and larynx with constant irritating cough and expectoration of yellow mucus. Loss of energy and nervous weakness. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Eryngium acts on the mucous membranes, producing thick yellow mucous discharges from eyes, ears, nose, mouth, bowels, urethra and vagina. Hemorrhages from stomach and bowels. It is a vulnerary, antidoting the effect of blows. It causes headaches, expanding sensation in forehead, dull, dragging pain in occiput, neck and shoulders.

Seminal and prostate weakness. For spermatorrhea properly so called or emission of semen without erections.

Thick, yellow mucous discharges. Influenza. Sweat odor, like urine in evening. Strangury with nervous weakness.

Clinical

Anus, prolapse. Conjunctivitis. Constipation. Cough. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhoids. Influenza. Laryngitis. Leucorrhoea. Kidney colic. Sclerotitis. Sexual weakness. Strabismus. Spermatorrhea. Urine incontinence. Wounds.

Modalities

Better from heat. Most symptoms occur on left side and extend or move from part to part. Motion aggravates all symptoms. Bending head forward aggravates head symptoms. Turning eyes causes pain in them. Worse from mental exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

Thoughts are confused, cannot concentrate them on any subject, the effort causes heavy full pain if persisted in.

Abdomen

Severe colicky or cramping pains in small intestines. Severe pain in left groin and testicle.

Ears

Bruised tearing pain, as if ears being torn off. Inflammation of Eustachian tube, left ear swollen in and out, tender to pressure, constant aching, bleeding readily, thick white, bloody, foul-smelling pus. Continued singing and ringing with creaking sound in left ear.

Eyes

Burning, sensitive to light. Effects of exposure to strong light: squinting, scleritis, watery or, purulent discharges. Purulent inflammation of left eye, purulent, sticking discharge causing gumming of lids, conjunctiva granular and rough. Muscles of eyes feel stiff, pain on moving them quickly.

Female

Leucorrhoea.

Head

Sharp, shooting pain over left eye, when sitting in stooping posture leaves eye, passes into neck and along muscles of shoulder and beneath scapula., shooting in coronary region and in right side of face from eyes to teeth in morning. Dull dragging pain in occiput, neck and shoulders, when less severe in head is worse in shoulder. Scalp sore, combing hair causes pain.

PAGE 632

Kidneys

Tenesmus of bladder and urethra. Difficult and frequent urination. Pain behind pubes. Spasmodic stricture. Kidney pain, colic, (Berb., Pareira, Calc.) Congestion of kidneys with dull pain in back, running down the ureters and limbs. Irritable bladder from enlarged prostate gland or from pressure of uterus. Frequent desire to urinate, stinging burning pain in urethra, behind glans during urination. Must urinate every five minutes, urine dropping away all the time and burning like fire.

Lungs

Short, hacking cough. Cough with sensation of constriction in throat. Oppression of chest, feeling of fullness inability to take a long breath. Cough with sense of constriction. Smarting in throat and larynx.

Male

Discharge of prostatic fluid from slight causes. Seminal emissions without erections with lassitude. (Dios., Phos-ac) Desire suppressed, then excited with lewd dreams and pollutions. Emissions without erections, day and night, followed by great lassitude after injury to testicles. Gonorrhoea with painful erections. Gleet.

Mouth

Thick, tenacious, disagreeable mucus in mouth.

Nose

Profuse thick yellow mucous discharge.

Stomach

Partial anorexia. Nausea followed by acrid belchings. Hollowness or emptiness in stomach with heavy dragging pain. Spitting of bright arterial blood, mixed with black clots with burning in epigastrium after a blow on the stomach. Burning in stomach or esophagus after taking the drug.

Stool

Mucous diarrhea of children. Constipation. Stools dark leaden color, dry and very hard, tenesmus at stool with a sensation of cutting as they pass through anus. Hemorrhoids and prolapsed anus.

Throat

Chronic laryngitis. Smarting raw pain along left side of throat, dry tongue. Intense redness, slight swelling without pain, profuse secretion of thick whitish mucus.

Vertigo

Vertigo with an expanding sensation in frontal region above eyes, worse stooping, causing dimness of sight.

Comments

The *Eryngium aquaticum* has two remarkable cures, reported by Dr. Parks.

(1) A married man injured his testicles by jumping upon a horse, this was followed by discharge of what considered semen for fifteen years during which time he was treated by allopaths and homeopaths. Dr. Parks exhibited a number of the usual remedies without permanent benefit.

He then gave a half grain dose, three times a day of the third decimal trituration of the '*Eryngium aquaticum*.' In five days the emissions were entirely suppressed and have not returned to this time (over two years ago). The emissions were without erections day or night and followed by great lassitude.

(2) A married man, not conscious of having sustained any injury, was troubled for eight to ten years with emissions at night with erections. The semen also passed by day with urine. The loss of semen was followed by great lassitude and depression, continuing from twelve to forty-eight hours. There was also partial impotence. He had been treated allopathically.

Dr. Parks gave him Phos. acid for two weeks without material benefit. He then exhibited the Eryngium aquaticum, as above with the like excellent and prompt result.

J. Whitfield has cured three cases of kidney colic with stones, (two left side, the other not stated) with Ery-a.

W. K. Leonard reports the following case: A young Methodist minister, apparently healthy, was just over his twelfth attack of kidney colic. The attacks has recurred at intervals of two to four weeks and lasted from one to three days and they were so weakening as to keep him incapacitated in the intervals.

He had old-school treatment including Morphine and Quinine with no benefit. Ery-a. tincture, five drops three times a day, put an end to the trouble.

PAGE 633

The attacks had been attended with severe nervous chills and it was for these that the Quinine had been prescribed.

Compare

(1) Con., Cann-i., Dios., Oci., Clem.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Eryngium maritimum

(sea holly)

Pharmacy

Ery-m. Sea Holly. Eryngium maritimum. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of whole plant including root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The maritime Eryngium is a beautiful plant growing on sand-hills by the sea with holly-like leaves of a pale blue color with metallic luster in general appearance much more resembling a thistle than an Umbelliferae.

Eryngium maritimum has been proved by one prover only, E. B. Ivatts, but the symptoms show considerable resemblance to those of Ery-a. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Ery-m. has pains in the eyes, groins, larynx, nape of neck, sinking at epigastrium and weakness of the male sexual organs appear in both. But the Ery-m. has its symptoms more prominently on the right side. Circulation deadened or as if stagnated, still great determination of blood to surface.

Clinical

Cough. Debility. Fever. Herpes. Sexual weakness. Skin eruption.

Symptoms

MIND

Light and unusually cheerful, on awaking in the morning feeling so merry commences to sing in bed (usually heavy and drowsy).

Abdomen

All viscera seemed prostrated and as heavy as lead. Dull continuous pain in bowels. Pain in one spot in right groin.

Back

Pain at nape compelling the support of head on hand or against something. Occasional shooting pains under left scapula.

Eyes

Pain at back of right eye, left eye feeling weak. **Inclination to close eyes to shut out moving objects.**

Fever

Chills commencing at nape, going down shoulders and back. Chills predominate, little fever heat

Limbs

Veins of hands at back appear contracted and depressed so as to be hardly visible, though generally full and prominent. Sore pain in muscles inside right thigh just above knee.

Lungs

Occasional stomach cough during the day, sending a spasmodic pain to the head.
Occasional darting pains through lungs to back.

Male

Insensibility of corona glandis, absence of desire (secondary action), power of erection quite gone.

Skin

Patch of eruption half the size of palm of hand came out in cluster where pain had been the day previous like fine pin-heads, points feeling rough to fingers, died away next day leaving red areola.

Stomach

Loss of appetite. Sinking feeling at pit of stomach.

Throat

Voice low, larynx feels weak. Great dryness of throat, larynx and lips.

Urine

Increased flow of urine, very red, thick on standing.

Compare

(1) Phel., Con. and other Umbelliferae.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Erythrinus

(red mullet fish)

Pharmacy

Eryth. Erythrinus. A kind of Red Mullet. South America. N. O. Erythrininae. Tincture of the fish. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Dr. Burnett is the authority for this medicine. He bases his use of it on an account of its effects on some sailors who ate the fish. They came out with a peculiar red rash which became chronic and which the doctors took for a form of syphilis. **Planets:** Mercury.

PAGE 634

Homeopathic

Dr. Burnett cured with it a case of pityriasis rubra appearing in a large patch on the chest and benefited other cases. He believes this form of skin affection to be a manifestation of syphilis in the second generation, the father of the patient he cured having had syphilis.

Clinical

Pityriasis rubra. Syphilis.

Relations

Aurum muriaticum is the complementary remedy.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Eschscholtzia californica

(california poppy)

Pharmacy

Esch. California Poppy. Eschscholtzia californica. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

A soporic herbal remedy which is harmless, (*Avena sativa*). Experiments showed it to act like morphine. This remedy has been used as a nerve sedative to help induce a peaceful sleep. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Eschscholtzia causes general weakness torpor, accelerated respiration, complete paralysis of the limbs. Slowing of the circulation. Nervous and restless. Insomnia due to anxiety and worry.

Clinical

Insomnia. Paralysis.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Eserinum

(eserinum)

Pharmacy

Esin. Eserine. Eserinum Physostigminum. Physostigmine. The alkaloid of Physostigma venenosum, Calabar Bean. Trituration or solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 6x.

History

Eserine is best known as used by oculists to procure contraction of the pupils in glaucoma. Eserine is the alkaloid of Physostigma, it slows action of heart and increases arterial tension.

Eserine contracts the pupils dilated by Atropine, but not those dilated by Gelsemium.

Planets: Sun.

Homeopathic

Eserine has ciliary spasm and spasmodic astigmatism due to irregular action of ciliary muscles. Blepharo-spasms with pupils contracted. Twitching of lids, soreness of eyeballs. Blurring of vision after using Eyes. Pains around eyes and head.

Clinical

Blepharospasm. Ciliary spasm. Glaucoma. Headache. Pupil, contracted. Salivation. Sweat, excessive.

Symptoms

Eyes

Contraction of pupils. Spasm of accommodation. Ciliary spasm. Pain and irritation of eyes on continued reading. Blepharospasm. Used locally to contract the pupil.

Face

Pale color.

Head

Violent headache with repeated vomiting.

Heart

After repeated vomiting signs of cardiac weakness increased. Pulse small and thready.

Mouth

Saliva, first increased, later arrested.

Perspiration

Face and upper part of the body covered with profuse perspiration.

Stomach

Vomited profusely and complained of headache. Repeated vomiting with signs of cardiac weakness.

Comments

A remark of Mittendorf that "spasm of the accommodation is also produced artificially by Eserine." led R. B. Leach to prescribe successfully the 6x trituration in cases of ciliary spasm and of astigmatism due to irregular action of the ciliary muscles. Eserine has also produced blepharospasm.

A solution of one grain to the drachm (mixed in mistake for a grain to the ounce) was instilled into the eye of a lady of 60 suffering from cataract. Sweating and lachrymation followed and, as these passed off in a quarter of an hour "clonic spasm of the eyelids" set in, "the upper lid falling down on the lower every few seconds."

Spasmodic feeling in lips and the same sensation under jaw of left side followed. Feeling of tremor and spasm without retinal movement, followed in an hour. Pupils contracted to small point.

PAGE 635

Compare

(1) Phys., Jab., Opium.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Aether

(etherum)

Pharmacy

Ether. Ether. Aether. Ethyl oxide. Ethylic Ether, sometimes called Sulfuric Ether. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ether is the well-known anesthetic and the effects are those observed in patients under the action of its vapor, administered for the purpose of operation in habitual ether drinkers (of whom there are numbers in Ireland) and on some who have voluntarily experimented with the drug upon themselves.

Ether is closely allied to alcohol, it possesses very similar intoxicating properties, produces visions frequently pleasurable, hallucination and in some instances, a persistent maniacal condition.

Macerator reports the cure of a woman of 60, who had been confined to bed for weeks with severe neuralgia of the head, raised welts on the scalp like ridges accompanying the pain. Ether 200c cured quickly. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Ether has convulsions, spasms and a cataleptic state. Bronchitis is a common after result of ether anesthesia and for this Belladonna has been observed to be the best antidote. Chilliness is complained of by many.

Clinical

Bronchitis. Catalepsy. Convulsions. Cough. Delirium tremens. Hiccough. Mania. Meningitis. Nausea. Vomiting.

Symptoms

MIND

Exhilaration, furious excitement, flushed face. Pleasant dreams of rapid flight through the air, gorgeous visions and unearthly music. Frightful dreams, fancied he heard the ringing of his own funeral bell. Low-spirited, fearful of some disease, desponding. Loss of consciousness.

Chest

Extreme coldness of the chest, wants it covered. Tightness, irritation and pain.

Ears

Sounds indistinct, seem far off, yet resound violently in the ears.

Eyes

Eyes suffused, lids closed, conjunctive injected. Pupils dilated. *Dim vision as if mist or thin cloud before eyes.*

Face

Face flushed.

Head

Meningitis. Temporal arteries enlarged, beat violently. Head drops to one side or is thrown back. Severe neuralgia of head with raised welts on scalp.

Heart

Excitement and invigoration of heart's action. Pulse full and bounding.

Limbs

Paralysis of lower limbs.

Lungs

Violent cough from stinging or heat in bronchia. Expectoration of blood. Breathing is quickened, stertorous. Congestion of lungs and brain.

Mouth

Mouth often open. Salivation, slight frothing at mouth. Pronunciation difficult and indistinct.

Stomach

Hiccough persistent. Nausea. Vomiting.

Vertigo

Dizziness, headache with partial blindness follow ether anesthesia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Eucalyptus globulus

(blue gum-tree)

Pharmacy

Eucal. Eucalyptus globulus. Blue Gum-tree. Fever-tree. N. O. Myrtaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. Essential oil, Eucalyptol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in one to 20 drop doses and lower potencies. Also, Oil of Eucalyptus in five-drop doses.

Herbal

Eucalyptus the gum-tree is a native of Australia. It was transplanted to marshy districts in mild climates on account of its capability of absorbing water and its alleged power of destroying malarial poisons. Eucal. has been familiar to everybody during the influenza epidemic as a prophylactic and disinfectant.

PAGE 636

Eucalyptus is a powerful anti-septic and disinfectant. The volatile oil possesses in common with other terpenes, the property of converting water in presence of air and

sunlight into hydrogen peroxide or to convert oxygen into ozone. This is the explanation usually given of its deodorizing and anti-septic properties. (Merrel.)

Used locally in catarrhal affections, especially when of a suppurating or putrid nature.

Planets: Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Eucalyptus affects the mucous membranes, producing profuse catarrhal discharges, which are acrid and foul with aching, stiffness and weariness as from taking cold.

A remedy with marked effects on catarrhal processes, malaria and intestinal disturbance. Fevers of a relapsing character. Atonic dyspepsia, gastric and intestinal catarrh.

Eucalyptus produces remarkable bodily exhaustion, no desire for any motion, unable to do any real mental work, study, etc. Produces diuresis and increase of urea.

Hemorrhages internally and locally, (Ham.) Typhoid. Exhausted with toxemia and hemorrhage. A gastro-intestinal irritant with pain in stomach and upper intestines several hours after eating. Malaria. Sticking jerking pains at night. Rheumatism.

Influenza, it is said to be a preventive for influenza. Eucalyptus causes most of the ordinary influenza symptoms. It is therefore homeopathic to the disorder. It produces coryza, headache of a dull, congestive character, sore-throat.

Indigestion with excessive development of fetid gas and fever. Slow digestion is the characteristic. The fever may be of the relapsing or intermittent type. It has also proved useful in convalescence from intermittents. It produces odorous sweat.

Clinical

Aneurysm. Aortitis. Asthma. Bladder disorders. Bronchitis. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dyspepsia. Dysuria. Fistulae. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Intermittent fever.

Kidney, disease. Quinine cachexia. Rheumatism. Spleen, affection. Strychnine poisoning. Syphilis. Tumor. Typhoid. Urethra, stricture. Urethral caruncle. Varicose ulcers. Worms.

Modalities

Worse periodically, night.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental exhilaration. Desire for exercise. Desire to move about.

Abdomen

Burning in epigastrium and umbilical regions. Sharp aching in the hypogastrium, worse after dinner. Gastrointestinal derangements with sleeplessness and restlessness. Condition of mucous membrane favoring worms. Flatulent distention.

Breasts

Swellings in different parts of body, one below nipple in right side, size of filbert with stabbing, darting pains.

Ears

Tinnitus.

Eyes

Eyes hot, burning, smarting, catarrhal and gonorrhoeal ophthalmia. Lids heavy.

Face

Flushed, congested face.

Female

Leucorrhoea, acrid, fetid. Ulcer around orifice of urethra. Vascular tumors of urethra.

Food

Increased appetite tormenting thirst.

Head

Dull and congestive headache. Migraine.

Heart

Painful palpitations. Palpitation of heart. Sudden flushing of face with much flatulence in women at menopause. Strong beating of abdominal aorta. Aneurysms pressing on vagus nerve.

Kidneys

Diuresis. Acute nephritis complication influenza. Hematuria. Suppurative inflammation of kidneys. Urethral caruncle. Urine contains pus and is deficient in urea. Burning and tenesmus. Bladder feels loss of expulsive force. Catarrh of Bladder. Spasmodic stricture, gonorrhoea. Urine has the odor of violets.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains, worse at night, walking or carrying anything. Stiff, weary sensation. Pricking sensation, followed by painful aching. Nodular swellings over metacarpal and metatarsal joints.

PAGE 637

Lungs

Moist asthma. Asthma with great dyspnea and palpitations. Breathing is quickened. Bronchial asthma. Bronchitis in elderly, feeble persons. Bronchorrhea. (Bals. Peru.) Fetid form of bronchitis, bronchial dilatation and emphysema. Irritative cough. Coughs of influenza. Profuse expectoration of offensive muco-pus. Expectoration is white, thick with frothy mucus. Whooping cough in rickety children.

Male

Increased sexual appetite. Sub-acute and chronic gonorrhoea. Recent chancres.

Mouth

Tongue pasty. Aphthae, mouth burns, feels full. Relaxed aphthous condition. Excessive secretion of saliva. Slightly burning taste extending into throat and esophagus with thirst.

Nose

Coryza, sore throat. Stuffed-up sensation, thin, watery coryza, nose does not stop running, tightness across bridge. Chronic catarrhal, purulent and fetid discharge. Ethmoid and frontal sinus involved. Tension across the nose.

Rectum

Acute diarrhoea, stools thin, watery, preceded by sharp pains. Aching pains in bowels with feeling of impending diarrhoea. Dysentery with rectal heat, tenesmus, hemorrhage.

Diarrhea, stools thin, watery, preceded by sharp pains. Typhoid diarrhea. As of a weight in bowels. Chronic diarrhea, mucous and bloody. Fetor of stools and flatus.

Sensations

Burning pains and sensations predominate, pricking, stabbing, sharp aching are common.

Skin

Glandular enlargements and nodular swelling over joints. Foul and indolent ulcers. Herpetic eruptions.

Stomach

Slow digestion. Much fetid gas. Beating and emptiness with pulsation in epigastric arteries. Spleen hard and contracted. Pain in epigastrium and upper abdomen ameliorated by food. Throbbing in stomach. Nausea and vomiting with chill. Malignant disease of stomach with vomiting of blood and sour fluid. Cancer.

Temperature

Fever with aching. Chill then nausea and vomiting. Continued and typhoid fevers. Scarlet fever (protective and curative). Vertigo in all stages of malarial fever. Discharges show a tendency to foulness, high temperature, accelerated but not strong pulse. Use the tincture.

Throat

Aphthous condition of mouth and throat with burning. Excessive secretions of saliva. Burns, feels full. Constant sensation of phlegm in throat. Enlarged, ulcerated tonsils and inflamed throat. (Use the tincture locally as a gargle.)

Vertigo

Vertigo during all stages of fever.

Comments

C. E. Fischer has cured with it many cases of dysentery. Certain vascular conditions come within its sphere: a distinct beating in stomach region, accompanying a sense of emptiness, one prover referred this to the abdominal aorta.

Vascular tumors of the female urethra have been cured by it, also glandular enlargements and nodular swellings over joints. It has cured a tumor, the size of a filbert with stabbing pains below left nipple. Eucal. has been largely used for bronchitis and bronchial asthma.

Dr. Arthur Dalzell relates two striking cases of bronchial asthma promptly relieved with five-drop doses of Oil of Eucalyptus given in a tablespoonful of water. The dose was given last thing at night. It also relieved the dyspnea in a case of mitral insufficiency. Periodicity is marked. Most pains occur at night. It has an intoxicating effect and produces desire for exercise.

Compare

(1) Eucalyptus tereticornis - menstrual cough and prostration.

(2) Eucalyptol - depresses temperature of healthy body more than Quinine, acts on kidneys like Ter., Anac., Hydr., Kali-s. Eucalyptus neutralizes ill effects of Stry.

(3) Angophora, Red Gum - dysentery, pains, tenesmus, better lying flat on face, obstinate constipation. Eucalyptus rostrata, Kino.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 638

Eugenia jambos

(rose-apple)

Pharmacy

Eug. Eugenia jambosa. Jambosa vulgaris. Rose-apple. Eugenia vulgaris. Malabar Plum-tree. N. O. Myrtaceae. A tree native to the tropics, never without flower or fruit. Tincture of fresh seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Eugenia like the Eucalyptus, produces a state of intoxication similar to alcohol. Eugenia makes the prover very talkative but indolent. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Excitement soon changing to depression. Nausea, better from smoking. Acne rosacea. Acne, simple and indurated. Comedones. The pimples are painful for some distance around. Sufferings occur especially in the evening and at night. An old wound from a thrust became painful again. Rheumatic pain wanders from place to place with catarrh.

The most characteristic symptom of the proving is better after urination. Sudden great change in him after urination. Everything seems more beautiful and bright, sky and trees more joyous and clear, but after a quarter of an hour everything became gloomy again.

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Catarrhal fever. Catarrhs. Comedones. Constipation. Coryza. Cough. Diarrhea. Diplopia. Hernia. Hiccough. Impotence. Influenza. Otitis. Pimples. Throat, sore.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Drawing about navel. Inguinal hernia from a fall.

Eyes

Eyes look sleepy and drunken. Lachrymation with burning and gnawing pains. Burning pain in the eyes in the afternoon. Hot lachrymation. Suddenly biting in the eyes as from pepper. *Needle-like stitches in inner canthus right eye. Whirling* before right eye.

Face

Pimples on the face with painful sensibility of their circumferences.

Food

Appetite increased. Agreeable taste of tobacco, when smoking of food and of drink. Great thirst. Great desire to smoke tobacco, (Calad., Daph.)

Head

Headache as if a board were lying on right side. Talkative.

Kidneys

Deep-colored urine. After making water, shuddering or sudden increase of brightness and of light before the eyes.

Limbs

Nightly cramps in soles of feet. (Calc., Cupr., Zing) Fissures between toes. Skin recedes from the nails, forming pus. Hot hands. Cramp-like and paralytic pains in the tibia and in the heels.

Lungs

Moist cough without expectoration in the evening and at night. Expectoration of yellowish bloody mucus.

Male

Impotence. Emission of semen too slow or entirely wanting during sex. After sex, perspiration and thirst.

Mouth

Abundant accumulation of frothy and viscid saliva in the mouth, especially before a meal and when talking.

Rectum

Loose evacuation, followed by vomiting. Scanty evacuation of stool, the consistence of pap and sandy. Urging to stool and colic. Evacuations scanty, spurting and fetid with burning pain in the abdomen. Constipation. Scanty, hard stool after much pressing, followed by spasmodic closure of anus. Tenesmus.

Sensations

Headache as if a heavy board were lying on right side. As of cramp in orifice of stomach, as if a ten-pound weight were hanging on rectum and as if everything below would fall out.

Skin

Acne rosacea. Acne, simple and indurated. Comedones. Skin cracks about toes. Desquamation and suppuration of the skin round the nail of the thumb.

Sleep

Profound stupefying sleep, even at noon with confused dreams.

Stomach

Cramp in orifice of stomach, causing nausea. Nausea rising up from end of esophagus. Flatulence rumbling in bowels.

Temperature

Shiverings run over him after urination. Coldness, as if the body were naked. Perspiration in the morning with burning thirst. Hot hands. Fever, heat before midnight with little thirst and much sweat.

PAGE 639

Throat

At night, burning in eyes, violent thirst from dryness low down in throat, so that he did not feel the drink, which also did not better the dryness. Pain in small spot in region of left corner of hyoid bone. Inflamed throat (in catarrhal fever).

Comments

There are many symptoms relating to the eyes and vision: whirling in head while sitting, houses at a distance seem to turn bottom upwards. Darkness and double vision, on looking intently double vision disappears. Whirling before right eye as if it would become dark, eye becomes inflamed.

It seems as though fire came out of eyes and tears ran out in streams in evening and night. Worse by sun, causes eyes to fill with water. Worse by closing eyes, it makes the burning worse, prevents sleeping at night.

Pain in small of back and calves. Aching in sacrum and knees. Sticking pain in back as if something were sticking in spine, better by bending back. An old wound from a thrust became painful again. Rheumatic pain wanders from place to place with catarrh. Open air: much exhaustion, yawning while walking in morning. Cold water does not better burning in eyes. Skin disease is worse during menses.

Compare

(1) Myrtus chekan - chronic bronchitis.

(2) Ant-t., Berb-a.

(3) Eucal. a myrtaceous tree in catarrhal conditions, Laur. and drugs containing Hydrocyanic acid, Puls. - fugitive rheumatic pains.

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffee, by smoking tobacco.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Euonyminum

Pharmacy

Euonin. Euonyminum. A concentrated extract, so-called active principle from the bark of *Euonymus Americana*, *E. atropurpurea* and other American species of *Euonymus*.
Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Euonyminum is largely used by eclectics in cases of constipation indigestion and torpid liver. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Euonyminum has not been proved, but Hale quotes the following account of its effects: "In very large doses, it proves a drastic cathartic, its operation being attended with a death-like nausea, excessive tormina and cold sweats. The dejections from the bowels are profuse, violent and accompanied by much flatus."

This clearly outlines the sphere of the remedy, which does not seem to differ much from that of the *Euonymus Europea*.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Bright's disease. Cholera. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dysentery. Gallstones. Indigestion. Liver disorders.

Comments

Lutze records a case of albuminuria of pregnancy with dropsy cured with the 1x and also a case of albuminuria and dropsy in a young man of seventeen. This patient had eczema and was cured by Lutze with *Ars. 200c*. Later he got a chill from standing in the water fishing. He suffered from malaise and finally dropsy developed.

After a week of treatment the condition was as follows: Indifferent, drowsy, sleeping most of the day and night, sometimes with heavy breathing. Anasarca general, chiefly in face and limbs. Pulse full, slow, 50 to 60. Occasionally dull frontal or occipital headache, face sallow, sclerotics yellow, temperature 102 to 103. Urine scanty, 1,017 (later 1,009), containing large quantities of albumen, epithelial casts and granular debris, no bile or chlorides. Stool grayish. He had no pains or subjective symptoms.

There were all the evidences of a fully-developed case of acute Bright's disease. He was given *Euonymus* 1x, 2 grains in half a tumbler of water, a spoonful every hour. In three days there was evident improvement.

PAGE 640

The treatment was continued for a month, when he was nearly well, the cure being completed with Puls., Calc., Sulph. at long intervals.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Euonymus atropurpurea

(wahoo, burning bush)

Pharmacy

Euon-a. Wahoo. *Euonymus atropurpurea*. Wahoo. Burning Bush. N. O. Celastraceae. Tincture of fresh bark and root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Euon. atro. like *Euonimin* and *Euon. europ.* is a favorite liver remedy among eclectics. It has not been proved, but clinical experience shows that its action is very like that of its botanical relatives.

Homeopathic

This remedy *Euonymus atropurpurea* affects the liver and the kidneys. Migraines. Producing headache, mental disturbances and much distress in hepatic and kidney region.

Passive congestion and torpor of liver, chronic catarrhal disorders of stomach and intestines. Weak heart. Chronic rheumatism and gout. Profuse stools, varying or of several colors. Albuminuria.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Bilious fever. Biliousness. Cholera morbus. Gallstones. Levitation. Liver disorders. Vertigo.

Constitutions

Brunettes more easily affected. **Planets:** Jupiter, Venus, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from cool air, pressure. Worse from eating, evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental confusion, despondent, irritable, loss of memory, unable to recall familiar names.

Abdomen

Flatus and pain. Pain about umbilical region. Pain about navel.

Back

Crawling in back. Dull pain between shoulders and about kidney and splenic region, pain in lumbar region better lying down.

Head

Bilious headaches, pressure over brows: compressing eyes. Heavy frontal headache.

Sore, tired feeling, bruised feeling of scalp. Pain over right eye extending back through the head. Bilious headache, coated tongue, bad taste, constipation. Headache over eyebrows.

Kidneys

Urine scanty, high-colored, acidity increased, poured out rapidly.

Limbs

Aching in all joints, especially ankles. Feet feel swollen and tired.

Liver

Liver engorged. Gallstones.

Mouth

Dry, pasty taste.

Rectum

Anus very sore and burning. Constipation with hemorrhoids and severe backache. Diarrhea, stools variable and profuse, bloody.

Stomach

Thirsty. Feels full and uncomfortable.

Vertigo

Vertigo, obscure vision and gastric derangement, associated with albuminuria. Vertigo in forehead, as if drawn up and pitched forward.

Comments

A lady who tasted the juice of the bark related her experience to Hale:

"I felt immediately a sick weakening feeling all through the nervous system, dull, heavy pain through upper portion of head together with enlarged blurred feeling. I seemed so drawn up from the floor, that is seemed difficult to place my foot down when walking with sufficient firmness to stand up, a tipping over sensation when sitting and walking."

She also had a deathly sickness at stomach with perspiration and heat in face in alternation with chills in the back and back part of the arms. Some of the symptoms returned next day, but were dissipated by vinegar, which must be looked upon as its antidote.

Compare

(1) *Euonymus Europaea*. Spindle-tree - liver disorders, biliousness, lumbago, gastric derangements with albuminuria.

(2) Cutting pains in malar bones tongue, penis up to bladder, Podo.

(3) Am-pic., Chel., *Euonymin* 1x trituration. albuminuria.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 641

Euonymus europaeus

(spindle-tree)

Pharmacy

Euon. The Spindle-tree. *Euonymus europaea*. N. O. Celastraceae. Trituration of dried seeds. Tincture of fresh seeds. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

Herbal

The Celastraceae to which order *Euonymus* belongs, are closely related to the Rhamnaceae which include the well-known purgative *Cascara sagrada*. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Euonymus has been used successfully in cases of engorgement of the liver, biliousness, headache, coated tongue, bad taste, constipation. Passive constipation with hemorrhoids, also with severe pain in back like lumbago.

In diarrhea the stool is generally very profuse, variable in color. In gastric derangements with albuminuria, headache, weakness, vertigo and obscuration of sight. Liver disorders, biliousness, lumbago.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Backache. Bilious. Cholera. Collapse. Constipation. Convulsions. Diarrhea. Gallstones. Gastric derangements. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Pustules. Vertigo.

Comments

A case of poisoning with the seeds of *Euon. eur.* Allen recalls the effects of *Euonyminum*:

"A man, forty-three took eighteen seeds one morning and as many the following evening. He was seized with frightful abdominal pain and profuse diarrhea, eventually bloody. He was not seen until the evening, when he was in a state of profound collapse with involuntary evacuations of blood and mucus. On lifting him up tetanic convulsions were induced which immediately preceded death."

Euon. eur. has been proved. Cutting, sticking and drawing pains predominate. The left side is more affected than the right. Cutting pains in the malar bones in the tongue. Cutting in the penis extends up to the bladder.

The pains compel lying down and are then relieved or reappear in other parts. Violent shivering chill over whole body. Pains in chest, head and abdomen are worse after eating. Tingling in the skin which provokes scratching is followed by a burning sensation. Eruption of small dry pustules.

Compare

(1) Podo., Rham., Iris, Euon. atrop.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Eupatorium aromaticum

(white snake-root)

Pharmacy

Eup-a. White Snake-root. Eupatorium aromaticum. Eupatorium urticifolium. Deerwort. Pool-root. N. O. Composite. Found in low woods from Massachusetts to Louisiana. Flowers are white and aromatic. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture, locally in sore mouth and sore nipples. Internally, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Eupatorium aromaticum when chewed, produces in the mouth a warm, aromatic, pungent sensation and is regarded as a "warm, stimulating tonic."

Hale quotes herbal authorities as commending this plant in "aphthous stomatitis" in women and children. Also for burning in the stomach with "nursing sore mouth," before and after confinement. Locally it is useful as a wash for the mouth.

Eup-a. is a "nervine," like Scutellaria and Cypripedium for "restlessness and morbid watchfulness, morbid irritability of the nervous system, tremors, chorea and hysteria." Like Eup-pur. it has also been used for gravel and the Indians use it as a cure for ague.

In a case of sore mouth in a man, 57, recorded by P. S. Duff, Eup-a. caused soon "a general aggravation like a cold or catarrh, annoyed by pain in left shoulder, posterior scapular region, pulse 94 unnatural, tight in left bronchia, felt ill, dull and oppressed."

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Eupatorium arom. is doubly indicated where nervous weakness and aphthous disease are combined. Nervous weakness, restlessness and morbid watchfulness. Hysteria and chorea. Low fevers with extreme restlessness. Aphthous disease. Sore nipples. Sore mouth in infants. Vomiting of bile, pain in stomach, headache and fever.

Clinical

Ague. Aphthae. Gravel. Neurasthenia.

Compare

(1) Lapsana communis - useful in sore nipples and hemorrhoids.

(2) Hyos., Passi., Hydrin-mur.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Eupatorium perfoliatum

(bone-set)

Pharmacy

Eup-per. Eupatorium perfoliatum. Bone-set. Thoroughwort. N. O. Composite. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Eupatorium perfoliatum is an old-world herbal remedy. It has been recommended by Dioscorides for ill-conditioned ulcers, dysentery, stings of reptiles, chronic fevers and obstructed livers. Clarke found Eup-per. most useful in influenza.

Eup-per. is a boon in miasmatic districts, along rivers, marshes, **(damp places effective that is spleen and kidney involved)** etc. Known as "Boneset" from the prompt manner in which it relieves pain in limbs and muscles **(spleen involved)** that accompanies some forms of febrile disease like malaria and influenza.

Homeopathic

Eupatorium acts principally upon the gastro-hepatic organs and bronchial mucous membrane. The leading characteristic for its homeopathic use is the distressing bone-pains it causes, such as are found in connection with malarial fevers(**where spleen and kidney involved**) and influenza.(**kidney or spleen dominated**) Cachexia from old chronic, bilious intermittents.

All conditions where there is a great deal of bone pain(**kidney deficiency**). The leading characteristic is violent aching,(**excess condition**) bone breaking pains.

Influenza with great soreness(**excess condtion**) of muscles and bones. Muscles of chest, back and limbs feel bruised, sore aching(**spleen excess condtion**)

Sluggishness of all organs and functions.(**yin yang balance affected which is controlled by kidney liver combination but kidney dominated here over liver so yin overrides yang so sluggishness**) It affects the liver producing bilious effects.(**kidney affects liver bilious production as bilious is dampness heat**) Patient is restless,(**yang liver disturbed**) chilly and nauseated.(**yang liver or stomach qi disturbed**) Bone-pains, general soreness and fevers. Dengue fever.

Eup-per. has a marked periodicity.(**liver and spleen involved**) (Ars., China, Cedron.) There may be a changing periodicity: Chill morning one day, evening the next. Colds. Sluggishness of all organs and functions. Useful in old broken down constitutions of inebriate. Weakness.

Clinical

Anus, herpes. Back, pain. Bilious fever. Bones, pains. Cough. Dengue fever. Diarrhea. Fractures. Fever. Gout. Hiccough. Hoarseness. Indigestion. Influenza. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Liver, pain. Measles. Mouth, cracks. Ophthalmia. Relapsing fever. Remittent fever. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Spotted fever. Syphilitic pains. Thirst. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of ice-house.(**damp cold**)

Constitutions

Worn-out constitutions from inebriety. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better by conversation, by getting on hands and knees. Better from vomiting bile,(**damp heat stagnation in liver**) sweating,(**dampness stagnation in body**) lying on face.(**yin portion pressed that is front portion of body and since it is yin excess condition pressure**)

and warmth helps, face relates to stomach/spleen so may be damp cold so lying on face helps by giving warmth and pressure) Worse from cold air, periodically, 7 to 9 a.m. , third or fourth day. Lying on part. Coughing. (lung qi deficient) Smell or sight of food. (stomach qi deficient) Motion. (spleen qi deficiency)

Symptoms

MIND

Feels at night as if going out of his mind. (liver soul going out) Moaning, anxiety, (kidney, heart, lung) despondency. (heart, lung) Very restless, cannot keep still, though wishes to. (spleen deficiency, liver) Moans with aching pains.

Abdomen

Colicky pains (liver heat colic) in upper abdomen with headache (liver heat) and other pains. Abdomen full and tympanitic. (food stagnation in stomach and wind) Avoids tight clothing. (due to excess condition)

Back

Pain in back of neck (kidney yang deficiency) and between the shoulders. (kidney and lung qi deficiency) Intense (excess condition) backache, as if beaten, (blood stasis) pain ascends. Trembling in back during fever. Beating pain in nape and occiput, (blood congestion in kidney area) better after rising (blood stasis). Aching pain in the back, as from a bruise. (blood stasis) Trembling in back during fever. Weakness in small of back. (kidney qi deficient)

PAGE 643

Chest

Muscles of chest are sore. Raw, hot, sore chest and bronchi. (blood stagnation) Soreness in chest, worse from inspiration. (cold soreness as inspiration affects due to kidney not receiving qi properly so qi stagnant in lung so blood stagnation) Sharp pain through right chest on deep inspiration, (blood stagnation so sharp pain) feels at night as if going out of his mind, disturbed breathing frightens him. (lung-kidney communication problem)

Eyes

Painful soreness of eyeballs. (liver qi so blood stagnant) Great aversion to light. (qi stagnant in liver) Painful soreness of lids. (spleen qi/blood stagnant) Sore aching eyeballs with headache. (stagnant qi/blood liver and liver yang heat) Yellow eyes. (blood deficiency liver so vacuity heat so bile overflow the vessel)

Face

Sudden severe contraction of muscles of right cheek.(spleen and kidney cold wind as contraction-cold,muscles-spleen,cheek-kidney) Yellow.(blood deficiency)

Female

Itching of the mons veneries.(liver channel wind damp)

Food

Great thirst for cold water.(lung heat or lung dryness or stomach heat) Thirst for large draft of cold water before and during chill.(before and after kidney not receiving lung inhaled qi qi stagnates in lung which turns into heat or wind) Vomiting immediately after drinking (qi stagnation so vomiting immediately after drinking)and preceded by thirst. (lung qi stagnation so lung heat as above mentioned) Nausea with smell or sight of food. (stagnation of stomach qi) Craving for ice cream,(damp cold craving so in stomach it is dry heat) for acid drinks.(dry cold in stomach)

Head

Head pains alternating with gouty pains.(liver heat alternating with lung wind heat) Headache with soreness internally.(liver vacuity heat) Throbbing,(qi stagnation or liver yang rising) sore pain.(blood/qi stagnation) Occipital pain after lying down with sense of weight.(cold damp due to kidney) Sensation as of a metal cap on head.(qi stagnation in head) Top and back of head with pain and soreness of eyeballs.(kidney area cold damp pain with liver qi stagnation) Headaches better by vomiting of bile,(release of excess dampness from liver region so liver qi can move freely so headache better) by conversation.(lung qi stagnation gets cleared) Sick headaches every third and seventh day. (timely repeating symptoms due to liver involved) Lifts head with hands during headache. (headache due to liver damp heat so head feels heavy so lift up head) Headache and nausea every other morning, when awaking.(liver qi stagnation and liver yang rising goes alternately during yang time) Violent headache,(blood stasis or damp heat blockage in liver channel –it is excess condition and blockage because it comes before chills) comes on before the chill and lasts through all the stages and is worst during the sweat.

Heart

Pressure as if heart is in too small a space. Pain, soreness and heaviness behind sternum and in cardiac region,(damp heat) worse by least motion(heat) or turning body around.

Kidneys

Urine alternately profuse and scanty.(damp and heat)

Limbs

Aching pain in Back. Aching in Bones of Limbs with soreness of flesh.(kidney yang deficiency with spleen qi/blood stagnant) aching in arms and wrists. Bruised pain in calves.(spleen qi/blood stagnant) Dropsy of legs, feet and ankles.(dampness cold in kidney area) Painful gouty nodes,(phlegm heat in lung associated with liver yang or liver heat) associated with headache. Gouty soreness and inflamed nodosities of joints, (associated with headache.(lungphlegm heat with liver yang rising) Swelling of left great toe.

Liver

Liver region sore. Soreness in region of liver, on moving or coughing.(blood/qi stagnation so worse in moving and coughing)

Lungs

Hoarseness and cough with soreness in Chest,(qi and blood congestion in chest so hoarse due to blood congestion and cough due to qi/blood stagnation) must support it. Chronic loose cough,(lung qi deficient so lung cold damp that is loose cough) chest sore, worse at night.(lung yin deficient so vacuity heat,soreness may also be due to lung yin deficiency) Cough relieved by getting on hands and knees. Hectic cough from suppressed intermittent fever.(intermittent fever due to qi stagnation which if suppressed than qi irritated so lung fire/lung wind) Difficulty of breathing,(lung qi stagnation)attended with perspiration,(lung heat) anxious countenance,(lung qi stagnation) sleeplessness.(heart or lung qi irritation or stagnation) Inability to lie on the left side. Coryza with sneezing.(cold wind lung that is qi stagnation so sneezing with qi deficiency so cold or lung yin deficient so hot so coryza)

Male

Itching of the groin.(kidney qi stagnation or liver wind)

Mouth

Cracks in corners of mouth.(dry heat in stomach/spleen) Tongue yellow.(heart blood deficient) Tongue covered with white fur. Taste bitter.(stomach heat) . Paleness of the mucous membrane of the mouth.(liver heat and stomach heat or due to blood/qi stagnant further ahead blood deficiency so paleness) Soreness of the corners of the mouth.(qi/blood stagnant)

Nose

Coryza with sneezing with aching in every bone.(lung qi deficiency and stagnation due to kidney yin deficient so not receiving inhaled qi—aching in bone —kidney yin deficient)

Rectum

Stools, frequent, whitish, green, watery.(spleen damp heat –green watery while white stools,frequent-lung qi deficient or lung yin vacuity heat where heat makes things green or yellow) Cramps.(kidney qi stagnation) Constipated with sore liver.(blood/qi stagnation in liver and constipation due to blood stagnant heat)

Skin

Jaundice.(liver qi stagnation so liver heat so liver bile overflow)

Sleep

Stretching and yawning,(kidney qi stagnation-yawning) before chill, sleepiness(blood stasis or turbid phlegm in head) with difficult breathing.(qi lung stagnation) Has to lie with head high.(due to heaviness of phlegm or to reduce blood towards head) Headache on awaking.(on awaking blood increases on head which further increases blood congestion in head so headache)

Stomach

Great thirst for cold water,(lung dry heat or stomach yin deficiency that is vacuity heat) but after drinking shuddering (due to qi stagnation of lung)and vomiting of bile.(liver qi stagnation that is liver heat) Nausea from smell of food or cooking.(stomach qi stagnant) Indigestion from alcohol of old people.(old people-liver blood and kidney qi deficient so yang increases due to alcohol heat which further reduces liver yin so liver bile so indigestion) HicCoughs.(liver qi stagnant) Distressing pain in the stomach not better until all is vomited.(all food in the stomach stagnates qi so if all vomited then stomach qi is free) Tight clothing is oppressive.(qi stagnation so tight clothing further obstruct it) Vomiting and purging of bile of green liquid several quarts at a time. Vomiting preceded by thirst.(thirst that is heat in lung,stomach and liver but drinking creates vomit due to qi stagnation)

Stool

Constipation with catarrh.(lung qi stagnation in large intestine so constipation with blood stasis so catarrh that is inflammation and swelling of mucous membrane) Morning diarrhea.(lung heat due to qi stagnation so large intestine heat) Purging stools with smarting and heat in anus.(lung and large intestine damp heat so purge stool with kidney yin deficiency that is vacuity heat in anus)

PAGE 644

Temperature

Chill preceded by thirst with great soreness and aching of Bones. Chill between 7 and 9 a.m. Pain in the bones, as if broken. Pain all over, before the commencement of the chill.(qi stagnation and then qi deficiency all over) Burning heat. Sweat, relieves all the symptoms except the headache.(sweat reduces qi and fluid and toxins but headache here is due to liver blood deficiency or kidney yin deficiency which remains same) Sweat scanty.(lung heat sweating so scanty sweat)

Nausea, vomiting of bile at close of chill or hot stage, throbbing headache.(blood stagnant) Knows chill is coming on because he cannot drink enough. Thirst a long time before the chill, which continues during the chill and heat.(kidney and liver and lung yin deficiency so thirst is always there)At the conclusion of the chill, vomiting of bile or after every draft. The intermittent fever(due to qi stagnation) paroxysm(worms) generally commences in the morning. Coldness during nocturnal perspiration.(nocturnal perspiration due to kidney yin deficiency and after perspiration lung qi reduces so further cold increases) Great weakness and prostration during the fever.(lung and spleen yin further reduced so great weakness and prostration) Vomiting of bile at the close of the hot stage. Vomiting of bile after the chill. When there is perspiration it relieves all the symptoms except the headache.

Throat

Hoarseness worse morning.(blood stagnation) Soreness in trachea and bronchia.(qi stagnation)

Urine

Dark-colored,(heat) clear urine.(kidney yang qi deficient or cold) Dark-brown, scanty urine,(kidney yin vacuity heat) depositing a whitish, clay-like sediment.(turbid damp heat)

Vertigo

Vertigo, sensation of falling to left, worse lying on right side,(vertigo due to liver qi stagnation so worse on right side) better vomiting.(full vomiting frees qi) Early in morning whirling around in brain as if he had been whirled in cool screen: repeated after a short cessation.

Comments

Soreness will be found running throughout the proving: headaches with a soreness internally. Parietal protuberances sore with pain and soreness in eyeballs, cough with extreme soreness down trachea, soreness of chest, aching in limbs throughout the body.

A characteristic cough of Eup-per. has better by getting on hands and knees. W. P. Defriez reports a case in point: Every winter for several years the patient had been

annoyed by a dry, hacking cough with paroxysms lasting some time, only relieved by getting on hands and knees. Eup-per. cured.

The chills of Eup-per. begin in the small of the back with aching in the limbs as though every bone in the body were being broken, high fever with increased aching, followed by sweat scanty or profuse, sweat better all pains except headache, which is worse.

The liver is strongly affected by Eup-per., bilious vomiting and diarrhea, bilious sick-headaches, cough arising from irritation of liver. Catarrhal symptoms are prominent. Nocturnal loose cough. Hoarseness with aching soreness of trachea. Hoarse, rough cough with scraping in bronchia. Cough with soreness, compelling the patient to hold his chest with his hands.

Sleepiness and yawning. Sensation as if falling to left. Pain and extreme tenderness of left glutei muscles. Lying on back worse cough. Kneeling with face towards pillow better cough. Rising up better headache. Eating causes violent distressing pains which are only relieved by vomiting.

There is intense thirst, but drinking cold water causes shuddering and vomiting of bile. Chilliness predominates, wants to be covered, better in house, worse in open air.

Compare

(1) Bry., Sep., Nat-m., Chel.

(2) Nyctanthes arbor-tristis - bilious fever insatiable thirst, bitter vomiting at close of chill, also constipation of children.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Eupatorium purpureum

(gravel root)

Pharmacy

Eup-pur. Eupatorium purpureum. Gravel root. Queen of the Meadow. Joe Pye Weed. Trumpet Weed. N. O. Composite. Tincture of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency.

Herbal

The common name, "gravel root," indicates the traditional use of the drug and in the hands of eclectics it has done good work in cases of irritable bladder, diabetes insipidus, incontinence of urine and kidney stones.

Hale mentions that impotency has been cured in the male and infertility and uterine atony in the female. It is similar in action to Cimic. and Helonias here.

The fever symptoms of Eup. purpureum resemble those of Eup-per., but Eup-pur. has many more symptoms in the urinary and sexual regions.

PAGE 645

The general soreness is less marked with purpureum. Both have chills beginning in the back, those of purpureum (as also the pains) run upwards and with them there is much shaking and comparatively little coldness.

Eup-pur. has been well proved by a Mrs. Dresser and she experienced a feeling of homesickness even when living in her own house. Cystitis in pregnant women from riding over rough roads. Distressing dyspnea from dropsy. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Bone pains, nausea and vomiting accompany fever. Sweat is slight. Restless tossing, moaning, unable to lie down. Excellent in kidney dropsy. Albuminuria, diabetes, strangury, irritable Bladder, enlarged prostate are a special field for this remedy. Chills and pains run upwards. Impotency and infertility.

The bone breaking pains and other fever symptoms are similar to Eup-per., but less pronounced, it has many more symptoms regarding the urinary and the sexual organs especially females. Homesickness.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Bedwetting. Stones. Cystitis. Diabetes. Dropsy. Gravel. Headache. Homesickness. Hysteria. Impotence. Indigestion. Intermittent fever. Kidney colic. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Strangury. Throat, sore. Urine, retention. Vomiting.

Modalities

Worse from motion. Worse changing position ever so little causes chilliness down back. Worse left side and there is sensation as if falling to left side, as with Eup-per.

Symptoms

MIND

Homesick, even though at home and amongst the family. Sighing. The mind is encompassed by various delusions. Great fear of sickness. Depressed and sleepy. Hysterical, low-spirited state.

Abdomen

Rumbling, rolling and twisting pain in bowels. Severe colic after voiding urine. Pain and soreness of abdomen, much worse left side. Hypogastric region swollen and hot.

Back

Weight and heaviness in back and loins. Cutting pain in neck running from left shoulder to occiput. Between shoulder-blades chilly feeling. Pains running upward from sacrum into kidneys from left side of back and hip. Distressing pain in lumbar region before chill.

Chest

Grating sensation in chest at every deep inspiration.

Ears

Illusions of hearing. Crackling worse on swallowing. Ears feel full.

Eyes

Staring. Red and swollen with headache. Lachrymation.

Face

Face flushed. Lips blue.

Female

Quick jerking pain in left ovary. Threatened miscarriages. Habitual miscarriage at third or fourth month. External genitals feel as though wet. Profuse leucorrhoea. Vulva feels as if wet. Sterility from ovarian atony. Tense cutting pain above left ovary. Leucorrhoea caused by exhaustion and chronic metritis. Numbness worse in groin. Inefficient labor-pains.

Food

Thirst before chill, none during with fever with dropsy. Desire for warm drinks.

Head

Sick headache beginning in morning, worse afternoon and evening, worse in cold air. Left sided headache with vertigo, as if falling to the left side. Pain from left shoulder to occiput.

Heart

Violent palpitation, fluttering in heart and throat. Pulse accelerated and full.

Kidneys

Deep, dull pain in kidneys. Diabetes insipidus. Dysuria. Bladder irritability in women. Cystitis in pregnant women on riding on rough roads. Burning in bladder and urethra on urinating. Insufficient flow, milky. Strangury. Hematuria. Constant desire, even after frequent urination, the bladder feels full. Urine smells sweet. Urinary stream smaller.

Limbs

Tired, weak uneasiness in limbs with numbness and gnawing pains. Rheumatic pains shifting from place to place, always from below upward.

Pains in arms and legs before chill during fever limbs cold. Neuralgia of right shoulder or right knee, passing over to left Soreness of bones, aching of limbs as if bones were broken. Pains come and go suddenly, very restless, but not better by motion.

PAGE 646

Lungs

Dyspnea with dropsy. Sighing every few minutes. Strong desire to inflate the lungs, which she continued to do from time to time without noticing particularly that she was doing so.

Male

Impotency from exhaustion or abuse.

Mouth

Tongue furred, brown along center. Tongue, prickling and stinging in tip, on back. Numbness of tongue. Saliva abundant.

Nose

Coryza, hoarseness, hacking cough, evening, cough with soreness and heat in bronchi.

Rectum

Bilious diarrhea. Pressure and weight on rectum.

Sleep

Yawning, gaping and sighing. Sleepy and depressed. Sleep restless and mind disturbed, frightful dreams.

Skin

Skin hot and dry with fever, hot to touch in face.

Stomach

Wants lemonade or cold drinks during chill. Much wind in stomach, belchings almost constant. Nausea at smell or sight of food or cooking. Great nausea but no vomiting with chill, vomiting with fever with sick headache. Gripping, crampy pain.

Temperature

Bone-pains. Fever with protracted with bone pains, nausea and vomiting, followed by slight sweat, mostly about forehead and head. No thirst during chill, but much frontal ache. Chill commences in Back. Violent shaking with comparatively little coldness.

Throat

Choking fullness, must swallow often. Burning, as if had swallowed some hot substance, most at back of throat. Worse Swallowing. Pain left side of throat, causing pain on swallowing, before chill. Fluttering in throat pit.

Compare

(1) Senec., Cann-s., Helon., Ph-ac, Triticum, Epigea.

(2) Apoc. - dropsy., Apis., Cann-s., Canth., Cop., For., Hydr., Mit., Senec..

(3) Vespa - kidney symptoms.

(4) Caps., Ph-ac. in home-sickness.

(5) Eup-per., Colch. - nausea at smell of food.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Euphorbia amygdaloides

(wood spurge)

Pharmacy

Euph-a. The Wood Spurge. Euph. amygdaloides. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of plant. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Euph-a. has the same general characteristics as the other Euphorbiums. Euphorbium produces irritation and burning sensations of the intestinal tract with vomiting and diarrhea and skin disorders. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Euph-a. has dark brown, watery, mucous stools, sometimes mixed with solid feces. Sometimes offensive with blood, mostly in afternoon. If stool lasts two or three days there is prolapse returning very gradually, if replaced within half an hour the bowel generally prolapses again, if the diarrhea lasts longer external hemorrhoids appear, not returning with the prolapse.

Rheumatic pains come on when heated. Cold water relieves burning in back of throat, (burning, worse from cold water is Caps.). Symptoms go from right to left. Malaise, tired weak feeling during and after walking. Restlessness all night, turning about half awake and half asleep. Pain in antrum. Sense of taste blunted. Diarrhea, stools difficult with painful anal spasm.

Clinical

Antrum, pain. Anus, spasms, prolapse. Debility. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Hemorrhoids. Skin, eruptions. Smell, illusion. Spleen disorders. Throat, soreness.

Modalities

Better after eating. Many symptoms are worse evening, worse walking.

PAGE 647

Symptoms

Abdomen

Tightness in region of spleen. Stitch in region of spleen. Sensation as if a long worm writhing in region of transverse colon or duodenum. Throbbing in groins.

Liver

Severe stitches in liver, when walking up a hill.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Heat in chest, radiating from stomach. Feeling as if lungs remained partly inflated.

Rectum

Stool difficult from painful spasm of anus, which was continued after the evacuation. Slight prolapse after the stool. Offensive diarrhea stool, preceded by griping and followed by prolapse. Feeling or action of the liver, followed soon by griping and passing of offensive flatus, then offensive diarrhea after which the feeling of the liver passes off, followed by slight prolapse rendering sitting uneasy, going off gradually.

Sensations

Peculiar symptoms are: An illusion of smell, "odor of mice," and seething sensation in the head and thigh.

Stool

Feces small, lumpy, slimy with prolapse, though there had been no straining. Diarrhea returns at lengthened intervals. Dark brown, watery, mucous stool, sometimes mixed with solid feces, sometimes offensive.

Stomach

Nausea, worse moving about indoors, better sitting still, better by supper.

SOURCES

Clarke.

[Euphorbia corollata](#)

Pharmacy

Euph-c. *Euphorbia corollata*. The Large Flowering Spurge. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture and triturations of the root. Historical dose: All potencies.

Herbal

Euphorbia corollata is a diaphoretic, expectorant and cathartic of the old school. It has gastro-enteric disturbance with deathly nausea. Euph-c. produces gastro-enteric disturbances like other Euphorbias, but with peculiarities especially in the sequence and character of the vomit.

Grimmer remarks: *Euphorbia* tends to particularly affect the gastrointestinal tract, copious vomiting, rice water stools, cold sweat, prostration, wants to die intermittent attacks. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Euphorbia corollata has (1) a deadly nausea.

(2) sudden and powerful vomiting of food in stomach.

(3) throws up large quantities of water mixed with mucus.

(4) then of clear fluid like rice-water.

(5) copious watery evacuations of the bowels.

These symptoms are accompanied by great anxiety, deadly prostration and cold sweat. Attacks that recur after short intermissions. Vomiting of food, water and mucus and copious evacuations. Feeling of clawing in stomach, cold sweat. (Verat. alb.)

Clinical

Cholera. Cholera infantum. Cholerine. Diarrhea. Gastritis. Sea-sickness. Vomiting.

SOURCES

Clarke. Grimmer.

Euphorbia cyparissias

(cypress spurge)

Pharmacy

Euph-cy. Cypress Spurge. Euphorbia cyparissias. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The effects of Euph-cy. have been observed on persons pulling the plants and getting the juice on hands and face. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Euph-cy. acts as an intense irritant of the skin and produces at the same time a feeling of chilliness.

Clinical

Erysipelas. Miliaria. Vesicles.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 648

Euphorbia heterodoxa

Pharmacy

Euph-he. Alveloz. Euphorbia heterodoxa. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. A soft resin insoluble in alcohol or water. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The resin has been used allopathically as an external application in cases of cancer and has produced the most terrible pains. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

Euph-he. has been found to alleviate the burning pains of cancer, in homeopathic potencies. Burning pains of cancer is the keynote for its employment.

Compare

(1) Euphorbium.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Euphorbia hypericifolia

(large spotted spurge)

Pharmacy

Euph-hy. Large Spotted Spurge. Euphorbia hypericifolia. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Dr. True took the infusion and tincture of Euph-hy. and obtained symptoms from both.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Euphorbia hypericifolia has headache in fore part of head, pain centering at crown with heat above the eyes and fullness and oppression at epigastrium, followed by languor and drowsiness. Constipation.

Clinical

Constipation. Headache.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Euphorbia ipecacuanhae

(ipecacuan spurge)

Pharmacy

Euph-ip. The Ipecacuan Spurge. Euphorbia ipecacuanhae. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Trituration of the powdered root. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Euph-ip. is a more active emetic than Ipecacuanha. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Euph-ip. has long-continued vomiting with a sense of heat, vertigo indistinct vision and prostration. Gastritis. Vomiting.

SOURCES

Clarke. Grimmer.

Euphorbia lathyris

(gopher-plant)

Pharmacy

Euph-l. Euphorbia lathyris. Caper Spurge. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. The symptoms are the effects of poisoning by seeds. A tincture of the whole plant is made. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

The fresh milky juice is exceedingly acrid when applied to the skin and the fruit is highly purgative and poisonous. The juice causes redness, itching, pimples, sometimes gangrene. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The chief symptoms of E. lath. are, Retching and vomiting and bloody stools with brilliant eyes, flushed face, the abdomen is drawn inward. The whole body is stiff and icy cold. Uneasiness. The symptoms point to its use in erysipelas, poison oak, etc. Rheumatic pains during rest. Paralytic, weakness in joints.

Clinical

Cholera. Diarrhea. Dysentery.

Modalities

Better close room, sweet-oil application. Worse touch, cold air.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium and hallucinations. Stupor, coma.

Eyes

Almost closed from edema of lids.

Face

At first ruddy glow on cheeks afterwards death-like pallor. Cold perspiration in beads on forehead. Red, puffed face and in spots suppurating. Erythema, beginning on face, gradually extending into the hair parts and then spreading over whole body, taking eight days to do so, eruption glossy, rough edematous with burning and smarting, aggravated by touch and cold air, ameliorated by close room and sweet-oil applications. Bran-like desquamation. Sensation of cobwebs. Stinging, smarting and burning of face when touched.

Heart

Weak and fluttering heart-action.

Kidneys

Copious flow of urine.

Lungs

Labored breathing. Breath cold, musty odor. Cough, first a hacking, as from inhalation of sulphur, later on, paroxysmal like whooping cough in regular paroxysms.

Cough ending in diarrhea and vomiting with sleepiness between each paroxysm.

PAGE 649

Male

Inflammation of scrotum, resulting in deep acrid ulcers with intense itching and burning, worse touching the parts from washing.

Mouth

Tongue coated, slimy, acrid taste. Breath cold, musty odor.

Nose

End of nose very much inflamed externally. Very sensitive and edematous mucous membranes with ulceration.

Pulse

120 beats, full, bounding, somewhat irregular.

Rectum

Drastic purgation from large doses, mild laxative condition from smaller doses, followed several weeks afterwards by obstinate constipation. Stools of white, transparent, gelatinous mucus, later mingled with blood.

Skin

Erythema, beginning on uncovered parts, on face and spreading over whole body, glossy, rough, edematous with burning and smarting. Fine bran-like desquamation following in the wake of the erythema. Eruption rough, scaly, smarting and burning, when scratched forms deep, ragged ulcers, skin where ulcerated remains red.

Sleep

Restlessness at night. Sleep disturbed, anxious dreams.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting of copious clear water intermingled with white, gelatinous lumps.

Temperature

Body bathed in profuse perspiration, standing out like beads on forehead, later, cold, clammy perspiration on forehead. Temperature increased.

Relations

Antidoted by: Rhus-t. - skin symptoms. Verat. - vomiting, purging, cough and coma.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Euphorbia peplus

(petty spurge)

Pharmacy

Euph-pe. Euphorbia peplus. Petty Spurge. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Effect of juice and local application of leaves. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The application of the juice and leaves sets up intense and painful inflammation, erysipelatos, phlegmonous, pustular with intense burning pain. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

In one of the cases observed, a body applied the juice of the stem to an inflamed gum. In another, a boy applied the leaves as a poultice to a black eye. Burnett produced a sore throat in himself by chewing the herb and he cured with the 3x a case of simple sore throat with swelling and painful swallowing.

Clinical

Ecthyma. Erysipelas. Sore throat.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Euphorbia pilulifera

Pharmacy

Euph-pi. Euphorbia pilulifera. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

In the Medial Press of May 3, 1893, Dr. George Foy gives an account of this medicine. Gray in 1817 mentions it as a remedy for syphilis and for venomous bites. In the Universal Homeopathic Annual, Dr. Cartier gives this account:

"Euphorbia pilulifera has given excellent results in cases of acrid leucorrhea, aggravated by the least motion, especially useful for pale, delicate and sensitive women, (Facaranda).

In gonorrhoea, when there are intense pains at each urination, burning pains which oblige the patient to sit down or to keep quiet, violent desire to pass water, (Cannabis, Cantharis). Humid asthma with prostration and restlessness. Hemorrhages caused by sunstroke or traumatism." **Planets:** Venus.

PAGE 650

Homeopathic

None of the irritant effects common to most of the Euphorbias were produced, but a powerful action on the heart. First an alarmingly quick pulse and then a sudden chill.

It has been used by the old-school practitioners in asthma, hay asthma and bronchitis, chiefly in considerable doses. Cardiac dyspnea, hay fever and bronchitis. Urethritis with intense pain on urinating and much urging. Acrid leucorrhea, worse least movement.

Clinical

Asthma. Bronchitis. Dyspnea. Gonorrhoea. Hay fever. Leucorrhea. Sunstroke. Traumatism. Urethritis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Euphorbia polycarpa

(golondrina)

Pharmacy

Euph-po. Golondrina. Euphorbia Polycarpa. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

An antidote to snake-poison. Its use also renders the body immune to the influence of the snake venom and thus as a prophylactic. **Planets:** Mars.

Clinical

Snake-bites.

Compare

(1) Cedron., The Euphorbias.

(2) Euphorbia prostata - Used by Indians as an infallible remedy against bites of poisonous insects and snakes, especially the rattle-snake.

(3) Plumeria celinus Tincture internally and locally every 15 minutes for snake poisoning, (Dr. Correa).

(4) Micania guacho, a Brazilian snake cure.

(5) Selaginella - Macerate in milk, locally and internally for bites of snakes and spiders. Iodium, tincture for rattle snake bites externally and one drop doses every 10 minutes.

(6) Gymnema sylvestre will abolish the taste of bitter things, sense of taste altered, powdered root for snake-bite, (7) Sisyrinchium - Ten to fifteen drop doses of tincture for rattlesnake bites.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Euphorbium officinarum

(gum euphorbium)

Pharmacy

Euph. Gum Euphorbium. Euphorbium officinarum. Euphorbia resinifera.

The resinous exudation or juice of Euphorbia resinifera exported from Morocco. Euphorbia resinifera is a cactus-like plant of the Euphorbiaceae. Historical dose: All potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Euph. is an irritant to the skin and mucous membranes. It irritates the mucous membranes and skin, causing much secretion with a sense of dryness. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Terrible burning pains. Pains of cancer. Internal burning in bones, at night. Burning pain in bones. Pains in limbs and paralytic weakness in the joints. Slow inflammations. Blisters. Gangrene of old persons. Decay, Paralytic weakness in joints. Everything appears larger than it really is.

Clinical

Bone, disease. Cancer. Cataract. Coccyx, pain. Cough. Crusta lactea. Erysipelas. **Eyes** inflammation. Gangrene. Hay fever. Headache. **Heart** burn. Influenza. Peritonitis. Sciatica. Syphilis Teeth disorders. Toothache. Ulcers. Vision, disorders. Warts. Writer's cramp.

Modalities

Better from application of oil, cold application, motion. Worse from sitting, rest, beginning of motion, mercury touch.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Sunken, spasmodic, flatulent colic. Feels hollow.

Back

Pain in coccyx worse on rising from sitting, worse after stool.

Eyes

Sees same person walking in front and behind him. Diplopia.

Face

Erysipelas. Yellow blisters. Burning in cheek, worse left. eyes inflamed and agglutinated in morning. Red swelling of cheeks. Nasal itching with mucous secretions from nasopharynx.

Head

Acute mania. Violent, pressive headache.

Limbs

Paralytic pains. Pain in hip-joint and coccyx.

PAGE 651

Lungs

Breathing oppressed as if chest were not wide enough. Spasmodic, dry cough, day and night with asthma. Violent, fluent coryza with burning and cough. Constant cough with stitches from pit of stomach to sides of chest. Croup, dry, hollow, cough. Warm feeling in chest, as if hot food had been swallowed.

Mouth

Teeth as if screwed together, brittle, crumbling, decay. Mouth feels coated with rancid grease. Profuse saliva, salty. Thirst for cold water. Burning like fire in abdomen and stomach.

Nose

Much abortive sneezing. Coryza with swelling. Acrid ozaena.

Rectum

Stools fermented, profuse, clayey.

Skin

Erysipelatous inflammation, especially of the cheek. Biting, stinging, red, swollen. Vesicular erysipelas. Vesicles filled with yellow lymph or liquid. Carbuncle, old torpid indolent ulcers with biting, sharp pain. Old torpid ulcer, pustules. Gangrene. (Echi., Sec.) As if thin cord lay under skin. Ulcerating carcinoma and epithelioma of the skin.

Stomach

Great hunger. Thirst for cold drinks. Waterbrash.

Temperature

High fever.

Compare

(1) Euphorbia marginata, Snow on the mountain - Honey from the flowers is poisonous, detected by the hot, acrid taste. The milky juice produces skin symptoms like Rhus-t.

(2) Psoralea - A Columbian plant - pains of cancer, ulcers. Leucorrhoea fetid., Pruritus. Uterine tumors.

(3) Croton, Jatropha.

(4) Colch., Elat., Ant-t., Verat.

(5) Euphorbiaceous plants Acal., Croton-t., Jatropha c., Mancin., Mercurialis., Ricinus, Yucca fil.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Op., large quantities of lemon juice. It antidotes: Ars., Nux-v. v. It follows: Graph., Lach., Puls., Sep., Sulph.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Euphrasia officinalis

(eyebright)

Pharmacy

Euphr. Euphrasia officinalis. Eyebright. N. O. Scrofulariaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to 30c potency.

Herbal

Euphrasia as an eye medicine to the ancients and homeopathic experiments have fully confirmed its old-time reputation. The common name of 'Eyebright' gives the indication for the use of this remedy. According to Grauvogl, the "signature of a black spot in the corolla which looks like the eye's pupil, (**liver fire black spot**)" marked

Eye symptoms appear in great variety and the irritation extends to the skin around the eye and to the nose, producing nasal catarrh and disorders of the external nose. (**liver – lung patterns**) Hering mentions "flat cancer on right side of nose" as having come within its curative range.

Ames of Rockland, Ohio, has recorded the case of an old man of 79 to whom he gave Euphr. 3x for lachrymation and sneezing with the result that it relieved him in addition of a prostatic trouble (liver channel involved including kidney) he had for some years, compelling him to rise frequently in the night to urinate.

This led Ames to give Euphr. in other cases of prostatic trouble with good results. As an eye-lotion Euphr. has great value. I have seen corneal opacities removed by its prolonged use. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Euphrasia officinalis manifests itself in inflaming the conjunctiva membrane especially, producing profuse lachrymation. (liver fire) Patient is better in open air. (liver wind in closed area that liver qi internal irritation turned into liver fire/wind) It affects the mucous membranes of Eyes, nose and chest, producing **acute** catarrh with free, acrid, watery secretions. (lung qi deficient so vacuity cold so free watery secretion)

Allergies (lung qi irritation) and Hay Fever. Tears are acrid (burning, acidic etc), nasal discharge is bland (watery, tasteless etc), worse evening. (evening is time when yang vanished and yin rising so vacuity liver heat due to yin deficiency in the liver and vacuity cold in lung) Hawking up of offensive mucus. Acrid pus. (liver vacuity heat) Among the noteworthy symptoms of Euphr. is "frequent yawning when walking in the open air." (lung-kidney pattern that is kidney yin less trying to receive open air qi by yawning)

PAGE 652

Clinical

Allergies. Anus, prolapse. Blepharitis. Cataract. Colds. Colic. Condylomata. Conjunctivitis. Cough. Eye disorders. Glandular swellings. Granular eyelids. Hay fever. Influenza. Iritis. Lachrymation. Lips, stiffness. Measles. Nasal catarrh. Nose, cancer. Parotiditis. Phlyctenule. Pimples. Ptosis. Prostate gland disorders. Scrofula. Staphyloma. Sycosis.

Modalities

Better from open air, (lung qi deficient) winking, wiping eyes. Better in bed or getting out of bed. Better from coffee in dark. Worse from sunlight, (liver yin deficient) wind, (liver wind affected) warmth, (liver fire) room. Worse in evening indoors, (liver wind or qi stagnated in small area) warmth, south winds. Worse from light. Lying down aggravates coryza, (so coryza here due to excess condition that is due to pathogenic cold so lying aggravates) better cough (liver vacuity heat attacking lung so it is deficiency pattern cough so lying helps). Cold air and wind causes lachrymation. Walking in open air causes

yawning. Worse after sleep.(after sleep blood again stores in liver so yin deficiency diminishes in liver so it should help not aggravate.not understood)

Symptoms

MIND

Taciturnity(untalkative) and repugnance to conversation,(lung and heart qi deficiency) abstraction(unattentive,absent mind etc) of the mind.(heart qi deficient)
Hypochondriacal(imagined ill health or health obsessed or neurotic etc) indifference. (obsessive thoughts pertains to spleen and indifference –heart qi deficient) Indolence. (lazy,lithargy etc so spleen qi deficient) Melancholy.(heart qi ,lung qi deficient)

Abdomen

Pinchings(pinching pain or tight pains are due to qi stagnation) in abdomen by short fits. Pressive(qi stagnation) squeezing(squeezing pains are due to blood stagnation) and burning across abdomen.(liver wind heat attacking stomach) Colic, alternately with disorders of eyes.(heat colic that is liver heat goes to eyes or to abdomen,colic may be due to cold and blood stagnation also)

Back

Cramp-like, pressive pains in back.(pressive pains are due to qi stagnation or sinking qi)

Chest

Stitches under the sternum during an inspiration.(qi stagnation in sternum so stiching pain during inspiration)

Ears

Otalgia with piercing pains(piercing or penetrating pain are due to blood stagnation) in the region of the tympanum.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis with measles or instead of the menses.(measles-wind heat and conjunctivities –wind heat,blood stagnation so no menses so liver internal fire generated so wind heat) Catarrhal conjunctivitis, discharge of acrid(burning) matter.(wind heat) The Eyes water all the time.(all the time is due to blood stagnation at liver channel)Acrid lachrymation, bland coryza. (Opposite: All-c.) Thick, acrid, yellow discharge from the eyes.(liver heat wind) (Merc. thin and acrid.) Profuse hot or acrid tEars worse open air, lying or coughing, leaving a varnish like mark. Burning and swelling of the lids.(damp heat in spleen) Pressive, cutting pains in the eyes.(qi stagnation in liver or eyes) Photophobia(liver qi stagnation) with

spasms of the lids.(wind heat in spleen) Frequent inclination to blink.(wind heat in spleen) Free discharge of acrid matter. Sticky mucus on cornea,(damp heat) must wink to remove it. Pressure in eyes.(due to qi stagnation in liver or eye) Little blister on cornea.(damp heat) Cataract with watery eyes.(cataract due to phlegm dampness obstruction so watery eyes otherwise cataract can be from wind heat,liver heat also) Opacities of cornea after injury.(opacity due to blood/qi stagnation in eyes) Rheumatic iritis.(iris belong to liver so liver and lung wind affecting) Ptosis. (Gels., Caust.) Chronic sore eyes.(blood stagnation in liver or eyes so soreness) Pain in the eye, alternating with pain in abdomen.(qi/blood stagnation pain in eye alternating with qi/blood stagnation pain in abdomen)

Face

Stiffness of left cheek of tongue.(heart qi stagnant) Upper lip stiff as if made of wood.(spleen qi stagnation) Redness of the face.(heat in stomach) Miliary eruption on the face with sensation of burning and redness, on wetting the face.(stomch damp heat so on wetting the face it aggravates) Shootings in the lower jaw and chin.(heat in the stomch so shooting pain)

Female

Menses painful, flow lasts only an hour or day, late, scanty, short.(liver blood stagnation) Amenorrhea with ophthalmia(liver blood stagnation in down flow and upflow of liver qi) and ulcer on right side of the nose.(wind heat on lung or liver) Stitching pains and itching when walking in open air.(wind cold or wind heat pains when lung qi stagnation gets affected in open air)

Head

Pressive headache with photophobia and heat,(qi stagnation) chiefly in the forehead(stomach qi stagnation and heat) with sensation as if the head would burst. Catarrhal Headache with profuse discharge from eyes and nose.(lung heat so catarrhal headache and profuse discharge and from eyes and nose) Shootings in the temples and in the forehead.(liver and stomach heat) Beating in the head, perceptible on the outside.(heart heat)

Kidneys

Frequent and copious emission of clear urine.(kidney qi deficiency so vacuity cold)

Limbs

Numbness in the arms and hands.(qi or phlegm or fluid stagnation that is spleen qi stagnation) Cramp-like pressive pains in the hands and the fingers.(qi stagnation due to pressive pain) Fits of (painless) swelling in the joints of the hand or of the fingers on moving them.(damp heat in the joints and heat or qi deficient symptom aggravates with movement) Cramp pain in the metacarpus. Torpor of the fingers. Shootings in the legs during repose.(damp heat in spleen as during repose means dampness gets settled)

Stitches in the hip and knee-joints when walking.(wind cold in lung and kidney) Tension, as from contraction of the tendons(liver qi stagnation so tension in tendons), Achilles tendon, on walking. Cracking in the outer ankle of left foot, when stepping.(wind or qi stagnant in outer ankle of left foot.)

Lungs

Difficulty of breathing,(lung qi stagnation) shortness of breath,(blood or qi stagnation in lung) even when seated. Cough with easy expectoration in day time only, less on lying down, at night. Frequent yawning when walking in open air. Cough with suspension of respiration.(qi stagnation acute with lung qi deficient) Cough in the morning with copious expectoration of mucus and fluent coryza.(lung damp and vacuity cold in yang time) Profuse, fluent coryza in morning with much cough and expectoration. Whooping cough only in day-time with profuse lachrymation.(qi deficiency and wind cold/heat lung so whooping cough and liver qi stagnation so liver heat so profuse lachrymation) Cough and much expectoration, less when lying down.

PAGE 653

Male

Spasmodic retraction of genitals(blood deficiency so retraction) with pressure above the pubic bone.(qi stagnation) Prostatitis.(damp heat in bladder or kidney yin deficiency that is vacuity heat) Nocturnal irritability of bladder,(kidney yin deficient so nocturnal vacuity heat irritability of bladder) dribbling urine.(kidney yin deficient so vacuity heat) Lancination and voluptuous itching in the glans and in the prepuce.(lancinating pain is due to blood repletion and wind damp heat in liver channel) Retraction and tingling of the testes.(tingling pain is due to blood deficiency so retraction also due to same) Condylomata and sycotic growths, itching, stinging with sore and burning pain when touched.(blood stagnation so stinging and sore and wind heat so burning and itching)

Mouth

Stammering and frequent interruptions in the speech.(qi stagnation in lungs) Speech difficult in consequence of a paralytic stiffness of the tongue and of the cheeks.(heart and kidney qi stagnation where tongue-heart,cheek-kidney) Sensation of clucking, which mounts into the throat. Shooting pains in lower teeth.(heat in kidney or stomach) Copious bleeding of gums.(stomach heat) Nausea and bitterness in the mouth after smoking.(stomach heat increase due to smoking)

Nose

Fluent coryza, by day, obstruction of the nose, at night.(day time lung cold or qi deficiency and in night lung heat that is lung yin deficiency) Profuse bland fluent coryza. Flat cancer on the right side of the nose. Purulent pimples(damp or phlegm heat binding

or blood stagnated pimples with heat) on the ale nasi. Nosebleed.(lung heat or blood stagnation) Excoriation and painful sensibility of the nostrils.(blood stagnation)

Rectum

Evacuations hard and scanty.(lung heat) Constipation.(large intestine heat) Pressive in anus while sitting with hemorrhoids.(blood stagnation pain in anus) Old flat condylomata at anus with severe burning, worse at night. Dysentery.(damp heat in intestine) Prolapse anus.(kidney qi deficiency)

Sensations

As if dust or sand in eyes,(blood stagnation in eye capillary) as if a hair hung over eyes, as if upper lip were made of wood,(qi and blood stagnation in stomach or lips) stiffness of left cheek of tongue.

Skin

Consequences of blows, bruises and contusions.(blood and qi stagnation) First stage of measles, eye symptoms marked. Condylomata, itching when walking, burning when touched.

Sleep

Yawning when walking in open air. Sleepy during day(blood congestion in brain area or heart area or qi deficiency). Frequent waking (as from fright) at and after 3 a. m.,(liver fire) lasting until 6 a. m., when he falls in a stupor from which he awakens with many complaints.Frightful dreams with frequent waking and starting with fright.(liver fire)

Stomach

Vomiting from hawking mucus. Nausea and bitterness after smoking. Risings with taste of food. Hiccough.(qi stagnation)

Temperature

Chilly and cold. Chilliness predominating.(lung qi deficient) Copious nocturnal sweat. (lung yin deficient vacuity heat) Sweat, mostly on chest, at night during sleep.(heart yin deficient) Chill in the forenoon.

Throat

Gags when clearing the throat in morning.

Comments

The catarrhal effect is prolonged into the chest, producing hoarseness(vacuity cold) and cough with profuse expectoration(vacuity cold).

"Vomiting from hawking mucus," and "vomiting breakfast on clearing throat of offensive phlegm,(night lung heat and stomach/liver heat vomit)" have been cured by Euphr. Cough after the disappearance of hemorrhoids.(blood congested hemorrhides shift in the form of cough) Colic, hemorrhoids and condylomata at anus. There is drowsiness without being able to sleep,(blood or phlegm congestion) frequent waking in the night as from fright.(liver fire)

Compare

(1) Hydrophyllum, Burr-flower, (catarrhal inflammation of eyes, hot lachrymation with itching, swollen lids, dull headache, also for effects of Poison-Oak).

(2) All-c., Ars., Gels., Kali-hp., Sabadilla.

(3) Aeth., All-c. - tears bland of Euphr., corrosive.

(4) Apis, Arg-n., Ars., Hep., Kali-bi., Kali-i., Merc., Merc-c.

(5) Puls., Grat., Dig., Tab.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Puls. Compatible: Acon., Calc., Con., Nux-v., Phos., Puls., Rhus-t., Sil., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Eupionum

(wood-tar)

Pharmacy

Eupi. Eupionum. On distilling wood tar a volatile oil is obtained, which separates into a lighter and heavier oil, the heavier oil is Kreosote, the lighter is Eupion. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

History

Eupionum is a lighter volatile oil obtained from distillation of wood tar. The effects of Eupion., which was proved by Wahle in Rome, who also proved paraffin, bear a close resemblance to those of Kreosote, but are by no means identical with them. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Eupionum has a large number of the symptoms center in the female sexual organs. It has marked female symptoms with backache.

A remedy for uterine displacements. Pain in back, followed by a bland leucorrhoea. Menses too early and copious, flow thin.

PAGE 654

Intense sweat from slightest exertion. Disgusting dreams. Sacrum pains as if broken, backache extends to pelvis better leaning against anything for support or bending backwards. Cramps in calves at night. A sense in the feet as if walking on needles. Sensation as if whole body were made of jelly.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Cough. Cramps. Dreams. Glandular swellings. Groin, pains. Hemorrhages. Headache. Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Neuralgia. Nosebleed. Night-sweats. Pruritus. Toothache. Tuberculosis. Tumors. Vicarious menstruation.

Modalities

Bending forward ameliorates pain in abdomen. Bending backwards ameliorates backache. Rest ameliorates headache and pains in abdomen, aggravates other symptoms. Worse morning and night. Cough returning every winter. Blowing nose aggravates. Coughing and sneezing aggravates pains in abdomen. Hot drink aggravates toothache.

Symptoms

MIND

Cheerful, joyous disposition. Irritable, angers easily. Great weakness of memory.

Abdomen

Passing flatus better pains. Contracting pain and twisting better by bending over, day before menstruation. Cutting pains during menstruation, when the pains cease discharge

is always copious, blood red and very thin. In left anterior crest of ilium stitches when walking. Squeezing, pressing pain in left groin when quiet.

Back

Sacrum pains, as if broken. Severe backache, must lean against something for support. Pains extended into pelvis. Backache alternating with leucorrhoea. Backache during menses, better by leaning up against something. Pressive heaviness in lumbar vertebrae. Pains in back extend to pelvis, when she stoops she can hardly rise again, sacrum pains as if broken.

Breasts

Breasts increase in size with pressive pains in them, as if something painful were drawn through them with oppression. Stitches under right breast.

Chest

Heaviness, oppression, stitches and tickling in chest. Stitches and pressure in sternum.

Ears

Pressing in ears as if the wind was blown forcibly into them for a long time, the external parts being equally affected. Shooting and tearing in left ear, extending to external temporal region.

Eyes

Eyes weak as if she had cried. **Pressure above eyes as if the globes would be pushed out.** Burning, pressive pains in eye, **copious lachrymation.** Lachrymation worse in fresh air, better in room. Everything appears pale, as if a thin veil were before eyes.

Face

On lower portion of inner side of right cheek a hard nodule size of a pea. Upper lip fissured and painful as if raw. Lips and throat always dry, yet without thirst. Lips painful as if sore.

Female

Uterine displacements. Menses too early and copious, irritable. During menses, irritable and disinclined to talk, burning and stitches in chest and heart. Yellow leucorrhoea, staining the linen yellow with severe backache after menses, when pain in the back ceases, leucorrhoea gushes out. Burning in right ovary. Burning in right ovary. Gushing

leucorrhoea. Chronic tubal disease. Uterine flexions. Sore pain between labia during urination. Pruritus pudendi, labia swollen.

Head

Heat at vertex, stitches from vertex down limbs into abdomen and genitals. Sore painful spots on head. Painful pulsation in forehead.

Heart

Palpitations with slow pulse, believes her heart must be heard some distance away. Before menses appear severe palpitations, ceasing when the flow begins.

PAGE 655

Kidneys

Frequent inclination, scanty discharge, worse when standing than sitting. Frequent and copious, lemon color, chestnut brown before menses. Hot urine passed without pain.

Limbs

Cramps in the calves, worse at night. Lassitude with yawning sleepiness. Tearing in limbs and restlessness in legs preventing sleep. Hands go to sleep easily. Dislocation pains in joints of right hand. Heads of bones of fingers feel too large. Paralytic, dislocation pain in right knee. Stitches in either knee.

Lungs

Crawling in upper bronchi causing dry cough. Rough, scraping, metallic, dry cough. Hard, suffocating, dry cough with stitches in chest, returning every winter. Cough better by warm drinks, by sitting up on bed with breaking out of perspiration.

Mouth

Whole tongue red, covered with raised pimples like herring roe. Tip of tongue dry, back covered with thin dirty white coating. Anterior part of tongue rough like a grater. Insensible feeling in mouth as if scalded by fat. Pappy and sticky in mouth early in morning. Taste sour after eating, putrid.

Nose

Left nostril cracked and the crack bleeds. Sneezing, each time he blows his nose the sneezing reappears. Sneezing with fluent coryza in morning. Bleeding, blood thin and

fluid, when blowing nose. Menstrual flow intermits and bleeding from nose occurs. Soreness in upper nose on drawing air through nostrils in evening.

Rectum

Itching after natural stool. Ineffectual inclination and straining. Tenesmus, better when blood is passed, this weakens her. Three or four times daily, bloody stools. Hard, dry stools with great straining. Dark blood in painless stools. Constipation: stool every three or four days with great straining and prolapsed uterus.

Sensations

As if dislocation of joints, as if muscles torn from bones, as if skin and muscles were too short.

Soles of feet numb as if walking on needles, sticking in heels.

Skin

Nodule on left forearm. Itching biting in skin in genitals penetrating whole body, worse at night, better during motion.

Sleep

Yawning with chilliness and shivering. Sleepiness towards noon. Dreams of disgusting things of naked persons, anxious dreams of her child falling into the water. Frightful dreams, the same dream repeated. Dreams that she is pursued by oxen or falling into an abyss. Wakes bathed in perspiration.

Stomach

Belchings tasting of food. Vomiting of food. Vomit emanating from lower abdomen, dark green tasteless mucus. Bloating and sensation of fullness of stomach with internal chilliness in evening. Region of stomach feels internally sore and distended, pains under both short ribs.

Teeth

The teeth stick together when the jaws are closed. Teeth painful as if loose, gums swollen, scorbutic, worse by hot soup. Toothache like numbness in carious molars, coming on immediately on lying down, better on rising and moving about. Sensation as if gums swollen and teeth would drop out. Gums swollen. Painful jerking-tearing in gums.

Temperature

Chilliness with headache with stitching, better by warm drink. Dry heat towards noon. Sweat of foul odor on least exertion. Colliquative sweating on least exertion, when eating, all night. Copious night-sweat towards morning.

Throat

Sensation below larynx as if something was sticking there with short, dry, hacking cough. In morning much white bad-tasting mucus in throat, expectorated after slight paroxysms of coughing. Sensation of mucus in throat without being able to expectorate. Sensation of dryness of uvula.

Vertigo

Everything turns round on sitting up in bed.

PAGE 656

Comments

Menstruation is too early and too copious, the flow being thin and fluid. During the time there is great irritability, headache and chilliness, painless pulsation in the head, wobbling sensation in upper part of body, everything becomes dark to her.

Nosebleed occurs when menstrual flow intermits. Cutting in abdomen ceases when flow comes on. Yellow leucorrhoea follows, coloring linen yellow. Leucorrhoea with severe backache, has to lean against something to give relief, when the backache ceases the discharge gushes out.

Pulsations all over body while sitting quietly. Hemorrhages occur from nose and bowels. Sticking pains in head and other parts.

Weak eyes and obscured vision. Pressing in ears as if wind were blown in with force and for a long time. Teeth stick together when jaws are closed in morning sensation as if teeth were embedded in some soft matter. Tongue covered with raised nodules. Pain in inguinal region.

Many painful glandular swellings in groins. Spasmodic, periodic pain an inch up rectum. Palpitation with slow pulse. Nodules appear on inner side of right cheek, left side of neck and left forearm.

Cramps in the calves when accompanying uterine or chest complaints. Coldness of whole right side of the body. Colliquative perspiration. Perspires from least exertion, when eating, all night (with tuberculosis).

Compare

(1) Kreosote and the Carbons.

(2) Lach. - pain ceases when discharges appear.

Relations

Graph. antidoted the effects on eyelids.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Eysenhardtia polystachia

(orteaga)

Pharmacy

Eys. Orteaga. Eysenhardtia Polystachia. N. O. Anonaceae family. Central America.
Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

Herbal

A small tree, belonging to the Anonaceae family, found in Guatemala and the west of Texas. The Indians of Central America used it for kidney diseases. The mother tincture is prepared from the heart-wood of the trunk.

The symptomatology was established by Egee in 1932, on seven provers, using the 6x potency. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Eysenhardtia has slow and difficult concentration. Dull aching in the head, localized especially on the forehead and above the eyes. Eyelids heavy. Throat dry. Urination frequent, late and scanty. Burning pain in the thighs. Sleepiness in the afternoon and evening. Neuralgia of the forehead and eyes. Kidney colic. Cystitis.

Clinical

Cystitis. Headache. Kidney colic. Neuralgia.

Modalities

Worse between 4 p.m. and 6 p.m. Worse in the evening.

SOURCES

Julian.

PAGE 657

Fabiana imbricata

(pichi pichi)

Pharmacy

Fab. *Fabiana imbricata*. Pichi-pichi. N. O. Solanaceae. A South American shrub cultivated in Southern California. Tincture. Fluid extract. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, ten to twenty drops of the tincture.

Herbal

Fabiana imbricata has been used as a terebrinthine diuretic. It has also tonic and cholagogue properties, used in the treatment of nasal catarrh, jaundice, dyspepsia. Also to increase the secretion of bile, (Albert Schneider). **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Fabiana imbricata is useful in the uric acid diathesis, cystitis, gonorrhea, prostatitis, dysuria. Gallstones and liver disorders. Bladder catarrh with suppurative prostatic conditions, post-gonorrheal urinary conditions. Bladder tenesmus and burning after urination. Excoriating urine and stones.

Clinical

Bladder weakness. Cystitis. Gallstones. Gonorrhea. Liver, affection. Prostate, disease.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Fagopyrum esculentum

(buckwheat)

Pharmacy

Fago. Fagopyrum esculentum. Buckwheat. Polygonum Fagopyrum. N. O. Polygonaceae. Tincture of the whole mature plant. The fresh mature plant is pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency and 30x.

Herbal

Fagopyrum, commonly known as Buckwheat, acts upon the skin and the digestive organs. Fagopyrum has had an extensive proving. Though there is little clinical experience with this herbal remedy on record, some features are sufficiently well marked to justify their being classed as characteristics.

One of the most marked symptoms is a visible pulsation of the carotids and other arteries. Offensiveness distinguishes many excretions.

Berridge has recorded two cases in which Fagopyrum was of service. In one it removed the following symptoms after aggravating the pain in the shoulder:

On waking, dull, bruised pain in top of left shoulder, rather posteriorly, extending up neck, worse on moving the part, going off after breakfast and returning later in the day, constipation, nausea a little before 11 a. m. afterwards dull pain in left temple, feeling of heat all over.

In the other case Fagopyrum permanently removed after a week's aggravation, sinking in the stomach about 6 or 7 p.m. and temporarily removed a chronic diarrhea about 6 or 7 a. m. The diarrhea was increased later and was met by Lach.

Hale mentions that there is a popular belief that indulgence in buckwheat cakes is a prolific cause of skin eruptions. He has found it curative in cases of eczema, erythema and intertrigo.

Homeopathic

With Fagopyrum itching is marked and is felt in different parts of the body, eyes, posterior sinuses, anus, deep in hands, legs etc. Pruritus senilis. Post-nasal catarrh, dry crusts, granular appearance of posterior sinuses with itching. Fluent coryza. Itching erythema. Visible pulsations of carotids and other arteries. Discharges are offensive. Pain in streaks.

Senile itching. There is intense an itching of the arms and legs, becoming worse toward evening. Blotches like flea-bites appear in many localities, sometimes all over the body, are sore to the touch and are multiplied by scratching.

These eruptions are persistent and the itching is intense. Blind boils may be developed and attain a large size. The itching of the Face is especially marked about the roots of the whiskers.

PAGE 658

Itching of the hands which is "deep in" is persistent and annoying, this condition being supposed to be the result of irritation of the coats of the arteries.

Clinical

Arteries, throbbing. Diarrhea. Eczema. **Eyes** disorders. Genitals offensive sweat.

Granular lids. Hands, sweat. Headache. **Heart** disorders. **Heart** burn. Intertrigo. Itching eruptions. Liver disorders. Mumps. Nausea. Nose, soreness of, crusts in. Ophthalmia. Palpitations. Pruritus pudendi. Rheumatism. Styes. Taste, altered. Throat, sore.

Constitutions

Weak constitutions. **Planets**: Jupiter, Saturn.

Modalities

Better cold water, coffee. Better cold applications, pressure. Ameliorations from motion in cold air and from sitting still in warm room. Worse in the afternoon. Worse from sunlight, scratching, motion. Aggravations occur after retiring, ascending stairs. Worse from deep inspiration, walking in bright sunlight, lying on right side, riding in cars. Worse when stooping or writing.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed. Cross, irritable. Inability to study or remember. Exceedingly happy. Inability to fix attention.

Abdomen

Abdomen distended with flatulence, worse by pressure of clothes. Soreness in hypogastrium.

Back

Stiffness and bruised feeling in the muscles of the neck with sensation as if nape would not support the head.

Breasts

Breast less painful than usual before period.

Chest

Heavy feeling, bruised pains and stitches in chest. After retiring, severe sticking through breast from nipple backward, better by pressure. Sharp, stitch-like needle prick in right breast on inspiration. Twinges of pain up and down left breast, outer side.

Ears

Itching in and around ears. Heat, itching and neuralgic pains in external ears. Itching along Eustachian tubes.

Eyes

Eyes swollen, red, hot, itching, as if sand in eyes. Itching and smarting, swelling, heat and soreness.

Itching of the eyes. As if eyeballs were pushed out. Pain along lachrymal duct. Meibomian glands of left lower lid inflamed. Itching in the margins. Lachrymation, worse by reading. Aching deep in eyeballs.

Face

Face flushed. Soreness of left malar bone, also of temporal region. Lips dry and cracked, vertical crack on upper lip.

Female

Itching, better by cold water. Pruritus vulvae with yellow leucorrhea, worse rest. Leucorrhea staining yellow. Burning in right ovary. Pains in right ovary, on walking in afternoon.

Head

Itching of eyes and ears. Pains deep in head with upward pressure. Headaches with a tired neck, better bending backwards. Itching in and around eyes and ears. Head hot, better bending backward with tired neck. Occipital headache. Bursting pains. Cerebral hyperemia.

Heart

Pain around heart, better lying on back, extending to left shoulder and arm. Throbbing in all arteries after retiring. Palpitations with oppression. Pulse irregular intermittent, rapid. Light feeling in chest. Palpitation with oppression. Pulse irregular and intermittent.

Kidneys

Stitching pains in region of right kidney. Cutting in urethra. Difficulty in voiding last drops of urine, several drops pass after he thinks he has finished.

Limbs

Stiffness and bruised sensation in the muscles of the neck with sensation as if nape of neck could not support head. Pain in shoulder with pain along fingers. Itching deep in hands. Itching in arms and legs, worse towards evening. Feet numb and pricking. Streaking pains in arms and legs.

Liver

Pain in region of liver on stooping and a bruised, sore feeling at 10 a. m., worse lying on right side. Sharp sticking through liver from before backward.

Lungs

Breath very offensive. Touching the neck occasions a cough with a smarting sensation extending to the ear and throat, under lobe of right ear.

PAGE 659

Male

Profuse offensive sweat of genital organs.

Mouth

Soreness of teeth in closing them, worse by cold water. Gums sore and bleed easily. Swelling in roof of mouth. Bad taste in mouth in morning. Taste of ingesta after dinner with belchings.

Neck

Parotid and submaxillary glands swollen, sore and painful. Stiffness of neck and soreness of all neck muscles. Neck tired, as if unable to support head. Dull pain in back of neck, at base of occiput, better bending head backwards.

Nose

Itching in posterior sinuses. Post-nasal catarrh. Nose red and sore externally. Fluent coryza with sneezing, followed by dryness and crust formation. Septum deeply cracked. Crusts in nostrils.

Rectum

Itching in anus. Burning in rectum after stool, creeping, urging, tenesmus. Diarrhea with tenesmus, stools watery or pappy with flatulence, very offensive.

Skin

Eczema. Erythema. Intertrigo. Blind boils. Skin hot, swollen. Severe itching, better by bathing in cold water, worse scratching touch and retiring. Sore red blotches. Itching of knees and elbows and hairy portions. Itching of hands, deep within. Vesicular, pustular and phlegmonous dermatitis.

Sleep

Constant desire to yawn and stretch, 5 to 6 p.m. Restless night, wakes 5 a. m. and sleeps again, many dreams.

Stomach

Belchings of scalding, hot, acid, watery substance, better coffee. Drooling. Nausea persistent better eating. Uneasy, empty feeling in stomach. Bruised, sore feeling in stomach.

Temperature

Chills along back in afternoon. Heat and restlessness after retiring. Face, head and hands burn in afternoon. Hands and feet alternately hot and cold. Cold, clammy sweat at night, very profuse. Sweat of hands, though cold. Soles of feet moist, disagreeable odor in axilla.

Throat

Soreness and a feeling of excoriation, deep down pharynx. Uvula elongated tonsils swollen.

Thick mucus collects in throat on rising. Feeling as if a lump in esophagus, painful on swallowing. Tonsils swollen, badly-smelling cheesy mass coughed up. Throbbing of carotids.

Comments

Fagopyrum effects upon mental conditions are marked by depression of spirits, irritability, inability to study or to remember what has been read. Bringing to mind: Aconite, Bryonia, Chamomilla, Coffea, Colocynth, Ignatia, Lachesis, Mercury, Nux Vomica, Staphisagria, Stramonium and Veratrum.

Fagopyrum effects upon the head are deep-seated and persistent. There is vertigo, confusion, severs pain in many parts of head with upward pressure described as of a bursting character.

The pain may be in forehead, back of eyes through temporal region on either side, but always of a pressive or bursting nature. For congestive headaches it is as valuable as Belladonna, Glonoine, Nux vomica or Sepia.

In and about the eyes there is itching smarting, swelling, heat and soreness, the itching being especially marked and usually regarded as characteristic. The last named symptom is no less prominent in disorders of the ears, as has often been shown in the efficacy of buckwheat flour in frost-bites or erysipelas of those useful organs from time immemorial. Here the similarity to Agaricus will readily be recognized.

The nose does not escape. It is swollen, red inflamed and sore. There is at first fluent coryza with sneezing, followed by fullness, dryness and the formation of crusts. Nor is the burning absent which has been elsewhere noted. There is much soreness and somewhat persistent pain from even gentle pressure.

The face is pale or unevenly flushed with dark semicircles below the eyes. Later, the face becomes swollen, hot and dry, as though severely sunburned and the lips are cracked and sore. The mouth feels dry and hot and yet saliva is not wanting.

PAGE 660

There is soreness and swelling of roof of mouth and the tongue is red and fissured along its edges. The bad taste in the morning reminds us of Pulsatilla.

In the throat, there is soreness with pain just back of the isthmus of the fauces, a feeling of excoriation and soreness extending deep down in the pharynx. The uvula is elongated, the tonsils are swollen and red, there is a sensation of rawness in the throat strikingly reminding us of Phytolacca.

Externally, there is scarlet redness of the neck below the mastoid process, throbbing of the carotids, the neck feels tired, the head heavy and the parotid glands are swollen and painful. It is unnecessary to name the remedy having similar symptoms.

There is persistent morning nausea which should lead us to study this remedy in the vomiting of pregnancy. Contrary to Lycopodium and Nux moschata the appetite is improved by eating. The empty or "all-gone" feeling at the stomach is like that of Sepia.

In the abdomen there is fullness and pain but no rumbling. Discharges of flatus are frequent and annoying. The region of the liver is painful, tender and there is aggravation from pressure, compelling the patient to lie on the left side. The stools are pappy or watery, profuse offensive and followed by tenesmus.

On the male genital organ there is profuse perspiration of an offensive odor. The urine is scalding and pain extends from testicles to abdomen.

In females Fagopyrum acts with force upon the right ovary, producing pain of a bruised or burning character, noted particularly when walking. There is pruritus with slight yellow leucorrhea, the discharge being more noticed when at rest than when exercising. So far as known this latter symptom does not occur under the action of any other remedy.

In the chest we find a heavy, pulsating pain extending to all its parts.

This is persistent and is worse from a deep inspiration. Around the heart there are dull pains with oppression and occasional sharp pains passing through the heart. Pressure with the hand increases the oppression. The pulse is increased but is extremely variable.

On the muscular system the action of the remedy stands out in bold relief. There is stiffness and soreness of all the muscles of the neck with pain and a feeling as if the neck would hardly support the head. There are dull pains in small of back with stitching pains in the region of the kidneys. Pains with occasional sharp stitches extend from the arms to muscles of both sides of chest.

Rheumatic pains in the shoulders of a dull aching character. Stinging and burning pains extend the whole length of fingers, aggravated by motion. Streaking pains pass through arms and legs with sharp pains extending to feet. Pains extend from hips to small of back and these also frequently run down to the feet.

The sleepiness occurring early in the evening and characterized by stretching and yawning. It is not profound and when the mind is diverted the patient gets wide awake, but soon after relapses unless conversation is continued. In bed, sleep is disturbed by troublesome dreams and frequent waking.

Compare

- (1) Dolichos, Bov., Urtica.
- (2) Rhus-t. - better by motion, Senega - better bending head back.
- (3) Lyc. - hours of aggravation 3 to 6 p.m.
- (4) Puls., Polygonum.
- (5) Coffee relieves stomach symptoms.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Fagus sylvatica

(beech nuts)

Pharmacy

Fagu. Fagus sylvatica. Fagus farfara. Beech. N. O. Cupuliferae. Tincture or trituration of the nuts. The Beech nuts are pounded to a pulp and macerated in five parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 661

History

Our knowledge of this remedy is derived from the ill effects of eating the nuts, among which are dread of liquids and salivation. It is this which has suggested its use in hydrophobia or rabies.

John Bauhin says that the nuts will disorder the head like darnel, hogs grow stupid and drowsy by feeding on them. Ray and Mangetus say the same. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

In addition, trembling, convulsions with periodic spasms, stiffness and coldness have been observed, pointing to the same kind of nerve irritation as if caused the poison of rabies. Swelling of the mouth and headache were noted in one case. In some instances death has resulted from the effects of the nuts.

Clinical

Convulsions. Epilepsy. Headache. Hydrophobia. Rabies. Vertigo.

Comments

Dr. E. Berridge contributes the following concerning the action of Fagus sylvaticus or Beech nuts:

A boy aged 13 had eaten four days ago a large quantity of beech nuts. I found him in great pain, languid and terrified. Also, with apprehensions of present death. Pulse very

unequal, sometimes extremely quick, sometimes languid and intermittent, skin burning violently, mouth flowing with froth and saliva.

Intolerable thirst, entreating for drink, but so soon as any liquid was brought he seemed to shudder with equal horror, as if he had been eating unripe grapes. Soon after eating the nuts he had been seized with torpor, gloominess and dread of liquids. He had not been bitten by any rabid animal.

Next day, early in the morning, he was the same, but seemed to talk more in his wildness and perturbation of mind and his mouth flowed with foam more abundantly, the urine he had voided by night was red and fiery, depositing a copious turbid white sediment, resembling an emulsion of beech nuts, subsiding as deep as the breadth of the finger at the bottom of the vessel.

A few hours before he died he vomited a porraceous bile after which he died quietly.

Compare

(1) Epiphegus in headache and salivation, Epiphegus which grows on the beech and partakes of its properties.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

Fel tauri

(ox-gall)

Pharmacy

Fel. Fel tauri. Ox bile. Ox Gall. Bilis Bovina. N. O. Ruminantia. Impissated gall triturated with sugar of milk or lower dilutions may be made with water. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower trituration.

History

Ox gall is a remedy of very ancient use. It is used in the old-school mostly as a purgative, for preventing putrefactive changes in the intestines and for increasing peristalsis.

Fel. t. has been proved homeopathically by Buchner and has produced a few characteristic symptoms, disordered digestion, diarrhea, headache, pains in joints and cramps. It has removed a tendency to sleep after eating. Several symptoms were noticed in nape of neck. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Fel tauri increases the duodenal secretion, emulsifies fats and increases the action of the intestines. Liquifies bile and acts as a purgative and cholagogue. Disordered digestion, diarrhea and neck pain.

Fel Tauri has constipation, chronic gastric and intestinal catarrh, cirrhosis of liver, diabetes. Nape of Neck pains. Obstruction of the gall ducts. Gallstones. Jaundice. Tendency to Sleep after eating. Much flatus, ascites.

Clinical

Asthma. Catarrh. Constipation. Diarrhea. Flatus. Gallstones. Headache. Indigestion. Jaundice. Rheumatism.

Symptoms

MIND

Peevish, irritable mood. Greatly inclined to all kinds of business, unpleasant impression did not affect him.

Abdomen

Violent peristaltic movements. Rumbblings and motions in abdomen.

PAGE 662

Back

Tension in nape.

Chest

Anxiety in chest. Constriction, on walking at 3 a. m. cannot sleep again for tightness of breath and cannot remain lying, it seems as though something in throat prevented free passage of the air, better by deep inspiration and sitting upright.

Food

Increased thirst.

Head

Confusion. Violent headache in morning, on pressure upon right temple, extending on to occiput and nape of neck.

Kidneys

Urging. Urine offensive.

Limbs

Some tearings in left shoulder-joint, extending up to nape of neck. Cramp in right toe.

Male

Scrotum itching and afterwards becomes moist.

Rectum

Stool thin with urging and sensation of warmth in anus. Stool thin, pasty, followed by pressing although with crumbling feces.

Stomach

Gurgling in stomach and epigastric region. Odorless and tasteless belchings, gurgling in stomach and epigastric region.

Sleep

Sound sleep in morning with some perspiration. Tendency to Sleep after eating. No inclination to sleep after eating, as he was accustomed to do.

Compare

(1) Merc-d.

(2) Cholest. in Gallstones.

(3) Calculobili - triturate Gallstones up to 10 to 12x.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ferrum aceticum

(acetate of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-a. Ferrum aceticum. Aceticum of Iron. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Especially adapted to thin, pale, weak children who grow rapidly and are easily exhausted. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Alkaline urine in acute diseases. Pain in right deltoid. Nosebleeds. Varicose veins of the feet. Copious expectoration of greenish pus, asthma.

Tuberculosis, constant cough, vomiting of food after eating, hemoptysis.

Clinical

Asthma. Cough. Hemoptysis. Nosebleed. Tuberculosis. Varicose veins.

Modalities

Worse sitting still, lying.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Ferrum arsenicosum

(arsenate of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-ar. Ferr. arsenicosum. Arseniate of Iron. Tri-ferric diarsenate. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x trituration.

History

Hale was the first to use Ferr-ars., giving the 2x with a promptly curative result to an anemic girl who had been given Iron and Arsenic separately, under old-school treatment in vain.

P. C. Majumdar has put Ferr-ar. to excellent use in cases of enlarged liver and spleen with fever. When there is no fever Ferr-i. is better.

These are his indications for Ferr-ar.: Enlarged spleen with high fever of a continued type during fever the face is flushed and sweaty, but during the intermission the face is pale.

Planets: Mars.

Homeopathic

Ferr-ar. has enlarged liver and spleen with fever, undigested stool, albuminuria. Simple and pernicious anemia and chlorosis. Skin dry. Eczema, psoriasis, impetigo. Ferr-ar. has been used with benefit in cases of albuminuria.

Disinclination to work, even to leave his bed. Constipation, sometimes, colliquative diarrhea, the stools consisting of undigested matter and mucus, no thirst during any stage of the fever, heat intense and prolonged with slight burning of the whole body, emaciation and debility.

Clinical

Anemia. Bright's disease. Chlorosis. Liver, enlargement. Spleen, enlargement.

Comments

Majumdar reports these two cases: (1) A robust, healthy man, 25, went into a very malaria district of Bengal and had his first attack of fever.

PAGE 663

He was given large does of Quinine which suppressed the paroxysms for a time, but they continually recurred. After four years he returned home a changed man: pale, jaundiced, emaciated, abdomen filled with enlarged and indurated liver and spleen, slightly tender to pressure. These organs left no room for his food.

He had obstinate constipation, high fever generally appearing in afternoon, no chill or thirst, but copious sweat without much relief to fever. Ferr-ar. 6c, twice daily, made an improvement in three days. It was continued for a month and a half with occasional stoppages and in six months he was completely restored to health.

(2) A boy, 15, suffered from fever and enlarged spleen. The liver was not enlarged. Voracious appetite, but no digestion, undigested diarrhea stools., Continued fever, 102 to 104, burning of body. Some thirst. Great emaciation. Ferr-ar. 6c night and morning. He was cured perfectly in a year.

Compare

(1) Ferr-i., Ferr., Ars., Calc-a., Chin.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ferrum bromatum

(bromide of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-br. Ferrum bromatum. Bromide of Iron. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hale mentions this remedy as having been highly commended in cases of spermatorrhea with anemia, debility and depression. It has been since proved by Dr. Sarah. N. Smith of New York, who took the sixth dilution of Boericke and Tafel's make.

The symptoms which made the most impression on the prover were the "dead, numb " feeling of the scalp, the unconscious moaning after stool and the sticky, excoriating leucorrhœa. The heaviness and discomfort in the uterus was so severe that she declined to continue the proving as it interfered with her work. **Planets:** Mars, Venus.

Homeopathic

Ferrum bromatum produced in this order: Very distinct symptoms in the head and eyes, dry mouth and nose, relieved by coryza, a feeling that she might die, diarrhea burning in urethra when urinating, sticky, excoriating leucorrhœa, weight and discomfort in uterus.

Clinical

Headache. Leucorrhœa. Spermatorrhea. Uterus, prolapsed.

Compare

(1) Heavy eyes. Con., Caust., Gels.

(2) Smarting while urinating, Cann-s. - has burning while urinating and after.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ferrum cyanatum

(cyanide of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-cy. Ferrum cyanatum. Cyanide of Iron. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Neuroses with irritable weakness, hypersensitiveness, especially of a periodical character. Epilepsy, cardialgia with nausea and flatulence. Constipation, alternating with diarrhea, chorea). **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Homeopathic

Constipation. Epilepsy.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Ferrum iodatum

(iodide of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-i. Ferrum iodatum. Iodide of Iron. Trituration of freshly prepared crystals. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration.

History

The Iodide of Iron has had an independent proving. Ferrum iodatum corresponds more particularly to scrofulous affection, glandular enlargement and tumors.

Grimmer used Ferr-i. for breast tumors, cancer, exophthalmic goiter inflammation and enlargement of glands, symptoms and conditions based on the tubercular diathesis.

Berridge removed with Ferr-i. this train of symptoms: "Morning catarrh, hot and restless in bed, sweet smell of urine."

PAGE 664

Homeopathic

Ferr-i. has a symptom somewhat like the Ferrum symptom: "as if something rolled into throat and closed it like a valve." With Ferr-i. it is, "food seems to push up to throat as if it has not been swallowed." Sharp or cutting pains are noted in eyes, ears and root of nose to occiput. Sensation as if lying in a cramped position.

Ferrum iodatum has helped scrofulous affections, glandular enlargements and tumors. Crops of boils. Acute nephritis following eruptive diseases. Uterine displacements. Body emaciated. Anemia. Exophthalmic goiter following suppression of menses. Debility following drain upon vital forces. Impetigo of the cheek. Breast tumors, cancer and conditions based on the tubercular diathesis.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Alcohol, effects. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Breast, tumors. Bronchorrhea. Cancer. Catarrh. Coryza. Diabetes. Dyspepsia. Exophthalmic goiter. **Eyes**, scrofulous inflammation. Glands, enlargement. gonorrhoea. **Heart**burn. Kidneys, disorders. Leucorrhoea. Liver enlarged. Pneumonia. Scoliosis. Scrofula. Spleen, enlarged. Tuberculosis. Uterus, prolapsed. Writer's cramp.

Constitutions

Suited to scrofulous or mercurial diathesis to subjects of relaxed tissue (tuberculosis in the third stage, bronchorrhea, pneumonia). **Planets**: Mars, Moon.

Modalities

Better from open air. Worse from motion touch. Worse at night and in the morning. Warmth aggravates.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Fullness, even after a little food, stuffed feeling, as if she could not lean forward. As if a cord were drawn connecting the navel and anus.

Ears

Roaring.

Eyes

Exophthalmic goiter, after having suppressed the menses.

Female

Constant bearing down. On sitting, a feeling as if something pressed upward in vagina. Much bearing down. Retroversion and prolapse of uterus. Leucorrhoea like boiled starch.

Prolapsed uterus, difficult to retain the urine. Menses is absent with exophthalmic goiter. Menses suppressed or scanty. Itching and soreness of vulva and vagina.

Kidneys

Crawling sensation in urethra and Rectum. Urine dark. Urine, sweet smelling, dark colored, depositing thick white sediment. Sensation as if urine were stopped at fossa navicularis. Difficulty in retaining urine. Incontinence in anemic children.

Lungs

Coryza, discharge of mucus from nose, trachea and larynx. Pressure beneath sternum. Scrofulous swelling of nose. Chest feels oppressed. Hemoptysis.

Nose

Thick.

Rectum

Crawling in rectum.

Sensations

Peculiar symptoms in rectum and anus: As if anus were compressed, as if worms were in anus, as if something twisted round about in a circle, as if a cord were drawn connecting navel and anus, as if a screw were boring in anus.

Stomach

Food seems to push up in the throat, as if it had not been swallowed.

Throat

Sore, as if of a splinter, shooting in different directions. Hoarse.

Comments

P. C. Majumdar has used Ferrum iodatum with success in the cases of enlarged liver and spleen when unaccompanied by fever. When fever is present Fe-a. is the better remedy.

The leading symptoms are : "Feels as if she has eaten too much, a sort of upward pressure. Stuffed feeling in abdomen as if she could not lean forward, costiveness." These are very common symptoms in cases of enlarged spleen. "Sweet-smelling urine" appears to be a leading symptom of Ferr-i.

Compare

- (1) Alum. - anemia, leucorrhoea, prolapse uterus. Alumen - swollen vagina, prolapse uterus.
- (2) Caul. - prolapse uterus and leucorrhoea from atony, fitful, crampy pains.
- (3) Helon. - pruritus, prolapse, leucorrhoea. albuminuria.
- (4) Hydr. - debility and atony, tenacious, profuse leucorrhoea, palpitations.

PAGE 665

- (5) Graph. - chlorosis, leucorrhoea profuse, hot, watery.
- (6) Iod. - red face, irritability, corroding leucorrhoea, emaciation marked.
- (7) Kali-bi. - has stringy, albuminous leucorrhoea, stringy expectoration.
- (8) Thy. - palpitations, exophthalmic goiter.
- (9) Ferr-br. - leucorrhoea, prolapsed uterus.
- (10) Ferr-a. - enlarged liver and spleen.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ferrum magneticum

(loadstone)

Pharmacy

Ferr-ma. Loadstone. Ferrum magneticum. Sesquioxide of Iron. A black oxide of iron. Historical dose: All potencies, third potency.

History

Caspari is the authority for Ferr. magnet. Teste, who puts, Ferr-ma. in the Arnica group along with Ledum, Croton, Rhus-t. and Spig., has had some experience with it. Sycotic constitution. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Ferr-ma. produces paralytic weaknesses like the other Iron preparations of which this is the most peculiar: After perspiring during a moderate walk, weakness and lassitude, which seem to proceed from the abdomen. As with Ferrum, there is worse during a meal, flatulency, grumblings, movements in abdomen with urgent diarrhea after a meal.

The abdominal sufferings are felt more on the left side. Very abundant and frequent emission of fetid wind. Many rectal and urinary symptoms are recorded. The appearance of warts may indicate that Ferr-ma. is related to the sycotic constitution. Marked symptoms in intestinal tract. Pain in nape of neck. Paralytic weakness. Small warts on hands.

Pains and itchings, some of which reappear at intervals of four weeks. Prickings, lacerations, tingling and itching in different parts. Paralytic weakness, difficulty of movement and relaxation of muscles. Excessive lassitude. Trembling in the legs and arms. Fatigue on taking the slightest exercise.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Diarrhea. Flatus. Ganglions. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Vision, disorders. Warts. Whitlow.

Symptoms

MIND

Indecision and long reflection before undertaking anything. Indolence, slowness of movement. Air of importance and self-sufficiency. Irrascibility.

Abdomen

Movements and grumbling in abdomen. Loose evacuations with much flatulency, especially left side with pullings in legs. Abundant and frequent emission of fetid flatus.

Chest

Tearing and lancination in the left side of the chest, when breathing. Sensation of emptiness in the chest.

Ears

Pullings in the ears and the pharynx during deglutition. Itching, wringing and cold lancinations in the auditory duct. Tingling in the ears.

Eyes

Darkness before the right eye, which causes it to wink. Pressive pain on the eyelid, which impedes the sight. Swelling of the lower lid, which makes the eye appear smaller. Pricking itching in the canthi. Painful sensibility of the lachrymal sac with profuse lachrymation.

Face

Face dejected with general heat, followed by redness of the face. Heat of the face. Itching and tingling in the face and on the lips. Eruptions on the forehead in the eyebrows, at the root of the nose, on the cheeks, the lips and the chin.

Head

Pulsative headache, by fits. Circumscribed headache in the morning, generally on right side. Headache on stooping, on moving the arms and on going up stairs. Itching in the scalp. Eruption of small painful on the scalp. Falling off of the hair.

Kidneys

Urine red and copious, which becomes the color of clay after having stood some time.

Limbs

Cramp-like or paralytic pullings or jerking pullings in the forearms and in the hands. Pain, as from dislocation in the wrist. Paralytic pulling in the right arm. Small warts on the back of the hands and on the wrist. Whitlow. Dryness and tension in the hands.

PAGE 666

Limbs

Acute lancination in the knee. Ganglion of the foot. Tingling and pricking in the heels. Starting in the soles of the feet. The little toe is painful.

Lungs

Frequent hawking of mucus. Dry cough after dinner, proceeding from an irritation in the trachea, as if one had swallowed dust.

Male

Itching and lancination in the scrotum and in the extremity of the glans. Increase of sexual desire with and without erection or absence of all sexual desire, yet without importance.

Mouth

Accumulation of water and saliva in the mouth. Itching sensation in the posterior part of the palate.

Neck

In the morning, pain in the nape of the neck, as if from having lain in an inconvenient position

Nose

Sneezing with stoppage of one nostril and catarrh.

Rectum

Urgent want to evacuate with expulsion of flatus only. On expelling the flatus there escapes a small liquid evacuation. Itching and shooting in the anus. Tingling and itching in the rectum.

Skin

Itching and tingling in different parts, especially in the evening, mitigated by scratching, but appearing in other parts. Red spots, sometimes of a bright red or bluish red, some disappear on being pressed. Small warts (on the hands).

Sleep

Violent and noisy yawnings with accumulation of water in the mouth. Drowsiness with prompt sleep on lying down or even when seated. Absurd dreams at night. Dreams immediately after lying down, waking with a start, coldness which causes trembling. Inclination to remain in bed in the morning. After rising, weakness in the knees.

Stomach

Flatulence during a meal, afterwards fatigue and burning pain in epigastrium, especially on breathing. Nausea. Abortive risings.

Teeth

Bleeding of the gums, when slightly pressed upon. Painful sensibility of the teeth during mastication.

Temperature

Shivering and cold in the side opposite to that on which the patient has lain. Heat, as if a catarrh were developing itself with lassitude and down-cast eyes. Internal heat with perspiration and slow pulse after washing the body. The pulse is slow and small. Perspiration on the slightest exercise. Sweat in the morning on the body and on the occiput. Sweat of an acid smell, as in measles.

Throat

Bitter and rancid taste in the pharynx, on hawking. Sensation as if mucus were adhering to the uvula. Lancinations in the throat. Pressure in the esophagus, as if too much had been swallowed at one time.

Comments

Ferr-ma. relieved (after Spig.) and old man suffering from chronic rheumatism of the nape of the neck with irritable disposition.

Also a case of compound capsular cataract in a gouty patient. A third patient had rheumatism of both thighs, coming on after violent exercise. This patient was treated in two attacks. In the first attack he received Arn. first and then Ferr-ma. In the second, Ferr-ma. was given at once and the effect was speedy and marked.

The fourth patient has a very unpleasant experience with the medicine. He suffered from a mercurial neurosis and was very sensitive to medicines. One of the symptoms which led to its being given was a painful contraction of the posterior cervical muscles, against which no remedy Teste had tried had produced any effect.

Ferr-ma., four globules in a tumbler of water, two tablespoonfuls every day, was the prescription. The first tablespoonful, which was taken in the morning, seemed to produce a sensible improvement. A quarter of an hour after the second dose, which was taken at 4 p.m. the sight became dim, a halo of fire, red and violet, was seen first in front of the right and afterwards in front of the left eye.

Soon after, this halo, which formed a circular zigzag-shaped line, became narrower and narrower.

Finally produced such a complete blindness, that the patient assured Teste he was unable to distinguish night from daylight. This lasted one hour and did not pass off entirely until after a meal.

Much more distressing phenomena followed towards 8 p.m. the pain in the nape, which first was seated on the left side, passed to the right invading the whole extent of the trapezoid muscle, where it became literally frightful.

"For two days and nights the patient, who was a brave and strong man and whom I had seen bear the most painful surgical operations without uttering a sound, suffered to such an extent that he uttered heart-rending cries."

Camph., Puls. and Bry failed to relieve, the first rather aggravated. Rhus-t. effected some relief. But it did not prevent the recurrence, for eight days in succession of the visual phenomena, though with less intensity than the first time, at irregular intervals, generally 6 or 7 a. m. and sometimes even at night in perfect darkness.

Compare

(1) Ferr., Elect., Galv., Magn. arct., Magn. aust.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ferrum metallicum

(iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr. Ferrum metallicum. Iron. Including also symptoms of the acetate and the carbonate. Triturations of the pure metal and of the carbonate, solution of the acetate. Historical dose: All potencies, second to the sixth potency.

History

Ferrum is the Mars of the Alchemists is one of the prominent constituents of the animal body, being present in considerable quantity in the blood. It is present in many articles of daily food and when given in excess its first effect is to increase the amount of iron in the blood.

Ferr. stimulates the appetite, augment the heart's beats and the bodily vigor. The secondary effects, which ensue sooner or later if the administration of iron is continued, are those which give the indications for homeopathic prescribing. Hahnemann describes the effects of iron on persons who habitually drink chalybeate waters:

"In such localities there are few persons who can resist the noxious influence of the continued use of such waters and remain quite well, each being affected according to his peculiar nature. There we find more than anywhere else chronic disorders of great gravity and peculiar character, even when the regimen is otherwise faultless.

Weakness, almost amounting to paralysis of the whole body and of single parts. Some kinds of violent limb pains. Abdominal disorders of various sorts, vomiting of food by day or by night. Tubercular pulmonary ailments often with blood spitting, deficient vital warmth. Suppression of the menses, miscarriages, impotence in both sexes infertility. Jaundice and many other rare cachexias are common occurrences."

In the anemia of cancer and syphilis it is often of great service as an accessory and need not interfere with more specific remedies. But it is not suited to all cases of anemia and chlorosis or even to a majority of them.

Apart from its organopathic sphere, Ferrum has a strictly homeopathic use in anemias in which the highest potencies are curative. For excess of Iron will cause anemia and at times will aggravate it when present. The type of anemia caused by Iron and suited for its homeopathic use is commonly seen in young persons subject to irregular distributions of blood.

Anemia with weakness. The cheeks are flushed as if in blooming health, but in spite of bloom in appearances there is pallor of lips and mucous membranes, fatigue and breathlessness and any motion will set up the symptoms.

PAGE 668

Ferrum metallicum is adapted to young weakly persons, anemic and chlorotic with pseudo-plethora, who flush easily. Cold limbs, over-sensitiveness, worse after any active effort. Delicate girls, fearfully constipated with low spirits.

Ferrum is a remedy that should be given carefully in hemorrhagic tuberculosis, as it may aggravate. The acetate, iodide and phosphate are better than the metal in such cases, unless the similarity is very close.

Homeopathic

Ferrum metallicum affects the circulation, producing irregular distribution of blood, congestions, surgings of blood and pulsations. It relaxes the blood vessels causing hemorrhages which are bright or with small clots especially in rapidly growing youth or the veins dilate during neuralgia, menses or fever.

The chlorosis of Ferrum is worse in winter. Anemia of young persons with flushed cheeks but pale lips, delicate girls, constipated with low spirits. Irregular distribution of blood. Pseudo-plethora. Pallor of skin, mucous membranes, face, alternating with flushes. Muscles flabby and relaxed. Orgasms of blood to face, chest, head, lungs, etc. Weakness from mere speaking or walking though looking strong. Red faced old men.

Ferrum metallicum has dryness of mouth, vagina. Dropsy or paralysis after loss of vital fluids, hemorrhages etc. Rapid emaciation. **Nightly pains that compel motion of part.** Pressure, on chest, stomach etc. Cachexia. Cracking in joints. Softening of bones. Red parts become pale. Catalepsy. Goiter, exophthalmic from suppressed menses. Spleen, digestion and left deltoid are also affected.

Clinical

Anemia. Aphonia. Asthma. Biliousness. Catalepsy. Chlorosis. Chorea. Cough. Cramps, Debility. Diarrhea. Bedwetting. Fever intermittent. Goiter, exophthalmic. Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhages. Heart disorders. Hectic. Hydrocephalus. Kidneys disorders. Lienteria. Menstruation disorders. Neuralgia. Paralysis of viscera. Pregnancy, disorders. Rectum prolapsed. Rheumatism. Shoulder disorders. Spasms. Syphilis. Toothaches. Tuberculosis, (Ferr-ac.). Urine incontinence. Vertigo.

Constitutions

It is adapted to young, anemic, pseudo-plethoric persons, who though looking strong are so weak that they are unable even to speak or walk, want to lie down. **Planets:** Mars, Venus.

Modalities

" Better moving about slowly"(slow moving helps warm body without qi dissipation) is a keynote condition of many Ferrum cases. Better from gentle motion, slight bleeding. (Puls.) Better from leaning head on something after rising. Worse at night, midnight aggravation.(blood or yin deficiency) Worse emotions, anger, violent exertion.(qi and hence blood stagnation, exertion dissipates liver and kidney yin) Worse eating,(stomach qi less and liver qi and liver blood/yin less so poor or no digestive juices secretion so worse eating) drinking, eggs. Worse while sweating, loss of vital fluids.(reduces yin and qi which is already less due to blood deficiency) Worse while sitting still (warmth helps spleen which kidney yang and heart not able to give properly)after cold washing and overheating. Worse from heat and cold.(less yin and less qi so both aggravats) Worse sudden motion,(sudden motion takes blood from liver and disturb circulation of blood which is already poor) raising arms, tea.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable mind and body.(liver yang exuberant due to less yin) Always in the right, sensitive and excitable,(yang heperactive) worse on least contradiction. Weeps and laughs immoderately.(lung yang,heart yang hyperactive) Nervous,(heart yang irritated) hysterical.(liver and heart yang hyperactive) Anxiety as after committing a crime.(heart and lung yang irritation) Despondent after menses.(after menses lung and heart senses further reduced yin and qi in the body)Irritability. slight noises unbearable.(heart qi irritation increases) Excited from slightest opposition.(liver qi irritation increases) Sanguine temperament. Brain-fag.(due to yin deficiency of kidney ,blood supply)

Abdomen

Hard, distended, sore, bruised when walking.(qi and blood stagnation in abdomen so sore bruised) Bowels feel sore to touch.

Back

Neck and shoulder painful.(kidney vacuity cold blood stagnation) Lumbago all night, (kidney vacuity cold blood stagnation) goes off on rising. Lumbago, better slow walking. (warming effect)

Blood

Anemia.(blood deficiency) Chlorosis. Blood disorders.(due to less haemoglobin and ferrum in blood) Hemorrhages.(due to blood congestion and qi deficiency)

Chest

Oppressed,(blood congestion) breathing difficult.(blood congestion or lung qi poor) Surging of blood to chest. Chest, oppressed, constricted(cold stagnation in chest) or flying stitches in the chest.(due to cold or blood stagnation in chest area capillaries)

Ears

Oversensitive to noise.(heart qi irritation) Noises in ears better leaning the head on table. (tinnitus due to less liver blood or blood stagnation which improves after head down) Ringing in the ears worse before menses.(blood or qi stagnation due to being before menses)

Eyes

At night can see in the dark, hysteria.(liver yang hyperactive) Watery,(tears due to liver yang avtive) dull red, photophobia,(liver blood less so liver qi gets irritated by light qi) letters run together.(no holding of liver yang by liver yin) Blind attacks.(due to blood deficiency in liver or liver yang excess) Puffy eyelids.(spleen dampness or less blood in eyelids) Pain over eyes (left).(heart blood stagnant in the region) Exophthalmic goiter after suppression of menses.(goiter due to blood congestion here or itr is due to wind cold

damp heat) Eyes cloudy,(due to damp or blood deficiency) dull with blue rings around them.(blood deficiency around eyes or liver blood and kidney deficiency) Eyes red with burning pain.Swelling and redness of the eyelids.(liver yang excess that is liver wind heat and spleen blood congestion or damp heat)

Face

Pale (blood deficiency)and flushes red from least pain, emotions or exertion.(blood distribution mechanism reacts with slight cause so blood at some place excess some place deficient etc) Florid(red faced rosy cheeked-due to more blood in the area), feels as if bloated.(spleen/stomach qi stagnation and deficiency) Lips pale.(spleen qi deficiency or less blood supply to lips) **Red parts become white, bloodless and puffy.**(blood deficiency) Neuralgia after cold washing and overheating, worse lying down, better sitting up.

Female

Women who are weak, delicate, chlorotic, yet have a fiery-red face.(false redness of face and weak due to blood deficient) Tendency to miscarriage.(due to qi and blood vacuity weakness otherwise it is due to Blood Heat & Vacuity,Predominant Spleen Vacuity,Predominant Kidney Vacuity.) Menses, pale, watery(as ferrum less so haemoglobin less so pale blood) too early too profuse (though liver blood deficient so menses should be late scanty etc but due to liver yang hyperactive or kidney qi deficient(watery) menses are early and profuse)and protracted intermit with labor like pains.(kidney qi deficiency) Menses remit a day or two and then return. Discharge of long pieces from uterus.(phlegm heat in uterus) Sensitive vagina.(qi stagnation in vagina) Vagina too dry(blood deficient so no moistening), pain as if raw or insensible during sex. (blood stagnation) Leucorrhea, milky, acrid, watery, at puberty.(damp cold –milky and watery,white color due to liver qi stagnation ,kidney damp or spleen cold too) Prolapse of vagina.(spleen and kidney qi deficiency) Itching of vulva.(wind)

Food

Aversion to meat to eggs to sour fruits,(averse phlehm heat or heat producing food) to accustomed tobacco, beer. Intolerance of eggs. Loathing of sour things. Desire for bread, raw tomatoes.(tomatoes increases blood) Voracious appetite or absolute loss of appetite. (either excess blood in stomach so high heat so high appetite or blood deficiency so no digestion and secretion of juices)

Head

Stinging headache.(blood stagnation) Ringing in ears before menses.(blood stagnation in liver channel so liver yang increase in liver channel to ear) Hammering, pulsating, (pulsating pain are due to cold stagnation) congestive headache,(due to cold) pain extends to teeth(stomach forehead cold headache goes to teeth) with cold limbs.(spleen and stomach deficient cold) Pain in Back of Head with roaring in neck.(kidney vacuity cold

headache) Sudden pain over left eye. Head hot, feet cold. Writing causes headache to reappear. Scalp painful. Must take down the hair. (scalp is kidney area so kidney blood deficient so vacuity heat in scalp so hair removal help to reduce heat)

Heart

Palpitation worse least motion, (blood stagnation so palpitation) better walking slowly of masturbators after loss of fluids. (fluid so blood deficiency) Sense of oppression. (qi stagnation) Anemic murmur. (blood deficiency) Heart suddenly bleeds into the Blood vessels and as suddenly draws a reflux, leaving pallor of surface. (sudden change of circulatory distribution by heart) Pulse full, but soft and yielding, also, small and weak. Throbbing in all blood vessels. (cold blood congestion in all blood vessels-throbbing pain is due to cold stagnation)

Kidneys

Albuminuria. Chronic nephritis. Involuntary urination, especially during day only, (kidney qi deficiency and heart qi insufficient so kidney so heart mind does not have control over urination) when standing (kidney qi reduces further) from sudden movement, (heart and liver qi gets stagnant and excited) walking in children. (spleen qi and yin reduces) Copious urination with, nervousness. (kidney qi deficiency and heart qi insufficiency) Urine hot (bladder qi stagnant so internal heat) with menorrhagia. Tickling in urethra extending to bladder. (qi stagnation in liver channel –tickling)

Limbs

Dropsy after loss of vital fluids. (fluid congestions after loss of blood semen etc as fluid replaces and fill up the vital fluid vacuity places)) Cracking in joints. (qi stagnation or wind in lungs) Rheumatism of the shoulder. (qi stagnation or wind) Irresistible desire to bend the arm with intense pain. Sudden cramps (cold stagnant are for cramps so cold stagnation so blood congealation) or tearing pains (blood congealation) in the limbs (spleen area), when writing, hands tremble better when writing fast. Swollen hands and feet. (blood deficiency in spleen and heart and kidney) Pain in hip-joint, tibia, soles and heel. (blood deficient so bones not nourished so pain) Heels pain worse lying on back. (kidney yin vacuity so vacuity heat so worse lying on back that is warmth in yang area) Contraction of limbs. (cold congestion in spleen area)

Lungs

Cough dry, spasmodic. (qi stagnation and heat) Voice, hoarse (qi stagnation and phlegm heat) or changeable. (qi stagnation) Dry tickling cough (qi stagnation and phlegm heat) worse moving, (qi deficient and heat also worse moving) better lying down. (qi deficient) Spitting of blood of masturbators in tuberculosis. (masturbation consumes liver blood so liver yang or heat attacks lung so due to already lung qi/yin deficient and no holding of blood in blood vessels and vacuity heat due to lung there is blood spitting) Dyspnea better walking slowly and talking. (qi deficiency and qi stagnation) Cough with pain in the

occiput.(lung qi stagnant cough with kidney qi/blood stagnant in occiput) Breath hot.
(lung vacuity heat) Neglected pleuropneumonia, absorbs exudation. Hemoptysis, (Mill.)
With the cough pain in occiput.

Male

Emissions, nightly with backache after over-exertion.(yin deficiency so vacuity heat
kidney so emissions in night and backache due to over exertion means kidney yang
deficiency)

Mouth

Pain in Teeth, relieved by icy-cold water.(stomach heat) Taste of blood (stomach heat)or
of rotten eggs. Mouth dry,(stomach heat) food seems too dry.(less blood supply and
moisture in stomach)

Nose

Nosebleed in anemic patients,(blood vacuity heat nosebleed) alternating with
hemoptysis. Mucous membranes relaxed, boggy, anemic, pale.(less blood supply so poor
toning and nutrition)

Rectum

Diarrhea, painless, worse while eating.(not absorbing of fluid by intestines due to poor
blood supply and nutrition so painless diarrhea,while eating blood supply gets diverted to
stomach for digestion) Nightly, gushing and spluttering of undigested food,(stomach yin
deficiency so stomach vacuity heat vomiting at night) alternating with constipation,
(stomach vacuity heat constipation) worse if nervous(heart qi irritation or heat so
disturbed circulation) or tired.(spleen qi deficiency) Stools, hard difficult,(stomach
vacuity heat) followed by backache(kidney vacuity cold) or cramps in rectum,(kidney
vacuity cold) prolapse rectum.(kidney and spleen qi deficiency) Itching of anus due to
ascarides or worms in children.(stomach,intestine qi irritation due to worms so itching at
anus-kidney area) Stools are undigested.(spleen/stomach qi deficiency) Summer
diarrhea.

Skin

Pale.Flushes easily, pits on pressure.(blood surge easily due to impact on heart and blood
deficient filled by fluid so spots have pits on pressure) Black or dark violet spots.(blood
stagnation)

Sleep

Falls asleep from debility,(blood deficiency sleep) while sewing, sitting and studying. (sewing,sitting-spleen blood,studying-heart blood deficient) Sleepless.(due to heart qi irritation)

Stomach

Stomach won't tolerate any food, causes distention and pressure.(food accumulation without digestion due to stomach qi and yin deficiency) Nausea and vomiting after eating.(stomach qi and yin deficient) Vomiting after midnight.(stomach yin deficient) Attempts to eat bring on diarrhea.(attempt to eat disturb stagnant stomach qi which reacts by vacuity heat and diarrhea) Spits up Food by the Mouthful,(Phos.) Belchings of food after eating without nausea.(without nausea bcoz food not digested due to stomach qi/yin deficiency and same is vomited due to stomach vacuity heat) Vomiting, easy without nausea, immediately after eating after midnight during pregnancy. Vomits after eggs. Heat and burning in stomach(vacuity heat or qi stagnant heat). Soreness of abdominal walls. (qi/blood stagnant so soreness) Flatulent dyspepsia.(qi stagnation so flatulence and stomach qi/yin deficient so dyspepsia so blood deficient flatulent and dyspepsia)

PAGE 670

Temperature

General coldness of limbs,(spleen qi deficient and less blood supply)head and face hot. Chill with red face and thirst.(blood and qi deficiency so chill ,thirst due to lung or stomach vacuity heat) Heat with distended veins.(cold blood stagnation in veins which after time become heat due to qi stagnation too) Chill at 4 a.m. Heat in palms and soles. (blood vacuity heat) Profuse,debilitating sweat, clammy, yellow, cold, acrid.(lung vacuity heat so sweat profuse,yellow clammy acrid which reduces lung qi further so sweat may be cold too due to deficient cold)

Throat

As if something rolling in the throat and closing it like a valve.(qi stagnation in throat or lung-hysteria) Exophthalmic goiter. Sensation as of a lump (left side) worse swallowing empty only.

Vertigo

Vertigo on suddenly rising,(sudden circulation disturbance vertigo) when crossing a bridge over water.(blood circulation related vertigo) Vertigo as if balancing to and fro, as when on water. Vertigo on seeing flowing water. (blood circulation related vertigo) Vertigo during headache.(blood congestive headache and vertigo)

Comments

The digestive disorders set up by Iron are marked and peculiar and among them is constipation and intolerance of eggs. The occurrence of this symptom in a patient about forty-five, who had repeated attacks of joint rheumatism, led Kunkel to cure his case after he had been dosed for three weeks with salicylate of soda by the allopaths.

The only other distinctive feature was constant worse of pain after midnight.

The obvious advantages derived in many cases of anemia from the use of Iron in its crude forms has led to very grave abuses in old-school practice. That Iron is what may be called a "nutritive" remedy in certain defective blood conditions, having an organopathic relation to the blood.

Mucous membranes abnormally pale. Feet swell. The irregular distribution of blood in chlorotics recalls a set of symptoms which indicate Ferrum. Hemorrhages of many kinds from over-fullness of blood-vessels from vasomotor paralysis or else from delicacy of the vessels themselves. Throbbing pains, the blood-vessels all over the body throb violently. Feet swell.

Neuralgia, which is brought on by washing in cold water, especially after being over-heated. Hammering headache.

It is one of the best remedies for over-dosing with quinine and hence the favorite old-school combination of "Quinine and Iron" is so far a wise one. Cramps are well marked in the pathogenesis, irritability of the bladder causing incontinence of urine when standing, irritability of the bowels, causing diarrhea while eating.

This symptom is peculiar to Ferrum, the diarrhea coming on when the patient begins to eat. Many remedies have it immediately after eating. Worse from eating eggs. There is also gastralgia, heavy pressure in region of stomach, a feeling as if something rolled into the throat and closed it like a valve, frequent spells of nausea, periodic vomiting.

The liver and spleen are affected. Walls of abdomen are sore. Pain in os, on lying down, feeling of dryness in vagina. Rheumatic symptoms, especially of left shoulder and deltoid. Paralytic weakness. Restlessness. Tremor. (tremor due to deficiency of bone marrow due to less blood supply)

Compare

(1) All Ferrums.

(2) Rumex - similar in respiratory and digestive sphere and contains organic iron.

(3) Graph., Mang., Cupr.

Relations

Antidotes: Ars., Hep. Complementary: Chin., Alum., Ham.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ferrum muriaticum

Pharmacy

Ferr-m. Ferrum muriaticum. Sesquichloratum. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Anemia, Ferrum muriaticum 3x after meals. Tincture 1 to 5 drops 3 times daily for chronic interstitial nephritis. **Planets:** Mars, Venus.

Homeopathic

Ferrum muriaticum has arrested the menstruation, tendency to seminal emissions or copious urination at puberty. It has very dark, and watery stools. Diphtheria, phlegmonous erysipelas, pyelitis, hemoptysis of dark, blood clot.

PAGE 671

Painful sexual intercourse, pain in right shoulder, right elbow and marked tendency to cramps and round red spots on cheeks, bright crystals in urine.

Clinical

Diphtheria. Erysipelas. Hemoptysis.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Ferrum pernitricum

(pernitrate of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-fern. Ferr. pernitratum. Pernitrate of Iron. Dilutions of the Ferri Pernitratum Liquor of B. P. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ferr-fern. has been used by old school practitioners with good effect in the diarrheas of India in linteria, the diarrhea of tuberculosis, diarrhea in feeble and nervous females, also in scrofulous children with enlarged glands and obstinate ophthalmia. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Though there are no provings of the remedy it is plain that these are specific effects. Cooper, who has given much attention to the Iron preparations, give as a characteristic, "Cough with florid complexion." In cases presenting marked features of Ferrum and Nit-ac., Ferr-fern. should render good service.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Eyes, affection. Glands disorders. Linteria.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ferrum phosphoricum

(phosphate of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-p-h. Ferric Phosphate. Ferrum phosphoricum. Ferroso-ferric phosphate. White Phosphate of Iron, (Schussler's). This is said to be a true ferric phosphate as contrasted with the ordinary phosphate of iron, which is a ferrous-hydric phosphate. Historical dose: All potencies, third to twelfth potency.

History

Our chief knowledge of Ferr-p. is from Schÿssler's work and the clinical experience of those who have used it on his indications. But it has also been proved under Dr. John left Moffat.

In SchYssler's therapy Ferr-p. takes the place filled by Acon., Bell., Gels., Verat-v., Arnica and other remedies which correspond to disturbed states of circulation, irritation and relaxation of tissue.

In the early stages of febrile conditions, it stands midway between sthenic activity of Aconite and Bell and the asthenic sluggishness and torpidity of Gels. The typical Ferr-p. subject is not full blooded and robust, but nervous, sensitive, anemic with the false plethora and easy flushing of Ferrum. Prostration marked, face more active than Gels. The superficial redness never assumes the dusky hue of Gels. Pulse soft and flowing, no anxious restlessness of Acon.

Nimier and Parenteau have cured several cases of right-supra-orbital neuralgia with morning aggravation with Ferr-p. 6x. The morning aggravation appears to be the distinctive indication.

Nash says the hemorrhages are bright red, but occur, not in the plethoric subjects of Acon., but rather in pale, anemic subjects liable to sudden local congestions. Cooper cured with Ferr-p. a case of tuberculosis in a patient "of the transparent-skin type, the hemoglobin shining through."

Iron will cure: The first stage of all inflammations. Hemorrhages caused by hyperemia. Fresh wounds, contusions, sprains, etc., as it removes the hyperemia. Pains.

SchYssler says: "The pains which correspond to iron are increased by motion, but relieved by cold in the muscle-cells iron is found in the form of a phosphate, we should therefore in therapeutics use Ferrum phosphoricum."

PAGE 672

Homeopathic

Ferr-p. affects the venous circulation causing passive congestions and hemorrhages due to hyperemia, so the discharges are blood streaked or meat-water like. First stage of all inflammatory disorders. Susceptibility to chest troubles. Bronchitis of young children.

In pale, anemic subjects with violent local congestions. Ferr-p. increases hemoglobin. Hemorrhages, bright from any orifice. Anemia. Emaciation. Takes cold easily. Inflammation of the soft parts. Bruised soreness, chest, shoulders, muscles. Burning rawness. Great prostration, could hardly move about.

Ferr-p. also retains the leading features of the other Iron preparations: anemia, hemorrhages and disorders of the veins. Inflammation induration and enlargement of blood-vessels, great physical and mental lassitude indisposed to physical exertion, nervousness, prostration, rheumatic paralysis.

It is a very useful remedy in acute exacerbation of tuberculosis, rheumatism. Acute inflammatory rheumatism. The right shoulder is affected as in Ferr-m. The right-sidedness of Ferr-p. is as, marked as that of the other Ferrum preparations.

Clinical

Anemia. Anus, prolapse. Bladder, paralysis. Bronchitis. Colic. Colds. Coughs. Croup. Cystitis. Debility. Delirium tremens. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Dysentery. Ear disorders. Erysipelas. Fevers. Frost-bite. Gastritis. Gonorrhoea.

Hematemesis. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhages. Heart, palpitations. Inflammation. Injuries. Iron, poisoning. Fevers. Kidneys, Bright's disease. Measles Mumps. Nevus. Neuralgias. Nosebleeds. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Raynaud's disease. Rheumatism. Sprains. Styes. Tarsal cysts. Throat, sore. Tuberculosis. Urinary incontinence. Veins, varicose. Vomiting. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of checked sweat,(checked sweat increase fluid content in blood and reduce haemoglobin and stagnate lung qi) blood loss,(blood deficient) mechanical injuries. (blood congestion and qi stagnation)

Constitutions

Ferr-p. is suitable to nervous, sensitive, anemic persons.(heart yang irritated,blood deficient person,lung qi irritated-sensitive) Ferr-p. is suited to the leuco-phlegmatic temperament to young persons with varicose veins. Sanguine constitutions. Corresponds to Grauvogl's oxygenoid constitution. The inflammatory,(qi/blood congestion) febrile, emaciating,(qi and blood vacuity) wasting tuberculosis.(qi and blood vacuity) **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Modalities

Better cold applications,(blood and qi deficient) bleeding,(bleeding here reduces qi irritation due to blood congestion) lying down.(qi deficient) Worse at night(blood and yin vacuity) and 4 to 6 a.m.touch, jar, motion,(excess condition or otherwise generally heat conditions are worse from motion) right side,(yin side problems) motion, noise,(heart qi irritation) jar, cold air touch,(lung qi deficient) checked sweat.(lung qi stagnation) Worse cold drinks and sour food, meat,(stomach heat) herring, coffee,(herat qi irritated) cake.

Symptoms

MIND

Very talkative, hilarious and excited(**heart qi hyperactive**) Keeps quiet. Anger(**liver yang active**) and apathy. Transient mania from cerebral irritation.(**heart qi irritated**) Indifferent to pleasurable things.(**heart qi disturbed**) Averse to company.(**heart qi disturbed**) Fear of going into a crowd.(**liver qi irritated or stagnant**)

Abdomen

First stage of peritonitis.(**first qi stagnant then blood congestion in the area then swelling due to oozing of fluid-first stage**) Distended intolerance of clothes.(**qi stagnation**)

Back

Crick in neck and back.(**qi stagnation**) Stiff neck.(**qi stagnation**)

Blood

Anemia.(**blood deficient**) Iron poisoning. Blood disorders.(**blood affected due to less haemoglobin which attracts oxygen**) Hemorrhages.(**due to congestion of qi and blood**) Chlorosis.

Chest

Chest heavy,sore or congested.(**blood congestion due to qi heart congestion**) Pleurisy, (**fluid accumulateion due to heart qi stagnation as qi leads to fluid**) stitching pain worse coughing and deep breathing.(**qi stagnant pain so cough and deep breathing both has impact on qi**)

Ears

Acute otitis,(**liver qi stagnation then blood then swelling-acute that is due to excess condition**) when Bell. fails, prevents suppuration.(**due to suplying more oxygen to blood which prevents suppuration**) First stage of otitis. Throbbing.(**cold stagnation**) Membrana tympani red and bulging.(**qi stagnation**) Deafness from colds,(**qi stagnation**) worse during menses.(**liver qi active which affects stagnant qi in ear**) Noises, tinnitus worse lying.(**liver qi stagnation,worse lying as lying further stagnates the qi but if qi is deficient then lying helps**)

Eyes

Red inflamed with burning sensation.(**liver wind heat**) Feeling of a tiny particle in upper eyelid.(**blood stagnation in tiny vessels**) Encysted tumors of the eyelids.(**spleen stomach phlegm heat or blood stasis and heat**) **Eyes suffused, cannot see on stooping**. Feeling as of sand under lids.(**blood stasis in capillaries**) Hyperemia(**means blood congestion at one place**) of optic disc and retina *with blurred vision*.

Face

Pales and reddens alternately.(qi stagnation in stomach changes so blood congestion accordingly changes so sometime face red sometimes pale due to less blood) Flushed, cheeks sore and hot. Florid complexion. Facial neuralgia,(heart qi irritation) worse shaking head and stooping. Hot cheeks with toothache.(stomach heat)

Female

Menses every three weeks(blood congestion in ren and mo channel and liver yang hyperactive) with bearing-down sensation(spleen qi vacuity) and pain on top of head. (kidney yin deficiency) Vagina dry and hot.(kidney vacuity heat) Pain during sex. Vaginismus.

Food

Desire for stimulants, sour things.(qi deficient system so to energise it require heat things) Aversion to meat and milk.(phlegm heat aggravates) Chill while eating at table.(qi stagnation in stomach so while eating it reacts by chill.In qi deficient stomach will be cold) Worse by eating.(excess condition that is there may be phlegm or blood stagnation etc in stomach)Worse from meat, herring,coffee,cake.Worse from tea.

PAGE 673

Head

Throbbing headache with sensitive scalp.(cold stagnation that is qi deficient stagnation type and then blood congestive headache due to kidney qi deficient.throbbing –due to blood congestion) Headache better cold applications. Rush of blood to head. Soreness to touch,(blood stagnation)cold, noise, jar. Headache, shooting,(shooting headache are due to wind which is produced due to qi stagnation first then heat then wind) aching from vertex down over the sides of the head with earache,(wind) better nosebleed,(blood congestion relief) cold application.(wind heat) Ill effects of heat of sun.(heat affecting qi stagnation in head) Head often feels as if pushed forward while walking with vertigo. Empty sensation in the head during menses.(kidney yin vacuity headache during menses)

Heart

First stage of cardiac diseases.(first stage of heart qi stagnation and irritation symptoms) Palpitations,(blood stagnation)pulse rapid. Pulse, short, quick, full, soft flowing Pulse.

Kidneys

Incontinence.(kidney,bladder qi deficient) Polyuria. Diurnal bedwetting,(kidney yin vacuity heat) better lying down.(deficiency so better lying) Irritation at neck of bladder.

(qi stagnation in bladder) Urine spurts with every cough.(qi stagnation in bladder gets affected by qi stagnant cough at lung) Urinates after every drink.(qi stagnation in bladder so every drink affects it) Urine retained in children during fever.(damp heat blockage in bladder so it is during fever otherwise urine retention due to bladder/lung qi deficiency too)

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in shoulder,pains extend to chest and wrist.(spleen qi stagnation and lung wind) Rheumatism attacking one joint after another, worse slightest motion.(lung and spleen qi stagnation worse motion due to wind heat) Sore bruised pain in shoulders extending to chest and wrist.(qi stagnation pain so sore and bruised) Wrists ache with loss of power to grasp.(spleen yang deficiency so loss of power to grasp and aching due to vacuity cold) Palms hot in children.Jerking in limbs.(spleen qi stagnation so wind) Sprains of the elbows.(qi and blood stagnation from sprain or vice versa) Hands swollen and painful.(spleen qi stagnant so qi stagnation swelling and pain and not damp swelling) Whitlow. Palms hot.

Lungs

Congestions of lungs.(blood congestion) Hemoptysis. Short painful, tickling and hacking tormenting, spasmodic cough,(lung qi stagnation-tickling,hacking,spasmodic) worse morning and evening.(they are qi changes times so lung reacts to qi changes) Croup. Hard, dry cough with sore chest.(qi stagnation in chest,qi stagnant heat so dry,phlegm dried so hard) Hoarseness.(phlegm,qi and fluid stagnation) Hemoptysis of pure Blood in pneumonia after concussion or fall. (Mill.) Coughs, better at night.(lung qi stagnant heat gets cool in night and no problem of lung yin deficiency)

Mouth

Mouth hot, fauces red inflamed. Toothache better cold.(stomach heat)

Nose

Common colds.(lung qi deficient) First stage of colds in the head.(qi stagnant deficient cold but after time stagnant qi produce heat when irritated) Predisposition to colds and sore throats.(lung qi deficiency and qi and blood congestion in throat due to vacuity cold) Nosebleeds, bright red blood in children,(qi congestion heat produce bleeding) (Phos.). Controls soreness and bleeding after operations.(after operation qi gets stagnant and irritated in the area)

Rectum

Chronic diarrhea.(poor nutrition of large and small intestine due to less oxygen in blood so they don't have power to suck the water and also stomach heat so chronic) Stools of bloody water or yellow water, undigested.(may be due to stomach heat so bloody or

yellow and undigested due to intestine not functioning properly and spleen qi deficient so poor muscle tone of intestine) Hemorrhoids.(spleen deficiency or blood stasis.other patterns are intestinal wind,dry intestine with chronic constipation,damp heat etc) First stage of dysentery with much blood in discharges.(blood due to vacuity heat of stomach and spleen qi deficient) Summer diarrhea.(heat diarrhea)

Skin

Flushed. Bruises. Measles.(wind heat) Acne.(wind heat or phlegm heat or blood stagnant in capillary)

Sleep

Drowsiness.(blood congestion in head) Restless and sleepless.(heart qi irritated) Anxious dreams.(heart qi irritated) Night sweats of anemia.(yin/blood deficiency night sweats)

Stomach

Vomiting of undigested Food, green matter.(stomach heat due to stomach qi stagnation so vomiting green or blood due to blood stagnation or heat)Vomiting of bright red blood. Sour belchings.(stagnant qi and stomach heat)

Temperature

All the catarrhal and inflammatory fevers,(due to qi stagnation and blood stagnation heat) first stage. Fevers of unknown origin.(due to oxygen or heart qi irritation) Fevers, continued infectious,(blood stasis so continuous fever and infectious due to less oxygen in blood and toxicity in blood due to stasis or other) pneumonia intermittent,(qi stagnation so intermittent pneumonia fever) measles,(wind heat) hemorrhagic.(due to blood stagnation or qi stagnant heat) Chill with desire to stretch,(chill shrink the vessels etc so desire to stretch) at 1 p.m. Heat with sweaty hands.

Throat

Sore throat with colds.(blood/qi stagnant and lung qi deficient as in first stage) Laryngitis with hoarseness of singers.(qi/blood stagnation in larynx with qi deficiency) Ulcerated sore throat.(damp heat ulcer with blood/qi congestion in throat or lung) Tonsils red and swollen.(stomach blood congestion or heat) Eustachian tubes inflamed.(stomach or lung heat due to qi stagnation or blood congestion) Sore throat of singers.(qi /blood stagnation) After operations on throat and nose to control bleeding and relieve soreness. (qi/blood stagnation) First stage of diphtheria. Ranula in vascular, sanguine constitutions. Pain worse empty swallowing.

Comments

"Painless irritability of tissue" is Cooper's keynote as exemplified in diurnal bedwetting. Schÿssler's own account of Ferr-p., taken from the final edition of his work, translated by left H. Tafel is as follows:

"Iron and its salts possess the property of attracting oxygen. The iron contained in the blood corpuscles takes up the inhaled oxygen, thereby supplying with it all the tissues of the organism. The sulphur contained in the blood corpuscles and in other cells in the form of sulphate of potash, assists in transferring oxygen to all the cells containing iron and the sulphate of potash. "

(1) When the molecules of iron contained in the muscle-cells have suffered a disturbance in their motion through some foreign irritation, then the cells affected grow flaccid.

If this affection takes place in the annular tissues of the blood-vessels, these are dilated and as a consequence the blood contained in them is augmented. Such a state is called hyperemia from irritation, such a hyperemia forms the first stage of inflammation.

PAGE 674

But when the cells affected have been brought back to the normal state by the therapeutic effect of iron (Phosphate of Iron) then the cells are enabled to cast off the causative agents of this hyperemia. Which are then received by the lymphatics in order that they may be eliminated from the organism.

(2) When the muscular cells of the intestinal villi have lost molecules of iron, then these villi become unable to perform their functions: diarrhea ensues.

(3) When the muscular cells of the intestinal walls have lost molecules of iron, then the peristaltic motion of the intestinal canal is retarded, resulting in an inertia with respect to the evacuation of the feces.

Schÿssler generally used the 12x trituration. As an instance of hyperemia of a low order may be mentioned a case of Raynaud's disease of the fingers and toes in which amputation seemed inevitable. Halbert effected a complete cure with Ferr-p. 6x trituration.

According to Cooper Ferr-p. antidoted "violent dysuria, night and day," caused by Stront-br. Pains go from below upward. Great emaciation. Takes cold easily. Results of checked perspiration on a warm summer day (peritonitis):

Compare

(1) Oxygenoid constitution.

(2) Acon., Chin., Ars, Graph., Petr.

(3) Ferrum Pyrophosph.. - congestion of brain and headache following great loss of blood, tarsal cysts.

(4) Gels. - more flowing pulse, Caust. and Puls. - cough with spurting of urine.

(5) Kali-m. - croup, pneumonia, palpitations, typhus, Kali-p. - colic, threatened gangrene.

(6) Calc-s. - hip-joint disease, Calc-p. - chlorosis, hemorrhoids, Calc-f. - hemorrhoids, Nat-s. - diabetes, Ant-t. - capillary bronchitis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ferrum picricum

(picrate of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-pic. Ferrum picricum. Picrate of iron. Trituration. Tincture. Historical dose: All potencies, second and third trituration.

History

Ferrum picricum considered a great remedy to complete the action of other medicines. The symptom that calls for it is the failure of the function of an organ under exertion. Acts best in plethoric people with sensitive livers. Burnett has cured with it rheumatic arthritis in a dark-haired subject.

This is an unproved medicine, but Dr. Cooper, has given the leading indications for its use and these are so clear that it has taken a definite position in the Materia Medica. It has cured many cases of warts and corns.

Dr. Cooper has reported a case of lupoid warts cured by it. Dr. Cooper was led to give Ferr-pic. in cases of warts by a symptom produced in a patient (to whom he was giving it for deafness), "sensation as if a wart were growing on the thumb." He considers it specially indicated for warts on the hand, when they are multiple. Cooper has observed that warts, especially old pedunculated warts, frequently accompany chronic deafness.

Homeopathic

Ferrum picricum is a liver medicine and is particularly suited to persons with dark hair and eyes and bilious-looking patients. A dirty appearance about the joints indicates it, the stain being due to bile pigments. The voice fails after public speaking.

Ferr-pic. is a very useful remedy for senile hypertrophy of the prostate gland with frequent urination at night with full feeling and pressure in rectum. Smarting at neck of the bladder and penis. Retention of urine. Warts and epithelial growths, corns with yellowish discoloration. Nosebleeds. Chronic deafness and tinnitus due to gout. Meatus dry. Pseudo-leukemia.

PAGE 675

Clinical

Albuminuria. Corns, Deafness. Ears, diseases. Fatigue. Jaundice. Liver, disorders. Lupoid warts. Lupus. Nosebleed. Prostate, diseases. Rheumatic arthritis. Rodent ulcer. Tinnitus. Voice, loss. Warts.

Causations

Overwork, exertion. Fatigue, overpowering effects of fatigue.

Constitutions

Ferr-pic. dark-haired, plethoric people. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Modalities

Worse from fatigue is a leading indication.

Symptoms

Back

Pain in right side of neck and down right arm.

Ears

Deafness before menses. Crackling in ears and low-pitched voice. Vascular deafness. Dental neuralgia, radiating towards ears and eyes. Humming in ears as from telegraph wires. Tinnitus.

Face

Lupoid wart on face.

Head

Giddiness with disturbance of cerebral circulation, pain in occiput inability to walk.

Kidneys

Pain along entire urethra. Frequent urination at night with full feeling. Retention of urine. Smarting at Neck of Bladder and penis, (Barosma)

Limbs

Pain in right side of neck and down right arm. Locomotor ataxia, ocular stage. Hands covered with warts.

Liver

Liver sensitive, some jaundice.

Male

Prostate gland enlarged.

Rectum

Constipation. Pressure in the Rectum.

Skin

Warts, multiple, pedunculated. Corns. Jaundice. Dirty looking skin about joints. Sensation as if a wart were growing on thumb.

Sleep

Restless sleep with unpleasant (often erotic) dreams.

Stomach

Indigestion, furred tongue, headache after meals, especially in bilious, dark-haired persons.

Comments

Referring to the effects of fatigue, Cooper describes it as the failure of an organ under exertion which would not ordinarily strain it. Ne.g. , failure of the voice in public

speakers. The condition of the ear in the deafness which calls for Ferr-pic. is one of "diffused vasculitis."

Pic-ac. is also of use in the effect fatigue, but in this case it is unusual fatigue that sets up the noises, etc. and the deafness is nervous deafness and unconnected with changes in the blood-vessels to which Ferr-pic. is homeopathic.

P. C. Majumdar cured a student, suffering from anemia and malarious fever off and on for a year, who had these symptoms among other: Impaired hearing of both ears, buzzing, hissing, vertigo indigestion, headache and tired feeling after bodily or mental exertion.

He considers Ferr-pic, suited to the results of malarious fever, sexual excesses and loss of blood.

Puller has cured with it a case of albuminuria. Ferr-pic. is apt to aggravate if given too low. Dr. Mende considers Ferr-pic. almost specific in nosebleed. It has a specific action in the prostate gland. Dudley Wright has confirmed Cooper's observation here, it will frequently control senile prostate hypertrophy.

Compare

(1) Pic-ac., Nit-ac., Thuja. Am-pic., Calc-pic.

(2) the Ferrum preparations.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ferrum sulphuricum

(sulphate of iron)

Pharmacy

Ferr-s. Ferrum sulphuricum. Sulphate of Iron. Ferrous Sulphate. Iron or Green Vitriol. Copperas. Trituration of the pure crystals. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ferr-s. has the leading features of the other Ferrums, but many of the Sulphur characters appear in the modalities especially, there is worse from warmth or warm room (toothache), better from cold air or from ice (toothache) or from fresh air. It is like Sulph. also in acidity and belchings of food in particles. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Watery and painless stools, menorrhagia, pressing, throbbing between periods with rush of blood to head. Basedow's disease. Weakness.

PAGE 676

Pain in gallbladder, toothache, acidity, eructation of food in mouthfuls. Passive hemorrhages. Pain in gallbladder. Pallor or flushing. Sensation as if all the blood were rushing into head and face. Sensation of fermentation or purring in stomach.

Feeling of general heat and disposition to sweat with sensation in skin of back as if he wore a stout woolen shirt. Muscular pains or contractions. Local atony, disposition to congestions, nettle rash, aphthae, eczema with sluggish liver.

Clinical

Aphthae. Bulimia. Cardialgia. Chorea. Constipation. Diarrhea. Eczema. Gallbladder, pain in. Gastritis. Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhages. Headache. Helminthiasis. Menorrhagia. Nettle rash. Scrofula. Spasms. Toothache.

Compare

(1) Phos. - regurgitation of food in particles.

(2) Cina - worms.

(3) Bapt. - pain in region of gallbladder.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ferrum tartaricum

Pharmacy

Ferr-t. Ferrum tartaricum. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ferrum tartaricum has heart pain, heat sensation at cardiac orifice of stomach. **Planets:** Mars, Sun.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Ferula glauca

Pharmacy

Ferul. Ferula glauca. Bounafa. Ferula Neapolitana. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Ferula has been proved. It has helped cases of aphthae and diarrhea. Hemorrhoids, nymphomania, pruritus vulvae. Slow digestion. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Heat and burning are produced in most parts and sensations of coldness in others. Stiffness and constriction were also prominent. Violent sexual excitement in women. A cough was complained of, worse in damp or cold weather.

Compare

(1) Other Umbelliferae tongue as if burnt, Sang.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ficus religiosa

(ashwathya)

Pharmacy

Fic. Ficus religiosa. Ashwathya. Pakur. N. O. Moraceae. India. Tincture of juice of fresh leaves mixed with equal parts of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency and higher.

Herbal

This East Indian herb causes and cures hemorrhages of many kinds. We owe this remedy to Dr. Sarat Chandra Ghose of Midnapore, who made the first proving and thereby discovered its power to cause and cure hemorrhages of many kinds.

Ghose relates some striking cases cured with the remedy in cases of dysentery, hematemesis, hemorrhage of typhoid, bleeding hemorrhoids and nosebleed. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Vomiting of a bright red blood. Hemorrhages. Hematemesis, menorrhagia, hemoptysis, etc. Bloody urine. Very satisfactory in controlling menorrhagia.

Very weak and restless. Profuse discharge of bright red blood, bearing-down pains in lower abdomen. Headache, very weak and restless, sight dim, burning at the top of the head.

Symptoms

MIND

Quiet and disinclined to move. Sad and melancholy.

Abdomen

Bearing-down pains in lower part of abdomen.

Eyes

Sight dim.

Face

Face became yellow.

Female

Menorrhagia, bright red blood, bearing-down pains in lower abdomen.

Head

Melancholic-quiet, burning at vertex, vertigo and slight headache.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate. Urine contains much blood.

Lungs

Difficult breathing, cough with vomiting of blood, pulse very weak.

Nose

Nosebleed.

PAGE 677

Rectum

Dysentery with menorrhagia. Dysentery, blood bright red.

Stomach

Nausea, vomiting of bright red blood, pain and sick feeling in stomach.

Comments

The provers were Dr. Ghose himself, his wife and a dog. The dog, which was perfectly strong and healthy, received 40 drops of the tincture one morning. No result followed that day and dose was repeated next morning and the animal commenced and continued to vomit blood of a bright red color.

It kept very quiet and was unwilling to move. After three doses of five drops of the tincture given in quick succession, the vomiting ceased. It is remarkable that the same treatment (minute doses of the same remedy) was effectual in arresting the effects of the drug in the other two provings.

Mrs. G. took the tincture in 20-drop doses repeatedly throughout two days. On the third day dysentery and menorrhagia set in simultaneously. The blood was bright red.

Other symptoms were: Headache, very weak and restless, sight dim, burning at the top of the head. The face became yellowish, breathing difficult. She became sad and melancholy. With the profuse discharge of bright red blood there were bearing-down pains in lower abdomen.

Dr. G. took 40 drops in one dose. The result was: Frequent desire to pass water, which gradually became bloody and contained much blood. Then inclination to cough, causing him to spit blood. Slight headache, giddiness and nausea. Sight dim. Very weak and restless. The tincture was taken three drops every two hours and after the third dose the symptoms vanished.

Compare

(1) Acalypha, Ip., Arn. Mill., Phos., Hirudo, Cact., Ferr. Thlaspi.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Filix mas

(male fern)

Pharmacy

Fil. Filix mas. Aspidium filix-mas. Male Fern. N. O. Filices. Tincture of fresh root or fresh root grated.

Maceration of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, First to third potency. For the expulsion of tapeworm, a full dose of 1/2 to 1 dram of the Oleoresin, fasting.

Herbal

The male fern has been recognized as a vermifuge from the time of Galen and Dioscorides credits it with the power of causing infertility and abortion. A remedy for worm symptoms, especially with constipation.

A fragmentary proving in Allen's Appendix records a case in which 15 to 20 drops of the tincture given three times a day to a woman suffering from bloated abdomen with more or less pain caused diminution of the bloating, but also: Severe prolapse of vagina, pain and tenesmus of bladder with copious and frequent emission of urine with intense pain.

Filix was then discontinued and then Chimaphila relieved. The symptoms did not return afterwards, except after much walking and standing. Hering says the best time to give the drug for expulsion of tapeworm is in the summer when the fresh root can be obtained. If an ounce of the grated root is given in the forenoon, usually the tapeworm comes away in the afternoon. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Among the leading symptoms are: Pale face with blue rings round eyes, gnawing, boring pains in abdomen, worse after sweet things. Blindness has been caused in a number of cases from atrophy of the optic nerve.

Tapeworms. Soporific conditions. Torpid inflammations of lymphatic glands. Pulmonary tuberculosis in young patients, no fever with limited, ulcerated lesions.

Clinical

Abdomen, bloated. Abortion. Blindness. Infertility. Tapeworm. Worms.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Bloated. Gnawing and boring in bowels, worse eating sweet things. Diarrhea and vomiting. Worm colic with itching of nose, pale face, blue rings around eyes. Painless hiccough.

Great pain in abdomen with diarrhea and constant vomiting.

PAGE 678

Eyes

Blindness, monocular amblyopia. Blindness, first mydriasis and amaurosis with normal fundus, eight days later, atrophy of optic nerve. Immobility of pupil.

Face

Pale face, blue rings round eyes.

Female

Menstruation stimulated. Prolapse of vagina with pains and tenesmus of bladder and copious frequent emission of urine with internal pains (relieved by Chim.). Abortion.

Sterility.

Nose

Itching of nose.

Rectum

Ineffectual urging to stool. Pappy stools. Violent vomiting and diarrhea. Worm symptoms with constipation. Worm colic.

Sleep

Soporific condition.

Stomach

Nausea. Sick after taking food.

Temperature

Violent rigor, fever, great pain in abdomen with diarrhea and constant vomiting.

Comments

C. S. Spencer records this effect from taking capsules each containing ten minims of the oil of male fern for tapeworm: "A feeling of nausea, abdomen became painfully distended with colicky pains. Menses returned after only one week's absence and continued profusely for three weeks. Very sick after taking her food. The worm was got rid of and the capsules stopped when these symptoms passed away."

Teste has used it successfully in a case of violent dyspnea without cough with stitches in region of heart and obscure symptoms of pericarditis. The patient was a young lady of lymphatico-nervous temperament and was much weakened by long sickness.

Compare

(1) *Aspidium alhamanticum*. Panna - 3 doses, 2 grams each, all in half hour, fasting in a glass of milk. Tasteless and will remove tapeworm.

(2) Cina, Gran., Kousso.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Flavus

Pharmacy

Flav. Flavus Bacillus. Neisseria family. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 30c.

History

Flavus is a bacterium called *Neisseria Phringis Flava*, belonging to the *Neisseria* family of the *Micrococcales* order. These microbes are in the shape of shells arranged in pairs

like coffee beans. They are Gram-positive. Neisseria Flava is an aerobic saprophyte found in the upper respiratory passages.

Flavus is not considered to be pathogenic. Nevertheless, it was isolated from the cerebrospinal fluid of several children suffering from meningitis. It owes its name to the formation of a yellow pigment in the middle of the culture colony. There is no existing Homeopathic symptomatology for this remedy. Sevaus has undertaken a clinical proving.

Homeopathic

Flav. shows signs of irritation in the eyes, nose and pharynx which can lead to spasmodic rhinitis. Sensation of a lump in the throat. Headaches. Thyroid problems. Periorbital headaches, localized on the right side. (Sang.) Slight localized trembling, particularly in the fingers. Intoxication.

Pain at the level of the frontal and maxillary sinuses. Discharge from the eyes and nose. Has a cold regularly, coughs and expectorates. Feeling like feathers in the throat like Kali-bi. Feeling of gravel in the larynx after speaking for a long time.

Constitutions

Psoric, sycotic and tubercular constitutions. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better in the autumn. Better in the spring. Better from hot baths. Worse from cold. Worse from heat. Worse in the morning on waking. Worse at night. Worse after drinking wine. Worse on the left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Low morale, exaggerates difficulties. Sensitive to others emotions and being contradicted.

Back

Arthrosis of the cervical column with cracking. Pain in the back, spreading to both arms. Neck pains. Cervical-brachial neuralgia.

PAGE 679

Ears

Frequent attacks of otitis. Pain in the right ear. Recurring otitis.

Eyes

Per-orbital headache, localized on the right side. Eye fatigue. **Eyes** swollen in the morning, on waking, eyelids heavy. **Eyes** red in the evening, when tired.

Conjunctivitis.

Female

Hot flushes, worse at night. Menses irregular too early of varying quantities with pale blood. Menses late with pre-menstrual syndrome. Loss of blood at ovulation.

Dysmenorrhea. Endometriosis. Menses too frequent.

Food

Complaints aggravated by wine. (Zinc, Nux-v.).

Head

Periorbital headaches, localized on the right side. (Sang.).

Heart

Palpitations at night with feeling of fever, worse after drinking wine.

Limbs

Slight localized trembling, particularly in the fingers. Pain in the joints with cracking situated at the knees, wrists, shoulders and fingers. Pain in the left arm. Pain in the left hip. Arthrosis, rheumatic arthritis. Sciatica.

Lungs

Coughing in the morning for 1 hour, on waking. Dyspnea, worse at night, worse around 2 a.m. , with waking and suffocation.

Mouth

Arthritis of the jaw with loose teeth.

Nose

Nose dry with dry scabs. Bleeding from the nose in the morning on waking. Nasal discharge of greenish pus like Kali-bi. Nasal congestion at night: one nostril becomes blocked. Sneezes easily. Spasmodic coryza. Sinusitis.

Skin

Perspiration from the palms. Ecchymosis occurring regularly from the slightest shock. Dry eczema of the palms. Ecchymosis.

Stomach

Digestion bad. Digestive complaints after moist food. Frequent nausea after meals.

Throat

Red sore throat. Sore throat after having had wet feet. Dysphagia. Tickling sensation in the right side of the larynx. Frequent loss of voice. Dry cough, aggravated in the morning.

Throat dry with slight discomfort at night. Throat inflamed. Feeling that the hard palate is touching the tongue.

Compare

(1) Kali-bi. - Coryza and sinusitis with sensation of blocked nose and tickling in the nostrils. Thick yellow or greenish discharge, viscous or running, forming greenish elastic lumps, sticky, which leave the mucous membranes raw and burning.

(2) Zinc - Also shows aggravation from wine, but the depressive condition is infinitely more accentuated. General weakness. Cannot keep his legs still.

SOURCES

Julian.

Flor de piedra

Pharmacy

Flor-p. Flor de Piedra. Lophophytum Leandri. Balanophoraceae family. South America. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Flor de Piedra grows in the tropical forests of Argentina, Paraguay and Brazil. This plant is used by the natives for stomach and liver disturbances. In Pio Carrera's book on Brazilian phototherapy, rickets and epilepsy are also indicated.

W. Schwabe brought back the plant from Brazil and in collaboration with others, he carried out a proving on sixteen provers, on February 21, 1964. (Ten women and six men). The potencies used were 6x, 4x, 3x, 2x. J. R. Reside undertook another proving in 1966-67. Finally, Juliette Fourmon has undertaken an extremely thorough clinical proving.

Homeopathic

Sudden tiredness, especially in the morning. General nausea. Emaciation from the pituitary or the thyroid gland. Neuro-endocrine complaints, congestion of the thyroid with vago-sympathetic disharmony.

Headache, vertigo, constriction of the neck, morning fatigue. Distention and spasmodic diarrhea.

PAGE 680

Pain in the heart and liver. Cardiac complication of hyperthyroidism. Pituitary diabetes. Congestion of the thyroid. Feeling of tightness around the neck.

Clinical

Cholecystitis. Colic. Colitis. Diabetes. Dysthyroidism. Exophthalmus. Goiter. Hyperthyroidism. Hypothyroidism.

Constitutions

They are tubercular, nervous, phosphoric or phospho-fluoric types. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from open air, heat. Worse in the evening from exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

Increase in general activity, mentally alert, clear-headed, bright, then slow, woolly, depressed.

Abdomen

Wakes at 2 a.m. with abdominal pains, ameliorated by going to stool. Heavy, full feeling and abdominal distention. Cannot bear the pressure of underclothes. Pressure in the right iliac region.

Back

Pain in the right shoulder on lifting the right arm.

Blood

Disorders of the basal metabolism. Hypo-cholesterolemia.

Chest

Right subcostal pain. Feeling of oppression in the thorax, rather more to the right than the left side. Thoracic pain, worse by movement and deep respiration.

Ears

Pruritus of the auditory canal.

Eyes

Stye on the lower right eyelid. Diminution in visual activity. **Eyes** blood-shot. Orbital pain of a pressing type, when reading.

Female

Menses infrequent. Menses abundant, but late by five days. Greenish vaginal discharge.

Food

Extreme thirst.

Head

Left frontal and headache. Left temporal headache, ameliorated in the open air. Headache increased in the evening. Headaches, as though the brain would burst with visual disturbances and zigzags at the edge of the field of vision.

Heart

Palpitations.

Kidneys

Abundant urine.

Limbs

Painful drawing feeling in the left arm with formication in the left hand. Painful drawing and pricking feeling in the left arm, elbow and hand. Heaviness in the legs. Feet cold.

Sharp, cutting pain in the left knee, worse when walking. Drawing pain in the right thigh down to the calf and heel. Right foot slightly edematous and sensitive to pressure.

Lungs

Irritating, dry, hacking cough.

Mouth

Mouth dry with difficulty in swallowing. Diminution in sense of taste. Ulcers in the

mouth and on the lips and tongue. **Heart**burn.

Nose

Dryness in the nose. Fits of sneezing.

Rectum

Tendency to diarrhea with grayish or pale yellow stools.

Skin

Generalized pruritus, but particularly the ears, scalp, arms and face, abdomen and anal region. Marks on the thighs and lower limbs. Perspiration.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed, fiery, hot feeling in bed.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Nausea and epigastric discomfort.

Temperature

Profuse sweating and hot flushes.

Throat

Throat dry, empty swallowing to clear the throat. Feeling of a lump in the back of the throat. Stabbing pain in the throat, worse during the morning.

Vertigo

Vertigo and tendency to fall to the left.

Comments

Freiwald reports favorable results in thyroid infections, using the potencies 3x and 6x and in infections of the liver and bladder, using 4x and 6x.

Juliette Fourmon reports some clinical successes in goiter cases, hyperthyroidism. Also in a case of bilateral degenerative labyrinthitis. M. Tetau has made a general review of thyroid disorders and their homeopathic and biotherapeutic treatment, noting the value of *Lophophytum Leandri*.

Compare

(1) Iodum - Anxious, cannot stay still, emaciation, hoarseness, diarrhea. Precordial anxiety with palpitation at the slightest exertion.

(2) Hedera Helix.

(3) Nat-m. - Emaciation of the upper part of the body, headache, dryness of the mouth and fissure on the middle of the lower lip. Abnormal desire for salt.

PAGE 681

Compare

(4) Tuberculinum - Asthenia, emaciation, erratic pains, constant need to move, diarrhea in the morning, sweating at the least physical or mental effort.

SOURCES

Julian.

Fluoricum acidum

(hydrofluoric acid)

Pharmacy

Fl-ac. Fluoricum acidum. Hydrofluoric acid. H. F. Made by distilling pure fluor spar, (Calcium fluoride) in a state of fine powder with sulfuric acid. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Fl-ac. acts on the lower tissues of the body much like Silica, which it follows and precedes well. It is useful after the abuse of Silica. The modalities of the two are different, Fl-ac. having better from cold applications. It acts on the bones, especially the long bones, causing decay and necrosis and favors the expulsion of the necrosed part. Fistulae, rectal, dental and lachrymal come within its sphere. Old scars, scars become redder and itch. Small red spots here and there, worse by warmth, better in cool place. Red blotches on body which tend to desquamate. Nails grow rapidly. Teeth are deficient in enamel, black, rough, unsightly-looking. Increased sensitiveness of vision and hearing.

Homeopathic

Destructiveness is the keynote of this acid. Fl-ac. produces slow deeply destructive effects, decay of long Bones, ulcerations, bedsores, varicose veins. Acts especially upon lower tissues and indicated in deep, destructive processes, bedsores, ulcerations, varicose veins and ulcers.

Especially adapted to chronic diseases with syphilitic and mercurial history. Glabella region bloated.

Patient is compelled to move about energetically. Complaints of old age or the prematurely aged with weak, distended blood vessels. Hob-nailed liver of the alcoholics.

Early decay of Teeth. Old cases of nightly fevers, coming on periodically. Goiter. Always feels too hot, wants to bathe in cold water. Tissues are puffy indurated and fistulous. Discharges are thin, foul, acrid or salty, causing itching. Edema. Felon. Nevi.

Secondary syphilis. Numbness of the part not lain on in brain diseases, spinal disorders. Calcareous degeneration. Nevus, flat. Suffering, if the call for evacuation is not immediately attended to. Dropsy with numbness or without.

Clinical

Abscesses. Alcoholism. Alopecia. Bedsores. Birthmarks. Bone disorders. Brain, atrophy.

Coccyx, pain. Dropsies. Edema. **Eyes** disorders. Fistula. Gleet. Goiter. Gonorrhea. Hair, loss. Headaches. Hemorrhoids. Hydrocele. Liver induration. Locomotor ataxia. Nose inflammation. Nymphomania. Otorrhea. Peritonitis. Perspiration. Pityriasis. Satyriasis. Scars. Spleen, pains. Strokes. Suppuration. Syphilis. Teeth, defective. Toothache. Tongue, ulceration. Ulcers. Varicose veins. Veins, diseased. Whitlow.

Constitutions

It is suitable to complaints of old age or prematurely aged. Suited to the weakly constitutions, sallow skin, emaciation. Pale, miserable, cachectic, flabby and broken down patients. Dropsy of Limbs in old, feeble constitutions. **Planets**: Saturn.

Modalities

Better cold,(**heat nature**) while walking from cool bathing, rapid motion,(**yin vacuity heat so yang excess so motion helps**) sort sleep, bending head back, eating.(**deficient condition**) Worse warmth, heat of room, alcohol, red wine, sour foods.(**heat things aggravate**) Worse night,(**yin vacuity**) morning, warm drinks.

Symptoms

MIND

Impulse to walk fast, necessity to be always on the move.(**restless due to yang excess**) Aversion to his own family, to those loved best.(**heart yin deficient so indifferent or averse**) Becomes interested and converses pleasantly with strangers.(**heart yang**) Inability to realize responsibility.(**heart yin deficient**) Depression of mind.(**lung and heart depressed due to yin vacuity**) Stands on the street looking at women as they pass by, so great is his lust.(**kidney yang excess and yin deficient**) Sits silently, does not utter a single word, nor answers when questioned.(**heart yin deficient**)

PAGE 682

Abdomen

Ascites from hepatic disorders induration, enlargement and portal congestion.(**damp heat in liver**) Flatus and belchings.(**liver qi stagnation due to damp heat so flatus and belching**) Sensation of emptiness at the region of navel (**small intestine vacuity that is heart yin vacuity**)with a desire to draw a deep breath better bandaging.

Breasts

Nipples sore, cracked.(**liver yin deficient and heat**)

Chest

Oppression in chest,(**qi stagnation**) difficult breathing,(**qi stagnation**) great dyspnea, better bending backwards.(**bending backward stretches the body and yang excess likes stretching**) Hydrothorax.

Ears

Deafness better bending head back.(**deafness due to liver fire rising. other causes are wind heat, rise of phlegm fire, stagnation of qi and blood. yang excess so bending back helps**)

Eyes

Sensation as of a cold wind blowing through the eyes.(sensations are due to lung so cold wind in lung) Lachrymal fistula.(fistula due to vacuity heat,damp heat,toxic heat invasion so lachrymal means damp heat in liver channel) Violent itching of

inner canthus.(**inner canthus belong to heart so violent itching means heart wind heat**) As if something in the eyes, that could not be rubbed off, must wink. *Left eye smaller than right.*(*heart wind affecting so affecting left side*)

Face

Heat in face, wants to wash it in cold water. Pale.(**stomach or heart heat**)

Female

Menses too early, copious, frequent too long.(**kidney yang deficient –frequent and copious,early-heat in blood or qi deficient**) Metrorrhagia (**kidney does not close the “gate” properly causing irregular uterine bleeding so kidney yang deficiency with lung qi deficiency**)with **difficulty of breathing**. Feels distressed if the flow is slightly delayed. (**Yang deficiency (Kidney) – can’t warm organs – impairs production of blood – deficient Chong so delay so distressed**) Ulceration of uterus and os.(**toxic damp heat**) Copious and excoriating leucorrhea.(**toxic damp heat**) **Nymphomania.**(**kidney or liver yang excess**)

Food

Desire for pungent,(**lung and large intestine**) spicy,(**lung and large intestine**) highly seasoned food. Craves cold water, hungry.(**lung vacuity or stomach heat**) Warm drinks produce diarrhea.(**warm drink increase heat in stomach so stomach heat diarrhea**) Averse to coffee,(**heart fire excited**) wants fancy dishes.(**lung**)

Head

Stunning headache, better urinating. Pressure on sides of head from within outward.(**liver yang active-sides of the head and within outside**) Pressure in occiput.(**kidney yang excess**) **Pain along the sutures. Puffy glabella.** Decay of ossicles and mastoid with copious discharge,(**liver or heart toxic damp heat**) worse warmth. (Sil., worse cold.) Exostosis.(**bone enlargement-kidney yang excess**) Decay of skin.(**damp heat in lung**) Alopecia.(**blood vacuity and wind dryness due to insufficiency of kidney yin or Deficiency of Liver and Kidney Yin,Insufficiency of Heart-Blood,Qi Stagnation and Blood Stasis**) Falling out of hair after fevers.(**qi and blood stasis so after fever**) Brittle hair.(**Liver And Kidney Deficiency, Spleen and Kidney Yang Deficiency, damp heat**)

Kidneys

In dropsy, produces frequent and free discharge with great relief.(**water accumulation relieved by kidney yang excess action**) **Upward drawing in the urethra.** Urine, scanty, dark.(**excess kidney yang so heat or bladder heat**) Increases urine in dropsy.(**water accumulation released by kidney yang**)

Limbs

Dropsy of limbs in old feeble constitutions.(**spleen deficiency dampness accumulation due to lung qi deficient so water coursing and distribution is uneven,kidney controls water metabolism but require descending lung function,old and feeble—kidney yin deficient**) **Felon. As of a splinter under the nail.** Nails distorted,(**liver fire or wind**) crumble, grow rapidly.(**liver fire or wind**) Inflammation of joints of fingers.(**lung heat as lung may represent joint and also other big joints liver may also be involved due to tendons**) **Feeling of hair on back of fingers.** Constant redness of the hands especially the palms.(**it is due to Heat in the spleen and stomach and wind due to blood heat**)

Decay and necrosis,especially of long bones.(**kidney yin/blood deficiency or blood stagnation with damp heat,blood heat with stagnation**) Coccyx, pain.(**kidney yin deficient**) Ulcer over tibia.(**damp heat and kidney blood/yin deficient or stagnant**) Hot

sweaty palms.(spleen damp heat) Soreness between toes.(kidney yin deficient or damp heat or liver blood dryness) Corns sore.(phlegm heat)

Liver

Soreness over liver.(liver blood dryness) Hepatic disorders with ascites.

Lungs

Difficulty of breathing with or alternating with metrorrhagia.(kidney does not close the "gate" properly causing irregular uterine bleeding so kidney yang deficiency with lung qi deficiency) Great dyspnea, better bending backwards. .(bending backward stretches the body and yang excess likes stretching)

Male

Burning in urethra.(liver channel heat) Increased sexual desire in old men.(liver and kidney yang excess with kidney yin less) Enjoyment excessive.(heart yang active) Violent erections at night.(liver blood vacuity heat at night) Oily pungent(lung) smelling sweat on genitals.(severe kidney and lung yang deficiency or yang collapse—oily near death) Swollen scrotum.(kidney yang excess so swollen or liver channel yang heat or damp heat) Varicocele.

Mouth

Teeth, decay rapidly, worse at roots,(liver/stomch fire,roots worse that is kidney yin deficiency) feel warm.(kidney yin vacuity heat) Thin enamel.(kidney yin deficiency) Late dentition.(kidney yin deficiency) Dental fistula with persistent bloody, salty discharge. (kidney yin deficient so fistula with blood stagnation so persistency,kidney-salty) Syphilitic ulceration of throat, which is very sensitive to cold.(wind heat in throat may be due to stomach fire) Teeth feel warm.(kidney yin vacuity heat) Affects teeth and bones of upper jaw. Tongue, fissured in all directions,(stomach or heart yin deficiency) painful when talking. Ulcer on and under tongue.(stomach heat or heart fire)

Nose

Fluent coryza during sleep.(lung vacuity heat that is lung yin deficiency) Sneezing with salivation.(lung qi stagnant with spleen qi deficiency or kidney vacuity heat) Chronic nasal catarrh(lung vacuity heat) with ulceration of the septum(kidney yin vacuity heat), nose obstructed and dull heavy pain in forehead.(phlegm heat in lungs and stomach)

Rectum

Bilious diarrhea with aversion to coffee.(liver fire with heart yang active) Itching and burning at anus.(wind heat due to vacuity kidney heat and excess kidney yang so wind) Warm drinks and salmon produce diarrhea.(warm increases fire in stomach or liver)

Sensations

Peculiar symptoms are: Increased ability to exercise his muscles without fatigue.(excess spleen yang so no fatigue) Fl-ac is less affected by excessive heat in summer or cold in winter.(excess yang so protective qi on body so less affected by heat/cold) Sensation as of a cold wind blowing under lids, even in warm room, as of air passing down from shoulder-joint to fingers. Numbness of limbs even when not lain on.

Skin

Dry, harsh, itching or cracked skin.(lung yin deficiency that is vacuity heat and wind) Varicose veins. Nevi. Keloids. Scars,(qi stagnation/blood stasis)surrounded by pimples, , (qi stagnation/blood stasis) become red around the edges. Bedsores,(lung yin deficiency vacuity heat with blood/qi stagnation) worse warmth. Ulcers, red edges and vesicles. Itching of scars.(qi stagnation wind heat so itching) Itching especially of the orifices and

in spots,(qi stagnation so wind heat) worse warmth. Feels as if hot vapor were emitted from all the pores.(wind heat) Syphilitic rupia. Nails grow rapidly.(liver yang excess) Periosteal abscess. Profuse and sour offensive perspiration.(liver heat or liver yang excess perspiration) Syphilitic tubercles. Atony of capillary and venous system.(heart and lung yin deficiency) Tissues bloated.(yang excess or qi/blood/damp stagnation)

Sleep

Sensation as if sleeping on side not lain on.

Stomach

Heaviness and weight in stomach.(phlegm heat in stomach) Heat in stomach before meals.(blood stasis so it is before meals) Sour or stale belchings.(stomach heat) Gnawing hunger(gnawing –blood stasis) is always eating which temporarily relieves. Biliary vomiting on slightest errors in diet.(liver yang excess reacts immediately with wrong diet)Stomach symptoms better tight clothes.(qi stagnation)

Temperature

Nightly fevers coming on periodically.(qi stagnation-periodic and yin vacuity heat fevers-night) Ebullitions of heat with pain in bones.(kidney yang excess so heat and pain in bones) Acrid, eroding sweat, excites itching.(lung wind heat,eroding means blood stagnation or toxic heat) One sided sweat (left).(yang excess so left side,left body is yang) Sweat on hands and feet.(spleen and kidney yang excess) Sweat on diseased part. (diseased part that means is due to yang excess so yang excess heat sweat)

Comments

According to Guernsey Fl-ac. affects the right ear, left teeth, left hypochondrium, left side of abdomen, right side and nape of neck, right side of back. T. F. Allen has recorded an experience showing the applicability of Fl-ac. in whitlow.

According to Mc Lachlan, the left hand is affected rather than the right and the pus tends to point on the dorsum of the finger.

Better from cold washing distinguishes it from Silica. Fl-ac. is also distinguished from Sil. by the general better from walking in the open air. "A constant, irresistible desire to walk in the open air, its does not fatigue," is characteristics of Fl-ac. Hunger predominates. Symptoms seem to go from below upward.(yang excess)

Compare

- (1) Thiosin. - action on scar tissues, adhesions, strictures, tumors. Calc-f., Sil.
- (2) Coca - fatigue, Coffea - toothache.
- (3) Cit-ac. and Sep. - aversion to one's family.
- (4) Ox-ac. - diarrhea worse from coffee.
- (5) Rhus-t. and Ruta - Coccyx, pain.
- (6) Sil. - fistula, onychia, bone diseases, Coccyx, pain.
- (7) Brom., Iod., Spong. and Kali-c. - goiter.
- (8) Staph. - teeth.

Relations

Complementary: Sil. Compatible: after Ars. in ascites from gin-drinker's liver after Kali-c. in hip disease after Ph-ac. in diabetes. Followed well by: Sulph., Nit-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Folliculinum

(ovarian follicle)

Pharmacy

Foll. Ovarian Follicle. Folliculinum. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

A female remedy, affecting primarily the female hormonal system. Folliculin in a homeopathic dilution could be indicated in pre-menstrual syndrome, as well as for all the functional symptoms present in a patient.

Folliculin in low potencies of 3x and 4c is an arouser to be given in cases of amenorrhea and insufficient menstruation. In 7c, it is a regulator. In 9c, it is a restrainer and a dose should be given either towards the tenth day of the cycle, when the pains predominate on the 14th day or 5 days before the beginning of menstruation, when the discomforts are predominant before the arrival of menses. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Worse before menses. Pre-menstrual syndrome. Pre-menstrual migraines. Weight gain without excessive eating, worse before menses or during ovulation. Frequent ecchymosis, bruises very easily. Acne on the face and seborrhea of the nostrils.

Hypersensitive to heat, noise and contact. Congestive headaches, either with redness of the face or the opposite with pallor, but still with the sensation of chilliness at the limbs.

Clinical

Cystitis. Headaches. Mastitis. Migraines. Pre-menstrual syndrome.

Modalities

Ameliorated after the third day of menses with movement. Better fresh air. Folliculin shows aggravation before menses. Worse during ovulation from heat and from resting.

Worse before menses.

PAGE 684

Symptoms

MIND

Alternation of excitability and depression, worse before menses. Extreme instability with anguish, worse at nightfall. Sexual hyper-excitability. Fixed ideas of a sexual nature.

Irritable and sensitive before the menses.

Abdomen

Abdominal meteorism, worse three or four days before menses. Liver swollen, soft and hypertrophic.

Back

Lumbar pains, worse during ovulation. Backache before menses.

Bladder

Recurring cystitis in women.

Breasts

Breasts enormous, swollen, cannot bear being constricted or touched. The pain is ameliorated or disappears with menses. Congestive mastitis.

Female

Vulvar pruritus, worse before menses. Small losses of blood during ovulation. Menses prolonged, blood bright red with clotting. Menses painful for the first few days. Yellow or

brownish discharge, sometimes blood streaked, between menses, especially during ovulation. Uterus is fibrous with metrorrhagia. Congestion, pre-menstrual pains.

Heart

Tachycardia. Palpitations with faintness. Sensation of constriction around the heart with feeling of a bar in the precordial region, spreading to the left arm.

Lungs

Need for fresh air. Takes large breaths of air and sighs deeply. Fitful cough, worse when in company with sensation of constriction around the heart.

Nose

Coryza with headache and profuse discharge. Hay fever.

Rectum

Feeling of heaviness in the rectum. Chronic constipation, sometimes alternation of constipation and diarrhea.

Skin

Acne on the face and seborrhea of the nostrils. Dry eczema, worse during ovulation, before menses. Dry eruption at the limbs of the fingers with splitting and chapping of the skin. Alopecia in women. Swelling with edema of the conjunctiva tissue.

Stomach

Indigestion. Nausea with vomiting. Pre-menstrual pain in the right hypochondrium.

Throat

Swallowing of liquids very painful. Cannot bear pressure on the pharynx.

Relations

(1) The closest remedy is Lach. Like this remedy, it has: Alternating excitability and depression, extreme sensitivity to contact, amelioration by menstrual flow. But, unlike Lachesis, we do not find: Laterality or aggravation from sleep, but, on the contrary, aggravation during ovulation.

(2) Sepia, Lac-c., Puls., Kali-c.

SOURCES

Julian.

Formalinum

(formalinum)

Pharmacy

Formal. Formaldehyde. Formalinum. Aqueous Solution (35 per cent) of Formaldehyde Gas. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, as vapor in hot water in respiratory affections, 1 per cent. spray, otherwise 3x potency.

History

Formalinum is a powerful disinfectant and deodorant, a potent poison. Prevents growth and kills almost any pathogenic micro-organism. It seems to have the peculiar property of eating into malignant tumors, leaving the surrounding healthy tissue uncharred and unchanged.

A plug of cotton wool soaked in a 20 per cent. solution of Formaldehyde and applied for a few hours, will produce a necrotic slough, which must be scraped away before the next application, otherwise it hardens. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Formalin in hot water as vapor most valuable therapeutic agent in whooping cough, tuberculosis in catarrhal disorders of upper air-passages.

Clinical

Laryngismus stridulus. Tuberculosis. Whooping cough.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety. Dullness of mind. Forgetfulness. Unconscious.

Head

Coryza, eyes water, Vertigo.

PAGE 685

Kidneys

Anuria, albuminous urine.

Lungs

Dyspnea. Laryngismus stridulus. Whooping cough.

Mouth

Ptyalism, thick saliva, loss of taste.

Rectum

Intense urging to stool, watery stools.

Skin

Puckers skin like leather, wrinkles, scales off. Eczema in neighborhood of wound. Damp sweat most marked on right upper extremity.

Stomach

Food feels as if it were a ball in stomach. Burning in mouth and stomach.

Temperature

Chills in forenoon, followed by long fever. Bones ache during whole paroxysm. During fever forgets where he was.

Compare

(1) Ammonium formaldehyde, known commercially as Cystogen. Dose, five to seven grains two to four times daily, dissolved in hot water after meals. Prevents the decomposition of urine in the bladder, kidneys and ureters. Turbid urine rendered clear and non-irritating, phosphatic deposits dissolved and growth of pyogenic bacteria arrested.

(2) Also, Urotropin - A diuretic and solvent of uric acid concretions, relieves cystitis associated with putrefaction. Three grains well diluted. When administered it invariably appears in the cerebro-spinal fluid and therefore advised in threatened meningeal infection.

Relations

Antidote: Ammonia water.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Formicum acidum

Pharmacy

Form-ac. Formic acidum. Formic Acid. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The place of Formic acid in medicine and chemistry is a great and growing one. In the form of tincture of ants *Formica rufa*, it has a distinct place in homeopathic practice. *Apis* and other insects contain Formic acid, also *Urtica* and many other plants.

Formic acid is known to the homeopathic *Materia Medica* only in the preparation of *Formica*, a tincture being made of the insects, which contains the acid. Formic Acid in small doses increases muscular strength and resistance to fatigue. Feels stronger and more fit in ordinary walking.

In prescribing it for varicose veins, polyps, catarrh, Clarke orders an ounce or two of a solution of Formic acid to the proportion of one part of the acid to eleven of distilled water. Of this one teaspoonful is taken in a tablespoonful of water after food once or twice daily. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chronic muscle pain. Failing vision. Muscular pains and soreness. Gout and joint rheumatism, which appear suddenly. Pains usually worse on right side, motion and better from pressure. Tremors. Marked diuretic effect, greater elimination of products of disassimilation, particularly urea.

Chronic arthritis in connection with gouty diathesis. Chronic arthritis following an attack of acute rheumatic fever shows also remarkable results although often pains of a neuralgic character persisting in certain spots are very stubborn.

Clinical

Arthritis. Gout.

Comments

Mr. R. Wallace Ellison of Richmond, sent three letters to Anshutz. About two years and nine months ago I added to my daily diet from one to two grains of Formic Acid with the result that it has produced the following results in my body:

Polyps and fibrous matter absorbed from my nose. Nose tongue, lips and some other parts greatly reduced in thickness. Chronic catarrh of nose, throat and intestines practically cured. Stiff joints throughout the whole body have become loose. Short sight diminished by fifty percent. **Eyes** have changed in color from light slate gray to a darker shade.

PAGE 686

Varicose veins in left leg and others at base of neck now of no consequence. Facial and bodily appearance so altered that even my mother is puzzled and I can meet and converse with people who formerly knew me very intimately without my identity being discovered.

I have also tried its effects upon a sickly and scabby pony and found it quickly restored the animal to health as well as giving it a beautiful, healthy crop of hair. Anyone who cares can produce this result in the case of an old pony.

I hasten to add what I would have mentioned before, that the quantity taken during the last two years was not much over 1 grains daily. I found that 2 grs. daily was too much for regular use, though it served the purpose. If my theory be correct, perhaps 1 grains

daily would be the proper thing and best to be taken in the form of honey, raw juice of sugar cane, etc.

When I first commenced I used to drink about a pint of water with it, but now I just put the teaspoonful of acid into a very small quantity of water and drink it. It has a pleasant, "fruity" sort of taste. I add a little citric acid and sugar to it and I believe this improves the effect.

Chronic arthritis of traumatic nature can be cured by formic acid. In the latter case Formic acid 6x showed quicker and better results than 12x or 30x which are indicated in the previous cases. In general the disappearance of the stiffness of the joint is the first sign of improvement. Then the pain and swelling cease gradually in 1-6 months time.

In the Homeopathic world of April, 1902, Dr. Dudgeon gave an account of the work of Dr. Edward Krull of Gustrow, who was led to think of Formic acid as a remedy from its constant occurrence in the internal organs and soft parts of the body.

He found it constantly present in the sweat of healthy persons, but very much diminished in or entirely absent from the sweat of persons affected with tuberculosis.

He thought to supply the defect in tubercular subjects by introducing it into the system in material doses. But he found no benefit when he gave considerable doses by the mouth.

So he had recourse to hypodermic injections of the watery solution. After two years of experiments he found to his surprise that the more dilute his injections were the more powerful the effects and he ended by giving injections of a dilution which corresponds to our 3c or 4c and waiting five or six months before repeating the injection.

"He treated in this way with success," I am quoting Dudgeon, "external and internal tuberculosis, chronic nephritis and malignant tumors. It was necessary for the success of the treatment that the nutrition of the body should be well maintained. In cachectic states the treatment is not indicated. It will be remembered that Hering mentions the case of an anemic woman who died from the effects of an ant-vapor bath."

"The general effects which were observed in all the cases treated by Krull's method were: Immediate increase of nutrition, the appetite improved, the weight increased, all this without any material change in the diet.

In all the patients during the first months, sometimes every two or three days, sometimes at an interval of weeks, there occurred slight transient attacks of pain in the abdomen, on the right and left of the umbilicus, sometimes accompanied by urging to stool. If several copious fecal evacuations occurred, this had no bad effect on the patient, they seemed to have a critical character. After the injection the menses came on earlier and were more copious, all diseased organs and parts showed greater activity."

In the first and second stages of tuberculosis cure is the rule. In the third stage the treatment only does harm, rapidly diminishing the strength.

PAGE 687

The action is most remarkable in lupus. During the first days after the injection the effected part commences to grow vividly red, rises up somewhat and discharges moderately and is the seat of shooting pains occasionally. Curative action usually begins in the third week.

"In carcinoma of the breast and stomach, the tumor first increases in size and becomes very sensitive and the skin over it feels warmer. The shorter the term the tumor has existed and the stronger the constitution, the sooner does reaction occur and the consequent cure of the disease."

In the concluding words of Dudgeon's article. "Tuberculosis, chronic nephritis and carcinoma are not diseases in which we can claim a great amount of success. So where other remedies fail or cannot be discovered we may take Solomon's advice and "Go to the ant!"

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Formica rufa

(red ants)

Pharmacy

Form. Formica rufa. Red Ants. Myrmexine. N. O. Hymenoptera. Tincture from crushed live ants. Contains formic acid. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Hering gives as an indication for Formic acid: " Burning pain, burning from washing, renewed burning from cold washing." **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Formica rufa causes many rheumatic and gouty pains, the pains appear suddenly and dart from place to place: left, then right,, then left. The spinal cord is affected, paralyzes and spasms occurring. Formica rufa is an arthritic remedy with sudden rheumatic or gouty pains.

Chronic gout and stiffness in joints. Pains are worse from motion, better pressure. It affects spine, liver, kidneys and right side. Acute outbursts of gouty poisons, especially when assuming the neuralgic forms.

Formica has a marked influence on the formation of polyps. Tuberculosis, cancer and lupus, chronic nephritis. Complaints from overlifting. Apoplectic diseases. Gout and joint rheumatism. Atrophy of wounds. Takes cold easily. Carcinoma. Checked foot sweat, chorea from. Clammy skin, disagreeable sweat during night, sweat without relief.

Clinical

Arthritis. Brain disorders. Bruises. Chorea. Cough, Diarrhea. Dislocations. Dropsies.

Eyes disorders. Facial paralysis. Foot-sweat, checked. Gout. Hair, loss. Headaches.

Nodes. Over-lifting, complaints from. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Sight disorders. Spinal disorders. Spleen, pain. Stroke. Tapeworm. Throat, sore.

Causations

Complaints from over-lifting. Checked foot-sweat. Wounds. Great liability to take cold, consequences of cold and wet, cold bathing, damp weather.

Modalities

Better warmth, pressure, rubbing. Better by combing hair. Better after midnight. Worse motion, before snow-storms. Worse cold and cold washing, dampness. Worse from sitting.

Symptoms

MIND

Exhilarated after pain. Forgetful in the evening. Indisposed, morose, fearful,

apprehensive. Exhilarated after pain in vertex abated. **MIND** unusually excited.

Remarkable and unexpected activity of mind during the day with absence of usual dullness and sleepiness.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Drawing pain around navel before stools. Dull pain in region of spleen.

Hardening of mesenteric glands.

Back

Soreness in neck and up into head. Severe pain left side of neck while chewing. Severe pain across sacrum and dorsum of each hand. Affection of spinal cord.

Breasts

Violent penetrating pain in region of right nipple. Lack of milk with nursing women.

Chests

Pleuritic pains.

PAGE 688

Ears

Cracking in ear with headache. Polyps. Ringing and buzzing. Parts around ear feel swollen. Ringing buzzing in ears. Cracking in left ear with headache. Deafness. External sensitiveness of right ear and temple.

Eyes

Pain in the eyes on waking, better washing. Rheumatic iritis. Dim sight. Flickering before eyes. Pterygium. Macule and ulcers on cornea. Rheumatic ophthalmia. Spasmodic twitching of upper eyelid.

Face

Entire left side of face and cheek feel as if paralyzed.

Female

Ovarian cysts containing water or blood. Menses scanty and pale with bearing-down pain in back. Menses appear eight days too soon.

Head

Brain feels too heavy and large. Headache better after combing hair. As if bubbles bursting in forehead. Vertigo. Headache with cracking in left ear.

Heart

Uneasy pain in region of heart. Fluttering palpitations.

Kidneys

Bloody, albuminous with much urging. Quantity of urine increased, urates. Paralysis of bladder. Urine like saffron, bright yellow, no sediment, passed frequently.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains, stiff and contracted joints. Rheumatism comes on with suddenness and restlessness. Muscles feel strained and torn from their attachment. Pain in hips. Weakness of lower Limbs. Paraplegia. Hands numb. Hard nodes around joints in and out. Stiffness and contraction of joints. Itching in armpits in morning.

Lungs

Nervous asthma. Cough mostly at night. Hoarseness with dry, sore throat with aching in forehead and constrictive pain in chest, pleuritic pains. Violent attacks of cough with vomiting, day and night.

Male

Seminal emissions, weakness. "Slothful to venery." Long-lasting erections after urinating in morning. Scanty ejaculation with incomplete erection.

Mouth

Water tastes sweetish.

Neck

Pain in neck when chewing, especially on closing jaws.

Nose

Nasal polyps. Coryza and stopped up feeling. Coryza and stopped-up feeling in nose.

Rectum

Light, foaming stools. Pain in bowels before stool with shuddering chilliness.

Constriction in the anus. Drawing pain around navel before stool. In the morning, difficult passages of small quantities of flatus afterwards diarrhea-like urging in the rectum.

Skin

Nettle-rash. Hives in flat plaques. Red, itching and burning. Wounds that atrophy. Nodes around joints. Profuse sweat without relief.

Sleep

All night dry throat, woke her out of sleep. Disagreeable sweat during night, awoke with clammy skin. Could get to sleep if she could get the right position. Wakes early and feels she has had sufficient sleep. On awaking: headache, vomiting with headache, pain in eyes, stitches in ears.

Stomach

Constant pressure at the cardiac end of the stomach and a burning pain there. Nausea with headache and vomiting of a yellowish bitter mucus. Pains shifts from stomach to vertex. Gas cannot be passed.

Temperature

Profuse sweat without relief.

Throat

Hoarseness with sore throat. Pain in neck when hawking or gargling. Sore throat in morning with much mucus. Sore throat worse left side.

Vertigo

Vertigo, all things seem to move to and fro and reeling of body, pain in left supra-orbital region when going to bed with dizziness, blackness before eyes, better by sitting down.

Comments

Sensation as if brain too heavy and large. Sensation as if a bubble burst in forehead. It is of use "in all kinds of apoplectic diseases. It strengthens the brain" (Hering). Cooper has given the 3x with success in cases of weakness of lower limbs.

PAGE 689

J. W. Thomson reports the case of a gentleman., aged 84, who had severe neuralgic pains between posterior of right ear and center of occiput. From this he apparently recovered. Eighteen months later he returned with a steady, sore and burning pain in same region, swollen and tender around, but especially behind, right ear.

He could only sleep in one comfortable position, which he could not describe, but only knew when he found it and he must be covered up warmly behind right ear and between that and occiput and neck. All on the right side. Better from taking right hand and rubbing gently behind right ear. Sweat afforded no relief, the whole head seemed to sympathize with the distress, he had dribbling of urine.

Formica rufa was given, six doses, one before each meal. On the second day towards evening, he felt Worse and on the third day there were twinges and spasms of severe pain in addition to the sore pain which he had before experienced. These gradually got better and on the fourth day even the soreness was much better.

The main thing, however, was that he felt mentally better said his mind and head felt stronger and from feeling depressed he had become cheerful and life did not seem the burden it had for some time past.

Compare

- (1) Formic acid, Ars., Bry.
- (2) Dulc. - Rheumatism.
- (3) Urt-u. - nettle-rash, gout, rheumatism.
- (4) Frag-v. - lack of breast secretion.
- (5) Trom. - Diarrhea.
- (6) Caps. - Burning pains worse by cold water.

Relations

Compatible: after Cham.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Fragaria vesca

(wood-strawberry)

Pharmacy

Frag. *Fragaria vesca*. Wood-strawberry. N. O. Rosacea. Tincture of the ripe fruit.

Infusion of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

It is well known that many persons are unable to eat strawberries and the poisonous effects resulting from them on those who are sensitive to their action have been utilized in homeopathy.

An infusion of the root is used for drying up the breasts in women who wish to wean their children, it diminishes the size of the breasts and dries up the milk.

In ancient medicine, *Fragaria vesca* was used in decoctions of leaves, root or fruit ripe or unripe or combinations of these. *Fragaria vesca* is commended by W. Salmon as a wash for sore-mouth, as a hemostatic arresting the menses and stopping "bloody-flux," swelling of the spleen, many forms of skin eruption and for "clearing the complexion."

Lippe mentions: "Tapeworm. Pain in chilblains in hot weather." In two instances Clarke has known the indulgence in strawberries to revive symptoms of gonorrhoea in men who thought themselves cured. A number of cases of sprue or pilosis have been cured by a diet of strawberries ad libitum. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The well-known "strawberry tongue" is an indication for its use. Dr. Burnett gives it as "pippy tongue." Faintness, suffocation like a stroke, convulsions and death have resulted, general anasarca and especially swollen tongue. Profuse viscid sweat.

Clinical

Anasarca. Bilioussness. Chilblains. Convulsions. Erysipelas. Faintness. Gonorrhoea. Sprue. Strokes. Tapeworm. Tongue, strawberry, swollen. Urticaria. Weaning.

Compare

(1) Hydr-ac., Apis, Ars. Crat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Franciscea uniflora

(brazilian manaca root)

Pharmacy

Franc. Franciscaea uniflora. Manaca. Brazilian Manaca root. N. O. Scrophulariaceae. Allied to Brunfelsia. Tincture of fresh root. An alkaloid, Franciscein is also used.

PAGE 690

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture or Fluid Extract 10 to 40 minims.

Herbal

Franciscea uniflora is a Brazilian remedy of great local repute as an anti-syphilitic and anti-rheumatic. It is called "vegetable mercury." In large doses it is a poison, causing violent purgation and emesis.

Many cases of acute, sub-acute and chronic cases of rheumatism have been reported cured with the tincture, also pericarditis complicating rheumatism. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Hansen gives these symptoms as characteristic: Intense headache like a band around the head, pain in occiput, neck and spine, lancinating, sticking. Terrible aching all over with great heat, followed by profuse sweat, which better all symptoms.

Chronic stiffness of the muscles. Gonorrhoeal rheumatism. Syphilis and rheumatism, great heat over body, much aching, better sweat. Pain in back of head and spine, band-like feeling around head. Pericarditis with rheumatism. Rheumatic pains in feet and lower part of legs.

Clinical

Headache. Pericarditis. Rheumatism. Syphilis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Franzensbad aqua

Pharmacy

Franz. Franzensbad aqua. The alkaline-saline springs of Franzensbad, near Eger in Bohemia. Franzens-quelle, Salz-quelle, Wiesen-quelle. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The Franzensbad waters are resorted to for their tonic effect, especially in chronic derangement of the digestion, obstinate constipation.

Inertia of the lower bowel, anemia following passive hemorrhages, chlorosis and nervous disturbances caused by debility.

The waters of each of the three springs, Franzens-quelle, Salz-quelle and Wiesen-quelle, have been proved by Dr. Watzke.

Sodium sulphate is by far the most predominant ingredient in each, the chloride and carbonate of soda coming next. The waters are also highly charged with carbonic acid gas. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A great sense of weakness, physical and mental, was produced by all. With Franzensbad aqua there was increased sensitiveness to the cold. Contractive sensations. Contractive pain in whole forehead, sensation of contraction of skin of forehead between eyebrows.

Many symptoms of disordered stomach and bowels occurred and some peculiar symptoms in the penis and generative organs, Sensitiveness of the surface generally.

Clinical

Chlorosis. Constipation. Debility. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Nervous derangement.

Compare

(1) Nat-s., Kali-i. - diffused sensitiveness.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Fraxinus americana

(white ash)

Pharmacy

Frax. Fraxinus americana. White Ash. N. O. Oleaceae. Tincture of the bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, ten to fifteen drops of tincture, three times a day.

History

Fraxinus americana is an uterine tonic, for nervous females. It is apt to be a useful remedy for all types of uterine displacements and fibroids. Fraxinus has had a fragmentary proving, but the chief clinical authority for its use is Dr. Burnett, who regards it as a uterine tonic in all heavy states of the uterus with prolapse, bearing-down and relaxed ligaments.

Burnett calls it "the medicinal pessary." Clarke has repeatedly verified these indications. It is an organ remedy of the first rank. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

PAGE 691

Homeopathic

Fraxinus americana is also indicated in uterine tumors, especially fibroids with bearing-down sensations. Enlargement of the uterus. Fibrous growths, subinvolution and

prolapse. Uterine fibroids with bearing-down sensations. Fever sores on lips. Cramps in feet. Cold creeping and hot flashes. Infantile eczema.

Clinical

Eczema. Fibroids. Uterus, affections, prolapse. Uterus tumors.

Modalities

Worse injury, sprains, lifting.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression with nervous restlessness and anxiety. Must talk.

Abdomen

Heavy bearing-down pain, extending to the thighs or falling out sensation with fibroids.

Tenderness in left inguinal region.

Female

Fibroids with bearing-down sensation, cramping in feet, worse in afternoon and night.

Uterus is enlarged, heavy and prolapsed. Dysmenorrhea. Profuse leucorrhoea. Watery, non-irritating leucorrhoea. Profuse menses. Subinvolution. Sensitive left ovary.

Head

Hot spot or dryness on vertex. Throbbing pain in occiput. Depression with nervous restlessness, anxiety.

Limbs

Cramps in feet after midnight.

Skin

Infantile eczema.

Temperature

Cold creeping and hot flushes.

Compare

(1) Epiphegus, Sep., Lil-t., Nat-hyperchlor., Sec., Hydr.

(2) Galega - Goat's Rue.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Fraxinus excelsior

(european ash)

Pharmacy

Frax-e. Fraxinus excelsior. European Ash. N. O. Oleaceae. The fresh leaves are pounded to a pulp and macerated with two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Ash-leaves were highly recommended by the medical alchemist Dr. Rademacher and have been quite extensively used in Germany on his suggestion.

In the Union Medical for Nov. 27, 1852, two French physicians, Drs. Pouget and Peyraud, detailed several case of gout and rheumatism cured by an infusion of ash-leaves in boiling water. Dr. Peyraud himself was one of those relieved.

A commercial traveler, who had been gouty for twenty years and had saturated himself with the syrup of Boubee and other vaunted specifics, consulted Dr. Pouget. At this time he was almost constant prisoner in his room successive attacks.

After eleven days' use of the infusion, he was able to walk two kilometers (one and a quarter English miles) in fifteen days he resumed his journeys and was able to travel without suffering, by diligence from Bordeaux to Quimper. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Several cases of painful gout and rheumatism have been cured, some of them acute and others chronic. Joint rheumatism in numerous instances, was also benefited by the infusion of ash-leaves.

Clinical

Gout. Rheumatism.

Comments

Anshutz writes: In 1842, Dr. Peyraud had his first attack of gout, which was severe and lasted for twenty-five days. During the three following years the attacks increased in frequency and severity.

Having derived little benefit from the remedial means which he had resorted to, he listened to the suggestion of one of his patients and inhabitant of the department of Dordogne in France, who advised him to try an infusion of ash-leaves.

PAGE 692

Informing him, at the same time, that his forefathers had been cured by this prescription and that many of the country people got rid of 'their pains' by employing it.

Dr. Peyraud took the infusion of ash-leaves and from 1845 to 1849 had no fit of gout. He then had an attack, which yielded in five days to the infusion of ash-leaves, used under the observation of Dr. Pouget.

These circumstances recalled to the recollection of Dr. Pouget was this: that when he was a physician at Soreze in 1824, the peasants of that place had spoken to him of the great power which an infusion of ash-leaves had in driving away pains. He afterwards discovered that it had been used forty years ago as a gout specific by the peasants of Auvergne.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Fuligo ligni

(soot)

Pharmacy

Fuli. Fuligo ligni. Soot. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth trituration.

History

Fuligo ligni acts on glandular system, mucous membranes and obstinate ulcers, epidermis, tetter, eczema. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chronic irritations of mucous membranes of mouth, pruritus vulvae, uterine hemorrhage, cancer, especially of scrotum, chimney sweeper's cancer, epithelial cancers, cancer of womb with metorrhagia, sadness, thoughts of suicide.

Clinical

Cancer. Eczema. Tetter. Uterine hemorrhage.

Compare

(1) Kreos.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Fucus vesiculosus

(sea kelp)

Pharmacy

Fuc. *Fucus vesiculosus*. Kelp-ware. Sea-wrack. Bladder-wrack. Sea-kelp. N. O. Algae. Tincture and trituration of the dried plant. The fresh algae gathered in May or June are pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, tincture, five to sixty drops three times a day before meals.

Herbal

In the American Eclectic Dispensatory, John King states: *Fucus vesiculosus*, sea wrack or bladder-wrack, has a peculiar odor and a nauseous saline taste. The charcoal of this plant has long had the reputation of the deobstruent and been given in goiter and scrofulous swelling.

The dose is a teaspoonful of the tincture twice or three times daily in a well-developed case. Half a teaspoonful twice a day will answer in recent cases. Smaller doses seem not to produce any effect.

The medicine is very unpleasant to the taste, but causes no disturbance after it has been taken. It ought to be taken, each dose in about ounces of water and preferably between meals. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Fucus is a tissue remedy of great power and must be compared with Iodine of which it contains a large proportion. The rapidity of digestion is increased and flatulency diminished. Goiter has been cured with it in teaspoonful doses of the tincture given two or three times a day.

A remedy for obesity and non-toxic goiter, also exophthalmic. Digestion is furthered and flatulence diminished. Obstinate constipation, forehead feels as if compressed by an iron ring. Thyroid enlargement in obese subjects. Very weak and restless.

Clinical

Dyspepsia. Goiter. Obesity.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Flatulency diminished and then disappears. Bearing-down pains in lower part of abdomen.

Eyes

Sight dim.

Face

Face became yellow.

Female

Menorrhagia, bright red blood, bearing-down pains in lower abdomen.

Head

Intolerable headache, forehead felt as if compressed by an iron ring. Nausea, vertigo, and slight headache. Headache with hemorrhages. Burning at vertex.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate. Urine contains much blood.

PAGE 693

Lungs

Sense of suffocation, especially during menses. Difficulty of breathing. Inclination to cough, causing him to spit blood.

Nose

Nosebleed.

Rectum

Obstinate chronic constipation. Dysentery with menorrhagia. Dysentery, blood bright red.

Stomach

Vomiting of bright red blood.

Comments

Anshutz writes: The following letter, by Dr. J. Herbert Knapp to the Homeopathic Recorder, was published in 1896: After treating many cases of exophthalmic goiter, I have come to the conclusion that I have found a specific for that disease in *Fucus vesiculosus*, (sea-wrack). I might record one case.

Mrs. Mary B., age 24 years, German, came into my clinic at the Brooklyn E. D. Homeopathic Dispensary to be treated for swelling of the neck of several years duration. I gave her the tincture of *Fucus ves.*, thirty drops three times a day. The treatment began December 1, 1895 and patient was discharged cured, on October 2, 1896. Would be pleased to hear from any others who have had any experience with *Fucus vesiculosus*.

So far as I now remember, this is the only hint I ever receive which led me to try in goiter. At the same time, I do not feel sure of this. I had met in some medical journal a statement respecting the relation of this drug to goiter, which fact led me to look it up in the "Eclectic Dispensary."

But if so, I cannot recall the authority At all events, I was led to try the remedy in a pronounced case of goiter with such goods results that I have never since given any other remedy for that disease.

Either in the exophthalmic or in the uncomplicated form. What is more, I have never known it to fail to cure when the patient was under thirty years of age. After that time of life or about that period, it seems to be no longer efficacious.

I have now used it on more than twenty-four cases with the same unvarying result and never with any other result-that is, no unpleasant consequences have ever accompanied or followed its use.

I published this fact in the medical investigator after I had used it in a few case and again announced it in the Chicago Homeopathic Medical Society still later and again have

frequently repeated it with growing confidence and of greater numbers of cases in medical societies in colleges and in private conversation with physicians.

And yet the fact is so utterly unknown that your journal published Dr. Knapp's inquiry respecting it, which shows how easily a good thing may be forgotten. Also how readily a genuine specific may be superseded by a host of abortive procedures right under the eyes of the profession. It is most probable that more real good remedies have been forgotten or cast aside in medicine.

Respecting this *Fucus vesiculosus* and its use in goiter, I would like to add a few words. The drug is of variable quality. If one specimen fails to give satisfaction it ought to be discarded and another tried. The pharmacist must be importuned to make special efforts to give us an article that is not inert, but contains all the activity that belongs to the drug.

Time is required for effecting a cure. This varies according to the age and size of the goiter. Three months may suffice for a small goiter of one year's growth. Six months may be required for one twice as large and of longer standing. A year and a half is the longest period during which I have had to continue the medicine. But during all that time the goiter was manifestly diminishing.

Compare

(1) Phyt., Thyr., Bad., Iod.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

PAGE 694

Fuchsinum

Pharmacy

Fuch. Fuchsinum. A Coloring substance used in adulteration of wine, Magenta.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6x to 30c potency.

History

Cortical substances of kidneys degenerated. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Fuchsinum is useful in cortical nephritis with albuminuria. Fuchsinum produces redness of ears, deep red discoloration of mouth, swollen gums with burning and tendency to salivation. Deep red urine, albuminous and light red, profuse diarrhea with abdominal pains.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Gum disease. Kidney, disorders. Nephritis. Salivation.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Gadus morrhua

(cod fish)

Pharmacy

Gad. Gadus morrhua. Cod Fish. N. O. Gadide. Trituration of first cervical vertebra of the fish. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies,

History

Petroz is our authority for this medicine. Like Ol. Jac. Acel., Gadus has a powerful action on the respiratory apparatus. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Gadus morrhua is like Lycopodium. in producing flapping of the ale nasi. It also affects the bones and causes troublesome heat of the hand. Hopelessness and desire for death are prominent.

Clinical

Asthma. Bladder disorders. Bone disorders. Cough. Hands hot. Tuberculosis.

Compare

(1) Ol-j., Calc., Calc-p., Conchiol.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Bacillus gaertner (bach)

(bowel nosode)

Pharmacy

Gaert. Gaertner Bacillus. A bowel nosode of Bach. Historical dose: All potencies, 30c and 200c.

History

This organism was first isolated from a case of food poisoning and when identified by Gaertner was given the title B. Enteritidis, the bacillus of the intestine.

The keynote of Gaertner Co. is nutrition and this nosode might suitably be named as the "the children nosode. In the clinical picture all the nutritional disorders common to the child. Marked emaciation may be taken as an indication for the use of this nosode.

"Gaertner in 30c potency may be used in extensive suppuration with intestinal disorders in small-pox." (Ghosh) E. Paterson thinks that where Chamomilla fails in teething troubles Gaertner may help. Defective digestion of fat as of Pulsatilla has a worthy trial of this remedy.

"In all varieties of neurasthenia, I know of no single remedy to compare with the Gaertner nosode." (Wheeler)

Homeopathic

Gaertner has its greatest action on digestive tract. Children fed on artificial food have poor digestion. The inability to digest fat, celiac disease, ketosis intestinal infantilism are disease complex found under the "provings" of this nosode.

This remedy is valuable in malnutrition, either from lack of adequate diet or failure to metabolize, e.g. in steatorrhea, celiac disease or following gastric operations and in some cases of colitis. It used to be of value in marasmic children and may well have a place in underdeveloped countries and among refugees with in adequate diets.

Emaciation in malignant disease and in the elderly is a further indication.

The children are hypersensitive to all impressions, physical and psychical with fear of the dark and being alone. They have active brains, although poorly nourished bodies and poor muscular development. Children are restless wandering about looking at things, but

their attention is not held. Gaertner is pessimistic, lack of confidence. Eye symptoms, Urticaria.

Clinical

Eye, disorders. Urticaria. Thread worms.

Constitutions

Fair hair, blue eyes, freckles, Pale thin. Long black eyelashes. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Symptoms

MIND

Pessimistic. Lack of confidence. Fear of heights. Fear of the dark and being alone. Restless. Hypersensitive to all impressions. Mental uneasiness.

Abdomen

Chronic gastro-enteritis, tabes mesenterica.

Back

Pain in hip and back (severe).

Chest

Bronchial colds. Nocturnal cough.

Ears

"For cases of children who get a discharging ear every time they cut a tooth, give one dose of Gaertner 30, followed the next day by the dose of Silica 30c and repeat the Gaertner as soon as there is any sign of a further out break of this ear discharge." (Beta)

Eyes

White sclerotics. Styes.

PAGE 696

Female

Profuse offensive leucorrhoea. Pruritis vulvae.

Food

Desires: oatmeal, cheese, eggs, milk pudding, sugar and sweets. Averse: bread, butter, butcher meat, fish.

Kidneys

Blood and mucus with urine. Burning in urethra.

Limbs

Fibrositis. Shoulder rheumatism, worse at night. Rheumatism hands and feet. Chilblains hands in winter. Bites nails. Sciatica. Pes planus. Soles of feet covered with blisters. Blisters, itch and are worse at night.

Male

Hydrocele.

Mouth

Salivation. Herpes. Dry scaly eruption. Teeth black. Deep fissures in tongue.

Nose

Polyps. Catarrh.

Rectum

Itching of anus. Worms, threadworms, (Cina). Blood and mucus in stool. Diarrhea offensive, attacks every few weeks. Constipation.

Skin

Urticaria, heat spots. Boils arms and legs. Eruption-back, head and neck. Circinate eruption sternum. Perspiration, worse at night.

Sleep

Wants light in room. Wants company, won't sleep alone, wants beside mother. Late in falling to sleep. Sleep walking. Not afraid of dark or alone. Restless sleep, night terrors.

Stomach

Pain in stomach. Vomits everything, worse after sweets. Headache and vomiting. Acidosis attacks. Dilated stomach.

Comments

It is helpful to make a comparison and to remember the Dysentery Co. child whose nervous tension expressed itself by an uneasiness of the muscular system.

Although fidgety and uneasy, the shyness of his temperament would prevent him from leaving his chair while you are taking the preliminary notes in your consulting room. The Gaertner child has mental uneasiness. He must know the reason for everything you do and for what purpose you use this or that article lying on your desk or somewhere in the room.

Furthermore, he will proceed to make close inspection of it, but you will notice that his attention is not held long on any subject. (Griggs)

Compare

(1) The remedies most closely associated with this nosode are Phosphorus, Silica and Mercurius.

SOURCES

Bach. Boericke. Paterson.

Galanthus nivalis

(snow-drop)

Pharmacy

Gala. Galanthus nivalis. Snow-drop. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency to fifth.

History

Proving by Dr. A Whiting. Therapeutically decided benefit in cases of mitral regurgitation with broken down compensation. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Homeopathic

Galanthus nivalis has faintness and sinking sensations.

Heart weak with sensation of collapse, as if she must fall. Pulse very irregular, rapid and uneven, violent palpitations. Myocarditis with some degree of mitral insufficiency. Systolic murmur at apex. Sore dry throat with dull headache. Half conscious and worried feeling during sleep.

Clinical

Heart, disorders. Mitral insufficiency. Murmurs.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Galega officinalis

(goat's rue)

Pharmacy

Galeg. Galega officinalis. Goat's Rue. N. O. Leguminose. Aqueous extract infusion or Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Galega, as its name implies, has an ancient reputation as a milk-gland stimulant. The Galege are nearly related to Glycyrrhiza, the well-known source of liquorice. Carron de la Carriere tested its action on the milk glands of nursing women.

PAGE 697

He found it rapidly increased the quantity and quality of the milk and increased the woman's appetite.

Dorretta gave Galega in liquid extract of the leaves, for a common form of backache, which he located in the kidneys, though it is unaccompanied by any sign of kidney disease. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The remedy is an excellent tonic in cases of anemia and impaired nutrition. Backache and debility. Increases the quantity and quality of the milk in nursing women, it also improves the appetite.

Clinical

Anemia. Backache. Breast-feeding, disorders. Debility. Kidney ache. Malnutrition.

Compare

(1) Agn-c., Calc. in kidney pain, Sant.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Galium aparine

(goose grass)

Pharmacy

Gali. Galium aparine. Goose grass. Cleavers. N. O. Galiaceae, considered by some a sub-order of Rubiaceae. Tincture and infusion of fresh plant. Extract. Poultices. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, fluid extract, half-dram doses in cup of water or milk, three times a day.

Herbal

Galium has had no proving, but it is a popular remedy for cancer given internally and used externally and also for scrofulous swellings and ulcers. It is further used as a diuretic and as a solvent for gravel and stone.

Galium has cured a case of nodulated tumor of the tongue diagnosed to be cancer and a case of psoriasis of the left hand has been reported cured. Substantial doses were given in each case and in the later poultices of the herb were used as well.

Grimmer says this remedy has cured a case of nodulated tumor of the tongue. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Galium acts on the urinary organs is a diuretic and of use in dropsies, gravel and kidney stones. Dysuria and cystitis. It has power of suspending or modifying cancerous action.

Galium has clinical confirmation of its use in cancerous ulcers and nodulated tumors of the tongue. Inveterate skin disorders and scurvy. Favors healthy granulations on ulcerated surfaces.

Clinical

Bladder, irritability. Calculus. Cancer. Gravel. Psoriasis. Ulcers.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Gallicum acidum

(gallicum acidum)

Pharmacy

Gal-ac. Gallicum acidum. Gallic Acid. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first trituration and pure acid 2 to 5 grain doses.

History

Gallic acid is the well-known astringent, derivative of Tannic acid, obtained from galls or oak-apples. It is used in old-school practice as a local application to arrest hemorrhages. Gall-ac. is used in popular practice to check excessive menstruation.

A case is recorded in which the application of an ointment containing Gallic acid or the insertion of a tannin suppository for hemorrhoids, it caused an attack resembling hay asthma with an eruption of urticaria. The experience was repeated several times before the cause was found out.

This is sufficient to show that Gall-ac. is truly homeopathic to pulmonary cases in which it has been largely used by the old school as well as the new. In pulmonary hemorrhage and in excessive expectoration and the night-sweats of tuberculosis it has been found of especial service.

Marcy of New York, has recorded the case of a young lady who had a cavity in the left lung with purulent expectoration, night-sweats, evening fever, pulse 130.

Under the prolonged use of Gall-ac. 1x she recovered her normal health except that the left lung remained dull and she had great shortness of breath on the slightest exertion. Her flesh, strength and general appearance were as when she was in perfect health. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Bayles says Gall-ac. rapidly checks secretions, give general tone to the stomach increases appetite and removes constipation.

Heart burn. **Passive hemorrhages** when pulse is feeble **and capillaries relaxed**, cold skin. Hematuria. Hemophilia.

Gall-ac. should be remembered as a remedy in tuberculosis. Prominent symptoms in the proving are: Weakness with irritability. Excessive dryness of mouth and throat. Sense of contraction of anus. Jerking of limbs. Itching of skin.

Clinical

Asthma. Constipation. Debility. Delirium. **Heart**burn. Hematuria. Hemophilia.
Hemorrhages. Kidneys pain. Tuberculosis. Urticaria.

Symptoms

MIND

Wild delirium at night, very restless, jumps out of bed, sweats. Afraid to be alone. Rude and abuses every one.

Head

Pain in back of head and neck. Thick, stringy discharge from nose, photophobia with burning of lids.

Kidneys

Kidneys painful, distress along ureters into bladder. Dull heavy pain in bladder, directly over pubis. Urine loaded with thick, cream-colored mucus. Hematuria.

Lungs

Pain in lungs, Pulmonary hemorrhage, excessive expectoration. Much mucus in throat in the morning. Dry at night.

Rectum

Copious stool, anus feels constricted. Faint feeling after stool. Chronic mucous discharges.

Compare

- (1) Quercus, Tannin., Bacil., Ars-i..
- (2) Phos. relieved pain in right lung.
- (3) Ars., Iod.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Galphimia glauca

Pharmacy

Galph. Galphimia glauca. Malpighiaceae family. Grows in Mexico. The mother tincture is prepared from the dried leaves and flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30x.

Herbal

Galphimia Glauca is a wild plant, belonging to the Malpighiaceae family and growing in Mexico. There is no existing Homeopathic proving. The plant was used in clinical experimentation by a group of German doctors from 1964 to 1966, using the following potencies: 3x, 4x, 6x, 12x, for a whole variety of allergic infections.

Homeopathic

Galphimia Glauca has allergic vasomotor afflictions of the nose. Sneezing. Bronchial asthma. Skin allergies: urticaria, herpetic dermatitis, allergic eczema, mycotic eczema. Recurring herpes of the lips or genitalia.

Hypersecretion from the nasal and ocular mucous membranes. Edema of the eyelids. Vesicular, papular eruptions. Shooting pains in the stomach. Hypersensitivity to

weather changes. Hay fever. Sudamina. Neurodermatitis. Gastritis or gastric complaints.

Clinical

Allergies. Dermatitis. Eczema. Edema. Gastritis. Hay fever. Herpes. Mycosis. Neurodermatitis. Urticaria.

Constitutions

Allergic types of people with hay fever, asthma, sensitive skin. **Planets:** Mercury.

Compare

(1) Ars., Psor., Nat-m.

SOURCES

Julian.

Galvanismus

(galvanism)

Pharmacy

Galvanism. Potencies are made by triturating sugar of milk which has been subjected to the influence of either electric pole. Historical dose: All potencies,

History

Farrington gives "benumbed feeling at the back of the head in brain-fag, the positive pole being applied to the cervical region, the negative to the vertex." **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 699

Homeopathic

The most prominent symptoms are muscular contractions, shuddering, shivering, cold-water sensation on skin or else burning. Disorders of sight and hearing with confusion of the head and headache. There is also putrid smell before nose. Many sensations appear in the tongue and there is salivation. Menses copious.

Clinical

Asthma. Brain-fag. Diarrhea. Epilepsy. Fevers. Headache. Hemorrhoids, Hydrocephalus. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Salivation. Tetanus. Tongue disorders. Toothache. Vision, illusions.

Compare

(1) Kali-br., Gels., Electricitas, Mag-arct., Mag-aust.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Gambogia

(gummi gutti)

Pharmacy

Gamb. Gambogia. Gummi gutti. Garcinia morella. Gamboge. N. O. Guttifere. Garcinia morella, native to China. Tincture of the resinous gum obtained from the tree.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Gamboge painted on the chest in lung tuberculosis is considered by Abrams a specific and incipient diarrhea cases are symptomatically cured in several weeks. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The chief reputation of Gamboge among homeopaths is as a remedy for diarrhea. It produces a diarrhea very similar to Cro-t. The action of this medicine affects stomach and bowels. Burnings in different organs are prominent. Body feels sore all over. Stool is expelled all at once after considerable urging and is followed by a feeling of great relief. Profuse watery diarrhea, particularly with elderly people. Stool preceded by excessive cutting about navel. Stools are yellow, the color of the remedy. Also, green, bloody, lenteric. Burning in anus after stool, anus sore and excoriated.

Clinical

Anus disorders. Backache. Blows, effects. Coccyx, pain. Colic. Diarrhea. **Eyes** inflammation. Lienteria. Throat, sore. Typhlitis.

Modalities

Better by motion. Cough better sitting up. Better in open air after stools. Worse towards evening and at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Cheerful and talkative. Irritable.

Abdomen

Tenderness in epigastrium. Pain and distention of abdomen from flatulence after stool. Rumbling and rolling. Ileo-cecal region sensitive to pressure.

Back

Pain in coccyx.

Eyes

Burning in eyes, itching of eyelids, he rubs them, lids stick together with sneezing.

Head

Heavy with inertia and drowsiness. Itching and burning in eyes, lids stick together with sneezing.

Kidneys

Urine smells like onions.

Liver

Burning in liver.

Mouth

Feeling of coldness at the edge of teeth. Burning, smarting and dryness of tongue and throat.

Nose

Violent chronic sneezing in daytime only.

Rectum

Tenesmus after Stool with burning in anus. Pinching, gurgling in bowels, then sudden yellow or green, thin Stools coming out in prolonged gushes with burning at anus.

Diarrhea with sudden and forcible ejection of bilious stools. Profuse, watery diarrhea in hot weather, particularly old people. Dysentery with pain in sacral region.

Stomach

Pain in the stomach after food. Vomiting and purging with fainting. Great irritability of the stomach, burning, smarting and dryness of the tongue and throat.

Comments

Frightful vomiting and purging with fainting. But this action by no means exhausts the range of Gamb. It has a number of symptoms in the eyes and throat and also rheumatic symptoms. Pain in small of back, as if bruised or sprained. Pain in sacrum, resulting from a blow, was cured in one case.

PAGE 700

Like many other yellow, bile-like herbs, Gambr. acts markedly on the liver. Burning in the liver. Burning pains are prominent. General soreness over the body. Gnawing pains in coccyx. There is periodicity in the symptoms.

Compare

- (1) Crot-t., Aloes, Podo., Puls. - cough better sitting up, better open air.
- (2) Apocy. - stool expelled all one, but Gambr. has cutting before and better after stool.
- (3) Crot-t. has stool in one gush, but Gambr. is not worse from least food or drink like Crot.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Coff., Coloc., Kali-c., Op.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Gastein aqua

(hot springs)

Pharmacy

Gast. Gastein aqua. The hot springs of Wildbad Gasterin. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The hot springs of Wildbad Gasterin in Salzburg, Austria, contain Sodium Sulphate predominantly, but also Silicic Acid, Potassium Sulphate and Carbonate, Lithium Chloride, Magnesium Carbonate, Ferrum Carbonate, Aluminium Phosphate and traces of Calcium Fluoride, Strontium, Arsenicum, Titanic Acid, Rubidium, Cesium, also free Carbonic Acid. Lapis albus is a kind of gneiss found in the spring. It is a Silicofluoride of Calcium.

The effects of the baths are thus described by Constantin James: General unpleasant sensation. Instead of expanding (as would be expected in a warm bath) the skin is drawn up upon itself as if by a tight astringent. There is slight dyspnea, the abdominal walls draw together, the testicles rise to the inguinal rings.

Soon an unusual warmth, accompanied by shocks and tremors, spreads throughout all the limbs. The pulse becomes hard and vibrating, the face becomes suffused, there is humming in the ears.

It is now time to leave the bath to stay longer is attended with danger. Then after the seventh to the fourteenth bath the thermal influence tends to concentrate itself entirely on the nervous system.

Thus it seems to the patient that an increase of vitality spreads through his whole being, he feels more active than before, the longest walks cause hardly any fatigue and that is promptly repaired by sleep. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Among individual symptoms noted are diminished secretions. Activity of all the veins, excitement of the circulation. Weakness and weariness with dragging sensation in the abdomen, as if it were too heavy. Exhaustion and inclination to sleep.

Takes cold very easily, which was caused then cured. Pulsation in the body, especially in the arms with jumping in them. Contractive sensations predominate. Scar tissues and callosities are affected.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Callosities. Colds. Constipation. Debility. Diarrhoea. Dysmenorrhoea. Gout. Hemorrhoids. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Scars. Sexual weakness. Stones. Strokes. Typhilitis. Varicose ulcers.

Modalities

Worse before a storm.

Comments

Sensation of indescribable mental and physical comfort runs through all the tissues during the bath. The baths show an influence which is predominant in the sexual system.

The baths affect phlegmatic patients in an increase of force and tone, causing the disappearance of involuntary losses of semen. In irritable temperaments it will provoke erotic dreams and unwonted excitement like cantharides in such cases the waters are aphrodisiac.

Compare

(1) Lap-a., Fl-ac. Sil., Canth., Phos.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 701

Gaultheria procumbens

(wintergreen)

Pharmacy

Gaul. Wintergreen. *Gaultheria procumbens*. N. O. Ericaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves, oil obtained from the leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies. Give five drops of 1x of Oil.

Herbal

An evergreen trailing vine found in cool, damp woods. The oil contains methyl salicylate and is one of the sources of Salicin.

Several cases of poisoning with the oil have been recorded in which symptoms of acute gastritis appeared. Prolonged vomiting, set up afresh by the least thing taken, as a cup of water, severe pain in epigastrium. Slow, laborious breathing insensibility and hot skin. Inhalation of Ammonia around the patients from stupor.

B. F. Lang has related his experience with material does in ciliary neuralgia, facial neuralgia, gastric, ovarian, uterine and menstrual neuralgias, sciatica and inflammatory rheumatism. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

Inflammatory arthritis, rheumatism, pleurodynia, sciatica and other neuralgias, come within the scope of this remedy. Cystic and prostatic irritation, undue sexual excitement and kidney inflammation.

Clinical

Cystitis. Gastritis. Neuralgia. Pleurodynia. Rheumatism. Sciatica.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Very severe pain in epigastrium and inferior part of the hypochondria, greatly worse by pressure of finger.

Chest

Pleurodynia with pain in anterior mediastinum.

Ears

Marked dullness of hearing.

Food

Inordinate, uncontrollable appetite for food, notwithstanding irritability of stomach, everything taken, even cold water is immediately rejected.

Head

Neuralgia of head and face.

Skin

Smarting and burning. Intense erythema, worse cold bathing, better olive oil and cool air blowing on part.

Stomach

Acute gastritis, severe pain in epigastrium, Prolonged vomiting. Uncontrollable appetite, notwithstanding irritable stomach. Stomach pain from nervous depression.

Tongue

Tongue dry, smooth and slightly swollen, speech rather indistinct from the swelling.

Comments

Anshutz writes: This paper was contributed to the Homeopathic Recorder, 1984, by Dr. Banerjee. and F. Lang from York, Nebraska on the action of Gaultheria:

My attention was first called to its use about ten years ago southern Ohio, where I received most pleasing results in the treatment of inflammatory rheumatism.

Afterwards to complaints in form of neuralgia.

While I am not a champion of any specific, I want to say that this drug has given me the quickest and most satisfactory results of any remedy in the Materia Medica. If there is anything that a person wants relief from quick and now, it is from these excruciating pains.

Often was I called to treat some obstinate cases of ciliary neuralgia or facial or in fact nearly every form of neuralgia and found my skill taxed to its utmost to bring out the balm. Did I find it in the homeopathic indicated remedy? I trust so, but not in any Materia Medica. I don't say but what I got some results from them, but I found it in

this a "helper", it came to my relief immediately and to the great comfort of the patient.

In severest cases of neuralgia of the head and face it would do its work quick and well. Equally well has it served me in very severe cases of neuralgia of stomach and bowels, while for the past few years it has done faithful work in ovarian and uterine neuralgia following or preceding difficult menstruation. I have many a dear friend today whose relief from suffering was found in this remedy. I am satisfied that it should be given a prominent place in our *Materia Medica*.

Lest this article should become tedious, I will cite a few cases.

PAGE 702

Mr. A., traveling man from Chicago, a few years ago called on me for temporary relief of a severe case of ciliary neuralgia. He had suffered for many years with it, every spring especially and that he had consulted great numbers of physicians of Chicago, Milwaukee and Cincinnati. He said, "had taken bushels of drugs, both old and new school," with only temporary relief.

So he expected nothing more, as he was told he must wear it out. I told him I thought I could give him relief. I furnished him one-half ounce of *Gaultheria* with directions to take, did not see him again for two years.

When he came into my office one day and greeted me by saying I was the only man that could ever give him any permanent relief from his sufferings, that he never had any return after first day taking medicine.

Miss B., dressmaker, came to me suffering terribly with facial neuralgia and greeted me similar to No. 1, that she expected nothing but temporary relief, as she had been afflicted for a long time. Gave her two (2) drachms of oil of Wintergreen told her to take one dose immediately and another in two hours if the pain did not quiet down.

She was careful to ask if it was an opiate, as she objected to that. I assured her it was not, saw her next day, said that pain disappeared and had not returned. I was acquainted with the lady for three and one-half years and she only had one return of the disease, which the same remedy relieved immediately.

Many cases more could I cite in which it never has failed me.

Another case: Mrs. G., I was called to relieve a severe case of neuralgia of stomach and bowels this last summer, who had been under the care of two of my worthy competitors. They had exhausted their pill case and for about three weeks the poor woman had suffered everything but death itself.

After diagnosing the case I put her on this remedy and in two hours she was relieved.

After two days was able to be about and cured shortly by no other remedy than it.

I want to say you will find a true friend in this remedy in all forms of neuralgia and only give a few suggestions now, but if it should be necessary could give scores to prove its value. I mentioned in the beginning that it had been of great value in inflammatory rheumatism.

A word as to the best way of giving the drug. I have found that the dose should never be less than five drops and if pain is severe fifteen drops repeated in half hour afterwards two hours apart. For adult it may be necessary to give twenty drops at first. It always should be dropped on sugar and taken.

One suggestion: I would like to have it put in a tablet of about two to five drops pure oil, as I think it could be taken more satisfactorily. While the crude oil is very pleasant to

take at first, yet, on account of its strong odor, will nauseate after awhile if not removed from room.

I am confident that if you make this into a tablet and place it among your remedies you would have a weapon that you could place into the hands of doctors of untold value in these troubles.

Compare

- (1) Bry., Rhus-t., Salol., Nat-salicyl., Kalmia, Ledum. Spirea.
- (2) Gaultheria contains Arbutin. Salicyl. acid.
- (3) Methylum salicylicum - an artificial Gaultheria oil for rheumatism, especially when the salicylates cannot be used. Itching and epididymitis, locally.
- (4) after Canth. in burns.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Gelsemium sempervirens

(yellow jasmine)

Pharmacy

Gels. Yellow Jasmine. Gelsemium sempervirens. Gelsemium lucidum. Yellow Jessamine. G. Nitidum. Bignonia sempervirens. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture of the bark of the root. Historical dose: All potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

PAGE 703

History

Gelsemium, which belongs to the same order of plants as Nux vomica and Curare is not only one of the most important additions to the Materia Medica for whose introduction we are mainly indebted to Hale but it is also in the first rank of importance among the vegetable poisons.

Like its botanical relatives, Gels. is a great paralyzer. It produces a general state of paresis, mental and bodily. The mind is sluggish, **(phlegm misting the mind)** the whole muscular system is relaxed, **(spleen qi too weak)** the limbs feel so heavy he can hardly move then. **(phlegm or dampness accumulation in limbs)** This condition exists in the cases of typhoid.

The lassitude is similar to the Mur-ac. patient. Functional paralysis **(yang stagnation as yang denotes the function)** of all descriptions. There is the lassitude, but the patient does not express it. The same parietic condition is shown in the eyelids, causing ptosis in the eye muscles, and diplopia. In the esophagus, it causes the loss of the ability swallowing. **(yang deficiency at throat)** In the anus, it causes diarrhea from depressing emotions or bad news. **(yang stagnation so heat and diarrhea)**

Erskine White cured an infant born in convulsions three weeks after its mother had been terribly frightened by seeing her little brother nearly burnt to death.

The only guiding symptoms was "the child's chin quivered incessantly." In thirty seconds after the dose the quivering ceased in three minutes the convulsions were at an end.

White had to ride twelve miles over mountains to reach the patient after receiving the summons, so the convulsions must have lasted a considerable time.

Post-diphtheria paralysis, debility after seminal discharges, **(kidney yin deficiency)** great prostration from irritability of seminal vesicles. **(kidney yang dissipation due to toxic pathogen in seminal vesicle or yang irritation)** The mental prostration is typified in

"anxiety,"(liver qi irritation and then prostration due to dissipation of qi) as before an examination, stage-fright. The effects of bad news, anger, grief when accompanied by trembling and fatigue.(all these stagnates qi and when qi irritates then trembling and after qi dissipation fatigue)

Homeopathic

Gelsemium centers its action upon the muscles and motor nerves. In muscles it causes overpowering aching,(due to spleen qi irritation) tiredness,(then qi/yin dissipation) heaviness,(dampness accumulation) weakness(qi/blood deficiency due to damp obstruction) and soreness(qi/blood stagnation), especially felt in the muscles of the limbs. General prostration.(spleen/lung qi dissipation) Dizziness,(phlegm dampness blockage), drowsiness, dullness and trembling(yang stagnation). Complete relaxation and prostration.(yang vacuity) Apathetic and dull.(yang vacuity) Slow pulse, tired feeling,(yang dissipated) mental apathy.(heart yang vacuity) Stage-fright.(yang irritated)

Gelsemium's action upon the nervous system, causes various degrees of motor paralysis. Sensitive to a falling barometer, cold and dampness brings on many complaints.(due to yang vacuity) Influenza with malaise. Never well since influenza.(lung qi irritated and lung yang damaged) Measles.(wind heat that is lung qi irritation so lung wind and heat)

Paralysis of various groups of muscles about the eyes, throat, chest, larynx, sphincter, limbs, etc.(yang vacuity in the spleen and muscles) Muscular weakness.(spleen qi deficient) Post-diphtheria paralysis.(diphtheria dissipates yang then throat paralysis) Lack of muscular co-ordination.(spleen blood poor to heart so heart yang overactive due to blood less so coordination poor) General depression from heat of sun.(heat of sun makes heart qi irritated then dissipated so depression) Children have the fear of falling,(kidney qi irritation and then deficiency) they grab nurse or crib, (Bor.) Sluggish circulation. Pellagra.

Drug overdose.(liver yang irritated then dissipated) Nervous disorders of cigarmakers. (heart qi irritated) Measles. Post-diphtheria paralysis. Parkinson's disease.(continuous irritation of spleen qi and then deficiency) Alternate pelvic organ symptoms with head symptoms. Coma(yang collapse) and strokes. Drug overdose.

Affection of motor nerves (heart yang irritation and then yang dissipation brings paralysis) produce all types of functional paralysis of eyes, throat larynx, anus, bladder etc. Tremors or twitchings of single muscles, face, chin tongue etc.(spleen qi stagnation of single muscles so tremor or twitching) Circulation becomes sluggish(heart yang depressed so sluggish circulation) causing arterial or venous congestion with sense of fullness and heaviness in different organs, heart, liver etc. (blood stagnation in heart,liver etc)

Catarrh of mucous membranes with watery discharges. Complete relaxation and prostration. General state of paresis, bodily and mental. Wants to lie down quietly, half reclined, wants to be held.

PAGE 704

Incoordination of muscles, which do not obey the will.(kidney or heart not able to control spleen state) Chorea of pregnancy. Convulsions(qi stagnations) and hysterical. (qi stagnation) Nervous disorders from tobacco.(tobacco irritates heart yang) Body feels light in nervous hysterical subjects.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Anterior crural neuralgia. Anxiety. Aphonia. Astigmatism. Bilious fever. Brain disorders. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Chills. Choroiditis. Chronic fatigue. Colds. Constipation. Convulsions, Deafness. Dengue fever. Diarrhea. Diphtheria Drug overdose. Dupuytren's contraction. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Emotional, upsets. Epilepsy. Esophagus, stricture. **Eyes**, disorders. Fever. Fright. Gonorrhoea. Hay fever. Headache. Heat, effects. Heart, disorders. Hysteria Influenza. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Labor. Liver, disorders. Locomotor ataxia. Measles. Meningitis. Menstruation, disorders. Metrorrhagia. Multiple sclerosis. Muscle pain. Neuralgias. Nystagmus. Paralysis. Parkinson's disease. Paraplegia. Pregnancy toxemia. Ptosis. Puerperal convulsions. Remittent fever. Retina, disorders. Rheumatism. Salpingitis. Sexual excesses. Sleep, disordered. Spasms. Sun-headaches. Sunstroke. Teething. Tic-douloureux. Tobacco, effects. Tongue disorders. Toothache. Tremors. Uterus disorders. Vertigo. Viral infections. Voice, loss. Writers' cramp.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, fear, depressing emotions, anger, bad news, unpleasant surprise. Traumatic shock.(all of then stagnats qi) Depressing emotions. Fright. Anger. Bad news. Sun. Heat. Damp weather,(increase sluggishness and stagnation of qi by phlegm or dampness) warm or cold. Alcohol.(irritates liver yang) Drugs.(irritates liver yang) Masturbation.(irritates kidney yang)

Constitutions

Gels. is adapted to children and young people to persons of a nervous, hysterical temperament. Suitable to irritable, sensitive, excitable people. Nervous, weak constitutions. **Planets**: Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from profuse urination,(there is blockage qi due to dampness in the body too) sweating,(damp blockage of qi) shaking,(qi stagnation releases) alcoholic drinks, (excite collapsing livere yang) stimulants,(excite collapsing yang) mental efforts. (excite mental yang) Better open air,(qi increase collapsing or dissipated yang) bending forwards,(yin dominated that is yang vacuity) continued motion afternoon, (blood stasis so continued motion helps and afternoon when yang is high so it helps due to yang vacuity)) reclining with head held high. Worse emotion or excitement, anxiety, shocks ordeals. Worse from bad news tobacco-smoking, motion, surprise. Worse damp weather, humid weather, spring, foggy. Worse heat of sun, at 10 a.m., summer, periodically,(qi stagnation) before a thunderstorm(qi disturbance or shock), dentition.(kidney yang irritation) Worse when thinking of his ailments.(spleen and heart qi gets irritated)

Symptoms

MIND

Weak, tired, delicate, timid(gallbladder deficient) excitable, easy to anger persons,(liver deficiency) children and adolescents. Dazed. Apathetic. Apathy regarding his illness. Desire to be quiet to be left alone.(heart qi deficiency) Mental dullness, dizzy, drowsy and droopy.(heart qi deficient,phlegm heat blockage,blood stagnation) Answers

slowly.(phlegm dampness misting the mind) Absolute lack of fear. Stage fright. Emotional excitement, fear, etc., lead to bodily ailments. Bad effects from fright, fear, exciting news.(yang irritative or exciting dissipates yang) Dread of falling of ordeals, death, pain.(continuous mental and physical irritation due to fear or pain etc) Fear of doctors and dentists. Effects of grief, cannot cry, broods over her loss.(lung qi irritated or stagnant due to not released cry or continuous brooding) Delirious on falling to sleep. Child starts and grasps the nurse and screams as if afraid of falling.(yang vacuity so afraid falling) (Bor.) Confusion, acts as if crazy.(blood stasis,heat in pericardium etc) Wants to throw himself from a height.(yang is height or above or up so yang vacuity means falling down) Cataleptic immobility(yang vacuity) with dilated pupils, closed eyes but conscious.

Abdomen

Periodic colic (liver heat colic)with diarrhea,(liver heat). yellow discharges.(liver heat) Acute catarrhal enteritis during damp weather.(damp heat in intestine with heat prominent so acute) Gnawing pain in the transverse colon.(blood stasis) Sudden spasmodic pains in upper part of abdomen,(blood deficiency or cold congealation of blood) compelling him to cry, leaving a sensation of contraction.(yang vacuity cold) Sensation of soreness in abdominal walls.(blood or yin vacuity in abdomen) Tenderness in right iliac region during typhus. Rumbling in abdomen with discharge of wind above and below.(borborygmus-spleen and kidney yang vacuity.others are central qi insufficiency,large intestine damp heat,cold dampness obstructing the centre,liver spleen disharmony,food stagnation,water rheum collecting internally)

Back

Chilliness up and the down Back.(kidney yang vacuity,back is yang) Dull, heavy pain up and down in spine,(kidney yang deficiency(dull) pain with dampness(heavy)better walking(excess condition) with occipital pains.(kidney yang deficiency). Complete relaxation of the whole muscular system.(spleen yang vacuity) Languor, muscles feel bruised.(yang vacuity) Every little exertion causes fatigue.(yang vacuity)

Pain in neck, especially upper sternocleido muscles.(kidney yang deficient-actually neck is in urinary bladder and gallbladder,large and small intestine,sanjiao channel route) Pains under scapula.(scapulae-small intestine chanel so heart yang deficiency) Dull aching in lumbar and sacral region,(kidney yang vacuity) passing upward. Pain in muscles of back, hips and lower limbs, mostly deep-seated.(spleen yin deficient pain as it is deep seated) Neck feels bruised, unable to hold the head.(kidney yang deficient so bruised and spleen yang vacuity so unable to hold head)

Chest

As of a lump behind the chest.(qi stagnation) Dry cough with sore chest (yin vacuity cough)and fluent coryza.(lung vacuity heat) Burning in larynx and chest, when coughing.(vacuity heat)

Ears

Impaired hearing from cold.(cold congealation of blood in liver channel to ears) Sudden loss of hearing for a short time, rushing and roaring in ears.(wind heat in liver channel,sudden-heat) Catarrhal deafness (phlegm heat blockage)with pain from throat into middle ear.(phlegm heat so radiating) Deafness and loss of speech from quinine. Earache from cold.(excess so pathogenic cold blood congealation) Ear pain while swallowing.

Eyes

Heavy drooping eyelids.(spleen dampness and yang deficiency) Ptosis, can hardly open eyes. Double vision, when looking sideways during pregnancy.(yin/blood deficiency in liver so liver yang excess so double vision) Disturbed muscular apparatus.(liver yang irritated) Blurring and discomfort in eyes even after accurately adjusted glasses.(liver yang irritation so blurring) Vision blurred, smoky,(liver fire) (Cycl., Phos.) Dim-sighted,(liver yin deficient) pupils dilated (vacuity heat or liver yang excess)and insensible to light. Orbital neuralgia(stomach and heart channel-orbits so yang deficiency in heart) with contraction and twitching of muscles.(spleen yang deficient cold and qi stagnation-twitch) Bruised pain back of the orbits.(yin deficiency in orbits) One pupil dilated, the other contracted. Serous inflammations. Deep inflammations with haziness of vitreous. Albuminuric retinitis. Detached retina,(liver qi vacuity) glaucoma(liver yang vacuity) and descemetitis. Hysterical amblyopia. Blind spells.(liver blood deficient or liver yang deficient) Affections of vision before migraine.(liver yang vacuity so cold stagnation so migraine) Retinitis. Detached retina from injury or myopia. Glaucoma. Eyes, red sore aching(liver yin deficiency or blood deficiency), suffused.

Face

Hot, heavy, flushed,(heart yang excited with dampness) besotted-looking. (Bapt., Op.) Neuralgia of face.(dissipation of heart yang so neuralgia) Dusky hue of face with vertigo and dim vision.(heart yang diminished so dusky face,liver yang deficiency so dim vision and vertigo) Facial muscles contracted, especially around the mouth.(stomach vacuity cold stagnation of blood) Chin quivers. Lower jaw dropped.(lower teeth are in large intestine channels so lower jaws muscles –spleen yang vacuity) Lower jaw wags sideways.(spleen wind cold) Paralysis.(spleen yang vacuity paralysis of jaw)

Female

Rigid os. False labor-pains, pains pass up back. Threatened miscarriage from sudden depressing emotions.(liver qi stagnation and wind) Uterus heavy sore, feels as if squeezed(liver qi/blood stagnant so heavy sore etc), (anti-flexion).
Dysmenorrhea with scanty flow,(blood stagnation) menses retarded,(blood stasis) pain extends to back and hips.(blood stasis) Labor pains go up, backward or down the thighs. Deep yellow leucorrhea(damp heat in lower jiao with kidney yang vacuity) with aching across lower part of the back. As of a wave from uterus to throat with choking feeling,(qi stagnation in uterus and throat) impedes labor.(qi stagnation) Nervous chills, first stage of labor.(heart and kidney qi irritation and then deficient chills) Vaginismus. Sex difficult from contraction of the vaginal muscles.(kidney and spleen vacuity cold) Twitching of muscles of the whole body with drowsiness,(qi stagnation in spleen,blood stasis in heart-drowsiness) before puerperal convulsions.(heart qi stagnation) Severe after pains.(cold stagnation or blood congealation or excess type pain) Sensation as if uterus were squeezed.(blood stagnation in uterus) (Cham., Nux-v., Ust.) Epileptiform convulsions at menstrual period or from suppressed menses, (Oean.)(liver yang and heat high in menstrual period so epilepsy from liver excess fire or wind or suppressed menses irritates liver wind so convulsions)

Food

Usually thirstless, but thirst with sweat. Little appetite but can take food or drink. No thirst with the fever. (stomach damp heat so heat gives fever and dampness-no thirst)

Head

Band-feeling around and occipital headache. (qi stagnation and kidney qi deficient) Dull, heavy ache with heaviness of eyelids, (cold congealation of blood so heaviness and heavy ache) bruised sensation, (qi/blood stagnation) better compression (qi vacuity) and lying with head high. (blood congestion in head) Pain in temple, extending into ear (liver yang excess or heat so extending to other places) and wing of nose, chin. Headache with muscular soreness of neck and shoulders. (large intestine headache with spleen damp heat in large intestine channel that is neck and shoulder and head) Headache preceded by blindness, (liver wind or heat headache and blindness) better profuse urination. (heat is reduced when water is thrown out so the liver qi stagnation and irritation may be due to damp heat too) Scalp sore to touch. (scalp is oily that is damp heat) Delirious on falling asleep. Wants to have head raised on pillow. Meningitis, congestive stage, pain at the back of head and dilated pupils. Swollen feeling in head. (dampness accumulation due to qi stagnation in head)

Heart

Sore. A feeling as if it were necessary to keep in motion or else Heart's action would cease. (heart yang vacuity) **Slow pulse**. (Dig., Kalm., Apoc. can.) Palpitation, (heart yang deficiency) pulse **soft**, weak, **full and flowing**. Pulse slow when quiet, but greatly accelerated on motion. Pulse slow, soft, weak, full and flowing. Weak, slow Pulse of old age. (heart yin and yang deficient) Pain in heart on rising from seat. (blood stagnation)

Kidneys

Partial paralysis of bladder, flow intermittent. (qi and blood stagnation in bladder and bladder yin deficient so less nourishment of kidney or bladder) (Clem.) Retention. (qi/blood/phlegm stagnant) Dysuria. Profuse, clear, watery with chilliness (kidney yang deficiency so vacuity cold) and tremulousness, better headache. (damp cold reduction improves headache) Incontinence from excitement (kidney or heart yang excited so incontinence) from paralysis of sphincter. (spleen yang vacuity so incontinence) Alternate dysuria and bedwetting. Flow intermittent. Constant urination, (lung or bladder blood stasis so constant irritation and urination) hysterical.

PAGE 706

Limbs

Loss of power of muscular control. (heart yang is not able to control muscles due to heart yang vacuity) Excessive trembling and weakness of all the limbs. (heart and spleen yang vacuity) Hard aching in humerus (right). Hands, hot dry numb especially palms. (spleen yang excess or irritated so hot dry numb) Wants hands in cool water. (spleen yang excess) Cramps in muscles of the forearm. (spleen cold or yang deficiency-cramps) Professional neurosis. Writer's cramp. (spleen yang deficient or cold) Heavy lower limbs. (blood stagnation or dampness in spleen) Knees weak (kidney yin deficient) worse descending (vacuity heat so worse descending) tottering gait, cannot direct his legs. (heart not able to direct so heart yang disturbed otherwise liver gives direction) Coldness of wrists and hands. (spleen yang deficient) Feeling of partial

luxation of patella when walking. Fatigue after slight exercise.(**spleen yang deficient**)

Liver

Passive congestion of liver.(**blood congestion**) Gripping in the gall bladder.

Lungs

Tiresome, slow breathing. Slowness of breathing with great prostration.(**lung yang deficiency**) Oppression about chest.(**lung yang deficient**) Dry cough with sore chest and fluent coryza. Aphonia, acute bronchitis, respiration quickened, spasmodic disorders of lungs and diaphragm.(**vacuity cold stagnant blood and qi so spasmodic**) Spasms of glottis,(**previous explanation**) long crowing inspiration,(**to store maximum heaven qi possible in kidney as yang is less in body**) sudden and forcible expiration. (**qi/blood stagnant in lung so sudden force to expire it**)

Male

Genitals cold, relaxed.(**kidney/liver yang vacuity**) (Ph-ac.) Sexual power exhausted, (**kidney yang vacuity**) slightest caress causes an emission.(**kidney yang vacuity**) Spermatorrhea without erections.(**liver yang/blood vacuity so no erection and kidney qi deficient life gate open bcoz kidney qi not able to control so spermatorrhea**) Scrotum continually sweating.(**liver channel blood stasis so continually sweating**) Gonorrhea, in first stage, discharge scanty, tendency to corrode, little pain, but much heat,(**damp heat with toxic heat excess so discharges scanty and corrosive**) smarting at meatus. Dragging pain in testes.(**kidney yang vacuity**) Profuse warm sweat on scrotum.(**blood stasis warm sweat**)

Mouth

Putrid taste and breath. (**putrid-kidney related so kidney saliva is putrid and lung breath putrid ...**) Speech thick, as if drunk, he can hardly speak. Saliva yellow as from blood.(**stomach heat saliva**) Tongue numb(**heart qi stagnant**) and trembles while protruding.(**heart qi weakness**) Thick yellow coating on tongue.(**stomach heat with food stagnation or damp heat**) Muscles of mouth seem contracted.

Nose

Itching and tickling in soft palate and naso-pharynx.(**lung wind or qi stagnation**) Acute coryza with dull headache and fever.(**lung yin deficiency so vacuity heat coryza so acute and fever and since it is deficient pattern so it is dull lung type headache**) Coryza with thin acrid watery discharge.(**vacuity heat coryza and discharges, may be due to being vacuity it is watery**) Stuffed. Sneezing,(**qi stagnation or yang rising to fight with external pathogen**) fullness at root of nose.(**blood stagnation**) Swelling of turbinates. Sensation as if hot water flowing from the nostrils.(**vacuity heat coryza**) Summer cold.(**vacuity heat pathogenic catching of cold**) Sneezing, early morning. (**early morning-yang rising**) Dryness of nasal fosse.(**lung vacuity heat**)

Rectum

Stool painless or involuntary. (**heart yang deficient so involuntary stool so rectum gates are open without awareness of heart that is kidney heart communication problem so painless stool as nothing blocking etc**) Diarrhea, painless in nervous persons after sudden emotions as grief, fright, bad news, anticipation of an unusual ordeal.(**painless diarrhea as heart irritation due to emotions and so small intestine doesn't absorb fluid so diarrhea**) (Arg-n., Ph-ac.) Copious yellow stools. Stools, cream colored, tea-green. (**yellow and green-heat and copious-dampness so damp heat in large intestine**)

Paralysis of the anal sphincter.(spleen and kidney yang vacuity) Prolapse(spleen yang vacuity) or rectal pains after labor.(kidney vacuity cold pain)

Sensations

Lightness of head of body.(blood/yin vacuity)Sensation as if the head were enlarged, (qi/blood/phlegm stagnation) as if there were a tape round the head,(qi stagnation) as if the skin were contracted in the middle of the forehead.(vacuity cold in stomach or lung) Sensation as if a lump were in esophagus,(qi stagnation in lung or stomach) load in stomach,(blood/phlegm stagnation in stomach) as if stomach were quite gone, as if the uterus were squeezed by a hand.(blood stagnation) Sensation as if he would die, as if the blood ceased to circulate,(blood /qi stagnation) as if the heart would stop unless he kept moving.(qi stagnation in heart) Sensation as if a knife were thrust through from occiput to forehead.(kidney to stomach communication in wind or shooting pain manner) Sensation as if eyes were jumping out of head.(excess liver yang or internal wind are forcing eyes out,internal wind –jumping pain) Sensation as if a lump were in throat which could not be swallowed.(qi stagnation)

Skin

Hot dry, moist, yellow, itching, measles-like eruption.(lung wind heat eruptions) Erysipelas. Measles, (wind heat)catarrhal symptoms, aids in bringing out eruption. (irritates lung yang so helps bringing out eruption) Livid spots. Scarlet fever(wind heat) with stupor(wind heat in head) and flushed face.(heart heat)

Sleep

Drowsiness with influenza.(lung qi irritation by influenza and then dissipation so drowsiness) Heavy stupid sleep.(blood stagnation sleep) Sleepiness of students. (spleen/heart qi vacuity sleep) Cannot get fully to sleep.(heart or liver qi irritation) Starts on falling to sleep.(liver yang irritation) Delirious on falling asleep. Insomnia from exhaustion.(yin exhausted so yin vacuity insomnia) Sleepless from irritation, (liver yang excitation)(Coff.) Sleeplessness from mental excitement,(heart yang excitement) thinking(spleen qi irritation) or tobacco.(heart qi irritation) Yawning. (kidney related)

Stomach

Feeling of emptiness or weakness in the stomach or bowels.(stomach yin vacuity) Cramps in stomach,(stomach yang deficiency or cold stagnation)worse riding or sitting erect.(yang deficient have trouble in stretching or being straight) Hiccough, worse evening.(qi stagnation,worse yang diminished in evening so yang vacuity further aggravats)

Temperature

Influenza with much muscular soreness,(lung qi irritation and deficiency with spleen qi stagnation soreness) great prostration and headache.(yang vacuity and yang vacuity headache) Chill with aching and languor, mixed with heat or alternating with heat. (yang deficiency then yin deficient alternate) Chills up and down Back.(kidney yang deficient) Cold hands and feet.(spleen vacuity cold) Nervous chills.(heart vacuity cold) Heat and sweat stages, long and exhausting.(long irritation of yang reducing yin or throwing yin) Heat with drowsiness.(heart heat)

Temperature

Thirst absent with trembling. Wants to be held, because he shakes so.(yang irritation shaking or nervous) Cold sweat.(lung vacuity cold) Bilious remittent, malarial,(liver

related being periodic) typhoid,(damp heat and yang deficient) cerebro-spinal fevers. (kidney vacuity heat due to having less marrow) Measles.(wind heat) Nervous, shuddering, chill, preceded by visual disturbances.(vision problem due to heart qi irritation and deficiency) Pulse slow, full, soft, compressible. Fever with a stupor, (lung heat stupor) dizziness, faintness, thirstless, prostrated.

PAGE 707

Throat

Aphonia and sore throat during menses.(aphonia due to liver heat and sore throat) Throat feels rough, burning.(liver heat) Hoarseness during menses in hysteria (qi stagnation and damp heat)or after depressing emotions.(qi stagnant hoarseness) Pain in sternocleido-mastoid, back of parotid. Tonsils swollen.(lung heat) Post-diphtheria paralysis. Tonsillitis,(lung or stomach heat) shooting pain into ears.(wind in liver channel as wind--shooting) Feeling of a lump in Throat that cannot be swallowed. Aphonia. Swallowing causes pain in ear(throat and ear qi stagnation), (Hep., Nux-v.) Difficult swallowing.(qi stagnation) Pain from Throat to ear. Paralytic dysphagia, especially worse from warm food.

Vertigo

Vertigo spreads from occiput, as if drunk with visual symptoms.(kidney vacuity heat vertigo ,heat—spreading) Dizzy on rising.(liver yang rising dizziness with blurred vision) Dizziness and blurred vision. Staggering as if intoxicated when trying to move,(heart qi disturb so incoordination due to less conscious control) worse from smoking.(heat increases heart yang irritation) Light headed (yin vacuity)and dizzy, (liver yang rising) worse by sudden movement of the head(sudden movement increses qi stagnation and heat,sudden-heat) and walking,(spleen qi /yin rduces) Giddiness as if intoxicated, as if he should fall down.(liver yang rising-giddiness and heart yin less so less consciousness) Giddiness with loss of sight,(liver wind for both) chilliness, accelerated pulse, dullness of vision,(liver blood deficient) double vision.(liver wind).

Comments

The Gels. features of the headaches are accompanied by blurring of the sight and relieved by a copious discharge of watery urine from a paretic condition of the kidneys. Conversely there may be a desire to urinate during the night and if the call is not immediately responded to a violent headache supervenes.

Alcoholic stimulants relieve all the complaints where Gels. is useful. Hysterical dysphagia or aphonia after emotions. Measles and eruptive disorders with drowsy state suffused face and even convulsions. Convulsions and no less marked in Gels. then paralyzes. Tremors is a keynote of the remedy.

J. H. Nankivell drank two ounces of tincture of Gels. instead of a glass of sherry. He walked a few feet with assistance and in another minute his legs were paralyzed. He dragged himself to the bedside with his arms, but they were unable to help him to bed into which he had to be lifted.

As long as he lay quiet there was no trouble, but on the least exertion there were excessive tremors. Vomiting occurred during the next twenty-four hours. Temperature rose to 101.5 F. Heart's action very violent and intermittent.

All the muscles of the eyes were affected, but of voluntary muscles those of the right side suffered most. Prolonged conversation involved paralysis of upper lip. There was

somnolence, absence of mental excitement and good appetite. The effects passed away in the order of occurrence from below upwards, but after the arms had recovered, vision was not perfect for twenty-four hours.

A patient of Clarke once took a drachm of the tincture for a headache. On going out he could not tell which side of the street he was on. He was near St. Paul's Cathedral and saw two cathedrals instead of one.

Gels. in the potencies is a great neuralgic remedy. The paralysis of the tongue recalls another condition, trembling of the tongue, which is one indication for Gels. in typhoid in which it is a leading remedy. The tongue is only thinly coated and has not the dark streak of the Bapt. tongue.

The Gels. face is flushed crimson, but not quite as besotted as that of Bapt. There is excessive weakness and trembling, but the consciousness is not so clouded. In coryza and hay fever Gels. has an important place. Early morning sneezing and streaming colds are a strong indication.

The characteristic headache of Gels. begins in the occiput and spreads over the whole head, settling down over eyes. Dizziness and dim vision and dizziness rising up from occiput and spreading over whole head with depression from heat of summer.

Headache with stiff neck, worse morning, better urinating, preceded by blur before eyes, drowsiness with headache, difficulty in keeping eyes open, dull headache over eyes to vertex and occiput with irregular action of eye muscles. Neurotic symptoms in cigar-makers, impotence, palpitations.

PAGE 708

Many symptoms occur in connection with the sexual organs, male and female.

Dysmenorrhea, epileptiform convulsions at menstrual period, rigid os in labor, chill, beginning in hands or feet and running up back. There is aggravation both before during and after menses. Itching of skin, eruption like measles.

The stools of Gels., whether loose or constipated, are mostly yellow like the flower. The color comes out also in the color of the tongue and bilious symptoms generally. Wants to lie down and rest. Wants to be held, that he may not shake. Motion worse most symptoms, better muscular pains, better heart. Rising from seat causes pain in heart. Shaking head better heaviness of head. Lifting arms causes trembling of hands. Playing piano causes tired sensation in arms.

J. G. Blackley pointed out the suitability of Gels. to writer's cramp and professional paralyzes. Clarke relieved with it cases of Dupuytren's contraction. Great distress and apprehensive feeling at approach of a thunderstorm. Heat of sun or summer worse. Hot applications better pain back of head. Must be covered in all stages of the paroxysm.

Complaints from sudden change from hot or dry to damp air. Catarrh occurring in warm, moist, relaxing weather. Worse damp weather, cold, damp atmosphere, better cold, open air, worse from fog. Cold drinks are vomited immediately, warm or spirituous drinks can be swallowed." Better from stimulants" is a very general characteristic.

Compare

- (1) Bell - labor, Caul., Caust. - complaints of women, Cocc., Con., Curare - paralysis.
- (2) Ferr-p. - fever, Phos. - effect of thunderstorms, Ol-an., Verat. - headache, Borax - sense of falling.

- (3) Bry. - typhoid, dreads movement, Gels. because he is so weak, Bry. because movement worse pains.
(4) Hyper. worse from fog. Ign. - gastric disorders of cigarmakers, Baptisa, Ip., Acon., Cimic., Mag-p. - Gels. contains some Mag-p.
(5) Culex - vertigo on blowing the nose with fullness of the ears.

Relations

Antidotes: Atrop, Chin., Coff., Dig., Nux-m. Coffea, Dig. Alcoholic stimulants relieve all complaints where Gels. is useful. In cases of poisoning, artificial respiration and faradization of respiratory muscles. Foy found Nitro-glycerine a perfect antidote in one case. Jephson antidoted his case with Strychnine. It antidotes: Mag-p. It antagonizes: Atrop., Op. Compatible: Bap. (in typhoid influenza), Ip. (in dumb ague).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Genista tinctoria

(dyer's weed)

Pharmacy

Genist. Genista tinctoria. Dyer's Weed. N. O. Leguminose. Dyer's Weed contains scopolamine. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Genista was proved by E. B. Cushing. It has been used for frontal headaches and vertigo, worse motion, better open air and eating. Dry throat, awakes with waterbrash. Itching eruption on elbows, knees and ankles. Promotes diuresis in dropsical conditions.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Genista's principal effects are: Sharp piercing pains in the head and ear. Brain feels loose and sensitive. Sensitive feeling in brain, eye and throat. Urgent desire for stool, which is expelled suddenly. A peculiar eruption of dark red confluent spots.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Earache. Headache.

Modalities

Worse from rising, turning quickly, shaking head, walking. In the night, water-brash. Better in the open air in cool rooms, by eating (headache).

Compare

(1) Brain feels loose, Cic-v., Nat-s., Bar-c., Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 709

Gentiana amarella

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Genitiana amarella. Genitian. Flowers are picked, floated on to a bowl of water and left standing in the sun for several hours. The strained water is used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Gentian, together with Cerato, Scleranthus, Gorse, Hornbeam and Wild Oat, belongs to the group of For Those who Suffer Uncertainty, as classified by Bach.

These remedies help those suffering from doubts and uncertainty in the daily affairs of their lives. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lack of physical stamina may be common. This remedy helps to accelerate healing in a patient plagued by doubts and discouragement about the slow process of cure.

Symptoms

MIND

The Gentian mind is easily discouraged. Weakened capacity for perseverance and lack of courage to give one's all to a task or challenge. There is lack of inner stamina and faith. One may feel disheartened and ready to give up, as soon as hindrances arise.

In the Gentian state, the easily stimulated doubting and discouragement weaken enjoyment of life and personal self-assurance. Belief in one's capacities wavers.

Willpower is lacking.

Lack of faith in oneself and the tendency to give up. The mind has the tendency to exaggerate, by viewing small setbacks with discouragement. Lack of interest with withdrawal from challenges and from involvement in the world. Sadness or depression often accompany this state. In the Gentian state, one also does not feel grounded or centered enough.

SOURCES

Bach.

Gentiana cruciata

(cross-leaved gentian)

Pharmacy

Gent-c. Gentiana cruciata. Cross-leaved Gentian. Kreutz-Enzian. N. O. Gentianaceae.

Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

The Treasury of Botany states "Gent. cruciata has been invested with imaginary virtues, because its leaves grow in the form of a cross, it has been recommended in hydrophobia." Its virtues are not all imaginary and its reputation as a remedy for hydrophobia is partly justified in the provings. **Planets:** Moon.

Comments

The proving of Gent. cruc. developed a number of striking symptoms in the throat and digestive tract. Movings about in stomach and abdomen. Pressure in the stomach as if a stone was in it with inclination to vomit. All the symptoms of right inguinal hernia occurred in one prover.

A peculiar sense of anxiety, faintness, uneasiness. One prover felt as if all the nerves were tense, so that walking was difficult. Creeping over the body as from fleas in the evening.

Homeopathic

Gentiana Crucjata has throat and stomach symptoms. Dysphagia, vertigo with headache, pressing inward sensation in eyes, constricted throat and head and abdomen.

Distention, fullness and tightness in abdomen. Creeping over body as from fleas.

Clinical

Belching. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Dysphagia. Hernia. Hoarseness. Stiff neck. Stomach, affection. Throat, sore.

Modalities

Better from warm soup. Better from drinking fresh water. Better in open air. Worse after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Weeping mood with disinclination to talk. Very peculiar anxiety and acceleration and difficulty of breathing, swelling of the temporal veins and feeling of pressure in the temporal region, on reading, print seemed indistinct and as if covered with a veil.

PAGE 710

Abdomen

Sensitive, griping, sore sensation in umbilical region, worse after dinner, better sitting and lying, worse standing, walking and after smoking, obliging him to bend forward, therewith umbilicus seemed to be drawn inward. Distention, fullness, tightness and constriction. Dragging in right inguinal region with feeling of protrusion, very sensitive.

Back

Drawing and jerking along right side of neck, extending to shoulder. Drawing in cervical muscles, extending to ears, worse by turning head, an uneasiness so that he could not remain long in one position. Repeated drawings in cervical muscles. Tension in lumber region.

Eyes

Sensation as though eyes were **lying deep in orbit**, *piercing* inward sensation in right eye. Print indistinct as if covered with a veil.

Female

Menstruation three days earlier than usual during which there was a headache as if head too full with feeling of distention in the skull, better during rest and worse by motion, preventing sleep for a long time.

Food

Appetite increased or lost.

Head

Sensitiveness of whole head and whole brain after dinner, worse by violent motion of head. Swelling of temporal veins and feeling of pressure in temporal region. Sudden stitch through left temple. Distressing tension and at times transient jerking in region

of vertex, tension soon became a very acute constant pressure, worse by exerting eyes or constant thought.

Limbs

Distressing drawing in right shoulder lasting several minutes. Cramp-like pains in soles of feet.

Mouth

Two aphthous ulcers on margin of lower lip on either side of frenum. Flow of saliva increased.

Rectum

Movings about in intestines with slight headache, followed by copious pasty evacuation. Constant violent urging, followed by watery evacuations. Pasty diarrhea and stools without the usual itching in anus.

Stomach

Acid belchings, watery vomiting. Great nausea with inclination to lie down. Vomiting with some difficulty, a small quantity of mucus of an acid odor intensely bitter, leaving a scraping and rawness in throat. Burning, fullness, pressure in stomach. Pressure in stomach as if a stone were in it with inclination to vomit. Sensation of pressing inward in pit of stomach.

Throat

Hoarseness, voice gave out in middle of speech. Frequent attacks of hoarseness and sensitiveness of the throat. Slight redness and distressing sensation of constriction within the throat, swallowing is very difficult. Rawness and scrapings, causing frequent hawking with constriction when swallowing. Intermittent, deep redness of fauces. Stitches in tonsils.

Vertigo

Confusion and whirling.

Compare

- (1) Gent lut., Lyc. - better from warm drink.
- (2) Bry., Puls.
- (3) Abies-n., - pressure in stomach as from a stone.
- (4) Kali-bi. - tenacious mucus in throat.
- (5) Gent-q.
- (6) Hydr., Nux-v.
- (7) Epipheg. - thick saliva.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Gentiana lutea

(yellow gentian)

Pharmacy

Gent-l. *Gentiana lutea*. Yellow Gentian. N. O. Gentianaceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

The Yellow Gentian is the source of the well-known "tonic" of allopathic practice. It has thus some claim to be a "positive tonic," as it may cause increased appetite in the healthy. **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon.

PAGE 711

Homeopathic

In the *Gentiana lutea* provings the chief symptoms were in the alimentary sphere. Among them, ravenous hunger, as well as a diminished appetite. Stomach symptoms marked.

Aching in the eyes and throat. Dry. Thick saliva.

Gentiana lutea has dry mouth, bitter or earthy taste, nausea, vomiting, colic. Diarrhea with yellow stools, rheumatic pains, sensations of constriction are marked and common. Weakness, dull feeling, morose mood, febrile conditions.

Clinical

Anorexia. Bilioussness. Colic. Debility. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Fever. Gout. Headache. Stomach, disorders. Throat, constriction.

Modalities

The symptoms are worse in the afternoon after eating, on motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Dull feeling of whole body and morose mood. General dejection.

Abdomen

Inflation and tension of stomach and abdomen. (Poth.) Colic, umbilical region sensitive to touch. Flatulence.

Back

Pain in the back and bowels, much worse by motion, better by sitting. Sensation of a cord or pressure and weight round the loins.

Chest

Oppression of the chest, fullness in the chest, sometimes with pressure and difficulty of respiration. Pressure on left side near the throat.

Eyes

Pressure in eyeballs. Frequent aching in the eyes. Redness of the conjunctiva.

Obscuration of the sight for some moments, so that objects immediately before the eyes cannot be distinguished, could not see the person with whom he was talking for a few moments.

Head

Frontal headache, better eating and open air. Brain feels loose, head tender.

Limbs

Rheumatic tension and dragging in the right hand with inflammatory redness of two articulations of the fingers, spasmodic symptoms and pain of the part during movement.

Mouth

Dryness of the month and throat, saliva thicker than usual. Taste intensely bitter.

Swelling, fine sticking in throat, mostly in posterior portion of plate. Earthy taste.

Nose

Irritation in nose, as in coryza, followed by a watery discharge.

Rectum

Urgent inflation to evacuate, sometimes sudden with abundant stools, followed by painful sensitiveness of the abdomen, pressure on the anus while wanting to go to stool. Dragging towards anus with tenesmus. Sudden urging with copious evacuation.

Sleep

Yawning. Inclination to sleep without power to go to sleep. Sleep impeded by colic, which obliges the patient to turn in bed, sometimes on one side and sometimes on the other. Uneasy sleep disturbed by abdominal symptoms and fever.

Stomach

Acid risings, ravenous hunger, nausea, weight and aching in stomach.

Stool

Stool soft, yellow, preceded by colicky pains, which become so severe after the stool that they force the patient to bend double. Soft stools, immediately after rising. Bilious diarrhea in afternoon.

Temperature

Febrile shuddering, as from electric shocks, followed by lassitude, depression and tension in the limbs. Increase of natural heat over head, cheeks and whole body. Heat originating in the lumbar vertebrae. Pulse accelerated.

Throat

Hoarseness of the voice. Frequent hawking of mucus which is difficult to loose. Rawness in throat. Roughness of the throat.

Vertigo

The vertigo is worse from rising or motion, better in the open air.

Compare

(1) Gent-q.

(2) Gent. l., Hydr., Nux-v., Epipheg. - thick saliva.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Gentiana quinquefolia

(five flowered gentian)

Pharmacy

Gent-q. Five-flowered Gentian. *Gentiana quinquefolia*. Gall of the Earth. N. O.

Gentianaceae. Decoction of the herb. Tincture of fresh plant in flower (September, October). Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 712

Herbal

Gentiana quinquefolia has a great popular reputation in Ohio and other parts of the United States as an anti-periodic and tonic. It is a valuable tonic for old cases of dyspepsia and torpid liver.

Yelvington of Susquehanna, who says he learned its value from a tribe of Indians. He says it has succeeded in obstinate intermittents where Quinine and other anti-periodics had failed. He used the decoction of the herb. A fluid extract or the saturated tincture is a better form for administration in fever.

Dr. Yelvington also used it in cases of infantile fever and cholera infantum. "As a tonic in enfeebled patients and in chronic diseases," he says, "it is a remedy par excellence,

appearing to exert an action over organs of nutrition and assimilation, as well as being a stimulant to the excretory organs." **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Gentiana quinquefolia is a pleasant bitter and appears to be like the other *Gentians*, a positive tonic.

Clinical

Anorexia. Cholera infantum. Dyspepsia. Intermittent fever. Weakness.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Geranium maculatum

(crane's-bill)

Pharmacy

Ger. *Geranium maculatum*. Wild Cranesbill. N. O. Geraniaceae. Tincture and triturations of root. Infusion of the plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Geranium maculatum in the herbal tinctures and lower potencies it has been used successfully in cases of hemorrhage from various parts: nose, stomach, lungs.

Under the use of the drug the blood in hemorrhages becomes darker, clots more easily and is much less in quantity. The root contains both tannic and gallic acids. It has also been used for chronic diarrhea and for leucorrhea. Locally in ulcers, it will destroy the pyogenic membrane. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

There are two fragmentary provings of *Geran. mac.* one made with root preparations, one with infusion of the plant.

The chief symptoms observed have been diplopia and other disorders of vision and constant and ineffectual desire for stool. Migraines, habitual sick headaches. Profuse, hemorrhages, pulmonary and from different organs. Vomiting of blood. Ulceration of Stomach. Atonic and foul ulcers. Summer complaint.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Diplopia. Dysentery. Headaches. Hemorrhages. Leucorrhea. Migraines. Stool ineffectual urging to. Throat, sore.

Symptoms

Eyes

Ptosis and dilated pupils. Fullness in the eyes. ***Ptosis*** and dilated pupils. Great difficulty in walking with eyes open, though he could walk with them closed. Fullness of the eyes.

Female

Menses too profuse. Post-partum hemorrhage. Sore nipples. (Eup. arom)

Head

Giddiness with diplopia, better closing eyes. Sick headache. Slight pain in occiput, low down.

Mouth

Pharyngitis. Tip of tongue dry and burning.

Rectum

Constant desire to go to stool with inability to pass anything for some time. Chronic diarrhea with offensive mucus. Constipation.

Stomach

Tendency to ulceration and passive hemorrhage. Lessens the vomiting in gastric ulcers. Catarrhal gastritis with profuse secretion.

Compare

(1) Geran. - Constant hawking and spitting in elderly people.

(2) Erodium - a popular hemostatic in Russia and especially used for metrorrhagia and menorrhagia.

(3) Hydrastinin, Cinch., Sabin.

(4) Ham., Hydr., Hematoxylin., Rat., Fic., Erodium.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 713

Gettysburg aqua

Pharmacy

Get. Gettysburg aqua. The Salt of a Mineral Spring at Gettysburg, Pa., U. S. A.

Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, lower triturations. Also thirtieth potency. Evaporated and residuum triturated to 6x.

History

Magnesium sulphate is the predominant ingredient of Gettysburg aqua but the water contains many salts of alkalis and earths with a number of metals. Lithium is contained in it. Its action is very like that of Silica, which it contains.

Gettysburg aqua is indicated in decay of vertebrae or hip, ulceration of joints, when the discharge excoriates. Scrofulous children. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Gettysburg aqua is of use in sub-acute and chronic rheumatism. Sensation of rigidity.

Ligaments rigid. Worse stiffness of muscles on moving. Cannot remain long in one position. Stiffness of muscles on moving. Pain in ligaments relieved by rest.

Stringy mucus from throat and posterior sinuses. Rawness. Neck muscles rigid. Joints weak. Cannot lift things. Sub-acute gouty state. White coated tongue. High colored urine with red sandy sediment.

Clinical

Bone disorders. Hip disease. Potts' disease. Scrofula. Ulcers.

Modalities

Better rest. Worse from moving, especially in lumbar region and joints of hips, shoulders and wrists. pain not perceived when quiet. Worse in the morning.

Compare

- (1) Lyc., Phos. Rhus-t.
(2) Puls., but modalities differ.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Geum rivale

(water avens)

Pharmacy

Geum. Geum rivale. Water Avens. N. O. Rosacea. Tincture of the plant in flower.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Hering is the authority for this medicine. Severe jerking pains from deep in the abdomen to end of urethra, disorders of bladder with pains in penis. Relaxed mucous membranes with excessive and depraved secretions. Worse eating, imperfect digestion and assimilation. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Tearing, jerking pains, which instantly unfit him for everything, seem to shoot from deep within the abdomen, below the umbilicus to the end of the urethra. They are like electric shocks, excessively severe and always occur twice in succession. As soon as he eats anything they return, then he is obliged to lie down.

Clinical

Bladder disorders. Penis, pains.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ginkgo biloba

Pharmacy

Gink-b. Ginkgo biloba. Galisburin Adiantifolia is a tree belonging to the Taxaceae family in the Conifer group. The mother tincture is prepared from the fresh leaves gathered in spring. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Ginkgo Biloba is indicated for the circulatory system and the brain. It is a famous brain tonic that improves the cerebral blood flow. Ginkgo helps treat and prevent problems with memory, senility and mental dullness.

The Homeopathic proving was carried out in 1933, by E. A. Maury with the mother tincture, on seven provers (five men and two women) and with the 6th potency, on two male provers. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Mental weakness. Poor concentration. Irrational fear and volubility. Influenza condition at an early stage. General numbness and shivering. Pain above the left orbital nerve.

PAGE 714

Burning pain in the pharynx and stomach. Urinary complaints. Vesicular, itching eruption.

Clinical

Absent-minded. Asthma. Alzheimer's disease. Attention weak. Concentration, poor.
Dyslexia. Influenza. Memory, weak. Mental weakness. Mumps. Laryngitis. Senility.
Tonsillitis.

Modalities

Better from the heat, rest. Worse from cold, walking. Worse from drinking, looking up
and to the right. Worse around 2 a.m. to 3 a.m. Worse right side.

Symptoms

MIND

Mentally weak and exhausted. Poor concentration. Dullness of mind. Loss of memory
and inability to solve mental tasks. Absent-minded and forgetful. Senility and
Alzheimer's disease. Sensation of mental fatigue. (Sil.) Mental work is an effort to
carry out.

Irrational fears with rapid speech. Nebulous condition with the impression of unreality.
Needs to criticize others and himself. Suppressed anger with desire to tear up
something. (Staph.)

Abdomen

Abdomen tense and swollen. Colic, followed by diarrhea-like stools. Intestinal diseases
caused by worms. Pain in the region of the bladder and loins.

Back

Pains at the nape of the neck, at the tips of the scapulae.

Ears

Buzzing noises.

Eyes

Eyeballs painful, especially on looking up and to the right. Sensation of impaired vision
with a veil in front of the eyes. Ophthalmic migraine.

Female

Premature menses. Pre-menstrual lumbar pains. Leucorrhea.

Head

Frontal headache. Orbital neuralgia. Heaviness in the frontal region. Pain above the left
orbital nerve. Vertigo. Sweating on the nape of the neck.

Limbs

General cramps and writer's cramp. Clenching of the right hand with trembling. Legs
feel like jelly, feet feel icy.

Lungs

Difficult expectoration of thick sputum. Dyspnea. Laryngitis. Laryngeal irritation with
cough. Asthma.

Male

Urethral discharge of yellowish pus. Diminished sex drive.

Mouth

Dry. Tongue yellow towards the root. Swallowing difficult with scraping sensation in the
pharynx.

Rectum

Diarrhea-like stools. Worms. Sensation of heat in the anus.

Skin

Transient Small-pox like eruption. Vesicular, burning, itching eruption. Eczema.

Sleep

Sleep heavy with nightmares. Dreams of corpses. Insomnia between 2 a.m. and 3 a.m.

Stomach

Sensation of emptiness in the stomach. Heaviness and burning in the stomach.

Dyspepsia.

Throat

Pharyngitis. Congestion of the parotid glands. Rising pain along the line of the lower maxilla. Prickling pains in the left tonsil with need to clear the throat regularly.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t. - general aching with constant need to move. Vesicular, burning, itching eruptions.

(2) Canth. - burning in the mucous membranes. Eruption of burning vesicles. Dysuria.

(3) Comocladia - Right ciliary neuralgia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ginseng quinquefolium

(wild ginseng)

Pharmacy

Gins. Ginseng. Wild Ginseng. Panax quinquefolia. Aralia quinquefolia. Schinseng. N. O. araliaceae. Trituration and tincture of the root. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

The symptoms of the Chinese and the American Ginseng are taken together, as the two are probably identical. The root is forked like that of the mandrake. The name Ginseng is said to signify "the resemblance of a man" or man's thigh. Fabulous prices per pound are given for it in China.

The wild Ginseng of Siberia is said to be the best. The natives along the Ussuri river use it boiled for headaches, colds, fevers, stomach pains. In America it is a domestic remedy for the after-pains of labor.

The shape of the root might indicate an action on the pelvis and lower limbs and J. H. Henry says it acts on the lower part of the spinal marrow is indicated by:

PAGE 715

"Bruised pains in small of back and thighs (on rising from bed) and great languor with paralytic, rheumatic pains in lower limbs, arthritic swelling of the foot, which had been exerted a long time, violent pain in big toe."

Henry also mentions "Nightly digging in right lower limb from hip to big toe, cramp, pains from right hip to toes, lancinating, tearing in right tarsal joint." He considers it specific in lumbago, sciatica and chronic rheumatism with frequent desire to urinate and sexual excitement. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

Lembke and others have proved it. It is an aromatic stimulant and removes feelings of fatigue, imparting a joyous sense of vigor and elasticity to the limbs, especially the

upper limbs and clearness of mind. The opposite condition of malaise is also produced. Yawning and drowsiness. Drowsiness with headache. Feeling of extreme heat and intense coldness, longing to expose the body to cool air.

Ginseng is said to be a stimulant to the secretory glands, especially salivary. Acts on the lower part of the spinal cord. Lumbago, sciatica and rheumatism. Paralytic weakness. Hiccough. Skin symptoms, itching pimples on neck and chest.

The right side of the body is most affected. There is pain in right side of hypogastrium, extending into groin. Dry mouth tongue and lips. The respiratory organs are affected. Mouth and throat are sensitive to the ordinary air of room.

Clinical

Appendicitis. Borborygmi. Debility. Flatus. Headaches. Lumbago. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Sexual excitement.

Modalities

better at dinner. Worse in open air and from talking. Worse at night. Worse bending or turning, descending stairs, sitting.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

Mood quiet and contented with good courage. generally calm, but impatient impulses, fear or accidents. Thinking is difficult. Memory weak. Disposition to weep, anxious about the future.

Abdomen

Tense, painful, rumbling. Pain in right side. Loud gurgling in ileo-cecal region. Perityphlitis. Dull borborgmi in the abdomen, tension and feeling of inflation, emission of wind, uneasiness and yawning.

Back

Stiffness in back. Pressure in dorsal vertebrae. Coldness in back and spine. Frequent cracking in upper cervical vertebrae on moving head. Heaviness and stiffness in nape. Drawings in neck muscles. Weight in nape of neck with contusive pain along back of sacrum. Pulsation in vessels of right side of neck. Painful lassitude along back with bruised feeling down to and in sacrum. Deep lancinations around loins, between the shoulder-blades, extending to right shoulder.

Chest

Aching and oppression in the chest with great difficulty of respiration. Oppression of the chest with anxiety and lancinations in pit of stomach and in lumbar region. Prostration of strength and lassitude in the limbs.

Eyes

Pressure on the eyes. Great difficulty in opening the eyelids, which are heavy and painful, itching of the eyelids. Biting and itching in margins of lids. Unpleasant sensation of coldness on surface of eyeball. *Pupils alternately large and small*. Vision indistinct. Sensation of fatigue when exposed to the light. ***Objects appear double*** when looked at fixedly in reading, the characters become confused.

Face

Alternation of redness and paleness. Burning erythematous redness on right cheek, ala nasi, chin, Lips red, dry, rough, thick, cracked and bleeding, especially the lower lip. Drawing in jaws and bones of face.

Head

Head seems at times enlarged and to sway to one side. Pressure in longitudinal sinuses. Drawing pains. Painful sensitiveness of the head. One-sided head pain. Lancinations from right side of the forehead as far as the orbit with heaviness of the eyelids. Sudden shock in occiput, followed by pains, as of a bruise.

PAGE 716

Heart

Severe pain, cutting, dagger-like lancinations and stitches in precordia. Some violent beats while sitting and followed by sensation of floundering of heart with rapid, small indistinct pulse. Pulse very irregular.

Kidneys

Sticking and voluptuous twitching in navicular fossa. Pruritus and burning in urethra with frequent urging to urinate. Yellowish lemon-colored urine, depositing a red sediment.

Limbs

Hands feel swollen. Violent burning heat in tips of fingers. Skin feels tight. Contraction. Bruised pain in small of back and thighs, nightly digging in right lower limb to toes. Eruption on upper inner thighs. Stiff, contracted joints. Much cracking in joints on moving. Heaviness of lower limbs. Bruised pain in limbs alternating in different parts.

Lungs

Voice rough and hoarse. Dry cough in paroxysms. Short anxious respiration or slow and deep with exertion. Frequent deep inspiration and tightness of chest as if he could not get enough air, better while walking. Contractive pain across lower thorax.

Male

Rheumatic pains after frequent emissions. Weakness of genital organs. Voluptuous tickling at end of urethra. Sexual excitement. Pressure in testicles. Nocturnal erections without pollutions. Painful erections while sitting at engrossing business. Pressure in testicles.

Mouth

Tongue red and smarting with thirst. Tongue white, dry with large glistening papilla. Mouth, lips and teeth very dry, voice rough and scraping. Swallowing of saliva, very difficult on account of dryness. Green saliva.

Rectum

Evacuation difficult. Hard stool, which is not emitted without efforts, followed by burning in the anus. Sticking in rectum. Tenesmus and lancinations. Thin stools preceded by short violent pain, extending from within the pelvis to the thighs, as though one must sink to the ground. Liquid stools in the evening, preceded by colic.

Skin

Itching pimples on the skin of the neck and of the chest. Itching below right foot.

Sleep

Dreams vivid, lascivious of which the recollection remains, always after taking the remedy. Much yawning and drowsiness. Awakens with difficulty or else with a start.

Stomach

Pressure on the stomach. Oppression and pressure of clothing intolerable. Painful drawings in the stomach, as from hunger. Swelling and pulsation of the stomach. Inclination to vomit. Contractive pain in the stomach with anguish, difficulty of respiration. Drawing pains in the stomach and lacerations in right side, which stop respiration.

Temperature

Coldness, numbness, trembling of hands, fingers white. Chilliness through the back extending into arms. Coldness in back extending into bones of back, cold hands, blue nails.

Throat

Tonsillitis, just like Bell., but in dark-complexioned people.

Vertigo

Vertigo, cloudiness, confusion, giddiness and heaviness of the head. Vertigo on going down winding stairs. While standing, the ground seems to waver. Vertigo with gray spots before eyes, semi-lateral headache, occipital, difficult opening of eyelids, objects appear double.

Compare

- (1) Aral., Coca.
- (2) Hedera - depression and skin irritation antidoted by Gunpowder.
- (3) In "Drowsiness with headache" Brucea, Herac., Gels., Nat-s.
- (4) Nux-m. and Sulph. in dry lips, Bry.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 717

Glonoinum

(nitro-glycerine)

Pharmacy

Glon. Glonoinum. Nitro-glycerine. Spirits Glycerinus Nitrate. Dilutions with alcohol. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The "signature" of this potent explosive may be said to be "bursting" and "expansion." Nitro-glycerine is an explosive substance, therefore its action is quick and violent with a tempestuous remedy.

Hering says "Nitro-glycerine was discovered by Sobrero in 1847, but none could be obtained for physiological experiment until Morris Davis after long and laborious trials, under direction of Hering, succeeded in producing the substance in sufficient quantities for proving."

The keynote of the action of Glon. is the tendency to sudden congestion and violent irregularities of the circulation. It acts very quickly and very violently. Great vertigo on assuming an upright posture from rising up in bed, rising from a seat, etc. Heat in the head, throbbing headache.

Guernsey says that Glon. is suited to troubles of the head in type-setters and in men who work under a gas-light steadily, so that the heat falls on the head. Bad results from sunstroke, can't bear any heat about the head, can't walk in the sun, must walk in the shade or carry an umbrella, can't bear heat from a stove.

The conditions calling for it are small, wiry pulse, pallor, arterial spasm, anemia of brain, Collapse, feeble heart, syncope, dirotic pulse, vertigo, -the opposite of those indicating a homeopathic dosage.

Often thus used to lower the arterial tension in chronic interstitial nephritis.

Homeopathic

Glonoinum acts upon the circulation where it causes violent pulsations, ebullitions and irregular congestions. Blood rushes upwards. Great lassitude, no inclination to work, extreme irritability, easily excited by the slightest opposition, ending in congestive head symptoms. Itching all over body with later acne and furuncle formation, also bulimia.

Congestive Headaches, hyperemia of the brain from excess of heat or cold. Bursting and expansion Sensations. Excellent for the intercranial, menopausal disturbances or due to menstrual suppression. Children get sick when sitting before an open fire.

Surging of Blood to Head and **Heart** Sudden and violent irregularities of the circulation. Violent convulsions, associated with cerebral congestion. Sensation of pulsation throughout body. pulsating pains. Cannot recognize localities. Sciatica in atheromatous subjects with cold shriveled limb, seasickness.

General pulsations with numbness. Pains that come long after injuries. Convulsions, epileptiform from cerebral congestion or suppressed menses. Burning in small areas or single parts. Menopausal disturbances. Clothing seems tight. Old scars break out again. Sunstroke. Strokes. Working under electric or gas light. Eclampsia. Seasickness. Walks in shade or with an umbrella.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Aphasia. Brain, congestion. Bright's disease. Colic. Convulsions. Epilepsy. Fright. Goiter. Headaches. Heart, disorders. Hypertension. Mania. Meningitis. Menses, suppression. Neuralgia. Nosebleed. Palpitations. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Sea-sickness. Snow-headache. Strokes. Sun-headaches. Sunstroke. Toothache. Trauma.

Causations

Ill effects of sun-heat, bright snow, fire-heat, fear or fright, jarring injuries.

PAGE 718

Constitutions

Suited to: Florid, plethoric, sensitive women, nervous, sanguine, readily affected persons. **Planets:** Mars, Sun.

Modalities

Better from open air, elevating head. Better cold things, cold application. Worse stooping, stimulants, lying down from 6 a.m. to noon, left side. Worse in sun, exposure to sun-rays, open fire. Worse heat on Head, sun. Worse overheated, hot weather. Worse motion. jarring, shaking, bending head back injury, Worse from

suppressed menses, fruits, weight of a hat. Worse wine, gas-light, cutting hair,
peaches.

Symptoms

MIND

Frantic with pain, attempts to run away or jump out of a window.(**severe and acute pain so excess condition**) Confused, bewildered.(**extreme fire or wind condition**) Loses himself in well-known localities.(**heart yang related excess**) Shudders and weeps during intermissions of pain.(**extreme pain**) Fears she has been poisoned.(**death like feeling of pain that is severe and acute**) Shock,(**sudden attacks of problem or pain so shocked**) sudden attacks of terror,dares not go out into the street.(**sudden attacks**) Recognizes nobody,(**in sudden and acute condition consciousness lockup in severe problem**) repulses her husband and children.(**wants to handle the situation in war footing without distraction**) Disinclined to speak. Very irritable.(**liver fire or small disturbance he cannot tolerate**) Loses senses,(**extreme condition so loose his senses**) sinks down unconscious.(**if it becomes unbearable and more than his capacity then unconscious**).

Abdomen

Colic,(**wind or fire colic**) cutting pain(**severe blood stasis**) principally below the navel, wakening one in the morning,(**at the time of yang rising**) before and after loose stools. (**before stool-lung qi rising to push out,after stool-blood stagnation**)) Gall-stone colic. (**phlegm heat or stone blockage colic**) Rumbling in lower part of the abdomen, (**accumulation of phlegm or damp fire**) principally when lying on left side.(**spleen excess that is spleen heat so spleen is in left ,excess condition so pressure aggravates**)

Back

Burning heat between the shoulder-blades.(**lung heat-large intestine channel goes through shoulder**) Pain in the whole spinal column or heat and chilliness.(**wind has changing qualities so wind in spinal column**)

Breasts

Throbbing pain(**cold stagnation pain**) begins in left breast, darts suddenly to head worse motion.(**suddenly-excess condition,darts to head—wind**) so cold stagnation create internal fire which shoots as wind)

Chest

Chest feels screwed together.(**cold stagnation in chest**) Constriction of the chest.(**cold stagnation**) Constriction and oppression of the chest.(**cold stagnation**) Oppression of the chest alternating with headache.(**cold stagnation headache**) Congestions to the chest(**cold stagnant blood congealation**).

Ears

Throbbing,(**cold stagnation**) each beat of heart is heard in ears,(**pulsing pain also is cold stagnation**) full feeling.(**blood congealation**) Sharp shooting behind ears.(**shooting pain-blood stagnation**) Mastoiditis. Deafness,(**qi stagnation and blood stasis other causes are ,wind heat,liver fire,phlegm fire**) paralysis of auditory nerve.(**blood stagnation in auditory nerve so paralysis**) Sensation of fullness in and around the ears. (**blood stagnation**) Ears sensitive to jarring. Throbbing,(**cold stagnation**) piercing(**blood stagnation**) from within outward in right ear.(**right is yin,cold dominated**)

Ringling, singing or cracking in the ears.(cold stagnation and blood congealation)
Ringling in the ears, audible pulse.(audible pulse—cold stagnation)

Eyes

Red, lower eyeballs or lids.(liver heat) **Eyes** protrude, look wild, upturned or rolled outwards and upwards in convulsions.(liver wind) Lids stick to ball. Blind spells.

(liver wind) **Eyes** sunken, dry. Black specks, sparks, flashes, before the eyes.(liver fire) Letters appear smaller. Sees everything half light and half dark.

Face

Veins of temples swollen.(liver heat) Dusky face. Face bluish. Flushed, hot(heart blood stasis so bluish,liver/heart heat-flushed and hot). Pain at the root of the nose.(root generally refers kidney) Chin feels too long. Pain in malar bones, ending in headache.(kidney related pain and headache) Lower lip feels swollen or numb.(spleen damp heat) Jaws clenched in sunstroke.(spleen wind heat in jaws muscle) Face ache. (heart fire or heat)

Female

Menopausal flushing.(kidney vacuity heat and liver fire flushing) Headaches after profuse menses.(blood vacuity heat or liver fire headache or kidney qi vacuity cold haedache) Sudden cessation of menses(cold stagnation or blood congealation) with congestion to head.(blood stagnation) Eclampsia. Menses delayed(blood congealation) or sudden cessation with congestion to head. Menstruation is suppressed.(blood stagnation) During menstruation congestion of blood to head and chest,(during menses there is liver heat but cold congestion blood congestion in head or heart) headache, fainting.(blood congestion and liver heat) At menopause, flushes of heat. During pregnancy, headache, congestions of blood to the head and chest.(kidney yang deficiency or cold congestion or blood congealation during pregnancy including head and chest) Eclampsia, unconscious,(blood stagnation) face bright-red, puffed,(blood congestion) pulse full, hard, urine copious and albuminous.

Food

Appetite lost.(phlegm stagnation or spleen dampness accumulation etc) Wants cold water, also from dry parched feeling. Increased desire to smoke.(wants wind heat)
Wine worse all symptoms.(damp heat worse)

Head

Cerebral congestion.(blood congestion) Throbbing (cold stagnation)and bursting headache.(high heat headache) Sun Headaches increases and decreases with the sun. (heat headache) Sunstroke, heat on head. Waves of terrible, pounding, Headache. (pounding—cold stagnation blood congealation) Cracking, snapping, shocks, explosions or soreness deep in brain.Head heavy, but cannot lay it on pillow(blood congealation). Headache before during after or in place of menses.(blood related headache) Shocks in head, synchronous with pulse.(pulsing—cold stagnation) Headache better from sleep.(in sleep there is less blood in head) Holds the head tightly.(cold stagnation blood congealation) Head feels large,as if skull were too small for brain.(blood congealation) As if standing on the head with expanding and contracting sensation. As if blood were surging back and forth. Threatened strokes. (wind strokes due to blood stasis which happens during night) Meningitis.

Heart

Fluttering.(blood congestion) Palpitations with dyspnea.(blood congestion) Violent palpitations, throbbing carotids.(cold stagnation ,blood congealing) Heart seems full, quivers.(blood congealing,cold stagnation) Laborious action.(cold stagnation,congealed blood) Cannot go uphill. Pulsations in the whole body to the finger tips.(pulsing—cold stagnation blood congealation) Purring noise at the region of the heart. Cardiac pain radiates to all parts.(radiating—heat symptom) Full tense pulse. Venous pulse. Boiling sensation in the region.(blood heat) Any exertion brings on rush of blood to heart and fainting spells.(blood coming to heart is venous,yin,cold etc charecteristics so exertion or vacuity cold or pathogenic cold immediately activates venous system so blood rushes to heart.right side is yin side)

Kidneys

Profuse pale, albuminous urine, more frequent at night.(kidney vacuity cold urine) Increased secretion of pale (albuminous) urine, has to rise frequently during the night. Tubal nephritis with headache, brought on by walking in sun, numbness in arms and hands alternating with intense tingling.(blood deficiency or dampness alternates with qi stagnation)

Limbs

Itching all over, worse limbs.(all over itching refers to heart so heart wind with spleen damp heat) Pain in left biceps.(spleen yang deficient,yang is left) Drawing pain in all limbs.Backache.(kidney yang deficient)Trembling hands.(spleen yin deficient) Knees give way.(kidney yin deficient) Thighs and knees weak and knock together during headache.(spleen and kidney yin deficient headache) Unsteady gait.(spleen yin deficient or yang excess –unsteady) Fingers and toes spread apart during convulsions.(spread apart or strch indicates yang excess so convulsion due to excess or overactive spleen yang) Sciatica better flexing legs on abdomen.(it is just like concave pose so opposite of stretching so sciatica due to less yin or blood or blood congealation in channels)

Lungs

Heavy labored breathing.(blood congealation) As of a load on chest. Desire to take a long, deep inspiration.(long deep inspiration helps dilute the blood due to kidney involvement or cold stagnation does not allow long deep breath) Sighing.(qi stagnation) Numbness moves upwards in chest and down left arm.(blood congealation in heart and goes to left arm) Oppression of chest alternating with headache.(blood congestion chest oppression and headache)

Mouth

Pulsating toothache.(blood congealation cold stagnation) Throbbing pain(cold stagnation) in teeth, teeth feel elongated.(phlegm stagnation) Saliva increased, (stomch heat - thick saliva), thick in a.m. Froth at mouth. Taste: bitter with nausea, (bitter-heart so nausea due to small intestine blood or qi stagnation) aromatic, sweet, (spleen/stomach related) warm, leaves a fatty taste.(phlegm in stomach). Lower lip feels swollen.

Neck

Tightness around the neck.(kidney qi stagnation around neck) The neck feels weak and tired, cannot support the head.(spleen/stomach qi deficiency) Stiffness of the neck,(qi

stagnation or blood congealation) clothing seems to be too tight.(blood congestion)
On the neck sensation of fullness,(blood congestion) tension, pulsation.(cold stagnant
blood congealation)

Nose

Nosebleeds on going out into the heat of the sun,(lung heat) face flushed, hot, red.(heart
heat) Pain at root of nose.(kidney qi deficient) The headache extends into the nose.
(kidney qi deficient headache)

Pains

Bursting, throbbing, pulsative,(cold stagnation) tearing, piercing, stabbing, gnawing.
(blood stasis) Sensation of fullness.(blood stasis)

Perspiration

Perspiration principally in the face(heart heat or blood stagnation) after
sleeping. Perspiration on forehead.(stomach heat) Profuse sweat, mostly on face and
chest.(heart heat or blood stagnation) Perspiration relieves the nausea.(small intestine
blood stagnation improves due to heart area perspiration so nausea improves)

Rectum

Constipation with itching,(large intestine wind heat o constipation due to heat or lung qi
deficient so not able t push and itching due to wind) painful hemorrhoids(large
intestine and lung qi deficiency) with pinching (pinching is qi stagnation pain) in
abdomen before and after stool. Diarrhea, copious black, lumpy stools.(lumpy and
black—blood stasis so diarrhea due to blood stasis) Diarrhea with sudden stoppage of
menses.(blood stasis diarrhea) Morning diarrhea with sharp burning with rumbling.
(phlegm heat ,sharp-blood stasis) After eating peaches diarrhea evening and night.

Sensations

Sensation as if chin feels too long.(phlegm accumulation) Brain as if expanding,(blood
congestion and heat) as if moving in waves, as if hanging with head downwards, as if
something were pumped into vertex,(vertex-liver,so liver blood pumped into vertex)
as if everything were crowded out at forehead. Sensation as if warm water were
running upwards from nape of neck, as if the neck were influenza by a hand.
Sensation as if some one were pulling eyes from within outward.(pulling-qi
stagnation so liver yang stagnation) Noise in left ear as if it came from heart.(heart
yang irritation due to heat creates noise in the left ear) As if heart would rise to
throat.(heart yang too much excited)

Skin

Itching all over, the limbs.(spleen and heart wind or yang irritation) Old scars break out
again.(old scars having cold stagnation and blood congealation breaks out again due
to heart fire)

Sleep

Awakes with fear of having a stroke.(heat stroke due to cold stagnation) Yawning with
the headache,(kidney qi deficiency headache-kidney-yawning) congestion of blood to
the head.(blood stasis) Sleepiness early in the evening.(congestion of blood so yin
rising time sleepiness) He is difficult to waken.(blood stasis sleep) Weakness as from
loss of sleep.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting in brain-congestions or during sunstroke.(heart and head blood
congestion nausea and vomiting) Faint, gnawing and empty feeling at pit of stomach.

(yin/blood vacuity so empty feeling, gnawing due to blood stagnation so fainting due to blood vacuity/congestion of stomach) Stomach pain in anemic patients with feeble circulation. (stomach pain due to blood deficiency) Horrible faint feeling at the pit of stomach with throbbing. (throbbing-cold stagnation blood congealation so faint feeling due to this) Rumbling in hypogastrium, worse lying on left side. (phlegm heat in liver, worse excess condition and yang side) Abnormal hunger. (high stomach heat)

Teeth

Throbbing pain in all the teeth. (cold stagnation blood congealation teeth pain) Pulsating toothache with headache. (cold stagnation blood congealation) Stabbing pains in gums (blood stasis gums pain) right side passing to left without ceasing in right, (spreading so heat with blood stasis) worse from hot, better from cold applications.

PAGE 720

Temperature

Heat with hot sweat. (heart and lung heat) Pulse accelerated. (heat) irregular intermitting, (heart qi stagnation) full and hard. (blood congealation) small and rapid. (blood stasis) Chill after getting heated. (release of cold stagnations after heat) alternates with sweat with vomiting. (cold stagnations release from body via sweat and vomiting) head as if screwed up intermittent fever. (liver qi stagnation and heat) Heat in face. (heart heat) ascending from pit of stomach to head. (stomach heat the channel to head) Warmth general. (heart heat) flushes of heat, waves of heat upward. (heart and liver heat or yang active)

Throat

Throat feels full. (blood stasis) Collars must be opened. (due to blood stasis) Chokes and swells up under ear. The soft palate feels contracted and dry. (cold stagnation so blood congealation so no moistness by blood so dry) Itching of the soft palate and throat. (qi stagnation or lung/stomach wind) In the throat tickling. (qi stagnation) heat, soreness. (blood/qi stagnation) Sensation as if the throat were swelling. (blood congestion)

Tongue

Tongue, heavy, cannot protrude straight. (tongue heavy due to blood congestion in heart) conversation difficult with confused ideas. (heart yang disturbed) Tongue numb, (qi/phlegm stagnation) as if burnt (heat), prickling. (blood stagnation) stinging. Tongue feels swollen and raw (swollen and raw—blood stagnation) with spasmodic twitchings. (qi stagnation-twitch) Tongue is milk-white without coating. (heart blood cold congealation so white due to cold) coated heavily at back. (cold stagnation in large intestine area) Tongue swollen with pricking in it. (blood stagnation) the tongue smarts.

Vertigo

Mental confusion with dizziness. (heart yang disturbance plus heat type dizziness and confusion) Vertigo on assuming upright position. (upright position activates yang so activated yang vertigo with deficiency of yin) Vertigo, worse from stooping (yin deficiency) or moving head in open air. Giddiness when the head is moved.

Comments

Bursting and throbbing headaches. Sensations of expanding in the head and elsewhere. Throbbing of carotids, violent action of heart, rush of blood to head. Flushes of heat rising from chest to head, then throbbing pain in head. (Bell.)

The great sensitiveness to the least motion, which is a very marked feature of the Glon.
Headaches, cause the patient to carry his head very carefully in order to avoid any motion. (Bry.)

The headache is in the whole head and every part: forehead, vertex, occiput. Many pains appear in occiput and base of brain, gnawing in occiput, sore pain, pressure, severe pain in occiput, extending to eyes and temples, sensation as if something were moving in nerves from back of neck upward to head. The eyes may be fixed or protrude, aversion to bright light, black spots before sight.

Menopausal disturbances. Face is flushed or pale. Fainting, sudden unconsciousness, convulsions, especially during labor. Nausea and vomiting of cerebral origin. Violent, stabbing, neuralgic pains, so violent as to make patient frantic, he wants to escape to jump out of window. Bad effects of fear, horrible apprehension, fear of being poisoned.

A characteristic mental condition is loss of sense of location: "well-known streets seem strange to him."

The characteristic neuralgias of Glon. are accompanied with much throbbing and are often worse at night, preventing sleep. Supra-orbital neuralgia, pulsating, retinal congestion from exposure to strong light. Facial neuralgia, extending through head. Cardiac neuralgia (angina pectoris) with radiating pains.

Bad effects of having hair cut of exposure to sun or fire heat. All summer, headache worse every day with the sun. Worse from wine. **Pains from within outward from front to back.** Bad effect of too much riding or driving, sea-sickness, worse from jarring. Pressure better headache. Cannot bear weight of hair, clothing seems too tight.

Compare

- (1) Op., Stram., Verat-v.
- (2) Amyl-n.
- (3) Cimic. - waving in brain.
- (4) Petr. and Crot-h. - loss of location.
- (5) Bell. - cephalic cry but not as marked in Bell., also Bell. has better bending head back and better covering head.
- (6) Glon. - better uncovered, Apis.
- (7) Hyos. - fears being poisoned.
- (8) Gels. - inclination to jump out of window.
- (9) Stram., Sang. - headache with the sun, ear sensitive to jar.
- (10) Nit-ac. and Bell. - sensitiveness to jar.
- (11) Melilot. - headache with crimson face.
- (12) Lyc. and Phos. - burning between shoulders.
- (13) Dig. and Dios. - headache extending into nose.
- (14) Sec. - fingers spread apart.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon. Camph., Coff., Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 721

Glycerinum

(glycerinum)

Pharmacy

Glyc. Glycerine. Glycerinum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, thirtieth and higher potencies. Pure glycerine in teaspoonful doses, 3 times a day with lemon juice for pernicious anemia.

History

Glycerine is a liquid obtained by the decomposition of vegetable or animal fats or fixed oils, containing not less than 95 per cent of absolute glycerol, a triatomic alcohol existing in fats and fixed oils in combination with the fatty acids.

Potentized Glycerine seems to act deeply and long, building up tissue, hence of great use in marasmus, debility, mental and physical, diabetes, etc. It disturbs nutrition in its primary action and, secondarily, seems to improve the general state of nutrition. (Dr. Wm. B. Griggs.) **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Glycerine has proved itself to be a tissue builder and is of undoubted value in marasmus. It seems to affect most of the organs and tissues of the body. General sense of exhaustion.

Glycerine has proved of value in diabetes, influenza, pneumonia, neurasthenia, many forms of gastro-intestinal disease, various types of senile debility, acute catarrhal conditions of the mucous membrane of the naso-pharynx and nephritis in the aged.

Glycerine seems to have a remarkable effect on balancing the general metabolism.

Headache with a sense of fullness in the head and throbbing, aggravated by motion.

Dullness of the mind, a sense of mental and physical weakness, restless sleep and dreaming, much physical languor, almost to a state of utter prostration. Loss of appetite, constipation, profuse urination with traces of sugar. Catarrh of the naso-pharynx.

Clinical

Diabetes. Pernicious anemia.

Symptoms

Chest

Hacking cough with sense of weakness. Chest seems full. Influenza pneumonia.

Female

Profuse, long-lasting flow with bearing down heaviness in uterus.

Head

Feels full, throbs, mentally confused. Severe headache two days before menstruation.

Occiput feels full.

Kidneys

Profuse and frequent urination. Increased specific gravity and sugar. Diabetes.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains of a remittent type. Feet painful and hot, feel enlarged.

Nose

Stopped up, sneezing, irritating coryza. Sensation of crawling on mucous membrane.

Post-nasal dripping.

Stomach

Fermentation, burning in stomach and esophagus.

Comments

Anshutz reports these cases: (1) The patient, a homeopathic physician in Philadelphia, aged 61 years. Refused insurance on account of albumen casts and sugar in urine, has been under his own care for months.

He developed a severe infection on neck, six inches in diameter, a carbuncle was operated on by Dr. Herbert S. Leopold very successfully. Extreme nervousness, profuse urination with a specific gravity of 1.030. Sugar, etc. in urine examined by a Philadelphia chemist, extreme debility, prostration, etc. Glycerine in 30c and 200c eliminated sugar and albumin in three months and patient gained fifteen pounds.

(2) Mr. S., baker, age 66 years. Diabetes for years, weakness, dyspnea, headache, urine with sugar, acetone, great debility. No albumin or casts. He was placed on strict diet and given Sulphur, Phosphoric acid, Uranium nit., Arsenicum, Syzygium jamb. and potentized blood. Glycerine was then given with the result that the urine cleared up, a good appetite developed and after a period of two years sexual vigor returned.

(3) C. H. a baby two years old, Drs. Yeager and Macfarlan assisting. Influenza pneumonia. Profuse coryza and dyspnea. Consolidation in both lungs, weakness and debility after twelve days. Glycerine 200c was given and a complete recovery ensued with improvement at once.

Compare

(1) Lac-ac., Lec. Gels., Calc.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

PAGE 722

Gnaphalium polycephalum

(cud-weed, old balsam)

Pharmacy

Gnaph. Cud-weed. Old Balsam. Gnaphalium polycephalum. Sweet-scented Everlasting Flower. N. O. Composite. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Dr. W. McGeorge tells us that among the natives Gnaph. has a reputation for colds, fevers and night-sweats. The last was caused in one of the provers. It cured one case of "chills," and the periodicity appears in the intermittent neuralgia of the upper jaws.

Gnaph. has been used mainly in disorders of the sciatic nerve. But it has also an action on the abdominal organs, causing vomiting, colic and diarrhea, thus comparing with Colocynth. in both spheres. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Gnaphalium is mainly used in the disorders of the sciatic nerve, though it has some useful abdominal and female symptoms. A remedy of great benefit in sciatica, when pain is associated with numbness. Rheumatism and morning diarrhea. Polyuria.

Intense sciatic pain, alternating with or followed by numbness, worse lying down, motion, stepping, better by flexing the limbs on abdomen, by sitting in a chair.

Lumbago with numbness of part and weight and heaviness in pelvis. Anterior crural neuralgia. Pain in joints as if they lacked oil.
Offensive diarrhea with colic, worse morning. Weight and heaviness in pelvis.
Dysmenorrhea with scanty menses and very painful the first day.

Clinical

Anterior crural neuralgia. Cholera. Cholera infantum. Colic. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea.
Gout. Lumbago. Night-sweats. Prostate gland. Rheumatism. Sciatica.

Modalities

Better from flexing limbs, sitting in a chair. Worse from walking, lying, cold damp.

Symptoms

MIND

Very irritable for two or three days after the diarrhea.

Abdomen

Colic, pain in various parts of the abdomen. Cecum is sensitive. Borborygmus with emission of much flatus.

Back

Chronic backache in lumbar region, better resting on back. Lumbago with numbness in lower part of back and weight in pelvis.

Face

Intermittent pains of superior maxillary of both sides. Dull, heavy, bloated appearance.
Neuralgic pain of an intermittent from in both upper maxillary bones.

Female

Dysmenorrhea with scanty and painful menses. Sensation of weight in pelvis. Sensation of fullness in pelvis.

Kidneys

Pains in kidneys with frequent slight pain in prostate gland. Sensation of pain and fullness in bladder, even when just emptied.

Limbs

Cramps in calves of legs and feet when in bed. Rheumatic pain in ankle joints and legs. Intense pain along the sciatic nerve, numbness alternates with pain. Feeling of weakness, as if incapable of raising the slightest weight. Rheumatic pains in elbows and shoulders. Frequent pains in calves and feet. Gouty pains in big toes. Better drawing limbs up, flexing thigh on abdomen. Gouty concretions. Anterior crural neuralgia. (Staph.) Pain in joints as if they lacked oil. Chronic muscular rheumatism of back and neck.

Male

Irritation of prostate gland. Increased sexual passion.

Mouth

Flat, sweetish, sickening taste. Tongue covered with long white fur, better by thorough washing with cold water. Mouth feels parched and tastes badly.

Rectum

First stage of cholera infantum, vomiting and purging. Rumbling in bowels with stool before breakfast. Looseness of bowels with passage of pale-colored feces. Diarrhea

discharge in morning and during day with irritable temper, pains in bowels in children.

Dark-colored, liquid offensive stool in morning afterwards pain in bowels all day.

PAGE 723

Stomach

Vomiting and purging like cholera morbus in the night and all next day. Flatus, windy belchings, nausea and hiccough.

Vertigo

Giddy, especially after rising from recumbent position.

Comments

The special indication for Gnaph. use in sciatica and lumbago is: Numbness alternating with the pain. The diarrhea is watery and offensive, occurs in the morning and is repeated during the day. There is rumbling in the bowels, colicky pains and the patient is cross and irritable, urine is scanty, appetite and taste are lost. There is also sexual excitement in male provers, pain and irritation in the prostate gland.

A very important observation made by McGeorge is on the value of Gnaph. in dysmenorrhea. "Weight and fullness in the pelvis" are the only symptoms noted in the proving bearing directly on the malady. "Dysmenorrhea when the menses are scanty and very painful the first day" is the clinical indication.

McGeorge cured a very aggravated case of sciatica (left) in a man, resulting from a strain. The leg was cramped and drawn up, worse in cold and damp weather.

I have cured a number of cases in which there was alternation of numbness with the pain.

Dr. George Shelton has recorded two cases.

(1) A clergyman, 27, had sharp cutting pains, starting from inner side right thigh, just below Poupert's ligament, extending down course of anterior crural nerve to a point about its lower third.

The pains were paroxysmal, came on when walking, occasionally when lying down, had one or two attacks in the pulpit. In several instances the pain had extended down the right cord into the testicle and caused him to draw up the leg, flexing the thigh on the abdomen.

This condition was also present in Dr. McGeorge's case and may possibly be a keynote.

A few doses of Gnaph. 1c cured him completely.

(2) The second case occurred in a widow, 68, who had severe pains in outer side of right thigh for six years during part of which time she had been confined to bed. The pains were paroxysmal, cutting, tearing, extending down the course of the sciatic nerve. Attacks worse at night and more frequent, causing her to roll about the bed and cry out with the pain.

All the resources of allopathy had been in vain. Rhus-t., Coloc., Sulph., gave no help. Bell. relieved slightly. Gnaph. 1c wrought gradual improvement and in eight weeks the cure was complete.

Clarke's cases were cured with Gnaph. 30c. One was in a very gouty man, the alternation of numbness with pain being present. Sciatic pain in worse on lying down, by motion, by stepping, better when sitting in a chair, better drawing up the limb. Headache better by washing in cold water. Fur on tongue removed by thorough washing with cold water.

Compare

(1) Xanth., Cham., Coloc., Ip., Merc., Puls., Lyc., Caul.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ulex europaeus

Gorse

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Gorse. *Ulex europaeus*. Flowers from the bush are placed in a bowl of water and allowed to stand in the sun for several hours. The strained water is used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

This remedy belongs to Bach's group of For Those who Suffer Uncertainty, together with the remedies Cerato, Scleranthus, Gentian, Hornbeam and Wild Oat.

PAGE 724

These remedies help those suffering from states of doubt, hopelessness, uncertainty and lack of clarity of purpose in their daily affairs. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

In cases of true hopelessness, such as terminal illness, Gorse will help to raise spirits.

Lowered vitality and sinking of strength. The Gorse state is not confined to sickness, but can be experienced during various situations of life, in business and family life.

Whenever a situation seems hopeless and one resigns to it. It is a state of lowered health, dangerous for those in sickness, the vital force itself is losing its incentive to live and fight on.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Gorse state, the mind cannot perceive a way out of a difficult situation. All desire to give oneself to new ideas and hopes is gone. It is a state of deep-hopelessness, (Aur.). One accepts one's lot, succumbing to adverse forces.

Although one may appear calm, there is also underlying sadness and a sense of misfortune and suffering. There comes the cessation of hopes. Denial and recurring disappointment. Although there is certainty that all hopes are lost, uncertainty still remains in regard to what exactly lies ahead.

SOURCES

Bach.

Gossypium herbaceum

(cotton-plant)

Pharmacy

Goss. Gossyp. herbaceum. Cotton-plant. N. O. Malvaceae. Tincture of fresh inner root bark, chopped and pounded to a pulp. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

History

Gossyp. has been mainly used in affection of the female generative organs. It has been taken in the form of the extract stimulate the uterus and ovaries. The symptoms of the external organs are strongly marked and the ovaries are the seat of pains which come and go and in the uterus are bearing-down pains.

"Intermittent pains in the ovaries" is characteristic.

The morning nausea and salivation indicate the remedy for morning sickness of pregnancy. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

In herbal practice Gossypium was used as a powerful emmenagogue. In homeopathy it corresponds to many reflex conditions dependent upon disturbed uterine function and pregnancy. Tall, anemic patients with nervous chills.

Nausea with flow of saliva and inclination to vomit in the morning, before breakfast with sensitive uterine region. Sensitive stomach with much gas. Vomits on motion or raising up. Hyperemesis.

Gossypium will relieve tardy menses, especially with sensation that the flow is about to start and yet does not do so. Intermittent pain in ovaries, extending towards uterus.

Uterine torpor, sterility from. Sensitive womb. Menses, late, scanty, watery.

Subinvolution. Fibroids. Tumors in breast with swelling of axillary glands. Pain in neck.

Sympathetic symptoms of stomach, heart, bowels and nervous system arising from disturbance of uterine functions. The pains are of a stinging, drawing, tearing and sometimes of a burning character. Pains extend from one place to another, jumping from one place to another. Pains generally move from above downward.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Dysmenorrhoea. Labia, abscess. Miscarriage. Ovaries, pains in. Pregnancy, vomiting. Infertility. Tumor. Uterus, bearing down in.

Modalities

Worse from motion. Pains are generally worse by motion, better by rest.

Symptoms

Back

Pain in back.

Breasts

Tumor of the breast with swelling of axillary glands.

Eyes

Drawing pain over eyes with stinging pain in pupils.

Female

Labia swollen and itching. Intermittent pain in ovaries. Retained placenta. Morning sickness with sensitive uterine region. Suppressed menstruation. Menses too watery.

Backache, weight and dragging in pelvis. Uterine sub-involution and fibroids with gastric pain and debility.

PAGE 725

Food

Anorexia with uneasy, depressed feeling at scrobiculum cordis at time of menses.

Head

Pain in cervical region with tendency for head to draw backward with nervousness. Pain, first burning, then stinging, extending from both temporal bones to middle of frontal bone.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate with burning pains.

Limbs

Heavy feeling in both hands, better hanging them down, worse in warmth of bed.

Nose

Nostrils swollen and inflamed.

Sleep

Caused her to sleep a great part of the time.

Stomach

Nausea with accumulation of saliva in mouth inclination to vomit before breakfast.
Rotating pain in pit of stomach.

Throat

Tonsils swollen, right worse.

Compare

(1) Action similar to Ergot when made from fresh green root.

(2) Lil-t. Sabin., Cimic., Apis. Asar., Bell., Bry., Puls., Sec., Sep., Ust.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Granatum

(pomegranate root bark)

Pharmacy

Gran. The Pomegranate. Granatum pomegranate. Punica granatum. N. O. Granatee.

Homeopathic provings were made with a tincture or trituration of bark of root.

Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

Pomegranate is a well-known vermifuge especially used for the expulsion of tinea. For this a decoction of the rind of the fruit is used in the following manner. An alkaloid, Pelletierine, discovered by Bertrand Pelletier is obtained from the rind of the fruit.

After a mild purge the previous night in the morning 30 grams of Sulphate of Pelletierine is administered in a solution containing 50 grams of Tannic acid. This is followed by a glass of water in ten minutes and a brisk purge in half an hour. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Granatum is used as a vermifuge for the expulsion of tapeworm. Salivation with nausea and vertigo. Spasm of the glottis.

The provings bring out many symptoms of helminthiasis as: Pale blue rings round eyes. Itching, crawling tickling of nose. Ravenous hunger, craving for sour or juicy things, fruit, coffee. Loss of appetite. Nausea, fermenting in abdomen, griping, dragging in

inguinal region as if hernia would protrude. Itching and tickling in anus frequently during the day. Emaciation. Convulsive movements.
Among the general symptoms are: Great weariness and exhaustion, scarcely able to keep upright. Trembling. Discomfort and nausea. Itching of the skin of various places, face and body, as if pimples would break out. Biting and itching in palms of hands.
Yawning. Great sensitiveness. Swelling of navel, Protrusions in inguinal rings.

Clinical

Ascarides. Gastralgia. Hernia. Jaw cracking, Tapeworm. Toothache.

Modalities

Better after dinner. Pain in abdomen is better after drinking cold water.

Symptoms

MIND

Quarrelsome humor. Melancholy, gloomy temper. Great sensitiveness and impressibility.

Stupefaction and intellectual embarrassment. Irritability and arrogance.

Hypochondriacal scruples. Dejection and discouragement.

Abdomen

Pain in stomach and abdomen, worse about umbilicus (Cocc., Nux-m., Plum.) ineffectual urging. Dragging in vaginal region, as if hernia would protrude. Swelling resembling umbilical hernia.

Chest

Oppressed with sighing. Pain between shoulders, even clothing is oppressive.

PAGE 726

Eyes

Sunken eyes, pupils dilated, weak sight.

Food

Ravenous hunger, craving for sour or juicy things, fruit, coffee. Loss of appetite. Great thirst for water.

Head

Feels empty. Stupefying pain and painful heaviness in the head, forehead. Pressure on the forehead and the occiput acute drawing pains chiefly on right side of head shooting in forehead.

Limbs

Pain around shoulders, as if heavy load had been carried. Pain in all finger-joints.

Tearing pain in knee-joint. Convulsive movements.

Rectum

Burning, itching in the anus, on the buttocks and perineum, scrotum and the thighs.

Diarrhea with frequent stools. Evacuation of fecal matter and mucus. Pressure in rectum afterwards. Burning heat in rectum. Prolapsed rectum during the stool.

Shooting pains in anus and rectum.

Skin

Itching in the palms. Sensation as if pimples would break out. Jaundiced complexion.

Stomach

Constant hunger. Poor digestion. Loses flesh. Vomiting at night.

Vertigo

Vertigo during intellectual labor or in the morning on rising. Vertigo very persistent.

Sometimes with obscuration of the eyes or with nausea and aching in the stomach.

Compare

(1) Pelletierine - one of its constituents - an anthelmintic, especially for tapeworm.

(2) Cina, Kouso. Ars., Iod., Teucr., Cucurb.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Granitum murvey

Pharmacy

Grani. Granite. Murvey Granite from near Barna, Co. Galway, Ireland. Within granite there are three radioactive elements. Potassium 3-4% by weight gamma rays.

Uranium 1-10 ppm alpha, ' and gamma rays. Thorium 10-50 ppm alpha, ' and gamma rays. Triturations. Historical dose: All potencies, low and high potencies.

History

Granite was first used as a medicine by ancient Egyptian physicians and it is mentioned in many of the medical scrolls. It has recently been proved in England by Nuala Eising. Connemara Granite of Ireland has one of the highest levels of radioactivity of the granites found in Britain and Ireland.

The pink granite has a particularly high level of radioactivity. Granite in Ireland is considered responsible for a higher rate of cancer and Down's syndrome in that country.

Eising obtained a sample of Granite by breaking through a rock, taking a piece from the center which was untouched by human hand. This was sent to the Galen Pharmacy and had it potentised to the 30c potency. This 30c was used by the provers.

The first word that virtually all the provers used was weakness. The weakness of Granite was at times a profound exhaustion, unable to move. Hard to get oneself out of bed. Drags oneself around the place, having to lie down, sleep often. At other times they experienced general weakness with no inclination to do anything, which at times felt pleasurable and "laid back".

They had occasional bursts of energy which would not last for long, or they had bursts of nervous high energy. This was combined with a profound introversion and withdrawal from everything and everyone. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

The physical symptoms are many, delirious fevers or milder, recurring fevers, all with profuse sweating. Extreme exhaustion and weakness. The genital areas of both sexes were affected with sexual energy lost or diminished. The menstrual cycle and menstruation were disturbed. Pain and discomfort in genital areas generally.

Some provers developed yellowness of the skin. There was a marked effect on the liver and digestive system, with and nausea. Headaches were frontal and temples mainly, pressured and bruised, sore constantly throughout the proving, others recurring.

PAGE 727

All the limbs felt heavy and painful, or with rheumatic type pains.

Clinical

Chronic fatigue. Constipation. Dandruff. Diarrhea. Fevers. Flatulence. Headache.
Influenza. Nausea. Rheumatism. Weakness.

Modalities

Better lying down. Alcoholic drinks ameliorated most of the symptoms. Worse from cold, even when hot. Worse from tobacco, particularly the weakness and nausea.

Symptoms

MIND

Apathy and weakness. Extremely introverted, detached and indifferent. Spaced out all day and very giddy. Concentration was gone and very forgetful. Indifference to everything and everyone except their own being and feelings.

Felt extremely lonely. A Deep feeling of sadness and worthlessness. Cried a lot and just wanted to lie down all the time. Self-pity. Life was very painful. Feels incredibly vulnerable. Feelings of self-doubt. Poor self-confidence.

Great fear for no apparent reason. Restlessness. Fear or panic attacks. Claustrophobia. Making decisions was a great effort. Forgetting where he left things. Memory was bad. Feelings of anticipation. Uneasy feelings as if something were about to happen or as if she had something to do and couldn't remember what.

Insolent and rude. Introversion with arrogance. Believes that others are trivial or petty. Aversion to company, to socializing. Contempt for others. Blunt or rude and felt no care for the hurting on others. Suspicious of motives of others. Outbursts of anger. Irritability or anger at being invaded or disturbed by others. Easily startled by sudden noises.

Abdomen

Dull heavy pain in her lower abdomen. Pain, has to bend double. The pains radiated down thighs. Dragging ache in lower abdomen. Tension in the solar plexus. Spluttery and full of gas with cramps in abdomen.

Back

Aching, dull, heavy pain in the lower back. Pain in kidney region. Neck felt tense and painful.

Breasts

Breasts sore and swollen.

Ears

Ear infections. Pressure and popping in ears. Intense pressure in her ears affecting her hearing. Ears itchy inside and a thick discharge followed. Eruption like a cold sore appeared on the left ear lobe, scabby, pus, itching. Ears felt like they were stuffed with cotton wool. Hearing was bad. Voices and sounds seemed distant.

Eyes

Burning sensation and pressure behind her eyes. **Eyes** were stinging, burning and watering. Eyelids felt heavy all day. *Short-sighted.*

Face

Pale. Face looks strained. Frowns a lot.

Female

Menstrual cycle and menstruation disturbed with pain and discomfort. Menses with severe pain in lower abdomen and lower back. Sexual urge diminished or lost. Sharp pain in right ovary.

Food

Appetite lost with nausea. Hungry but couldn't find any food that interested her. Nibbling at food all the time out of boredom. Craving for sweets. Thirsty most of the time.

Head

Frontal pressure. In the morning had a frontal headache. Dandruff. Scalp scaly, itching with hair falling out, (Cured during proving). Head was very hot and his scalp and forehead were very itchy. Headache as if a tight band. Temples felt bruised and sore. Headache in the morning.

Kidneys

Sharp, stabbing pains over kidneys. Pressure on her bladder. Aching pain in back over kidneys. Frequent urination.

Limbs

Rheumatic type pains. Sore bruised type in left shoulder, over left kidney and in left hip. Arms were very heavy, had no power in them, lifting things was very difficult. Limbs were sore and achy. Rheumatic pains in his right arm and left thigh at night.

Lungs

Cough, like she was clearing her throat all the time. Short, phlegmy cough.

Male

Sexual energy lost or diminished.

PAGE 728

Nose

Sense of smell acute.

Rectum

Constipation and diarrhea. Diarrhea a chalky colored, had to go to the toilet frequently. Diarrhea in the morning. Diarrhea with pains like pre-menstrual pains in her lower abdomen.

Skin

Pimples on neck and back. Skin generally was itchy, as was the scalp. Eruptions, red patches of dry skin intensely itching and burning. Must scratch, scratching brings up little lumps. Very yellowish skin.

Sleep

Confused on waking. Very exhausted on awakening in morning. Unrefreshed sleep. Dreams about grandparents and past situations. Dreams that elderly relatives were dying. Dreamed all night about her mother. Very aggressive dreams, she was beating up people. Dreams about being in a war. Violent dreams of being raped. Horrible dreams about dead babies.

Stomach

Nausea with lost of appetite.

Temperature

Fever with sweat. Hot and feverish and was sweating on palms and back. Sweating a lot in bed.

Throat

Throat was sore and raw. Tickling in throat causing a cough.

Vertigo

Felt giddy and exhausted.

Comments

Most of the provers mentioned an occasional desire for the company of one close friend, where no social effort was necessary. A desire to just be with someone without having to talk or interact. This desire for company was most marked during anxiety. Fear or panic attacks are also a marked feature of Granite. Anxiety rising suddenly without apparent cause. Restlessness, have to keep moving. Looking for distractions.

Trembling all over, hands trembling.

Another symptom was that they were easily startled by sudden noises or while driving.

Red patches on skin, dry itching with aggravations from dairy products. one prover had this symptom for years. Cured during the proving and has not returned since.

Dairy products causes no problems now.

He had to stop smoking because it aggravated the weakness and nausea (in normally heavy smokers).

During the proving the eruptions disappeared first. The inner ear infection progressed back, stage by stage, to the original state, with pressure and popping and then disappeared altogether. Also, five of the provers produced the pressure and popping in the ears. Skin and scalp symptoms were produced by other provers.

Six provers mentioned afterwards that they had become more assertive after the proving than they were before. Three female provers cut their hair immediately following the proving. One explained that she had always worn her hair long, half covering her face, because of her shyness. Drinking alcohol made her "wild" and "bold" and very happy.

Case (1) Male. He moved to Galway two years earlier and was having recurring panic attacks since. He was very introverted, with profound feelings of loneliness and isolation. He was prone to outbursts of anger. Granite 200c cured.

Case (2) Female. Suffering severe headaches, pain from her eyes. She had been diagnosed as near-sighted and needed glasses. Along with this she was tired all the time and had difficulty getting out of bed in the morning. She had to drag herself out of bed. She was introverted with a lot of strong feelings of hatred and jealousy. She also mentioned that she liked trying to provoke her passive husband into fighting.

Granite 200c cured. She has had her eyes tested again since the remedy and her sight became perfect.

Compare

(1) Sil., Sep., Staph., Plat., Nat-m.

Relations

Sulphur antidoted one proving and Zincum the other.

SOURCES

Eising. Watson.

PAGE 729

Graphites

(black lead)

Pharmacy

Graph. Graphites naturalis. Black Lead. Plumbago. Trituration of prepared Black Lead from finest English drawing-pencils. A modification of carbon. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency. Locally as a cerate in sore nipples.

History

Graphites like all the carbons, this remedy is an anti-psoric of great power. It is a mineral carbon in which there is a small percentage of iron. The first idea of using this substance as a drug is due to S. Weinhold, who was led to it by seeing workmen in a mirror-factory use it as a local application for tetter. Ruggieri followed him, using it both internally and locally.

Graph. being one of the forms of Carbon, it is therefore related to Carbo ani. and Carbo veg. and as it contains a small percentage of iron, it is also related to Ferrum. Graph. causes slight weakness, at first then a weak, relaxed, condition, anemia, chlorosis. The typical Graphites patient is "fat, chilly and costive." Lymphatic glands are swollen. Like the skin, the mucous membranes are cracked and fissured and have scanty secretions.

Hufeland relates the cure of a lady, 41, by the internal and external use of Graph. of an acne rosacea which had defied all other modes of treatment. Teste classes Graph. in Pulsatilla group with Silica., Calc., Hepar and Phos. It affects the nutrition in a peculiar way, it is a remedy for those persons who have a tendency to put on unhealthy fat or for those who begin to emaciate.

Homeopathic

Graphites is especially active in patients who are rather stout of fair complexion with tendency to skin disorders and constipation. Fat, chilly and costive with delayed menstrual history. Take cold easily. Cancerous diathesis in old scars.

Graphites produces thickening and induration of skin, glands, tarsi, nail, scars. Thick crusts are formed on the skin. Tendency to callosities.

It has a tendency to produce excoriations, cracks or fissures, at muco-cutaneous junction of eyes, nostrils, mouth, anus, nipples, fingertips, folds of skin. Aids absorption of scar tissue. (Thiosin.)

Anemia with redness of face. Tendency to obesity. Swollen genitals. Gushing leucorrhoea. Cancer of pylorus. Duodenal ulcer. Eradicates tendency to erysipelas. Infiltrations. Discharges are, thin, foul, scanty and acrid. Sourness of taste, belchings, stools, urine, blood about teeth etc.

Hemorrhages are watery. Emanation of suffering parts. Sensation of burning, numbness and deadness. Pains go to parts not lain on. General sense of uneasiness, tremulousness, which elicits groans. Sudden sinking of strength. Frequently feels faint with partial loss of senses.

Alternate digestive and skin symptoms. Supersensitive to cold. Cold, which aggravates bone pains, coryza and stomach. Paralysis or sensation of paralysis. Contractions of muscles. Cramps and burning in different places. Tendency to grow cystic tumors, wens. Dropsy, Edema.

Gastro-intestinal disorders alternating with acne and erythema of face, herpetic lesions or scrofulous hypochondriasis. Excoriations between toes. Syphilitic and "constitutional" ulcers. Recrudescence of scars. Cracks and fissures. Offensive discharges and secretions. Sweat: stains yellow, sour offensive.

Clinical

(A MIX OF QI AND BLOOD STAGNATION FEELING=PHLEGM STAGNATION)

Acne. Amenorrhea. Anus disorders. Blepharitis. Breasts indurated, cancer. Cancer. Catarrh. Chaps. Chlorosis Colic. Constipation. Deafness. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Ears disorders. Eczema. Erysipelas. Eye disorders. Face. Erythema. Feet, disorders. Fissures. Glandular swellings. Gleet. Gravel. Headache. Hemorrhoid. Herpes. Hydrocele. Influenza. Irritation. Lachrymal duct inflamed. Leucorrhea. Lips, cracked. Liver indurated. Menstruation, disorders. Leucorrhea. Nails, disorders. Noises in head. Nose, disorders. Nosebleed. Obesity. Ovarian tumors.

PAGE 730

Paralysis. Parotiditis. Pityriasis. Priapism. Pruritus vagina. Psoriasis. Ptosis. Rectum disorders. Rhus poisoning. Scars, old. Scrofula. Seminal emission. Skin disorders. Smell, disorders. Stomach, cramps. Stomach, pain. Sycotic diathesis. Syphilis. Trichinosis. Tumors. Ulcers. Urine disordered. Uterus, cancer. Vaccination, effects. Wens. Whooping cough. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of grief,(lung) fear,(kidney) overlifting.(kidney) Surgery.(in surgery whole body shocked so root is affected –root=kidney)

Constitutions

Graphites is suited to persons who have a tendency to put on unhealthy fat.(phlegm accumulation) Defective animal heat from defective oxygenation,(anemic so less oxygen in the body so cold) always cold indoors or out. Chlorotics. Affections of glands, skin and mucous membranes, especially at orifices. Syphilitic and "constitutional" ulcers.(damp heat) The patient is usually fat, relaxed, chilly and costive.(damp cold) **Planets:** Saturn, Jupiter.

Modalities

Better in the dark from wrapping up. Better from open air after walking in,(qi increases) hot drinks, especially milk,(hot damp suits) eating,(deficiency pattern) belchings touch.Worse from cold,drafts. light during and after menses,(during-heat period in body so it helps,after menses—fluid in the body diminishes so vacuity heat ,here anemia symptoms not active) motion,(overall qi deficiency) suppression of eruptions of secretions,(not sufficient yang to throw out eruptions) empty swallowing,(qi gets trapped in lung or stomach phlegm increase qi stagnation) fats,(phlegm heat) hot drinks. Worse from warmth of bed, night,(yin time so yin dominated body aggravates) wet feet,(damp feet affects kidney hence water metabolism) scratching.(here it irritates further the stagnant or trapped qi so it aggravates)

Symptoms

MIND

Sad,(heart and lung) fearsome,(kidney) irresolute,(gall bladder) hesitates at trifles.(gall bladder) Feels miserable and unhappy.(lung,heart) Weeps without cause.(lung) Music makes her weep.(heart,lung) Great tendency to start.(liver) Impulse to groan.(kidney) Timid.(gallbladder) Dread of work.(spleen or kidney) Unable to decide.(gall bladder) Fidgety while sitting at work. Apprehensive, despondency(lung) indecision.

Cataleptic conditions, consciousness but without power to move or speak. (heart yang is sufficient but spleen and lung yang is weak) Forgetful, makes mistakes in speaking and writing. Child impudent, teasing, laughing at reprimands. Thinks of nothing, but death. (yin domination so tend to become matter) Remembers all the events of youth, (long term memory ok so heart kidney commn is ok) recent events are forgotten. (heart yang deficient or maybe heart spleen communication problem)) Fatigue from scientific labor. (spleen deficiency to excessive thinking)

Abdomen

Flatulence. (qi stagnation) Cannot bear tight clothes around the waist. (qi stagnation) Abdomen distended, as from incarcerated flatus. (qi stagnation) Nauseous feeling in abdomen. (qi stagnation) Cramp like pain in abdomen (cold in abdomen) with deficient secretion of urine, (vacuity kidney heat) at night. (yin vacuity) Intestinal torpor. Pain as if intestines were torn. Inguinal region sensitive, swollen. (qi stagnation) Pain of gas opposite the side on which he lies. (qi stagnation or wind heat) Very fetid gas preceded by colic. (wind heat colic)

Back

Spinal pains. (yang kidney deficient) Pain in small of back with great weakness. (kidney yang deficient) Pain in the nape of neck and shoulders worse looking up (kidney yang deficient) and stooping the head. Sacral pains with crawling. (kidney yang deficient and wind) Numbness of sacrum, down the legs. (vacuity cold stagnation) Pain in the lumbar region as if vertebrae were broken.

Breasts

Induration of breasts and ovaries. (damp heat) Breasts swollen and hard. (damp heat) Cancer of breasts from old scars, remaining after mammary abscess. (damp heat) Nipples, sore, cracked and blistered. (damp heat)

Chest

Constriction of chest, as if too narrow. (cold stagnation) Feels as if about to suffocate when falling asleep, (suffocating-blood congestion, falling asleep increase yin so yin excess that is dampness cold congestion) jumps out of bed, takes hold of something and must eat something. (yin vacuity) worse after midnight. (yin vacuity) Cramps in the chest. (cold stagnant) Pain in middle of chest with cough, scraping and soreness.

Ears

Moisture and eruptions, (damp heat) fissures in and behind the ear. (stagnated yin vacuity dry heat) Cracking in ears when eating. Hardness of hearing. (damp or phlegm stagnation) Hears better in noise. Tinnitus. (damp blocking in liver or kidney channel) Hissing in the ears. (same as previous) Detonation in ear like report of a gun. Dryness of inner ear. (yin deficient dry heat) Thin, white scaly membrane covering the eardrum. (cold damp) Briny otorrhea. As of hard body behind ear. (cold damp or phlegm stagnation) Feel stuffed at full moon. (yin disturbance at full moon) As if air inside. (qi stuffed) as if filled with water. (dampness stuffed so at full moon dampness and qi stagnation) Snapping after every eructation.

Eyes

Shuns daylight. Photophobia. (liver yin/blood deficient). Ophthalmia with intolerance of artificial light. Eyelids, red and swollen. (spleen damp heat) Eyelids, heavy and falling. (spleen dampness) Blepharitis. Dryness of the lids. (dry yin vacuity heat in spleen) Eczema of lids, (damp heat-eczema) fissured. (damp heat or dry heater blood

vacuity and heat) Sore or cracked outer canthi.(damp heat) Ingrown lashes. Recurrent keratitis. Eyelids fissured with eczema. Phlyctenae. Hot tears.(damp heat) Cystic tumors on eyelids.(phlegm heat in spleen) Sight vanishes during menses.(during menses no sufficient liver blood available for eyes due to already blood deficiency)Letters appear double, when writing, seem together when reading.

PAGE 731

Face

Pale, bloated, haggard, flushed.(heart qi and blood stagnation) Feels as if cobwebs were on it.(qi/blood stagnation in heart and capillary vessels to face) Acne before the menses.(blood stagnation acne as before menses indicates blood stagnation) Itching pimples.(damp heat pimples and itching) Lips cracked and sore.(spleen damp heat) Moist eczema around the mouth, chin and nose.(damp heat) Barber's Itch. Facial paralysis(spleen/stomach qi vacuity or cold vacuity) with distortion of muscles(blood congealation in capillaries vessls to face muscles) and difficult speech.(lung and stomach yin vacuity paralysis) Formication on lips during menses. Painful nodules on the lower jaw.(phlegm heat in large intestine channel as lower teeths-large intestine channel) Falling of hair from chin. Erysipelas, burning and stinging.(Erysipelas due to Wind-Heat-Fire, Erysipelas due to Gelled Fire in Liver Meridian, Erysipelas due to Dampness-Heat-Fire, Erysipelas due to Heat Poisons at Nutritive Level)

Female

Great aversion to sex.(kidney yang deficient) Menses, late, scanty, pale, irregular, painful.(liver blood deficient and pain may be due to blood stagnation) Swelling and hardness of ovary (left) worse after menses.(damp and kidney vacuity heat or kidney yin deficiency which is worse after menses due to kidney qi/yin deficiency) Induration of ovaries, uterus and breasts.(damp and kidney vacuity heat induration upto breast) Hoarseness,(Wind cold invasion,wind heat invasion,yin vacuity of lung and kidney,qi vacuity of lung and spleen,qi stagnation,blood stasis and phlegm congealation.) coryza,(vacuity heat coryza) cough,(yin vacuity cough) morning sickness (yang rising due to yin vacuity)and sweats,(yin vacuity heat) swelling of feet or headache during menses.(during menses heat rises so swelling of feet due to heat rising and headache due to heat rising)Leucorrhea,pale, thin, profuse, excoriating in gushes(damp heat in lower jiao) with weakness in back(kidney yin/qi deficient), worse before(blood stagnation) and after menses.(qi/yin deficient) Leucorrhea in place of menses.(damp heat leucorrhea) Pain in the uterus when reaching high with arms.(spleen yang deficient as reachinh high with arms activates spleen yang so uterus pain due to spleen yang deficiency) Retro-version of uterus, heaviness in hypogastrium with cutting pain down thighs,(cutting pain-blood stagnation so blood stagnation heaviness and pain) uterus feels coming out through vagina.(spleen and kidney qi deficiency so prolapse) Vagina, dry, hot or cold.(dry heat or dry cold) Eczematous eruptions around the vulva.(damp heat)

Food

Aversion to meat, fish, cooked food,(phlegm foods) salt,(kidney) sweets.(stomach) Sweets nauseate. Hot drinks disagree.(stomach damp heat) Excessive hunger or no appetite,(stomach damp heat so heat excess so hunger and damp excess so no hunger) worse when hungry.(vacuity heat further dries the yin)

Head

Rush of blood to head with flushed face(heart and head blood vacuity so blood rushes to it that is liver qi coursing move to head and face or heart) also with nose bleed(lung heat) and distention and flatulence.(qi stagnation) Headache in morning on waking.(liver yang rising headache) mostly on one side with inclination to vomit.(liver yang attacks stomach so vomit) Headache with nausea during menses.(liver heat headache with nausea of stomach heat attacked by liver) Heavy weight or dull pressure at the occiput.(blood congestion so heavy weight or qi stagnation-dull pressure)as if head is drawn back. Sensation of cobweb on forehead.(qi stagnation in heart-face or stomach)Skin of forehead as if drawn into folds.(qi stagnation-pulling) Brain feels numb.(numb—qi stagnation) Rheumatic pains on one side of head,(one side so either it will be cold or damp rheumatism) extending to teeth and neck.(spreading so heat so wind damp heat rheumatism) Burning on vertex.(liver vacuity heat as vertex—liver channel). Pressive pain or burning spot on vertex.(liver yang rising pain) Humid, itching eruption on hairy scalp,(damp heat) emitting a fetid odor.(heat excess in damp heat) Hair, matted, brittle (kidney yin deficiency) or falling hair(lung yin deficiency), worse vertex and sides.(liver fire attacks lung) Milk crusts. Eczema capitis, scabs sore to touch. Bald spots.(Yin blood vacuity,qi and blood vacuity,wind due to blood heat,blood stasis.)

Heart

As of an electric shock from heart to neck.(heart qi or blood stagnation as small intestine channel goes through neck)Strong pulsations in the whole body.(heart blood stagnation) Palpitation of heart with anxiety with nosebleeds.(blood stagnation so palpitation,nose bleed,anxiety-qi/blood stagnates) Cold feeling in precordium. Pulse slows during day, fast in the morning

Kidneys

Urine, sour smelling, turbid, stream slender.(liver damp heat urine) Pain in sacrum or os coccyx while urinating.(bladder or kidney qi dissipates while urinating so already deficient kidney qi so pain) Stricture of urethra.(liver yin vacuity heat inflammation in urthra so stricture or from less liver blood supply so cold)

Limbs

Burnings, cramps, jerking.(heat,cold,wind or qi stagnation) Burning pressure beneath the arm pit.(heart or lung heat) Arms and legs go to sleep.(blood stagnation or blood qi/deficiency) Hands or feet either hot or cold.(spleen yin deficiency or yang deficiency active) Edema of legs.(spleen deficiency dampness accumulation in lower jiao) Paralyzed feeling in the limbs.(phlegm /blood /qi stagnation in spleen) Nails, brittle and crumbling. (liver dry wind heat) Nails deformed, painful, sore, thick and crippled.(liver wind heat) Nails, thick, rough ingrown.(liver heat) Horny callosities on hands with cracks. Pain in thumb joint as if sprained. Cannot stretch enough.(yang deficiency) Excoriation of thighs while walking.(blood stagnation or damp heat congestion) Cracks and fissures in tips of fingers.(dry heat or damp heat with yin deficiency) Bunions worse fire heat, better pressure. Burning in soles and heels.(kidney yin vacuity heat) Feet cold, wet.(spleen qi deficiency dampness) and Foul excoriating sweat worse evening.(damp heat) Acrid, foot sweat,(kidney yin vacuity heat) chafes the toes. Stiffness and contraction of toes.(kidney vacuity cold and kidney yin deficiency with poor blood supply)

Lungs

Spasmodic asthma,(phlegm/blood stagnation so spasms and asthma) suffocative attacks wakes from sleep,(suffocation—due to blood congestion) must eat something. Dry troublesome cough with sweat on face.(heart heat cough) Lachrymation worse taking deep breath.(kidney yin deficiency so deep breath disturb kidney yang which disturb liver yin already less so lachrymation affects)

Male

Herpetic eruption on organs.(kidney yin vacuity heat) Sexual debility with increased desire.(kidney yin vacuity with liver yang hyperactive) Averse to sex.(kidney yang deficient) Ejaculation too early or failing during sex.(kidney yang deficient) Hydrocele. (kidney yang deficient so water accumulation) Priapism. Lack of sexual enjoyment.(heart yang deficient) Cramps in calves during sex.(kidney vacuity cold stagnation) Impotence from excessive indulgence or masturbation.(kidney yin deficiency)

Mouth

Rotten odor from mouth.(kidney odor) Angles of the mouth ulcerated.(damp heat) Taste, sour like rotten eggs.(sour/rotten so liver/kidney heat) Breath smells like urine.(kidney yang not properly metabolising bladder urine to send up clear water so urine smell) Dots of thick white fur on tongue. Burning blisters on tongue,(damp heat in heart) salivation.(kidney or stomach salivation) Easy bleeding and swelling of the gums. (stomach heat) Sour, foul odor from the mouth.(stomach heat) Blood from teeth,(stomach heat) tastes sour. Salivation, at night.(salivation due to yin deficiency vacuity heat in stomach) Teeth on edge.

PAGE 732

Nose

Eczema of nose.(dap heat in lung/heart) Dryness with loss of smell.(dry vacuity heat with lung yin deficiency) Nosebleed with rush of blood to the head, worse before menses.(due to blood stagnation) Colds at menses.(lung qi dissipation in menses which is already deficient so cold) Smell acute, cannot bear the smell of flowers.(lung qi irritated so smell acute) Stuffed coryza.(cold stagnation/blood or phlegm stagnation coryza) Scabs and fissures in the nostrils.(damp or phlegm heat with heat excess and yin deficient) Sneezing on opening the eyes.(open eyes means liver yang active so liver yang stagnant sneezing) Coryza from cold.(lung cold coryza) Painful internally. Chronic catarrh. (phlegm heat) Sore on blowing it is painful internally.(damp heat) Discharge offensive especially during menses.(lung/liver heat) Excoriated.(type of discharge might be controlled by kidney so excoriating means kidney yin vacuity heat with toxic dampness)

Rectum

Fissures of anus,(dry heat with kidney yin deficient or blood deficient) cutting pain during stool,(blood stagnation) followed by constriction and aching for hours.(vacuity cold and qi/blood stagnation -aching) Fissures bleed and ulcerate.(dry heat so bleed due to excess heat and ulcerate due to damp heat) Constipation, large, difficult, knotty stools united by mucus threads.(phlegm heat in large intestine) Chronic diarrhea.(phlegm heat diarrhea) brownish, liquid, undigested offensive.(spleen/stomach qi deficiency so undigested and damp heat) Stools, large, difficult, slimy coated or loose, brown, lienteric and very foul.(damp heat in large intestine) Lump of stool, conjoined with threads of mucus. .(damp heat in large intestine) Diarrhea from slightest indiscretion in eating. (spleen/stomach qi deficient) Stools with masses of mucus. Stools are slender, pasty. (dampness) Prolapse of rectum.(kidney and spleen qi deficiency) Burning hemorrhoids,

(congestion of blood/phlegm with heat) pain on sitting down or on taking a wide step. Anus and pudenda, smarting, itching, sore, before menses. (blood stasis and wind or damp heat due to itching) Smarting, sore pain in anus on wiping it. (blood stasis) Tapeworms. (qi irritation so wind) Varicose veins of the rectum. (blood congestion in varicose)

Sensations

As if skin of forehead was drawn into folds. (qi stagnation stomach) As if a skin were before ear. As if a hard body as large as an egg were behind ear. (phlegm stagnation) As of a cobweb over the face. (blood/qi stagnation in network channels) As of a lump in stomach with beating as of two hammers. (phlegm/blood congestion, hammer pain may be due to blood congestion) As if intestines were torn, croaking as of a frog in abdomen. As if everything would be torn to pieces during menstruation. (yang rising or excited during menses so tearing pain may be due to excess yang/qi stagnation)

Skin

Eczema. Dry, rough, irritable, that breaks easily and exudes a gluey moisture, (damp heat eczema) worse in folds (qi stagnant areas so damp stagnates) and slow to heal. (dampness blocks healing qi and blood) Old scars ulcerate. (damp heat ulcers) Burning in old scars. (heat lung) Old scars with indurated base and margins with burning. (damp heat)

Eruptions worse from heat. (heat eruptions) Pimples and acne. (phlegm heat or blood stagnation heat) Moist, crusty eruptions, oozing out a sticky exudation. (damp heat eruptions with heat excess so crusts) Rawness in bends of limbs, groins, neck, behind ears. (phlegm heat) Unhealthy Skin, every little injury suppurates. (damp heat) Ulcers discharging a glutinous fluid, thin and sticky. (damp heat) Swelling and induration of the glands. (damp heat in lungs) Gouty nodosities. (phlegm wind heat) Cracks in nipples, mouth, between toes, anus. (vacuity heat with yin deficiency or blood) Phlegmonous erysipelas of face, burning and stinging pain (phlegm wind heat). Swelling of feet. (due to heat or dampness or blood congestion) Wens. Chronic Poison Oak. Wandering or recurrent erysipelas. (wind type or qi stagnant erysipelas)

Sleep

Excessively tired and sleepy. (spleen yang deficiency) Sleeplessness until midnight. Sleepy during day. (sleepy due to heart yang deficiency and not due to liver yang rising as day is yang) Horrible dreams. (liver fire) Does not feel fresh in the morning. (liver blood vacuity so no deep sleep as yang is floating)

Stomach

Pressure in stomach. (qi/blood/phlegm stagnation) Sour or foul belchings. (heat stomach) Burning in stomach, causing hunger. (stomach heat) Better from eating or hot drinks especially milk. (stomach heat is vacuity heat so better eating) Better lying down. (vacuity heat so deficiency pattern) Morning sickness during menses. (yang or heat rising) Vomiting of sour of food. (liver heat attacks stomach) Constrictive pain in Stomach. (stomach vacuity cold so stomach qi deficiency so better hot drink) Recurrent stomach pain with vomiting of food immediately after eating. (recurrent pain—qi stagnation so food vomited immediately) stomach worse by cold. (vacuity cold that is qi deficient) Cancer of pylorus. Vomiting and purging and icy cold sweat with headache. (vacuity heat sweating and headache, vomiting and purging due to qi stagnation)

Temperature

Sweats often on front of the body only. (yin side sweating so vacuity heat sweating) Sweat offensive, sour, stains yellow (vacuity heat forces sweat out) and cold. Entire

inability to sweat. Recurrent periodical fever. (liver qi stagnation and vacuity heat) Chill in the evening (yang closing time so lung yang vacuity so chill) worse eating (yang further dissipates or no yang to digest) better open air (to increase qi) and drinking water. (increase yin) Wants covers in all stages of fever.

Throat

Chronic sore throat. (phlegm/blood stagnation and heat-chronic) Chronic hoarseness with skin disorders. (.(phlegm/blood stagnation and heat-chronic) Tonsils enlarged. (blood/phlegm congestion) Nodulated goiter. (blood/phlegm congestion) Choking, on swallowing from goiter. (blood/phlegm congestion) As of a lump in throat (blood/phlegm congestion) worse empty swallowing (qi gets stagnated), urging to swallow from constant spasms. (blood/phlegm congestion so spasm to make path for qi to swallow) As if food would not go down from spasms. (qi stagnation) Voice lacks control better using it. Hoarseness as soon as he starts singing. (spleen –singing so spleen qi deficiency so damp accumulation in throat) No control on modulation of voice better if continues to talk. (lung phlegm or blood congestion or qi deficiency so no control on voice but using it make path for qi flow)

Vertigo

Vertigo worse looking upwards, reading or sewing. (liver yin deficiency vertigo as all three use eyes which consumes liver blood)

PAGE 733

Comments

Hahnemann was quick to perceive that Graph. Was much more than a mere remedy for skin disorders. Like that other great skin remedy, sulphur, Graph. proved to be a leading anti-psoric. Hahnemann's provings and observations defined its powers over skin disorders.

The skin of Graphites is rough, hard and dry. Eczematous and herpetic eruptions predominate. Eruption on occiput exuding gluey humor, eczema of ear, moist eczema round anus. Pimples, acne. Wens.

Graphites' special characteristic is: "Eruptions oozing out a thick, honey-like fluid." Wherever such eruptions are found Graph. is in all probability the remedy. Clarke cured many cases, notably some occurring on the occiput and behind the ears. It is no less frequently a remedy for the results of repelled eruptions of the kind.

Nash records such a case: A child had been "relieved" of an eczema capitis under old-school treatment, whereupon, entero-colitis set in and became so alarming that it was pronounced "tuberculosis of the bowels."

Nash when called in found the child greatly emaciated with little or no appetite, very restless, passing "stools of brown fluid mixed with undigested substances and of an intolerably fetid odor." Graph. 6,000 c cured promptly.

Irregularities in the distribution of the blood occur, pallor of skin and mucous membranes. The circulation is at first excited, then follows loss of energy and consequent venous hyperemia. Fainting readily occurs with great anxiety, motion is impaired and the tissues relaxed, but paralysis is not complete.

A marked characteristic of Graphites is a rush of blood to head with flushed face.

Clarke cured two very severe cases of nosebleed in elderly people where this symptoms was present. In one case there has been flushing of head and neck for many months

previous to the attack and flushing preceded and accompanied each occurrence of the bleeding.

In the other case the patient said the precursory flush seemed to come up from his toes. He had his nostrils plugged without avail, Graphites in a high potency, cured promptly in both instances.

The Graphites condition is not sensitive and herein it differs from Hep., which, has extreme sensitiveness of affected parts. The tone of mind is sad. There is a very characteristic symptoms in reference to the hearing: "hardness of hearing better when riding in a carriage."

Goullon cured two notable cases of cramps in the stomach with "improvement of the cramps by eating." There was also clean tongue. Milk agree well, especially hot milk. In one case roast meat agreed, but not boiled meat and, still less, potatoes. In the morning there was a fishy taste, disappearing later in the day.

Graphites causes suffocative spells which arouse the patient from sleep, he must jump out of bed, worse after midnight, (Lach., worse after sleep). There is a diarrhea of thin offensive, partly digested stools. Constipation is more common, the stools being in lumps coated with mucus and with mucous shreds.

In the female the breasts are affected. Pain under left breast at menstrual period often waking patient in the night. Hysterical melancholia with occipital headache. Leucorrhea profuse in gushes, excoriating. Scanty menses form a keynote indication when found with other complaints, as headache, skin-affection, etc. Moist itching excoriation around anus and fissures.

The male sexual organs are affected as well as the female: Uncontrollable sexual excitement with violent erections, Priapism. Clarke had frequently seen this condition produced in patients taking Graph. for other things and have frequently relieved priapism with Graph. Impotence.

The senses are abnormally acute: music causes weeping, cannot tolerate the smell of flowers. Weak, exhaustion of whole body. Spasms, contractions of muscles, twitching of eyelids.

PAGE 734

Cataleptic condition. Sensitiveness of internal parts, numbness in various parts, drawing pain in whole body.

Bathing after measles causes paralysis of face. Getting feet wet causes delayed menses. Attacks occur during summer and autumn. Ears feel stuffed at the full moon. Suffering parts emaciated. Overlifting easily. Hemorrhages.

When giving Graph. internally in cases of anal eruption, the external use of an ointment made with a drachm of the 3x trituration to an ounce of Cetacean ointment is of great service. Hirsh or Prague, has also used Graph. locally in cases of disease of the nails with very good results.

Compare

- (1) Petr., Lach., Carb-v., Carb-a., Caust., Nit-ac., Rhus-t. - erysipelas, left then right, Graph., right then left. Ant-c., Rat., Peon, Nit-ac., Sil.
- (2) In priapism. - Pic-ac.
- (3) In disorders of right ovary, Pall.
- (4) Aur, Puls., Lyc. Stram., Alum.
- (5) hears better in cars - Nit-ac.

- (6) Obesity, Calc-a. Trichiasis, Borax. Fat constitutions, Calc.
 (7) Sulph. has margins of lids reddened with Graph. they are paler than usual, Euphr. has thick, purulent discharge, Graph. has thin.
 (8) Graph. is a chronic or overgrown Puls. - but Puls. has Worse and Graph. has better from milk.
 (9) The associated constipation with mucus-covered stools and gastric flatulency should be taken into consideration and differentiate it from such remedies as Petr. and Lyc.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Ars. Nux-v. Antidote to: Ars-i., Rhus-t. It follows: Calc., Lyc., Puls., Sep., Sulph. Complementary: Arg-n. - follows well in gastric derangements, Caust., Hep., Lyc., Ars., Tub.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Gratiola officinalis

(hedge hyssop)

Pharmacy

Grat. *Gratiola officinalis*. Hedge Hyssop. Herb of Grace. N. O. Scrophulariaceae. Grows in moist places.

Tincture of fresh plant before flowering. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second to third potency.

Herbal

Gratiola "the Herb of Grace" is one of the most important members of the great Scrophularian group: Dig., Euphr., Tab., Scroph. and should be carefully studied with these. Cooper has used it with great success in a case of gouty acidity with great constipation and in the constipation of cancer. He regards it as "the vegetable antacid." It is said to have formed the basis for a once famous nostrum for gout, "Eau M^zdicinale."

Symptoms of a fully developed, rapid attack of Asiatic cholera are produced. A large proportion of the effects of *Gratiola* are expended on the gastro-intestinal tract. It is an inodorous plant of bitter taste and very poisonous, causing violent colic, bloody stools, enteritis, jaundice.

Teste considers *Gratiola* the Cham. of chronic diseases. The diarrhea is yellowish, gushing, watery, as though rushing from a hydrant. There is also vomiting of yellowish fluid. Summer diarrhea from excessive drinking of water whether cold or hot. Soreness, burning or irritation of anus follows the stools.

Teste, saw four cases of nymphomania in females to whom herb doctors had given injections of a decoction of freshly gathered *Gratiola*. Burnett considers it specific in female masturbation and nymphomania. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Though *Gratiola officinalis* acts especially on the gastro-intestinal tract, it has some mental and sexual symptoms also. It especially useful in females. Nux-v. like symptoms in females are often met by *Gratiola*. Chronic catarrhal conditions, leucorrhea and gonorrhoea. Obstinate ulcers.

Indications are: Constant sinking but cannot eat, bitter taste. The affection of the solar plexus is very marked. Cramps beginning at pit of stomach and pains radiating therefrom.

Anxiety, gnawing, empty feeling, rolling about in epigastric region. Urine is diminished, reddish, turbid.

Mental effects from overweening pride. Nervous prostration. Neuralgia due to abuse of coffee. Paralytic pains and feeling of coldness especially in the abdomen are marked symptoms. Cerebral disorders without fever. Trembling in limbs, convulsions, cramps, excitement and disordered condition of the sexual powers.

Clinical

Brain disorders. Cholera. Coccyx, pain. Colic. Constipation. Cramps, Diarrhea. Dropsy. Eye disorders. Gout. Headaches. Hemorrhoids. Hydrocephalus. Hysteria. Mania. Masturbation. Mesenteric glands. Nausea. Neuralgias. Nymphomania. Palpitations. Rheumatic pain. Stomach pains. Tetanus. Vision, disordered.

Causations

Coffee causes neuralgia.

Modalities

Better from open air, rest. Worse from eating, drinking too much water hot or cold. Worse from summer, abuse of coffee, dinner. Worse motion. Worse in warm room.

Symptoms

MIND

Peevishness, ill-humor, irresolute, hysterical. It is useful in mental troubles from overweening pride. Weak will. Ill humor, tired of life, want of perseverance.

Apprehensive about the future. Hysteria. Nymphomania. Hypochondriasis.

Abdomen

Shooting pains in the abdomen. Inflation of the abdomen. Rumbling with nausea, eructation and vertigo. Flatulent and pressive colic with nausea and disagreeable risings. Feeling of coldness in abdomen, lasting half an hour.

Back

Pain in coccyx after stool. Neck as if seized by hands.

Breasts

Darting pain in breasts. Shootings in right breast, worse on rising during menses.

Chest

Heat in the chest, then the head and hands with redness of the face. Pressure on the chest. Shootings in the chest on breathing. Pimples on the chest, which burn after having been scratched.

Eyes

Dry, burn. Myopia. **All objects seem white, even green trees.**

Face

Burning heat and redness of the face. Tingling, burning in malar bones. Sensation of tension in the face, it feels swollen. Swelling of upper lip. Tearing on one side of face. Painful crack in left side of chin.

Female

Irritable condition of sexual organs with congestions. Menses too profuse, premature and too long. Nymphomania. Leucorrhea, persistent. Tendency to masturbation.

Food

Hunger after a meal with feeling of emptiness. Craves nothing but bread. Worse during and after eating, vertigo during and after a meal.

Head

Sick headache. Rush of Blood with vanishing of sight. Tightness in forehead with wrinkles in skin. Sensation as if brain was contracting and head became smaller.

Heart

Palpitations after stools with oppression of the chest. Pulse small intermittent.

Kidneys

Diminished secretion of urine. Scanty and reddish urine, which becomes turbid on standing with cloudy sediment. Burning in the urethra during and after urination.

Limbs

Limb gives way with sciatic pain. Rheumatic pains in the shoulders, arms, fingers, particularly in elbow and wrist-joint. Itching in the palm of the hand.

Lungs

Dry cough, excited by a sensation of roughness in the chest in the morning or at night. Nocturnal cough with pain as from excoriation in trachea, oppression of the chest and shivering.

Male

Painful rigidity of the penis after seminal emission, nightly. Stitches in left spermatic cord, ascending through the abdomen up to the chest. Drawing pain in glans.

Mouth

Nocturnal tearing or piercing in the molars. Sensation of cold in the teeth. Accumulation of much saliva in the mouth. Mouth bitter or clammy. Tongue rough, covered with mucus. Fetid breath in the morning after waking.

PAGE 736

Nose

Frequent sneezing. Stoppage of the nose. Smarting, itching in left nostril. Pressure at upper part of nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea, green, frothy water, followed by anal burning, forcibly evacuated without pain. Summer diarrhea from drinking of excess of water. Hemorrhoids with hypochondriasis. Rectum constricted. Constipation with gouty acidity.

Sensations

As if brain contracted, as if head grew smaller, as if brain would fall forward, as if sand in eyes, as if throat contracted, as if a stone rolling from side to side in stomach.

Skin

Itching with burning after scratching. Running and corrosive eruptions, which resemble scabies.

Sleep

Insomnia.

Stomach

Dyspepsia with much distention of the stomach. Emptiness after eating. Cramps and colic after supper and during night with swelling of abdomen and constipation. Dysphagia for liquids. As of a cold water or loose heavy load in stomach.

Temperature

Tendency to chilliness. Chilliness in a warm room during sleep after an evacuation with the hair standing on end. Heat ascending to the face with redness and increased external warmth. Constant vaporous exhalation from the body.

Throat

Pressure in throat, as from thick mucus. Accumulation of mucus in throat. Pain in throat obliging one to swallow constantly. Stinging in throat. Tingling, roughness and scraping in throat. Phlegm in throat with inability to throw it off.

Vertigo

Vertigo during and after meals, hunger and feeling of emptiness after meals.

Comments

Two excellent cures with Gratiola have been recorded by C. W. Sonnenschmidt.

(1) Mrs. C., 53, attacked in June with diarrhea, yellow, watery, frothy stools gushing out with force. Severe cutting pains in abdomen, rumbling of flatulence.

Occasional nausea and vomiting. Coloc. and Ip. failed to relieve. Then on close inquiry it was elicited that "a cold feeling in the abdomen" had been a feature throughout. Grat. off. 3c, cured promptly.

(2) A three-weeks' old infant was attacked with diarrhea and colic. There were two or three stools in quick succession and then an interval of an hour or two. Stools, green or yellow watery, frothy, expelled suddenly. Nausea and vomiting.

Severe pain before stools, relieved afterwards, for a short time. Cham., Coloc., and Verat. failed, then Grat. rapidly cured. It also removed in this case "redness around anus and on the side an abrasion of half an inch in extent, which caused some oozing of blood."

E. E. Case cured a woman, age 50 of hemorrhoids with the following symptoms: Constipation, difficult stools. External hemorrhoids from any exertion and after stool. Biting, stinging tension in tumors. During stool, a sensation as if the rectal membrane was torn. After stool, all the nerve of the pelvis seem in a high state of tension, the flesh on the perineum feels as if torn from the bone. Sleepless before midnight, peevish, melancholy. Grat. 200c cured.

The left side is more affected than the right. The head and eye symptoms are of the first importance. Rush of blood to head with vanishing of sight is a keynote. Heat ascending to face with redness and increased external warmth. A number of pains are experienced in the coccyx. Chilly, shuddering on entering a warm room. Constant vaporous emanations from body.

Compare

(1) Dig., Euph., Tab., Cham., Am-c., Nux-v. Apis, Bell., Hell., Cham., Nux-v., Elat., Podo.

(2) Hunger after meals with feeling of emptiness, Lauro., Calc., Cascarella., Chin., Cina.

(3) Emptiness after stool, Petr.

(4) Vanishing of sight and headache, Gels.

(5) Dig., Tab., Euphr., Scroph.

PAGE 737

Relations

Antidoted by: Caust., Bell., Euphorb., Nux-v. It antidotes: Iodum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Grindelia robusta

(rosin-wood)

Pharmacy

Grin. Grindelia robusta. Grindelia squarrosa. Rosin-wood. N. O. Composite. A tincture is made of the leaves and unexpanded flowers. Bundy's proving of G. squarrosa was made with a tincture of the dried plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in 1 to 15 drop doses, lower potencies.

Herbal

The Grindelia are a genus of asteroid composites growing on the Pacific coast and inland on the mountains. The terminal heads of yellow flowers and the leaves are usually covered with a viscid balsamic secretion from which they have been called "gum plants."

Following Hering, Clarke has not thought it necessary to separate the two Grindelias which have been used in homeopathy, but, as far as possible. Several species have been used in cases of asthma, bronchitis, Rhus-poisoning and heart and skin disorders.

Gatchell found a lotion of Grindelia robusta tincture, (one part to ten of water) a sovereign application in itching or painful erythematous eruptions. It is also useful for bites and stings of insects. Both Grindelia robusta and Grindelia squarrosa have been used for the symptoms here recorded. There is practically no difference in their action, although the G. Squarrosa is credited with more spleen symptoms. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Grindelia robusta produces paresis of the pneumo-gastric nerve interfering with respiration and producing profuse secretion in bronchial tubes. Dull pains and fullness in left hypochondrium, chronic malaria, gastric pains associated with spleen congestion. Induces paralysis, beginning in limbs.

Its action is shown on the heart first quickening, then retarding it. Acts on the cardio-pulmonary distribution of the pneumo gastric in dry catarrh (Ant-t. in muco-purulent).

Produces a paresis of the pneumo-gastric interfering with respiration. Smothering after falling asleep. Asthmatic conditions, chronic bronchitis. Bronchorrhea with tough mucus, difficult to detach. Raises the blood pressure. Nausea and retching of gastric ulcer. Sugar in urine

An effective antidote to Rhus-poisoning, locally and internally, also for burns, blisters, vaginal catarrh and herpes zoster. Hyperchlorhydria when attended with asthmatic and other neurotic symptoms. Hyperemia of gastric mucous membrane with difficult respiration.

Rattling breathing. Suffocation on falling to sleep or on awakening. Bronchorrhea with tenacious, whitish expectoration. Cannot breathe when lying down. Asthma and emphysema with dilated heart. Cutting sore pain in the region of spleen extending to hips. Spleen enlarged. Cheyne-Stokes respiration.

Clinical

Asthma. Bites. Bronchitis. Cheyne-Stokes breathing. Conjunctivitis. Emphysema.

Erythema. **Eyes**, pains. Glaucoma. Heat disorders. Iritis. Itching. Liver, pain. Pruritus vulvae. Pruritus vagina. Rhus-poisoning. Spleen, pain. Ulcers.

Modalities

Sitting position in bed on account of difficulty of breathing. Worse from falling to sleep, motion in the dark.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Unbearable pain in region of liver and spleen, so severe he cannot lie still a moment. Soreness like that of acute rheumatism.

Eyes

Conjunctiva injected. Pain in eyeballs, running back to brain, worse moving eyes. Pupils dilated. Purulent ophthalmia and iritis. Pain in left eye and right knee-joint like rheumatism. Iritis, traumatic, or arising from cold or a metastasis of rheumatism.

Face

Burning in chin.

PAGE 738

Female

Pruritus of vagina and vulva, whether from leucorrhea or aphthae or of venous origin.

Head

Terrible fullness in head, as though he had taken ten or more grains of quinine.

Heart

Weak heart and respiration.

Limbs

Legs greatly swollen, especially about ankle-joint. Large ulcers over tibia. Severe pain can hardly get about. Chronic ulceration of leg.

Lungs

Acts on the pulmonary circulation. Wheezing and oppression in bronchitis patients. Asthma with a profuse tenacious expectoration, which relieves. Stops breathing when falling asleep, wakes with a start and gasps for breath. Must sit up to breathe. Cannot breathe when lying down. Whooping cough with profuse mucous secretion. (Cocc.) Rales are disseminated with foamy mucus, very difficult to detach. Bronchorrhea with tough, whitish, mucous expectoration. Sibilant rales. Cannot breathe lying down. Cheyne-Stokes respiration.

Skin

Bites of insects, flea-bites. Itching and burning. Poison oak, (locally as a wash). Rash like roseola with severe burning and itching. Vesicular and papular eruptions. Herpes zoster. Ulcers with swollen, purplish skin.

Spleen

Cutting pain in region of spleen, extending to hips. Spleen enlarged. (Cean., Card-m.)

Comments

Grindelia is indicated in chronic bronchial asthma and spasmodic bronchial cough, when they are attended with profuse, tenacious expectoration, which gives relief. The breath stops when the patient goes to sleep and awakes with a start, gasping for breath. It is useful in irregular heart action and in hay fever when associated with difficult breathing.

It is used locally and internally as an antidote for Rhus toxicodendron skin rashes. Gatchell recommends external application of a lotion of Grindelia robusta one in ten of water. This he considered as a good remedy for itching and painful erythematous eruptions.

One writer obtained excellent results from "Grindelia" in a number of cases of asthma and emphysema with dilated heart. H. W. Foster reported the cure of a case of asthma with *G. robusta* which shows that Dr. Bundy's proving of *G. squarrosa* is good for both remedies.

Dr. Foster's patient was awakened by asthmatic attacks, the room seeming too small. After getting quiet, just as he would commence to lose himself in sleep he would suddenly awaken again because he seemed to have forgotten to breathe. *Grindelia* 30c relieved at once. It removed aversion to darkness in one patient, who wanted a light in the room all night. Symptoms are worse by movement, worse in the dark, worse on falling asleep.

The only proving is by Dr. T. H. Bundy, who took a teaspoonful of a tincture of the dried plant of *G. squarrosa* and in half an hour followed it by another with the result that he produced some intensely severe pains in head and eyes (left then right) and symptoms in liver, spleen, nervous system and lungs and altogether passed "the most terrible night of his life."

The proving is remarkable for the number of peculiar symptoms induced. First there was "fullness in head as after a heavy dose of quinine." Then intense pain in left eye and right knee-joint exactly like acute rheumatism. The knee pain lasted only half an hour and then the third teaspoonful was taken.

The eye-pain became most agonizing, the pupil became widely dilated. It was two hours before the right eye became affected and then the misery was doubled. At this time unbearable pain in whole of liver and spleen came on.

PAGE 739

So severe, it was impossible to lie still a movement with intense soreness of the region like that of acute rheumatism.

The eye pains were in the balls of the eyes running directly back into brain, much worse by movement.

There was a kind of paralysis of the vagus nerve. On falling asleep the respiratory movement would cease and would not be resumed until he waked up from the resulting suffocation.

In the clinical experiences recorded it is the *Grindelia robusta* which is chiefly mentioned, though sometimes it is not specified which.

Relations

It antidotes: *Rhus-t.*

Compare

- (1) *Tart-emet.* *Eriodictyon*, *Lach.*, *Sang.*
- (2) *Am-m.*, *Ant-t.*, *Kali-bi.*
- (3) *Lach.* - worse from sleep, left then right.
- (4) *Gels.* - worse from sleep. *Gels.* has waking up feeling the heart has stopped, must keep moving to keep it going, *Grind.* feels respiration has stopped.
- (5) *Stram.* - fear of the dark.
- (6) *Op.*, *Lach.*, *Carb-an.* - fears to go to sleep.
- (2) *Dyspnea* on falling asleep: *Am-c.*, *Ant-t.*, *Arum t.*, *Badiaga.*, *Bry.*, *Cadm-s.*, *Carb-an.*, *Carb-v.*, *Graph.*, *Lach.*, *Nux-m.*, *Op.*
- (8) *Ran-b.* and both the *Grindelias.*

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Guaco

(climbing hemp weed)

Pharmacy

Gua. Guaco. Mikania guaco. Climbing Hemp Weed. N. O. Composite. Tropical America. Tincture or decoction of leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

Herbal

Mikania guaco is a climbing composite of Tropical America. Guaco has a local repute as a remedy for the bites of serpents, for hydrophobia, cholera and cancer. In the homeopathic provings rice-water stools occurred and difficulty of swallowing as in hydrophobia.

One proving also showed an action on the bladder and urinary organs, producing excess of phosphates.

A lady who took a decoction for four moths steadily, was obliged to discontinue because it produced:

Copious, corrosive, putrid leucorrhoea, causing great debility, tanning the inside of the thighs and staining linen yellow.

She felt as if fire was running out of her. Terrible itching and smarting. Another prover had severe spinal and occipital pains, paresis of tongue and difficult deglutition. Burning and tearing in soles. Pain as if beaten. Pains extend to other parts, mostly from above downwards. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Guaco acts on nervous system and female organs. Bulbar paralysis. Syphilis. Deafness tongue heavy and difficult to move. Spinal irritation. Spinal symptoms most marked and verified. Beer drinkers threatened with strokes. Diarrhea and dysentery with aching in sacrum and loins. Cholera. Cancer.

Clinical

Bulbar paralysis. Cancer. Cholera. Deafness. Diarrhea. Hydrophobia. Leucorrhoea. Paralysis. Phosphaturia. Rheumatism. Spine disorders. Strokes. Tongue, paralysis.

Causations

Antidote to bites of scorpions and snakes, (Golondrina).

Modalities

Worse from motion, bending. Worse at night.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pain and rumbling in bowels followed by watery stools.

Back

Pain between scapulae, extending to forearm. Burning in nape of shoulders. Pain along spine, worse bending. Weariness through hips and lumbar region.

Ears

Deafness.

Female

Leucorrhoea copious, corroding, putrid, debilitating. Itching and smarting at night, as if fire were running out of parts.

Head

Headache, red face. Heaviness and difficulty in moving tongue.

Kidneys

Unusual flow of urine with excess of phosphates, pain over region of bladder and weight and weariness through hips and loins.

Limbs

Pain in deltoid, shoulders, elbows, arms and fingers. Pain about hip-joint. Legs heavy. Pain in ankle-joints and soles. Paralysis of lower Limbs.

Mouth

Tongue heavy, difficult to move.

Throat

Larynx and trachea constricted, difficult deglutition.

PAGE 740

Compare

(1) Ox-ac., Lathyr., Caust. Alum.

(2) Bell. - menstrual flow feels hot.

(3) Ph-ac. - Phosphaturia.

(4) Leucorrhoea staining yellow, Carb-an., Kreos., Nit-ac.

Relations

Antidoted by: Kreos. and Sulph. (leucorrhoea).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Guajacum officinale

(resin of lignum vite)

Pharmacy

Guai. (Guaj.) Guaiacum officinale. Resin of Lignum Vitae. Gum guaiacum. N. O. Zygophyllaceae. The gum-resin of Lignum sanctum or Lignum vite, a large tree growing in W. Indies. Tincture of the gum-resin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

History

Guaiacum, which is one of Hahnemann's anti-psorics is best known as a remedy in gout and rheumatism and as a diuretic, but latterly it has also taken a place in old-school therapeutics as a remedy for tuberculosis.

Guaiacum was first recommended by Brinton in the Lancet in 1857 for quinsy, was given in full doses and produced a crisis of sweat and profuse urination. Ozanam gave it in the 1c, 2c and 3c dilutions and found that he got the curative effects without crisis, which was an unnecessary effect of the drug. Guai., says Ozanam, seems to combine the properties of Bell., Apis and Bar-c.

Homeopathic provings have developed and defined the sphere of its utility in all these respects and many more. It acts on mucous membranes, muscles, joints and bones and causes contraction of tendons with resulting deformity. Gouty nodosities on joints.

Verwey treated a woman, who for several years had a frequently recurring gouty inflammation of the knees. After Chin. 30c had failed to relieve, Guai. 30c was given without obvious benefit. Guai. 1c was then given and after a few hours the swelling broke and the pains quickly subsided.

A short time after, the same patient accidentally injured the same knee. Under Guai. 1c the swelling soon broke and the pain was relieved. But an abscess formed at the same time on the upper thigh.

The pain became unbearable and the patient's husband "begged for more of the drops that had twice before made the swelling break." It was again given and in six hours the abscess evacuated.

On two later occasions Dr. Verwey saw Guai. act in the same way on scrofulous and gouty abscesses. This is probably analogous to its action in quinsy. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Guai. chief action is on fibrous tissue. It is especially adapted to the arthritic diathesis, rheumatism and tonsillitis. Guai. is very valuable in acute rheumatism. Sensitiveness and aggravation from local heat. Secondary syphilis. Contraction of limbs, stiffness and immobility. Feeling that he must stretch.

Tonsillitis with rheumatism. Muscles seem too short or feel sore. Short tendons. Unclean odor from whole body. Promotes suppuration of abscesses. Free foul, secretions, expectoration, sweat, etc. Hastens suppuration in abscesses. Burning heat in affected part. Muscles and tendons are contracted resulting in painful, rigidity and swelling of the joints. Gnawing or sticking pains in chest.

There is a desire for apples which helps the gastric symptoms and aversion to milk and food generally. Contractions between scapulae, palms etc., causing distortions and immobility. Growing pains. Nodes. Clothes feel damp. Pains often end in stitch especially head. Bones become spongy or suppurate. Progressive emaciation.

PAGE 741

Feeling that he must yawn, stretch with uneasy feeling in the whole body. Exostosis.

Clinical

Abscess. Amenorrhea. Aneurysm. Bones disorders. Bronchitis. Decay. Cholera infantum. Constipation. Contraction. Cough. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dysmenorrhea. Earache. Emaciation. Fever. Gout. Growing-pains. Headache. Hernia. Membranous dysmenorrhea. Mercury, effects. Neuralgia. Osteomalacia. Otitis. Ovaries inflammation. Pleurisy. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Stomach disorders. Syphilis. Throat disorders. Tonsillitis. Toothaches. Torticollis. Tuberculosis. Vomiting.

Modalities

Better external pressure, apples, yawning and stretching from cold, locally. Worse from heat, touch, motion, exertion, rapid growth, mercury, puberty. Worse from cold, wet weather from 6 p.m. to 4 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental state is one of weakness: weak memory and disinclination to labor. Sad and depressed. Forgetful, thoughtless, staring. Forgetful especially for names. Slow to comprehend. Strong desire to criticize and despise everything. Indolent, obstinate, fretful.

Abdomen

Distention, flatulent. Intestinal fermentation. Much wind in bowels. Sensation of constriction or stoppage in epigastrium, causing cough, dyspnea.

Back

Pain from head to neck. Aching in nape. Stiff Neck and sore shoulders. Stitches between scapulae to occiput. Contractive pain between scapulae. One-sided stiffness of back from neck to sacrum.

Breasts

Cold crawling over breasts. Shuddering in breasts with goosebumps.

Chest

Pleuritic stitches. Chest pains in articulations of ribs with shortness of breathing until expectoration sets in. Pain in the chest while riding in the open air, better pressure and walking, worse sitting and standing.

Ears

Aching in left ear.

Eyes

Eyeballs seem too big to be covered by the eyelids. Hard pimples around the eyes. Exophthalmos. Pupils dilated. Eyelids appear too short. Pimples around eyes.

Face

Neuralgia of the left side of the face daily from 6 p.m. to 4 a.m. Face like an old person.

Female

Ovaritis in the rheumatism with irregular menstruation and dysmenorrhea and irritable bladder.

Food

Aversion to milk to all food, could not eat anything. Desire from apples and other fruits. Desire for apples, which relieves the gastric symptoms.

Head

Gouty and rheumatic pain in Head and Face, extending to Neck. Tearing pain in skull, worse cold, wet weather. Head feels swollen and blood-vessels distended. Pains often end in a stitch, especially in head. Brain feels loose. Headache better walking, pressure, worse sitting, standing.

Kidneys

Continuous urging even after urination. Sharp stitches while or after urination. Constant desire.

Limbs

Arthritis deformans. Rheumatic pain in shoulders, arms and hands. Growing pains. (Calc-p.) Pricking in buttocks, as if sitting on needles. Sciatica and lumbago. Gouty tearing with contractions. Immovable stiffness. Ankle pain extending up the leg, causing lameness. Joints swollen, painful and intolerant of pressure, can bear no heat. Stinging pain in the limbs. Arthritic lancinations followed by contraction of limbs. A feeling of heat in the affected limbs. Hamstrings short.

Lungs

Feels suffocated. Dry, tight cough. Fetid breath after coughing. Pleuritic stitches worse deep breathing. Recurrent pleurisy. Stitching in apex of (left) lung. Tuberculosis.

Male

Seminal emissions without dreams. Discharge from urethra.

Mouth

Tongue furred.

Rectum

Cholera infantum, face like an old person, emaciation. Diarrhea.

Sleep

Yawns and stretches for relief of general ill feeling. Frequent waking from sleep, as if from falling.

Stomach

Thick white fur on tongue. Burning in stomach. Vomits a mass of watery mucus, then exhaustion. Stomach disorders return in summer. Constricted epigastric region.

PAGE 742

Temperature

Sweat profuse on single parts, face etc. Night sweats. Fever with chill in the evening. Burning of body. Hot palms. Burning fever with hot face and dry cough.

Throat

Dry, burning, swollen, stitches toward ear. Acute tonsillitis. Syphilitic sore throat. Dry, burning, painful to touch, acute tonsillitis. Sharp stitches towards the ear on swallowing, cannot swallow without a drink, recurrent tonsillitis, then rheumatism. Rheumatic sore throat with weak throat muscles.

Comments

In cases indicating Guai. the affected parts are very sensitive to touch and there is worse from heat. Rheumatism in syphilitic and mercurial patients.

Acute tonsillitis, simple or rheumatic. Syphilitic sore throat. "Burning in the throat" is the keynote symptom of most cases of sore throat. It has the erythematous or inflammatory angina with bright redness of Bell., the edema of Apis and the phlegmon with tendency to suppuration of tonsils of Bar-c. and Apis.

The growing pain of children are relieved by it. The secretions of Guaiac. are very offensive. Burning sensations in mouth, throat and stomach, stitches in chest going from front to back or from below upward in region of apex, worse from motion and from deep inspiration: "Sharp pain about mid-day under right breast to shoulder" was removed in a case of mine by Guaiac.

Sharp stitches in brain. Sensation as if the brain were loose. Neuralgia of left side of head and face, extending to neck. External headache with sensation as if blood-vessels were over-filled, extending to face and neck. Tearing pains in skull.

Swelling and sensation of swelling in eyes and nose. **Eyes** feel protruded.

Houghton cured with Guaiac. 3x a case of gouty inflammation of the meatus of the ear and tympanum after failure with Ferr-p. Concomitant rheumatic lameness and soreness led him to Guaiac.

Heat, swelling and blotchiness of face. Prosopalgia every day from 6 p.m. to 4 a.m. Toothache when biting jaws together. "Violent hunger afternoon and evening" shows its relation to the "sinking" sensations of Sulphur and the anti-psorics.

Flatulence is marked. There is nausea from sensation of phlegm in throat. "Every morning vomits a mass of watery phlegm with great exertion, followed by great exhaustion."

There is morning diarrhea with skin dry and chilliness. In cholera infantum the face is like that of an old person. In constipation the stool is hard, dry, crumbling and very offensive.

Some marked symptoms appear in the urinary organs: Continuous urging even after urination with profuse fetid urine. Stitches in neck of bladder after ineffectual pressure to urinate. Cutting while urinating. Chilly crawls over breasts.

There are many symptoms in the respiratory sphere. Violent, spasmodic inflammatory disorders of windpipe and larynx with palpitation preventing motion or calling for help, feels suffocating. Cough dry or with copious bloody or purulent expectoration of very offensive odor.

Contractive pain between scapula. Chilliness in back. Yawning and stretching better general ill-feeling. The least motion worse. After a cold, has violent pains in limbs. Clothes feel damp. On walking in open air has perspiration on head. Cannot bear heat with pains in limbs. Periodicity is marked. Stomach illness returns every summer.

Compare

- (1) Merc., Caust., Rhus-t., Mez., Rhod.
- (2) Ph-ac. - growing pains.
- (3) Cimic. - pleurodynia and tuberculosis.
- (4) Bry. - chronic rheumatism when the joints are distorted, worse motion, pleurisy in second stage of tuberculosis.
- (5) Coloc. - contractions after rheumatism.
- (6) Caust. - Guai. is better than Caust., which it follows well, when either gout or rheumatism causes distortion of limbs.
- (7) Araceae - late tuberculosis, pleuritic pains left apex.
- (8) Kali-i., Phyt., Still.

PAGE 743

Relations

Antidoted by: Nux-v. Antidote to: Caust., Rhus-t. Follows: Sepia. Compatible: After Merc. - Rheumatism, gout and syphilis, after Sulph. in cholera infantum, after Caust. in torticollis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Guarana

(brazilian coca)

Pharmacy

Guar. Guarana. Paullinia sorbilis. Brazilian Coca. N. O. Sapindaceae. Alcoholic solution of dried paste made from seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, fifteen to sixty grains of the powder.

Herbal

Guarana is a climbing shrub of Brazil, the seeds of which contain caffeine and are used by the natives for making a stimulating beverage. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Guarana's is used in conditions of nervous exhaustion, sick headache in those who have abused tea and coffee. The headache being followed by vomiting and excited by any error in diet or depression of mind.

Throbbing, congestive headache after excessive use of liquor. Persistent twitching of eyelids is one of its indications. Diarrhea. The large percentage of Caffeine may explain its uses as a remedy for certain forms of sick headache.

Restlessness, nervousness, weariness. Neuralgia. Reduced vital powers, grief, depression of spirits, loss of appetite. Debility after prostrating diseases. Paralysis. Chlorosis.

Clinical

Alcohol. Cholera infantum. Coffee. Diarrhea. Eyelids, twitching. Headache. Insomnia. Spasms. Urticaria. Tuberculosis.

Causations

Ill effects of alcohol or coffee.

Symptoms

MIND

Intellectual excitement. Mental hyperesthesia. Excitement, and extravagant behavior. Grief. Depression of spirits.

Bladder

Spasm of bladder.

Eyes

Persistent twitching of eyelids.

Head

Sick headache in persons who have used tea and coffee in excess. Throbbing, congestive headache after excessive use of alcohol.

Rectum

Cholera infantum. Stools profuse, bloody, bright green, flakes intermixed, odorless.

Diarrhea of tuberculosis. Profuse, green, odorless mucous stools.

Skin

Chloasma on temples and arms. Urticaria. (Dulc., Apis, Chloral.). Prurigo.

Sleep

Uncontrollable sleepiness and heaviness of head with flushed face after eating.

Compare

(1) Agar. - Twitching of eyelids.

(2) Ign., Nux-v.

(3) in sick headache, Coff., Coca., Thea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Guarea trichiloides

(ballwood)

Pharmacy

Guare. Guarea trichiloides. Ballwood. Red-wood. N. O. Meliacee. Tincture and trituration of bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Petroz is the authority for this remedy, which produces a number of symptoms in the eyes and cases of chemosis and pterygium have been reported cured with it. R. K. Ghosh cured a number of cases of both. He found a lotion of Guarea tincture of great assistance.

Planets: Sun.

Homeopathic

Eye symptoms have been verified. Chemosis and pterygium have been cured with it.

Lupus of an ochre-red color. The eye symptoms alternate with diminished hearing.

A number of symptoms were experienced in the umbilicus and inguinal rings. Flow of blood between menses.

On the skin there were liver-spots and an eruption with burning vesicles. Aromatic-smelling sweat.

PAGE 744

Sensations of constriction are common. Sudden shocks of whole body. Bruised pains. Sweat when eating or after.

Steatoma, hot swelling, swelling of affected parts. Suppuration of glands. Pains in periosteum. In the head there is a sensation as if the brain were falling forward and a sensation as of a blow on the head leaving numbness and diminished thinking power.

Clinical

Asthma. Bones disorders. Chemosis. Dysphagia. **Eyes** disorders. Hernia. Intermittent fever. Liver-spots. Lupus. Pterygium. Ptosis. Strokes. Tongue disorders. Tonsils, swollen. Vertigo. Whooping cough.

Modalities

Better hot drinks and wrapping warmly. Acids and cold water aggravates. Bone pains worse at night. Sleepy in open air.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety. Fear of losing reason.

Abdomen

Hardness at umbilicus. Abdomen distended with lancination in groins and inguinal ring. Bruised pain externally.

Chest

Sensation of hollowness and dilatation of chest.

Ears

Swelling of periosteum behind ears. Sensation in ears as of a peg of a worm, pushing-out feeling. Roaring in ears.

Eyes

Conjunctiva inflamed, swollen. Tearing pain in eyeballs, tension, forced-out feeling. Objects appear gray, upside down. Eye symptoms alternate with diminished hearing.

Face

Suppurating swellings on face. Swelling of upper lip.

Female

Labor pains suppressed. Lochia is scanty. Leucorrhoea after menses, fetid. Flow of blood between menstrual periods. Itching of pudenda.

Food

Canine hunger in evening, speedy satiety. Aversion to milk, fish and hot, greasy, cooked food.

Head

Sensation as if brain were falling forwards, as from a blow on head.

Limbs

Jactitation of limbs. Cracking in joints. Nightly pains in bones. Bruised pain in bones.

Caries.

Lungs

Cough with sweat, pain and tightness of chest, larynx irritated. Cough dry barking, violent deep-seated. Breathing, sobbing, difficult during chill. Respiratory symptoms worse from putting hand to throat.

Mouth

Mouth smells of cheese. Taste, sweet. Food tastes insipid.

Nose

Coryza with hardened secretion with heat. Nose stuffed ineffectual desire to sneeze, constriction at root of nose.

Rectum

Constriction of anus and rectum. Urging to stool. Constipation.

Skin

Yellow spots on temples. Liver-spots on arms. Eruptions behind ears. Herpes. Itching. Lupus of ochre-red color.

Sleep

Sleepy in open air. Dreams, anxious, melancholy, full of strife.

Stomach

Sour belchings with tension and pressure at stomach. Inclination to vomit during fever. Vomiting, sour, green. Constriction in stomach, bruised.

Temperature

Coldness followed by heat with sweat. Heat of upper part of body, coldness of bones. Sweat chiefly during and after eating. Sweat aromatic.

Throat

Tonsils swollen. Esophagus has raw pain, sensation of contraction and burning heat. Swallowing difficult.

Tongue

Tongue coated during the fever. Tongue coated grayish yellow, swollen, paralyzed, bleeding. Tongue feels cold and dry. Lancinations in tongue.

Compare

(1) Bov. - flow of blood between menses.

(2) Crot-h. - as if had a blow on the head. Anac. - peg in ear. Gels - vertigo, ptosis. Aza., Apis - chemosis, asthma millari. Arn. - injuries. Phos. - steatoma. Ign. - nerves. Merc. and Sil. - Bone-pains, suppuration.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 745

Guatteria gaumeri

Pharmacy

Guat. *Guatteria gaumeria*. Anonaceae family. Tincture from the dried bark of the plant, which a tree belonging to the Anonaceae family. Grows in Central and Southern America. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Described in 1790 by J. B. Guatteria and in 1906 by G. F. Gaumer. The symptomatology was established by Castro on seventeen adults of both sexes, using 3x and 6x in 1944.

These are grounds for thinking that *Guatteria gaumeria* will take one of the first places among the homeotherapeutic remedies for liver conditions, alongside the new remedy, Chlorpromazine.

Homeopathic

Guatteria gaumeria is a remedy which acts on the liver and gallbladder, the kidney and pancreas. Digestive complaints with liver and biliary manifestation. Predominantly on the right side: Lungs, scapulae, shoulders, kidneys.

Clinical

Anorexia. Belching. Jaundice. Gallbladder, disorders. Gallstones. Hematuria. Hepatitis. Leucorrhoea. Liver, disorders. Pneumonia.

Constitutions

Allergic, psoric or sycotic types constitutions. **Planets:** Jupiter, Venus.

Modalities

Better from rest. Better from food, if administered in small, repeated quantities. Worse in a warm room. Worse from movement. Worse after meals. Worse on right side.

Symptoms

MIND

Irresolute, has a weak memory, sad. Obsessional ideas.

Abdomen

Epigastric pain, spreading towards the right hypochondrium, the right kidney and the base of the right lung. Abdominal distention, ameliorated by belching.

Eyes

Conjunctival jaundice with photophobia, myosis and itching, ameliorated by rubbing.

Female

Excoriating white leucorrhoeal discharge.

Food

Extreme thirst. Anorexia, nausea, aggravated by hot foods. Aggravated by condiments and sweets.

Head

Occipital, pain aggravated in a warm room and by lying down. Frontal pulsating headache.

Heart

Palpitations and tachycardia, worse after eating.

Kidneys

Hematuria, urine thick with muddy deposits of calcium oxalate. Urinary density increased. Urinary urea diminished.

Limbs

Pain and joint aching, especially of the fingers, knees and shoulders, predominantly on the right with stiffness.

Liver

Congestion of the liver. Liver deficiency. Jaundice from hepatitis or gallstones. Gallstones. Inflammation of the gallbladder.

Lungs

Lung infections on the right side, bronchitis. Viral pneumonia. Dry cough with blockage in the base of the right lung, linked with congestion of the liver, aggravated by lying on the right side. The cough is painful and accompanied by palpitations and tachycardia, worse after eating.

Mouth

Tongue dirty, yellow, furred, especially at the root. Breath bad, mouth tastes bitter. Excessive, thick salivation.

Rectum

Diarrhea with cramping colic or constipation, followed by burning and tenesmus after stools passed. Stools bright green or bright yellow, hard or liquid, mucous with a nauseating odor.

Skin

Skin dirty, especially on the face, discolored, pigmented with brown spots on the forehead and cheeks. Brownish stains on the arms and backs of the hands. Perspiration stains underwear yellow. Eruptions with itching, yellowness, aggravated by eating, ameliorated by prolonged rest. Vesicular tension disorders.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Bilious yellow and green vomiting, aggravated by hot food. Aggravation from movement. Burning in the esophagus and stomach, aggravated by condiments and sweets.

Vertigo

Vertigo with headaches, heavy head.

PAGE 746

Compare

(1) Chel. - Same side and located on the right, stools golden yellow.

(2) Chin. - Extreme abdominal distentions, aggravation from loss of fluids, diarrhea.

(3) Lyc. - Melancholy, irritable, dyspepsia, hepatic disorders, aggravated from 4 p.m. to 8 p.m.

(4) Lac-c. - Perspiration stains the underwear yellow, symptoms move from right to left.

SOURCES

Julian.

Gunpowder

(black gunpowder)

Pharmacy

Gunp. Gunpowder. Carbon-Sulphur-Kali-Nitricum. Black Gunpowder. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies,

History

Dr. Clarke, refers to the old fashioned gunpowder that was in use before the era of high explosives and smokeless powder. Blood poisoning," is a keynote of the first order. The Norfolk shepherds who rub gunpowder on the wounds of sheep made in sheep-shearing and who take it to cure or prevent ill effects from handling sheep suffering from "foot-rot," were guided by a sure inspiration.

Black Gunpowder is a mixture and not a chemical compound. But for all that, it is a unit and can be used as such in medicine. As it contains three potent remedies, two of them polycrests, there is little wonder at its medicinal powers.

Gunpowder is for wounds that refuse to heal or accidents from bad food or bad water. Gonorrhoea and syphilis. Gunpowder is a very good homeopathic remedy for acute infections, boils, abscesses and bites. An anti-septic for bites and gunshot wounds. Blood disorders in general.

Nitre with sulphur and charcoal forms gunpowder. A teaspoonful of this in hot water was a favorite remedy for gonorrhoea among the soldiers in the days when black powder was used. In the lower triturations gunpowder has cured ascarides in adults.

The London Police Force also know it as a boil remedy. "Get six-penny worth of gunpowder from an oil store and take as much as would lie on a sixpence night and morning for four days and then leave it off for the same time and resume if necessary" is one prescription which has reached me for recurrent boils from the "Force."

Canon Roland Upcher has related the experiences of Norfolk and Suffolk shepherds, who sprinkle gunpowder on their bread and cheese to cure and prevent infection when handling sheep affected with "rot."

Canon Upcher has recently published cases of skin eruption mistaken for scabies by medical men, but actually produced by handling ivy and quickly cured with Gunp. 3x.

Planets: Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Gunpowder has abscesses, boils and carbuncles. Blood-poisoning. Septic suppurations. Blood-poisoning from pyorrhoea alveolaris, under its curative sphere. Protective against wound infection. Osteomyelitis. Antidote to Ivy and Primula rash. Herpes facialis, crops of boils. Carbuncles. Gonorrhoea.

In some country districts a decoction of gunpowder is given to children for worms, lumbrici chiefly and with much success. In some experiments made by Clarke with Gunpowder 2x, severe herpes facialis involving right eyebrow and right side of nose was developed.

Clinical

Abscesses. Acne. Bites. Blood-poisoning. Boils. Carbuncles. Cuts, poisoned. Gunshot. Herpes. Ivy (Hedera) poisoning. Osteomyelitis. Tonsillitis. Vaccinosis. Worms. Wounds.

Causations

Bites. Blood-poisoning. Gonorrhoea. Herpes zoster. Vaccinations. Worms. Wounds.

Comments

Gunpowder was published first in the Homeopathic World, London in 1914 by Clarke. The value of gunpowder as a remedy for all kinds of blood-poisoning, and as sepsis from septic wounds, ptomaine poisoning, poisoning from meats that have been unsuccessfully tinned.

PAGE 747

Also various kinds of preventative inoculations, are likely to be rife among our soldiers, it is well that they should have the benefit of a remedy as potent as it is appropriate.

Clarke has confirmed the proving by curing shingles with Gunpowder. He heard of a case of lumbrici cured with an infusion of Gunpowder told by the patient, which happened some sixty years ago.

(1) A lady who had a very sensitive skin, was bitten by a gnat on the foot, resulting in swelling inflammation and suppuration. There was a ring of inflammation round the bite, constantly spreading and detaching the epidermis as it spread. After the failure of several remedies, Gunpowder 3x rapidly cured.

(2) A gentleman had a bad cut with a knife on the left index finger. The wound refused to heal. An inflammatory ring stripped off the epidermis and spread more and more. Lachesis and other remedies failed to make any impression. Gunpowder 3x rapidly cured.

(3) A lady was very severely poisoned by sewer-gas. There followed swelling of the right arm and axillary glands of the right side. When she consulted me, three months after the accident the right arm was almost fixed at the elbow-joint with swelling. It threatened suppuration above and below. The axillary glands were as large as a hen's egg.

Gunpowder 3x gradually resolved the trouble and though the cure was interrupted by an attack of measles, the motility of the arm was fully restored.

Canon Upcher finds that occasional doses of Hepar highly increase its effects.

Compare

Thuja, Sil., Bar-c. - septic tonsils.

Relations

Calen. externally is also complementary.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Gymnema sylvestre

Pharmacy

Gymne. *Gymnema sylvestre*. N. O. Asclepiadaceae. Tincture of leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

This plant, which grows in the Deccan peninsula, Assam and some parts of Africa is woody climber with long, slender branches. The powdered root has a reputation among the natives as a remedy for snake-bite.

Gymnema sylvestre, a single symptom observed from chewing one or two leaves, which had a bitter, astringent and slightly acid taste. Immediately after chewing them the sense of taste for sugar was lost and also the taste for bitters, the effect lasting some hours.

Everything else could be tasted, as the ginger in gingerbread but not the sweet. Quinine tasted like chalk. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Gymnema sylvestre will abolish the taste of bitter things, sense of taste altered, powdered root for snake-bite. Sore throat, dark livid redness of fauces and erysipelous swelling of face are most marked. Headache, throbbing in forehead and temples and over eyes with bluish-white coating of Tongue. Burning in eyes. Desire for heat and quiet.

Clinical

Hives. Snake-bite. Taste, altered.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Gymnocladus canadensis

(american coffee-tree)

Pharmacy

Gymno. *Gymnocladus canadensis*. American Coffee-tree. Chicot. N. O. Leguminose. Tincture of fresh pulp of the pods. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

History

Epidemic fevers of typhoid character have been cured by it. The most peculiar symptom of the *Gymnocl.* proving is a bluish-white coating of the tongue.

Guided by this symptom, C. T. Bingham cured a man of headache following influenza "a constant severe pain in front part of head, especially under eye-brows and upper part of nose."

PAGE 748

It had lasted over two weeks, never ceasing and at times intolerable. Bones of eye-sockets sore to touch. Tongue was covered all over with bluish-white coat, does not enjoy food is very weak. Gym. 2x cured. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Gymnocladus causes numbness and blueness especially of the tongue. Sore throat, dark livid redness of fauces and erysipelous swelling of face are most marked. Hives. Desire for heat and quiet. Headache, throbbing in forehead and temples and over eyes with bluish-white coating of Tongue. Burning in eyes.

Full, tight headache appears in the proving with sensation as if the eyes were pushed forward. The fullness takes actual shape in "erysipelous swelling of face and head, hot face, it feels swollen is compelled to rub the eyes." Full sensations and burning pains are very common.

Clinical

Erysipelas. Fever. Headache. Spleen, pain in. Throat, sore. Tongue, blue. Toothache. Whitlow.

Modalities

Better from rest, leaning against something. Better from rubbing eyes. Worse from cold, walking. Aversion to motion, easily fatigued. Walking aggravates. Worse from cold, cold drinks and cold drafts.

Symptoms

MIND

Forgets everything. Slow grasp, cannot think, comprehend or study.

Abdomen

Pain in left side as if spleen were swollen. Soreness and tenderness of abdomen. Stitches in bowels and umbilical region.

Bladder

Pressure on bladder and frequent desire to urinate, urine passed in small stream.

Chest

Pressure on chest and sternum.

Eyes

As if were pushed forward, wants to rub them. Pain under brows into the nose.

Face

Crawling as of flies over the face. Erysipelatous swelling.

Head

Tight feeling, as if bound.

Limbs

Violent pain in left forearm in radius, as if bones were crushed and broken. Pulsation in left index finger as if panaritium were forming.

Male

Itching of gland and prepuce

Mouth

Great sensibility of teeth. Teeth sensitive to cold air. Toothache from slightest cold air or drink.

Lungs

Tickling with dry hard, racking cough. Tickling in throat in morning causing cough increasing through day.

Stomach

Hot, sour belchings. Burning spot in stomach.

Stool

Constipation with ineffectual desire. Aching fullness in rectum after stool.

Throat

Sore throat, dark livid redness of fauces and tonsils. Smarting in larynx. Sore, dark livid redness of fauces and tonsils. Sticking pain. Mucus in throat and hawking.

Tongue

Bluish, white Tongue.

Comments

There are a number of fever symptoms Desire for heat, wants to be near the fire. Cold chills and pains in bowels. Perspiration in axillary regions and palms. Violent pain in left forearm as if the bones were crushed. Toothache from slightest cold air or drink.

Compare

(1) Lachn., Lach., Ail., Rhus-t.

(2) Nux-v., Agar. Aeth., Bell., Cic., Hyos., Sol-n., Stram.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 749

Haematoxylon campechianum

(logwood tree)

Pharmacy

Haem. Haematoxylum campechianum. Logwood tree. N. O. Leguminose. Central America. Tincture of the heart-wood. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

History

Logwood is the well-known dye of commerce. The tincture was proved by Jouve in 1939 and some very distinctive symptoms were produced. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

General uneasiness with anxiety arising from the stomach and colic. Constriction appears in many parts, culminating in the stomach and abdomen. There is much general sensitiveness. Painful sensibility of the limbs with lassitude.

In colic the chest symptoms are very like many cases of angina pectoris. Sensation as if a bar lay across Chest. Weak digestion accompanies and complicates most other conditions. Chilliness predominates, but the symptoms are better in open air.

Clinical

Angina Pectoris. Colic. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. **Eyes**, disorders. Headache. Indigestion. Ptosis. Throat, sore.

Modalities

Worse at night, on stooping. Worse by pressure, by touch.

Symptoms

MIND

Ill-humor, sadness, melancholy, vexation. Inclination to repose, desire to weep. Difficulty when reflecting and expressing one's ideas. Anxiety arising from the stomach.

Abdomen

Borborygmi. Colic and diarrhea in morning. Tension and digging in the abdomen. Colic with painful sensibility of the abdomen to the touch inflation. After the colic, general cold with burning heat in the palms of the hands. Tympanitic distention of the abdomen and rising of air. Pain in the abdomen with yawning inclination to vomit and stretch.

Back

Pain and chilliness between the shoulders.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Sensation as if a bar lay transversely across Chest from region of heart to right side with acute pain in left upper portion of chest. Constriction, extending from the chest to the epigastrium with smarting and burning pain increased by the touch.

Ears

Violent pain in right ear, extending to throat, throat feels contracted with burning pain during swallowing.

Eyes

Heaviness of the eyelids, which compels them to close. Heaviness in the eyes. Mist before the eyes, on reading, the letters vanish. **Eyes** downcast and surrounded by a livid circle. Painful pressure on the eyes with sensation of constriction. Redness of the conjunctiva. Redness of the eyes with blue margins. Sensation as if sand were introduced into the eyes. Pupils contracted and sight confused. Amelioration of the symptoms of the sight in the open air.

Face

Face pale, dejected and changed, face discomposed. Pain in face.

Female

Pain in hypogastrium, attended with slimy, whitish leucorrhoea. Weak feeling with painful bearing down sensation at menstrual period. Colic, as if the menses were going to appear with slimy, whitish discharge from the vagina.

Head

Head heavy, painful. Feels constricted, heavy, hot. Constriction in the forehead and in the occiput with burning heat in the head. Headache at night, as from indigestion with swelling of the stomach and abdomen, anxiety inclination to vomit, sour risings of food. Headache in the forehead with inclination to vomit on stooping. Pain in left forehead, spreading over face and affecting left teeth.

Heart

Convulsive pain in heart region with oppression. Great soreness in the region of the heart with anguish, redoubled throbbing, small pulse, burning in the hands and shivering of the body. *Palpitations of the heart with diminished perspiration* of the feet.

Kidneys

Urine red, scanty and burning.

PAGE 750

Limbs

The limbs are painful and languid. Pain in left shoulder, as if inflamed. Suppression of the habitual sweat of the feet.

Rectum

Borborygmi, colic and diarrhea in morning.

Skin

Dry skin.

Sleep

Irresistible drowsiness. Frequent yawning.

Stomach

Inclination to vomit, sour risings of food. Painful digging from abdomen to throat, causing pain in region of heart with oppression. Colic, tympanitis. Borborygmi and diarrhea. Swollen, painful. Painful swelling in the stomach with pressure at the epigastrium and risings of flatus.

Temperature

Chilliness predominates, shuddering, goose-flesh.

Throat

Lower jaw with stinging in teeth and cheek. Sore throat with difficulty of swallowing sensation of contraction inclination to swallow, salivation and smarting. Sensation of a foreign substance in the throat with yawning and stretching.

Vertigo

Vertigo, so as to occasion falling and dullness of ideas.

Comments

This is very characteristic of all the symptoms of Hem.: Sensation as if a bar lay transversely across from region of heart to right side with acute pain in left upper portion of chest. This bar sensation has been frequently removed by Hem. and in a case of herpes zoster with agonizing pain as if a bar lay across the chest, arresting the breathing, Hem. did good service.

Compare

(1) Cact.

(2) in compressive pains, Cact., Lil-t., Coloc., Aur., Naja.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Hall aqua

Pharmacy

Hall. Hall aqua. The salt springs of Hall in upper Austria. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The salt springs of Hall contains chlorides, iodides, and bromides.

Also, carbonates of the alkalies and alkaline earths and iron, but by far the largest ingredient is chloride of sodium. Provings have been made of this water, many of them on patients suffering from goiter. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

In the provings many marked symptoms appeared in the breast glands. Great weakness and exhausting night-sweats were produced and all the symptoms of cold in the head and chest.

A number of symptoms occur after sleep and some of them wake the prover in the night. One prover had a sensation as if her stomach would fall out and as if her breasts would fall off. In many cases the pains are transient, acute and return after a short interval.

Clinical

Anemia. Breast, disorders. Exophthalmus. Glands, enlarged. Goiter.

Compare

(1) Nat-m., Silica marina - stitches shooting out of nipple.

(2) Ol-an.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Haloperidolum

Pharmacy

Halo. Haloperidol. An allopathic drug. Halo. is a butyrophenon. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

The present symptomatology is the result of the examination of the toxicology records and of the iatrogenic effects of Haloperidol. More particularly, it is the result of a proving following the Homeopathic method.

This is the work of O. A. Julian, who used Haloperidol in 30c, 7c and 3x and placebo, following the usual methods with twenty-eight collaborators in 1974-75. Out of twenty-eight provers, there were six women and most of the provers were also doctors or students of medicine.

PAGE 751

Homeopathic

Instability of the mind and body. Weariness, fidgets in the lower limbs, buzzing in the ears, dizzy feeling on rising. Physiological slowness. Sensation of constant stress, difficult to overcome by using his will. Dawdles. Mumbles.

Loss of notion of time. Frequent forgetfulness of everyday tasks. Sensation of unreality. 'I am far from myself and others.' Feeling of cut legs and strong need to sleep. In the morning, acute sensation of being 'outside myself,' does not know what he is doing and everything is gradually erased.

Then, sensation of constricted throat of chest being in a vice, respiration difficult, thorax painful, legs 'give way.' Like in a fog, confuses everything: beings and facts, things and time. Desires to stay lying down and do nothing.

Great waves of pessimism for no reason. Difficulty in concentration on any matter requiring reflection. The most elementary thought processes require a great effort. Talkative, especially in the evening after 9 p.m. with need to relate stories, excited, tendency to philosophical speculation in the more incommunicative person.

Constant need to move when in bed, resulting from sensation of formication in all the joints of the body. Disturbances of synthetic processes of the mind. Impression of disintegration of personality, especially after 9 p.m. Hyper salivation: desires salty foods, nausea in the morning, empty urging and constipation. Tachycardia: respiratory rhythm disorders. General sweating.

Clinical

Allergies. Catatonia. Neurosis. Pseudo-bulbar syndrome. Parkinson's disease. Sclerosis. Schizophrenia.

Constitutions

Allergic, cancerous conditions with psychopathic tendency. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from closing the eyes. Better from hot water. Better from walking in company. Better from salty food. Worse in the morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression. Anxious, restless. Neurosis from anguish. Very talkative. Depersonalization of the self. Fixed facial expression. Forgetfulness and loss of sense of time. Impression of being behind a cloud. Extreme difficulty in concentrating and in intellectual thought.

Catatonia with attitudes, gestures, words, all strange and stereotyped. Schizophrenia and schizophrenic conditions. Euphoric state in the evening. Feeling of living 'outside of myself,' and returns to himself a few hours later. Pessimism.

Abdomen

Rumbling and belching.

Back

Stiffness at the nape of the neck, trembling, shaky walk.

Ears

Earache in the left ear.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis. Cataract at first. Vision **misty. Deep**, burning sensation in the eyes, rising to the surface with tingling in the eyelids. Burning sensation in the eyes, appearing **slowly, gradually between** 11 a.m. and noon.

Face

Face expressionless. Fixed gaze.

Female

Disturbed libido.

Food

Hypoglycemia. Desires salty foods. Better from salty food. Loss of appetite especially at midday.

Head

Headache in the morning, localized at the frontal region.

Heart

Tachycardia. Faintness and syncope. Hypotension. Rapid pulse. Circulatory complaints: formication of the ankle, knee, wrist, elbow, scapular and humeral regions.

Kidneys

Retention in the bladder. Urinary and fecal incontinence. Dysuria.

Limbs

Raynaud's syndrome. Hands hot, fingertips freezing. Pains in the bones: left metatarsal bone, wrists, elbows, knees. Cramps in the calves. Arthralgia. Muscle pain. Pains in the wrists and right thumb. Pain in the right elbow with appearance of a few red spots.

Painful cramps in the afternoon in both thighs.

Lungs

Asthmatic wheezing. Irregular respiration, either rapid and superficial or short inhalation following very slow exhalation followed by an arrest of pulmonary ventilation for a few seconds.

Male

Total impotence in the male. Diminished libido. Disturbed libido.

PAGE 752

Mouth

Excessive salivation. Bad breath in the morning and after each meal.

Perspiration

Profuse perspiration. Sweating from the hands, more intense between 1 p.m. and 3 p.m. Fairly intense sweating from the whole body. Hands and axilla extreme wet. Palms of hands very hot, despite the fingertips being frozen. Sweating from the palms, more intense around 3 p.m.

Rectum

Frequent desire to go to stool, then expelling nothing. Persistent constipation, slightly ameliorated by eating prunes. Anal pruritus, lasting for four days. Spasmodic constipation.

Skin

Skin yellowish. Abnormal hair growth. The skin tends to turn yellow, complexion very blotchy. Face is yellowish with extremely pink cheeks. Hyperhidrosis. Dermatitis in brown patches on the legs.

Sleep

Insomnia. Sleep disturbed. Frequent desire to sleep. Rises with feeling of not having slept enough, even after a good night's sleep. Difficult to 'get started' in the morning. Fear of cancer type dreams. Sleeps better on the stomach. Sleepy during the day.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Nausea in the morning or during the day. Nausea, vomiting, digestive discomfort. Still feels sick two hours after taking the remedy. Quickly satisfied.

Temperature

Fever and chilliness. Overheated.

Throat

Constricted throat.

Vertigo

Dizzy feeling on rising. Vertigo with stumbling gait. Dizzy sensation with visual fog, when standing up after lying.

Comments

One female prover stopped the proving for three days, on resuming (she was taking a 7C), she immediately found herself in the same state in a fog, everything seemed erased, could not retain even two sentences when reading. Feels 'dead,' with headache.

Proliferation of hair at the eyebrows, appearance of a few hairs around the navel.

Appearance of two hairs on the lower part of the chin. Generalized contractions. Muscular stiffness and contracture. Difficulty in moving, grimacing and protrusion of the tongue. Very severe spasms of the ocular rotary muscles. Hysterical stitch.

Tachycardia. Raynaud's syndrome. Faintness and syncope. Hypotension. Rapid pulse. Circulatory complaints: formication of the ankle, knee, wrist, elbow, scapular and humeral regions. Ameliorated by stretching out the hands perpendicularly to the axis of the body and by bending the legs. Sleeps lying on stomach.

Headaches in the morning. Short headaches, for about 1 hour, localized in the frontal region, at about 8.30 a.m. and recurring, for three quarters of an hour.

Headaches behind the right eye, better by closing eyes and lasting only a few seconds. Heaviness of the head, starting at the nape of the neck and spreading to the occiput and rising to the top of the head. Ameliorated by lying down, closing the eyes and placing the hands over the eyes.

Paraesthesia. Extreme sensitivity to touch. Extreme trembling, stumbling gait. Constant restlessness of the lower limbs, cannot stay sitting or lying down. Permanently strolls

about. Fleeting torticollis when stretching. Painful contractions of the abdominal, brachial and lumbar muscles.

Compare

(1) Anhal. - Hyperesthesia of the cortex, thalamus and organs, visual hallucinations, loss of contact with surroundings, accommodation difficult and perception disorders.

(2) Chlorpromazine - Melancholy, difficulty in concentrating, loss of memory, had to make great effort for intellectual work, trembles, hypertonia, stiffness.

(3) Agar. - Vertigo in the morning, clumsy hand movements, frontal headache, spreading to the nose with pains as if pricked by icy needles, head moves constantly, spasmodic jerking in the limbs.

PAGE 753

SOURCES

Julian.

Hamamelis virginiana

(witch-hazel)

Pharmacy

Ham. Hamamelis virginiana. Witch-hazel. Hamamelis macrophylla. Hamamelis dioica. N. O. Hamamelidaceae. A shrub growing in all parts of U. S. in damp woods or along streams, flowers in autumn, flowers yellow, the seeds ripen the year following. Tincture of fresh bark of twigs and root. A resinoid, Hamamelin is also prepared. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency. Distilled extract locally.

Herbal

The deep red color of the tincture of Hamamelis may be taken as the signature of its therapeutic action. No remedy has a wider sphere of usefulness in cases of hemorrhage and disordered blood-vessels. It has also a decided relation to the effects of mechanical injuries including burns of the first degree and as a local application it takes rank with Arnica and Calendula in the homeopathic Materia Medica.

Hering, who learned its properties from Mr. Pond of "Pond's Extract" fame (Pond was a patient of Hering's), made the first provings and introduced the remedy into homeopathy. He defines its position as being between Acon. and Arn. "Pond's Extract" is an aqueous distillate prepared from the leaves. A number of interesting superstitions are associated with the shrub and shoots of it are used as "divining rods" for discovering water and metals.

Hale has given a very full account of the remedy. Phlebitis and varicose veins, hemorrhoids, venous hemorrhages. These are the conditions likely to require Ham. The local application of Ham. to a sprained knee has been known to set up inflammation in the veins of the part and the provers who had varicose veins experienced in them increased sensitiveness and unusual sensations and a number were cured.

Homeopathic

The principle action of this remedy is on the veins especially of rectum, genitals, limbs and throat, producing venous congestion, varicose veins, hemorrhoids and hemorrhages. It is also a valuable remedy for open painful wounds and burns of the first degree as a local application.

Acts upon the coats of the veins causing relaxation with consequent engorgement. Venous congestion, hemorrhages, varicose veins and hemorrhoids. Passive venous

hemorrhages from any part. Veins, painful, varicose, sore, cutting, swollen inflamed. Painful, hard, knotty.

In hemorrhoids there is much bleeding and marked soreness of the part, the back feels as if it would break, (Aesc. hip. has little or no bleeding). Tense bursting feeling in hemorrhoids, joints or lower limbs.

The hemorrhages of Ham. causes great exhaustion, out of proportion to the amount of loss. Hemorrhages, capillary, dark, fluid, relieves or causes undue weakness.

Ham. produces a bruised soreness of the affected part from which blood flows in blood vessels in abdomen etc.

Great value in open, painful wounds with weakness from loss of blood. Relieves the pain after operations, (Calen.). After operations, supercedes the use of morphine. Prickling, stinging pain in veins, muscles, skin.

Clinical

Ankles, weak. Black-eye. Bruises. Burns. Cancer. Chilblains. Enteric fever. Gastric ulcers. Hematemesis. Hematocele. Hematuria. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Leucorrhoea. Menstruation, disorders, Miscarriage, threatened. Nipples, sore. Noises, head. Nosebleeds. Orchitis. Ovaries, disorders. Phimosis.

Phlegmasia alba dolens. Purpura. Rheumatism. Scurvy. Small-pox. Tuberculosis. Ulcers. Uterus disorders. Vagina. spasm. Varicocele. Varicose ulcers. Varicose veins. Wounds.

Causations

Burns. Injuries.

PAGE 754

Constitutions

Venous constitutions. **Planets:** Venus, Moon, Mars.

Modalities

Worse from injuries, bruises, pressure. **(blood and qi stagnation)** Worse warm, moist air, open, humid, cold, jar touch during day, (pains). Worse in open air. Motion and exertion in general aggravates. Worse in rainy weather.

Symptoms

MIND

Forgetful. No desire to study or work. **(spleen and kidney qi deficient)** Irritable. **(liver/heart involved)** Hemorrhages with tranquil mind. **(heart yang is ok so no forcing of hemorrhages or pressure so hemorrhage then is mechanical and passive)** Wants "the respect due to me" shown. **(shen depression as he does not have respect himself and so shen depressed)** Feels unappreciated. **(shen is depressed so wants appreciation to come up)** Depressed in mind, **(heart qi depressed)** also after emissions with regretful mind. **(poor control of impulse/emission by heart is regretted so heart qi/shen not sufficient to control)**

Abdomen

Flatulence. **(qi stagnation)** Varicose veins of abdomen. **(blood stagnation in veins)** Cramps in stomach and transverse colon two hours after a hearty dinner. **(after 2 hours food reaches to large intestine and cramps due to large intestine qi deficiency that is vacuity cold stagnation)** Burning in the epigastrium and umbilicus. **(small intestine and liver**

gallbladder heat) Pain all round lower abdomen. (all round pain means no fixed place so qi stagnation)

Back

Sore pain down cervical vertebrae. (blood stagnation) Breaking backache. (blood congestion in lumbar) Painful scapulae. (heat in small intestine channel) Dull ache about kidneys. (kidney qi stagnation or deficiency aching) Severe pain in lumbar and hypogastric region, extending down legs. (severe pain-blood stagnation, cold stagnation or blood congealation in kidney and liver channel/area) Rheumatism of scapula. (heart or small intestine fire or wind) Chilliness in back and hips, extending down legs. (cold stagnation blood congealation pain in kidney)

Breasts

Sore nipples, bleeding. (blood stasis)

Chest

Chest feels sore and constricted. (cold stagnation or blood congealation) Stitches in lower part of lungs. (may be due to cold stagnation or blood congealation) Sensations of constriction across chest worse by a long or deep breath (cold stagnation or blood congealation). Dull aching pain constantly in muscles of left chest. (qi stagnant aching pain spleen/heart) worse using arms afternoon and evening.

Ears

Deafness in right ear, passes off by noon. (blood cold stagnation which passes off by noon due to increase heat and yng so cold congealation lessened,) Bleeding at right ear, (right ear bcoz yin side and blood congealation or cold is yin) also nose-bleed, which clears her head, relieving her. (head blood congestion nose bleed) Buzzing, ringing in ears. (cold blood stagnation in liver or ear channels)

Eyes

Traumatic effects. (qi and blood stagnation) Black-eye. (blood stagnation) Iritis, conjunctivitis. (blood stagnation) Blood shot eyes. (blood stagnation) Sore pain in the eyes. (blood stagnation) Hastens absorption of intra-ocular hemorrhage. Painful weakness. (blood stagnation) Eyes feel forced out, better pressure of finger. (blood stagnation) Sore pain in eyes, eyes painful under slight pressure. (blood stagnation) Eyes inflamed, vessels greatly injected, caused by a foreign substance. (blood stagnation) Also after operations intense soreness. (qi and blood stagnation)

Face

Burning in right cheek. (kidney yin deficient so vacuity heat, cheek-kidney) Occasional shooting pains (vacuity kidney fire or wind, kidney -bones) along right superior maxillary to malar bone. Muscles feel sore and stiff. (spleen/stomach wind heat) Lips are dry, sore, cracked. (spleen/stomach yin vacuity fire)

Female

Vicarious menstruation. (toxic heat menses) Menses dark, profuse with soreness in Abdomen. (blood congestion so dark profuse) Jolting brings on menses. Uterine hemorrhage, bearing-down pain in back. (bearing down – kidney qi deficiency or blood/phlegm congestion, hemorrhage—blood stagnation uterus or kidney channel) Bleeding, midway between menstrual periods, (midway time blood gets accumulated in liver) only in daytime. (bleeding due to kidney yang deficiency as daytime is yang) Inter-menstrual pain. (blood accumulation and congestion) Ovarian congestion (blood stagnation) and neuralgia, feel very sore. (blood stagnation) Ovaritis after a blow (blood

stagnation) or after abortion with soreness over the whole abdomen.(blood and qi stagnation in whole area of abdomen,no fixed location so qi stagnation) Milk-leg. During pregnancy, legs become painful, can neither stand or walk.(due to blood stagnation or congestion in the lower area) Leucorrhoea, bloody with soreness of vagina.(damp heat with blood stagnation) Vagina very tender, sore.(qi stagnation so tender and sore) Vulva itches.(qi stagnation or wind) Vaginismus.

Food

Thirst.(stomach heat) Averse to water, makes him sick to think of it.(damp/phlegm) Nausea from pork. No appetite for breakfast,(stomach time that is breakfast time phlegm heat so no appetite due to phlegm stagnation and thirst due to heat) considerable thirst, better by small quantities of water. Appetite good. Very thirsty in afternoon and evening, throat dry. Averse to water, makes him sick to think of it.

Head

Feeling as of a bolt from temple to temple.Numbness over frontal bone.(stomach/kidney blood deficiency or qi/phlegm stagnation--numb) Hammering headache, worse left temple.(liver qi stagnation left side yang) Stupid feeling in head. Headache after emission.(kidney yin vacuity heat headache) Stupor.(blood congestion) headache, crowding fullness in head and neck, also in forehead.(blood congestion) Fullness of head, followed by a nosebleed.(blood stagnation and congestion) Bursting headache on waking.(yang rising headache with blood congestion) Dullness and fullness.(phlegm congestion so dull ness and fullness or qi stagnation dull and blood congestion fullness etc) Headache after an emission. Hammering over left eye, as if he would go out of his mind.(liver qi stagnation left side yang)

Heart

Palpitations.(blood stagnation) Pricking pain in region of heart and superficial veins of both arms.(blood stagnation) Pulse accelerated, full.

Kidneys

Hematuria(blood stasis) with increased desire for urination.(increased desire of urine due to blood stagnation in bladder or kidney) Hematuria, passive congestion of the kidneys, (veins have passive congestion as they don't have force of blood opposite artery) dull pain in kidney region.(kidney qi stagnation) Dull ache about kidneys.(kidney qi stagnation) Urine clear copious.(kidney vacuity cold) Scanty high-colored urine. Irritation of the urethra(liver yang hyper or qi stagnation or liver wind), followed by a discharge and ardor urine.

Limbs

Great lassitude and weariness of the limbs and elsewhere.(spleen qi weakness) Tired feeling in arms and legs.(spleen qi deficient) Varicose veins.(blood congestion/stagnation or vessels heart qi is less so poor toning of vessels so blood congestion) Varicose ulcers with bloody bases.(blood congestion ulcers) Milk-leg, hemorrhoids and sore nipples after confinement.(lower veins pressed so blood congestion in confinement or pregnancy so haemorrhoids and sore nipples due to liver blood stagnation in the channel)Very sore muscles and joints.(spleen channels blood stagnation) Neuralgia of internal saphenous nerve. Tense, bursting feeling in limbs and joints.(blood stagnation) Rheumatism with great soreness of the muscles.(spleen channel blood stagnation and lung channel qi stagnation or wind)

Lungs

Hemoptysis, tickling cough with Taste of blood.(qi and blood stagnation,tickle-qi stagnation) When lying, felt a smothering sensation. Tickling cough, taste of blood on awaking. Dry cough, sever stinging in the uvula, as if it would break.(blood stagnation-stinging and severe,lung yin deficiency so dry cough) Expectorations thick, yellowish or greenish gray,tasting putrid.(liver heat attacking lung,liver-yellow green,damp heat-putrid)

Male

Pain in spermatic cord, running into testes.(blood stagnation or kidney yin vacuity heat pain) Orchitis intense soreness and swelling. Orchitis, worse touch. Testicles enlarged, hot and painful.(damp heat or blood congestion) Epididymitis. Varicocele. Emission at night without being aware of it.(kidney yin vacuity heat and kidney heart communication broken) Hematocele. Severe neuralgic pains in testicles.(neuralgic means nerves—heart related so nerve paths qi runs so heart blood stagnation leads to severe heat which reaches to testicles and enlarged due to blood congestion or dampness heat) Pain running down the spermatic cords into the testes. Profuse cold sweat on scrotum,(profuse cold sweat—kidney yang collapse)capillary stasis.(blood stasis)

Mouth

Burns of tongue and lips.(heart and stomach fire) Passive hemorrhage from gums after tooth extraction with soreness of the gums.(blood stagnation in veins with no speed) Tongue feels burnt. Blisters on sides of tongue,(liver fire) canker spots near the tip.(heart fire) Metallic taste (lung effect on stomach)tongue coated white.(lung effect or food congestion in stomach) Bloody taste.(blood stagnation in stomach or heart)

Nose

Over sensitive smell.(lung qi stagnation) Bad smell from the nose.(blood/damp heat/phlegm stagnation) Nosebleeds,(blood stagnation in lung or liver channel) flow passive non-coagulable with tightness at the bridge of the nose.(veins blood stagnation) Profuse nosebleed, idiopathic or vicarious. Nosebleeds with hemiplegia in old men. The nosebleed clears her head and affords great relief.(head blood congestion) Sneezing spells, watery, excoriating, burning discharge.(blood stagnation so blood vacuity heat so excoriating,burning and may be watery and sneezing) Nose feels stopped up.(blood stagnant)

Rectum

Anus feels sore and raw.(blood stagnation) Hemorrhoids, bleeding profusely with soreness.(blood stagnation and heat) Pulsation in rectum.(pulsation—blood stasis) Large quantities of tar-like blood in stools.(tar-like—blood stagnant) Bloody dysentery. (dysentery due to blood stasis) Stools: costive, hard, coated with mucus.(large intestine phlegm that is mucus and hard—heat so phlegm heat or damp heat)Large quantities of a tar-like blood (typhoid). Itching at the anus.(liver/ kidney qi stagnation or wind or damp heat—itching)

Skin

Burns.(lung fire) Ecchymosis. Bruises,(blood stagnation) traumatic inflammations,(qi stagnation) (Arn.) Bluish chilblains.(blood congealation due to cold) Phlebitis. Purpura. Varicose veins and ulcers, very sore. Varicose ulcers with bloody bases.

Sleep

Restlessness at night.(blood or yin disturbance that is blood stagnation) Uneasy, restless morning sleep. Emissions of semen during sleep.

Stomach

Blisters on side.(spleen stomach accumulation and liver heat) Pain and heaviness at the back of stomach.(damp heat on yang side) Vomiting of black blood.(blood stagnation-black) Throbbing(cold stagnation so blood congealation) and pain in stomach. Belchings after a meal,taste of the food.(no digestion in stomach due to cold stagnation so taste of food and liver heat belching) Nausea,(stomach qi stagnation) headache in frontal bone(stomach qi stagnant headache) on awaking.(yang time) Nausea and inclination to vomit after a meal.(liver heat attacking stomach soo vomit ,stomach qi stagnation by undigested food) Hematemesis, blood black. Violent throbbing in stomach.(throbbing-cold stagnation,but violent pain due to blood stasis or congealation) Cramp in stomach after eating.(cold stagnation)

Teeth

Sharp, sharp along the molar teeth, extending to the malar bone, also in temporal region. (blood stasis-sharp pain so blood stasis in stomach or other channels reaching to teeth) Teeth ache, can scarcely sleep, yet not decayed.(stomach/large intestine channels heat but sufficient yin/blood in stomach and large intestine or teeth area so not decayed) Pains worse in warm room.(heat in channels) Gums sore, painful, swollen, bleed easily (stomach heat –painful but if not painful then stomach vacuity heat) dark fluid.(blood stagnation and soreness) Passive venous hemorrhage after extraction of teeth.(blood stagnation)

Temperature

Chilly on going to bed, dreaded an attack of fever. Cold creeps in the open air, chills run up the legs, head stopped up, dull pain over orbit.(qi stagnation over orbit) Chilliness over back and hips.(kidney yang and spleen yang deficiency that is damp cold) extending down the limbs. Fever at night,(yin deficient vacuity fever) hands hot,(spleen yin vacuity) burning in the eyelids on closing them.(spleen yin vacuity) Sweats freely at night after lying down.(lung yin vacuity heat and vacuity so lying down helps)

Throat

Hoarse on arising, awoke hoarse.(qi hence phlegm/blood congestion when yang time) **Sore with distended veins.**(blood congestion in throat) Stinging, breaking pain in uvula, while coughing.(blood stagnation-stinging,breaking pain may be) Mucous membrane distended and bluish,(toxic blood stagnation)varicosis of throat.(, (toxic blood stagnation) Severe stinging in uvula.(blood stasis-severe) Sore throat worse right side,(yin side so blood stagnant) right tonsil more swollen,(blood stasis-yin side) reddened. Sore throat in those predisposed to fullness of the veins,(blood congestion) **worse in warm, moist air. (since blood is congested and blood warms and moistened and air or qi is carrier of blood so air ,moist,warmth aggravates)** Hawks considerably.

Vertigo

Swimming sensation on rising.(yinaffected so swimming sensation in yang time) **Vertigo when stooping.**(stooping is also yin) Nausea(qi stagnation) and vertigo (qi stagnant vertigo)with desire to lie down.(qi deficiency type and dull nature)

Comments

In congestion inflammation and bleeding of hemorrhoidal vessels, Ham. has a great range of action and like that other great pile remedy Aesculus hip., it has also a marked

action in the throat. Ham. is called for in cases of "varicose angina," the veins of the pharynx are large and blue.

PAGE 756

The hemorrhages in which Ham. is indicated are mostly dark. They may occur from any orifice. Dysentery when the amount of blood is unusually large, dark, small clots or patches through the mucus. Metrorrhagia, menorrhagia, vicarious menstruation and hemorrhages between the periods are met by it.

In this connection a case recorded by Dr. Ward is noteworthy. He cured a case of inter-menstrual pain. Allen mentions in the provings an inter-menstrual flow and Dr. Ward acutely observes that if his patient has had the flow, the soreness so distinctly felt might not have been realized.

"Intense soreness" is one of the notes of Hamamelis. The part from which the flow of blood proceeds feels sore and bruised. This distinguished it from Chin. in passive hemorrhages. (slow speed of haemorrhage means less pushing power of heart and this circulation power is dependant on spleen and heart where spleen gives qi to heart to pump including own heart power and spleen gives nutrition or clear fluid to heart which is reddened by heart to convert into blood .kidney essence is also added in the blood as additional) It is a leading indication for it in cases of orchitis and ovarian disorders and also in phlebitis and varicose veins.

There is taste of blood in the mouth. The headache of Ham. is chiefly in the temples, throbbing, hammering, especially over left eye. There is also a tired, aching, feeling in the back and lower limbs. Many rheumatic symptoms occur and with them always the characteristic soreness.

Hughes gave Ham. to a young lady suffering from daily nosebleed and throbbing headache. The first dose was followed by a flushing of the face and most distressing throbbing-aching and sense of fullness in the head.

The second dose brought back all the symptoms in the head and feeling as if it would burst. Some days later the 3x was given and again the dilatation of the cerebral vessels occurred, through the symptoms were not so severe.

The scapular pain bears on the experience of Dr. Koech, who cured with Ham. many cases of scapular rheumatism. He regards it as a specific in disorders of the last five cervical nerves. There is a good deal of thirst in the Ham. pathogenesis and Bree says it will relieve the excessive thirst that most patients with heart troubles complain. Takes cold easily from every exposure, but especially to warm, moist air. Toothache worse in warm room, worse from touch.

Compare

- (1) Arn., Calen. is better than either in hastening the absorption of intra-ocular hemorrhage.
- (2) Chloral, Sec., - purpura.
- (3) Fl-ac., Lach., Puls., Nux-v., Aesc, Nit-ac. - in varicose veins and hemorrhoids.
- (4) Spon., Puls. - orchitis. Ham. has more soreness.
- (5) Cimic. - abdominal soreness after labor, Ham. is an excellent external application.
- (6) Bry - vicarious menstruation.
- (7) hemorrhage in typhoid, Nit-ac. light. Ham. dark.
- (8) Bell., Euphor., Rhus-t., Tereb., - as an application in burns of first degree.
- (9) Hirudo - hemorrhages.

(10) in hemorrhoids: Fl-ac., Aloe, Mur-ac.

(11) in varicose veins, Mangifera indica.

Relations

Antidoted by: Arn., Camph., Chin., Puls. - toothache. Complementary to: Ferrum in hemorrhages.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Erica vulgaris

Heather

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Heather. *Calluna vulgaris*. The flowering stems are placed in a bowl of water and allowed to sit in the sun for several hours. The water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Heather, together with Water Violet and Impatiens, belongs to Bach's group of Loneliness. These remedies help those suffering from inner loneliness as a result of being too centered within their own selves and losing the connection with others.

Planets: Moon.

PAGE 757

Homeopathic

In the Heather state one can appear overbearing and agitated in demeanor. Factitious and sleep disorders, centering around feigning or unconscious production of sickness with concurrent urge to talk about symptoms, can occur. Sleep-like disorders (see Chicory, Chestnut Bud) or obsessively fixated ideas (White Chestnut).

Symptoms

MIND

There exists a self-centered view of life and one holds the assumption that one deserves sympathy and regard. The mind is stuck on personal affairs and attaches much importance to experienced hardships and dilemmas.

There is great inner urging to share through words, talking is an important characteristic of the Heather state. Inner pressure of loneliness and self-related worry needs to be expressed, the craving for attention and sympathy needs to be stilled.

Should words alone do not have the desired effect, other attention getting behavior is added to this dynamic, either consciously or unconsciously. Such as feigning a sickness, hypochondriasis (*Chicory*, *Mimulus*).

In case of injustice received or if one was undermined in one's honest efforts, there is an even greater need to find sympathetic listeners who give support. Talkative over seemingly unimportant details. When the talking serves to gain attention, feel special and show self-pity.

SOURCES

Bach.

Hecla lava

(volcanic ash)

Pharmacy

Hecla. Hecla lava. Lava Heclae. Volcanic ash from Mount Hecla in Iceland. The finer ash falling in distant localities. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, lower triturations.

History

When traveling in Iceland, Garth Wilkinson noticed that the sheep in the vicinity of Hecla. had immense bony growths on the jaws.

Another effect noticed was the drying up of the milk both in sheep and cows. The finer ash which fell on pastures at a distance, was the most deleterious, the gross ash near the mountain was inert. The ash of this volcano contain Silica, Alumina, Lime, Magnesia with some Oxide of Iron.

Garth Wilkinson adds to the above that he has used Hecla. with excellent effect in toothache, gum abscess, swellings about the jaws and in difficult dentition.

Clinical experience has shown the power of Hecla. to arrest many forms of bone disease including osteosarcoma, scrofulous and syphilitic osteitis and exostoses. The swellings amenable to it are painful and sensitive to touch, worse from touch and pressure. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Hecla lava affects mostly the bones of the head, jaws, teeth and legs. In the five or six cases of osteosarcoma, exostosis and osteitis, it arrested the development and prevented recurrence.

Hecla lava has a marked action upon the jaw Bones. It is of great use in exostosis, gum abscess, toothaches, difficult teething. Nodosities, decay of bone, etc. Bone necrosis. Necrosis and sinus after mastoid operation. Facial neuralgia from decayed teeth and after extraction.

The glands are affected almost as much as the bones: induration and infiltration of cervical glands, studding the neck like a row of pearls. The right side has been more predominantly affected. Tumors in general. White swellings. Whitlow and gumboils. Syphilis.

Clinical

Antrum of Highmore, tumor. Bones disorders. Breast tumors. Dentition, difficult. Exostoses. Glands disorders. Jaw, tumors. Milk, deficient. Neuralgia. Osteitis deformans. Osteomalacia. Osteosarcoma. Periostitis. Rickets. Syphilis. Teeth, decay. Toothache. Tumors. White swelling. Whitlow.

Causations

Injury to bone.

Symptoms

Back

Induration and infiltration of the glands, studding neck like a row of pearls. Neck glands are enlarged and indurated.

PAGE 758

Breasts

Dried up, no milk.

Chest

Muscle pain, especially of intercostal muscles.

Face

Facial neuralgia from decayed Teeth and after extraction. Polyps, commencing in antrum of Highmore. Tumor, deforming face, forcing eyeball upward, obstructing nostrils, extending downward into the mouth, impeding breathing and chewing, nosebleed, headache.

Head

Chronic headache. Headache from injury of dental nerves.

Jaws

Violent pain in upper jaw. Abscess or enlargement of bone remaining after tooth extraction. Enlargement of maxillary bone. Painful to touch: upper jaw, swelling under right alae nasi sensitive. Slight pressure: right cuspid of upper jaw sensitive. From injury to jaw: had enlargement of maxillary bone.

Limbs

Severe continuous pain in lower limbs. Hip disease. Exostoses of tibia, severe continuous pain incapacitating from work.

Mouth

Neuralgia from decayed tooth in cavity from which tooth has been extracted. Abscess of gums. Difficult dentition in scrofulous and rickety children. Pain in wound, where tooth has been extracted.

Nose

Destructive, syphilitic ulceration of nasal bones.

Teeth

Toothaches, especially of teeth that are very sensitive to pressure with swelling about jaws. Difficult teething.

Vertigo

Vertigo everything goes up, down and sidewise.

Compare

(1) Calc., Merc. Phos., Sil. Still., Sulph., Kali-i., Symph. Ruta.

(2) Conchiolinum - diaphysis of bone affected, parts extremely sensitive to touch.

(3) Amphisbena - great affinity for the jaw bones, worse by air and dampness.

(4) Slag, - great itching of parts.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Hedeoma pulegioides

(pennyroyal)

Pharmacy

Hedeo. Pennyroyal. Hedeoma pulegioides. N. O. Labiate. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency.

Herbal

Hedeoma puleg., the common English Pennyroyal, the German Poley, the Arabic Alnam the ancient Greek Glachon. The British "Pennyroyal" is Mentha pulegium, also a Labiate. Hedeoma belongs to that large class of mints and common herbs, that have been cast aside by the medical profession as worthless.

Hedeoma is one of the oldest remedies known, a common household herb long before the time of Hippocrates. Hippocrates and the ancient physicians used it as a tea for increasing the flow of urine, as a specific for stone in the kidney and as a uterine stimulant.

For centuries pennyroyal has been considered a uterine tonic and the popular belief is that it is a very valuable agent for producing abortion, but the results show that miscarriage is only induced in weak cachectic women. Both the American and the British Pennsylvanians have a popular reputation as "female regulators," which is by no means undeserved. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Female symptoms are most marked often associated with nervous disturbances. Bearing-down pains were most marked, worse by any movement and accompanied by almost paralytic weakness of the legs.

Nervous symptoms were very prominent, jerkings and twitchings. Weak, faint, better lying down inability to sit up. Red sand in urine. Pain along ureter. Flatulent colic. Pains in abdomen worse after eating or drinking. Worse by touch and pressure. Antidotes effects of Poison-oak. (Grind.)

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Dysmenorrhoea. Gastritis. Flatulent colic. Leucorrhoea. Nausea and vomiting. Poison-oak. Vertigo.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Distended, sore and sensitive. Flatulent colic.

PAGE 759

Female

Bearing-down pains with much backache, worse least movement. Leucorrhoea with itching and burning. Ovaries congested and painful, bearing-down spasmodic contractions.

Head

Dull, heavy feeling in morning. Sore pain, as from a cut. Weak, faint, better lying down.

Kidneys

Frequent urging, cutting pains. Pain along left ureter. Dragging pain from kidney to bladder. Dull burning pain over left kidney. Burning irritation at neck of bladder causing frequent intense desire to urinate and inability to retain urine for more than a few minutes, better urinating.

Limbs

Pain in thumb joint. Pain, coldness and paretic conditions. Twitchings jerkings, soreness. Achilles tendon painful, as if sprained and swollen, walking painful.

Stomach

Gastritis. Everything taken into Stomach causes pain. Tongue coated thin white. Nausea.
Comments

Anshutz writes: Hedeoma contains three bodies peculiar to the plant, three different oils, also formic and acetic acid and likewise ischeptoic acid. There are on record seven cases of poisoning. Two provings have been made by myself. Several of the poisoning cases are very meagre and of little value.

One teaspoonful of the oil, three drachms of the essence, seems to be almost a fatal dose in one case only was abortion produced and that from one ounce of the oil, followed by collapse and death.

The leading symptoms of the cases of poisoning are briefly: Vertigo. Dimness of vision. Dilated pupils. Nausea and vomiting. Persistent severe bearing-down pains from the upper part of the sacrum and the region of the kidney to the uterus like true labor pains. Frequent painful, scanty, burning urination. Small, rapid pulse. Nervous weakness. Cold clammy limbs.

A case reported by Dr. Toothaker is by far the best. The bearing-down labor-like pains and the scanty, painful urination lasted for many days and was very severe.

(1) Clarke has prescribed this remedy in two cases. One a lady of gouty, rheumatic tendency, who had dragging burning pains in the left ureter going to the bladder and was passing quantities of "red sand." The pain lasted for ten days. Hedeoma 1c, on discs, was given, one disc every two hours. Complete relief was obtained after two doses.

(2) A man of 60, very fond of champagne, was bothered by constant burning irritation at the neck of the bladder, which caused frequent intense desire to urinate and an inability to retain his urine for more than a few minutes. He always had marked relief on urinating. Urine retained in the bladder increased this irritation at the neck of the bladder and also caused an uneasy pain in the right testicle.

These symptoms had been more or less persistent for months and the attacks always lasted days at a time. Complete relief was obtained after one or two doses of Hedeoma 1c. He is never without a bottle of the remedy in his pocket.

Compare

(1) Mentha, Sep., Lil-t.

(2) Oci. - uric acid diathesis, pain in ureters.

(3) Hed.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Hedera helix

(common Ivy)

Pharmacy

Hed. Hedera helix. Ground Ivy. Common Ivy. Glechoma hederacea. N. O. araliaceae.
Tincture of young shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Hedera Helix or Ivy is a shrub which grows all over Europe. It is a creeper, which fixes itself by clinging roots. The leaves are cadiform at the base and more separated in the higher parts of the plant. The fruit is bluish-black in color, equal to a pea in size.

PAGE 760

Historical uses are: (a) The Wood: coughs, anti-spasmodic. (b) The Leaf: internal use, emmenagogue, external use, topical as anti-neuralgic. (c) The Fruit: intoxication, digestive and nervous complaints, delirium, convulsions.

The mother tincture is used for coughs and is prepared from the flowering twigs. The symptomatology was established by Mezger in 1932 on seventeen people, using the following potencies: 1x, 6x, 15x, for a period of twelve weeks. Easily tired, ameliorated by fresh air or noticeable increase in physical ability.

Our knowledge of the therapeutic properties of Ivy we owe to Dr. Cooper, whose experience has shown it to have a relation to ricket and rickety conditions. In cases of rhinorrhea cerebro-spinalis, *Hedera helix* must be thought. *Hedera helix* has been used for "clearing the sight" and Cooper says it has cured cases of cataract.

Homeopathic

Hedera helix has hemorrhoids with rectal irritation and bleeding. Diarrhea. Anus feels raw and sore. Cough with laryngeal and tracheal irritation. Glandula sub-mentalis inflamed.

General improvement in fresh air, but extreme sensibility to catching cold and to chills. Morbid hunger, gastric cramps. Joint pains and circulatory complaints, especially in the middle of the night. Menses reduced, vesicular eruption on the face and body.

Swelling of the thyroid glands. Cardiac palpitations. Extreme anxiety with the feeling of constriction of the throat. Delirium and chronic convulsions. Chronic hydrocephalus, rhinorrhea, cerebro-spinalis. Cataract. Acts on blood vessels, menorrhagia. Symptoms start on the left side and spread towards the right.

Clinical

Cataract. Hydrocephalus, chronic. Rhinorrhea. Rickets.

Constitutions

Tubercular conditions, especially in phosphoric types. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better from fresh air and cold baths. Better room movement, friction, massage. Better in the afternoon and evening. Worse in the middle of the night, 3 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Lives constantly in a state of unrest and worry. Anxiety, which grows all the more as he feels incapable of mastering it. All the psychological symptoms improve in fresh air.

Anxiety. Insomnia.

Abdomen

Pancreatitis.

Ears

Pain and buzzing.

Eyes

Feeling of sand in the eyelids. Muscae volitantes.

Female

Menses late, shorter and less copious. Pre-menstrual leucorrhoea. Acrid, scorching discharge. Pain in the Fallopian tubes and left ovary. Feels better during menses.

Amenorrhoea in young girls. Infrequent menses. Sclera-cystic ovaritis, especially on the left side. Genital tuberculosis.

Food

Lack of appetite or strong hunger pangs.

Head

Catarrhal inflammation of the frontal sinuses with headache. Headache, especially in the left side of the forehead and nape of the neck. Neuralgic pains in the head, ameliorated by fresh air.

Heart

Angina pectoris. Needle-like pains in the precordial region. Palpitations and anguish **with swelling of the thyroid gland**. Myocarditis. Arterial sclerosis. Rhythmic anomaly, accompanied by tachycardia. Thyrotoxic tachycardia. Paroxysmal tachycardia.

Extrasystole or paroxysmal tachycardia in a young subject with a normal heart.

Kidneys

Frequent, abundant urination.

Limbs

Pain in the arms, legs, back and sacral region. Sometimes ameliorated, sometimes aggravated, by movement. Muscular rheumatism. Joint rheumatism. Tubercular inflammatory dislocating rheumatism. Arthrosis deformans. Nocturnal paraesthesia pains in the arms. Raynaud's syndrome.

Liver

Inflammation of the gallbladder. Gallstones. Pain in the region of the gallbladder. Cirrhosis of the liver with cardiac decompensation.

PAGE 761

Lungs

Irritated cough with grayish or yellow sputum. Bronchial asthma in children.

Emphysema. Whooping-cough.

Mouth

Toothache from hot and cold. Dental neuralgia. Transparent vesicles on the lips and on inside of cheeks in a group, circumscribed by a red ring.

Nose

Hay fever. Acute and chronic rhinitis. Sinusitis (frontal, ethmoidal). Rhinitis and pharyngitis. Nasal discharge, worse in a warm room. Pain in the ethmoid and frontal sinuses. Chronic tracheitis, caused by a lesion in the nasal mucous membrane.

Rectum

Stools copious, either diarrhea or constipation.

Skin

Pruritus. Eruption of small pustules on the skin of the face and body. Prurigo. Urticaria. Labial and genital herpes.

Sleep

Wakes around 3 a.m. , falls asleep again after eating a little.

Stomach

Nausea, gastric heaviness, stomach cramps. Gastritis. Stomach and duodenal ulcers. Pain on empty stomach, ameliorated by eating.

Temperature

Peripheral circulatory complaints: feet and hands icy, red. Shivering and nausea in the evening until 4 a.m. Shivering and chilliness with bouts of perspiration and palpitations.

Throat

Hoarseness and inflammation of the larynx. Chronic tracheitis. Pain on swallowing, around the tonsils and throat. Cough with a cold and inflammation of the pharynx, aggravated by heat and by speaking.

Vertigo

Vertigo on bending down and from rapid movement of the head.

Comments

One published case is that of a girl of twenty, whom he cured of chronic hydrocephalus with a single dose, once repeated after eighteen months on a threatened return of the symptoms. The circumference of the patient's head, when she was brought to Cooper, was 27.5 inches, rendering her an object of wonder and ridicule and reacting on her disposition and nervous state.

The condition had existed from childhood and was apparently growing much worse. There were two large edematous swellings on the nape of the neck, one on either side and immediately below the occiput, evidently the result of intra-hydrocephalic pressure.

One drop of Hed. h. tincture was placed on her tongue. Next morning clear fluid began dripping from the nostrils, a "cerebrospinal rhinorrhea" in face.

This continued three weeks, between twenty and thirty pocket-handkerchiefs being used in a day. Simultaneously the swellings began to diminish and had completely disappeared when the discharge ceased.

Thirteen months later, when being measured for a hat, it was found that the size of the head was reduced to 25 inches and no longer occasioned remark.

When, later on, some symptoms of brain pressure seemed to threaten a second dose of Hedera helix completely dispelled them. The disposition of the patient was completely changed from being nervous, unhappy and diffident, she became lively, cheerful and active.

Compare

(1) Aral-r., Gins., Sil., Nat-m.

(2) Iodum - is the remedy, whose symptomatology is very similar. Iodum shows more emaciation inflammation and hardening of the lymphatic glands. Ovarian pain on the right and menses more abundant.

(3) Calc-f. - Fear that his way of life will collapse. Pains aggravated by humid or cold weather. Menses copious. Hardening of the breasts, ovary or uterus.

(4) Nat-m. - Depressed and sad, prefers solitude. Emaciation. Fissure in the middle of the lower lip. Chronic, periodic headaches with strong pulsating, as though the head would burst. Dryness of the mouth with extreme thirst.

SOURCES

Clarke. Julian.

PAGE 762

Hedysarum ildefonsianum

(brazilian burdock)

Pharmacy

Hedy. Brazilian Burdock. Hedysarum ildefonsianum. Hedysarum desmodium. Barba de Roy. Carapicho. N. O. Leguminose. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

This plant is named by Mure, who gives an account of it in his book and describes it thus: The brownish ligneous stem of this plant is about three feet high, it is ramose, pubescent, especially above.

Leaves alternate, pinnate, trifoliate, folioles oval and slightly tormentose, on a hairy, bi stipulate petiole. The flowers, which are small and seated on filiform unifloral peduncles, form loose, terminal spikes. Fruit oval, hairy, on bent peduncles and attaching itself very intimately to clothes and to hairy skin of animals. **Planets:** Sun, Venus.

Homeopathic

The chief effect of Hedysarum was inflammation of the penis and of the eyes, which should indicate it in some cases of gonorrhoeal ophthalmia.

Clinical

Gonorrhoea. Ophthalmia. Penis inflammation.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Helianthus annuus

(sunflower)

Pharmacy

Helia. Helianthus annuus. Sunflower. N. O. Composite. Tincture of mature flower-heads. Tincture of ripe seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Dr. Cessoles proved the expressed juice of the flowers, some observations have also been made on the effects of eating the seeds. In some parts of America the Indians use the seeds as an article of food. Hansen says it equals Arnica and Calendula, also yellow-flowered composites, as an application to wounds.

Burnett regards Helianthus as a great spleen remedy. Helianthus tuberosus is the Jerusalem artichoke. Many persons who cannot eat these on account of the excessive flatulence they produce. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The Sunflower is a spleen remedy, (Cean.) Chronic cases of intermittent fever. Spleen disorders. Coryza, catarrh, nasal hemorrhage and thick scabs in nose. Rheumatic pain in left knee. Vomiting, black stools, congestion and dryness of mouth and pharynx, redness and heat of skin. Marked effects on stomach with nausea and vomiting. Stools black. (Lept.) Dry mouth.

In the provers there were marked effects on stomach, nausea and vomiting. In one hemorrhoids appeared, the stools were black and soft and with them there was an emission of semen and later the stools were hard and black and occurred every other day. The skin was affected also.

Clinical

Colds. Constipation. Coryza. Hemorrhoids. Nasal obstruction. Nausea. Nosebleed. Spleen disorders. Throat, sore. Urticaria. Vomiting. Wounds.

Modalities

Better after vomiting. Symptoms aggravated by heat and relieved by vomiting. Skin in worse by external warmth.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Spleen enlarged and painful.

Eyes

Slight redness on margin of left upper lid with smarting in inner canthus. **Eyes** suffused. *Weakness* of the eyes.

Face

Anxious countenance. Face deeply flushed.

Food

Thirst, nausea.

Head

Headache.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in left knee on descending stairs.

Lungs

Cough in forenoon with gelatinous expectoration streaked with blood. Breath rather difficult and hurried.

Mouth

Sticking in upper back teeth. Tongue and fauces very red and inclined to dryness.

Unusually hot taste when eating. Difficulty in articulation.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids. Stools: soft, black with emission of semen, hard, black every second day.

Skin

Skin generally of scarlet redness and very hot. Groups of red pimples inner side of knee with slight itching. Many urticaria-like pimples. Small red tetter to right of navel.

Tingling of skin.

PAGE 763

Stomach

Vomiting, produced apparently by too powerful a dose of the medicine, this recurred frequently, though in slight degree, when Helian. was taken for an ordinary cold.

Symptoms increased in severity until she vomited freely when she felt rather better.

Throat

Voice hoarse. Stiffness and dryness of the throat. Sensation of glowing in the throat and stomach immediately. Severe burning in fauces, esophagus and epigastrium.

Compare

(1) Lept. - black stools.

(2) Arn., Calen., Hyper. - wounds.

(3) Cean. - spleen.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Heliotropium peruvianum

(heliotrophe)

Pharmacy

Helio. Heliotropium peruvianum. Heliotrope. Cherry pie. N. O. Boraginaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant when in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Cooper has used this remedy clinically and considers hoarseness and "thick voice" a great indication. He has cured with in clergyman's sore throat. Heliotrope has been slightly proved. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Heliotropium has an action in uterine displacement, leucorrhea, backache. There is a bearing down from heavy, water-logged condition of uterus. Symptoms of pressure and tension were produced in many parts: pressure on the sternum impeding breathing, pressure on the head, on mons veneries, pain as if beaten in leg muscles.

Clinical

Clergyman's sore throat. Dysmenorrhea, membranous. Hoarseness. Leucorrhea. Uterus, misplacement.

Modalities

The head symptoms were better on walking in the open air. Other symptoms were worse after resting, worse on inspiration.

Symptoms

Chest

Pressure and oppression of external parts of chest, without affecting breathing.

Eyes

Feeling of tension in left inner canthus extending down into nasal bone. As if a swelling were there. *Eye seems drawn together and smaller.*

Female

Membranous dysmenorrhea. Leucorrhea. Pressure on mons veneries only when sitting. Uterine displacements with backache, especially if subject to loss of voice.

Head

Headache in forehead like a pressure and drawing pressing pain, better walking in open air.

Limbs

Pain, as if beaten above ankle, extending up the muscles, even when sitting. Itching on tibia, with sensations as if there was an eruption.

Stomach

Pressure in pit of stomach, worse on inspiration. Epigastric region is sore to touch, most violent after eating and in evening.

Throat

Voice thick, clergyman's sore throat.

Comments

The effect of Helio. given by Cooper to a lady who had been advised by several surgeons to have various organs either braced up surgically or removed, was described by her as having made her "feel just as if braced up" six hours after taking the dose. Helio. is especially indicated if there is also a tendency to loss of voice. It has also cured membranous dysmenorrhea.

Compare

(1) Borax - membranous dysmenorrhea..

(2) Symphytum - bruised pain in leg.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Helix tosta

(toasted snail)

Pharmacy

Helix. Helix tosta. Toasted snail. N. O. Helicide. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Snails have a traditional for curing tuberculosis and homeopaths have put the remedy to the test by potentizing it.

PAGE 764

W. H. Leonard reports two cases cured with Helix t. 100,000c. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Dyspnea. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhage. Tuberculosis.

Comments

(1) A gentleman had frequent hemoptysis. Continuous hoarseness with a dry tickling cough, worse at night, preventing sleep. Dyspnea, worse from ascending stairs. He had already had all the usual remedies.

Helix 100,000c., three powders given. There was no more hemorrhage. A few weeks later a return was feared and a few more doses were given. Four months later the patient was greatly improved in health and remained well.

(2) A lady of tubercular diathesis developed the disease after confinement. Several well-indicated remedies failed to check its progress. At length hemorrhage set in. Helix was given as in the other case with prompt effect.

Hemorrhage ceased, cough and expectoration had gradually improved and in eight months the patient was well and remained so.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Helleborus foetidus

(bear's foot)

Pharmacy

Hell-f. Helleborus fetidus. Bear's foot. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of the root.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The effects of Helleborus fetidus have been observed on several persons. **Planets:**
Saturn.

Homeopathic

Helleborus fetidus is a violent narcotic-acrid poison and in fatal poisoning cases death has taken place in convulsions. The vision is disordered, choleraic symptoms occur, skin, hair and nails exfoliate. The anxiety is better after vomiting. In the pathogenesis of Hell. fet. is a symptom: "profuse discharge from ulcerated surfaces."

Clinical

Cholera. Hair, loss. Nails, brittle. Scarlatina. Skin, peeling. Stiff-neck.

Compare

(1) Verat. - copious liquid stools.

(2) Hell., Hell-v., Colch.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Helleborus niger

(snow-rose)

Pharmacy

Hell. Helleborus niger. Black Hellebore. Snow-rose. Christmas rose. N. O.

Ranunculaceae. Tincture of day powdered root. Juice of fresh root mixed with equal parts of alcohol. "Black" hellebore receives its name from the external color of its root, the root of Verat. is extremely white. Historical dose: All potencies, tincture to third potency.

History

Black Hellebore was one of the drugs used to produce the "Helleborism of the ancients," a subject of Hahnemann's famous writings. Commonly it is known as Christmas Rose or black hellebore.

If the abbreviation 'Hell.' and the adjective black is remembered, many of its typical symptoms will be understood.

Cooper, who has studied the Hellebores very closely, says that they produce the "sinking sensation" more intensely than any other drugs. The Winter Aconite (Eranthis hyemalis), a close ally of Hell. n., "acts on the solar plexus and works upwards, causing dyspnea."

He quotes from Flora Historica an interesting account of how French prisoners of war at Norman-cross were suffering from an epidemic of night-blindness, (nyctalopia), when for lack of snuff they took to using powdered Black Hellebore with the result that they were cured of their blindness in a few days.

Hahnemann says: "I conclude from various observations that one of the first effects of Black Hellebore is a kind of stupor, a dullness of the sensorium commune, a condition where with sight unimpaired, nothing is seen very fully and the patient does not pay any attention to anything.

The hearing is perfectly sound, but nothing is heard distinctly. With perfectly constituted gustatory organs, everything seems to have lost its taste. Where the mind is often or always without ideas. Where the past is forgotten or little remembered. where nothing gives one any pleasure. Where one's sleep is very light and a really sound, refreshing

sleep is not to be had and where one desires to work without having the necessary strength or attention required for it." **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Helleborus niger produces a state of sensorial depression. It is a remedy for low states of vitality and serious diseases, when everything around the patient looks dark. Patient's face, lips, hands etc. become dark, nostrils sooty, hence it is a dark and dusky remedy. It affects the mind and the brain, senses become blunt and responses are sluggish, sees, hears, tastes imperfectly.

PAGE 765

Muscles do not obey the will, hence staggers, drops things etc. Mania of a melancholy type. Sees, hears, tastes imperfectly. General muscular weakness, which may go on to complete paralysis, accompanied by dropsical effusions. Sinking sensation. State of effusion in hydrocephalus. Characteristic aggravation from 4 to 8 p.m.(4-8 pm:bladder kidney heart involved) (Lyc.)

Muscular weakness ending in complete paralysis. Convulsions and twitching of muscles, automatic acts, automatic motion of one arm and leg. Onset of the disease is gradual (gradual onset denotes deficiency pattern)with progressive weakness. Lies on back with knees drawn up or with legs spread apart. Dropsical swellings.

Epilepsy with consciousness, followed by deep sleep. Convulsions with extreme coldness in nursing children. Noise arrests the paroxysms of convulsions. Feeble and delicate. One side is paralyzed, other keeps up automatic motions. Serous effusions. Parts usually red turn white.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Amenorrhea. Apathy. Aphthae. Brain disorders. Cholera. Coma. Concussion. Convulsions. Cystitis. Depression. Diarrhea. Dropsical swellings. Dullness. Epilepsy. Fevers. Headaches. Head injury. Hernia. Home-sickness. Hydrocele. Hydrocephalus. Kidneys, congestion. Melancholy. Meningitis. Night-blindness. Post-partum convulsions. Scarletina. Strokes. Stupor. Tetanus. Typhoid fever. Ulcers. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of checked exanthemata, blows, disappointed love.

Modalities

Better in warm air,(needs blood and oxygen in the blood as blood warmth the body) by wrapping up.(to warm the organs) Better from when thinking of it or when mind is diverted.(attention gives relief that means not enough energy of heart and kidney to focus and attentive) Breathing easier when lying down.(lung qi deficient) Worse from cold air, puberty,(kidney yin insufficient) dentition,(kidney yin deficiency) suppressions, (suppression of water related kidney ailments probably) exertion.(kidney yang deficiency) Worse from motion.(qi deficiency) Worse from evening until morning.(entire yin time aggravation) Worse from uncovering.(needs warmth) Worse 4 to 8 p.m. (lidney,bladder and heart time)touch. Worse from stooping.(yin –stooping) .

Symptoms

MIND

Dull,(spleen qi deficiency –thinking and also spleen qi gives qi to heart for blood push) stupid,(spleen deficiency) slow of perception or apathetic.(perception –heart so slow of perception means heart qi less or heart power which includes spleen is less) Inattention. (heart spleen and kidney involved as kidney yin fix ground and focus the yang of heart in the middle jiao so kidney heart communication problem) Slow in answering.(not able to retrieve data speedly from kidney) Gloomy.(heart depressed,lung depressed) Thoughtless staring.(kidney stored contents not coming to heart that is consciousness) Dismal, despair, blank.(no content in heart that is kidney content not coming to heart) Complete unconsciousness.(kidney represents memory and unconscious so kidney overpowered heart or heart yang collapse) Envious seeing others happy. Hysterical mania from self accusation.(depressed nature of mania due to low self image or shen so depressed heart) Involuntary sighing.(involuntary means less conscious control that is heart and sigh is qi stagnation)Irritable, worse consolation, does not want to be disturbed.(heart disturbed – irritable-due to low shen or self image so consolation aggravates) Would not eat or speak(shen disturbed may be due to rejection of partner so low self image etc). Fixed ideas.(spleen problem) Melancholy during puberty.(depressed heart due to kidney deficiency) Things look new.(as no memoery-kidney collection) Picks at lips and clothes. Believes she is doing wrong,(feels responsible herself so low self image) thinks she is going to die on a certain day, just sits and says nothing, does nothing. Idiocy after a stroke.

Abdomen

Gurgling as if bowels were full of water.(spleen qi deficiency so dampness accumulation in bowels) Distended. Swollen, painful to touch.(dampness accumulation so qi stagnates so painful to touch)Inflation of the epigastrium (dampness clloection)with pain of ulceration(heat) and impeded respiration.(damp blocking the lungs) Pinchings in the abdomen.(pinch—qi stagnation) Rumbling and borborygmi in the abdomen.(dampness collection) Severe hard pressure on middle of os pubis.

Back

Gnawing(blood stagnation) and obtuse lancinations(lancinating-blood stagnation) of the spine. Pain, as from a bruise,(blood stagnation) between the shoulder-blades.

Breasts

Pain under left nipple,(yang side so qi stagnation) pains all over her,(all over –qi stagnant pain) forced her menses on, had to get up at night to pass water.(yin time so damp accumulation)

PAGE 766

Chest

Constriction of the throat, nose and chest.(lung cold) Heat in the chest.(heart heat)

Ears

Shootings(wind) in the ears,day and night with searching piercing.(pierce-blood stagnation)

Eyes

Eyeballs turn upwards, squinting, vacant look.(liver wind,heart vacant) Pupils dilated. **Eyes** wide open, sunken.(liver wind) Stupid staring or tired look.(heart vacant as above) Night blindness.(yin time so liver blood vacuity liver fire) Photophobia without inflammation.

Face

Pale, sunken,(heart qi depressed) edematous,(heart disease) red hot or cold.(heart heat or cold) Wrinkled.(poor supply of blood to face.) Neuralgia on left side,(yang side heart qi deficiency or stagnation) parts so tender he cannot chew(heart qi stagnation). Cold sweat.(heart and lung vacuity cold sweating) Constant chewing motion of the lower jaw,(large intestine channel blood stagnation,blood stagnation-constant) hangs open(large intestine qi stagnation). Cold sweat on.

Female

Suppression of the menses.(kidney yang deficiency) Amenorrhea(kidney yin excess from heart yang depressed) from disappointed love, from damp feet and getting wet through.(dampness accumulation in lower jiao) Uterine dropsy with piercing pain in limbs.(kidney area dampness with spleen blood stagnation) Puerperal convulsions, arrested by sudden noise.(qi stagnation in the heart so heart wind –convulsion and noise goes to heart so noise affects) Pains all over her body forces her menses on.(all over-qi stagnation excite blood stagnant in liver so menstruation starts or excite heart fire which opens the gates)

Food

Aversion to vegetables,(dampness aversion)meat(phlegm),sauerkraut. Greedily swallows the cold water, then bites the spoon, while unconsciousness, with Hydrocephalus.(dampness accumulation in head and heart qi vacuity so unconscious)Children nurse greedily. Thirst absent in most complaints or thirst with disgust for drinks.(damp or damp heat) Speedy satiety with repugnance as to rest of meal.(phlegm in stomach) Dislike to food, especially meat, green vegetables and sauerkraut.

Head

In concussion of the brain from blow on the head after Arnica has failed.(qi stagnation due to blood stagnation) Rolls the Head constantly with moaning in hydrocephalus.(qi stagnation due to damp accumulation) Bores into pillow for relief in meningitis.(boring—blood stagnation meningitis) Strikes the head.(blood stagnation in head) Forehead wrinkled in folds in brain disorders.(qi stagnation in stomach in brain disorder) Cold sweat. Stupefying headache,(blood stagnant headache) worse stooping.(yin type) Shooting pains, causing sudden screams.(shooting-wind,sudden-heat,excess condition) Dull pain in occiput with sensation of water swashing inside.(kidney qi deficiency with spleen damp accumulation) Headache ends in vomiting.(liver channel qi blockage due to damp so when damp goes out through vomit headache subsides) Electric shock passes through brain before spasms.

Heart

Palpitations.(depressed heart) Anxiousness about heart which prevents him resting anywhere.(heart qi irritation) Pulse, small, slow, almost imperceptible. **Slow**, small, **soft** pulse.(depressed heart qi)

Kidneys

Nephritis. Uremia. Dropsy.(water collection due to lung weakness) Suppressed, scanty, dark, coffee-grounds sediment.(coffee color-blood stagnation and coffee—heart related and heat) Urine with dark flakes or sediment,(urine with blood stagnant clots) retained, bladder over-distended during pregnancy.(bladder qi/damp or blood stagnation) Bladder overdistended. Frequent urging to urinate with scanty discharge.(bladder qi deficient so frequent urge with internal bladder heat so scanty urine) Child cannot urinate.(bladder

heat) Scanty urine with sediment like coffee grounds. Feeble stream. Deep-colored urine.
(heat) A large quantity of pale, watery urine is emitted.(damp cold in bladder)

Limbs

Limbs heavy and painful.(damp heat accumulation) Stretching of limbs.(spleen yang deficient so stretches as stratching is yang) Automatic motion of one arm and leg except when asleep.(heart yang deficient so no control on limbs as yang is motion and stops when yin condition that is sleep) Thumb drawn into palm.(yin condition or heart depressed) (Cupr.) Legs drawn up with every attempt to change the position.(damp in legs so to counter it excess effort to draw up legs as conscious is bit less in heart) Edema of legs.(dampness accumulation) Vesicular eruption(heart heat-spleen channel) between fingers and toes. Contractive pain in the loins.(cold in loins) Shiverings, alternating with shooting pains in the limbs.(wind cold alternating of wind effect or cold effect in the spleen)

Lungs

Suffocating constriction in the throat and nose.(cold damp or blood congealation cold stagnation) Sighing respiration.(lung qi stagnant) Accelerated or deep and slow respiration.(yang type or yin type respiration) Chest constricted, gasps for breath.(cold stagnation) Hydrothorax. Cough, dry worse at night,(lung yin vacuity) **smoking(lung heat increase)** or suddenly appears while smoking.(lung heat cough) Breathes easier lying down.(lung qi deficiency breathlessness) Short, dry cough.

Male

Hydrocele from suppressed eruption, on either side.(suppressed eruption is lung qi stagnant so hydrocele or water accumulation is due to kidney yin stagnation) or Suppression of sexual desire with flaccidity of the genital parts.(liver qi suppressed or depressed so liver yang deficient in liver channel so flaccid)

Mouth

Lips dry and cracked.(stomach yin deficient) Meaningless picking of lips.(spleen qi irritation) Chewing motion.(stomach qi irritation or blood stasis) Greedily swallows cold water, though unconscious.(heart yang collapse or heart fire so unconscious so needs water) Child nurses greedily with disgust for food. Horrible smell from Mouth.(kidney a---putrid,stomach heat) Tongue red and dry.(heart yin deficient) Tongue, numb, trembling(heart qi stagnant so numb and tremble) or covered with yellow ulcers.(stomach or heart heat) Ptyalism(stomach heat or heart heat push fluid out) with sore corners (heat)of the mouth. aphthous, lienteria. Bitter taste(heart-stomach) in the throat worse eating.(phlegm/food stagnation) Falling of lower jaw.

Neck

Neck rigid, (Meningitis).(blood stagnation) Stiffness and painful sensibility of the neck and the nape of the neck during movement.(blood stagnation so during movement sensibility or otherwise phlegm stagnation) Swelling of the glands of the neck. (stomach,kidney yin vacuity ,small or large intestine channel heat)

PAGE 767

Nose

Dirty, dry nostrils.(phlegm heat) Nostrils, sooty, dilated.(phlegm heat) Rubs nose.(to clear the phlegm) Smell diminished.(phlegm heat obstruction) Nose pointed.

Rectum

Stools, loose, watery or of white jelly like mucus involuntary. (large intestine dampness with heart yang deficiency so involuntary) Ascites. Stools like frog-spawn. Diarrhea with pain in the abdomen and nausea. (spleen vacuity heat diarrhea, stomach qi stagnant nausea and pain) Watery and frequent evacuations. (lung qi/large intestine qi deficiency or large intestine damp heat) After an evacuation, burning hot smarting at the anus. (blood stagnation in anus so smarting) Feeling as if intestines had no power to evacuate feces during soft stool. (lung qi, large intestine qi deficiency) Involuntary stools. Hemorrhoids. (blood congestion)

Skin

Pale, dropsical, itching. (heart circulation slow so pale and water accumulation, wind or damp heat for itching.) Anasarca. Livid spots on skin. Sudden, watery, swelling of skin. (lung qi deficiency or qi stagnation so depuration and distribution of water disturb so accumulate in places) Falling off of hair and nails. (lung yin deficient, liver yin deficient) Angio-neurotic edema. Military eruptions. General desquamation of the skin.

Sleep

Sudden screams in sleep. Stuporous, cannot be fully aroused. (heart qi and shen depressed) Sleeps with shrieks and starts. (starts—liver, sleep—heart and liver) Muscles twitch during sleep. (liver and spleen qi stagnation—twitch) Cri encephalique. Cannot be fully aroused. (heart yang depressed)

Sleep

Sleepiness with eyes half open and pupils turned upwards. (semiconscious so eyes half open, pupil—kidney turning upwards means vacuity heat/fire or wind) Confused, anxious dreams. (heart qi disturbance) the remembrance of which is not retained. (kidney-heart communication problem) Tossing in the bed.

Stomach

Nausea, sometimes with excessive hunger. (stomach heat with qi stagnation) Vomiting of greenish-black substance with colic. (liver qi stagnant pushing up blood stagnant substances) Anorexia with brain complaints. Intense burning, which extends to esophagus during pregnancy. (kidney yin deficiency increase liver yang/fire which attacks stomach—esophagus) Nausea rising up from pit of stomach. (yin vacuity heat as deep or pit is yin) Heaviness, fullness of the stomach. (phlegm stagnation) Burning and scraping in the stomach. (phlegm heat or blood stasis)

Teeth

Grinds the teeth. (kidney qi irritation or worms) Toothache at night with shooting and tearing pains. (blood stagnation and wind pain in stomach or large intestine channel) worse by cold and heat.

Temperature

Coldness of the body and especially of the limbs. (yang deficiency and spleen qi deficient) Chill spreads from arms. Goose bumps. Chill with fever, sweat and aversion to uncover. (fever at middle level causing sweat so further qi dissipation on surface so chilly so sweat cold) Cold sweat. Chilliness predominates during the day with heat of the face and drowsiness. (heart heat so drowsiness at yang time but lung/spleen qi deficient so chilliness) Nocturnal sweat towards the morning. (yin deficiency sweat) Heat followed by chill with colic. (protective qi heat then pathogen goes in interior or protective qi looses so chill) Cold, at times clammy perspiration. (yang collapse perspiration)

Throat

Bitter taste in the throat, (heart related) worse by eating. (excess condition) Scraping feeling on back of palate. (may be scraping -blood congestion) Tiresome dryness on palate and cutting and scraping pain on moving the parts in swallowing. (cutting—blood stasis) Aching, sore throat on swallowing, feels excoriated. (aching-qi/blood/cold stagnation, excoriated—blood stasis)

Comments

Teste groups Hell. n. in the Chamomilla class with Gratiola and Viola tric., all of which cause "a joint derangement of the cerebral functions and even of the whole nervous system, a painful increase of the sentient action, followed by a considerable depression of the vital forces and a certain disorder of the mental faculties."

He cured with Hell. n. a case of epilepsy in a little girl five weeks old after the failure of Cham. Cham. was given to the nurse, Hell. n. directly to the patient.

From a purely nervous derangement of this kind, the action of Hell. n. goes on to actual inflammatory states of the brain and its meninges. The drowsiness is a leading keynote of the conditions of meningitis and fever to which the drug is homeopathic.

Such a condition is found when effusion has taken place from the inflamed membranes and here the ancient reputation of Hell. n. in dropsical conditions is confirmed.

The forehead is wrinkled, there are automatic movements of one arm and leg, while the other is paralyzed, the head rolls from side of side with screams, greedy drinking of water, chewing motion of jaws, urine scanty or entirely suppressed, sometimes with sediment like coffee grounds.

This condition of urine is an indication for Hell. n. in many states and a sign of the favorable action of the remedy is, as Nash points out, an increase in the amount of flow. In post-scarlatinal dropsy with these indications it is of great service. It has cured concussion of the brain resulting from a blow on the head after Arn. had failed.

PAGE 768

In this case one pupil was larger than the other, the patient was drowsy, answered questions slowly, one leg dragged on walking. In fever there is sooty appearance of nostrils, dry, yellow tongue with red edges, breath horribly offensive, drinks roll audibly into stomach, fever worse 4 to 8 p.m. , face pale, almost cold, pulse faint, imperceptible, picks clothes and lips.

Among the dropsies cured may be mentioned hydrocele from suppressed eruptions. The old use of Hell. as an application to ulcers seems to have depended on its property of draining the tissues. In the pathogenesis of Hell. fet. is a symptom bearing on this: "profuse discharge from ulcerated surface."

Cooper has cured ulcers with dropsical conditions with Hell. n. and Hell-v. given internally. The headaches of Hell. n. are stupefying, sensation as though contents of head were bulging at forehead and eyes, shocks pass through the brain like electricity, boring and shaking in forehead and occiput, bruised pain, heat in brain. Pains in occiput and nape of neck.

Clarke frequently cured with Hell. n., also headache which the patient can only describe as a "stupid headache."

There is vomiting and purging as with the other Hellebores, the vomit is apt to be green and the stools jelly-like. There pulse is slow and feeble, the respiration is slow and the temperature low. Torpidity and apathy run through the remedy. In this it approaches Opium. A stroke followed by idiocy.

Compare

(1) Threatening effusion, Tub., Apis, Zinc., Op., Chin., Cic., Iodof.

(2) Hell. fetidus - Acts especially on spleen (Cean.), also rectum and sciatic nerve.

Splenic pains extend to scapula, neck and head, worse left side and evening, chronic ague cake, hypertrophied uterus, glandular enlargements, hair and nails falling off, skin peeling.

Relations

Antidote: Camph., Chin.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Helleborus orientalis

Pharmacy

Hell-o. Helleborus orientalis. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

This was proved by V. Schroff on Lederer and produced symptoms like those of the other Hellebores. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

These are peculiar with Hell-o.: Accumulation of water in the mouth with clean tongue. Bad taste with clean tongue. Prostration, exhaustion and disinclination to work, burning in stomach, diarrhea. The symptoms were better by coffee.

Clinical

Apathy. Diarrhea. Exhaustion. Indigestion. Salivation.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Helleborus viridis

(green hellebore)

Pharmacy

Hell-v. Helleborus viridis. Green Hellebore. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of root of young shoots. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hell-v. was also proved by Schroff. Cooper has cured with it ulcers of the leg, near the ankle after the failure of Hell. n.

Also a case of epilepsy in a child, the concomitant symptoms being: Head sweats before the fit, diarrhea for four days, sleepy. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Helleborus viridis produced roaring in the ears, itching in the nose and prickling of the tongue, diarrhea of liquid stools, a condition of sopor.

Clinical

Colic. Diarrhea. Epilepsy. Sore throat. Ulcers.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Heloderma-h. + -s. (old abbr.)

(gila monster)

Pharmacy

Helo. Heloderma suspectum. Gila Monster. N. O. Helodermidæ of the Lacertilia.

Trituration of sugar of milk saturated with the venom. Solution of the venom in alcohol.

Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth potency.

PAGE 769

History

The first notice of the remedy is from Dr. Charles D. Belden, who supplied Boericke and Tafel with a living specimen and also poison obtained by himself. The Gila monster is a native of Arizona, New Mexico and Texas. It is smaller than the Mexican variety and is called, by Cope, Heloderma suspectum. It is the only lizard whose character is not above reproach. Heloderma from its skin being studded with nail or tubercle-like heads.

"An ugly, disagreeable-looking creature, the head long and blunt, eyes black and bead-like, tail half the length of the body, thick-set and club-like. The entire body cased in a thinly coated armor, marked curiously with yellow and black."

Heloderma horridum, the "Crust lizard," which is also called "Gila monster," is a Mexican lizard and is generally regarded as harmless. At any rate it is agreed that there is one lizard that is poisonous and that lizard is a Heloderma and our remedy is the poison obtained therefrom.

Heloderma is sluggish and slow of movement when kept in the dark, but may develop great activity when brought into the sunlight. It is most tenacious of life, the only vulnerable part seems to be at the junction of the head with the spine, a blow on which will kill it.

Of the bite of the reptile Belden says this animal does not bite frequently, but when it does it is understood that the result is a benumbing paralysis similar to Parkinson's disease or to locomotor ataxia. There is no tetanic phase. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Heloderma is indicated in many forms of disease characterized by great coldness, "an arctic" coldness. Cold waves from occiput to feet or ascending. The most peculiar symptom of this poison is the intense icy coldness, as if frozen from within outwards. Breath tongue cold, cold feeling in lung and chest, coldness across scapula, burning in spine. Cold creeping ring around the body.

The most unusual action of the venom is noted upon the eyes of the mouse. The eyeball becomes more prominent and the cornea shows opacities. The exophthalmus is due to the pressure of the blood behind the eyeball (Boyd).

Heloderma causes benumbing paralysis like paralysis agitans and locomotor ataxia. The result of the bite is a benumbing paralysis like paralysis agitans or locomotor ataxia. There is no tetanic phase, a condition almost reverse in objective symptoms to Hydrocy. acid or Strychnia.

Steps high and puts down heel hard, sensation as if walking on a sponge or as if with swollen feet. Turns to right when walking. Stitch pains going from left to right. Weak, giddy, making it difficult to stand.

Unable to balance himself. In addition patient staggers while walking. Movement does not increase the pain. Throbbing all over body. Bone pains.

Clinical

Brain, affected. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Coldness. Headache. **Heart** failure.

Locomotor ataxia. Neuralgia. Numbness. Paralysis. Paralysis agitans.

Modalities

Better from stretching, warmth. Worse when thinking of her ailments, cheered by company. Worse from exposure to cold air. Worse in stormy weather. Worse when lying in bed at night. Worse from cold with desire for warmth. Worse after sleep, at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Forgetfulness. Melancholy with weeping. Depressed, feels blue. No inclination for exertion in any way. Difficulty in remembering the spelling of simple words. Very depressed.

Abdomen

Sensation of constriction about the whole abdomen. Sharp shooting pain in bowels, more on left side. Pain across pubic bones, extending down into left testicle. Stitching pains in bowels. Throbbing in bowels. Rumbling in bowels.

Back

Coldness across scapulae. Burning along spine. Stiff neck, aching in bones of neck. Painfulness of upper neck. Chill in back from base of brain downwards. Pain in back, pain in lumbar muscles awakening him.

PAGE 770

Chest

Cold feeling in lungs and in heart. Sharp stitch through right nipple to inside of the right arms. Cold feeling in right lungs.

Ears

Pressure behind left ear, pressure in ear from within outward. Copious flow of wax. Ears dry and scurfy.

Eyes

Itching of eyelids, lachrymation. Weight of eyelids, hard to keep open.

Face

Cold crawling feeling, as if facial muscles were tight. Sensation of heat. Flushes of heat. Cold, crawling feeling from temple down right cheek. As if pricked with points of ice. As if facial muscles were drawn tight over bones. Stiffness of jaw.

Female

Burning and dryness of the vagina.

Food

Dislikes sweet things and worse from taking them.

Head

Cold band around Head. Cold pressure within the skull. Eyelids heavy. Pain beginning in right ear, extending round back of head to left ear.

Heart

Palpitations and dyspnea from slight exertion. Cold feeling in heart. **Slow labored thumping of heart.** Pressure at heart. Tingling around heart. Trembling and coldness around heart. Oppression around heart. Sticking pains, shooting from left to right. Stitches in heart. Soreness in heat, more under left nipple.

Kidneys

Aching in right kidney, stitch pain in right kidney. Bladder irritable, frequent urging to pass urine. Tenderness in urethra with sensation of discharge. Urine not as free as usual, muddy. Intermittent flow. Urine is greenish-yellow, fetid like decaying fruit. Burning in the urethra during and after urination.

Limbs

Tingling, creeping sensation on the legs as if from insects. Leg is insensible to an electric battery. Leg is wasting away, skin very dry and inelastic. Ankle turn easily when trying to walk. Numbness of the arms from the hands to the elbows. Stretching relieves pains in muscles and limbs. Numbness and trembling. Cyanosis of hands. Coldness. Sensation as if walking on sponge and as if feet were swollen. Staggering gait. Cock's gait. When walking, lifts feet higher than usual and puts down heel hard. Feet cold as ice or burn.

Lungs

Slight, hacking cough with pain in the left scapulae. Fullness in chest, requiring an effort to inflate the lungs. Oppressed for breath from least exertion.

Male

Cold penis and testicle with gluey discharge. Pain and enlargement of left testicle.

Mouth

Breath cold. Tongue dry and cracked in the morning. Tongue cold, tender and dry. Very thirsty. Swallowing difficult. Dryness of lips. Soreness.

Nerves

Startled easily, Trembling. Tired feeling, very weak and nervous. Intense aching in bones and all parts of body. Trembling of left side, hands shaky. Trembling can be controlled by effort of will.

Nose

Left nostril sore, ulcerated. Dry, itching scurfs in nostrils. Severe attack of sneezing. Fluent discharge.

Pulse

Full and jerky.

Rectum

Constipation from torpor of the rectum. Hemorrhoids and itching of the anus. Loose, copious stool, lumpy, preceded by stitches in abdomen. Stool loose, mushy with considerable flatus. Stool soft, dark, difficult to expel. Hemorrhoids swollen itch and bleed.

Skin

Yellow skin. Itching of skin as from insects.

Sleep

Drowsiness, but inability to sleep. Restless sleep, awakens at 3 a.m. Awakened from sleep by jerking in head, trembling of limbs, pain in lumbar muscles.

Stomach

Empty belchings, especially before breakfast. Empty, gone sensation in the stomach. Acid burning in stomach.

PAGE 771

Temperature

Internal coldness, as if frozen to death. Temperature subnormal. (Camph.) Cold spots. Cold rings around body. Cold waves. (Abies-c., Acon.). Arctic coldness. Internal coldness. Severe chill ran down back. Cold rings around body. Cold waves ascend from feet or downward from base of brain.

Throat

Swallowing difficult. Dryness, parched sensation. Tingling. Soreness, tenderness to touch. Stinging, sore feeling in right tonsil.

Vertigo

Sensation as if would fall to right side.

Comments

The venom is alkaline in reaction. Numbers of cases of bites are on record. A dog bitten in the nose "uttered fearful howls and when after great difficulty, he was released, had symptoms like 'blind staggers,' began turning around in a circle and died in twenty minutes."

A young miner bitten in the leg, though in robust health at the time, at once began to lose flesh, became melancholy and died in a few months like one in rapid tuberculosis. Helod. has the reputation of being fatal to drinkers and to affect the temperate less severely.

This, says Belden is borne out somewhat by the recovery of Mr. Vail of Tucson, a man of temperate habits after a bite and the death after lingering several months of a man bitten whilst drunk. This lingering nature of the action of the poison is markedly different from the snake poisons, which generally kill quickly if at all.

An Indian woman bitten in the leg, survived, but the leg shriveled and she became a semi-idiot, though she lived over thirty years after. The writer of an article quoted by the Recorder from the New York Sun relating her case, thus describes the effect:

"Where the person survives an hour or two after the bite, the agony is described as awful to witness. The poison goes through the human system with rapidity and causes unspeakable pain and excruciating agony from head to foot.

Though paralyzed, every muscle, bone, sinew and nerve is keenly alive to intense pain. The sufferer's head seems as if it would split open. Very few persons bitten can speak after the first fifteen minutes, but unconsciousness seldom comes until a few minutes before death."

Mr. Vail says his suffering was intense, the pain proceeding from the wounded part to the head and back. Immediately after receiving the wound, which was on his index finger, both wrist and finger were tightly bandaged. Two hours later the wound was cleansed and dressed and the bandages reapplied. For three days those intense pains would shoot toward the head and spine on loosening the bandages in the least degree.

After three months the only perceptible result was a swollen tongue which seemed then unwilling to resume its proper size. The treatment he received was profuse sweating by

administration of Jaborandi. This much was known when Dr. Robert Boocock, made his proving which has given the remedy a definite place in the homeopathic Materia Medica.

The first experience was with a solution of the 6x trituration, one drachm in four ounces of alcohol. Of this he took three or four drops. He was seized with an internal coldness from the heart as if being frozen to death internally and had no way of warming himself. "Coldness from within outward." The coldness of this remedy is more intense than that of any other. "Arctic coldness," the prover called it.

The coldness was at times followed by sensations of heat and burning. Dr. Boocock's observation of the cold sensations of Helod. was confirmed by a young clerk in the employment of Messrs. Boericke and Tafel, who took six doses of Helod. 6c out of bravado.

The second night he awoke and the impression that he was under the influence of Helod. flashed on his mind. He felt a cold sensation creeping down his body and legs and was in a very cold clammy sweat.

PAGE 772

This lasted all the rest of the night and he could get no more sleep. It began to pass off by morning and he felt no more of it.

The constricting sensations of the serpent venoms were produced by Helod., also the numbness and darting pains and the sensitiveness to external pressure. Many of the symptoms came on in the night waking the prover from sleep (like the "worse from sleep" of Lach.).

The tremors, spongy feeling of feet on walking, pains in back and limbs, bear out Belden's commendation of Helod. in locomotor ataxia and Parkinson's disease. Dr. Boocock gave great relief with the medicine in a case of Parkinson's disease.

E. E. Case effected great improvement in a case of locomotor ataxia in an auburn-haired woman, 55. She had the classical symptoms of the complaint and "tingling, creeping sensations in legs as if from insects. She was worse lying in bed at night, worse from exposure from touch.

Arms numb. Legs insensible to battery. Tongue dry and cracked. Swallowing difficult." Under Helod. 900c and later, 45,000 c after the appearance of an eruption, she recovered a fair degree of health and usefulness.

C. E. Johnson reported to Dr. Boocock the relief of a woman who had many of the symptoms of the proving (and had been pronounced incurable), complaining especially of the intense coldness. She received Helod. 200c and the coldness disappeared almost completely.

Boocock cured a case of "blue hands," remaining long after diphtheria paralysis and he restored two patients apparently moribund. In one case the breathing was slow, "tongue cold and slate-colored, breath cold."

The other case was that of a woman, 65. In the act of dressing, strength suddenly left her, mouth fell open tongue and breath cold and she was apparently dying and felt so. There was intense pain at the back of the head. Helod. 200c was given, as in the other case and she made a good recovery.

The weakness Dr. Boocock experienced in the proving he compared to that of Gels., only Gels. did not dry up the mouth and secretions as Helod. did.

Compare

(1) Lacerta - skin eruptions. Vesicles under tongue. Increased mental acumen. Difficult swallowing. Constant accumulation of saliva in the mouth. nausea, Violent pressure in stomach. Camph., Lach.

(2) Crot-h., Camph. - coldness.

(3) Arg-n., Alumina - locomotor ataxia.

(4) Ant-t. and Merc. - Parkinson's disease, Gels., Con., Lyssin.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Helonias dioica

(unicorn-root)

Pharmacy

Helon. Helonias dioica. Unicorn-root. False Unicorn. Devil's Bit. Blazing Star. N. O. Melanthacee. Tincture of the root. Triturations of the resinoid Helonin. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

Helonias like Aletris to which it is a botanical ally and with which it has been often confounded (both have been called "Unicorn plant," or "Unicorn root," "Star Grass," and "Blazing Grass or "Blazing Star" is a uterine remedy of great power.

Helonias has an extensive range of action, as its provings show, but the organ predominantly affected is the uterus. It has been called with justice a "uterine tonic," and one of the keynote indications for its use is a "consciousness of the womb," and relaxation of the uterine ligaments, displacements and prolapse have been removed by Helon.

PAGE 773

Homeopathic

Helonias dioica is a remedy for females, who are exhausted by frequent pregnancies, abortions, enervated by indolence and luxury or over domestic work and who always complain of tired backache and tired feeling. Women with prolapse from uterine atony or for those worn out with hard work, tired, sleepless with strained muscles that burn and ache.

Sensation of weakness, dragging and in the sacrum and pelvis with great languor and prostration, are excellent indications for this remedy. There is a sensitiveness expressed as a consciousness of a womb. Tired, backaches in females.

The weakness shows itself also in a tendency to prolapse and other malposition of the womb. The menses are often suppressed and the kidneys congested. It seems as if the monthly congestion instead of venting itself as it should through the uterine vessels, had extended to the kidneys. With it all, there is a profound melancholia.

Patient must be doing something to engage the mind. Diabetes mellitus and insipidus. Constant aching and tenderness over kidneys. Muscles, heavy, sore, aching, burning. Constant aching and tenderness over the kidneys. Diabetes insipidus and mellitus.

Anemia. Uterine reflexes. Dropsy after uterine hemorrhage.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Atony, uterus. Backaches. Breast disorders. Chlorosis. Cramps. Debility. Depression. Diabetes. Dysmenorrhea. Impotence. Kidney, pains. Leucorrhoea. Lochia prolonged. Menopausal disorders. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Pruritus vulva. Rheumatism. Splenalgia. Infertility. Uterus disorders.

Constitutions

It is specially suited to nervously run-down females, easily fatigued by any work, who complain of a tired backache, a tired feeling extending into the limbs. Some of this passes off after commencing to work. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better from if busy, diversion, holding abdomen. Worse from fatigue, stooping. Worse motion touch. Worse pregnancy, pressure of clothes. Touch aggravates cannot bear the least pressure of the dress on breasts, nipples, kidneys, etc.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental symptoms of Helon. are very marked and the extreme depression, gloom and irritability of this case are characteristic of the remedy. One of the provers had a preliminary feeling of wellness before being plunged into a mental hell. Profound melancholy. Irritable, cannot endure the least contradiction. Conversation unpleasant. Desires to be left alone. Patient is better when kept busy with mind engaged, when doing something. Consciousness of a womb. Extremely gloomy. Finds faults with everyone.

Abdomen

Burning in the lower third of abdomen. Pain in left side, as if in spleen, which feels as if distended, causing a dull ache. Colic-like pains in hypogastric region off and on all day.

Motion and rumbling in abdomen, as if diarrhea would come on, cramps in the stomach.

Back

Pain and weight in Back, tired and weak. Aching between scapulae. Aching and burning across the lumbar region, can trace outlines of Kidneys by constant burning. Boring pain in lumbar region, extending down legs. Great languor, better exercising. Weakness, weight and dragging down in sacrum, down to buttocks.

Breasts

Breasts swollen, nipples painful and tender, worse pressure of clothes.

Chest

Chest sensitive to the air. Chest squeezed as if. Aching, as if the front of chest had been compressed in a vice.

Face

Pale, earthy. Sallow, having an expression of suffering.

Female

Backache after miscarriage, (Kali-c.) Dragging in sacral region with prolapse, especially after a miscarriage. Pruritus vulvae. Weight and soreness in womb, conscious of womb. Heavy dragging in pelvis. Uterus, heavy, sore, tender, ulcerated or prolapsed or other malpositions. Menses too frequent too profuse. Menses, suppressed, kidneys congested. Loss of sexual desire and power with or without sterility. Parts hot, red, swollen, burn and itch terribly. Vulva, aphthous inflamed. Foul, lumpy or curdled leucorrhoea. Albuminuria during pregnancy. Debility attending the menopause. Hemorrhage from atony of dark foul blood.

PAGE 774

Food

Loss of appetite, belchings, fullness, cramp and painful congestion of the stomach. Appetite poor, food tasteless, "bilious", sleepy during the day.

Head

Burning sensation on top. Headache, better mental exertion. Heat or upward pressure in vertex, as if skull were too full.

Heart

Palpitations.

Kidneys

Burning sensation at the kidneys. Constant aching, extreme tenderness of kidneys. Dull ache and heat in region of the kidneys instead of menses. Nephritis of pregnancy with obstinate vomiting.

Kidneys

Involuntary discharge of urine after the bladder feels empty. Urine, profuse, clear, albuminous, saccharine, phosphatic. Diabetes mellitus and insipidus. Burning scalding when urinating, desire frequent and urging. Strangury.

Limbs

Sore pain in outer side of thighs. Sensation as if cool wind streamed up calves. Feet feel numb, when sitting. Severe pains in right hip-joint, worse during motion.

Male

Sexual desire and power increased. Erections unusually strong and frequent. Impotence.

Mouth

Salivation of pregnant women and teething children. Aphthae during pregnancy. Bitter taste in early a.m.

Rectum

Stool loose, yellow in the morning, lumps of feces in the evening.

Skin

Pale, earthy, sallow. Epidermis of the labia peels off thin, transparent exfoliation.

Sleep

Drowsy, heavy. Sleepy during the day.

Stomach

Cramp-like pain in the stomach. Burning in stomach, burning and aching in spine, belchings. Irritable stomach with general dropsy.

Temperature

Feels hot when tired. Chills, seemingly radiating from solar plexus all over body, caused by motion of arms. Flushes of heat pass over him with every movement while in a room.

Comments

Marvin A. Custis reports a case: "Mrs. L, 28, has two children, both living. Has prolapse of uterus, ulceration of cervix, dark offensive leucorrhoea. Her system is worn out and her expression one of great distress. Irritable, finds fault with every one and cannot bear contradiction. Restless, wants to move around, as she feels better when mind and body are employed."

There was severe backache and a sore and heavy feeling in the womb in fact, as she said, she was always "conscious of her womb."

Helon. 30c every three hours for two days and then every night, was prescribed with a warm water injection night and morning. At the end of three weeks the leucorrhoea had almost ceased, the womb was in the first position and she "forgets that she has such an organ."

This looks rather like the Rhus-t.: "Worse on commencing to work, better after working a little," but it is not the same, for in the case of Rhus-t. the relief comes from a limbering up of stiff joints. The backache is in the lumbar region, just over the kidneys or else in the sacrum.

The kidneys themselves, especially the right, are the seat of pain and then the urine is generally scanty. S. A. Jones found Helonin turned an alkaline urine acid increased the amount of urea increased the amount of urine secreted. He considers this to be the result of a condition of debility, venous paresis, the result of previous arterial tonic contraction.

Helon. produces irritation in mucous membranes, sore mouth, irritable stomach, burning and scalding when urinating, but the most intense effect is produced in the vaginal mucous membrane.

PAGE 775

L. L. Danforth treated Mrs. W., who had intense pruritus, vulvar and vaginal, for several weeks: "She could tear the flesh out" it was so intense. There was vulvovaginitis, the labia and adjoining skin being red and swollen and covered with thin, white, curdy deposits. Further examination showed, pouring from a congested cervix, a thin albuminous leucorrhoea, evidently the cause of the pruritus.

It coagulated on the vagina, forming small curds covering the mucous membrane of vagina and vulva. Helon. tincture on tablets speedily relieved.

The relation of the remedy to the menopausal period is indicated in the provings by alternate sensations of heat and cold. Burning sensations are common.

A patient to whom I gave it in the 6c had "burning-sinking at the epigastrium" half an hour after each dose.

Compare

(1) Alet., Lil-t, Puls., Senec., Stann.

(2) Agrimonia - painful kidneys, indigestion and menstrual difficulties, Bronchorrhea and catarrh of bladder. Cough with profuse expectoration attended with expulsion of urine. Tincture 1 to 10 drops.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Hepar sulphur

(calcium sulphide)

Pharmacy

Hep. Hepar sulphuris calcareum. The Calcarea sulphurata Hahnemanni. An impure Sulphide of Calcium prepared by burning in a crucible the white interior of oyster shells with pure flowers of sulphur. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to 200c.

History

"Liver of Sulphur" is a name which was given by the old alchemists to several sulphur compounds whose color was supposed to resemble that of liver. Before Hahnemann's

time Hepar sulphuris calcareum, Sulfuret of lime, was used as an external remedy for itch, rheumatism, gout, goiter and scrofulous swellings.

In pellagra material doses were used. The higher potencies may abort the suppuration, the lower promote it. If it is necessary to hasten it, give 2x. Hepar 1x will often start secretions and profuse drainage in stuffy colds.

In 1794 Hahnemann proposed to use it internally to arrest mercurial salivation. A few years later it was tried for asthma and pulmonary tuberculosis. That this was a happy inspiration Hahnemann's provings and clinical experience has thoroughly borne out.

The Hepar sulph. of Hahnemann is not identical with ordinary sulfuret of lime, being prepared with oyster shells instead of ordinary lime in a special way.

Neither is it identical in composition or properties with Calcium sulphate, the Gypsum of Schÿssler. Being a chemical combination of Calcareo carb. and Sulph. It has some of the properties of both, but is very different from either and though it is useful to compare them, Hepar must be studied as a separate entity.

P. Foster distinguishes between Hepar sulph., Calc-sulph. and Kali-sulph. in their action on tissues. Kali-s. acts on the epidermis, Hepar on lymphatic glandular system, skin and respiratory mucous membrane, Calc-s. acts much as Hep., only more deeply. Hep. acts on abscesses before they open, Calc-s. after.

Foster cured a lady with Calc-s., high of "several large ulcers in the gluteal region 3 inches in diameter and 3/4 inches deep, exposing the bone." The pain ceased immediately and the cure was completed in two months.

Homeopathic

Hepar sulph. acts on mucous membranes, causing catarrhal process with a tendency to hemorrhage and ulceration.

PAGE 776

The catarrh may be in throat, stomach, uterus, urethra, which is characterized by thick, yellow, acrid, ropy discharge, mucus is found in the stools in the urine, hawks up mucus, hence it can be called a mucus remedy.

Great sensitiveness to all impressions. Sweating patient pulling blanket around him. Locally, it has special affinity to the respiratory mucous membrane, producing croupy, catarrhal inflammation, profuse secretion, also easy perspiration. After abuse of Mercury. Infected sinus with pus forming.

The tendency to suppuration is most marked and has been a strong guiding symptom in practice. The lesions spread by the formation of small papules around the side of the old lesions. Chilliness, hypersensitiveness, splinter-like pains, craving for sour and strong things are very characteristic.

Feeling as if wind were blowing on some part. The side of the body on which he lies at night becomes gradually insufferably painful, he must turn. Syphilis after gross medication.

Clinical

Abscess. Amaurosis. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Axilla, abscess. Beard, eruptions. Blepharitis. Boils. Breast disorders. Bronchitis. Bubo. Burns. Carbuncle. Decay. Chilblains. Chlorosis. Colds. Constipation. Cornea, ulceration, opacity. Cough. Croup. Diaphragmitis. Diarrhea. Ear infections, polyps. Eczema. Emphysema. Erysipelas. Eyes

disorders. Glandular swellings. Headache. Hectic fever. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhoids. Herpes. Hip-joint disease. Hoarseness. Jaundice. Joints disorders. Laryngitis. Leucorrhea. Lips, swollen. Liver disorders. Lungs, disorders. Lupus. Marasmus. Menorrhagia. Mouth, sore. Nipples, sore. Ovaries disorders. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Pregnancy. Pylorus disorders. Quinsy. Rheumatism. Scarletina. Scrofula. Skin disorders. Spinal irritation. Styes. Suppuration. Syphilis. Tenesmus. Throat, sore. Tuberculosis. Urticaria. Wens. Whitlow. Whooping cough

Causations

Cold, dry winds.(cold dry excite damp heat in the body) Injuries. Abuse of Mercury. Suppressed eruptions.(eruptions of nature of damp heat or dry cold)

Constitutions

Slow torpid (**dampness constitution**) constitutions with lax tissue(**damp constitution**) and light hair, great sensitiveness to slightest contact of ulcers, eruptions and parts affected. (being damp heat sensitive, catches and easily stores the toxicity being touched by toxic/pathogen etc like ulcers which give them flourishing ground in damp heat) It is suited to the psoric, scrofulous, (**phlegm heat dominated**) diathesis. Debilitated subjects. (**dampness —spleen qi deficient**) Tendency to suppurations. (**liver heat attacking spleen**) Cross children. (**liver heat**) Torpid, lymphatic constitutions, (**phlegm**) persons with light hair and complexion, slow to act (**phlegm constitution**), muscles soft and flabby. (**phlegm dampness**) **Planets**: Mercury, Saturn.

Modalities

Better in damp weather. (**yin deficient or dryness in the body**) Better from wrapping (**liver tendency is to spread and enlarge so wrapping controls**) head up (**yang gets controlled that is yang hyper**) from warmth. (**that is inner cold**) Better from pressure (**deficiency of yin qi etc or cold**) after eating. (**yin deficiency**) Worse inhaling air, (**kidney lung communication problem**) cold air, dry winds, (**inner cold and dryness and since it is air so qi related so qi vacuity coldness**) slightest draught, open air. (**qi is stagnant and close**) Worse from mercury touch, lying on painful side. (**excess condition so cold damp /phlegm/blood etc stagnation**) Worse slight bleeding, washing. Worse touch, (**qi stagnation**) motion. (**qi deficiency**) Worse in the night, (**yin deficient**) on awakening, (**on yang rising**) when blowing the nose. (**qi stagnation**) Worse from single parts of the body getting cold. (**cold accumulation in parts**)

Symptoms

MIND

Dejected and sad. Depression, (**lung**) sure of death (**lung-kidney**) and desires it. (**heart**) Forgetful. (**heart-kidney and spleen**) Anguish in the evening and night with thoughts of suicide. (**yin deficient, lung kidney**) The slightest cause irritates him. (**liver yang floating**) Ferocious. (**liver and heart**) Hasty speech. (**impatient—heart**)

Abdomen

Distended, tense, chronic abdominal disorders. (**chronic-phlegm, phlegm stagnation**) Pain in the groins as if sprained. (**sprain—trapping of stagnant qi in local area**) Atrophy {, (**Heat in the Lungs injuring Yin fluids (Full type), Invasion of Damp-Heat (Full type), Invasion of Cold-Dampness (Full type), Stomach and Spleen deficiency (Empty type), Spleen and Heart collapse (Empty type), Liver and Kidney deficiency (Empty type), Blood stasis in**

the channels (Full-Empty type))} cancer of liver.(Spleen Deficiency Leading To Kidney Deficiency, Yang Deficiency with: Deficiency (ie fatigue), Dampness (ie teeth marks) Blood Stagnation (purple tongue), Toxins)

Back

Neuralgia of neck. Dull dragging heavy pain across lumbar region,(phlegm dampness in kidney region) uses arms to raise himself from a seat.

Breasts

Pain in right breast on sneezing. (liver and lung qi stagnation) Cancer of breast, nipples, retracted, sore, cracked in nursing women.(sore-blood stagnation,cracked-yin deficient or due to toxic heat-sore and cracked)

Ears

Otitis media(- Otitis - itchy pain with discharge, red, swelling, narrowing of ear canal.) painful, (Cham.)(Damp Heat and Toxic heat otherwise- Liver and Kidney Deficiency if less painful) Ears are sensitive to touch, wind.(qi stagnation due to damp) Discharge of fetid pus from the ears.(toxic heat or damp heat) Scurfs on and behind the ears. Whizzing and throbbing in ears(cold stagnation) with hardness of hearing. (cold stagnation) Roaring.(phlegm fire) Deafness from eustachian catarrh after scarlet fever.(catarrh-damp heat,scarlet fever-damp heat or wind heat so wind heat or damp heat blockage deafness) Pustules in auditory canal and auricle.(wind heat) Mastoiditis.

Eyes

Purulent conjunctivitis with chemosis.(damp heat) **profuse discharge**.(damp heat) great sensitiveness to touch and air.(qi stagnation) Corneal ulcers.(damp heat) Iritis with pus in anterior chamber.(damp heat) **Eyes** and lids red and inflamed.(heat) Pain in the eyes, as if pulled back into the head.(pulling pain—qi stagnation) Boring pain in upper bones of the orbits.(blood stasis—boring pain) Eyeballs sore to touch.(blood stagnation) Vision obscured by reading, field reduced one-half. Bright circles before eyes. Objects appear red **and too large**.(liver heat) Hypopion. Ophthalmia, **thick mucous discharge**.(damp heat so thick mucous) Yellow.(heat)

PAGE 777

Face

Yellowish complexion,(phlegm blockage) sunken.(yin deficient) Cancer on lips. {(Spleen Deficiency Leading To Kidney Deficiency, Yang Deficiency with: Deficiency (ie fatigue), Dampness (ie teeth marks) Blood Stagnation (purple tongue), Toxins)} Middle of lower lip cracked.(damp heat or yin deficient or toxic heat) Vesicular erysipelas with pricking in parts.(pricking is blood stasis) Neuralgia of right side, extending in streak into temple, ear, ale and lip.(yin side,extending to location—heat,nerves-heart so heart yin deficiency so yin vacuity heat) Pains in bones of face, especially when being touched.(kidney/heart qi stagnation) Ulcers in corners of mouth. (stomach damp heat) Shooting in jaw on opening mouth.(wind heat in liver as tendons of jaw controlled by liver)

Female

Menorrhagia and metrorrhagia with fibroids. Menses late and scanty.(liver blood deficient or stagnant) Pruritis vulvae (qi stagnation or damp heat itching)with profuse leucorrhea(heat-profuse and dampness) with sexual excitement.(kidney/liver yang hyper active or damp and toxic heat irritation) Thick, acrid, yellow, ropy leucorrhea.(damp heat)

leucorrhoea) Smells like old cheese. (Sanic.) Vagina sore during sex, bleeding after. (blood congestion) Itching of pudenda and nipples, worse during menses. (toxic heat in liver blood, during menses-heat) Abscesses of labia with great sensitiveness. (toxic heat in liver blood going to labia in liver channel) Profuse perspiration at the menopause.

{menopause----(Deficiency of Kidney-Yin, Kidney-Yang, Disharmony between Heart and Kidney, Hyperactive Liver-Yang due to Deficiency of Kidney and Liver Yin, Deficiency of Kidney and Spleen Yang, Deficiency of Kidney-Yin and Kidney-Yang, (Tilia, Jab.))} so (hyperactive liver yang and deficient liver and kidney yin) Erosion of cervix. (toxic damp heat) Removes the tendency to habitual adherent placenta. (adherent-phlegm which is sticky) Hot, watery, discharge from uterus. (kidney yin vacuity so vacuity heat damp discharge that is damp heat with excess dampness, kidney may define type /quality of discharge)

Food

Longing for acids, wine and strong-tasting food. (liver yang or heat stimulating things desired) Aversion to fat food. (phlegm food worse)

Head

Eczema on forehead along the line of hair worse after washing. (stomach damp heat worse washing due to dampness, eczema: Dampness-Heat Type, Wind-Heat Type, Wind-Dryness Type with Blood Insufficiency) Boring pain in the right temple (blood stagnation-boring pain, may be due to toxic heat too) and in root of nose every morning. (yang rising time) Scalp sensitive and sore. (blood stagnation or may be due to toxic heat) Humid scald-head itching and burning. (damp heat on scalp) Cold sweat on head.

Heart

Palpitations **from a slowly progressing weakness.** (slow progressing—deficiency or dampness involved so spleen/kidney deficiency or damp blockage)

Kidneys

Bladder difficulties of elderly men. (bladder or kidney yin deficiency) (Phos., Sulph., Cop.) Voided slowly without force—drops vertically, bladder weak. (damp heat or phlegm blockage, bladder weak due to kidney yin deficient) Seems as if some urine always remained. Mucus in urine. (dampness) Greasy pellicle on urine. Gleety discharge, thick, yellow. (damp/phlegm heat) Putrid odor of urine. (heat)

Limbs

Finger-joints swollen, (spleen damp accumulation or spleen heat or spleen damp heat) tendency to easy dislocation. Nail of great toe painful on slight pressure.

Liver

Jaundice. (liver damp heat) Hepatitis, hepatic abscess. (damp heat) Stitching in region of liver when walking, coughing, breathing or touching it. (qi stagnation may be due to damp/blood) (Bry., Merc.) Cutting pain from liver to right scapula (blood stagnant pain) worse lying on back or right side. (yin side due to blood stagnation)

Lungs

Bronchitis of old exhausted people. (damp heat bronchitis in spleen and kidney qi dissipated (exhaustion) with kidney yin deficiency-old,) Loose cough (damp), bloody or thick, yellow tenacious sputum, raises much mucus. (damp heat) Breathing difficult worse lying on left side. (lung qi stagnant so worse on yang side) Loses voice and coughs when exposed to dry, cold wind. (opposite to damp heat ie dry cold wind) Cough troublesome

when walking.(qi stagnation cough) Dry, hoarse cough.(dry cold cough) Cough excited, whenever any part of the body gets cold or uncovered or from eating anything cold. (worse from dry cold) Croup with loose, rattling cough, worse in morning.(damp heat croup worse on yang rising time) Choking cough.(cold) Rattling, croaking cough, suffocative attacks,(blood stagnation or phlegm stagnation) has to rise up and bend head backwards.(to facilitate yang distribution otherwise yang blockage so cold) Anxious, (lung /heart) wheezing,(qi stagnation due to phlegm/blood), moist breathing,(dampness in lung) asthma worse in dry cold air,(dry cold asthma) better in damp.

Male

Herpes,(one or more clusters of small vesicles filled with clear fluid on a slightly raised inflamed base.)sensitive, bleed easily(damp heat) . Obstinate gonorrhea "does not get well."(toxic damp heat in lower jiao) Figwarts of offensive odor. Humid soreness on genitals and between scrotum and thigh.(damp and soreness may be due to heat) Excitement and emission without amorous fancies.(excitement and emission due to damp heat irritation) Itching of glans, frenum and scrotum.(damp heat itching) Suppurating inguinal glands.(damp heat) Ulcers externally on prepuce similar to chancre. (Nit-ac.) (ulcers-damp heat)

Mouth

Ptyalism.(stomach damp heat so damp increase saliva and heat push out) Gums and mouth painful to touch and bleed readily.(stomach wind heat) Tongue, white, yellow, dirty, swollen, large, tabby, slimy with imprints of teeth,(damp so white yellow swollen etc and imprints is dampness)feels as if scalded. Stomatitis of nursing mothers or weakly children. Taste, bitter.(bitter—heart,taste –stomach) Aphthae. Bleeding painful (wind heat)cancerous growth on hard palate.(Blood Stagnation (purple tongue), Toxic heat,phlegm heat)

Nose

Hay Fever. Sinusitis after coryza.(coryza—damp turns into sinusitis that is damp heat) Post nasal dripping. Sore, bleeds, bloody crusts.(lung blood stagnation) Soreness of nostrils with catarrhal troubles.(blood stasis and phlegm heat) Offensive discharge, smells like old cheese.(phlegm heat) Air feels cold in nose.(wind heat) Sneezes every time he goes into a cold, dry wind with running from nose,(dry cold affects then damp heat) later, thick offensive discharge. Stopped up every time he goes out into cold air. Ozaena.

Rectum

Clay-colored and soft.(dampness and clay colour due to heat or blood stasis) Loss of power to expel even a soft stool.(lung or large intestine qi vacuity) Sour, white, undigested, fetid.(spleen/stomach qi deficient so undigested food turns into sour and with time fetid due to internal heat) Hemorrhoids,even slight bleeding exhausts.(blood stagnation so slight bleeding exhausts heart/spleen already weak energy) Lumpy stools, coated or mixed with mucus.(damp heat) Obstinate constipation of pregnancy after purgatives.(purgatives clear intestine and create vacuity cold and dryness so cold dry constipation) and Raw smarting in the rectum during stools, remaining long afterwards. (raw—blood stasis,smarting –blood stasis may be)

Skin

Acne in youth suppurate with prickly pain.(phlegm heat with blood stagnation) bleed easily. Unhealthy Skin, every little injury suppurates,(damp heat) (Psor., Sil.) Constant offensive exhalation from the body.(damp heat in the body and lung) Great sensitiveness

to slightest touch. (qi stagnation) Chapped skin with deep cracks on hands and feet. (dry cold at blood level) Abscesses, (damp heat) suppurating glands are very sensitive. (damp heat and qi stagnation) Papules (blood/phlegm) prone to suppurate (heat) and extend. (Chronic and recurring urticaria. (wind-Heat, wind Cold, Dampness-Heat in Stomach and Intestines, Deficiency of Qi and Blood, chronic due to deficiency or phlegm) Angio-neurotic edema. Cold-sores, very sensitive. (qi and cold stagnation) Cannot bear to be uncovered, wants to be wrapped up warmly. (internal vacuity cold) Sticking or pricking in afflicted parts. (stick—phlegm, prick—blood stagnation) Small-pox. Ringworm. (flourish in damp heat) Ulcers with bloody suppuration. (damp heat with blood stagnation) smelling like old cheese. Ulcers very sensitive to contact, burning, stinging, easily bleeding. (damp heat with blood stasis) Ulcers, cancerous. Atonic ulcers, following removal of tumors. (A tumor is essentially 4 things: deficiency, Blood Stasis, Phlegm, & toxicity so atonic ulcer due to above reasons) Putrid ulcers. (toxic heat) surrounded by little pimples. (phlegm heat)

Stomach

Weak digestion. (spleen/stomach qi deficiency or dry cold in the stomach) Frequent belchings without taste or smell. (stomach qi stagnation with dry cold so no taste -dry) Distention of stomach, compelling one to loosen the clothing. (food or qi stagnation) Burning in stomach. (heat in stomach) Heaviness and pressure in stomach after a slight meal. (food stagnation) Gone feeling in stomach (stomach yin vacuity) with loathing of food or as of a sharp lump in stomach. (food stagnation hence qi stagnation) Ulcers and Cancer. Painful epigastric tumors with pulsations. (cold stagnation so pulsation in stomach or epigastric area) Apt to vomit all food. (qi stagnation due to food in stomach as food not digested due to dry cold stagnation) retaining only milk or water, mixed. (dampness helps) Cannot eat bread or vegetables.

Temperature

Chilly in open air or from slightest draught. Dry heat at night. (yin deficiency) Profuse sweat, sour, sticky offensive. (damp heat sweating) Heat alternating with chill. (damp heat so damp excess-chill, heat excess-hot) Sweats day and night without relief. (continuous sweating -blood stagnation)

Throat

Follicular pharyngitis. Hawks up some yellow tenacious mucus. (phlegm heat in lungs) When swallowing, sensation as if a plug. (phlegm/qi stagnation in stomach/lung) Sensation of a splinter in Throat. Quinsy with impending suppuration. Stitches in throat extending to the ear when swallowing. (qi stagnation) Hawking up of mucus. Hoarseness with loss of voice. (lung qi and blood stagnation due to phlegm)

Vertigo

Vertigo and headache, when shaking the head (dampness heat qi stagnation in head so shaking or riding affects qi and phlegm so vertigo and headache) or riding.

Comments

The one feature which more than any other characteristic Hepar cases is over-sensitiveness. It runs throughout the remedy. "Any trouble occurring on the skin where there is a great sensitiveness to the slightest touch, patient can't bear to have even the clothes touch the part or have it touched in any way. Exanthema like nettle-rash, sore to the slightest touch. Skin hard to heal, inflammation, sensitive soreness of skin." That is Guernsey's definition of this feature as it affects the skin and touch.

But the sensitiveness is not confined to touch. There is excessive sensitiveness to the air, patient can't bear the least draft and if a hand accidentally gets outside the bed-clothes it brings on an aggravation.

Sensitiveness to noise to odors. Irritable and angry, feels inclined to kill any one who offends him. Teste, who says he has removed these symptoms with Hepar.

Another instance of the sensitiveness of Hepar is in relation to pain: the slightest pain causes fainting. There is also irritable heart. (heart qi is too weak and stagnant so very sensitive and fainting, irritable etc) The sensitiveness to cold air is more to the dry cold air of Acon. and Bry.

Hepar's croup is accompanied with rather loose cough with wheezing and rattling. Cough as if mucus would come up but it does not. The time of the Hepar croup is early morning, (Acon. in evening). The least breath of cold air worse the cough or any uncovering.

Another feature of Hepar is the sensation of a splinter or fish-bone in the throat. (cold stagnation in the throat—fish bone pain) In quinsy with throbbing pain, where suppuration is imminent, Hepar is indicated. Throbbing, stabbing pains with general rigor are characteristic. (cold stagnation with blood stasis) The relation of Hepar to the suppuration process is very marked. It meets the hectic condition generally and the process locally. Clarke once cured with Hep. 6c a case of axillary abscess with a large collection of pus. The whole was absorbed without breaking. Calc-s. is suited to quinsy after it breaks, Hep. before.

PAGE 779

In this connection it may be well to speak of the relation of Hep. to Mercurius. In a case of eczema pudendi in a young girl, 11, three months after puberty, the parts red and itching, Merc. was given and the whole body became covered with the rash.

Hep. was then given and removed all immediately. "Sweats day and night without relief."

It antidotes the sensitiveness of Merc. to atmospheric conditions. In the old days of mercurialization one of the chief things to be avoided by a patient under the "course" was exposure to chill.

Hepar has this same sensitiveness to chill and liability to take cold from every exposure. Coryza, nose swollen and sore to the touch, especially inside the ale.

Inflammations of respiratory organs, bowels and kidneys and the skin. Boring at root of nose with catarrhal symptoms or headaches. Croup inflammations of throat. The ulceration of the skin in peculiar. Smelling like old cheese is characteristic of Hep. ulcers and discharges.

The itching of Hep. is noteworthy, it occurs in connection with jaundice. It has cured cases of pruritus especially when of mercurial origin. In the respiratory organs there are suffocative attacks of breathing (in croup the child chokes in its coughing spells and there is much rattling).

Hep. meets many cases of asthma and whooping cough. Respiration with mucous rattle, expiration in the morning, none in the evening, cough with expectoration during the day, none in the night (in croup no expectoration at night but only in the daytime with the suffocative coughing spells, low, weak voice, (Guernsey).

There is a semi-paralytic condition of the rectum and bladder somewhat like that of Alumina. The stools are passed with great difficulty even when clay-like and soft. Fetid

stools with a sour body-smell in children. Sour stools are also very marked in diarrhea and this may be noted along with the desire of Hep. for acid things.

Urination is impeded, obliged to wait awhile before the urine passes and then it flows slowly for many days. Never able to finish urinating, it seems as if some urine always remains behind in bladder. Urine drops vertically down. The urine is very acid. There are complaints during urination and after.

Nocturnal emissions. Escape of prostatic fluid at any time and at stool. Affections of the sexual organs occurring on the right side. Hepar is one of the great anti-psorics.

There is marked periodicity in Hepar: Everyday, every four weeks, (attack of paralysis). Every four months, (scabby eruptions on head). Every winter come the whitlows. Spring and autumn, bilious attacks.(liver and spleen dominated)

In Hahnemann's article "Medicine of Experience" he speaks of the itch-like eruptions caused by Hep. and its corrective properties in wool-workers' itch. The bends of the elbows and popliteal spaces are affected by Hep. in eye disorders patient likes to have them covered lightly.

The following case was cured by Hep. after Sulph. and Calc. had failed. Pustular ophthalmia of left eye, better keeping eye closely covered with some soft fabric, worse mornings, better by day advanced. Pimples surround affected eye.

Compare

(1) Acon., Spong., Staph., Sil., Sulph., Calc-s., Myristica.

(2) Hepar antidotes bad effects from Mercury., Iodine, Potash.

(3) Cod-liver oil removes the weakening effects of ether.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acet-ac., Bell. Cham., Sil. It antidotes: Metals and especially mercurial preparations, Nit-ac., Calc., Iod., Kali-i. Compatible with: Acon., Arn., Bell., Lach., Merc., Nit-ac., Sil., Spon., Zinc. Complementary to: Calen. in injuries.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 780

Hepatica triloba

(liver-wort)

Pharmacy

Hepat. Hepatica triloba. Liver-wort. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of full-grown leaves.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second potency.

Herbal

Hepatica is an ancient remedy which received its name from a fancied resemblance of its leaves to the shape of the liver. All our definite knowledge of its began with an experiment made by Dr. D. G. Kimball, who chewed the leaves every day for a chronic irritation of the throat and lungs.

A few symptoms were produced and the symptoms he complained of were removed, notably: tickling irritation in throat and sensation about epiglottis as of particles of food remaining. Accumulation of viscid, tenacious phlegm with frequent hawking.

Lungs became much stronger and digestion more perfect. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Hepat. is a liver and lung remedy. Pharyngeal catarrh with profuse, serous sputa and hoarseness. Tickling and irritation of the throat. Scraping and rough sensation. Induces free and easy expectoration. Viscid, thick, tenacious phlegm causes continued hawking. Soreness at the nostrils. Sensation about epiglottis as if particles of Food remained. Sputa sweet, profuse, creamy.

Clinical

Bronchitis. Catarrh. Dyspepsia. Nosebleed. Throat, sore.
Symptoms

Eyes

Eyes somewhat sensitive to light. Itching and smarting eyes. slightly agglutinated in morning.

Lungs

Bronchitis with circumscribed pneumonia, sputa bloody and purulent, sputa profuse, yellow, creamy and exceedingly sweet, some pain and constriction of right chest, an exceedingly annoying irritation of the fauces. Free and easy expectoration.

Nose

Bloody mucus frequently blown from left nostril for three or four days in succession. Soreness of end of nose at entrance of nostrils.

Stomach

Digestion more perfect.

Throat

Rough scraping, irritative and tickling sensation in throat and fauces. Pharyngeal catarrh with profuse serous expectoration and hoarseness. Irritation of fauces, tickling, itching, scraping, almost constant, worse by eating or inhalation of dust.

Comments

Hale, experiencing an attack of circumscribed pneumonia with bloody expectoration or else, profuse, yellow, creamy, exceedingly sweet. Some pain and constriction in right chest, tickling in fauces worse by eating or from inhalation of dust. Hale chewed the dry leaves and in a few days was well.

Wegge of Copenhagen confirms its value in pharyngeal catarrh with profuse serous sputa and hoarseness.

Compare

(1) Stann., Cist., Caust., Hydr., Phos., Sang., Rumx, Lach., Kali-bi.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Heracleum sphondylium

(hogweed)

Pharmacy

Hera. Hogweed. Heracleum sphondylium. Branca ursina. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

History

Herac. was found to exercise a pronounced action on the digestion, producing hunger with inability to eat, nausea, vomiting, colic, diarrhea and pain in the spleen. It also affected the sexual organs and the skin. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A characteristic is "Headache with drowsiness, worse on moving in open air, better tying up the head with a cloth." Exhaustion indolence and weakness were complained. Recommended as a spinal stimulant in epilepsy with flatulency, gouty and skin symptoms.

Clinical

Debility. Dyspepsia. Gout. Headaches. Migraines. Seborrhoea capitis. Skin disorders. Spleen, pain.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Abdominal and splenic pain.

Food

Hungry but unable to eat.

PAGE 781

Head

Migraines. Sick headaches. Headaches with drowsiness, worse moving in open air, better tying up head with cloth. Much Perspiration on Head and violent itching. Seborrhoea capitis.

Stomach

Pain with inclination to vomit. Bitter risings and taste.

Compare

(1) Con., Abies-n.

(2) Cean. in headache with drowsiness.

(3) Brucea, Gins., Gels., Nat-s., Nux-m., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Hippomanes

(horse meconium)

Pharmacy

Hipp. Hippomanes. A Meconium Deposit out of the amniotic fluid taken from the Colt. Trituration of the dried substance taken from the tongue of a newly-born filly. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The old famous Aphrodisiac of the Greek authors. Hering says it is normally white, usually dark olive green, soft, glutinous mucous substance of a urinous odor, which floats in the allantois fluid or is attached of the allantois membrane of the mare or cow, chiefly during the last months of pregnancy. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A few characteristics of Hipp. have been made out. These are a peculiar icy coldness in stomach. Violent pain in wrists. Paralysis of wrist in morning in bed. Weakness of hands

and fingers so that he cannot hold anything. A case of chorea was cured on these last symptoms.

There is a weakness, restlessness, melancholy. The headache is better lying on painful side, worse walking in sun. Chilliness, better from being covered. A peculiar sensation is as if the head would fall forward on walking, as of a plug in the throat, as if a swelling retarded the flow of the urine. There is desire to lie down, but no relief on doing so.

Clinical

Chills. Chorea. Headaches. Melancholy. Prostatitis. Rheumatism. Twitching. Wrist, paralysis.

Symptoms

MIND

Melancholy, a young man sits in the corner and does not want to have anything to do with the world. Restlessness, must move from place to place.

Chest

Stitches in left side of chest.

Eyes

The light of the candle looks blue. **Stitches in eyes.** Painfulness of eyes when moving them with headache.

Face

Involuntary twitching of under lip.

Female

Menstruation too early.

Food

Desire for acids and aversion to sweet things.

Head

Sensation of lightness in head. Pressive pain in temples. Violent headache. Headache better when lying on painful side, worse when walking in sun. The head feels so heavy that it falls forward if he raises himself. The hair becomes nearly dry, falling off of hair.

Kidneys

Frequent discharge of watery urine. Urine discharge in a small stream with straining, it feels as if a swelling retarded it, prostatitis. Drawing pain from anus through urethra.

Limbs

Violent pain in wrist. Paralysis of wrists. Sprained sensation in wrist. Great weakness of hands and fingers. Weakness in joints of feet, knee and soles. Chorea. Much weakness after growing too fast. Heaviness in limbs.

Lungs

Cough, barking during sleep.

Male

Sexual desire increased. Prostatitis. Drawing pain in testicles.

Mouth

Bitter taste in mouth. Tongue coated white with redness of tip. Increased secretion of saliva with headache or sore throat.

Nose

Sensation of coldness when drawing the air in. Bleeding of nose in morning.

Rectum

Soft stool with vomiting, discharge of prostatic fluid after urination. Spasmodic contraction of anal sphincter. Hard stool in balls.

Skin

Itching as from flannel on skin, worse on chest and between shoulders.

PAGE 782

Stomach

Icy coldness in stomach. Nausea in a draft of air. Sensation of emptiness in stomach and head.

Temperature

Chill, beginning in back. Chill, better being warmly covered in bed. Heat in evening with dull headache.

Throat

Larynx feels, raw, as if air were too cold. Tickling in throat when breathing. Painfulness of left tonsil. Sensation of plug in throat, left side.

Compare

(1) Caust.

(2) Anac. - plug sensation.

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffee. Caust. relieved the paralysis of wrist.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Hippozaeninum

(glanders nosode)

Pharmacy

Hippoza. Hippozaeninum. Glanderinum Malleinum. Farcin. The nosode of glanders or farcy. Triturations of sugar of milk saturated with the virus. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hippoza. is a powerful nosode introduced by Dr. Garth Wilkinson. The disease is called "Glanders" when the catarrhal symptoms are pronounced, "Farcy," when these are not noticeable, the skin being chiefly affected with deposits in the lungs. Homeopathic preparations of both have been made.

Of recent years Mallein, a toxin prepared from glanders, has taken an important place in veterinary practice of the old school as a test injection for deciding whether a horse suspected of glanders actually has the disease or not. If the horse reacts it is concluded there is glanders. In a number of cases in which animals have reacted to the first injections, repetition of the test has failed to elicit reaction, thus proving that Mallein is curative as well as diagnostic.

The nosode has been used by homeopaths, at the suggestion of Garth Wilkinson, on the phenomena of the disease as guides. It has been used in a large number of cases involving low forms of suppuration and catarrh.

Malignant ulcerations and swellings, abscesses and enlarged glands and also in conditions similar in kind, but less in severity. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Hippoz. covers the symptoms which suggest tuberculosis, cancer, syphilis, etc. It promises useful service in the treatment of ozaena, scrofulous swellings. Pyemia, erysipelas. Chronic rhinitis, bloody secretion.

Weakness, fatigue, general discomfort, they give up their business. General prostration with considerable emaciation. Numerous ecchymoses in internal organs inflammation of lymphatic vessels and swelling of glands, phlegmasia alba dolens.

Clinical

Abscesses. Bed-sores. Boils. Bronchitis. Cancer. Carbuncles. Decay. Catarrh, chronic. Cold, chronic. Diphtheria. Elephantiasis. Erysipelas. Glanders. Glands inflamed. Hip-disease. Liver, enlarged. Lupus. Nasal cartilages, ulceration. Edema. Ozaena. Parotiditis. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Phlegmon. Plague. Pustules. Putrid fever. Pyemia. Scrofula. Small-pox, confluent. Syphilis. Tuberculosis. Ulcers. Whooping cough.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Gastro-intestinal catarrh indigestion, constipation in later stage, diarrhea. Spleen enlarged, filled with blood, softened and liquefied of a grayish or dark color, wedge-shaped abscess in spleen. Inguinal glands swollen.

Ears

Tinkling sounds in ears. Hoarse and deafness. Inflammation of parotid gland.

Eyes

Full of tears or slime. Pupils dilated with collapse. *Papules* on choroid coat of eye.

Face

Maxillary gland swollen like a distinct ball of sausage, firmly attached to the maxilla, uneven, rugged, mostly painless, burning at times. Submaxillary and sublingual glands swollen and painful at times, abscesses are formed which open externally.

Female

Slimy discharge from vagina. Uterine phlebitis. Miscarriage.

Food

Loss of appetite. Thirst excessive, especially with diarrhea.

PAGE 783

Head

Fainting turns with headache. Inflammation of membranes of brain. Purulent collections between bones of skull and dura matter. Scattered abscesses in brain substance. Tubercles may appear in periosteum of skull in dura matter in plexus choroides. A diffused myelitis malleolus, attributable to infiltration. Bones of skull and face (frontal most) decayed. Hair loses its glisten.

Kidneys

Tubercles and abscesses in kidneys. Albumen in urine, also leucine and tyrosine.

Limbs

Obscure pain in limbs, most in muscles and joints. With sore finger, swelling of arm. Phlegmonous and erysipelalous with pustules and ulcers. Hip-disease. Psoas and lumbar abscesses. Old bad legs ulcers. Anasarca of lower limbs.

Liver

Liver greatly enlarged often showing signs of fatty degeneration. Hepatitis with gangrenous and ulcerative inflammation of gall-ducts.

Lungs

Papules and ulcerations in frontal sinuses, pharynx, larynx and trachea. Bronchitis: in the worst forms, especially in elderly persons, where suffocation from excessive secretion is imminent. Noisy breathing, loud snoring respiration before fatal termination, breath fetid. Cough and obstructed respiration, resulting from scar contraction of mucous membrane of nose and larynx, had lasted eleven years, patient presented picture of decided cachexia. Whooping-cough. Patients cough severely and expectorate profusely, sputa usually bearing a strong resemblance to the discharge from the nostrils. Tubercles, size of millet seed to a pea of a gray, yellowish or reddish color. In tuberculosis, diminishes expectoration and recurring aggravations and checks liability to catarrhal disorders. Lung disease of cattle (F.).

Male

Tubercles and abscesses: of glans penis of testicles in kidneys.

Mouth

Gums show a tendency to bleed. Gums covered with a black, sooty deposit. Act of speaking difficult. Tongue dry, thickly covered with a black, sooty deposit. Ulcers appear in mouth. Buccal passages filled with tenacious lymph and mucus. Odor of breath putrid. Scrofulous swelling of left parotid gland in a child.

Nose

Cartilages of nose become exposed and decayed. Decay of nasal bones. Tendency to catarrhal affection. Swelling and redness of nose and adjacent parts with severe pain. Obstinate catarrh. Nose and mouth ulcerated. Discharge often one-sided, albuminous tough, viscous, discolored, gray, greenish.

Nose

Bloody and offensive, acrid, corroding discharge. Chronic Ozaena.

Pulse

Pulse very frequent and small in volume, 110 to 120. Some cases retarded.

Rectum

Colliquative diarrhea with a general cachexia and exhaustion precede the fatal termination. Constipation.

Skin

Erythema, erysipelatos. Abscesses, pustules and ulcer are spread so extensively over surface of body that hardly any part remains free. Malignant erysipelas, particularly if attended by large formations of pus and destruction of parts. Confluent small-pox. Ulcers have no disposition to heal, livid appearance.

Sleep

Insomnia and great restlessness. Nocturnal delirium.

Temperature

Frequent chilliness. Chills and fever in cases of abscesses and ulcers. Skin becomes cool with collapse. Fever when a series of abscesses follow in rapid succession. Putrid fever. Plague. May be tried in scarlatina, where odor of breath is putrid, mouth filled with tenacious lymph and mucus tonsils greatly swollen.

Throat

Hoarseness from the altered condition of larynx. Ulcerations upon velum of palate. Swollen tonsils closing posterior channels. Upon mucous membrane of pharynx ecchymoses, redness, swelling, eruptions and foul ulcers.

PAGE 784

Comments

Clarke had used Hippoz. with excellent effects in cases of inveterate nasal catarrh and of glandular enlargement. The nasal affection may go on to ozaena, ulceration of nasal cartilages and bones. Glanders in the horse affects the lungs no less than the upper respiratory tract, causing coughs and disseminated ulcerations and deposits throughout the lungs.

Hippoz. has cured papules and ulcerations in frontal sinuses, pharynx, larynx and trachea, hoarseness, old cases of bronchitis, especially in old persons where suffocation from excessive secretion seemed imminent.

Bronchial asthma. Whooping cough. A cough commencing at Christmas and lasting until June has been cured by it.

Compare

- (1) Bacil., Syph., Variol.
- (2) The serpent poisons.
- (3) Aur., Cadm-s., Kali-bi., Hep., Psor.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Hippuricum acidum

Pharmacy

Hip-ac. Hippuricum acidum. Hippuric acid. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Hippuric acid is present in urine. Very rarely as an amorphous and crystalline deposit. The proving was carried out in 1952-53 by Dr. W. B. Griggs on seven men and three women over a period of forty-five days using potencies from 1x to 6x. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Hippuricum acidum's chief action is on the external tissues of the eyes and naso-pharynx, joint surfaces, liver and mucous membranes. Right side especially affected, general muscular soreness. Rheumatic and poisoned subjects. Weak exhausted types. General tenderness.

Allergic mesenchymatic with arthritic tendencies. Severe headache on the right side, aggravated by heat and ameliorated in the open air. Pain in the liver with bouts of nausea and a jaundiced complexion.

Nasal secretion viscous, yellow evil-smelling. Inflammation of the throat with a dry cough, especially at night. Muscular and joint pains in the shoulders, back, lower limbs. Hyper-productivity of the ovarian follicles. Eruption of pimples on back, chest, legs. Arthritic and tubercular conditions in elderly patients.

Clinical

Arthritic pains. Backaches. Cirrhosis. Diphtheria. Gastritis. Jaundice. Laryngitis. Pimples. Vincent's angina.

Modalities

Better in the open air. Better with pressure. Worse in a warm room or in the heat. Worse with movement. Worse late afternoon and at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Concealed anxiety. Irritability.

Abdomen

Pain and heaviness in the liver. Entero-colitis. Abscess beneath the diaphragm. Infectious epidemic jaundice. Cirrhosis. Acute cholecystitis.

Back

Lumbar aching, especially at the end of the day. Backache extending down hips.

Breasts

Breasts painful during menses.

Chest

Pain on the right side of the chest when coughing.

Ears

Buzzing in the ears.

Eyes

Eyelids inflamed and swollen. Visual and emotional complaints. Jaundiced, yellow conjunctiva. Edema of the eyelids. Painful inflammation, especially of the lower lid, on the right side. Dacryocystitis. Blepharitis. **Chemosis**.

Female

Menstruation prolonged yet scanty. Menstrual flow for three weeks with complete relief of muscular and joint pains. Menorrhagia. Premenstrual syndrome. Hyper-productivity of the ovarian follicle.

Head

Pain over right eye, dull, constant, worse in warm room. Migraine. Dull aching, aggravated in warm room, ameliorated by fresh air. Occipital headaches, vertigo.

Kidneys

Hot, pungent urine, smelling strongly.

PAGE 785

Limbs

Pain in shoulders and limbs and sore swollen joints. Pain in middle of thigh posteriorly shooting down right leg. Tired, grating sensation in the joints.

Lungs

Cough dry, irregular, gasping, worse at the end of the day. Dry right-sided pleurisy.

Mouth

Offensive breath.

Nose

Sensation of a blocked nose. Swelling over lower ethmoid bone. Secretion thick, viscous, yellow, evil-smelling. Acute rhinitis. Adenoids. Nasal polyps. Sinusitis.

Rectum

Diarrhea with watery, fetid stools.

Skin

Itching, burning. Papules looking like goose flesh on chest. Yellow coloring of the skin. Eruption of spots and pimples. Tingling, shuddering and burning sensations. Eruptions of pimples on the back, chest and legs. Erythema.

Stomach

Acrid belching. Feeling of a lump in the pit of the stomach. Acid rising. Lump in pit of stomach. Soreness and pressure over liver. Nausea, vomiting, hepatic pains, especially when pressure is applied.

Throat

Acute laryngitis. Dry throat. Pain and difficulty in swallowing. Sore, raw, dry, foul odor, gummy exudate, thickness and infiltration of all tissues around throat. Eructation with a lump in the throat. Exudation thick and membranous around the tonsils and the back of the throat. Gangrenous inflammation of throat.

Compare

(1) Benzoic acid seems to be an analog. Benz-ac. - A uremic type with brown, strong urine, whitish, fetid diarrhea, joint pains especially in the big toe and Achilles' tendon.

(2) Merc-cy. - Infectious, weak conditions. Diphtheria. Inflammation of the anus and rectum. Bad breath and cervical inflammation.

(3) Guai. - Red, burning tonsillitis. Pleurodynia with a dry cough. Diarrhea resembling that of cholera. Joint pains.

(4) Rhus-t. - Erythematous and vesicular rash. Muscular and joint pains, worse during rest, ameliorated by a change of position or by continued movement.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Hirudo medicinalis

(leech)

Pharmacy

Hir. Hirudo Medicinalis. Sanguisuga officinalis. The Leech. N. O. Hirudinea. Tincture of the animal. Historical dose: All potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Burnett was the first to use Sanguisuga or Hirudo Medicinalis as a homeopathic remedy for hemorrhages. Dangerous hemorrhages have frequently followed the application of leeches and it has been ascertained that the leech does not merely bite, it poisons the bitten part in such a way as to render the blood in it watery.

Burnett had a case of persistent bleeding from the rectum, the blood being watery and all the usual hemorrhagic remedies having failed to arrest it, Burnett thought that Hirudo Medicinalis might prove a similar remedy. He had a tincture made and attenuated, gave the 5c potency and made a brilliant cure.

To make Hir., macerate the end of a leech's head for twenty minutes in a mixture of sand and a physiological serum. Centrifuge the liquid and a green liquid residue is obtained, which is dried after the addition of thymol. The substance thus obtained forms the stock for the preparation of the potencies. W. Schwabe of Stuttgart, who prepared this stock, called it 'Hirudin.'

The symptomatology was established by members of the International Homeopathic League, following the Congress in Amsterdam in 1961-62. Members of the British, American and Chilean leagues participated in the proving. The group from London,

whose report was made by Reside, was made up of eighteen people, nine of whom were men and nine women.

PAGE 786

Homeopathic

Hirudo Medicinalis causes one to feel very lively and energetic, then exhausted suddenly, shivers, feels depressed. The condition alternates between well being and depression. Throbbing frontal or occipital headache. Tendency to bleed. Bleeds easily from all the orifices. Irregular heart-beat and congestion of the veins.

Gastro-intestinal malfunctioning with nausea, vertigo, diarrhea or constipation, (stools streaked with bright red blood).

Menses irregular and burning leucorrhea. Syphilitic hemiplegia and paraplegia. Progressive lacunar cerebral sclerosis. Myelitis, tabes. Transverse myelitis, preceded by intermittent claudication.

Clinical

Aerophagy. Angina. Anal, bleeding. Aneurysms. Cervicitis. Colic. Conjunctivitis. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhages. Hepatitis. Jaundice. Leucorrhea. Ovarian cysts. Thrombophlebitis.

Constitutions

Allergic and psoric constitutions. Syphilitic. Hemophilic types. This remedy is directed particularly, but not exclusively to phosphoric syphilitic and neuro-biliary types.

Tendency to bleed. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from sitting from coughing. Worse after defecation. Worse left side, but not exclusively.

Symptoms

MIND

Lively spirit, alert, animated with sense of well being. Condition alternates with lack of energy, sleepiness and tires easily. Depressed, sad, sluggish. Weary with a heavy head and difficulty in concentrating. Irritable, angry or tearful. Fear of falling backwards when looking up.

Abdomen

Alcoholic hepatitis. Colic with nausea and diarrhea around 10 a.m. Acute pain in the epigastric region and hypochondrium. Wakes at 2 a.m. from abdominal colic, worse after defecation. Severs abdominal distention. Aerophagy: accumulation of air in the colon.

Blood

Jaundice caused by destruction of red corpuscles. Disease due to a change in the quality of blood platelets, prothrombin deficiency, thrombocyte dystrophy and capillary weakness. Skin and mucous purpura. Thrombophlebitis.

Chest

Angina pectoris.

Ears

Outer ear hot. Left ear red and burning. Boil in the auditory canal.

Eyes

Red, painful, photophobia. Difficulty in focusing. Nervous twitching of the lower eyelid. Conjunctivitis.

Face

Neuralgic pains on the left or right of the face.

Female

Left-sided ovarian pain like being stabbed. Brownish leucorrhoea two days before menses. Menses: too early or late, heavy or light, painful or less painful than usual. Feeling in the pelvis as if menses would come on two weeks before due. Pre-cancerous condition of the neck and body of the uterus. Cervicitis. Endometriosis. Incoordination of the hypophysis, thalamus and ovary. Ovarian cysts.

Food

Thirst for cold drinks in large quantities. Indigestion from fatty foods with consequent anorexia.

Head

Heavy, pulsating head with dizziness. Head hot and heavy with pulsations going from the occiput towards the forehead. Headache at the vertex, accompanied by nausea. Pulsating frontal and occipital headache, especially in the evening. Feeling as though the head were in a vice. Wakes during the night from a constrictive headache located around the occiput.

Heart

Extra systolic rhythm anomaly. Irregular heartbeats when lying down. **Heart** irregular **with dull, diffuse pain** in the precordial region when going to bed. Pain in the region of the heart when sitting, when bent forwards, ameliorated by sitting up straight. Rheumatic endocarditis. Aneurysm of the aorta. Syphilitic aortitis.

Limbs

Pain in the left arm. Sharp pain in the joints of the hands, elbows and shoulders. Transient pains in the legs. Hands and feet cold in a warm room. Swelling of the left ankle. Feet swollen and painful.

Lungs

Hemoptysis. Expectoration of blood.

PAGE 787

Mouth

Mouth painful with bleeding gums. Small ulcerous swelling on the uvula. Ulcerations on the soft palate, roof of the mouth and tongue.

Nose

Nosebleed. Pimples and boils on the nose. Pustule on the left side of the nose. Swelling on the nose. Slight bleeding from the nose on wiping. Nosebleed, boils on the nose.

Rectum

Rectal pain one hour after stool passed. Anal pruritus. Bright red blood seen in stools, caused by painful constipation. Bacillary or protozoic dysentery. Proctitis.

Skin

Spots on the nose and face with pustules and boils, small wounds. Rough patch on chin. Burning spot on upper lip. Boils. Anthrax. Axillary adenitis of sweat glands. Sycosis of the beard.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed by disordered dreams or nightmares (thinks he is being followed).

Stomach

Nausea, flatulence, general weakness, worse in the morning. Alcoholic gastritis.

Discomfort in the stomach after lunch with nausea and burning acidity and a tart taste.

Nausea before eating with diarrhea. Vomiting around 4 a.m. Gastric and duodenal ulcer (hemorrhaging type).

Temperature

Cold shivers coming suddenly without apparent cause.

Throat

Swallowing painful. Throat painful with sensation of a ball stuck in it. Tonsils swollen.

Swollen glands in the neck. Tonsillitis, glandular fever (infectious mononucleosis).

Vertigo

Vertigo after exertion or when sitting down. Fear of falling backwards when looking up.

Compare

(1) *Latrodectus Mactans*.

(2) *Naja* - Weakness and cardiac complaints with coughing and choking. Left-sided ovarian pain. Sudden desire to commit suicide.

(3) *Crot-h.* - Skin or cellulitic inflammations. Hemorrhaging of black, clot less blood. Infectious or adynamic conditions.

SOURCES

Clarke. Julian.

Histaminum

Pharmacy

Hist. Imidazolethylamine. Histamine hydrochloricum. Historical dose: All potencies, 5x to 30c.

History

Histamine is a capillary vessel dilator, an arteriole vessel constrictor, a hypertensive. It constricts the bronchi and stimulates the tissues of the intestine, the uterus and the gastric and pancreatic salivary secretions. It is normally used in the form of Histamine bichlorhydrate, which serves as the stock for homeopathic preparations.

The symptomatology was established in 1950 by J. Gringuaz of Buenos Aires, on thirty-nine provers, using the following potencies: 30c, 200c, 1000c, then 12c, 6c and 3c.

Homeopathic

Histamine has general asthenia as after physical exertion. Dryness of the mucous membranes. Feeling of constriction in different parts of the heart. Quivering and cramping contracture of the muscles. Irritable, susceptible, impatient with need to walk up and down.

Headaches and vertigo with sensation of heat and burning on the head and face. Loss of sense of taste and feeling that the teeth are loose.

All symptoms of the skin and mucous membranes in allergic types. Redness and burning sensation in circumscribed areas of the skin. Red, itching papules. Pruritus and burning in the nose, throat, ears and vagina.

Burning epigastric and abdominal pains. Burning precordial pain. Burning thoracic pain, fitful coughing. Oliguria with burning and pain on urination. Burning pains in the scrotum and left ovary. Burning, cramping, spasmodic pains in the joints and muscles.

PAGE 788

Clinical

Allergic, reactions. Angina pectoris. Arteritis. Asthenia. Asthma. Bee stings. Blepharitis. Bronchitis. Cancer. Cervicitis. Colitis. Conjunctivitis. Cystitis. Dysthyroidism. Emphysema. Gastric, duodenal ulcers. Headaches. Insomnia. Pericarditis. Pruritus. Pyelonephritis. Typhoid fever. Vertigo. Whooping-cough.

Constitutions

Allergic and psoric constitutions. Tubercular types with dysthyroidism. **Planets:**
Mercury.

Modalities

Better from pressure. Better by fanning. Worse from movement. Worse from nervous irritation. Worse from deep breathing. Worse from heat.

Symptoms

MIND

Sensitive to the slightest trifles. Impatient, restless with need to move from place to place aimlessly. Quarrelsome. Melancholic, sad, prostration which disappears by forced walking. Waiting makes him particularly nervous, needs to walk up and down.

Pain and gastric constriction when receiving news or remembering a painful experience.

Cannot find correct words, forgets proper nouns. Slowness and difficulty in understanding. Psychogenic allergy. Melancholic type with anguish and reduction of mental faculties.

Abdomen

Acrid dyspepsia. Gastric and duodenal ulcers. Spasmodic enterocolitis. Painful contractions. Sensation of constriction at belt-level. Hemorrhagic rectocolitis. Ulcerous membranous colitis. Typhoid fever and paratyphoid fever.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Stinging pains in various parts of the thorax. Thoracic pain, as if caused by contusion or crushing. Feeling of anguish in the chest, which necessitates deep breathing.

Ears

Pain in one or other of the ears, spreading to all the sense organs. Pain in the mastoid. Feeling of blocked ears with ringing and heaviness in the ears. Alternating sensation that the ear is blocked, then clear.

Eyes

Feeling of heat and pruritus at the edge of the eyelids. Contracture and muscular twitching of the eyelids and around the eyes. Spasmodic closing of the eyelids. Feeling of a foreign body in the eyes. Edge of the eyelids red, **edematous**. Yellowish secretion from

the eyelids or dryness of the mucous membranes. Allergic conjunctivitis. Blepharitis. Stinging pain, as if a nail were being driven into the eye. Better by the cold, aggravated by a draught.

Face

Facial pains on one side of the face, spreading towards the upper and lower maxilla and the teeth. Unilateral heat on the face.

Female

Left-sided ovarian pain, spreading to the leg and left hypochondrium. Menses too early or late. Diminution in quantity of menstrual flow. Menses extremely foul-smelling. Leucorrhoea with smell of 'burnt' blood. Cystitis. Ovaritis and salpingitis. Ovaritis. Cervicitis. Cancer of the cervix.

Head

Frontal pain, at the temples and nape of the neck, spreading towards the front and back of the head. Heavy, compressive headaches, better by cold and pressure and fresh air, aggravated by movement, by bending the head and by the sun. Sensation of tension of tightness at the scalp with pruritus. Sensation of heat and itching in localized places.

Heart

Precordial pain as if produced by a needle. **Heart** pain that alternate with or accompanying a toothache. Pericarditis. Feeling of heart 'caught up,' and need to hold it

with the hand. **Heart** feels too large. Feeling as if drops of icy water were flowing through the heart. Pain in the heart region with constrictive feeling, drawing, **dull pains**. The heart-beat is irregular with an extra systole with compensatory intervals.

Kidneys

Cystitis. Pyelonephritis. Unbearable feeling of heat in the bladder, all the time, needs to urinate, but can only pass a few drops at a time. Despairs at inability to urinate with ideas of suicide and he runs from one place to another. Spends hours in the bathroom, trying to urinate. Urinary retention with urination only in drops, feeling of having to strain and accompanying the hemorrhoid congestion. Urine burns like fire. Needle-like pain in the bladder towards the urethral canal.

PAGE 789

Limbs

Arteritis of the lower limbs. Muscular and joint pains, burning, stinging, drawing, dull, crushing pains. Feeling of exhaustion, does not want to make the slightest movement. Feeling of formication, tickling, pruritus in the muscles. Feeling of heat, as if he had been burned. Sensation of an electric current across the arms. Involuntary spasms and muscular contractions. Sensation as if band were tied around the stomach and around the limbs. Allergic rheumatism.

C Lungs

Lack of air, feeling of oppression of constriction in the chest. Coughing fits which almost choke him with tickling in the throat which prevents speech. Persistent, dry, fitful cough, coming from the throat or the supra-sternal cavity. Yellowish or white-yellow or greenish-yellow sputum, tasting of cheese. Chronic bronchitis. Dilatation of the bronchi. Asthma. Emphysema. Whooping-cough.

Male

Hydrocele. Epididymitis and orchitis. Prostatic adenoma. Burning, stinging, drawing pains. Pain travels from one side to the other. Pain moves in the scrotum with occipital headache.

Mouth

Mouth dry. Loss of sense of taste. Salivary secretion sometimes profuse, sometimes dried-up. Heat and itching in the mouth. Loss of sense of taste. Wine smells of 'perfume.' Dares not open mouth too wide, as a result of pains arising from the passing of cold air. Accompanying dental and precordial pains.

Nose

Pruritus in the nose with feeling that the skin on the nose is shrinking. Feeling that nasal orifices are enlarged. Feeling of painful dryness in the nostrils. Inspiration difficult and painful in cold air. Nose blocked on one or both sides. Head cold with blocked nostril on one side and feeling of heat and prickling. Spasmodic rhinitis.

Rectum

Painful contractions, followed by diarrhea with black stools. Stools black with a nauseating odor. Tenesmus and feeling of not having finished, when expelling stools.

Skin

Urticaria. Certain areas of the skin have a sensation of heat and burning, hyperanesthesia. Red, itching papules, the size of a pea, all over the body. Amelioration by scratching, aggravated by washing or bathing. Baldness. Alopecia. Loss of hair from the head and body. Hair becomes dry. Redness and heat on the skin of the face, as after a first degree burn.

Formication and tickling with numbness on different areas of the skin. Lichen planus. Prurigo strophulus.

Sleep

Insomnia until 2 a.m. to 3 a.m. Insomnia with abundance of ideas. Dreams on insects.

Stomach

Nausea when eating or thinking about eating. Stomach heavy, distended, as though it would burst. Stomach-ache, as if he had eaten indigestible food. Tense, anguishing pain, caused by a weak feeling in the pit of the stomach. Worse when recalling unpleasant memories or receiving news. Sensation of fire in the stomach.

Teeth

Dull or drawing pains in the teeth and cavities of extracted teeth. Alveolar, dental pyorrhea. Feeling that the teeth are loose, dares not chew for fear of losing them.

Temperature

General chills, shivering, alternating with feeling of heat. Feeling of great heat with sweating and weakness.

Throat

Painful dryness of the pharynx. Worse on swallowing and from heat, better with the cold. Dryness of the throat. Feeling of a lump or a foreign body in the throat. Feeling of pressure of constriction in the throat, as if tied by a band.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if on a swing with nausea and misty vision.

Compare

(1) Apis - Acute inflammations with rosy edema, prickling, burning pains, as if produced by red-hot needles.

(2) Ars. - Anxiety, agitation. Burning pains. Cadaverous odor of the secretions.

(3) Sec. - Tendency to hemorrhage. Burning pains and chilliness all over the body, putrid diarrhea, cramps, especially in the lower limbs, chilliness, pallor and burning pains at the limbs, worse in the cold.

PAGE 790

SOURCES

Julian.

Hoitzia coccinea

(colibri flower)

Pharmacy

Hoit. Hoitzia Coccinea. Colibri flower. Polimoniaceae family. The mother tincture is obtained from the entire fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30x.

Herbal

Hoitzia Coccinea grows in the valley of Mexico. Its common name comes from the feeling on touching it. It seems to be covered with small thorns.

Hoitzia is a voracious plant, belonging to the Polimoniaceae family and growing up to 1 meter in height with a tap-root, gnarled with fine isolated rootlets, which in turn give out other smaller rootlets. Straight, cylindrical stem, 'sub-ligneous', covered with small whitish hairs, alternated, oval, spear-shaped leaves and axillary flowers.

In herbal medicine, it is used as a sudorific remedy and the Mexican cowherds use it for fevers and eruptions in their cattle. The women use a decoction of the plant for washing their hair, it prevents hair from falling out. Twenty drops of mother tincture in a half-liter of boiled water, is used as a compress is recommended for irritations of the scalp resulting from the use of hair dyes.

The mother tincture is obtained from the entire fresh plant and it was Manuel De. Legarreta who established its Homeopathic proving.

Homeopathic

Hoitzia has high temperature from the start and increases in intensity. Stifling feeling of heat, general aching. Pains in the throat, neck and ears.

Shivers at every movement is thirsty, has anorexia, frequent and scanty urination. Sleep heavy. Uneasiness, fear, exaltation.

Acute infectious conditions. Appearance red, temperature high, steady. Nervous and circulatory over-excitability. Congestion of the head, eyes, stomach intestines and genital organs. Scarlet fever, anasarca-type and urticarial eruptions.

Post-vaccination encephalitis. Anti-small-pox and anti-diphtheria. Encephalitis following measles, chicken pox. Serous meningitis in young subjects.

Clinical

Aching. Cerebral, gastric and intestinal typhus. Chicken-pox. Diphtheria. Encephalitis. Measles. Meningitis. Miliary fever. Scarlet fever. Small-pox. Typhoid and paratyphoid fevers. Vaccinations, effects.

Constitutions

Planets: Mars, Moon.

Modalities

Better lying in a curled-up position. Worse from movement.

Symptoms

MIND

Fearful, anguished state of mind. Nervous excitability, groaning and hallucinations.

Abdomen

Pains in the epigastric and intestinal regions. Acute inflammation of the gallbladder and biliary passages. Acute enterocolitis. Crohn's disease, terminal ileitis. Abdominal muscles painful.

Chest

Constrictive oppression as after running a race. Sensation of tightness in the thorax, as if in a breast-plate.

Ears

Sensation of blocking in the auditory canal. Crackling noises with dryness of the ear. Acute congestive otitis.

Eyes

Bloodshot and burning, conjunctiva red. **Eyelids heavy, swollen, tend to close.** Photophobia, weeping. Edges of eyelids red, **edematous. Gaze is fixed and vague.** The eyelids are half-closed. Blepharitis. Conjunctivitis. Iritis. Keratitis.

Face

Face red, swollen.

Female

Copious menstruation, which improves the general condition. Lochia, very copious. Burning and itching leucorrhoea. Menses late by two to three months, then menorrhagia with intense bilateral ovarian pains. Heat in the low abdomen, painful with feeling of a foreign body in the abdomen. Profuse metrorrhagia with acute, burning pains, tearing pains, black blood with clotting and a putrid odor. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia.

PAGE 791

Food

Thirst for water, which repulses, followed by vomiting.

Head

Head heavy with sensation of fullness. Congestive beating in the temples with dizziness. Acute frontal headache, stupefying, soothed by holding the painful area tightly.

Heart

Strong heart beats, resounding in the head and audible. Pulse strong and rapid. Pericarditis. Myocardia. Valvulitis.

Kidneys

Urine red, frothy, blood-streaked. Pain and burning in the urethra. Tenesmus of the bladder. Hematuria. Slow difficult, painful urination, as a result of prostatic congestion.

Limbs

Limbs are painful, aching. Ameliorated by lying in a curled-up position. Muscular rheumatism. Acute joint rheumatism.

Lungs

Frequent, deep inhalation, provoking a slight cough. Frequent, short, persistent coughing. Sputum like egg-white, foamy, profuse. Pneumonia. Bronchopneumonia.

Male

Prostatic adenoma.

Mouth

Mouth dry, burning. Swollen gums and tongue. Saliva thick, sticky, difficult to spit.

Breath fetid.

Nose

Nose swollen, painful. Vesicles and scabs on the edges of the nostrils. Nosebleed frequent, but lasts only a short time. Maxillary and frontal sinusitis. Ethmoiditis.

Rectum

Stools hard, dry, round, burning, followed by a dysentery-like pressing need to evacuate with tenesmus.

Skin

First and second degree burns. Erythema. Solar erythema, (phlyctena). Scarlet fever-type and anasarca-type eruption with itching and burning. Urticaria eruptions on the feet, hands and face with a bluish complexion. Edema. Seborrheic alopecia. Anthrax.

Stomach

Acute pain in the stomach with vomiting of mucus and bile. Phlegmonic gastritis.

Temperature

Congestive fever, high, steady, even after appearance of eruption.

Throat

Throat red, swollen, burning.

Compare

(1) Bell. - Active congestion with nervous and vascular excitability. Dryness of the mucous membranes. Photophobia. Hyperthermia.

(2) Euphrasia - Irritating, excoriating weeping from the eyes. Non-irritating coryza. Amenorrhea. Frequent urination.

Compare

(3) Ars. - Agitation with fear of death. Burning pains. Cadaverous odor of secretions.

(4) Rhus-t. - Agitation of the body. Stiffness of the limbs. Skin red, swollen with vesicular, burning, itching eruptions.

SOURCES

Julian.

Ilex aquifolium

Holly

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Holly. *Ilex aquifolium*. Flowering twigs are boiled for half an hour, the water strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Holly belongs to the group of Over sensitivity to Influences and Ideas, as classified by Bach. Additional remedies in this group are Agrimony, Centaury and Walnut, all helping those suffering from vulnerability to disturbances from outside.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

The Holly state can be a state of exhaustion, frazzled nerves and of being over stimulated by environmental impact. Excessive noise and turmoil, as may be caused by children, can spoil the mood and create the urge to "fight" oneself free. If held within, there is much internal suffering and agony.

PAGE 792

If expressed, others suffer as well, while there might be the illusion of having helped the self to feel less stifled.

Nervousness, physical irritability, tension headaches or migraines may occur, headaches may come on after annoying experiences or reflect the force of suppressed anger.

The person may be prone to outbursts of anger, rage or violence which can also lead to injuries for oneself and others.

The suppressed Holly state can over time result in psychosomatic illness, (see Willow). In regard to mental disorders, this remedy is of value in treatment of antisocial personality disorders, (Chestnut Bud, Vine).

Paranoid personality disorder and delusions. Disorders with aggressive or jealous features. In persecutory or paranoid delusions, there can be heightened accusation and antagonism against the imagined threat of others (Beech, Willow). In problems with impulse control, when rage is not bridled, (Cherry Plum, Impatiens, Vervain).

Symptoms

MIND

In the Holly state, one easily perceives disturbances or other people as threats to one's peace and well-being. Over sensitivity to minor occurrences which would leave many others undisturbed. The irritated mind is set on rejection in such a state, on being free of the annoyance, even to the point of inflicting harm, as happens in extreme cases.

The Holly state is a fighter's mentality, an agitated, aggressive state, either expressed through words or gestures, or simply held within, as stirred-up emotions grip the self. The mind, being too quick to perceive others as threatening, is prone to be swayed and become unreasonable due to suspicion, envy, jealousy, revenge, anger and wounded pride.

Emotions experienced in the Holly state can be very strong and rule the self. Persons with good intentions who are irritable and easily annoyed.

Much violence and abuse originate in this agitated Holly state that may come on even if not wished for. To be prone to vexation and upset is a painful experience, creating much internal suffering.

SOURCES

Bach.

Homarus unknown species

(lobster digestive fluid)

Pharmacy

Hom. Homarus. Lobster. N. O. Crustacea. Triturations of sugar of milk saturated with the digesting fluid of the lobster, a thick, reddish offensive liquid contained in a sac situated at the back of the mouth. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

The effects of lobster on some persons and under some conditions are well known. In order to thoroughly study the effect A. M. Cushing adopted the happy idea of proving the specific lobster poison and the result has been a very valuable addition to the *Materia Medica*.

Persons have been known to die after eating lobster and thereafter drinking milk. Cushing put a little of the poison into warm milk and in ten minutes it was a hard mass. Cushing found that milk aggravated his symptoms during the proving. "worse from milk" should be a strong indication for its use. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Dyspepsia, sore throat and headache seems to be a combination that may be controlled by this remedy. Frontal and temporal pain chiefly with soreness in eyes. Throat sore, raw, burns with tough mucus. Pain in stomach and abdomen, better after eating. Belching. Chilliness and pain all over. Itching of skin.

The more prominent symptoms of the proving were: Sore throat, which was quite severe, felt dry, looked much inflamed with large blood-vessels and appeared granulated, headaches, deranged digestion, pains in back, sexual excitement, disturbed sleep. For patients who are awakened in the night by the necessity to pass wind, Hom. should be the remedy.

PAGE 793

Pains were sharp and sudden, compelling him to sit down. Pain somewhere all day in eyes and various parts of body and limbs after retiring. Strange feeling all over, was not dizzy. Felt sick, unable to move, better moving. Dull feeling. Nervous feeling, but dread of moving. Restlessness.

Clinical

Back, pains. Bones, pains. Coryza. Diaphragm, pain. Dyspepsia. **Eyes** disorders. Flatulence. Granular throat. Headache. Liver, pains. Edema. Paralysis, nervous. Pruritus. Sleep, disordered. Spleen, pains. Throat, sore. Wrist, pain.

Causations

Milk.

Modalities

Better from motion. Better from passing wind. Better from inhaling cold air. Better after eating after dinner. Weakness, worse walking. Worse from drinking milk. Worse after sleep in the morning on waking. Worse at night, on drawing a long breath.

Symptoms

MIND

Frightened feeling. Dullness of mind. Nervous but with dread of moving.

Abdomen

Pain in diaphragm and hypochondria. Pain in liver and spleen.

Back

Aching just below diaphragm in center of right scapula in morning inside of scapula, worse right. Sharp pain at superior spinous process of left ilium. Sharp pain, transient, sudden in right side near kidney, forcing him to sit down.

Chest

Sharp pain in back side of left lung. Burning distress at right of lower end of sternum in both sides with difficult breathing.

Ears

Frequent stabbing through lower lobe of left ear, had to pinch it.

Eyes

Aching in eyes. Smarting in eyes. Aching pain in left ball. Lids stuck together in the morning. Edema of lids. Profuse lachrymation.

Head

Headache in morning, sharp at times, mostly in temporal region, worse left. Dizziness.

Limbs

Grinding pain just above elbows. Pain in left wrist in afternoon. Pain in right thigh and leg. Lame pain in right knee. Knees weak, worse right, worse afternoon. Knees weak and trembling. Left foot lame through toe joints at times.

Liver

Pain in lower part of liver. Sharp pain in region of left lobe of liver, worse drawing a long breath.

Lungs

Difficult breathing after retiring. Intense edema of throat rendering breathing almost impossible.

Male

Long-continued excitement every morning and in night.

Mouth

Profuse salivation.

Nose

Stinging in nasal passages. Burning in nasal passages extending to throat after rising. Sensation of mucus in left nostril. Nose stopped in morning. Discharge from the nose, watery from left nostril. Sneezed often.

Pulse

Pulse full, rolling.

Rectum

Frequent inclination to stool during the day. Alternate diarrhea and constipation, changing every three or four days. After much effort passed large, long tenacious stool.

Skin

Sore pimple on left thigh, outside. Itching: in various parts frequently day and night of various parts before and after retiring, better scratching, but appearing in another place. Itching sudden, worse night, worse in limbs, frequent sudden darting, on various parts, worse legs.

Sleep

Restless at night. Sleepless. Woke early and could not go to sleep on account of pains all over, worse epigastric region, back, arms and legs.

Stomach

Belching forth of tasteless wind in the morning. Pain all the forenoon with occasional hot flashes. Sharp pain after a light breakfast. Burning in stomach.

Temperature

Chilliness all over with trembling. Feet cold and damp afterwards burning.

Throat

Pain near left ear, sharp, sudden, transient. Burning in throat, right side and in esophagus, stomach and bowels. Edema of throat so great he could hardly breathe.

PAGE 794

Comments

A curious sensation was: "Felt as though could not move, on moving no pain, felt Better by moving."

On this indication with others, Cushing cured a case with Hom. 4x. The patient had headache, sore throat, loss of appetite and when she awoke in the morning felt as if she could not move at all.

On receiving Hom. there was a speedy restoration of keen appetite, both for food and work and loss of headache and sore throat.

Another cured case had the following symptoms: "No appetite, distress in stomach, restless sleep, very tired in morning."

A case of frequent "bilious spells" was also cured in a man who had Nux-v. and Dioscorea with only temporary relief.

L. H. Hallock relates a personal experience. An hour after eating a small amount of lobster salad, general pruritus commenced, worse in lower limbs, especially the calves. The itching was of a biting, burning character, not better by rubbing or scratching, almost unendurable. It lasted two hours in spite of bathing with hot and cold water, fresh and salt.

No sooner had the itching abated than lips, nose, eyes began to swell, until the eyes were closed and lips almost completely inverted. Throat swollen and edematous so that it was almost impossible to breathe, profuse salivation.

Eight hours after the meal he had the appearance of a severe and protracted debauch. In twenty-four hours was as well as ever. Once subsequently he had a like experience after eating lobster.

Compare

(1) Sep., Murex, Aster., Astac.

(2) in cold damp feet, Calc.

(3) Lach. - worse after sleep.

(4) Hydr., Phyt., Pic-ac.

(5) worse from milk, Calc., Chin., Con., Nit-ac., Sulph., Mag-c., Aeth.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Homeria collina

(cape tulip)

Pharmacy

Home. *Homeria collina*. Cape Tulip. N. O. Iridaceae. Tincture of bulbs. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The toxic affects of *Homeria collina*: A Malay woman with her three grandchildren, age 12, 8 and 6, ate a small basinful of the bulbs with their supper, (between 7 and 8 p.m.). About 1 a.m. the woman woke with severe nausea and vomiting and found the children similarly affected. She tried to call for help, but found herself too weak to leave her bed and when by five o'clock assistance arrived the eldest girl was found moribund and expired almost immediately.

The boy of 8 died an hour later. The youngest child was found in collapse, almost insensible, cold limbs, pulse scarcely 50 and irregular, pupils much dilated. The grandmother's symptoms were similar, but lesser in degree, accompanied by constant efforts at vomiting. By using stimulants she and the child eventually recovered. Obstinate constipation prevailed. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Homeria is a violent narcotic-acrid poison very like *Colchicum* in its effects. Collapse, almost insensible, cold limbs. Severe nausea and vomiting. Constipation. Pulse is irregular and the pupils are dilated.

Clinical

Collapse. Constipation. Vomiting.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mel

Honey

Pharmacy

Honey. Mel. Historical dose: Topically and internally taken as a food or medicine.

Herbal

Honey was widely used in ancient Egypt as a food and as a remedy for many skin problems. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Homeopathic

Honey is a natural anti-septic, tonic and cleanser. Ancient Egyptians used honey as an application for emergencies.

Such as burns, bites, stings, cuts, sores and ulcers. It is useful for many acute and chronic skin disorders. Eczema and psoriasis.

PAGE 795

Clinical

Bites. Burns. Cuts. Eczema. Psoriasis. Stings. Sunburn. Ulcers. Wounds.

Compare

(1) *Aloe vera*, *Calendula*.

(2) Ric., the castor oil. Tea tree oil. *Urinum humana*.

SOURCES

Murphy.

Lonicera caprifolium

Honeysuckle

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Honeysuckle. *Lonicera caprifolium*. The flowering heads are picked with a few leaves and boiled for half an hour. The water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Honeysuckle belongs to Bach's group of Not Sufficient Interest in Present Circumstances, along with the remedies Clematis, Wild Rose, Olive, White Chestnut, Mustard and Chestnut Bud. These remedies are for those not fully engaged in the here and now and consequently not living to the fullest. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Honeysuckle may apply to many different situations of life, whenever a lost preferred state calls from the past and diverts from fully exploring the present. Home-sickness, a lost love, even loss of beauty or position in life, can lead to the Honeysuckle state.

In mental illness, when sentimental visions of the past grip the self repeatedly, or when one experiences delusions, visions, or voices of lost loved ones in reaction to unresolved trauma or severe grief (Star of Bethlehem). Lethargy, sleepiness and diminished vitality can be concomitant symptoms.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Honeysuckle state, the mind dwells on past memories. Reminiscences and nostalgia carry more fascination than the colorless present. In fact, in the Honeysuckle state, one sadly believes that the happiness of the past can never be repeated in the present or future and one hangs on to it.

Sadness is the predominant emotion, yet it is tinged with cherishing something lost. Longing to relive former happiness. There is also hopelessness and resignation in regard to present and future. These feelings are often in old age when the losses cannot be replaced in this life. The children have moved on, one's health is fading, the partner may be dying.

SOURCES

Bach.

Carpinus betulus

Hornbeam

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Hornbeam. *Carpinus betulus*. Collect twigs with both male and female flowers, the males are the catkins, whereas the females are smaller and actually look more like flowers and grow at the end of the twig. Boil for half an hour, strain the water and use as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Hornbeam, together with Cerato, Scleranthus, Gentian, Gorse and Wild Oat, belongs to Bach's group of For Those who Suffer Uncertainty. These remedies help those suffering from lack of certainty or strength of purpose in their daily affairs. **Planets:**

Moon.

Homeopathic

Lethargy in mind and body, often accompanies the Hornbeam state. Which may seem like a mild depression in some cases.

PAGE 796

The remedy can be of service after head injuries when power of concentration is diminished and fatigue sets in readily (Scleranthus, Mustard, Wild Oat).

This remedy is of value in study and school settings, or whenever prolonged mental work is called for. It will revitalize mental powers of clarity and concentration and give perseverance. It is of service in developmental, learning disabilities and retardation, (Chestnut Bud, Mustard, Wild Oat).

In brain dysfunction due to physical causation, as in organic mental syndromes and disorders and in retardation, A chronic Hornbeam state may lead not only to physical fatigue, with a devitalization of the body, (see Wild Oat). Avoidance of work and procrastination may occur due to fatigue. Work does not appeal, one feels lax in fiber.

Symptoms

MIND

The mind in need of hornbeam is fatigued and listless and the body may feel this lethargy as well. One has to use willpower and push oneself to work and still the mind may feel dull or lacking in power of concentration.

Emotions center around the fatigue and one copes with listlessness, frustration, temporary feelings of being overwhelmed, lack of interest, boredom, mild depression and occasional resentment and unkindness. One is more prone to be irritable and may be less inclined to be of assistance or do extra work for others, mostly because one needs the extra strength for oneself.

SOURCES

Bach.

Hura brasiliensis

(assaku)

Pharmacy

Hura. Hura brasiliensis. Assaku. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of milky juice. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

The milky juice called Assacu by the Brazilians of Hura is as powerful as that of the better-known Euphorbians.

Hura has been used in leprosy, when skin feels as if it were hide bound. A case of leprosy having been reported cured with Assacu led to its extensive use in this disease, though, as Mure (who proved it) says without curing any others.

Two of his provers had been affected with leprosy, but under homeopathic treatment they seemed to have got well. One of them during the proving had symptoms of compression of the spinal marrow with very great suffering. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Skin of forehead feels drawn tight. Tense vesicles. Sensation of splinter under thumb-nails. Stiff neck, pain in back. Throbbing in finger tips. Itching, pimples on all projecting portions of bone, malar bones, etc.

Clinical

Blindness. Hysteria. Leprosy. Sinuses disorders. Skin disorders. Spine, pains.

Symptoms

MIND

Excited and oppressed as if by some misfortune. Causeless weeping followed by laughter. Flow of sad thoughts, imagines she will lose some one dear to her. Exaggerated conscientiousness. Irritable. Indisposed to work.

Abdomen

Frightful colic with diarrhea and shivering. Throbbing in left side abdomen. Twisting pain in left side with very painful shooting, extorting cries. Stitch in ileo-cecal region, worse on movement.

Back

Stiff-neck, right side, least motion is painfully felt in nape. Dislocated and tearing pain in dorsal region, on sitting down. Severe pains in lumber region, weakness. Excruciating pain in lumbo-sacral region, when trying to lift a weight.

Breasts

Sensation of small ball under right breast. Sharp pain shifting from shoulder to left breast. Stitches in breasts. Throbbing. in breasts.

Chest

Nervous shivering all over chest. Suffocative sensation, especially when thinking of anything that has gone wrong. Lancinations in chest preventing deep breathing.

Throbbings in chest.

PAGE 797

Ears

Pain behind and in right ear. Stoppage in ears. Loud whizzing and whistling sound in ears.

Eyes

Prickling and burning in eyes, sensation as if sand in them. Eyelids red. Vision dim. Blindness. Sparks and zigzags before the sight when walking.

Face

Face weary-looking as after a debauch, rings round eyes. Face dull and dark-looking with paleness mottled with red. Face scarlet and bloated. Heat rising to face. Swellings on upper part of right cheek. Lips red. Small pimples inside lower lip.

Female

Pain in uterus as if compressed, as if a sharp instrument were thrust into it, followed by lancinations in vagina. Leucorrhoea. Menses scanty, eight days too early, profuse with leucorrhoea.

Food

Hunger sometimes immediately after a meal.

Head

Rush of blood to the head. Heaviness of the head. Numbness of the head. Skin of forehead feels drawn tight. Painful lancinations through head. Constriction in back of head.

Heart

Constant pain at heart, sometimes very sharp, arresting breathing.

Kidneys

Acute pain in right kidney while walking, with great urging to urinate. Urine light green, clear, deposits a white sediment.

Limbs

Weariness of limbs. Lancinations, throbbing, rheumatic pains, numbness in upper and lower limbs. Dislocated pains in joints. Throbbing in finger-tips. Pain as from splinter under thumb-nail. Heat in nails, sensation as if part of nail had been torn off.

Lungs

Feeling of suffocation. Sighs and yawns much. Dryness of glottis causing cough. Considerable yellow, thick, frothy sputa. Expectoration rusty-colored, foul, bloody, like milk-chocolate.

Male

Intolerable erections: amorous dreams with erections, lemon-colored semen. Weight in testicles when walking.

Mouth

Tongue white, pain at tip. Fleshy excrescence on inside of lips. Clammy mouth, foul smell. Taste of copper, of blood, clammy, smoky.

Nose

Redness of (left) wing of nose. Constriction, throbbing at root of nose. Coryza, nosebleed. Sense of smell very acute.

Rectum

Constriction at anus. Frequent ineffectual urging to stool. Diarrhoea succeeded by great weakness of chest. Stools are liquid, painless, flowing constantly, offensive containing thread-worms. Constipation, hard, difficult stools.

Skin

Large pimples, itching. Pimples, painful to touch on face. Cluster of pimples or vesicles on various parts. Red vesicular pimples, the vesicles break on pressure and water squirts out with great force. Small vesicular pimples with itching. Itching on forehead, eyelids, chin, beard, back, legs, sleep disturbed by it.

Sleep

Yawning and drowsiness. Nightly restlessness. Dreams of traveling, of swimming, of yellow water, of corpses, of assassins.

Stomach

Great hunger with pain in stomach, hunger satisfied immediately on eating.
Qualmishness. Stomach ache, as from hunger.

Teeth

Lancinations in teeth and gums, passing to ear. Pimples on gums.

Temperature

Feet and body generally constantly cold and damp. Heat and transient perspiration.
Flushes of heat in face. Cold sweat on face and all over body.

Throat

Irritation of throat with dryness. Spitting of blood in morning.

Vertigo

Confusion. Dizziness.

Comments

All the provers had symptoms of nervous excitement, twitching and irritability. The gastro-intestinal irritation of the other Euphorbians was marked in the provings. Mure's

provings were made with single doses of the 5c potency. *Clinical*

experience is needed to bring out the characteristics.

PAGE 798

Farrington gives these indications: Vesicles which are so tense that when pricked they eject their contents, sensation of a splinter under thumb-nails.

The eruptions of Hura, he says, prefer the skin covering projecting portions of bone or the malar bones. He compares it with Cantharis.

Compare

(1) Crot-t., Ric., Euphor., Hura-c.

(2) Calo. - Leprosy, livid and gangrenous tubercles, thickening of the skin.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Opium.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Hura crepitans

(monkey's dinner-bell)

Pharmacy

Hura-c. Hura crepitans. Sand-box. Monkey's dinner-bell. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Treasury of Botany, only recognizes one species of Hura, H. crepitans. But Mure compares his Hura with H. crepitans. They are probably varieties of the same species, the properties of the milk of the two being the same. The curious, rounded, hard-shelled fruits are about the size of an orange and have as many deep furrows as there are cells, each cell containing a single flattened seed.

When the fruit is ripe and exposed to a dry atmosphere, it bursts with great force, accompanied by a loud, sharp crack like the report of a pistol, for which reason it is often called the Monkey's Dinner-bell.

The Hura-c. seeds are emetic in a green state violently purgative, but when dry, according to Lunan, they lose this property. An oil is extracted from them and sometimes used as a purgative, about twenty drops of it being equal in action to a tablespoonful of castor oil.

A venomous milky juice is abundant in all parts of the plant and if it be applied to the eye causes almost immediate blindness. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The observed effects of Hura-c. were found from eating the seeds. Burning in throat, vomiting and purging, suffocation, headache, were the main symptoms complained.

Clinical

Blindness. Diarrhea. Sore-throat. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Hur-br., Ric., Crot-t.

(2) Caps. - burning in throat not better by water.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Op.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Hydrangea arborescens

(seven-barks)

Pharmacy

Hydrang. Seven-barks. Hydrangea arborescens. N. O. hydrangeaceae or Saxifragaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves and young shoots. Fluid extract. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Like some other members of the Saxifragaceae, Hydrangea has a traditional reputation as a "stone-breaking" remedy having been used in calculous diseases for many years.

Dr. Nottingham of Lansing, says that in physiological doses it produces giddiness, oppression of the chest and acts as a cathartic, diuretic, sialogogue and narcotic.

Nottingham used it with brilliant results in the following case: Mr. B., 71, tall, slender, dark, was exceedingly irritable and frequently subject to violent paroxysms of anger. For many years he had been accustomed to make the most reckless use of drugs and was always requesting his homeopathic doctor to give him "something stronger."

For eight years he had suffered from bladder sphincter irritation with dribbling of urine, severe spasms of prostate, kidney catarrh, yellow sand in urine and even small stones. After persistent use of best indicated remedies with no effect, the fluid extract of Hydrangea was given, as teaspoonful every three or four hours.

PAGE 799

The symptoms disappeared in a very short time. Cooper has also used this remedy, (which, he says is the thirstiest plant known) with good effect in diabetes in cases presenting great thirst with abdominal symptoms and in enlarged prostate. It appears to act strongly on the neck of the bladder. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Hydrang. is a remedy for gravel, profuse deposit of white amorphous salts in urine. Kidney stones, kidney colic, bloody urine. It acts on the ureters. Pain in lumbar region. Dizziness. Oppression of chest.

Hansen adds that it is particularly useful for profuse deposits of white amorphous salts in the urine and Hydrang. has arrested the tendency to formation of stones, relieves distress from kidney stones with soreness over region of kidneys and bloody urine.

Clinical

Bladder, catarrh, stones. Diabetes. Dizziness. Gravel. Kidney stones. Prostatic disorders. Urine incontinence.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Sharp pain in loins, especially left.

Food

Great thirst with abdominal symptoms and enlarged prostate. (Ferr-pic., Sabal.)

Kidneys

Burning in urethra and frequent desire. Urine hard to start. Spasmodic stricture.

Urine

Profuse deposit of white amorphous salts. Heavy deposit of mucus. Gravel deposits.

Compare

(1) Lyc., Chim., Berb., Pareira, Uva, Sabal, Oxydendron.

(2) Geum.

(3) Polycytrichum - according to Dr. Cushing in tincture or infusion for enlarged prostate or prostatitis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Hydrastinum muriaticum

(muriate of hydrastia)

Pharmacy

Hydrin-m. Hydrastinum muriaticum. Muriate of Hydrastia. An alkaloid of Hydrastis canad.. Trituration of the crystals. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, 3x to 200c.

History

Locally used in aphthous sore mouth, ulcers, ulcerated sore throat, ozaena, etc. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Hydrastinum mur. is a uterine hemostatic and also a vaso-constrictor, metorrhagia, especially from fibroid tumors, hemorrhages in dilatation of the Stomach and chronic digestive disorders.

Clinical

Aphthae. Fibroid tumors. Metrorrhagia.

Comments

The alkaloids of Hydrastis have been largely used in the allopathic school for internal hemorrhage. Hydrin-m. was found to be inconvenient by reason of its irritant properties. Its use in fibroid tumors has been advocated by Dr. Burford and others in the homeopathic school.

A case of central uterine fibroid tumor under my care, about the size of a large orange, and pressing on the bladder, causing bladder symptoms, was quickly reduced in size with the disappearance of all symptoms by Hydrin-m. 3x.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Hydrastis canadensis

(golden seal)

Pharmacy

Hydr. Hydrastis canadensis. Golden Seal. The Orange-root. Yellow Puccoon. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of the fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Hydrastis, the Golden seal plant is the only specimen of its genus among the Ranunculacee. It grows in shady woods in rich soil and damp meadows. The Fruit is like a raspberry and the plant is sometimes called Ground Raspberry in consequence.

The medicinal properties of Hydr. were known to the Native Americans. Hydr. acts on mucous membranes, causing catarrhal process with a tendency to hemorrhage and ulceration. The root of Hydrastis from which the tincture is made is really a perennial underground stem, thick, knotty and yellow.

PAGE 800

The yellow color is very intense and it has been used by Indians as a dye. The first mention of it in medical literature is by Rafinesque. Hale quotes him as saying that it is "tonic, ophthalmic, detergent," and that "it is said to enter into compound remedies for cancer, acting as a detergent tonic and the Cherokees are supposed to use it in that disease."

This is important as showing that the traditional reputation of the plant agrees with the results of later experience. For though by no means a specific in all cases of cancer, it is in cancer cases that Hydr. has won its chief fame.

Clarke thinks it may fairly be said that more cases of cancer have been cured with Hydrastis than with any other single remedy.

Homeopathic

The catarrh of Hydrastis canadensis is characterized by thick, yellow, acrid, ropy discharge.(**damp heat**) Cancer and cancerous state(**cancer--Spleen Deficiency Leading To Kidney Deficiency, Yang Deficiency with: Deficiency (ie fatigue), Dampness (ie teeth marks), Blood Stagnation (purple tongue), Toxins**), before ulceration with pain. Cerebral effects prominent, feels his wits sharpened, head cleared, facile expression. Weak muscular power, poor digestion(**spleen deficiency**) and obstinate constipation.(**Liver Qi Stagnation, Wind, Diet, Accumulation of Phlegm, Qi Deficiency, Blood Deficiency, Yin Deficiency, Yang Deficiency, Accumulation of Cold, yin cold in intestine**)Lumbago. (**kidney deficiency**) Emaciation and prostration.(**spleen and kidney deficiency**)

Hydrastis canadensis action on the liver is marked. Goiter(wind cold damp heat) of puberty and pregnancy.(kidney related) Small-pox internally and locally. The power of Hydrastis over Small-pox seen in modifying the disease, abolishing its distressing symptoms, shortening its course, lessening its danger and greatly mitigating its consequences. (Garth Wilkinson).

Mucus is found in the stools in the urine,(damp heat) hawks up mucus. Sense of raw burning.(yin deficient heat) orblood stagnation) Cancer and pre-cancerous states.

Goiter of puberty and pregnancy. Modifies the course of small-pox when given internally and applied externally. Frequent fainting spells(heart qi collapse with lung qi deficiency) with profuse perspiration. Shallow ulcers.(yang type ulcers) Small wounds bleed and suppurate.(blood stagnation and damp heat) Clothing feels uncomfortable about groins.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Asthma. Cancer. Catarrh. Chancroids. Constipation. Corns. Dyspepsia. Eczema. Ears disorders. Faint. Fistula. Gastric catarrh. gonorrhea. Hemorrhoids. Jaundice. Leucorrhoea. Liver, cancer. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Lupus. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Mouth, sore, Nails disorders. Nipples, sore. Nursing, women. Placenta, adherent. Post-nasal catarrh, Rectum disorders. Sciatica. Seborrhea. Sinusitis. Stomach disorders. Syphilis. Taste, disordered. Throat-deafness. Throat, sore. Tongue disorders. Typhus. Ulcers. Uterus disorders.

Constitutions

Hydrastis is especially active in old, easily-tired people, cachetic individuals with great debility.(spleen and kidney deficient people.) It produces, atonic cachectic, degenerative conditions, hence suitable in old, easily tired, weak persons with great debility and emaciation.(spleen and kidney yin deficient) Cancerous diathesis. Cancer and pre-cancerous states. Emaciated, broken-down constitutions. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from pressure, rest.(yang deficiency) Worse from inhaling air,(qi stagnation) cold air,(cold qi injure yang) dry winds,(yin deficiency increase) open air. Worse slight bleeding, washing.(blood stagnation) Worse touch,(qi stagnation) old age, motion.(qi deficiency) Worse at night.(yin deficient) Skin symptoms are worse from warmth(lung damp heat) from washing. The catarrhal symptoms are worse from harsh, dry winds, out of doors.(cold dry affects)

Symptoms

MIND

Forgetful, cannot remember what he is reading or talking about.(immediate events forgets so heart yin deficiency) Irritable,(heart yang floating) disposed to be spiteful. Gloomy,(heart qi depressed) taciturn, disagreeable. Moaning with occasional outcries from pain. Depression,(lung,heart) sure of death and desires it.(lung,kidney,heart)

Abdomen

Gastro-duodenal catarrh.(Colon cancer. Loud rumbling(dampness and qi stagnant) with dull aching,(qi stagnation due to phlegm) worse moving.(heat or qi deficiency) Cutting, (blood stasis) colicky pains,(cold,heat,blood stasis etc) better after passing flatus. Sharp pain(blood stasis) in the cecal region. Sharp pain(blood stasis) in region of spleen. Pains

in the groin as if he had strained himself.(strained-may be blood stasis) Gripping pains with the stools.

Back

Dull, heavy, dragging pain (damp heat)and stiffness,(yin deficiency) particularly across lumbar region, must use arms in raising himself from seat. Neuralgia of neck.(heart qi stagnation) Muscles of neck feel sore.(spleen/stomack blood stasis in the channel) Tired aching across small of back and in limbs,(spleen and kidney qi deficiency) knees ache, better by walking about.

PAGE 801

Breasts

Cracked and sore nipples of nursing women.(liver damp heat so cracked and heat-sour)) Pain in breast (right) on sneezing.(yin side so sneezing gives jerk to blood stasis in breast) Cancer of breast,pains like knives thrust into part.(blood stasis) Cancer of breast, nipples retracted. Hard, irregular tumor of left breast,(blood stasis) glands in axilla enlarged and painful,(damp heat/blood stasis) cachectic appearance.

Chest

Chest raw, sore, burning.(damp heat or yin deficiency) Pain from chest to left shoulder.(pain spreading—heat).Asthma and edema of lungs.(dampness accumulation in lungs so asthma and edema) Cancer of right lung.

Ears

Deafness.(due to damp blockage) Eustachian catarrh with high-pitched voice.(damp blockage so to overcome catarrh and ear blockage high pitched voice) Roaring in the ears like machinery.(phlegm fire) Pain in right ear.(damp heat qi stagnation) Otorrhea, thick mucous discharge (fetid).(damp heat with heat excess) Throat deafness.(deafness due to phlegm congestion in throat)

Eyes

Ophthalmia with thick mucous discharge.(damp heat) Yellow. Profuse secretion of tears,(heat) smarting and burning of eyes and lids.(heat) Lids, agglutinated,(dampness) blepharitis.(toxic damp heat,wind damp,spleen deficiency with dampness) Opacity of the cornea. Dark greenish-yellow conjunctiva.(damp heat)

Face

Thin, yellow, sunken.(yellow-here it is vacuity heat,thin-damp,sunken-yin defient) Cancer on lips. Expression weary,(spleen qi defency) dull,(dampness) skin pale, or yellow-white. Erysipelatous eruption following flushes of heat.(heart heat so erysipelas eruption over body and flush of heat) Aphthae on the lips. Epithelial cancer of lip. Tenacious mucus hangs in shreds from mouth.(phlegm heat)

Female

Erosion and excoriation of cervix.(toxic damp heat or blood stagnation) Thick, acrid, yellow, ropy leucorrhea.(damp heat) Pruritis vulvae with profuse leucorrhea.(damp heat itching in vulvae,damp excess) Menorrhagia and metrorrhagia(metrorrhagia-Irregular uterine bleeding between patients cycle. Large amount of blood, or spotting for long periods of time-- KI Qi ↓ , SP Qi ↓,Heat in Blood (↓ or ↑),Blood stag.) with fibroids. Removes the tendency to habitual adherent placenta.(phlegm heat) Vagina sore during sex, bleeding afterwards.(blood stagnant) Hot, watery, discharge from uterus.(damp heat) Fibroid tumors at menopause.

Food

Indigestion from atony of the stomach, (atony—poor blood supply and stagnation) especially in old people. Cannot eat bread or vegetables. Bread or vegetables cause acidity, weakness, indigestion. (spleen /stomach deficiency)

Head

Neuralgia of the scalp and neck. (heart and kidney qi deficiency –nerve related to scalp and neck) Eczema on forehead along the line of hair worse after washing. (damp heat in stomach channel) Dull, pressing frontal pain, (dull, pressing pain—qi stagnation in stomach) especially connected with constipation. (qi stagnant constipation)

Heart

Palpitations from a slowly progressing weakness. (slow progressive—due to damp so damp accumulation weakness with spleen qi deficient which supplies less spleen qi to heart so palpitation) Palpitations with faintness. (heart qi deficient with heart yin deficient so faint) Heart agitated. (yin vacuity heat heart agitation) Violent long-continued palpitation in morning. (yang rising time heart yang hyper) Pulse slow during the chill.

Kidneys

Dull aching in region of kidneys. (kidney qi stagnation so dull and aching) Mucus in urine. Gleety discharge. (damp /phlegm in lower jiao) Urine smells decomposed. (kidney yang deficient) Putrid odor of urine. (kidney yang deficient) Catarrh of bladder, with thick, ropy mucous sediment in urine. (damp heat catarrh and phlegm type mucus) Dysuria, suppression. (damp/phlegm obstruction) incontinence. (Kidney qi vacuity, lung spleen qi vacuity, damp heat in the bladder, liver kidney yin vacuity, heart-kidney insufficiency).

Limbs

Limbs tired, ache, with coryza. (spleen qi deficient so vacuily cold aching and cold coryza or dampness) Shifting pain in right arm and leg, then left leg. (spleen qi stagnation or wind so shifting pain) Irritable, (liver/heart qi stagnation) indolent, or scrofulous (phlegm accumulation) ulcers (heat) on the legs. (phlegm heat) Rheumatic pains. (yin vacuity internal heat or Damp heat internally exuberant) Sharp shifting pains. (blood stagnation pain as sharp—blood stasis but may be phlegm stasis also) Pain from right hip to knee while walking. (spleen qi deficient damp accumulation in yin side –right side, hip to knee that is sprading so heat so damp heat) Legs feel weak. (spleen qi deficient) Aching in sole of left foot. (vacuity cold is yang and normal cold is yin so here it is kidney qi deficiency vacuity cold pain) no relief from change of position. Atonic ulcers on the legs.

Liver

Jaundice, (damp heat liver) with catarrh of stomach and duodenum. Gallstones. (phlegm heat) Atrophy, (damp heat type atrophy) cancer of liver. Torpor of the liver, with pale, scanty stools. Cutting pain from liver to right scapula, worse lying on back or right side. (cutting pain—blood stasis, --right side worse –yin side, damp heat—heat spreads so from liver to scapula and heat is yang so back) Liver atrophied. (damp heat)

Lungs

Bronchial catarrh, later stages. (later stages when heat rises internally and dampness become phlegm) Bronchitis in old, exhausted persons (kidney yin and spleen qi deficient persons) with thick, yellow, tenacious expectoration. (phlegm heat) Dry, harsh cough. (yin deficient) Loose cough, (damp) bloody or thick, (heat) yellow tenacious sputum, (damp

heat) raises much mucus. Breathing difficult,(lung qi deficiency or stagnation) worse lying on left side.(yang side) Frequent fainting (heart yin and yang collapse)spells with cold sweat all over.(lung/heart qi deficient so cold sweat) Feels suffocating when lying on left side.(suffocation—blood stagnation but since it is left side so chest qi stagnation)
Laryngeal and bronchial catarrh. Dry, harsh, rattling cough from tickling in larynx.
(phlegm heat with excess heat so dryness ,phlegm—tickling) Bronchitis of old, exhausted people, thick, yellow, tenacious, stringy sputa. Tuberculosis with emptiness in stomach,(TB due to stomach yin vacuity) emaciation,(heart/kidney yin vacuity) loss of appetite.(stomach food or damp blood etc stagnation)

Male

Gonorrhoea, in second stage, discharge thick and yellow.(damp heat) Debility after spermatorrhea. (Damp heat pent up internally,yin deficiency with fire flaring,kidneys weak and failing to consolidate etc and debility due to spleen qi deficiency or dissipation and not due to kidney)) Gleet, debility, copious, painless discharge.(damp discharges only so copious and no pain but after spleen qi become deficient)

Male

Dragging in right groin to testicle, thence to left testicle, thence to left groin.

PAGE 802

Mouth

Bitter, peppery taste in mouth.(heart yin) Taste, bitter. Aphthae. Stomatitis of nursing mothers or weakly children. Bleeding painful cancerous growth on hard palate.(damp heat growth and bleeding) Taste flat, peppery. Excessive secretion of thick, tenacious mucus.(phlegm heat) Tumor in hard palate.

Nose

Sinusitis after coryza.(damp coryza becomes phlegm heat sinusitis) (Kali-bi.) Post-nasal dripping. Thick, tenacious yellow secretion.(phlegm heat) Coryza watery, excoriating, burning, smarting and rawness.(smarting-blood stagnation coryza or damp heat coryza) Nosebleed with burning rawness, followed by itching.(damp heat itching with heat excess so bleeding) Constant discharge of thick white mucus(lung damp heat), sinus headache.(phlegm heat stagnation headache) Ozaena, with bloody, purulent discharge. Air feels cold in nose.(phlegm heat so air feels dry cold) Blows nose all the time.(qi or phlegm stagnation) Tickling, like a hair in right nostril.(right-yin side so phlegm sticking so tickling,if yang side then qi stagnation)

Rectum

Hemorrhoids, even slight bleeding exhausts.(blood stagnation so slight bleeding sucks heart qi so exhaustion) Raw smarting in the rectum during stools,(blood stagnation remaining long afterwards. Prolapsed,(spleen/kidney qi deficiency) anus fissured.(kidney yin deficient) Contraction and spasm.(kidney qi deficiency cold contraction and cold stagnation so blood congealation spasm) Constipation with a sinking feeling in stomach.(lung or large intestine yin deficiency with yin vacuity in stomach) Constipation during pregnancy after purgatives.(vacuity heat constipation) Fetid flatus.(qi stagnation so flatus and heat so fetid) Stool light colored, soft, acrid, greenish.(damp-soft heat-acrid,greenish stools) Stool lumpy, covered with yellow.(damp heat) Proctitis. Fistula of anus.(damp heat infection,deficiency heat,infection- so tonify body)

Skin

General tendency to profuse perspiration(**damp heat –damp may show tendency as it stores**) and unhealthy skin. (Hepar.) Jaundice,(**liver damp heat**) dark greenish-yellow color. Ulcers, cancerous.(**damp heat**) Atonic ulcers, following removal of tumors. Eruptions like small-pox. Lupus. Hot, dry skin, with fever.(**yin deficiency vacuity heat**) Burning heat and itching in skin.(**damp heat itching**) Nettle rash ("hives"), worse from scratching. worse at night.(**rash due to yin problem**) Scarlet raised nodular eruption. (**blood stagnation or heat**) Infantile intertrigo. Variola, all stages, itching tingling of the eruption.

Sleep

Awakened by backache(**cold aching due to kidney qi deficient**) and dull pains in navel and hypogastric region.(**qi stagnant or damp heat or damp cold type of pains in heart and liver**) Dreams wearisome,(**liver-spleen related**) **restless sleep.**(**liver yang hyper**) **Difficulty in awaking.**(**heart yin excess or heart yang less**)

Stomach

Weak digestion.(**spleen/stomach deficiency**) Gastritis. Sore feeling in stomach more or less constant.(**damp heat so heat creates soreness and constant due to dampness or blood stasis**) Gone feeling in stomach with loathing of food (stomach yin deficiency)or as of a sharp lump in stomach.(**phlegm in stomach**) Painful epigastric tumors with pulsations. (**blood congealation tumor due to cold stagnant ,cold stagnation so pulsing**) Stomach cancer and ulcers.(**damp heat cancer**) Apt to vomit all food, retaining only milk or water, mixed.(**stomach yin deficiency so atony so water suits but due to dry ness and atony other foods doesn't**) Atonic dyspepsia. Belchings of sour fluid.(**liver qi stagnation**) .Faintness at the stomach, sinking, gone feeling.Marasmus. Acute, distressing cutting pains. (**cutting: blood stasis**) Chronic gastric catarrh, ulceration.(**chronic—damp or deficiency,catarrh or ulcer—heat involved so damp heat**) Carcinoma,with emaciation.

Temperature

Heat alternating with chill.(**damp—chill, heat--hot**) Tendency to profuse perspiration. (**dampness excess shows tendency for the same**) Chill morning or evening,(**yang/yin switchover time dampness increases**) chilliness, especially in back or thighs,(**chilliness due ti kidney or spleen qi deficiency**) with aching,(**cold aching**) pulse slow. Heat in flushes.(**heart heat**) Great heat of whole body.(**heart heat**) Constant dull burning pains all the evening.(**evening dampness increases as mentioned above,burning—heat so damp heat**) Gastric,(**qi stagnation fever**) bilious(**heat or liver type fever**) or typhoid(**damp heat type of fever**) forms of fever, with gastric disturbances, jaundice (**liver heat**)and great debility(**spleen qi deficient dampess**) following.

Throat

Scraping in larynx.(**scraping—damp heat or blood stasis may be**) Follicular pharyngitis. Raw, smarting, excoriating sensation.(**blood stasis or damp heat may be**) Child is aroused suddenly from sleep by post-nasal dripping. Hawking of yellow, tenacious mucus. (**phlegm heat qi stagnation**) (Kali-bi.) Goiter of puberty and pregnancy.(**damp accumulation in throat due to kidney deficiency**) Uvula sore and relaxed.(**damp –relaxed or qi deficient,sore-heat or qi/blood stagnation**) Throat y, raw, sore.(**yin deficient**) Hawking of yellow, thick mucus from posterior sinuses.(**dampness and qi stagnation**) Ulcers in the throat, esp., after mercury.(**heat and dampness in ulcers**) Cancerous ulcers.

Tongue

Tongue white, swollen, large, flabby, slimy, shows imprint of Teeth (Merc.)(damp heat in heart, stomach or tongue) Ulceration of tongue,(damp heat) fissures toward the edges.(yin deficiency or damp heat) Cancer of tongue. Tongue swollen, shows marks of teeth, coated white or with a yellow stripe.(damp heat) Tongue as if burned or scalded, later a vesicle forms on the tip.(heart heat,tongue tip—heart)

Comments

Grimmer states: It is in liver cancer that Hydrastis has proven highly effective. Even in advanced cases it has been of great assistance in the relief of pain, permitting the patient to retain consciousness to the end without the need of narcotics or analgesics.

Thanks to the excellent provings that have been made by homeopaths and the careful observations of able practitioners, we are in a position to use the remedy with much greater precision than formerly.

PAGE 803

In very many cancer cases there is what has been termed a "pre-cancerous stage," a period of undefined ill-health without any discernible new growth.

The facial expression is dull, heavy, sodden-looking, yellowish-white in color.(heart—damp heat) The tongue is large, flabby and slimy-looking,(damp) bluish-white under the fur which is yellow, slimy and sticky(damp heat-stomach or heart) and indented by the teeth.(dampness) Belchings generally sour,(liver) at times putrid.(kidney)

Appetite bad, the power of digesting bread and vegetables especially weak and causing belchings.(spleen/stomach deficiency) Weight at stomach with fullness,(phlegm in stomach) empty aching "gone" feeling(feeling in small intestine due heart vacuity) (this is a grand characteristic of Hydr. and it is constant, not occurring at special times like that of Sulph., etc.). worse After a meal.(meal further affects undigested or phlegm in stomach)

The action of the bowels is either infrequent and constipated (lung heat ,intestine yin deficient,heat etc)or frequent (spleen qi deficient,damp stools)with loose, soft, light-colored stools. Clifton found this type of dyspepsia occur frequently in tubercular families and often cured it and even in cases of actual tuberculosis this type is not uncommon, the loss of appetite and "goneness" being especially prominent.

In dyspepsia Clifton found the tincture and lower potencies answer best in catarrh of nose and fauces the higher were better. Catarrh of almost all mucous surfaces is caused by Hydrastis, nasal catarrh, pharyngeal, bronchial, gastric, duodenal intestinal, urethral (gonorrhoea, gleet), vaginal. The characteristic catarrh is yellow (the leading color of the drug) or white tough and stringy.(damp heat with excess heat)

The action on the skin is no less marked. Garth Wilkinson found it externally and internally an excellent remedy in small-pox. Eczema, drying into crusts and burning like fire, has been cured with and application of one part Hydr. tincture to nine of glycerine. The burning was removed.

Clarke once saw a woman, 60, who had been given Hydr. 5 drops of tincture in water three times a day.

After a week she came out in a scarlet rash, raised and nodular, exceedingly irritable, especially at night. It was on every part of the body except the face and was worst on buttocks and elbows. It remained out a week. The patient at the same time became very ill with sickness and general digestive disorder.

The skin may be jaundiced.(damp heat) There is excessive sweat, especially of armpits or genitals(lymph areas sweat—damp heat) offensive ulcers, chancroids, fissures.

The female genital organs are very much affected: Metrorrhagia, leucorrhoea, pruritus vulva, scirrhus of uterus of breasts, sore mouth nursing-women, sore nipples. Weiss gave a woman, 31, who had adherent placenta in several confinements in succession. Hydr. 3x three drops daily from the fourth month during her last three pregnancies and each terminated without adherent placenta.

Four other cases of habitual adherent placenta were successfully treated in the same way. There is much backache of severe character in connection with many of the Hydr. conditions. Sometimes it awakens patients in the night.

Like many other "yellow" medicines, it has a marked action on the liver, causing jaundice and liver enlargement. Cases of cancer of the liver have been reported cured by it. Fullness, goneness and constipation are the leading indications. The constipation of Hydr. is a leading feature of the pathogenesis. There is torpor of the bowels, stools lumpy, covered with yellowish tough mucus (**damp heat stool**) with the constipation continual pain in head, (**blood stagnation in large intestine channel going to head**) bad taste in mouth.

Hydr. has been a good deal used in bronchial catarrhs with the characteristic tenacious secretion. It is worthy of note that most remedies which powerfully act on the skin will also cause an asthmatic state.

PAGE 804

Compare

(1) Hydrastinum muriaticum, Xanth. apifolia, Kali-bi., Con., Ars-i., Phyt., Aster., Stann., Puls.

(2) Galium - cancer of the tongue.

(3) Manzanita - diarrhea, gonorrhoea, gleet, leucorrhoea, catarrhal conditions.

(4) Hydrastine sulphate 1x - hemorrhage of bowels in typhoid.

(5) Marrubium - a stimulant to mucous membranes, especially laryngeal and bronchial, chronic bronchitis, dyspepsia and hepatic disorders, colds and coughs.

Relations

Antidote: Sulph. Useful after too much Chlorate of Potash for sore throat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Hydrobromicum acidum

Pharmacy

Hydrobr-ac. Hydrobromic acid. Hydrobromicum acidum. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Seems to have a specific effect on the inferior cervical ganglion increasing the action of the sympathetic, promoting vaso-constriction. Relieves headache, tinnitus and vertigo, especially in vaso-motor stomach disturbance. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The throat is dry and puckering. Constriction in pharynx and chest. Waves of heat over face and neck. Pulsating tinnitus with great nervous irritability, (Houghton). Vertigo with palpitations, arms heavy, seemed as if parts did not belong to him.

Clinical

Tinnitus. Vertigo.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Hydrocotyle asiatica

(gotu kola)

Pharmacy

Hydroc. Hydrocotyle asiatica. Indian Pennywort. Gotu kola. N. O. Umbelliferae. India and South Africa. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

Herbal

Gotu Kola is known as Indian Pennywort. It produces hypertrophy and induration of connective tissue. Curative in disorders that exhibit interstitial inflammation and cellular proliferation in any part.

Hypertrophy and induration of connective tissue. Hydrocot. has been long known as an Indian remedy. Boileau was the first to use it as a remedy in leprosy.

Audit cured this case: Girl, 20, weak and sickly-looking, since childhood troubled with glandular swellings, for eight years had lupus excedens of nose. Her mother had coppery eruption on face.

On right of nose was a button the size of sixpence covered with a thick crust covering yellow pus mixed with blood. Margins irregular and livid. Five other buttons size of lentils near root of nose both sides.

Hydroc. was given in 6c, 3c, tincture and the 18c potencies in succession with intermissions and completely cured in five months. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Hydrocotyle asiatica has considerable reputation in leprosy and lupus, when there is no ulceration. The skin symptoms are very important. Of great use in ulceration of womb. Difficulty in maintaining the upright posture. Very copious perspiration. Pains of cervical cancer.

Excessive thickening of skin and marked exfoliation of skin. It is supposed to influence Leprosy, Elephantiasis, lupus. Copper colored eruptions in various places. Intolerable itching especially of soles, vagina. Cannot stand straight.

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Constipation. Elephantiasis arabum. Favus. Gangrene after amputation. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Ichthyosis. Leprosy. Leucorrhoea. Liver, contraction. Lupus. Neuralgia orbitalis. Skin disorders. Syphilis. Uterus, follicular inflammation. Vagina, pruritus.

Symptoms

MIND

Weak concentration. Gloomy thoughts. Misanthropy. Inclination for solitude. Indifference. Gaiety. Loquacity. Poor Memory.

Abdomen

Borborygmi in different parts. Flatus. Violent contractions of intestines. Pain, every five minutes, worse transverse colon. Constriction. Sensation as if all the organs were in motion. Heat in hypogastrium.

PAGE 805

Back

Renewal of old rheumatic pains in left rhomboid, worse pressure. Bruised pain in loins. Obstruction in region of kidneys with heaviness.

Ears

Pain in left internal meatus. Throbbing in right ear, ringing in left with stoppage. Confused noise in left, blowing sound.

Eyes

Eyes look unsteady. Injection of palpebral conjunctiva. Pricking in eyes. Vision dim, dazzling.

Face

Intoxicated expression. Intermittent pain in left cheek-bone. Pain in left cheek-bones and about orbits.

Female

Pruritus of vagina. Heat within vagina. Granular ulceration of womb. Profuse leucorrhoea. Dull pain in ovarian region. Cervical redness. Vulva, vagina and cervix red. Weight in uterus. Pain in whole uterus, left side. Severe labor-like pain in uterus and appendages.

Food

Loathing of food. Anorexia, then strong appetite. Aversion to tobacco-smoking.

Head

Congestion of blood to the head, heaviness. Painful drawing in almost all cranial nerves. Neuralgic pain in external frontal nerve. Intense pain with some swelling in posterior part of skull. Occiput acutely sensitive to touch. Constriction of back part of skull and scalp.

Heart

Cardiac spasm. Constriction of heart with quiet and regular pulse or with a few separate beats in certain arteries or with hot flushes in different parts of the face. Irregular beating of heart. Pulse stronger and fuller.

Kidneys

Slight formication in kidney. Inflammation of neck of bladder. Irritation of neck of bladder. Constriction of bladder. Frequent desire to urinate. Irritation of urethra. Urine increased. Urine becomes brown on cooling. Urine turbid without sediment.

Limbs

Contractions of forearms and legs. Irresistible inclination to stretch. Pain in all joints, worse left, pain in all muscles. Sensations as if hot water ran through marrow of bones.

Liver

Pain in upper part of liver. Obstruction in hepatic region.

Lungs

Pricking in vicinity of glottis. Dryness of windpipe of ventricles of larynx. Speaking soon fatigues. Irritation of air-passages. Difficult expectoration of bronchial mucus. Breath short. Oppression of chest, which suddenly ceases and then returns at longer or shorter intervals.

Male

Drawing in spermatic cords, worse left Scrotum relaxed. Impotence. Indifference to intercourse. Feeling of weight in prostate gland.

Mouth

Whitish spots on left upper and under sides of tongue. Impediment in speech. Redness of velum palati with pain on swallowing, worse by food. Hyperemia of mucous membrane. Saliva increased. Taste insipid or bitter, unpleasant in morning.

Nose

Coryza, dry. Bleeding. Swelling of nose. Tickling, worse left nostril. Feeling as before bleeding. Stoppage of nose. Lupus excedens of nose.

Skin

Dry eruptions. Great thickening of epidermoid layer and exfoliation of scales. Psoriasis gyrate, on trunk and limbs, palms and soles. Pustules on chest. Circular spots with dry scaly edges. Intolerable itching, especially of soles. Profuse sweat. Syphilitic disorders. Acne. Leprosy. Elephantiasis (Ars.) Lupus non-exedens. Yellowish spots on legs. Pricking on different parts. Itching in several places.

Sleep

Yawning and stretching. Sleepiness in the daytime. Heavy, dreamless sleep. Persistent dreaming all the time he was asleep.

Stomach

Anxiety in region of stomach. Belchings frequent, acid. Nausea. Swelling of stomach. Contraction, cramp like pain. Sensation as if gases collected into a ball.

Heat in stomach region spreading out like a bar.

Stool

Weight in rectum. Burning in anus. Itching in anus. Ineffectual desire for stool. Stools dry, dark. Stools increased. Stools easier.

PAGE 806

Temperature

Shivering in afternoon. Cold hands and feet with general condition resembling precursory stage of fever without alteration of pulse. Febrile movements. Heat of skin. Profuse sweat.

Throat

Voice weak. Tonsils red. Pricking in pharynx. Disorder of constrictor muscles of pharynx. Esophagus is dry and rough, burning and pricking in esophagus.

Vertigo

Vertigo with torpor.

Comments

The skin and the female generative organs are the chief seats of the drug's action, though the liver, the nerves and the mucous membranes are also powerfully acted upon. A great variety of skin disorders have been cured with it, acne, eczema, pemphigus, lupus, copper-colored eruption, papular eruption on face intolerable itching in various places.

Other indications are: Stomatitis, aphthous and syphilitic. Irritation of the neck of the bladder increased secretion of urine. Heat and itching in vagina. Weight in uterus. Granular ulceration.

Hydrocotyle acts on the male sexual organs also, causing weight in the "male uterus," the prostate gland. Gouty and rheumatic disorders.

Affections of the trigeminus nerve. Bruised feeling in all the muscles. A patient of mine who was taking Hydrac. for eczema with advantage complained of persistent dreaming all the time he was asleep and an unpleasant mouth on waking in the morning.

Compare

(1) Elaesis - South American Palm - scleroderma, elephantiasis, leprosy, skin thickened, itching and hardened. Anesthesia.

(2) Hura, or Strychnos Gaultheriana - bites of serpents, ulcers and cutaneous disorders generally. Hoang-na.

Compare

(3) Chaulmoogra oil, Hydr., Ars., Aur., Sep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Hydrocyanicum acidum

(prussic acid)

Pharmacy

Hydr-ac. Hydrocyanicum acidum. Prussic Acid. One measure of the dilute acid of B. P. to two measures of rectified spirit makes the 1c dilution, rectified spirit for all above.

Historical dose: All potencies, sixth and higher potencies.

History

The pathogenesis of Hydr-ac. is mainly composed of symptoms observed in poisoning cases and clinically verified, but it has also been proved by Joerg and his pupils.

Hydr-ac. is one of the deadliest and most rapidly acting of poisons. Hence its applicability in cases of critical intensity, such as the collapse stage of cholera, when it supervenes on sudden cessation of all discharges, convulsions during severe attacks of illness.

Hydr-ac. acts powerfully on the celiac ganglia, causing intestinal cramps and colics. Convulsions and paralysis are the leading keynotes of the medicine's action. In the convulsions the body is stiffened and thrown back, cramp in nape of neck is very characteristic. The breathing comes in paroxysms, jaws set, foaming at mouth, face flushed, bluish tint. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Hydrocyanic acidum is a rapidly acting deadly poison, producing convulsions, paralysis, collapse, cramps everywhere. Effects are sudden, spasms, collapse, strokes. Convulsions and paralysis express the action of this remedy. Spasmodic constriction in larynx, feeling of suffocation, pain and tightness in chest, palpitation, pulse weak, irregular.

Sinking sensation at the epigastrium. Hysterical and epileptic convulsions. Cyanosis. Collapse, due to some pulmonary condition not a cardiac collapse. Catalepsy. Cholera. Stage of collapse, (Ars., Verat.).

Intense coldness. Tetanus narcolepsy. Lack of reaction. Lightning like jerks from head to feet. Evacuations cease suddenly, sinks down unconscious. Prolonged faints. Bluishness. Epileptic attacks preceded by nausea and vomiting or waterbrash.

PAGE 807

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Anorexia. Asthma. Cholera asiatica. Colic. Coma vigil. Convulsions. Delirium. Dyspepsia. Epilepsy. Hemiplegia. Hiccough. Labor pains. Stings. Stomach, catarrh. Sun-stroke. Tetanus. Uremic convulsions. Whooping cough.

Modalities

Worse from full moon, suppressions, storms.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear of death, house falling, horses, cars. Fear of crossing the street, even when the vehicle is at a considerable distance. Fear of imaginary troubles. Loud involuntary screams, just before the convulsions. Unconsciousness. Wild delirium.

Back

Muscles of the dorsal region are contracted. Hands icy cold.

Chest

Angina pectoris, severe pain. Torturing pain in chest.

Eyes

Distorted and half open. *Eyeballs fixed.*

Face

Pale or bluish, looks old. Lips pale or bluish. Jaws clenched in rigid spasm. Froths at mouth. Frightful contortion of muscles.

Head

Violent stupefying headache. Intense cerebral congestion. Brain feels on fire. As if a cloud were going over his brain. Pupils motionless or dilated. Supra-orbital neuralgia with flushing on same side of face.

Heart

Violent palpitations. Angina pectoris, severe pain. Clutches at the heart as if in distress. Heart failure, compression at heart. *Blood vessels distended*, writhing in them. Pulse, failing, weak, irregular, unequal with occasional strong beats. Cold limbs.

Lungs

Breathing slow irregular, gasping. Noisy and agitated breathing. Asphyxia. Dry, spasmodic, suffocative cough. Asthma with choking, contraction of throat.

Lungs

Convulsions with whoopingcough. Paralysis of lungs. (Aspid.) Marked cyanosis, congested lungs.

Mouth

Froths at mouth. Dry. Taste, pussy, metallic, astringent. Tongue cold.

Rectum

Cholera.

Skin

Bluish eruptions.

Sleep

Drowsiness. Yawning with shivering. Coma vigil. Irresistible drowsiness. Vivid incoherent dreams.

Stomach

Anorexia. Stomach pain, worse when stomach is empty. Drinks, rumbles through Throat and Stomach. Burning from navel to esophagus, chronic dyspepsia. Great sinking at pit of Stomach. Pulsative pain in precordial region.

Temperature

Icy coldness, worse hands.

Throat

Noisy swallowing drink rumbles through throat and stomach. Spasms or paralysis of esophagus.

Comments

A. H. Croucher cured a boy, 3 1/2 of convulsions with Hydr-ac. First attack occurred six months previously. His father's sister had died of epilepsy. Before the fits came on he could walk well, but could not afterwards. The fits occurred at intervals of about three weeks when a succession of them occurred, each lasting about five minutes during two or three days. During the intervals between the fits he would generally scream.

In the morning on awaking, patient cried out, then convulsions occurred, body and limbs convulsed, eyelids twitched but remained open, eyeballs turned up and to right. Seemed quite unconscious. Hydr-ac. 2x, one drop three times a day increased afterwards to two drops and continued for a fortnight. No more convulsions, but three months later a rash developed all over him.

The characteristic blue tint of Hydr-ac. is apparent after death in some poisoning cases: livid spots on limbs, nails violet. In one case there was a brilliant violet hue all over. The tetanic spasm of Hydr-ac. is persistent and tonic and has none of the reflex excitability of the Nux state.

Hydr-ac. acts most powerfully on the muscles of face, jaws and back, the risus sardonicus is pronounced, lividity, frothing.

PAGE 808

It acts on the medulla and through the vagus nerve on heart and respiration. The breathing is irregular and gasping. The heat is greatly disturbed, blueness and coldness of surface. The pulse is feeble, imperceptible. The patient clutches at the heart as if in distress. The prostration of Hydr-ac. is profound: drinks roll audibly into the stomach.

It cured a boy of four of fever who had this symptom: "when swallowing a teaspoonful of liquid it sounds like water rolling into an empty barrel." Paralysis attacks first the lower, then the upper limbs.

A dry tearing cough worse at night is among the symptoms of Hydr-ac. and it relieves a similar cough often met with in tuberculosis patients. "Feels as if a cloud were going over his brain," is a symptom Cash removed with Hydr-ac. in a case of sunstroke.

There is much disturbance of the digestion, which is worse after eating. The headache is worse at night and the vertigo worse in the open air. Coldness is a great feature with the remedy, marble coldness within and without. Blue tinge of the skin is also characteristic.

Compare

- (1) Camph. - cholera, coldness, Helod. - coldness.
- (2) Cic. - spinal cord, cramp in nape.
- (3) Con. - paralysis spreading from below upward.
- (4) Oenanth. - epilepsy.
- (5) Lauro. - dry tickling cough, Lauro. has also a cough with jelly-like sputa dotted with bloody points.

- (6) Lach., Tab. (asphyxia), Hell.
(7) Solania - paralysis of lungs and heart.
(8) Nux-v. - tetanus, but of different type.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Coff., Ip., Nux-v., Op., Verat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Hydrogenium

(the element)

Pharmacy

Hydro. Hydrogen. The Element. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hydrogen was the first element to be formed.

This primordial element hydrogen begins Mendeleev's Periodic Table. It has a positively-charged proton as its nucleus and a negatively-charged electron-cloud around it. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

This is a summary of a first provings of Hydrogen by Jeremy Sherr and his team of provers in England. They proved modern Hydrogen with its increased Tritium content as it is now.

Symptoms

MIND

Everything is out of balance. Perception seems to have altered, which makes everything different. Feels distant and separated from things. Feeling spacey, lightheaded. Feeling of expansiveness. Unreality feeling like after taking drugs. As if in a dream. Distortion of reality. Everything seemed a long way away. Confusion of identity.

Difficult concentration. Confusion of mind. Emotional confusion. Feel grubby. Accident prone at work. Aversion to studying. My head feels full of confused, disjointed and jumbled thoughts. Muddled and forgetful. Irresolution about what to do with her life.

Absent-minded and forgetful. Forgets what he is going to do. Tendency to lose things and blamed myself. Trouble finding the right word and explaining my mental state.

Mistakes the left and right sides. Mistakes when writing. Difficulty adding up, counting, finding names for things, calling pets by their wrong names.

As after a fright. Angry mood and very irritable. Depressed like seeing a window open and unable to go through it. Strong alternations of moods, high then low. Suicidal tendency, desire to jump from a high building or cut wrist. Religious. Desire to reorganize the house. Overwhelming desire to be in the country.

Doing everything faster. Feel like a crippled old man. Walking slower than usual. Feeling of nervous apprehension as if before a visit to the dentist or the excitement with butterflies in the stomach.

PAGE 809

Anxiety about money and fear of poverty. Marked tendency to panic. Desire to be alone. Aversion to being touched.

Feeling weepy and vulnerable. Insecurity and self doubt. During the full moon felt low and depressed. Thoughts of death and suicide. Sensation of being larger. Sensation of being smaller than normal. Felt distant and detached. Indifference to husband. Felt emotionally numb and unable to respond, as if I wasn't there. Indifference, despair and hopelessness, no way out. Apathetic. A feeling of boredom and depression. Deep sighing with sense of resignation. I feel I can't cope.

Feel a blanket of depression over me. Silent, morose and introverted. Developed a self pitying, very tearful depression through the morning. Caught myself talking to myself. Loquacious. Suspicion and paranoia. Everything seems funny. Laughed at serious things.

Abdomen

Aversion to tight clothing around waist with nausea. Pain in the abdomen after stool, better bending double. achy pain in the right iliac in the late morning. Pains in right groin, ever increasing. Sharp pain, left lower abdomen, feels like movement of gas. Stabbing pain in right, lower abdomen, groin. Sunken feeling.

Back

Coldness in back. Sensation of dry radiating heat at the sacrum through the night. Itching on back below scapula on coughing. Twinges of pain across back. Backache, better lying on the painful, side. Deep, bruised pain between left scapula and vertebral column.

Aching pain, right lower inside angle of scapula. Aching between lower and mid back.

Pain in lower lumbar area, better for hot bath. Aching and weakness in lower back.

Aching pain in sacrum making him want to rock backwards and forwards.

Stabbing pains. Sharp neuralgic pain shooting from left shoulder near neck, like an electric shock. Stiffness in neck. Tension in the back of the neck with headache. Tiredness in back with aching. Weakness in back.

Breasts

Breasts enlarged. Feels like bone pains. Shooting pain in the right nipple.

Chest

Feeling of anxiety in chest. Tightness in chest on waking with wheezing. Chest felt very dry in central heating. A hard pain in the chest like someone was squeezing it. Short, sharp pains lower end of sternum.

Coughs

Coughs seems to be worse in the morning, better through the day and worse at night.

Coughing immediately on waking. In the middle of the night, cough with catarrh at back of throat, better for a drink. Deep barking cough, with no expectoration, compelled by tickling in throat. Barking cough with lachrymation and nose running with clear fluid.

Cough with wheezing has to lean forward. Dry cough from tickling under the sternum.

Greatly aggravated by smoking and drinking. Tickling in throat compels cough. Cough from swollen sensation in throat.

Dreams

Confused dreams. Many dreams unremembered. Dream of colors, blue seas. Dreams of colors. Dreams more active and busy. Dream of profuse flakey yellow catarrh pouring from nose into basin. Dreams of suppressing my emotions. Had a headache in the dream and woke up with a headache. Dream that father died, very upsetting. Dream that the mole I have beside my nose grew much larger and I was afraid I'd have to cut it out.

Hurrying, busy dreams. Dreamed I was pregnant. Feels is generally dreaming more about her children than ever before. A frightening dream. Horrible dream of killings, murders

and suicides. Dream of spies, resistance movements, excitement, suspense and avoiding being caught. Horrific dream about sick cows wasting away with a sort of "cattle aids". An awful, sinking, helpless, end-of-the-world feeling.

Ears

Blocked sensation in ears, worse swallowing. Traveling in a car, eustachian tube blocked, like in an airplane. Right ear feels cold. Ears felt rough and itchy. Feelings of formication on ears. Itching behind both ears and in left external meatus on waking. Ringing noise in both ears with headache. Ears hurt in the morning. Aching in right ear, with a cold sensation as if blowing on it. Deep aching pain in right ear. Two sharp inward stabbing pains in the left ear, followed by ringing in ear. Sharp pain in the left ear after waking. Left sided earache and coming in waves. Sudden stabbing pain in left ear. Pulsing in ears, "as if I can hear heart working". Ears feel peppery at base inside. Very conscious of sounds and noises.

PAGE 810

Eyes

Desire to close eyes with headache. Green-yellow crust around left eye on waking. **Eyes** bloodshot and watery. Ecchymosis. Bright red pustule on rim of right upper lid with sticking, pricking pain, worse by blinking. **Eyesight** deteriorated. Sensation as if grit in the left eye at night, but nothing actually there. **Eyes** feel heavy. Watery eyes during cough, after yawning. Sharp pain above the left eye. **Eyes** stinging. Photophobia to artificial lights and car lights. **Eyes** prickly and tired. Blinking a lot. Swelling of upper eyelids. Left eye twitched. Black spots floating across the vision. After looking away from a picture on the wall, retained white image on the vision. Lights in front of eyes when jumping up quickly. Floating specks of light before vision.

Face

Pale face. Flushed face with general weakness. Face felt hot with red cheeks. Flushed face with headache after anger. Patch of dry, scaly skin under chin. Very rough, chapped lips. Dry, chapped lips. Crack appeared corner of mouth, left side. Skin flaking on waking. Pimples right side of chin. Two red spots on cheeks with headache.

Face

Face looked pale and drawn with black circles under eyes and chin down. Looked older. Aching in facial bones with a cold. Twinge where jaw joins skull, worse motion and opening mouth. Face aching in the morning on waking, especially the teeth. Stiffness and pain in right side of jaw. Left side of face feels tender and aches. Numb, tingling lips, worse on left, as if anesthetized, like cocaine.

Female

Itching of external genitalia, better for scratching. Brown vaginal discharge. Period three days earlier than normal. Black blood to begin with, later in the day it became more red with dark clots. Flow heavier than normal. Period late, with slow onset of intermittent bleeding. Periods up to two weeks late. Heaviest periods I've ever had. Period started with immediate heavy flow and slight cramping pain on waking. Period lighter than usual. Starts and stops with more clotting. Slight pain between ovaries, extending to just above the pubic bone. High sexual energy. Pain between ovaries, extending to just above pubic bone.

Food

Desire for cold water which does not ameliorate the sore throat. Appetite increased. Hungry as if nothing will fill the emptiness in my stomach, better eating bread. Appetite diminished with weight loss. Complete loss of appetite with weeping. Didn't enjoy her usual lunch of bread, butter and banana, which felt dry and heavy. Averse to spicy food. No desire for tea. Averse to hot drinks and hot food. Craving for spicy Foods. Desires pineapple, sweets, alcohol. Desire to smoke tobacco. Nauseous after a cup of tea. Averse to any tea. Smell of garlic made me feel nauseous. Very thirsty for cold drinks.

Head

Head feels hazy, heavy and unpleasant. Head feels too heavy for the neck. Band round the skull. Formication which moves about on the scalp. Sensation as if something is crawling on head like lice.

Sensation as if a locust, on the back of the head. Hair sticky after washing. Slight humming in head. Headaches are worse from a sudden movement. Frontal headache. Headache is worse reading, but better when writing, worse traveling in a car. Headache over right eyebrow. Headache all day before period, left side. Feels pain inside the brain. A constant piercing headache in the center of the skull. Skull bones aching. The headache prevents work and is better from a short nap. Headache with a feeling of a line across the top of the head from side to side. Tenderness at the base of the skull. Dull ache, vertex and behind eyes. Headaches in spots that can be covered by a finger. Burning, throbbing pain, left side of head and face. Sharp, piercing pains. Attack like having a stroke, worse moving head. Profuse perspiration in bed at night, soaking the pillow. Sweating on forehead. Tingly sensation over head and face with vertigo.

PAGE 811

Heart

Conscious of heart beat. Feeling of anxiety. Heart palpitations, pounding. On climbing the stairs, three or four heavy beats of the heart **with stiffness of the legs. Single thump in the heart**, with a sense of loss and longing. Palpitations while lying on left side, with a sensation of buzzing as if nerves firing in the heart. Thudding palpitations, frightened him, thought he was having a heart attack, worse anxiety.

Kidneys

At the end of and after urination, a stinging, burning pain along the urethra. Bladder feels full, but little passes. After just one cup of tea at breakfast, urination three times in twenty minutes. Urinate frequently due to nerves. Woke at midnight to pass urinate. Urine escaped with cough. Bladder fuller than usual on waking. Urine smelled strong.

Larynx

Voice quite deep, with roughness and lots of phlegm in the throat. Voice seems weak, deep and rough. Voice lower as if getting a cold, as if something stuck at the bottom of larynx. Voice seemed low.

Larynx

Tickling between larynx and sternum with dryness.

Limbs

Fingernails swollen, hot, very sensitive to touch, suppurating yellow water or pus under the skin. Cuts become slightly septic, tender to touch and swollen. Piercing pain as if stuck with a piece of wood. Feels as if the skin is trying to burst out from the swelling. Legs feel weak, wobbly when walking. Clumsy and knocked things over more than usual.

Cut finger and hurt fingernail. Feeling cold, especially hands and lower legs. Fingers of left hand feel cold and numb. Hands feel icy cold to touch. Hands and knees cold. Feet cold with hot flushes, while walking outside. Right foot icy cold. Right leg and foot very cold. Athlete's foot. Broken skin and redness between toes. Formication on the inside of the lower right leg. Warm, glowing hands on waking. Hot thighs with cold feet. Nails seem more brittle. Numbness and tingling in arms. Lower legs feeling numb and cold as if dead. Felt as though shoes too tight. Soles of feet felt numb when walking. Aching shoulders and arms extending to fingers. Left arm aches. Pain in wrist after writing. Muscles in right buttock very sore. Pain in back of right knee. Aching in shin bones. Soreness and tenderness in soles of feet. Burning sensation of soles of the feet. Sharp neuralgic pain shooting from left shoulder like an electric shock. Splinter-like pain in right elbow. Shooting pain in right heel. Throbbing pain in the big toe of the right foot. Cold sweat on palms with apprehension. Heaviness and restlessness of both legs during the night. Hands shaking while trying to write or after anger. Stiffness of legs on climbing stairs. Tingling in legs, feet. Calves feel heavy and tired.

Lungs

Breathing difficult on inhalation. Sighing a lot, needing air. Wheezing on waking with itching in the back. Clear, white and bubbly expectoration hawked up from throat.

Coughs a lot and bring up lots of egg-white mucus.

Bringing up, a dark color phlegm. Mucus difficult to cough up. Cough with difficult expectoration of very small amounts of thick, yellow mucus.

PAGE 812

Male

Crack, split on the foreskin and a red rash on the end of the penis. Burning, aching sensation at the base of the penis on the left.

Mouth

Gums bleeding. Mouth dry. Dry mouth and lips. Mouth feels dry with thirst. Small ulcer behind the teeth, bottom left side. Ulcer right side of lower jaw under lip. Lots of salivation at night, with toothache. Swelling mouth and lips. Bitter taste in mouth. Usual food tastes dry. Bread tasted like sawdust. Ended up eating fruit which had a sharper taste. Metallic taste in mouth. Water tastes metallic after cleaning my teeth. Burning peppery sensation in the mouth, throat, extending into ears and nose, with watery eyes.

Neck

Neck sensitive to cold, wanted a scarf. Red spots on left side of neck. Glands both sides of neck swollen, worse pressure. Gland in neck on right side swollen and painful and hard to touch. Neck area feels enlarged. Feeling as if tendons in back of neck too short. Numb feeling back of neck. Pain in back of neck, right side, on swallowing cold liquids. Neck feels as if I had been struck a blow on the back of it.

Nose

Mucus from nose, difficult to swallow. Nose stuffy with clear, fluid coryza. Slight catarrh and much sneezing in the evening. Nose running on the left side and the right side is clear. Nose runs only while eating. Mucus builds up in the nose sometimes with mucus streaked with blood on blowing the nose. Flakey yellow-green catarrh with bits of blood in the flakes. Pale green crusts from nose. Thick green mucus. Nose running white, clear fluid like a tap. Lots of mucus of an egg-white consistency. Sensation of large bump at

the end of the left nostril. Itching inside nose. Sensation of movement, "as though worms moving". Pain root of nose, with obstruction.

Raw pain from constantly blowing the nose. Sharp peppery sensation behind left nostril. Tip and wings of nose throbbing during headache. Very acute sense of smell. Sneezing a lot on waking. Sneezing and feeling cold, followed by a warm feeling. Sneezing with acrid, itchy sensation. Sneezing and thin coryza. Tingling in nose, with sensation as if about to sneeze.

Perspiration

Perspiration very cold. Waking from frightening dream in a cold sweat. Woke up covered in cold perspiration and in emotional turmoil. Cold perspiration with paranoid anxiety. Perspiration with heat and odor on waking. Perspiration all over through the night, with fever feeling. Perspiration during sleep. Clammy sweat in bed at night during sleep.

Rectum

Very constipated, straining to pass a stool. A sensation of a ball in the rectum which would not move. Feeling of fullness in the rectum. Constipated with hard stool. Constipated with desire for stool and had to strain for ages. Flatulence smelling of putrid eggs. Pain in rectum when sitting, as if forcing back a stool. Anus sore during and after stool. Fast expulsion of diarrhea-like stool. Very urgent desire for stool in the morning. Urging to stool absent all day.

Skin

Increased tendency to herpetic eruptions. Got sunburned mainly on the left side of the back, although the whole of him was in the sun, very strange.

Sleep

Sleep deep and refreshing. Painful to move from one position to another. Wants to sleep propped up on pillow because of sore throat and stuffy head. Restless at night. Very sleepy in morning, needed frequent short naps during the day. Sudden sleepiness. Unable to get to sleep. Couldn't sleep for ages, with irritability. Sleepless from thoughts at night. Waking several times in the night. Woke in the night with a terrible fright, shaky, about to scream. Very warm in bed at night on waking.

Perspiration all over. Had to uncover limbs to cool down. Waking early with an urge to rise. An attack of yawning. Sleepy at noon could not stop yawning, much better after lunch.

PAGE 813

Stool

Stool came very forcibly and fast, like an explosion. Small, hard stool which felt large. Stool light-colored and looser than normal. In the morning, passed a small stool with lots of mucous. Flatus with discharge of gray, white mucus from the anus which smelled fishy. Lumpy stool, smells fishy. Clay-colored soft stool in the morning. Pale, yellowish soft stool in the morning. Stool slender, small and loose. Long, thin soft stool.

Stomach

Anxious, queasy feeling in the stomach. Sensation of "butterflies", with apprehension. More hungry than usual. Sensation of wind in stomach with belching. Stomach feels distended and bloated one hour before evening meal. Wobbly feeling in stomach, "as if something wanting to come up". Nausea with weakness or headache. Nauseous feeling with flushing and trembling. Constant feeling of nausea, worse bending over and better breathing deeply and standing quite still. Retching after bending over. Nausea better

movement and walking about, better eating. Nauseous after a cup of tea, while preparing food and from the smell and thought of food. Smell of garlic nauseous, as if during pregnancy. Nausea recurring again noticeably on driving the car. Nausea coming on while lying in bed in the morning on waking. Nausea in epigastrium and umbilical.

Teeth

Toothache at night. Woke with severe toothache, better drinking cold water. Severe toothache, left lower side, with left sided earache, worse eating. Pains unbearable. Toothache on upper right side. Aching pain in teeth on right side, extending to right ear and top of right eye. Pressing pain in lower incisors. Severe stabbing tooth pain throughout whole mouth.

Temperature

Chill followed by heat. Chilly with the influenza. Shivery feeling. Fever during the night with vivid nightmares. Fever through the night with perspiration. Cold then hot. Felt hot internally and externally with red cheeks. Slight fever on waking.

Throat

Catarrhal feeling at back of throat. Phlegm in the throat. Sensation of a film over the throat, with a sensation of difficulty in breathing. Choked on a piece of food. Throat feels furry with a furry taste. Sensation of a hair on the right side of the throat. Tickle, deep in throat causing coughs. Burning sensation on roof of mouth at back of throat with post-nasal catarrh, worse from swallowing. Sensation of a lump in the throat. Throat painful and dry. Sore throat with blocked nose, worse sneezing. Sore throat, worse on waking in the morning, better warm drinks and worse inspiring cold air. The pain moved from the left to the right. Right side of the throat painful on swallowing. Rawness of throat and roof of mouth. Frequent swallowing.

Tongue

Tongue white, more in center. Small white spot to the left of the middle of the tongue, feels sharp, worse touch and eating. The tip of tongue feels a little numb and very smooth. Spot on the right side of the tongue with sharp pain, worse moving tongue. The spot is under the surface, not visible. "Feels like its been cut".

Vertigo

Vertigo, all day. Sensation of dizziness through head like a wave. Vertigo during headache. Vertigo in the morning, worse moving head. Nausea and vertigo. Felt dizzy on getting out of bed in the morning. Vertigo, worse on rising from sitting. Lost balance slightly towards the right.

Comments

Other remarks from the provers of Hydro. include: You take the remedy and its quick, like time traveling. I can't believe its only a week ago I took the remedy. It seems like an eon. Time sense seems warped.

PAGE 814

I looked at the clock. I think it was about an hour clock time. Time is different on this level, its moving very quickly. A lifetime is a very short space of time.

My whole time scale has changed since taking the remedy, I've lost a lot of boundaries on time. Don't hurry, just do things in my own time. It seems as if all the days became one. Confused about what happened when and where, about what happened in the past. I was having problems assimilating the notion of time, outside time seemed beyond

description. I Couldn't differentiate between backwards and forwards in time. Felt I had got stuck in time.

Eyes seemed brighter. Colors looked bright and beautiful. Much more one-pointed concentration on whatever I am doing. Not thinking of more than one thing at a time. Interior monologue much stilled. Concentration better. Relaxed attitude to work I have to do (curative). Concentration improved (curative). More efficient than usual. Ready to fill in odd spaces of time with odd jobs (curative). Felt alert and mentally active in the evening and night. Memory improved.

Have given up my normal planning and making lists. I used to organize all the time (curative). Confidence is improved before and during teaching (curative). Less procrastination than usual (curative). Less nervous with strangers (curative). Usual tendency to bite and tear thumbs much better (curative). Mood better in the evening Ñ more cheerful and positive.

Feels quite elated and bouncy. Felt extremely good in spirits and health on waking. Woke up feeling incredibly happy. Husband commented that prover was more buoyant than for some time. Great exhilaration Ñ was singing and joking with the children. Even husband's anger did not dampen my enthusiasm. Feel happy and bubbly inside while lying in bed. Felt exhilarated.

Surprised how much less I react back to husband when he is angry Ñ not needing to respond (curative). I feel nicely balanced, more able to think in the now. I am generally more self-centered, less irritable and confused. Things are more in perspective (curative). Looking back over the last few days, I coped with a lot of pressure really calmly (curative). Although feeling very tired, not feeling irritable or snappy as usually would when tired (curative). Felt emotionally 'stretched out', but calm. Irritations don't make me so cross. The 'stretchiness' absorbed the daily irritations Ñ they didn't peak up enough to a point where I felt irritated and cross (curative).

I usually don't remember dreams, but during the proving they were vivid. Revolting dream of ordering crepes with baby rabbits and kittens inside. The tiny animals were whole and live in tomato sauce, but only moving a little. I managed to finish my plateful as it tasted good, but it revolted me and I was relieved to finish, but my horror returned when my friend came in with a plate of the same which I had to help her eat. My revulsion became worse when one of the kittens clung to my hand. This dream occurred after feeling self-conscious about eating meat-filled crepes the previous night.

Used to have 'deja vu' dreams where situations I dreamed about later appeared in real life. This symptom stopped during the proving. Dream of a girl at school who committed suicide, and of participating in a play about death. Dream of my dead grandmother in the afternoon. Several erotic dreams about people I haven't really thought of sexually.

Difficult to pass stool. Usual diarrhea after headache or eating gone Ñ (curative). Expected diarrhea from anticipation and eating a full tea cake did not materialize. (curative). Menses started again during the menopause after an absence of six months. Noticed mustache seemed less and hair was finer in a woman, observers agreed. Mustache in a woman (disappeared).

PAGE 815

Scalp less dry, less dandruff, less itchy (curative). Spot on hairline at the base of the neck, very itchy. Sore pimple on the back of the head. Usual itching of scalp has been absent (curative). Usual flatulence is improved. (curative). Less stiffness and aching in

the back on waking that usual. (curative). Back much less strained on physical work than usual. (curative).

Compare

(1) Phos., Cann-i.

SOURCES

Sherr.

Hydrophis cyanocinctus

(sea-serpent)

Pharmacy

Hydroph. *Hydrophis cyanocinctus*. Sea-serpent. The tincture is made from the venom of Sea-serpent. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6c to 30c.

History

Hydrophis cyanocinctus is a venom of a sea-serpent, whose habitat is along the coasts of the Pacific Islands, Australia, India and China. J. R. Reside carried out a Homeopathic Proving in 'double blind,' from January to June 1958, on ten provers, eight of whom were men and two women. The potencies used were 6c and 30c. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Hydroph. from a toxicological point of view, attacks the peripheral nerves, giving a symptom table similar to that of poliomyelitis. From the pathogenic point of view, it is possible to note particularly a depressive state and weepy, irritability, fatigue, forgetfulness and an inability to concentrate.

Depression, heaviness, clouded mental state. Throat dry. Stinging pains in the limbs and thorax. Worse at night and after nightmares. Wakes with a feeling of thoracic oppression. Paresis, paralysis without sensory disorders. The toxicology enables us to describe a paralytic syndrome comparable to that of poliomyelitis.

Clinical

Polynuritis. Poliomyelitis. Myopathy. Styes.

Modalities

Aggravation on waking, before menses, on speaking. Worse on the left side. Aggravation in the morning. Worse from heat. Worse from lying flat.

Symptoms

MIND

State of euphoria, followed by a period of sadness with tears, ameliorated by consolation. Cannot concentrate. Lethargy, depression. Disgust for life. Anxiety with clairvoyance. Sleepy, lacks initiative. Depressive states during menopause.

Abdomen

Enterocolitis. Rectocolitis. Violent, sharp, stinging pains with feeling of tension along the colon, worse in the morning and on the left side.

Ears

On the left, pains in the lobe. Earache. Deafness in the left ear.

Eyes

Burning, especially on the left side. Eyelids heavy. **Troubled vision**. **Pruritus** of the eyelids. Predominantly on the left side. Styes (especially on the left). Conjunctivitis. Blepharitis.

Female

Menses abundant. Blood-streaked vaginal discharge. Cervicitis. Vaginitis. Menorrhagia. Salpingo-ovaritis. Pre-neoplastic conditions.

Head

Headache with heavy head, worse on the left and at the front. Headache worse in the morning and from heat, ameliorated in fresh air. Headache with beating in the temples and sensation of a tight band. Pruritus of the scalp.

Heart

Pain in the precordial region, spreading to the left hemi-thorax, worse when lying flat. Feeling of dryness and burning in the thorax. Extra systole. Arrhythmia. Coronary arthritis. Angina pectoris. Valvular disease. Septicemia.

Limbs

Pain in the thumbs and arms, especially the left. Stinging pains in the limbs and the left hip. Feet cold. Numbness, heavy feeling in the limbs. Paretic and paralytic syndromes of the lower limbs. Painful paraesthesia.

Lungs

Dyspnea. Tracheitis and bronchitis.

Mouth

Dry, worse in the morning. Toothache in the molars, on the left side. Left maxillary pain, which prevents mastication.

Nose

Burning catarrh, ameliorated in the fresh air. Coryza.

PAGE 816

Rectum

Constipation and acute pains after going to stool. Painful, swollen hemorrhoids. Anal pruritus.

Skin

Skin dry with chapped hands. Spots on the face and nape of the neck. Skin itching at different parts of the body.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed, woken by nightmares between 2.30 and 4.30 a.m. with feeling of anguish and heat and feels very ill. Calls out in his sleep.

Stomach

Nausea, thirsty for cold drinks. Epigastric pains and pain in the right hypochondrium, worse after meals.

Temperature

Profuse sweating without a temperature. Fever with shivering. Fever with inflammation of the throat.

Throat

Dry, burning. Tonsils sore. Tonsillitis. Pharyngitis. Hoarseness worse in the morning and after speaking. Laryngitis. Tickling cough and dryness in the larynx.

Compare

(1) Lach. - worse after sleep and when lying down with localization on the left side and pain in the precordial region with constriction.

(2) Lath. - paresis of the limbs.

SOURCES

Julian.

Hydrophyllum virginicum

(virginian waterleaf)

Pharmacy

Hydro-v. Hydrophyllum virginicum. Virginian Waterleaf. N. O. Hydrophyllaceae.

Tincture of fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Hydrophyllaceae are nearly allied to the Borages. They grow among moist, shady rocks and they derive their name from the circumstance that in spring a small quantity of water is held in the cavity of each leaf.

Hydrophyllum needs further proving that it may have its position defined. It should prove to be a good adjunct to Euphrasia. Dr. Hoyt tested the remedy in one case of catarrhal inflammation of the eyes, which is cured like magic. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

The older writers speak of Hydrophyllum as an antidote to Rhus poisoning.

Eyes inflammation.

Comments

The only homeopathic experience on record is that of Dr. Hoyt of Indiana, which is recorded by Hale. Ten minutes after gathering a cluster of the beautiful blue flowers, Hoyt noticed his eyes began to water and burn with slight itching. By the time he reached home he was suffering severely, eyelids swollen, fiery red, some sensitiveness to light.

The symptoms continued through afternoon and evening and kept him awake some time. In the morning, the lids were agglutinated and eyes sensitive to light. The burning and smarting were less, but lachrymation remained and it was a week before the eyes were quite right.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Hyoscinum hydrobromatum

(alkaloid of Hyoscyamus)

Pharmacy

Hyosin. Hyoscyamine hydrobromate. alkaloid of Hyoscyamus. Scopolamine hydrobromide. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x and 12x trituration.

History

Hyoscyamine hydrobromate corresponds to the effects of strong poisons introduced into or generated within the body. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Hyosin. is similar in its effects to alcohol, both recent and remote. It is a remedy for shock. mania and chorea insomnia.

Symptoms of uremia and acute nervous exhaustion. Paralysis agitans, tremors of disseminated sclerosis. Dry cough in tuberculosis. Sleeplessness and nervous agitation.

Clinical

Chorea. Insomnia. Mania. Parkinson's disease. Uremia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 817

Hyoscyamus niger

(henbane)

Pharmacy

Hyos. Hyoscyamus niger. Stinking Roger. Henbane. Hog-bean. N. O. Solanaceae.

Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to 200c potency.

History

Hyoscyamus "Hog-bean" is nearly allied to Belladonna botanically and in pathogenetic action the two drugs are much alike in their main features. But when examined closely their differences are sufficiently well marked to render their distinction easy.

Though sometimes growing near rivers, Bell. flourishes best in a chalky soil. Hyos. is found growing on old rubbish heaps, near ruins, on roadsides and sometimes by the seashore.

The flower of Bell. is of a dull, purplish brown of Hyos. a dirty yellow with claret-colored streaks. Bell. is a smooth plant, whist Hyos. is densely covered with thickly woven hairs and by a sticky, heavy-smelling exudation.

Hyos. is one of our best remedies in toothache, having well-defined symptoms. Hyos. is also an ancient domestic remedy for toothache, the application being peculiar. A penny is made hot in the fire and when taken out a pinch of Henbane seeds is dropped on it and fumes come away. A wineglass is inverted over it and this is soon filled with the fumes and applied to the mouth, when the fumes are inhaled.

The popular idea is that the fumes expel the "worms" of toothache, but, as Lauder Brunton has shown, the supposed "worms" are the embryos of the seeds forcibly expelled on the rupture of the seed coats by the heat.

Homeopathic

Hyos. disturbs the mind, brain and nervous system profoundly. Diabolical force seems to take possession of the brain preventing its functions.

Hyos. causes a mania of a quarrelsome and lascivious nature. Disturbs the nervous system profoundly. It is as if some diabolical force took possession of the brain and prevented its functions.

It causes a perfect picture of mania of a quarrelsome and obscene character. Inclined to be unseemly and immodest in acts, gestures and expressions. Very talkative and persists in stripping herself or uncovering genitals. Is jealous, afraid of being poisoned, etc.

Hyos. symptoms also point to weakness and nervous agitation, hence typhoid and other infections with coma vigil. Tremulous weakness and twitching of tendons. Subsultus tendinum. Muscular twitchings, spasmodic affections, generally with delirium. Non-inflammatory cerebral activity. Toxic gastritis.

Hyos. has gestures, carphology, picks at bed clothes, with fingers. When lying on back, suddenly sits up and lies down again. Convulsions, trembling, jerks, twitchings, cramps are very marked features.

Active mania or convulsions, alternate with or ends in deep sopor. Motions of the arms are clutching or angular, throws arms about, misses what is reached for totters while walking.

Paralysis after spasms. Epilepsy, vertigo before the attack. Falls suddenly to the ground with cries. Child sobs and cries without waking. Eclampsia. Chorea, local, twitchings of solitary muscles, squinting, stammering. Sensation as if walking on and through air.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Angina pectoris. Bladder, paralysis. Bronchitis. Chorea. Coma vigil. Cough. Delirium tremens. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Enteric fever. Epilepsy. **Eyes** disorders. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhages. Hiccough. Hydrophobia. Hypochondriasis. Lochia, suppressed. Mania. Meningitis. ^{MIND} disorders. Neuralgia. Night-blindness. Nosebleed. Nymphomania. Paralysis. Parkinson's disease. Parotiditis. Pneumonia. Puerperal mania. Rage. Sexual mania. Sleep, disordered. Stammering speech. Tetanus. Toothache. Urine, retention. Vision, disorders.

Causations

Ill effects of suppressed lochia or milk. (damp and body fluid suppression) Grief, (lung) unhappy love. (heart) Jealousy. (heart and kidney) Fright, (heart, kidney, gallbladder) disappointed love. (heart)

Constitutions

Hyos. is suited to nervous, (heart) irritable, (heart, liver) excitable, (heart) sanguine people to light-haired people. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from sitting up, (sitting connected to spleen and liver) motion, (excess condition, cold condition,) warmth, (blood deficiency) stooping. (helps yin) Worse from emotions, (liver heart) jealousy, fright, unhappy love. Worse from touch, (qi stagnation) cold. (cold) Worse after eating, (stomach excess condition) when lying down. (deficiency condition) Worse evening and night. (yin time problem) Worse from cold and cold air. (yin problem as it is pathogenic cold) Worse before, commencing and during menstruation. (before—blood stagnation, during- heat condition)

Symptoms

MIND

Mania, erotic, exposes genitals, sings amorous songs. (heart yang does not have control over kidney yang) Laughs, (heart yang excited) sings, (heart and spleen yang involved) talks, (yang excess) babbles, quarrels. (liver yang) Talkative, obscene, lascivious mania, uncovers body, jealous. (kidney /liver yang) Does foolish things, behaves like mad. (heart-mind control lost) Inclined to laugh at everything. (heart) Delirium (blood heat affecting heart and liver so delirium aggravated at yin time) with attempt to run away. Muttering delirium. (blood heat delirium so muttering) Low, speech with constant carphologia, deep stupor. (blood heat stupor, phlegm heat stupor etc) Fears, being alone, (liver wants others I suppose) being pursued of water, (blood related or damp related) being poisoned, (toxic

heat in blood) being bitten (blood heat may be)etc. Fear of being bitten by beasts.(blood heat) Very suspicious.(liver problem) Restless.(yin deficiency with hyperactive heart fire or liver involved) jumps out of bed, wants to escape.(jumping—wind,so heart wind) Rage with desire to strike, bite, fight insult, scold and to kill.(heart fire hyper) Thinks one is not at home.(shen is not grounded due to heart yin deficiency) Speechless from fright.(heart yang stagnation due to fright leads to kidney and lung qi stagnation at throat) Confusion.(phlegm fire misting the mind) Talks with imaginary persons to dead ones.(lung – imaginary and lung is animal world and corporeal soul –physical world that is matter)) Imagines things are animals.(lung involved) Plays with fingers.(fidgety—liver) Syphilophobia. Unconsciousness, can barely be aroused.(heart fire or phlegm fire)

Abdomen

Distention.(qi stagnation) Colic, as if abdomen would burst.(qi stagnation) Colic with vomiting, belchings, hiccough and screaming.(qi stagnation) Red spots on abdomen. (blood stasis) Umbilicus open, urine oozing through.(heart-kidney involved) Gastritis or peritonitis with hiccough.(gastritis-qi and blood stagnation) Tympanites.(qi stagnation)

Back

Pains in the back and especially in the lumbar region(kidney qi deficient) with swelling of the feet.(cold damp) Lancinations in the loins and shoulder-blades.(lancinating:blood repletion)

Breasts

Soreness in spots to left of nipple(liver yang hyper or liver fire) alternating with stitches.(liver blood or qi stagnation)

Chest

Suffocating fits.(blood stagnation and heat,fits due to heat may be)) Spasm, forcing bending forward.(bending forward—yin so blood stagnation spasm) Dry, spasmodic cough at night (lung blood heat/phlegm heat cough,) worse lying down, better sitting up(excess condition both) from itching in the throat, as if uvula were too long.(phlegm or blood stagnation so long uvula) Hemoptysis.

Ears

Deafness from paralysis of auditory nerve.(nerve is from heart—paralysis is from qi and blood stagnation in the vessel so deafness) Buzzing in the ears.(blood/qi stagnation) Hardness of hearing, as if stunned.(stunned—qi stagnation)

Eyes

Pupils dilated, sparkling,(pupil—kidney,liver fire so sparkling and dilated) fixed.

Aversion to light.(light qi further irritates liver wind) **Eyes** open but does not pay attention.(heart yang floating so less attention due to less grounding,or liver fire may be)

Eyes roll about in orbits.(liver wind) Squint.(liver wind) Constantly stares at surrounding objects. Objects, seem red, large or with colored borders (yellow).(liver fire) Strabismus. Spasmodic closing of lids.(spasm—yin blood deficiency or pathogenic factors attack) Diplopia.

Face

Pale, flushed, dark red.(heart blood vacuity and yin vacuity fire) Muscles twitch.(spleen qi stagnation) Grimaces and makes ridiculous gestures.(heart fire may be) Lower jaw drops.(liver yin deficient so lower jaw drops due to tendon weakness,lower—yin)

Muscles twitch, when protruding the tongue.(heart yang hyper with spleen qi stagnation)
Lock jaw.(liver tendon locked so liver wind or liver qi stagnation)

Female

Lascivious, uncovers sexual parts. Excited sexual desire. Nymphomania.(kidney yang hyperactive) **Hysterical(liver wind)** or epileptic spasms,(Liver Wind, Phlegm Epilepsy, Blood Stasis,Spleen Deficiency With Phlegm,Spleen And Kidney Deficiency)
before menses.(blood stasis) **Convulsive trembling of hands and feet during menses.**
(heart fire and kidney yang hyper ,during menses—heat) Bedwetting during menses.
(heart fire so involuntary with no control and heat push out urine as bladder and heart connected) **Painless diarrhea in lying-in women.(dampness diarrhea so yin diarrhea so in women,and painless as no cold heat etc,excess condition so lying aggravates)**Colds that settled in the uterus and cause labor-like pains.(pathogenic cold settled) Convulsions during pregnancy.(during pregnancy is heat condition so heart fire,liver fire and this heat condition add up so convulsion) **Milk and lochia suppressed.(stomach juice become milk so if this is suppressed it affects stomach qi stagnation due to damp so spleen qi so heart fire,lochia—kidney qi stagnation due to suppression which makes kidney yang hyper.)**
Spasms of pregnant women.(pregnant women—heat condition with heart fire condition so spasm) Puerperal mania.

Food

Aversion to water.(dampness accumulation in stomach or due to blood problem which is liquid) Loss of taste.(dampness blocking stomach qi and taste bud nerve to heart is damp blocked) Bulimia with violent thirst with inability to swallow. Thirst with drinking but little at a time.(due to blood heat may be)Dread of drinking.(due to problem in liquid/yin or blood) After a meal, headache intoxication,(damp heat headache,after a meal—heat, heat—intoxication and headache) great anguish(heart) and sadness.(heart,lung) After drinking, convulsions.

Head

Feels light (heart fire so yin deficient)and confused.(due to blood heat and not due to dampness) Rolls or shakes the head to and fro, when bending forward in stupor after concussion of the brain.(blood heat stupor and not phlegm heat) Brain feels loose.
(Inflammation of brain(blood heat or heart fire) with unconsciousness,(blood heat or heart fire) head is shaken to and fro. Waves of pulsation in head.(blood heat or cold congealation of blood) Pulsating headache.(pulsating—cold stagnation blood congealation)

Heart

Pressure, tightness and anxiety in precordial region.(qi and blood stagnation) Oppression of heart(qi stagnation) with transient stitches.(qi stagnation) Tearing, sticking in heart.
Violent stitch in precordial region.(qi stagnation) Soreness, tightness of heart region.(qi stagnation) Heart's action violent, tremulous, irregular.(heart qi stagnant so action is irregular,tremulous and violent may be due to blood stagnation too) Palpitations,(qi and blood stagnation) unable to move body without anxiety, apprehension of suffocation(suffocation-blood stagnation) or swooning.

PAGE 819

Kidneys

Involuntary urination.(heart fire) Bladder paralyzed.(bladder/kidney qi and blood is stagnant) Has no will to urinate.(will power is kidney and will is heart so heart doesn't have will to through out urine or yin) (Caust.) Frequent, scanty, painful, nightly urination (kidney yin vacuity heat)or retention of urine after childbirth.(blood stagnation or blood deficiency after childbirth so retention may be due to one or both)

Limbs

Great restlessness,(yin deficiency with hyperactive heart fire or liver involved) every muscle twitches.(spleen qi stagnation) Will not be covered. Picking at bed-clothes, plays with hands,(fidgety—liver) reaches out for things.(liver wind) Epileptic attacks ending in deep sleep.(epileptic attacks due to liver qi and blood stagnation so deep sleep due to blood stagnation) Spasms and convulsions.(liver wind or heart fire and qi and blood stagnation) Cramps in calves and toes.(cold stagnation in spleen channel) Child sobs and cries without waking.(blood stagnation so without waking,lung qi is depressed so sobs and cry and not heart) Trembling of hands and feet.(heart fire or heart qi stagnant) Fists clenched with retraction of thumbs (in convulsions).(fists clenched—anger or fire,retraction of thumb-heart)

Lungs

Slow, rattling breathing.(rattle and slow—dampness in lung), Dry, hacking spasmodic cough from a dry spot in larynx at night,(phlegm stagnation with lung yin deficiency) worse lying,(excess) eating,(excess and fod/phlegm stagnation) drinking,(dampness) talking,(lung qi dissipation) singing,(spleen qi dissipation) better sitting up.(help spleen qi) Hemoptysis of bright red blood with spasms.(lung blood stagnation) Spasms of chest with shortness of breath,(blood/phlegm) stagnation forcing him to bend double.(yin type) Exhausting cough with sweat.(lung qi vacuity)

Male

Impotence.(Kidney yang vacuity,yin vacuity fire effulgence,former heaven vacuity,liver qi depression and binding,heart spleen dual vacuity,fright damaging the kidneys,damp heat pouring downward,dampness and phlegm obstructing the network vessels,stasis obstructing the essence vessels.) Lascivious, exposes his genitals, plays with genitals during fever.(during heat or fever heart fire loses control)

Mouth

Foams at mouth.(phlegm damp) Sordes on teeth,(sordes—phlegm damp sticky) closes tightly.(phlegm stickiness) Tongue protruded with difficulty,(tongue in out stiffness – heart qi stagnation) can hardly draw it in. Speech, impaired,(heart and lung qi stagnant) lost from fright.(heart qi stagnant) Tongue dry, red, cracked, stiff and immovable,(heart yin deficient,qi and blood stagnation) protruded with difficulty, speech impaired. Bites the tongue while talking.(qi/blood stagnation in tongue so stiff) Tongue dry, rattles in mouth. Grinds the teeth during convulsions, children.(worms,heart/liver fire convulsion with kidney yang hyper may be) Teeth feel loose when chewing,(kidney yin deficiency as they are loose rooted or stomach dampness) also too long.(phlegm accumulation) Violent pain in teeth(stomach heat) with twitching of muscles of hands, face etc.(qi stagnation heart which covers hands and face) Lower jaw drops.

Neck

Tettery spots on the nape of the neck.(nape of neck is kidney region only) Stiff,contracted to one side.(kidney qi /blood stagnation)

Nose

Nostrils sooty, smoky. **Sudden jerks at root of the nose.**(yang excess or heat—jerky) or **Loss of smell and taste.**(loss of smell- **Wind heat in the lng channel,depressive heat in the gallbladder channel,damp heat in the spleen channel,dual vacuity of lungs and spleen,qi stagnation and blood stasis,dual vacuity of qi and blood.**)**Nosebleed.**(blood stasis or wind heat)) **Cramp-like pressure**(cold stagnation blood congealation) **at the root of the nose and the zygomata.** Dryness of nose.(wind heat or blood stasis)

Pulse

Pulse is full, hard, strong, rapid intermitting, slow, small, scarcely perceptible.

Rectum

Diarrhea,(heart heat/liver heat or any other heat diarrhea) colicky,(heat colick) pains involuntary,(heart fire or heat) aggravated by mental excitement (heart fire)or during sleep.(during sleep heat is more) Diarrhea after childbirth.(after childbirth blood stagnation or blood deficiency so vacuity heat diarrhea) Stools involuntary,(heart) bloody,(blood stagnation or heat) yellow(heat), watery(small intestine not absorbing fluid properly)or although hard,(heat) worse mental excitement(heart) during sleep during fevers,(heat) while urinating. (lung,bladder,kidney involved)

Sleep

Nightly sleeplessness.(heart/kidney yin deficiency) Nervous wakefulness.(heart yang excess) Sopor with convulsions. Falls asleep while answering.(dampness blocks the conciousness) Starts out of Sleep, frightened.(heart/liver fire) **Sits up and then goes to sleep again.**(spleen vacuity dampness blocks the concious so bring sleep) **Laughs during sleep.**(heart yang excited during sleep) Child sobs and cries in sleep without waking. Coma vigil. Profound, comatose sleep with convulsions (heart qi and blood stagnation)and **involuntary movements of the limbs.**(heart qi stagnation) **When sleeping, carphologia or smiling countenance** (heart qi stagnant)or starts with fright.(heart qi stagnant)

Stomach

Hiccough, belchings empty,(qi stagnation) bitter.(heart) Nausea(qi stagnation) with vertigo.(stomach qi stagnation due to phlegm) Hiccough from concussion of brain. (concussion of brain—heart qi stagnant may be) Hiccough of nursing children. (heart/stomach qi stagnation during sucking milk) Cramps(cold stagnation) in stomach better after vomiting,(cold damp in stomach) worse after irritating food.(qi stagnation in stomach) Vomiting with convulsions. Hematemesis, violent cramps, relieved by vomiting.(cold stagnation,blood congealation) burning in stomach,(stomach heat) epigastrium tender.(qi stagnation or damp heat)

Temperature

Septic fevers.(heart fire and dampness may create septic fever) Slides down in bed. (spleen qi deficiency) Low fever with hot, pale skin. Warm sweat.(blood heat sweat)

Subsultus during fevers.

Throat

Constriction of throat inability to swallow liquids,(damp cold stagnation or kidney impact on throat) solid and warm food better. Stinging dryness. Elongation of uvula. Fluids come out through the nose (lung depuration/distribution function is not proper ie lung qi deficient)or go down into larynx.

Vertigo

Vertigo, (lung qi or smell qi gathers in heart but heart yang already excess so may be, gas affects lung and stomach qi) before spasms from smell of flowers, gas etc. Vertigo as if intoxicated. (toxic heat in brain or damp heat misting the mind) As of water swashing in head. (dampness misting mind)

Comments

The delirium of Hyos. is more of the low, muttering type, (heart yin deficiency heart yang effulgence) whist that of Bell. tends to be violent and furious. (heart fire)

PAGE 820

Hyos. also has fits of ungovernable rage. (heart fire) but the violence is not so sustained as that of Bell. (yin deficiency so no sustain or storing or supplying continuous fuel) The face of Bell. is red of Hyos. pale or bluish. (blood deficiency or cold congealation of blood) Hyos. corresponds to a great variety of cases of melancholia (heart, lung) than Bell. and here one great characteristic is "suspicion, (liver)" so frequently met with in cases of insanity or of those on the borderland, (Lach.)

A patient, a clever lawyer, suffering from nervous breakdown, had to abandon his business entirely some time before he came under my care. He had improved alot, when I heard from his wife in the country that he had a kind of a fit and became cold and senseless, his face working much. After that he fell asleep and had another attack an hour and a half later.

After this he was suspicious and said that his wife was poisoning him. I sent a single dose of Hyos. 1,000c to be given in food or in drink without his knowing. It was repeated once a week. He began to improve forthwith and in a few months was perfectly restored to health, though some other medicines were given later on.

In this case there was an additional indication of Hyos. in the working of the muscles of the face. Twitching (qi stagnation) is one of the grand characteristics of Hyos. "Every muscle in the body twitches from the eyes to the toes." clonic spasms: twitching of groups of muscles, spasms in general with unconsciousness. (yang stagnant with heart fire)

Another feature of the Hyos. insanity is uncovering. (liver disharmony as liver has affinity to freedom) This is not because the patient feels too warm, but because they will not remain covered: nymphomania, lascivious mania, lies naked in bed and chatters. There are violent outbreaks in the delirium of Hyos., but they cannot be kept up (as are those of Bell.), on account of the weakness.

Hyos. corresponds to the typhoid state: tongue dry (stomach/heart heat) and unwieldy, sensorium so clouded that if the patient be aroused to answer he falls back into a stupor again. (phlegm misting the mind and senses)

The sight is disordered, sees things too large or too near and grasps at them, picks the bedclothes and mutters. (liver wind, heart fire) Twitchings, subsultus tendinum and picking at the bed-clothes. Teeth covered with sordes. (damp collection on teeth) Involuntary passage of urine and feces. (heart control less ie less yang or heart fire)

When influenza takes the typhoid form it often finds its remedy in Hyos. (influenza turns into typhoid that is lung systems affected stomach/spleen symptoms) Clarke rapidly cured a boy in whom influenza attacked the meninges of the brain with pains in the head, especially forehead, piercing to the brain. Parotiditis with metastasis to brain.

Hyos. is suited to many pulmonary conditions. The characteristic cough is worse on lying down, almost completely removed by sitting up, worse at night, worse after eating, drinking or talking. Cough from elongated uvula.

The drowsiness of Hyos. has another side in restlessness. The patient lies awake for hours, children twitch in sleep, cry out, tremble and awake frightened. Hyos. 30c is one of the most useful remedies in restlessness and sleeplessness.

Compare

(1) Bell., Stram., Agar., Gels.

(2) Hyosin.

(3) Scopola, the Japanese Belladonna is chemically identical with Hyoscine. - Joyous delirium, licking of lips and smacking of mouth, sleepless, tries to get out of bed, sees cats, picks imaginary hairs, warms hands before imaginary fire, etc.

Relations

Antidotes: Bell., Camph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Hypericum perforatum

(st. john's wort)

Pharmacy

Hyper. St. John's-wort. Hypericum perforatum. N. O. Hypericaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, esp. tincture and 30c to 200c potency.

Herbal

The leaves of various species of Hypericum are sprinkled with pellucid dots and black glands which contain an essential oil.

These, which are most conspicuous in Hyper., have evidently given the signature which has led to the chief use of the plant in medicine.

PAGE 821

Namely, Hyper. is a remedy for wounds or punctures of the tissues. The leaves, moreover, are lance-shaped. The leaves of Hyper. androseum, commonly called Tutsan (toute saine), were applied to fresh wounds from olden time. The word Hypericum means "sub-heather" indicating its manifest relation to the heaths, which at once leads us to think of Ledum.

The proving of Hyper. by Mÿller and others is very complete and brings out the relation of the drug to wounds and their consequences and also its applicability in maladies of other kinds. Tearing, rheumatic, shaking pains and paralytic weakness. Crawling sensations in hands and feet, felt fuzzy, sticking in them as from needles.

Homeopathic

Hypericum is an excellent remedy for the depression. It is called for in nervous depression following wounds, effects of shock and fright . Nerves are severely sensitive. Injury to Nerves, especially fingers toes, nails. Lacerations, with the intolerable, violent, shooting and sharp pains. Shooting pains from injured part. Very painful sore parts, occiput, coccyx etc. Injury to the brain and spinal cord. Punctured or penetrating wounds, very sensitive to touch. Wounds are more tender than appearance would indicate.

Excessive painfulness is a guiding symptom to its use. Spasms after every injury. Neuralgia of the stump. Prevents tetanus. Relieves pain after operations. Pain in old scars. Crushed fingers, especially tips. Prevents lockjaw. Puncture wounds. Relieves pain after operations. Bites of animals and insects. Supersedes the use of morphine after operations. (Calen.)

Tailbone pains from injury. Spasmodic asthmatic attacks with changes of weather or before storms, better by copious expectoration. Injured nerves from bites of animals. Tetanus. Neuritis, tingling, burning and numbness.

Hypericum has an important action on the rectum and hemorrhoids. Constant drowsiness.

Convulsions after knocking the body against anything. Lies on back, jerking head backwards. Pains extend towards the trunk or down sides with crawling and numbness. Neuritis of head or chest in epigastrium inter-scapular spine, finger tips etc. Tingling, burning and numbness with neuritis. Shudderings. Joints feel bruised. Jerks in the limbs.

Clinical

After-pains. Asthma. Bites. Bone fractures. Brachial neuralgia. Breast disorders. Brain, concussion. Bruises. Bunions. Corns. Depression. Diarrhea. Gunshots. Headache. Hemorrhoids, bleeding. Hypersensitiveness. Impotence. Labor, effects. Lacerations. Meningitis. ^{MIND} disorders. Neuralgia. Panaritium. Paralysis. Punctures. Rabies. Rheumatism. Scars. Sciatica. Spasms. Spinal concussion. Spinal injury. Stiff-neck. Surgery, effects. Tail-bone pain. Tetanus. Ulceration. Whooping cough. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, bites, shocks. Dental work. Gunshot. Injections. Punctures. Lacerations. Bruises. Wounds. Stab wounds. Surgery. Worse after forceps delivery, as a complication of injury.(all are qi stagnation /blood stasis)

Constitutions

Nervous constitutions.(heart related) **Planets:** Mars, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from lying on face,(to keep yang side up and not yin side patient wants to be pressed or warmed) bending back,(yang side) rubbing.(blood circulation improves) Better bending head backward.(yang helped) Worse from injury, concussion of spine or coccyx. Worse shock, exertion.(qi stagnation) Worse a jar or touch.(qi stagnation) Worse change of weather,(protective qi or yang disturbed or qi stagnation or wind) fogs,(damp wind) cold damp,(damp cold) motion(qi deficient or heat). Worse in close room. (suffocation or qi stagnant—closed room)

Symptoms

MIND

Depression and Melancholy.(heart and lung qi depressed) Great nervous depression after shock.(heart qi depressed) Removes the mental and physical effects of injury, fright and shock.(qi stagnation) Head injury, (Nat-s.). Makes mistakes in writing,(heart qi stagnant so mind not proper) forgets what she wanted to say.(heart qi/blood stagnation or deficiency,this is immediate recollection failure so heart) Weakness of memory.(heart kidney communication problem or shen not receiving data as it is floating) Feels lifted

high in air (extreme nerve qi disturbance gives shock to heart so shen floats then grounding) or anxiety lest he fall from a height. (shen doesn't want to be grounded again) Mental excitement as after drinking tea. (heart nerve energy excited or heart qi excited) Irritable and depressed. (heart qi stagnation so irritable)

Abdomen

Bubbling at navel. Tympanitic distention, (qi stagnation) better after stool. (qi and blood stagnation due to stool so gaseous) Sticking in the stomach in right hypochondrium. (phlegm in yin side of stomach) Tympanitic distention of abdomen, relieved by a stool. Effects of surgery, (shock to heart qi/blood) laparotomy.

PAGE 822

Back

Violent pains and inability to walk or stoop after a fall on the coccyx. (kidney qi stagnation and blood stagnation as injury may block qi/blood) Pain in nape of neck. (kidney qi deficiency) Cervical vertebrae very sensitive to the touch. (qi stagnation heart) Pressure over sacrum. (qi stagnation—qi stagnation, sacrum—kidney) Spinal concussion. Coccyx injury from fall with pain radiating up spine and down limbs. (spreading pain is heat and shooting pain is wind so radiating pain may be due to qi stagnation or wind) Jerking and twitching of muscles. (jerking—heat, twitch—qi stagnation spleen) Painfully sensitive spine. (sensitive—qi stagnation) After a fall, slightest motion of arms or neck extorts cries. (qi and blood stasis) Pain in hips, small of back and coccyx after labor. (injury due to excess labor that is kidney yang deficiency so vacuity cold pain) Aching pain and sensation of lameness in the small of the back. (cold aching that is kidney qi deficient and blood stasis so lameness may be) Stitches in the small of the back. (qi stitches) Lies on back jerking head backward. (yang-back and heat-jerk)

Breasts

Scirrhus of breast from injury. Painful scar (damp converts in phlegm which in turn change to heat which is scar or from injury) after mastectomy. Stitches from within outward, (liver qi stagnation so outward motion) through left breast (yang) and sternum, worse from motion. (qi stagnation)

Chest

Anxiety in chest in forenoon (chest qi stagnation in yang rising time) with short breath. (qi stagnation) Stitches in the chest, below the breasts. (qi stagnation) Pressure and burning in the chest. (pressure—qi stagnation and heat in the chest) Tightness (qi stagnation) in the chest. Worse in foggy weather. (dampness and cold) Pneumonia (cold stagnant blood congealation pneumonia) in persons who have hemorrhoids. (cold stagnation blood congealation) Stinging in left chest, (qi stagnation yang side) worse when moving. (qi stagnation)

Ears

Sticking through the right ear in evening. (yin side, phlegm in ear) Itching in right meatus. (phlegm heat itching) Sensitiveness of hearing during menses. (during menses—heat so heart heat or yang excited so sensitive hearing)

Eyes

Sticking through (right) eye. (yin side, phlegm in eye) Burning stinging in tarsi. (damp heat) Stye on left lower lid. (toxic wind heat so yang side—left and lower lid--stomach)

Face

Hot and bloated.(wind heat) Eczema of face,(damp heat) eruptions seem to be under the skin.(damp more heat less) Intense itching.(damp heat or wind) Tension,(qi/blood stagnation) tearing in cheek in left zygoma. Eruption around mouth(stomach heat) and on right ear.(damp heat so yin side) Yellowish green scabs with cracking and moisture.

(damp heat)

Female

After pains violent in sacrum and hips with severe headache after forceps delivery.(qi and blood stagnation) Menses too late,(blood stasis) headache.(due to liver blood stasis) sickening pain in abdomen, sensitive to noises.(heart qi stagnant) Tension in region of uterus,(kidney qi stagnation) as from a tight bandage.(qi stagnation) Leucorrhea.(due to poor surgery etc toxic damp and heat)

Food

Appetite increased morning and evening.(changeover time of yin/yang liver heat attacks spleen/stomach so appetite increased) Great thirst.(stomach heat) Craving for wine.(heat) Desire for pickles, warm drinks.(heat)

Head

Heaviness or formication in brain.(dampness/blood stasis in brain) Tearing stitches (qi stagnation due to phlegm or blood congestion)in the brain. Brain feels loose.(dampness) Head feels as if touched by icy cold hand. Head feels larger,(dampness/blood congestion) drawn to a point.Pulsation,(heart channel cold stagnation blood congealation) heat and burning in the vertex.(liver heat in the channel,vertex—liver) Falling of hair after injury.(blood deficiency or blood stagnant) Great heaviness in the head. Sensation as if the head became elongated. Headache, extending into zygoma or cheek.(liver qi stagnation headache so extending to cheek ie kidney region,liver –kidney or yang –yin combination) Headache with sore eyes after a fall.(liver qi stagnation headache,sore eyes due to fall)) Hair moist,(kidney damp excess) rest of body burning hot.(heart or liver heat due to qi stagnation)

Heart

The heart feels as though it would fall down in the evening.(yang diminishes in evening so floating heart yang in yang time also falls down so afraid) Palpitations.(heart yang or blood involved) Pulse rapid and hard. **Local congestions** (blood stagnation)and capillary weakness with or without hemorrhages (spleen or heart qi/blood deficiency so weak)and nervous depression, following wounds.(heart qi depressed due to shock)

Kidneys

Nightly urging to urinate with vertigo.(damp cold vertigo so yin time urge to urinate) Desire to urinate with violent tearing in the genital organs.(violent tearing may be due to blood stasis) Swelling and hardness(blood stagnation) of female urethra with burning(heat) soreness(blood stagnation/heat) and sensitiveness.(qi stagnation/heat)

Limbs

Violent pain and inability to walk or stoop after a fall on coccyx, tailbone. Darting pain in shoulders.(shooting pain—wind) Pressure along ulnar side of arm.(pressure—qi stagnation) Cramp in calves.(cold stagnation so cramps,calves-spleen) Pain in toes and fingers, especially in tips.(tips—maximum nerves so qi/blood stagnation in heart or nerves) Crawling in hand and feet.(nerves qi stagnation) Sharp pain in upper and lower limbs.(blood stagnation—sharp pain (excess condition) in spleen channel) Neuritis with

tingling, burning pain,(heat) numbness (qi or blood deficiency in nerves or phlegm)and flossy skin. Joints feel bruised.(qi and blood stagnation) Hysterical joints. Limbs feel detached.(dampness or binding qi deficiency may be) Tetanus.(lock jaw may be due to liver qi stagnation due to tendons involved) (Phys., Kali-br.) Traumatic neuralgia and neuritis.(heart /nerve qi and blood deficiency or stagnation) Aching in sciatic nerve (left) after prolonged sitting.(heart/spleen qi or nerve qi deficient so vacuity cold aching,prolonged sitting consumes spleen qi)

Lungs

Frequent dry hacking cough,(lung yin deficiency) short,(qi stagnation) barking cough. Asthma,(due to wind cold) worse in the foggy(wind cold) weather and better profuse expectoration.(stagnant cold released) Hoarseness,(damp cold may be)Scraping(damp cold or blood stagnation) and roughness(wind cold may be) in larynx, upper part of pharynx and sinuses in foggy weather. Whooping cough,(wind cold and not wind heat) worse 6 to 10 p.m.(kidney,heart protector,triple burner times)

Mouth

Old ulcers or sores in mouth when very sensitive.(sensitive so heart qi stagnation or heat opens again old ulcers or sores in mouth) Toothache better lying on affected side quietly.(yin vacuity heat type toothache so affected side lying gravitates yin to affected place) Dryness of the lips and mouth.(stomach and spleen vacuity heat) Dry, burning heat in mouth.(stomach heat)

Mouth

Tongue coated white or dirty yellow, at base, tip clean.(large intestine and stomach food etc stagnation) Taste: insipid of blood.(heart and stomach large intestine connected) Thirst with feeling of heat in mouth.(stomach heat)

PAGE 823

Nose

Pain in bridge of nose on rising.(lung heat) Sore within nose, itching,(lung yin vacuity so soreness,itching due to wind) continually picking it. Dryness of nose (lung yin deficient)with sneezing(qi stagnation) of left nostril(yang side) with crusts(phlegm) in it. Smell very acute.(lung qi stagnated and heat)

Rectum

Hemorrhoids with pain,(blood and kidney qi stagnation) bleeding and tenderness,(qi stagnation) use tincture externally and internally. Urging, dry, dull, pressing pain.(qi stagnation—urge,pressing,dull but dry may be due to blood/fluid vacuity) Summer diarrhea with eruptions on the skin.(pathogenic lung heat diarrhea and eruptions) Loose, bilious, yellow stools evening or morning.(damp heat type stool when yin –yang changeover so pathogenic can attack,damp-loose) Diarrhea driving out of bed in morning.(yang rising liver heat diarrhea) Very unusual severe urging. Constipation,(Constipation from dryness and fire,damp heat brewing and binding,blood vacuity and intestinal dryness,stomach or intestine heat) violent tenesmus(Damp heat brewing and binding,external contraction of epidemic toxins,cold and dampness accumulating internally,qi stagnation,qi vacuity,blood vacuity and fluid damage) with discharge of a hard little ball(liver qi stagnation or heat) with nausea.(nausea—qi stagnation) Burning, biting and feeling of dryness in rectum.(kidney yin vacuity heat with qi and blood stagnation --biting)

Skin

Punctures,(qi and blood stagnation) stab wounds.(same) Bites.(qi and blood stagnation)
Stings.(blood and qi stagnation) Lacerated wounds with much prostration from loss of blood.(blood and qi vacuity) Falling of hair from injury.(blood stagnation or blood deficiency) Painful scars in tissues rich in nerves.(heat in the nerves so scar)
Hyperidrosis, sweating of scalp,(scalp is oily so damp,sweating may be due to heat or kidney vacuity heat but worse in yang rising so sweating due to heat) worse in morning after sleep. Eczema of hands and face intense itching,(damp heat heart/spleen channel) eruption seems to be under the skin.(dampness more heat less) Herpes zoster. Skin rough as if full of small knots.(knots—qi stagnation and/or dampness) Smarting eruption like nettle-rash, on the hands.

Sleep

Constant drowsiness.(sleepiness while awake-Spleen qi vacuity,yang vacuity,heart/spleen dual vacuity,kidney essence vacuity,dampness encumbering spleen yang..or otherwise blood or phlegm stagnation) Talks wildly in night after 4 a.m.(lung time so lung qi stagnation) while asleep, apprehensive, gasped for air.(lung qi stagnation or deficiency so gasping) Spasmodic jerks in arms or legs on going to sleep.(spleen qi and fluid stagnation with liver yin deficiency so when sleeping liver yang attacks spleen to produce jerks and spasms) twitching.(spleen qi stagnation) Dreams with alot of activity, traveling, vivid, (liver or heart yang excess or liver/heart fire) distressing.(heart qi suppressed) Laborious dreams.(heart qi stagnant)) Wakes 4 a.m.(lung time) with sense of levitation.(liver soul or yang floating immediately after awaking from sleep as soul come back to body)

Stomach

Belches while drinking water.(qi and fluid stagnation in stomach) Pressure at the stomach on eating but little.(food stagnation or phlegm in stomach) Nausea and inclination to vomit.(phlegm in stomach-vomit and qi stagnation-nausea) Thirst with feeling of heat in mouth.(heat in stomach) Feeling of lump in stomach.(phlegm in stomach) (Abies nig., Bry.)

Temperature

Shuddering over whole body with desire to urinate.(lung protective qi deficiency so shuddering or pathogenic cold attack with lung qi deficiency which make desire to urinate as lung qi not able to hold) Pulse hard, accelerated. Heat with delirium,(heart heat create delirium) wild, staring look.(wind heat) Hot head,(heat) throbbing (cold stagnation or blood congealation)of the carotids, bright-red, bloated face.(blood congealation)

Moist hair on the head. Burning heat of the skin,(lung heat) great oppression(oppression—qi stagnation) and anguish.

Throat

Sensation as of a worm moving in throat.(qi stagnation in throat) Hot risings in esophagus after a fright (liver/gallbladder qi stagnation or liver fire so hot rising) with anxious feeling.(anxious is also due to yin deficient hyperactive fire) Tongue, white at the back,(stool stagnation in large intestine) tip clean.(heart is ok) Craving for wine with feeling of heat in mouth.(stomach heat)

Vertigo

Confusion,(dampness in head) vertigo(blockage by phlegm dampness)and heaviness.(phlegm dampness)

Comments

One of the provers had on waking at 4 a.m. a feeling as though she were suspended and not lying in bed, at another time as though she were lying very heavy in bed. The former condition has led to cures in effects of accidents attended with the sensation "as if being lifted high into the air and great anxiety lest she should fall fro this height."

The characteristic of the Hyper. wounds is that they are very sensitive to touch (Led. punctures are not particularly sensitive). Great nervous depression following shock or wounds. The kinds of wounds for which Hyper. has been found of service are wounds of parts rich in nerves, brain, spine (spinal irritation from falls), coccyx, finger-ends. Wounds from stepping on nails or any punctured wounds.

W. J. Guernsey relates the following case: A nine year old boy, was bitten by a pet rat on the first finger of left hand. Nothing joint was observed at the time, but some time after, he became ill and when Dr. Guernsey was called his state was alarming. The boy could talk with great difficulty, teeth firmly locked, conscious, neck so stiff the head could scarcely be moved. There was more tenderness about the wound than the appearance would indicate.

Hence Hyper. was preferred to Led. It was given (8. p.m.) in the 500c, dissolved in water, at first every fifteen minutes, later every two hours. At 3 a.m. there was improvement, he fell asleep and the next morning was practically convalescent.

Ulceration and sloughing of wounds. Hard, dry, yellow crusts form on healing wound.

PAGE 824

Bunions and corns when the pain in excruciating. Not only is the pain sense exalted, there is exaltation of the senses of hearing and smell. Violent labor-pains and after-pains. Tympanitic distention of abdomen, cutting pains.

Gilchrist says Hyper. 3x, given at intervals of twenty minutes for twelve hours or longer, seems to control perfectly the pain following laparotomy. But it must not be thought that Hyper. has no sphere outside wounds and their effects.

Like Arnica it has many uses in the respiratory sphere. It has cured asthma worse in foggy weather, the attacks were better by copious expectoration. Whooping cough worse 6 to 10 p.m. Tightness of chest, stinging worse on moving. Summer diarrhea with eruption. Palpitation and local congestions with or without hemorrhage and nervous depression, following wounds.

Roehrig considers Hypericum externally and internally the nearest thing to a specific in bleeding hemorrhoids. He gives it to pneumonia patients who have hemorrhoids, it cures the pneumonia and prevents the arrest of the flux, always a dangerous symptom in these cases.

Usher confirms this, "pain, bleeding and tenderness" are his indications. "It seems to suit the plethoric with great soreness." He uses the 1x.

Compare

(1) Led. - puncture wounds and bites of animals.

(2) Calen., Arn., Staph., Plantago, Ruta, Coff.

Relations

Antidotes: Ars., Cham., Led.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Hypothalamus

Pharmacy

Hypoth. Hypothalamus gland. The mother tincture is prepared from the hypothalamus of the ox. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 30c.

History

Hypothalamus glands are made up of pure hypothalamic hormones, (vasopressin and oxytocin, combined with a transporting protein).

These hormones are liberated in their active form, under such stimuli, as pain and modifications in the blood biochemistry.

As well as changes in the volume of the blood. The posterior hypophysis is therefore subject to a direct nervous control. There are no neurosecretory tissues going from the hypothalamus to the adenohypophysis. However, the blood irrigation of this gland is completely assured by the vessel gates which form in the median protuberance and which traverse the pituitary stem to flow into the sinusoid of the anterior hypophysis.

Neurons, notably those from the median protuberance, secrete substances which travel down from the neurons and accumulate at the end of the tissues. When the cells of the median protuberance are stimulated, these agents penetrate the vessel gates and the sinusoid and instigate the liberating of the anterior hypophyseal stimulants. The usage of hypothalamus in homeotherapy is clinical in nature. There is no Homeopathic proving.

Homeopathic

Physiological and nervous instability. Congested veins. Sensation of intense heat, as if sitting on a very hot furnace. Malfunctioning of the thyroid with a fall in the basal metabolism. Disorders of the appetite and of the water metabolism. Water retention with obesity.

Epileptiform convulsions, especially during puberty. Epileptic vertigo with almost complete loss of consciousness for a few minutes with extreme paleness of the face. Occipital headaches, accompanied by an intense feeling of sadness, aggravated in the evening.

Malfunctioning of the thyroid with a fall in the basal metabolism. Baldness during the menopause. Circulatory complaints with livid color of the lower limbs. Feeling that the heart has stopped and then started again, faster.

PAGE 825

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Anorexia. Anxiety. Asthma. Baldness. Bedwetting. Constipation. Dysmenorrhoea. Dyspnea. Epilepsy. Flatulence. Hemorrhoids. Insomnia. Thyroid, disorders.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitutions. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Aggravation from cold. Tendency to evening rise of temperature, occurring irregularly but may last for several months.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressive condition, linked to psychological or physical stress. Of a gentle nature likeable, extremely sensitive. Cries about trifles. Alternating smiles and tears. Easily discouraged. Becomes very sad, melancholic with sexual impulses which take him by surprise, either morbid dread of the opposite sex or on the contrary, irresistible attraction.

Mental fatigue with feeling that the brain is cluttered with ideas which are difficult to grasp because they are constantly changing. Lack of ability to make decisions, which can lead to loss of willpower. Anorexia. Morbid hunger-pangs, alternating with periods of anorexia. Anxiety, aggravated by darkness. Fear of falling asleep lest he should not wake again.

Abdomen

Flatulence with extremely noisy rumbling, located principally on the right side of the abdomen.

Female

Epileptiform complaints during puberty, especially in young girls. Menstrual cycle irregular, sometimes too short, sometimes too long. Menses copious, bleeding ameliorated by lying position. Amenorrhea after physical or psychological stress. Menstrual blood very dark, congeals easily. Blood clots. White discharge aggravated during ovulation.

Food

Cannot bear either raw or sweet foods. Appetite disorders, mental anorexia.

Head

Occipital headaches, accompanied by an intense feeling of sadness, aggravated in the evening.

Heart

Circulatory complaints with livid color of the lower limbs and acrocyanosis of the limbs. Feeling that the heart has stopped and then started again, faster.

Kidneys

Complaints of the water metabolism with water retention and obesity. Urinary incontinence when lying down, walking or coughing. Bedwetting in the young. Burning during and after urination. Tenesmus of the bladder.

Limbs

Inflammation of the skin beneath the nails.

Lungs

Bronchial asthma. Heavy cough, causing shooting pains in the clavicles, sternum and occiput. Cough aggravated when lying down, ameliorated by standing up. Asthma occurring after end of menses. Dyspnea with oppression and shooting pains in the left arm, not aggravated by exertion.

Male

Sexual deviations. Drawing sensation, pains going from the knee towards the testicle, especially on the right side. Inflammation of epididymis, evolving into a chronic state.

Mouth

Tongue covered with a whitish coating. Tendency to lose sense of taste.

Nose

Thick, irritating, yellowish coryza, ameliorated by heat, aggravated by the cold.

Rectum

Stubborn constipation: stool black, very difficult to expel in small, caked balls.
Hemorrhoids, bleeding easily.

Skin

Papular and pustular skin diseases. Attacks of acne during puberty: large pimples, purplish in color with itching, aggravated by scratching. Small varicose veins, very noticeable, violet in color. Baldness in women with thinning of the hair at the hairline. Nails break and have white spots.

Sleep

Insomnia or sudden, irresistible need to sleep, usually lasting only a short while, but occurring several times in one day.

Stomach

Gastric pains two hours after eating.

Temperature

Tendency to evening rise of temperature, occurring irregularly but may last for several months. Temperature fluctuations.

Vertigo

Epileptic vertigo with almost complete loss of consciousness for a few minutes with extreme paleness of the face.

PAGE 826

Compare

(1) The closest remedy is Puls., but unlike Puls., Hypothalamus is aggravated by the cold, ameliorated by the heat.

(2) Also note Bac. and Tuberculinum.

SOURCES

Julian.

Iberis amara

(bitter candytuft)

Pharmacy

Iber. Iberis amara. Bitter candytuft. Lepidium Iberis. N. O. Crucifer. Tincture of seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and potencies 5x to 30c.

Herbal

The genus was named by Dioscorides from Iberia, Spain, its supposed original habitat. Ancient authorities had mentioned Iberis amara as useful in the treatment of hypertrophy of the heart. This led Hale to have the remedy proved.

Hale considers that Iberis amara's primary depressing action is a transient one, the secondary, exciting action is more persistent. The heart symptoms of the remedy are very pronounced and well marked. They consist of dull or stitching pains. Palpitations and breathlessness on slightest exertion. Pains down the left arm and numbness with an intermittent pulse.

Proctor has related his own experience with this remedy. After an attack of influenza of moderate intensity in 1890, he suffered from cardiac weakness for over two years. Every waking moment was attended with cardiac distress.

On the least agitation the weakness developed into irregular palpitation with great anxiety. Worse from tobacco, which had to be discarded, worse from wine, except port.

After all the usual remedies had been taken in vain, he took Iber., one drop in a powder on the tongue, two or three times a day.

After about ten days the heart suddenly fell almost into its perfect, regular, unconscious beat and retired at once and finally from further observation. Proctor has repeatedly given Iber. since then in similar cases with the same success. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Iberis amara has a marked action on the heart and is useful in heart diseases. Heart enlarged with thickening of the Heart walls.

Weakness of heart after influenza, (Crat.) Sylvester had observed that Iber. controlled the violence and sharp action of the heart and softened the pulse. Hence its great service in hypertrophy of the heart. Hale's provers have confirmed this observation, the pulse being softened even during palpitations.

Iber. has marked action upon the heart. Possesses great efficacy in cardiac diseases. Controls vascular excitement in hypertrophy with thickening of the heart's walls. Heart debility after influenza. State of nervous excitement. Conscious of Heart's action may possibly prove a keynote for its use. Infarction of the myocardium. Paroxysmal tachycardia.

Iber. has these symptoms on going up the stairs: dyspnea and palpitations, (Calc.) Feeling of lameness and soreness through whole body, as from a cold. Desire for stimulants. Palpitations with vertigo and choking in the throat, worse slightest exertion, laughing, coughing. Darting pains through heart. Numbness and tingling in left hand and arm. Liver region full and painful. White stools.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Asthma. Bradycardia. Bronchitis. Debility. Dropsy. Dyspnea. Fatigue. Heart, weakness. Heart, disorders. Liver, pain. Palpitations. Rheumatic myocarditis. Vertigo.

Modalities

Better by eating. Better from cold. Better from expelling gas. Better from belching. Worse on turning in bed. Worse lying down, on left side. Worse motion, slightest exertion. Worse from heat, warm room. Worse at night and in the morning on rising. Worse by sitting still.

Symptoms

MIND

Aware of heart's action. Nervous agitation. Bad-tempered. Sad, down-hearted, oppressed with desire to sigh. Very irritable with dullness of mind and lack of memory. Nervous and irritable on rising in morning. Feels as if frightened, an indefinable dread with trembling. An excited, frightened feeling with cold sweat on face. Fearful and trembling.

Diminution in intellectual capacity with poor powers of concentration. Trouble in remembering what he has just learn. Remembers, on the other hand, old events from the past.

PAGE 828

Abdomen

Fullness and distention of bowels. Intestinal process accelerated with painful cramps, eased by the elimination of gas. Heaviness and pain in the hepatic region. Fullness with oppression in right hypochondriac region.

Back

Sensation of fullness in neck and head.

Chest

Slight pain under sternum, at articulation of third rib. Fullness and constriction under sternum with sharp pain through chest. Continued feeling of weight and anxiety in chest. Fullness in chest with fullness and heat in head and neck and flushed face.

Ears

Dullness of the hearing and comprehension. Dull hearing and labored breathing. Roaring in ears with heaviness of head, slight nausea and palpitation of heart.

Eyes

Red eyes with flushed face. **Feeling in eyes as if being forced outward.** Flashes before eyes with dull headache and palpitation of heart.

Face

Flushed hot face and red eyes with palpitations.

Food

Loss of appetite with feeling of indigestion. Desire for stimulants. Ameliorated by eating.

Head

Sensation of heaviness and fullness in the head with buzzing in the ears. Congestion and headache, ameliorated by fresh air.

Heart

Conscious of heart's action. On turning on left side, stitching pain as of needles through ventricles felt at each systole. Palpitations with vertigo and choking in throat. Stitching pains in cardiac region. PULSE full, irregular intermittent. Worse least motion and in warm room. Sensation of weight and pressure with occasional sharp, stinging pains. **Dropsy with enlarged heart.** Violent palpitations induced by slightest exertion or by laughing or coughing. Dilation of heart. Wakes with palpitation about 2 a.m. Tachycardia. Darting pains through heart.

Kidneys

Frequent but scanty urination. Excessive evacuation of urine. Frequent presence of bile pigment in the urine.

Limbs

Cold feet and hands. Numbness and tingling in left hand and arm. Whole body sore, lame and trembling.

Lungs

Dyspnea and palpitations on going upstairs. **Heart** dyspnea, shortness of breath. Constant desire to draw breath without relief, (Carb-v.) Respiration more frequent and labored. Cough causes redness of face. Pulmonary rattle with viscous, stringy sputum. Constant hawking of thick, stringy mucus until after a meal.

Mouth

Dryness of the mouth with bitter or peppery taste.

Rectum

Pain in region of liver with clay-colored stool. White stools. Tenderness of bowels with thin, whitish stool.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed with aggravating dreams. Restless turning in bed with ludicrous dreams. Restless nights with horrid dreams.

Stomach

Heavy and full sensation in the gastric region. After eating, sour belching, hawking of stringy mucus better. Nausea with cold, chilly feelings over body. **Heart**burn, nausea with belching, which eases the condition.

Stool

Stools are clay-colored, thin, whitish, large, white.

Temperature

Heat and fullness in neck and head with flushed face and cold feet and hands. Feverish chilliness. Cold, chilly feeling with nausea. Quickly passing febrile symptoms.

Throat

Dryness in the throat and larynx with feeling of constriction. Tickling in throat. Throat and trachea fills up with mucus. Throat as if filled with dust. As if both tonsils were enlarged. Constant hawking up of thick, viscid, stringy mucus better after a meal.

Choking sensation in throat with fullness and heat, just above cricoid cartilage.

Constrictive sensation in throat with stabbing pains in heart, dyspnea and palpitations.

PAGE 829

Vertigo

Vertigo and pains around heart. Vertigo, as if occiput were turning around, eyes feel forced outwards. Vertigo on standing, ameliorated by lying down.

Comments

The concomitant symptoms are well marked. Fullness and heat in head and neck, vertigo, nausea. The excessive nervousness and frightened condition so frequently found associated with heart disorders was pronounced in the provings. Cold hands and feet. Choking sensation in the throat was also marked. The stool were white as those of Dig.

A common symptom was: "On turning on left side a sharp sticking pain is felt as if a needle were crosswise in the ventricles and pricked at each contraction." Sharp stinging pains, through the chest. Iberis is one of the many remedies introduced into homeopathy by Hale.

Compare

(1) Amyl., Lepidium, Spig., Dig., Cact., Bell., Amyg., Crat., Phaseolus.

(2) Spig. - Palpitations, violent contraction of the heart with oppression and anxiety.

(3) Cact. - Sensation of constriction in the heart like a vice. Constriction of the head and chest.

(4) Aur. - Palpitations with hot flushes, forcing the patient to remain seated with the body bent forwards.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Ichthyolum

Pharmacy

Ichth. Ammonium Ichthyol Sulphonate. Ichthyolum. Solution. The most important of the salts are the ichthyosulphonic acids, prepared from a bituminous mineral of Tyrol, which is rich in fossilized remains of fish. A clear, reddish-brown viscid liquid. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

History

Ichthyolum is an unproved remedy which has been used in old-school therapeutics as an external application and internally in skin affections, rheumatism, scrofula, nephritis and gonorrhoea.

Ichth. is a powerful anti-septic. As an external application to rheumatic joints it has achieved marked results. A solution of equal parts of Ichthyol and water is warmed and applied to the affected joint on calico and covered with heated cloths, outside of which is an impervious fabric to prevent evaporation.

Pure Ichthyol or an ointment of Lanoline and Ichthyol may be used instead. With Lanoline making up 20 to 50 per cent of the ointment. Externally, it is used as an ointment, for chronic eczema and psoriasis, also acne rosacea and gouty joints.

Chilblains, scabies. Rectal suppositories for senile prostate. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ichthyolum's action on skin, mucous membranes and kidneys is prompt and useful. It is strongly anti-parasitic, redness, pain and inflammation, decreases tension. Excellent in winter coughs of old people.

Polyarthrititis. Chronic rheumatism. Uric acid diathesis. Hay fever. Chronic hives. Alcoholism, when nothing will stay on stomach. Gouty joints have also been benefited. Tuberculosis, aids nutrition. Scarpa claims to have used it with excellent effect in a large number of cases of tuberculosis.

Clinical

Acne. Arthritis. Gonorrhoea. Hay fever. Neuralgia. Pruritus vulvae. Rheumatism. Skin disorders. Tuberculosis.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable and depressed. Forgetful, lack of concentration.

Abdomen

Griping in umbilical and left hypogastric region.

Eyes

Burn, red, worse any change of temperature.

Face

Skin feels dry and itches. Acne on chin.

Female

Fullness in lower abdomen. Nausea at time of menses.

Food

Increased appetite.

Head

Dull, aching, better cold, pressure. Dull frontal and supra-orbital headache, worse moving eyes, cold air, better warmth.

PAGE 830

Kidneys

Increased in quantity and frequency. Burning pain in meatus. Uric acid deposits.

Limbs

Lameness in right shoulder and right lower extremity.

Lungs

Coryza, dry, teasing cough. Bronchitis, especially of the aged. Bronchiectasis and tuberculosis.

Mouth

Disagreeable taste, burning sensation, very thirsty.

Nose

Bland coryza, stuffed feeling, feels sore inside. Irresistible desire to sneeze.

Rectum

Disposition to soft, shapeless stools. Early morning diarrhea.

Skin

Heat and irritation, Itching. Scaly and itching eczema. Crops of boils. Itching of pregnancy. Psoriasis. Acne rosacea, erysipelas.

Stomach

Nausea.

Throat

Irritated, pain to ears, sore, dry with hawking and expectoration.

Comments

Anshutz writes: The principal action of Ichthyol in the following proving seems to have been on the mucous membranes of the nose and throat, on muscle tissue, producing rheumatic pain, on the skin and on the urine.

The blood count was not conclusive, only two cases being tested and in one a diminution of red blood corpuscles before after taking the drug) was noted. No marked change in the number or character of the leucocytes and lymphocytes was noted.

Most of the provers had increased appetite and after taking the drug for some time a marked feeling of well-being. Stool became free in some cases diarrhea and offensive.

A languid, tired feeling with mental torpidity while actively taking the drug was usually followed by a feeling of improved, vigorous health when the drug was left off to be again repeated upon renewed administration of the remedy.

The skin showed many interesting changes worthy of further proving, pruritus, acne and urticaria being produced. Rheumatic pains in different parts of the body were also noted.

The urine showed valuable changes: Increased urination was noted in all cases with a change in color from the usual straw to a dark straw or reddish tint. The solids were increased, as were the sulphates.

In many cases uric acid was deposited in the form of brick-dust or red sand, which microscopically proved to be the lozenge, plate and gravel form of uric acid crystals.

Calcium oxalate crystals were also found in a few cases and in several instances the passage of the crystals produced a mild inflammation of the pelvis of the kidney (mild catarrhal pyelitis) which in the writer's case disappeared after six months, when the urine had again become normal.

Therapeutically it would seem that in Ichthyol we have a potent remedy for the uric acid diathesis with its various manifestations and symptoms. Lithemia, as indicated by the urinary proving, should prove amenable to the drug if given in potency.

Hay fever symptoms were also prominent in the proving of the drug and its application in this intractable affection is awaited with interest, local applications of Ichthyol having been used by a number of physicians in cases of hay fever with quite satisfactory results for some time.

The lachrymation, coryza and the dry, teasing cough of measles seems also well pictured in some of the symptoms produced by this drug. Whooping cough tonsillitis and tiresome intractable cough of the aged suffering from bronchial disorders would also appear to offer a chance for trial with this remedy.

It was prescribed in several cases of gonorrhoea with frequent urination and burning in the anterior urethra with some success. Some have seen the remedy act beneficially in dry, hacking coughs such as were developed by the provers.

The 3x, 6x and 8x potency, especially the latter, were employed.

PAGE 831

Compare

(1) Hep., Calc., Sil., Sulph., Ars., Petr.

(2) Ichth. belongs to the Petroleum class of remedies.

(3) Carb-ac.

(4) Caust. - lime-water compresses to allay inflammations.

(5) Plantago - anodyne application.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ictodes foetida

(skunk cabbage)

Pharmacy

Ictod. Ictodes fetidus. Pothos fetidus. Skunk cabbage. Skunk-weed. N. O. Orontiaceae, Calliaceae orontoide, allied to Araceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant including root. The root loses its pungent taste and appears to be nearly inert in a few weeks after it is gathered. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The smell from spathe and flowers is pungent and very subtle. The seeds are said to afford more relief in asthmatic cases than the root, for they are remarkably active, pungent and exhale the odor of Asafetida.

An acrid principle resides in the root, even when perfectly dry, producing an effect like that of the Arum and the Ranunculi. When chewed in the mouth, the root is slow in manifesting its peculiar taste, but after some moments a pricking sensation is felt, which soon amounts to a disagreeable smarting and continues for some time.

This acrimony is readily dissipated by heat. The decoction retains none of it. The distilled water is impregnated with it, if the process be carefully conducted, but loses it on standing a short time. To insure a tolerably uniform activity of this medicine, the root should be kept in dried slices and not reduced to powder until it is wanted for use.

The bruised leaves are frequently applied to ulcers and recent wounds and, it is said with good effect. They are also used as an external application in cutaneous disorders and the expressed juice being successfully applied to different species of herpes. The leaves are also used in the country to dress blisters with the view of promoting their discharge.

The Treasury of Botany thus epitomizes the traditional uses of this plant in medicine: "The roots in cases of asthma, the leaves as an application to ulcers. The seeds are also considered to be anti-spasmodic and useful in coughs."

Hering and others proved it and largely confirmed its popular reputation, as also its clinical relationship to the Arum family. It is frequently used in childbed to promote the birth. For expelling worms, the pulverized root should be administered in molasses for a sufficient length of time, following it up with a purgative. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Ictodes fetidus has burning sensations from fauces down throat, enlarged glands of throat, swelling of nose and sneezing, spasmodic cough and skin disorders are common to *Ictod.* and the Arums. A remedy for asthmatic complaints worse by inhalation of dust and relieved by stools.

Absence of mind. Headache in small spots with throbbing in temporal arteries. Red swelling across the nose. Pain in throat while sneezing. Tongue numb. Abdomen distended. Inclined to smoke, but it does not taste good. Hysterics. Epilepsy. Erratic and spasmodic pains.

Ictodes fetidus is a powerful anti-spasmodic, expectorant, vermifuge, menagogue, sudorific, etc. It is used with success in spasmodic asthma and coughs, hysterics, pertussis, epilepsy, dropsy, scurvy, chronic rheumatism, erratic and spasmodic pains, childbirth, worms, etc.

Clinical

Asthma. Catarrh. Cough. Dropsy. Herpes. Hysteria. Rheumatism.

Modalities

All complaints better in open air. Motion aggravates.

Symptoms

PAGE 832

MIND

Cross, impetuous inclined to contradict. Absence of mind. Inattention, enters sick-room without knocking, does not listen to patient.

Abdomen

Expansion and tension in abdomen. Pain in abdomen here and there in single spots. When walking, sensation as if the entrails were hanging loose and flabby without any pain.

Chest

Pain in chest and in axilla, seems to have a connection with burning in esophagus. Pressing pain in sternum.

Face

Swollen submaxillary glands.

Female

Amenorrhoea.

Food

Inclined to smoke, but it does not taste good.

Head

Drawing in forehead in two lines from protuberances to glabella, where it draws outward as from a magnet.

Kidneys

Great urging, urine darker.

Limbs

Aching along right tibia.

Lungs

Spasmodic asthma. Sudden anxiety with dyspnea and sweat, followed by stool and relief of that and other complaints. Inclined to take a deep breath. Hollowness of chest with constriction in fauces and chest. Asthma, worse or caused by dust. Heaves in horses from dusty hay. Spasmodic cough. Senile catarrh.

Male

Titillation, voluptuous but painful, around corona glandis.

Mouth

Scurvy. Numbness of tongue, cannot touch teeth with it. Papilla elevated. Tongue red and sore on tip and edges.

Nose

The nose is swollen as far as the nasal bones extend, red like a saddle, sore to touch, worse left side. Cartilage cold and bloodless with red spots on cheeks and small pimples on left side of face. Violent sneezing with pains in palate, fauces and esophagus to stomach, hurting for a while after in cardiac end of stomach.

Skin

Herpes and skin affections.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting. With every firm step, pain in pit of stomach as from something breaking loose.

Throat

Burning from fauces downwards through chest. Esophagus is painful on sneezing.

Vertigo

Vertigo and dimness of sight. Headache in single places, lasting a short while, then changing place, dullness, pressing in temples, now more in one, then more in the other with violent pulsation of arteries.

Comments

Anshutz reports: a young woman, about eighteen years of age, was harassed by severe convulsive and hysteric paroxysms, almost incessantly in so much that her friends estimated the number at seven hundred in the course of a few weeks, her abdomen was remarkably tumefied and tense and there was a bloatedness of the whole surface of her body and the slightest touch would occasion intolerable pain.

At length her limbs became rigid and immovable and her jaw was so completely locked that she was unable to articulate and liquids could only be introduced through the vacuity of a lost tooth.

She had been treated with a variety of antispasmodic and other medicines, by an experienced physician without relief. Having prepared a strong infusion of the dried root of skunk cabbage, Anshutz directed half a tea cupful to be given every few hours without any other medicine.

The favorable effects of which were soon observable and by persisting in the use of it about ten days the muscular contractions were removed, the jaw was relaxed and her faculty of speech and swallowing with the use of all her limbs, were completely effected.

Another young woman had the most distressing attacks of hysteria for several days without obtaining relief by the medicines prescribed.

When the skunk cabbage infusion as so successfully directed that her fits were immediately arrested and in a few days a cure was completely effected.

The brother of this patient was seized with violent convulsions of the whole body in consequence of a cut on his foot, the skunk cabbage was administered and he was speedily restored to perfect health.

PAGE 833

A woman was affected with violent spasmodic pains, twenty four hours after childbirth, six doses of skunk cabbage entirely removed her complaints.

A number of cases catarrhal disorders of the old people in which a syrup prepared from the root in substance has alleviated and removed the complaint.

In delicate stomachs it occasion vomiting even in a small quantity. In several cases of gastrodynia, where it was given with a view to its antispasmodic effect, it was ejected from the stomach more speedily than common cathartic medicines. In a dose of thirty grains to bring on not only vomiting, but headache, vertigo and temporary blindness. The root is a pungent antispasmodic in colics and griping of the bowels.

Leaves bruised relieve painful swellings, whitlows, etc. In chronic cough attended with a cold phlegmatic habit of body, the powdered root of this plant was employed with the most decided benefit. In an old man who has been for many years afflicted with a very troublesome cough and difficulty of breathing,

In cases of chronic catarrhal and asthmatic disorders. Skunk cabbage is not only a good antispasmodic in all cases where such are indicated, but it is also a powerful emmenagogue, antihelmintic and a valuable remedy in dropsy in spasms, rheumatism, palpitations, etc.

Compare

(1) Arum t., Asaf., Meph.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

Ignatia amara

(st. ignatius bean)

Pharmacy

Ign. Ignatia amara. St. Ignatia's bean. Strychnos ignatia. N. O. Loganiaceae. Philippine Islands. Tincture and trituration of the seeds. Historical dose: All potencies, 30c or 200c potency for acute shock, grief.

History

The seeds of Ign. contain a larger proportion of strychnia than those of Nux vomica.

The great differences in the characteristic features of the two medicines prove the wisdom of considering medicines apart from their so-called "active" principles.

The seeds of Ignatia contain a larger proportion of strychnine than those of Nux vomica, yet there is a great difference between the characteristic features of the two drugs. Ign. has been called the "feminine" of the "masculine" Nux-v. The consequences of worry or a worrying state of mind, no less than grief, call for Ign. an introverted state of mind.

Guernsey thus depicts the Ign. state of mind: "Any one suffering from suppressed or deep grief with long-drawn sighs, much sobbing, etc., also much unhappiness, cannot sleep, entirely absorbed in grief, for recent grief at the loss of a friend, disorders of the mind in general, particularly if actuated by grief, sadness, hopelessness, hysterical variability, fantastic illusions."

Fixed ideas may be added and desire to be alone. Ign. covers many of the effects of grief, especially if recent. Clarke once gave instant relief with Ign. 30c in the case of a lady who had just heard of her brother's death (not unexpected) and who complained of an intense pain in the head just over the root of the nose.

Homeopathic

Ignatia is adapted to the persons of nervous temperament especially women of sensitive, easily excited nature, mild disposition, quick to perceive and rapid in execution. The superficial and erratic character of its symptoms are most characteristic.

PAGE 834

Ignatia has a marked hypersensitivity of all the senses and a tendency to clonic spasms. Hence, it is one of the chief remedies for emotional shock, conflict, disappointment, fright and grief.

Effects of grief and worry. Rapid change of mental and physical condition, opposite to each other. An emotional state of grief or frustration. Great contradictions. Alert, nervous, apprehensive, rigid, trembling patients who suffer acutely in mind or body, at the same time made worse by drinking coffee. Cannot bear tobacco.

It affects the mind and the emotional element is profoundly influenced and co-ordination is interfered with. It causes erratic, contradictory, paradoxical mental and physical effects, which change rapidly and are opposite to each other.

The nervous system is affected causing spasmodic effects often violent with rigidity, twitching and tremors. Pain is small, circumscribed spots. (Ox-ac.)

Hiccoughs and hysterical vomiting. Sensation of lump, foreign body or sharp pressure. Jerks run through the whole body. Tendency to start. Globus. Clavus. Hysteria. Chorea after fright from grief worse after eating, better lying on back.

Convulsions of children during dentition after punishment after fear or fright, return at the same hour daily. Spasms with cries or involuntary laughter. Spasms alternating with oppressed breathing. Pain in spot worse close attention. Oversensitive to pain. Pains change their locality, come gradually, abate suddenly or come and go suddenly.

Symptoms pass after profuse urination. Plague, preventive and curative. Nervous shuddering with pain. Paralysis after great mental emotions and night watching in sick chamber. Catalepsy with opisthotonos. (Nat-m. should follow in chronic conditions).

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Anger, effects. Anguish. Anorexia. Anus disorders. Anxiety. Appetite, disordered. Back, weakness. Catalepsy. Chorea. Clavus. Convulsions. Croup. Debility. Dentition. Depression. Diphtheria. Disappointment. Dysmenorrhoea. Epilepsy. Esophagus disorders. Fainting. Flatulence, obstructed. Fright, effects. Glands, enlarged. Grief, Headaches. Heart disorders. Hemorrhoids. Hiccoughs. Hysteria. Hysterical-joint. Intermittent fever. Locomotor ataxia. Melancholia. Menopause. Numbness. Ophthalmia. Paralysis. Plague. Rectum, pain. Rectum, prolapsed. Rheumatic fever. Sciatica. Sensitiveness. Sinking. Sleep, disordered. Spinal irritation. Tenesmus. Throat, sore. Tobacco, allergy. Toothache. Tremors. Urine, abnormal. Vagina, spasm. Voice, lost. Yawning.

Causations

Ill effects of disappointed love, (heart) grief, (heart+lung) fright (heart+gallbladder), worry, (spleen) jealousy, (kidney) old spinal injuries.

Constitutions

It is adapted to the sensitive, excitable, nervous temperament, (heart related) women of a sensitive, easily excited nature, (excess heart yang) dark hair and skin, but mild disposition, quick to perceive, (heart yang excess) rapid to execute. (heart gives order soon and nerve energy fast) Romantic, idealistic and overworked. Suitable to persons who had been starving either from want or other causes. **Planets**: Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Better while eating, (heat increase while eating) change of position, (blood or qi stagnation) lying on affected part, (qi deficient) urination, if alone. (no outside that is heart disturbance) Better from pressure, (qi deficiency) deep breathing. (heaven qi being hold by kidney) Better from swallowing, eating, (yin deficient) near a warm stove, (cold pattern) sour things. (liver related yin wanted) Worse emotions, (liver and heart) chagrin, worry (spleen), fright (gallbladder and heart), shock, (lung and heart) grief after losing persons or objects that were very dear. (heart, lung) Worse air, open, (wants to be alone) cold, odors (lung qi gets disturbed) touch. (lung qi) Worse yawning, (kidney and probably lung related) stooping, (yin problem) walking, (qi stagnation) standing, (kidney deficiency) at the same hour and day. (liver related) Worse in the morning after meals, (qi stagnation due to food etc) coffee, (heart yang excited) smoking, (lung and heart heat) liquids, (phlegm stagnation or excess) external warmth. (heart yang hyper)

PAGE 835

Symptoms

MIND

Ailments from grief, (lung) fright (heart /gallbladder) or emotional shocks, (liver qi stagnant) disappointments. (heart) Unhappy love. (heart) Sighing (qi stagnation) and sobbing. (lung) Inward weeping, (suppressed grief or qi stagnation at yin level that is stored) enjoys being sad. (qi stagnation) Perfectionist. Highly emotional and moody. (liver qi stagnation so moody) Capricious. Changeable mood. Idealistic. Romantic. Oversensitive and nervous. (heart) Silently brooding. (grief went deeper and lodged into heart so heart qi stagnation, brooding is spleen) Constantly frustrated. (liver qi stagnation) Irritable. (liver yang hyper) Worse from consolation. Not communicative. (heart and lung qi depressed) Desire to be alone. (heart qi depressed) Angry with himself. (liver qi depressed) Internal conflicts with herself. (liver/gallbladder—gives direction and decision

so conflict means indecision so gallbladder deficiency) Intolerant of contradiction(liver qi stagnant or yang hyper) of reprimands.(liver yang hyper) Melancholic,(lung) sad(heart,lung) and tearful.(lung) Anguish, shrieks for help. Faints easily.(heart qi vacuity) Girls who faint when they go to church(heart qi vacuity) or who fall in love with married men.(heart qi depressed) (Nat-m.) Fear of robbers at night.(kidney yin deficiency) Thinks she has neglected her duty.

Abdomen

Rumbling in bowels.(water or damp accumulation with qi stagnation) Weak feeling in upper abdomen.(stomach qi deficient as stomach connected to heart) Throbbing in abdomen.(cold stagnant,blood congealation) (Aloe, Sang.) Colicky,(intestinal blockage due to blood stagnant or qi stagnant) gripping pains(qi stagnation may be) in one or both sides of abdomen. Flatulent colic,(qi stagnation) especially at night. As if the intestines were going to burst.(qi stagnation) The flatulence presses on the bladder.(qi stagnation) The pains in the abdomen are worse after taking coffee,(coffee disturb stagnant heart qi or excites it) brandy (liver qi irritated or liver heat)or things sweetened with sugar.(sugar increase heat in stomach) Periodical(liver-stomach related) cramp-like pains (cold stagnation)in the abdomen.

Back

Stiffness of the nape of the neck.(kidney yin vacuity) Convulsive bending backwards of the back.(yang side so kidney yang excess as backwards means yang) Aching pain in the glands of the neck.(cold stagnation—aching so pathogenic cold) Pain in the os sacrum in the morning,((yang rising time so excess yang pain) when lying on the back.(excess yang) Violent sacral pains.(excess kidney yang pain) The back is bent forward.(kidney yin deficient) Convulsive bending backwards of the spine.(kidney yang deficient) Weak back with sciatica.(kidney/spleen qi deficient or kidney/spleen qi deficient sciatica)

Breasts

Stitches in nipples on deep inspiration.(deep inspiration—kidney yang affected so kidney qi stagnant in nipples and not liver qi)

Chest

Constriction of the chest, feels as if too small.(cold stagnation) Aching of the chest.(cold stagnation) Shootings(wind) in the chest and in the sides, excited by flatulency.(abdomen qi stagnation excite wind in chest region)

Ears

One ear red and hot.(kidney yin vacuity) Hardness of hearing,(kidney yin vacuity) except for the human voice. Roaring,(liver fire –music—spleen and heart,liver wind itching) better by music better by Itching in the ears. Noise before the ear, as from a strong wind.(liver wind) Worry takes away hearing (spleen qi stagnation due to worry which affects ear through spleen channel may be)and intensifies the noises.(due to qi stagnation noises intensified) Loud talking worsens headaches.(loud talking—yang excess that is liver yang excess increase headache too)

Eyes

Inflammation of the eyes.(liver yang excess) Redness of the eyes.(liver heat) Asthenopia with spasms of lids (spleen qi stagnation)and neuralgic pain about eyes.(heart qi stagnation) (Nat-m.) Eyelids seem dry.(spleen yin vacuity) Pressure on the eyes.(pressure —qi stagnation liver) Lachrymation,(liver heat so lachrymation) especially in the brightness of the sun.(liver yang excess) Convulsive movements of the eyes, and of the

eyelids. **(liver wind)** **Fixed look with dilated pupils.** Flickering zigzags. **(liver fire or liver wind)** Flashes of light from violent coughing. **(liver yang excess or liver heat attacks lung so violent cough with flashes of light due to excess liver yang).** Photophobia. **(liver yin deficient so absorb of light qi is difficult)**

Face

Twitching of muscles of face and lips. **(spleen qi stagnant)** Masseters stiff and hard. Facial muscles distort on attempting to speak. **(lung qi stagnation or wind during speaking affects spleen qi stagnant so muscle distort)** Emotional trismus. Lock-jaw. **(liver qi stagnation)** Spasmodic clenching of the Jaws. **(liver qi stagnant)** Pain in the lower jaw, as if dislocated. **(lower jaw tendon dislocation means liver qi deficiency so not able to bind may be)** Redness and heat of one cheek, red and pale alternately. Face changes color when at rest. **(at rest heart blood supply pattern changes)** Perspiration on the face alone. **(heart heat)** Eruption on the face. **(heart heat)** Lips dry, cracked, and bleeding. **(spleen/stomach yin deficient and due to vacuity heat bleeding)** Scabs on the commissure of the lips, and on the lips. **(wind heat scabs and not damp heat scabs)** Pains in the submaxillary glands. Swelling of the parotids, with shooting pain. **(wind heat as liver yang hyper generates wind heat)**

Female

Menses, irregular, **(qi stagnation)** black. **(blood stagnation)** Menses too early. **(blood stagnation with kidney yin vacuity)** too profuse **(kidney qi deficiency)** or scanty. **(kidney yin vacuity heat)** Amenorrhea. **(Liver and Kidney Insufficiency, Deficiency of Qi and Blood, Blood Depletion due to Yin Deficiency, Qi Stagnation and Blood Stasis, Accumulation of Phlegm-Dampness, Blood Stasis due to Cold in Blood)** **Suppressed menses from grief.** **(lung qi stagnation suppress the menses that is depuration)** During the menses **(heat)** great fatigue **(spleen qi deficient)** with spasmodic pains in stomach and abdomen. **(stomach and abdomen qi stagnation or liver wind attacking)** Metrorrhagia. Cramp-like **(cold stagnation)** and compressive pains **(cold stagnation)** in the region of the uterus. **(kidney qi deficiency)** Menstrual cramps. **(kidney vacuity cold)** **Uterine spasms like labor pains.** **(liver wind in uterine channel due to yin vacuity as yin vacuity generates wind)** Corrosive **(toxic damp heat or blood stagnation)** and purulent leucorrhea, **(damp heat)** preceded by contractive pressure in the uterus. **(preceded by cold stagnation)** Chronic leucorrhea **(damp heat, damp--chronic)** **with sexual desire.** **(liver yang excess or damp heat in kidney area)**—so chronic may be) Sexual frigidity. **(kidney qi deficiency)**

Food

Averse to ordinary diet, longs for great variety of indigestible articles. **(indigestible articles pull out qi from inner being as in this medicine qi goes into inner being)** Craving for acid things. **(needs heat inside)** Craves raw or indigestible things, sour things. **(needs heat)** bread especially rye bread. **Appetite for various things, but when offered appetite fails.** **(gallbladder indecision or direction may be affected)** Aversion to warm food, meat, alcohol. **(heat or warm affects liver heat or stomach heat)** Aversion to tobacco. Repugnance to tobacco-smoke. **(wind heat which affects liver yang rising that is liver wind heat)** Dislike to wine and brandy. Food has no taste. **(taste nerve to heart blocked or stomach yin vacuity)** Milk taken in the morning leaves an after-taste for a long time. **(damp heat in yang time as liver yang attacks stomach to give it heat so dampness stores the taste)**

Head

Congestive headaches following anger or grief. (liver or lung qi stagnation which leads to blood congestion Headache), worse smoking or smelling tobacco. (wind heat) Inclines head forward. (blood congestion so yin type that is forward head) Headache as if a nail were driven out through the side. (blood stasis in the head) Headache, worse or better by stooping. (yin type headache) Throws the head backwards from weight at occiput (blood congestion but at yang side ---not understood) or during spasms. (wind heat spasm so heat is yang) Headache from abuse of snuff (qi stagnation in head due to snuff) tobacco smoke, coffee from close attention. Cramp-like pain over root of nose. (cold stagnation pain)

Heart

Palpitations during menses. (heat in heart channel) Anxious feeling in the region. (heart, lung, spleen involved) Palpitation of the heart at night (heart yin deficient) with shootings in the heart. (wind heat in heart) Throbbing (either cold stagnation or qi stagnation) in the chest. Sticking (phlegm) in precordial region on expiration. Cardiac hyperesthesia. Anxious feeling in precordia.

PAGE 836

Kidneys

Frequent, profuse, watery urine. (kidney qi deficiency) (Ph-ac.) Urging to urinate with inability to pass urine. (urge to urinate means heart giving instruction to release but bladder qi/lung weakness so unable to pass) Frequent and copious emission of water urine. Urine lemon color. Involuntary emission of urine. (heart qi not able to control the discharge) Continual want to urinate after taking coffee. (heart qi irritation by coffee make desire or urge for urination constantly) Sensation of burning and smarting in the urethra during urination. (smarting —may be wind so wind heat in liver channel going through urethra and during urine—heat may be) Itching in the fore part of the urethra. (wind).

Limbs

Jerking in limbs. (jerk—heat but may be due to qi stagnation or wind too) Warm sweat on the palms. (heart heat) Cramps in calves. (cold stagnation in spleen channel) Heavy feet. (damp accumulation in kidney channel) Dislocated pain in joints. (qi deficiency of lung, kidney and spleen) Knees are involuntarily drawn upwards, when walking. (spleen qi deficiency so gravity or earth yin forces not able in ankle and heart have upside yang) Trembling of hands when writing. (qi stagnation heart/spleen channel or liver wind or kidney deficiency) Burning in heels on placing them near one another, (blood deficiency of liver channel so vacuity heat when come near but when touch they are actually cold due to less blood) when they come in contact they are cold to touch, worse at night. (yin deficiency) Sciatica worse in winter, (cold channel sciatica) better in summer. Corns painful as if sore. (blood vacuity heat) Knees hot with cold nose. As if flesh was loose on bones from a blow. (blood vacuity so flesh gets loose) Pain in achilles tendon and calf. (liver wind heat, spleen qi deficiency or may be all may be located in one channel) Ulcerative pain in soles. (damp heat in kidney channel) Lancinating, (blood repletion) cutting pain (blood stagnation) in the shoulder-joint, when bending the arm forward.

Lungs

Catching respiration. (inhales greedily means kidney needs heaven qi more) Takes deep breath, for relief. (kidney qi deficiency) Choking, spasms of glottis. (qi stagnation in

glottis) (Cupr.) Much sighing. (qi stagnation) Dry, hacking, spasmodic cough in quick successive shocks, (lung yin deficiency cough so spasm) shutting of the breath. (lung qi stagnant and yin deficient) Reflex coughs. (lung yin vacuity cough) Cough, as from dust or sulphur fumes. (lung qi stagnant so irritation from dust etc) Coughing increases the desire to cough. (means inner being stagnant qi push out or be free from it) Cough, every time he stands still during a walk. (spleen qi stagnation helped by movement of limbs but stand still increase qi stagnation and affects lung) Whispering voice, cannot speak loudly. (lung yin and qi deficiency or qi lung is deep in inner being)) Sleepy after coughing. (lung qi deficiency) Hollow spasmodic cough. (lung yin deficient) worse in the evening. (yin time) little expectoration, leaving pain in trachea. Whooping-cough. (lung yin vacuity) Dry, hoarse cough. (lung yin vacuity with slight phlegm)

Male

Sweat on scrotum. (heat in liver channel) Penis, contracted, becomes small. (kidney qi vacuity cold) Urging to stool with erection. (liver heat or liver blood supply so erection attacks lung with vacuity heat so urge to stool which through large intestine urge to defecate) Much itching in the penis, removed by scratching. (wind heat itching) Lasciviousness and weakness of genital power, (kidney qi deficient) without erections. Contraction of the penis, it becomes quite small. Absence of sexual desire. (kidney qi deficiency) Erections with painful uneasiness, (liver heat gives erection but kidney qi vacuity cold give contraction so painful) and aching at the pubis. (same as previous)

Mouth

Sour taste. (liver taste so liver attacking the stomach) Accumulation of acid saliva in the mouth. (liver saliva) Spasmodic closing of the jaws, (liver qi stagnation or liver wind) bites inside cheek or tongue when talking or chewing. Redness of the mouth and of the palate. (stomach heat and heart heat) Easily bites inside of cheeks. Aptness to bite the tongue, on one side, when chewing or speaking. (no control on tongue muscle that is either heart qi problem or spleen) Moist tongue, loaded with a white coating. (moist—dampness, stomach damp cold or indigested food stagnation) Stitches in palate. (vacuity yin pain so vacuity heat reaches to ear) extending to the ear. Foam at the mouth. (phlegm damp or turbid phlegm in stomach) Voice weak and tremulous. (lung qi weak and depressed)

Nose

Sensitive to inspired air. (kidney yang sensitive) Pain over the root of the nose. (lung qi deficient cold) Sneezing attacks. (lung qi stagnation) Cold with hot knees. Itching in the nose. (wind or damp heat) Nostrils excoriated (damp heat or blood stagnation) and ulcerated, (damp heat) with swelling of the nose. (heat, dampness) Nosebleed. (stomach, large intestine, bladder heat etc) Stoppage of one nostril, (blood or phlegm stagnation) dry coryza. (lung vacuity heat coryza) with dull headache. (qi stagnation-dull) and excessive nervous excitement. (heart yang excess) Dryness of the nose. (lung/stomach vacuity heat)

Rectum

Itching **and tingling** in the anus. (wind or damp heat and qi stagnation in kidney channel) Constipation from taking cold, (wind cold constipation) from riding in a carriage. (large intestine qi stagnation) Constipation of

neurasthenics. Prolapsus of the rectum while at stool.(spleen qi deficiency with lung qi deficiency)Painful constriction of anus after Stool.(lung qi vacuity after stool has impact on kidney qi vacuity cold) Stools pass with difficulty. Painless contractions of anus. Hemorrhoids, better sitting, worse coughing.(lung qi stagnation with spleen qi deficiency) Diarrhea from fright.(gallbladder heat diarrhea or heart heat)

Stitches

from anus deep into rectum.(qi stagnation in kidney and lung)Hemorrhage and pain,(damp heat hemorrhage) worse when stool is loose. (dampness) Pressure as of a sharp instrument from within outward.(qi stagnation within) Discharge of blood from the anus.(damp heat in kidney region) Ascarides in the rectum. Contraction of the anus.(kidney qi vacuity cold)

Skin

Itching, nettle-rash.(wind heat) Nettle rash over the whole body with violent itching (during fever).(wind heat) Very sensitive to draft of air.(wind)

Excoriation,

especially around vagina and mouth.Painful better pressure.(qi deficiency) Chilblains.(cold congealation of blood) Excoriation of the skin, vagina and mouth. Itching on becoming warm in the open air.(wind heat itching) Great sensitiveness of the skin to a draft of air.(lung qi stagnation)

Sleep

Sleep light, every sound wakes.(liver yang floating) Jerking of limbs on going to sleep. (heat or spleen qi stagnation) Whimpering while sleeping. Insomnia from grief.(lung qi depressed insomnia) Violent spasmodic yawning with running from eyes.(liver yin vacuity heat pushes tears from eyes and kidney yang deficiency to suck more air)

Sleepwalking

from wounded pride, honor.Dreams, same horrid dreams over and over again.(liver or heart fire) Child awakes from sleep with piercing cries and trembles all over.(liver yin vacuity so liver heat and wind) Children with hiccough,(wind) chewing motions of mouth during sleep.(wind) Profound and comatose sleep(blood stagnation) with a stertorous breathing. Very light sleep, hears everything that happens around him.(liver yang floating including liver channel going to ear)

PAGE 837

Stomach

Cramps in stomach, worse slightest contact.(cold cramps that is vacuity cold and qi stagnation so touch aggravats) Sinking in Stomach,(stomach yin vacuity) relieved by taking a deep breath.(kidney yin supports heart yang from sinking) All-gone feeling in stomach,(yin vacuity) much flatulence.(wind due to yin vacuity) Hunger with nausea. (wind heat,wind –nausea or qi stagnation) Hiccough from smoking.(qi stagnation or wind hiccough from wind heat) Hiccough with belchings empty or bitter after eating,(wind hiccough and belching or stomach/heart wind or heart qi stagnation so bitter) drinking. Nausea or vomiting better indigestible things.(wind type nausea and vomiting which is better by hardness or indigestibles) Sour eructation.(liver yang rising) Regurgitation of

food, or of bitter serous matter. (liver yang attacking stomach so regurgitation with heart involved due to bitter taste) Nausea with agitation and anguish. (wind or qi stagnation with liver-agitation and heart heat and anguish—heart may be involved) Vomiting of bile and mucus. (liver yang attacking stomach having damp heat in the stomach) Periodical attacks of cramps in the stomach. (liver related-periodical, cold stagnation in stomach)

Teeth

Looseness of the teeth. (dampness or stomach/kidney qi deficiency) Difficult

dentition with convulsions. (kidney qi deficiency or stagnant with wind heat) Toothache, worse after drinking coffee and smoking. (coffee—heart yang excited so toothache and lung wind heat toothache that is lung and heart also has channels to tooth

Toothache

(with stomach) Toothache, as if the teeth were broken.

towards the end of a meal, worse after its conclusion. (phlegm heat stagnation in stomach so damp heat toothache)

Temperature

Chill during pains. (cold stagnation pains) Chill with red face. (heart /stomach heat but

Shaking (lung qi less) chill. (lung qi vacuity) Chill with thirst, not relieved by external heat. (internal heat with lung qi deficiency so external cold) During fever, itching, nettle-rash all over body. (internal wind heat) Sweat, worse on eating often, (stomach heat sweat) on a small spot on the face. (stomach heat sweat) Heat with aversion to uncover but no thirst. (external heat then internal cold so no thirst) Feeling as if sweat would break out, but does not. (due to internal cold or qi vacuity) Febrile

shivering, especially in the back and arms. (internal heat with external cold so shivering) with thirst for cold water. (internal heat) and sometimes with nausea and vomiting. (qi stagnation or others as above) External heat with internal coldness.

Throat

Feeling of a lump in throat that cannot be swallowed. (qi stagnation in chest) Tendency to choke. (qi stagnation) globus hystericus. (qi stagnation or wind heat) Inflamed, hard swollen tonsils (heat) with small ulcers on them. (damp heat) Follicular tonsillitis. Sore throat, (qi syagnation or damp heat) stitches when not swallowing, (qi stagnation) better eating something solid. (qi stagnation helped by solid) Stitches extend to ear, between acts of swallowing. (wind heat, wind—stitches, spreading—heat) Submaxillary glands painful

gullet when moving the neck. Cramps in (cold stagnation) Goiter. Sore throat, as if there were a plug in it, when not swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo with sparks before the eyes. (liver yang rising or wind heat vertigo)

Comments

The mental symptoms of Ignatia along with inflammation of the joints, as well as the fever, have disappeared under its action.

The special indication of Ign. in cases of hysteria is the rapid alternation of moods. Uncontrollable laughter alternating with outbursts of tears. Laughs when she ought to be serious. Sensitive, impressionable. This condition with the characteristic globus hystericus. A lump rises from the stomach into throat as if she would choke, she swallows it down but it constantly returns, worse after drinking water, indicate Ign.

Convulsions, spasms from fright. The child stiffens out and bends backward. Half-unconscious state, thumbs clenched, face blue. Cramps and spasms are prevalent as with Nux-v.

Nervous twitchings and even convulsions also occur. Distortion of the facial muscles whenever the patient attempts to speak. Pains rapidly alternate in character and are excessive.

Exaggerated and outlandish symptoms. Empty retching is better by eating. **Sudden loss of function in any organ.(sudden yang or qi vacuity of organ,actually qi suddenly goes into inner being leaving the organ empty)**

There are many bodily conditions not associated with mental disturbance that require Ign., for it must always be borne in mind that the absence of any joint characteristic of a remedy is no contra-indication to its use provided other indications are sufficiently pronounced.

Ign. will cure many painful conditions of the anus and rectum including hemorrhoids and prolapse.

Especially when characterized by "sharp, stitching pains shooting up the rectum," or "constricting pain at anus worse after stool, better while sitting."

PAGE 838

Pressure as of a sharp instrument from within outward is a characteristic. "Headache as if a nail were driven out through the side of the head, better by lying on it." Pains change their locality, come gradually and abate suddenly or come and go suddenly. Headaches terminate with a profuse flow of urine. In dentition it is frequently called for.

Ign. is one of the remedies which have "goneness," or sinking at the stomach in a very pronounced degree. It often occurs in the night, keeping the patient awake. With this there is a disposition to sigh. Sometimes a feeling as if the stomach were relaxed. There is a regurgitation of food. Hiccough worse by eating or smoking or emotional disturbances (especially in children), empty retching better by eating, vomiting at night of food taken in evening.

Hysterical vomiting. Sour saliva and sour taste in mouth. Toothache, worse after a meal, not so bad while eating another paradoxical condition.

The dysmenorrhea in which Ign. is indicated has labor-like bearing-down in hypogastrium, better by pressure, by lying down, by change of position. The flow is

black, putrid, if profuse, clotted. **Spasms** and convulsions, ending in long-drawn sighs, are met by Ign.

Nash relates a case of puerperal convulsions in which this feature led to a cure. There are a number of characteristics respiratory symptoms: Hysterical aphonia. Laryngismus stridulus, patient sits up in bed, hoarse, hacking cough.

The characteristic cough of Ign. is an irritable and irritating cough: the longer the cough lasts the more the irritation to cough increases. Kent describes it as: "Hack, hack-et-hack, ending in sobbing." Cough every time he stands still during a walk. Hollow, spasmodic cough as from sulphur fumes.

Cough as from inspired feathery dust. Sensations of formication **and**

numbness are very general. Pains are apt to be in small circumscribed spots.

Ign. is one of the chilly medicines like Nux, Caps., Ars. Clarke astonished himself once by curing rapidly with Ign. a severe case of rheumatic fever, which had been making no progress under Bryonia.

In the fever of Ign., the thirst occurs during the chill and in no other stage. This is a very unlikely condition and no other remedy has it. In intermittent fever it is the only remedy that will cure certain cases.

B. Simmons defines the place of Ign. in sciatica thus: "Lancinating, cutting pains,

beating, bursting pains, chilliness with thirst, flushes of heat, chiefly face without thirst." The limb is swollen and thigh knotty and she cannot get up or lie down without pain, generally left side.

Teste places Ign. in his Ipec. group: Nausea and vomiting, reversed peristalsis, congestive headaches and engorgements resulting from vomiting, tenesmus, intermittent fevers are the leading characteristics of the group.

Compare

(1) Phos-ac. - grief, especially for chronic condition.

(2) difficult swallowing of liquids, Bell., Caust., Cina, Hyos., Lach., Lyc., Phos.

(3) Globus hystericus, Lach., Lyc., Plb.

(4) Worry and its effects, Nux-v., Sulph.

(5) Jealousy, Apis, Lach., Hyos.

(6) Disappointed love, Ph-ac.

(7) Zinc., Kali-p., Sep., Cimic.

(8) Panacea arvensis - sensitiveness over gastric region with hunger but an aversion to food.

(9) Croc. - irresistible fits of laughter, rapidly alternating mental states.

(10) Lyc. - sinking sensation at night, preventing sleep, canine hunger at night, also Chin.

(11) Sep. - sinking, gone sensation, with Ign. it is attended with sighing.

(12) In functional paralysis from fatigue, emotions or worms, Stann., Cocc., Phos.

(13) Hysteria, Cupr., Plat., Hyos., Asaf., Mosch., Valer., Nux-m.

(14) Spasms in delicate women, Bell., Hyos.

(15) Sudden effects of emotions, Staph., Op.

(16) In uterine spasms, Cocc., Cham., Mag-m., Cimic.

(17) Extreme sensitiveness to pain, Coffea, Cham.

PAGE 839

Relations

Antidoted by: Puls. (chief antidote), Arn., Camph., Cham., Cocc., Coff. It antidotes: Brandy, coffee, chamomile tea tobacco, Sel., Zinc. Compatible: Ars., Bell., Calc., Chin., Lyc., Nux-v., Puls., Rhus-t., Sep., Sulph., Zinc. Incompatible: Coffee, Tabac., Nux-v. (sometimes).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ilex aquifolium

(american holly)

Pharmacy

Ilx-a. Ilex aquifolium. American Holly. N. O. Aquifoliaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves, berries and young shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The best-known members of the Ilex genus are the common Holly and the Ilex Paraguayensis or Paraguay tea from which the drink called Mate is made. The leaves of Ilex-aq. are reputed to be equal to Cinchona in the treatment of intermittent fever.

Haller commended the juice of the leaves in jaundice, the berries are purgative and emetic. Hale quotes Rafinesque as saying, "The decoction and wine have been used for cough, pleurisy, colic, gout and rheumatism."

Hale quotes an article by Dr. Hendricks on the affect of Ilex aq. on the eye. With 5-drop doses of the Ix, given four times a day. Dr. Hendricks cured several cases of "rheumatic inflammation of the eye with periostitis of the frontal bone, which often leads to staphylomatous degeneration of the cornea."

Hendricks gives this case: A girl, 17, had been under the most renowned oculists since her fifth year. She had great infiltration of cornea, staphyloma, eyeball looked like a lump of flesh. Nightly burning pains in orbits. Ilex aq. cured completely in six days. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ilex aquifolium has intermittent fever. Marked eye symptoms, spleen pain. All symptoms better in winter.

Infiltration of cornea, staphyloma, nightly burning in orbits, rheumatic inflammation of eye. It has been used in coughs, pleurisy, colic, gout and rheumatism.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Eyes disorders. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Spleen, pain. Staphyloma.

Comments

Cooper has cured with it pain in spleen. His keynote indication for it is: "Symptoms better in winter." He improved with it a bad case of chronic deafness having this peculiarity. A feeling of irritation in urethra with constant dripping from orifice, probably from prostate in a man about 50, disappeared after a drop of the tincture.

Cooper says the diarrhea of Ilex. aq. is accompanied with mucous flux and he suggests that it may be useful in pilosis, (sprue).

Compare

(1) Ilex paraguayensis. Ilex vomitoria.

(2) Ilex cassine - Excellent diuretic and substitute for tea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ilex mate

(yerba mate)

Pharmacy

Ilex paraguariensis. Yerba Mate. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Yerba Mate is said to be of use as a prophylactic against sunstroke, being a stimulant to the circulation as a diaphoresis and diuresis herb. **Planets:** Sun, Venus.

Homeopathic

Persistent epigastric pain, sense of dryness of mouth and pharynx. Anorexia, heartburn with nervous depression, neurasthenia. Somnolence incapacity for work. Diminution of urinary secretion. Headaches and pruritus, itching. Kidney colic. Hemicrania.

Clinical

Anorexia. Depression. Headaches. **Heart**burn. Hemicrania. Kidney colic.

Neurasthenia. Sunstroke.

PAGE 840

Ilex vomitoria

(yaupon)

Pharmacy

Ilex Vomitoria. Yaupon. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Ilex Vomitoria has emetic properties. It also possesses tonic and digestive qualities, free from sleepless effects. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Ilex Vom. has an active principle said to act as a powerful diuretic employed in nephritis and gout.

Clinical

Gout. Nephritis.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Impatiens glandulifera

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Impatiens. *Impatiens glandulifera*. The mauve flowers are picked and floated on to a bowl of water which is left in the sun for several hours. The water is strained and preserved as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Together with Heather and Water Violet, this remedy belongs to the group of Loneliness, as classified by Bach. All three remedies bring healing to those suffering from inner loneliness mostly due to self-centered reasons. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Impatiens is indicated in all situations of life calling for increased patience and forbearance, or when one's life style has become tense and driven. The impatient urges and the tendency to high-speed performance have to be held within, there creating nervous tension and cardiovascular strain.

There may be internal agitation and impatience. Here, the suffering may be great, since outlets of inner tension are blocked out of consideration for others and inner tension may mount to an advanced stage of nervousness.

In extreme cases, a nervous breakdown is threatened. Concomitant symptoms are nervous tension, strain, problems with high blood pressure, heart trouble.

Threatened nervous breakdown in extreme cases. Internal and external agitation and sudden explosions of temper with possible violence are common.

Symptoms

MIND

The mind is in a tense, wound-up state and there is the urgency to work and move fast. Speeding in mind leads to speeding in one's movements, propelled by internal agitation and restlessness. Efficiency is a desirable goal in this state, one works fast and counts one's progress, one gets the job done.

This inner dynamic, usually coupled with ability and skill, gives the personal perspective of being a leader or role model whom the others should follow or keep up with.

Impatient people may be ruthless or self-centered, short of temper and intimidating. In problems with impulse control and during drug rehabilitation, this remedy can help restore balance in mind/emotions and body and increase self-mastery (Cherry Plum, Holly, Vervain).

While being in the more expressed *Impatiens* state, one usually feels less inclined to linger with others and pay thoughtful attention, but drives oneself and others from one activity to the next.

Commonly, there are experiences of anger, frustration, dissatisfaction and irritability. Self-centeredness may be high and the feeling may exist that others should pay attention and revolve around the impatient person's idiosyncrasies.

The less expressed impatient type may experience despair more easily or feelings of being overwhelmed by high situation demands coupled with inner lack of nerve power and calm control.

SOURCES

Bach.

PAGE 841

Imperatoria ostruthium

Pharmacy

Imp. Imperatoria ostruthium. Peucedanum ostruth. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture or infusion of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Imperatoria like Athamanta, belongs to the genus Peucedanum. Kleemann observed the effects of the infusion of the root, a teaspoonful every two hours. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

A few symptoms were noted, but they were peculiar. "Diminished secretion of mucus in intestines and air passages" is noteworthy.

Clinical

Skin disorders. Stomach disorders.

Compare

(1) Atham. and Umbelliferae.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Indigo tinctoria

Pharmacy

Indg. Indigo tinctoria. An oxidation product from the juices of several plants, chiefly Indigo tinctoria. N. O. Leguminose. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Indigo was introduced into medicine as a remedy for epilepsy. It has been extensively proved by homeopaths and observations have also been made of its effects on epileptic patients who were receiving large doses from old-school practitioners.

Pure powdered Indigo placed on the wound cures snake and spider poison. (Kali permang., Golondrina, Cedron).

Teste tried Indg. in cases of epilepsy, but with little success, except in cases arising from the presence of worms. In cases of worm fever he has used it with great effect. The patients were children from ten to twelve years old, lymphatic, apathetic, peevish, who ate a great deal.

Teste also used Indg. with success in the following cases: (1) Semi-liquid diarrhea (three to four stools a day, coming on especially after exercise in a stout old man, frequently given to excess of eating).

(2) Chronic catarrh of the bladder.

(3) Stricture of urethra after old gonorrhoea with Plb. and Sep. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

Indigo has marked action on the nervous system and of undoubted benefit in the treatment of epilepsy with great sadness. Excited mood and desire to be busy. Neurasthenia and hysteria. Stricture of esophagus, blue color. (Cupr.)

Indigo has some reputation in the treatment of epilepsy, when the attacks are preceded by a furious excitable disposition followed by melancholy, timidity and mildness. There is a peculiar undulating sensation in the brain with obscuration of vision or sensation as if the brain were frozen, before the attack. Pain in the limbs worse after every meal. Sciatica—pain from middle of thighs to the knee.

Clinical

Acne. Amenorrhea. Anus, prolapse. Brachial neuralgia. Constipation. Cough. Diarrhea. Epilepsy. Face, pimples on. Headache. Hysteria. Nosebleed. Kidney colic. Sciatica. Skin disorders. Toothache. Urethra, stricture. Worms.

Modalities

Better pressure, rubbing. Better by motion, walking. Worse during rest and sitting. Worse in afternoon in evening. The vertigo with headache is better in evening and worse in open air. Warmth rushes to head on entering a warm room after walking in cold air. Worse after eating and after evening meal.

Symptoms

Back

Stitch between the scapula. Stitch in the small of the back, going off after an evacuation.

Breasts

Stinging in the breasts, going off momentarily by rubbing. Burning in the breasts during the menses. Shooting pains in and around the breasts.

Chest

Rumbling and grumbling in the chest at every inspiration.

Ears

Pressure and roaring.

Eyes

Convulsive twitching and quivering of the eyelids, impeding the sight. Pressure in the eyeball. Inflammation of the meibomian glands on the lower lids.

PAGE 842

Face

Tearing, piercing and gnawing pains in bones of the face and especially of lower jaw. Pricking in right malar bone. Pain in the submaxillary glands extending to the teeth. Congestion in the fact with burning cheeks.

Female

Menstruation too early. Acts as an emmenagogue.

Head

Convulsions. Sensation of a band around forehead. Undulating sensation through whole head. Sensation as if brain were frozen. Gloomy, cries at night. Hair feels pulled from vertex. Head feels frozen.

Kidneys

Constant desire to urinate. Urine turbid. Catarrh of bladder. kidney colic. Frequent desire to urinate with burning in the fundus of the bladder. Stricture of urethra.

Limbs

Weakness of arms. Sciatica. Aching, stinging, bruised pain in sciatic nerve. Pain from middle of thigh to knee. Boring pain in knee-joint, better walking. Pain in Limbs worse after every meal. Drawing in the muscles, in deltoid. Convulsive startings in the arms. Veins of the hands red inflamed and tense.

Tearing in the lower limbs, especially in the toes.

Lungs

Violent cough inducing vomiting, bleeding of the nose. Suffocating cough, exciting vomiting in the evening, before and after lying down.

Male

Depressed sexual desire. Itching of the urethra, glans and scrotum.

Mouth

Numbness of interior of mouth in the morning after waking. Sensation of burning on the tongue and in the bottom of the palate. Vesicles on the tip of the tongue. Metallic taste in tongue with contracted feeling in pharynx. Spitting of bloody saliva.

Nerves

Excessive nervous irritation. Epilepsy, flashes of heat from abdomen to head, fit begins with dizziness. Aura from a painful spot between shoulders. Reflex spasms from worms. Hysterical symptoms where pain predominates.

Nose

Excessive sneezing and bleeding from nose. Nosebleed with vanishing of sight. Tearing and incisive pains in the bones and cartilages of the nose.

Rectum

Falling of rectum. Aroused at night with horrible itching at anus. Dull sticking in rectum. Diarrhea, stool liquid with flatulence and colic. Obstinate constipation, stool scanty, hard, retained. Itching at anus. Pinworms. Prolapsed anus after each stool.

Skin

Face and whole body covered with pimples. Fine heat-rash, especially left side of face extending from forehead to throat. Itching of skin with constipation. Boils on ribs and various parts. Itching in face and various parts of body, better by rubbing.

Sleep

Sleepiness in the evening and disturbed sleep at night. Illusory sensations. Children aroused at night with horrible itching at anus. At night, anxious waking with a start. Anxious dreams. Nervous irritation. Predominance of cold. Convulsions, attacks sudden.

Stomach

Metallic taste. Belchings. Bloating. Anorexia. Flushes of heat rising from stomach to head. Empty risings. Retching and vomiting of watery fluid.

Vomiting of glue-like mucus. Tingling pain in the pit of the stomach.

Teeth

Drawing, gnawing, tearing pains in teeth (right). Teeth as if being pulled out.

Temperature

Chilliness with cold hands and violent headache with constant desire to urinate, urine turbid. Great heat, particularly in the face with increased secretion of urine.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea.

Comments

The provings bring out many neuralgic and nervous symptoms. These have been supplemented by clinical observations and the place of Indg. in the Materia Medica is now fairly well defined.

The symptoms were: Chilliness, catarrhal cough, coming in long paroxysms in evening. Whitish, moist tongue, sour or foul breath.

PAGE 843

A large but soft abdomen, diarrhea of two or three stools in twenty-four hours like grayish paper, sour, ascarides in rectum, even crawling out during sleep.

In the dynamic cures of epilepsy effected by Indg., there has been great melancholy which the patient has sought to hide, spending many nights crying alone or a furious excitable disposition before the attacks and mild and timid after.

The attacks have been sudden, apparently originating in the solar plexus from which flushes of heat arise to the head induced by cold or fright.

A peculiar sensation is an undulating sensation in the brain (which Clarke also observed in a case of epilepsy benefited by Cimic., the Ind. undulation causes obscured vision). A dry suffocative cough in evening and after going to bed and a cough always attended by nosebleed are characteristics.

A case narrated by Nash brings out one of the characteristic conditions of Indg. A hard-working man, over 70, gradually became unable to work. Weak, stiffness all over, especially right side, arm and leg.

Pain in right hip running down leg, worse beginning to move after resting. Can hardly turn over in bed.

Appetite poor, stomach distressed, four or five hours after eating, if he eats more than a very little. Pains in the limbs decidedly worse after every meal. Indg. cured promptly.

There are marked symptoms of brachial and sciatic neuralgia which have this peculiarity: they come on or are worse while sitting and are better by moving about.

Compare

(1) Cupr.

(2) Sulph. - epilepsy, sinking sensation, hot flushes, worm fever.

(3) Kali-br. - epilepsy, acne.

(4) Cimic. - epilepsy with waving sensation in brain.

(5) Rhus-t. - worse by rest, better by motion.

(6) Ind., timid, sad, low-spirited, Bufo, vehement or excitable, Bufo - epilepsy.

(7) Lyc. - worse in afternoon.

(8) Ign. - sad introverted.

(9) Baptisia and other Leguminose.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Bry., Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Indium metallicum

(the metal indium)

Pharmacy

Ind. Indium metallicum. A metal. Trituration of the pure metal. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth to 200c potency.

History

Indium receives its name from the Indigo blue line in the spectrum through which its presence was discovered in Zinc-blend. It is a rare metal, nearly like lead in appearance and in softness.

Indium has been proved under the direction of Bell, mostly in the potencies and the symptoms mark it out as allied in action to Selenium and Titanium in its general action.

Homeopathic

Indium metallicum has affects on the Male sexual sphere. There is diminished power and control, frequency of nocturnal emissions, sexual dreams of perversion which should render it of service in some cases of sexual psychopathy. Backaches. Headaches and migraine. Seminal emissions.

There is also a headache with sleepiness and nausea. There are many marked symptoms in the throat, the characteristic condition being worse in evening and better by eating and by drinking cold water. The urine is horribly offensive after standing a short while.

Clinical

Backache. Chronic fatigue. Depression. Foot-sweats. Headaches. Megrim. Nosebleed. Paralysis of the sphincters. Pollutions. Sexual perversion. Sore throat. Throat, ulceration. Uvula, enlarged, ulcerated.

Constitutions

Tubercular types. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better out of doors in cold air, by drinking or washing in cold water. Worse in a warm room. Worse by motion. On the other hand, there is restlessness compelling to move about. Several symptoms occur in early morning 3 to 4 a.m. in afternoon, 3 p.m. to 6 p.m. there is faintness at 11 a.m.

PAGE 844

Symptoms

MIND

Depression. Psychologically exhausted, cannot work. Sleepy and irritable with pain in the occipital region. State of indifference. Sexual psychopathy.

Back

Pain in the back. Stiffness at the nape of the neck. Stiffness in neck and shoulders.

Chest

Burning pain behind the sternum. Pain in the left side of the thorax and towards the left axilla.

Ears

Painful pustules on the outer ear. Helix red and feels sharp, needle-like pains.

Eyes

Uncertain sight in the evening. People seem pale or yellow.

Face

Painful suppurating pimples. Corners of mouth cracked and sore. (Cund.)

Female

Menses prolonged. Drawing pains in the low abdomen with marked irritability.

Head

Sudden violent or beating headaches, especially in the right occipital region. Pruritus of the scalp with internal head pains. Pain in Head when straining at Stool.

Head

Bursting in head during stool. Dull pains in temples and forehead with nausea, weakness, Sleepiness.

Kidneys

Horribly offensive smell of urine after standing a short time. Urine foul-smelling.

Limbs

Pain, especially in left arm. Legs restless and weary. Toes itch. (Agar.) Pains in the limbs. Jerking in the legs. Pain in the muscles, especially in the right ankle, then moving to the left ankle and spreading over the whole foot. Muscular shuddering. Weakness of the legs, feels particularly tired after walking, becomes restless and needs to move again.

Lungs

Must breathe deeply.

Male

Emissions too frequent. Diminished power. Testicles tender. Drawing pains along spermatic cord. Testes soft, heavy. Increased sexual desire, nocturnal discharge followed by insufficient erection, premature ejaculation.

Mouth

Pharyngeal muco-viscous secretions, sticky and yellow.

Nose

Violent attack of sneezing.

Rectum

Loses control of the anal sphincter when urinating. Headaches during difficult evacuation of the bowel.

Sleep

Hallucinatory dreams.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Nausea with headaches at breakfast. Weakness in the stomach around 11 a.m.

Throat

Uvula enlarged, ulcerated, thick tough mucus in back part of pharynx. Worse evening.

Comments

The mental condition of Ind. is one of depression, curiously not unlike that of Indigo, whose color it shows in the spectrum. Headaches were very marked in the proving and one notable symptom appears: "Violent pain in the head when straining at stool." This is not infrequently met with in practice and I have given great relief with Ind. 200c to a patient who had this symptom.

Berridge reports this case: A boy, 10, constipated five or six years. Stool about once a week, dark and short, sometimes with blood, anus sore after stool.

He has to strain much, seizing his thighs with his hands and straightening himself forcibly, the effort makes his face red and the head feels as if it would burst. Ind. in high potencies cured.

PAGE 845

Compare

- (1) Sel., Titan. - male sexual organs.
- (2) Bell.
(headache, menses), Aspar. - urine, Sang. - headache, rheumatism.
- (3) Phos., Nat-c., Sulph. and Zinc. - faintness, 11 a.m. .
- (4) Ferr. - headache, ebullitions, lameness of shoulder muscles.
- (5) Brucea, Lach., Nux-m., Op., Stann. and Stry. - Headache with sleepiness. Ind. has nausea as well as sleepiness.
- (6) In throat symptoms better from eating and drinking. Ind. resembles Es. h., Benz-ac., Cist., Lach.
- (7) Mur-ac. - Adynamic types, red face, dry tongue, cannot urinate without evacuating the rectum.
- (8) Tub. - Constant need to move about, changing, erratic pains, has to make an effort to urinate during the stool.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Indolum

Pharmacy

Indol. Indolum. Crystalline compound derivable from Indigo, but also a product of Putrefaction of Proteids. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

Indolum's primary action is to increase the elimination of Indican. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Auto-intoxication. Persistent desire to sleep, dull, discontented mental state, hideous delusions and nervousness, constant motion of fingers and feet. Intestinal putrefaction.

Clinical

Auto-intoxication. Constipation. Delusions. Dullness. Fatigue. Headaches. Nervous. Sleepiness.

Symptoms

Food

Great thirst. Hungry sensation after full meal.

Head

Dull occipital and frontal headache in afternoon. Dull sensation over eyes. Eyeballs hot and hurt when moved. Pupils dilated with headache.

Limbs

Very tired and sore in lower limbs. Feet burn. Knee-joints sore.

Sleep

Sleepiness. Continuous dreaming.

Rectum

Constipation.

Stomach

Bloated feeling.

Compare

(1) Skatol.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Influenzinum

(influenza nosode)

Pharmacy

Influ. Influenzinum. The nosode of Influenza. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The nosode of influenza has with many practitioners taken the place of Baptisia as the routine remedy in epidemics.

It may be given in the 12c or 30c potency, either in the form of tincture, pills or ten pellets may be dissolved in six ounces of water.

Of this a dessert spoonful may be given for a dose. It may be repeated every two hours. This will be found sufficient to control a large proportion of the cases. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The general directions Clarke gave to his patients are these: When "colds" appear in a family let all those who are unaffected take Ars. 3c thrice daily and let the patients take Infl. 30c every hour or two.

This generally prevents the spread of the trouble and clears up the "colds," whether they are of the influenza type or not. Influenzinum has the ability to develop old troubles and thus it takes a variety of forms in different persons. Infl. need not be expected to cure all cases unaided or indeed to be appropriate to every case.

Influenza, measles. Weakness and fatigue. Influenza encephalitis. Syndrome of meningitis. Post - influenza depressive neurosis. Entero-colitis of influenza. Diarrhea of influenza.

General ill feeling with chill, headache, diffused pains. Neurotic, depressive persons. Anorexia. Stiffness. Tendency to hypotension. Hyperthermia. Sycosis.

Clinical

Catarrh. Colds. Influenza.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Gastro-intestinal pain.

Blood

Leucopenia with mononucleosis.

Ears

Otitis of influenza.

Eyes

Eyes are heavy and sensitive to movements, stiffness. Conjunctivitis of influenza.

Head

Meningitis syndrome. Encephalitis syndrome with vomiting. Headache of influenza.

Heart

Hypotension. Weakness of the myocardia. Cardiac neurosis.

Limbs

Venous and arterial congestion of the lower limbs. Rheumatoid pains during humid and cold weather.

PAGE 846

Lungs

Dry painful cough. Bronchitis. Broncho-pneumonia of influenza. Sub-acute edema of babies. Bronchial asthma.

Nose

Nasal congestion. Coryza of influenza. Sinusitis.

Rectum

Weakness of the anal sphincter. Weakening diarrhea.

Throat

Pharyngitis. Chronic laryngitis. Nasal voice . Stridulous laryngitis of children.

Comments

Varicose veins and ulcers, (Oscilococcinum). Venous stasis of lower limbs. Intermittent lameness. Acute and chronic rhino - pharyngitis. Laryngitis of influenza. Chronic atrophic rhinitis. Bronchial asthma. Nasal polyps. Sinusitis, otitis. Acute coryza, chronic coryza, blepharitis, conjunctivitis. Infection rheumatism

Compare

(1) Oscilococcinum.

(2) Mimosa pudica - Inflammation of the eyes and nasal mucosa. Headache, worse by movement, better while closing eyes. Diarrhea with colic and irritating stools.

(3) Galphimia glauca - Hypersensitiveness to change of weather, Hypersecretion of nasal and ocular mucous.

(4) Luffa operculata: Fronto-occipital headache. Acute or chronic inflammation of the nasal mucosa.

Relations

Compatible with: Cimic., Ars., Bell., Bry., Hep., Merc. and many others.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Insulinum

Pharmacy

Ins. Insulin. Insulinum. Insulin is an aqueous solution of an active principle from pancreas which affects sugar metabolism. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30x.

History

If Insulin is administered at suitable intervals in diabetes mellitus, the blood sugar is maintained at a normal level and the urine remains free of sugar. Overdosage is followed by weakness and fatigue and tremulousness and profuse sweating.

Besides the use of Insulin in the treatment of diabetes, restoring the lost ability to oxidize carbohydrate and again storing glycogen in the liver. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Some use of Insulin homeopathically has been made by Dr. W. F. Baker, showing its applicability in acne, carbuncles, erythema with itching eczema. In the gouty, glycosuria when skin manifestations are persistent give three times daily after eating. Insulin is indicated for persistent cases of skin irritation, boils or varicose ulceration with polyuria.

Clinical

Acne. Boils. Carbuncles. Diabetes. Eczema. Glycosuria. Gout. Varicose ulcers.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Inula helenium

(scabwort)

Pharmacy

Inul. Inula helenium. Scabwort. Elecampane. N. O. Compositae. Tincture of fresh root dug in autumn of the second year. The juice of the root was proved. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

Inula is a perennial plant with a stem from three to four feet high, large saw-toothed leaves tapering to a stalk and large heads of yellow flowers. The root has an aromatic camphor-like taste, due to the presence of a crystalline substance called Helenin, allied to the chemical constitution to Kreosote.

It also contains a quantity of starchy material, called Inulin, which differs from ordinary starch in being colored yellow by Iodine. Elecampane was formerly much used as an aromatic tonic and as a stimulant of all the secreting organs likewise in coughs, dyspepsia.

This quotation from the Treasury of Botany well sums up the chemistry and ancient history of the plant as handed down from the time of Dioscorides. Ben Jonson refers to it in one of his poems.

PAGE 847

A popular tradition credits it with the cure of facial erysipelas and certain symptoms of the face in the provings seem to confirm this.

The homeopathic knowledge of it is due to Fischer, who proved the root-juice.

Clinical

experience has confirmed and added to the symptom list. A very pronounced effect was observed in the pelvic organs, pressing and dragging towards the rectum and genitals. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

The old reputation of the remedy in coughs is confirmed: Violent tickling in Larynx, producing dry cough, worse lying down, worse at night, larynx painful, also dry cough with constant tickling in throat-pit, difficult breathing and sensation as if hoarseness would occur.

A mucous membrane medicine. Bearing-down sensation in pelvic organs and bronchial symptoms are most marked. Sub-sternal pain. Diabetes.

Clinical

Backache. Cough. Cramp. Dysmenorrhea. Erysipelas. Leucorrhoea. Rectum, pain in. Sciatica. Toothache.

Modalities

Worse at night, worse lying down (except the uterine pain, which compels patient to remain lying). Worse by motion after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Excessive anxiety and trembling of the whole body, chattering of teeth from cold, during menstruation.

Abdomen

Violent motion beneath right hypochondrium, as though something living were moving about. Sticking as with two pins to right of umbilicus.

As from a knife between umbilicus and right groin. Stitches in left side of abdomen towards left groin.

Back

Pain through back and chest, on inspiration. Transient pain in right scapula. Violent backache during menstruation.

Chest

Stitches behind sternum and beneath left seventh and eighth ribs. Throbbing and jerking pain as from suppuration, in middle of chest.

Ears

Dull stitches in left ear, with transient sticking above right eyebrow in evening.

Eyes

Twitching in upper lids. Burning in left eyeball. Swimming before eyes and pressure in temples and forehead.

Face

Left side of face red and hot, a white spot near nose. Flushes of heat, left cheek glowing.

Female

Menses too early and painful. Labor-like pains, urging to stool, dragging in genitals with violent backache. Itching of legs during menses, chattering of teeth from cold during menstruation. Moving about in abdomen, stitches in genitals. Chronic metritis. Movings about in abdomen followed by yellowish leucorrhea.

Head

Rush of blood to head with sleeplessness. Throbbing after eating, pressure in temples and forehead. Headache in right side, afterward in left. Sticking headache in right side. Jerking, tearing pain in occiput. Burning headache in left temple, in a spot as large as a silver dollar in evening.

Kidneys

Urging to urinate ten times in one hour, urine passes by drops. Urine smells of violets. (Tereb.)

Limbs

Coldness, shaking in bed, cold, blue hands and nails. Pain in right shoulder and wrist, tearing in left palm, unable to double fingers, pain in lower limbs, feet and ankles.

Tearing, jerking in right arm. Upper arms as far as elbows fall asleep. Tensive drawing in hips. Sticking in right hip. Cramp in calves during sleep.

Lungs

Dry cough, worse at night and lying down, larynx painful. Chronic bronchitis. Cough with much thick expectoration with fatigue and weak digestion. Teasing cough with much and free expectoration. Difficult breathing with dry cough, constant tickling in throat-pit. Dry, tickling cough.

Mouth

Dryness of mouth with scraping and tickling in throat, swallowing difficult. Pain in decayed teeth, worse at night.

PAGE 848

Nose

Stitches in right side of middle of nose. Sticking, crawling in root of nose, extending to eyebrows.

Rectum

Pressing dragging towards rectum and genitals, as if substance would come out, occurring repeatedly.

Skin

Itching as from fleas, violent on legs during menses, with burning after scratching in bed.

Sleep

Sleep restless, starting and crying out. Dreams are lascivious, disgusting.

Stomach

Nausea in morning coming from stomach. Twisting as of a ball in epigastric region, above umbilicus. Sticking pain in epigastric region.

Throat

Violent tickling in larynx, producing dry cough. Palliative in tubercular laryngitis.

Vertigo

Vertigo on stooping. Confusion of head with nausea in evening.

Comments

Headache and labor-like pains. Inula is one of the remedies which has sensation as of something alive moving about internally, also twisting as of a ball in umbilical region, as if a substance would come out of rectum and genitals.

Another peculiar sensation is: as though some one was poking him with a finger in various parts of the body, especially in diaphragm, so painful he awoke with clenched teeth. Sticking pains as with pins or a knife are numerous. The majority of the symptoms occurred on the right side.

Compare

- (1) Croc., Ign.
- (2) Arum-d. - loose cough worse at night on lying down.
- (3) Sep. - forcing in genitals and rectum.
- (4) Croc. and Thuj. - sensation of something alive.
- (5) Terebe. - urine smelling of violets.
- (6) Ign. - cough worse lying down and in evening.
- (7) Sulph. Psor. - worse at night in bed.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Iodium

(iodium)

Pharmacy

Iod. Iodium purum. Iodine. An element. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency. The crude drug in saturated solution may be required. Ioduretted solution of Kali-iod. (35 grains Potassa and 4 grains Iodine to 1 oz. of water, 10 drops three times a day)

History

Iodine tincture is an allopathic skin disinfectant. Ioduretted solution of Kali-iod. is said to expel tapeworms dead. Locally it is an effective and easily managed microbicide. Ideal agent to keep wounds clean and disinfected, (Calen.) Gunshot wounds, (Hyper.) and compound fractures. Bites of insects, reptiles, etc.

Iodine has great absorbent action, which is rapid and intense. The most prominent feature of the action of Iodium is its power of causing absorption. It is this power which has made the drug such a favorite among old-school practitioners as a paint in all kinds of swellings.

Given internally its power is much greater, the absorbents are stimulated to fresh activity, muscles, fat, tissues and glands waste away and general emaciation is the result. When new growths and hyperplasia are present, these come under the action of Iod. before the normal tissues.

Homeopathic

Glands, thyroid, testes, mesenteric and mammary, first get swollen, hard and heavy, then begin to dwindle. New growths and hyperplasias come under its action when their growth is rapid. All glandular structures, respiratory organs, circulatory system are especially affected, they atrophy. Rapid metabolism: Emaciation, weight loss with great appetite. Hungry with much thirst. Better after eating.

Great debility, the slightest effort induces perspiration. Iod. individual is exceedingly thin, dark complexioned with enlarged lymphatic glands, has voracious appetite but gets thin. Tubercular type.

Arthritis deformans. Acts prominently on the connective tissue. Lead poisoning. Tremors. Acute exacerbation of chronic inflammation. Iodine craves cold air. The plague. Capillary congestion followed by ecchymosis, edema, hemorrhages and nutritive disturbances. Abnormal vaso-constriction.

Sluggish vital reaction, hence chronicity in many of its aspects. Acute catarrh of all mucous membranes, rapid emaciation, with a good appetite and glandular atrophy call for this remedy in numerous wasting diseases and in scrofulous patients. Goiter.

Acute disorders of the respiratory organs. Pneumonia, rapid extension. Iodine is warm and wants cool surroundings. Weakness and loss of breath going upstairs. Adenoid vegetations. Tincture internally and applied locally to swollen glands and rattlesnake bites.

Weak and rapidly losing flesh, even with a good appetite. feels always too hot. Great debility, the slightest effort induces perspiration, cannot talk, becomes out of breath going up stairs. Atrophy or induration of testes, ovaries, uterus. Wasting diseases of scrofulous patients. Pancreatic diseases. Adenoids. Goiter. Tuberculosis. Trembling of limbs or body. Acute exacerbations of chronic inflammation.

Facial paralysis or epilepsy from suppression of goiter. Emaciation with glandular enlargement. Sluggish reaction, hence chronicity of many disorders.

Clinical

Appetite, disordered. Atrophy. Brain, atrophy. Breast-feeding, disorders. Cancer. Chilblains. Chyluria. Constipation. Coryza. Cough. Croup. Debility. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Enteric fever. Galactorrhea. Goiter. Headaches.

Heart disorders, hypertrophy. Hemorrhoids. Hiccough. Hydrocephalus. Iritis. Jaundice. Joints disorders. Laryngitis. Leucorrhea. Liver disorders. Lymphatic swellings. Melancholia. Ovaries, disorders. Ozaena. Prostate gland, enlarged. Rheumatic gout. Rheumatism. Salivation. Scars. Seborrhea. Infertility. Syphilis. Tabes mesenterica. Throat disorders. Thyroid disorders. Tuberculosis. Uterus disorders. Voice disorders. Vomiting. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of nervous shock, disappointed love.(hearty qi stagnation)

Constitutions

Iod. is specially suited to persons of dark hair and complexion, dark, yellow, tawny skin. Suitable to over-grown boys(growth controlled by kidneys so kidney yang excess) with weak chest(lung qi vacuity) and aged persons(kidney yin deficient). **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from cold, air, bathing, walking about in open air.(heat,lung qi deficient so needs air) Better from eating,(yin deficiency) sitting up.(spleen qi deficient) Worse by warmth, by wrapping up in a warm room.(yin vacuity heat so in vacant small place there is heat) Worse heat of room, air, wraps, exertion,(liver blood deficient) ascending.(liver yang rising) Worse talking,(lung qi deficiency) fasting,(stomach heat) night(yin problem),rest(excess condition,heat) touch,(qi stagnation) pressure.(excess condition) Worse when quiet in warmth, right side.(yin side problem)

Symptoms

MIND

Excited and restless.(liver yang excitation and restless and not heart excitation) Anxiety(yin deficient with hyperactive heart fire,phlegm heat accumulated in the chest,liver heat or liver fire attacks heart etc) when quiet.(heart fire become active) Sudden impulse to run and do violence,(heart fire) but motion worse and exhausts,(spleen qi deficiency) better if busy.(heart fire hyper needs continuous occupation or busy) Anxiety about present and depression,(hyperactive heart fire and heart yin deficient—depression) no reference to the future. Dejected with tendency to weep (heart and lung qi depressed)or intolerably cross and restless.(heart fire overactive) Forgetful(heart yin deficient). Must be busy. Fear of people,(kidney) shuns every one.(liver) Melancholy. (lung) Thinks he is well. Fear of people of physicians, shuns everyone. Suicidal tendency. (kidney-lung communication) Fretful, forgets what is to be spoken or done, does not know what.(immediate memory problem—heart problem) Does not understand why he has done some joint thing. Impulse to do some strange things without any cause to kill somebody or to kill himself.(impulse is fire,killing has sun element in it ,heart fire) Heart palpitates when thinking of real or imaginary wrongs.

Abdomen

Mesenteric glands enlarged.(blood and fluid stagnation) Pancreatic disease. Cutting pain

in abdomen.(blood stagnation in abdomen) **Trembling** in abdomen.

(qi stagnation in abdomen)

Back

Swelling of the neck when speaking.(lung qi deficiency affects kidney yang heat—heat-swelling) grows thick.(kidney yang heat where kidney—growth and neck,yang back,heat—thick)

Breasts

Nodosities in the skin of breasts with black points.(toxic phlegm heat or blood stagnation) Dwindling of Breasts. Breasts heavy, as if would fall.(phlegm or blood congestion)

Chest

Great weakness about chest.(chest qi deficiency) Tickling all over chest.(qi stagnation in the chest)

PAGE 850

Ears

Chronic deafness with adhesions in **the middle ear**.(phlegm stagnation

in ear,phlegm—chronic) **Eustachian deafness**.(phlegm stagnation) Eustachian catarrh.(damp heat)

Eyes

Pain in eyes.(liver fire) Pupil **dilated**. (liver fire or liver wind)Protruded.

(liver fire) Staring with wide open eyes,(liver fire) eyelids seem to be retracted. Constant motion of eyeballs.(liver wind) Convulsive movements(liver wind) and

quivering of the eyes **of lower eyelids**.

Acute dacryocystitis. Violent profuse lachrymation.(liver fire)

Face

Withered,(heart blood and qi deficiency) brownish, sallow or dusky, miserable look.

Coldness of face(blood deficiency) in fleshy children.(phlegm dominant) Facial paralysis after reduction of goiter.(phlegm stagnation in glands affect heart region here so face that means heart fire must have created goiter that is blood stagnation may become hard)

Female

Great weakness during menses.(Alum.,Carb-an.,Cocc.,Hematox.)(spleen weakness due to liver heat or fire) Menstruation irregular.(Liver Qi stagnation, Liver Blood stagnation, Spleen deficiency) Menses, brown, renewed after every stool. Uterine hemorrhage.

(spleen qi deficiency,blood stasis,blood or damp heat etc) Wedge-like pain from ovary to uterus.(blood stasis) Ovaritis. (Apis., Bell., Lach.) Wedge-like pain in the right ovarian region.(blood stagnation) Leucorrhea, acrid, eroding thighs and linen,(toxic damp heat)

worse during menses. (heat) Sterility from atrophy of ovaries and breasts. (Heat in the Lungs injuring Yin fluids, Invasion of Damp-Heat, Invasion of Cold-Dampness, Stomach and Spleen deficiency, Spleen and Heart collapse, Liver and Kidney deficiency, Blood stasis in the channels.)

Food

Ravenous hunger with great thirst. (liver fire attacks stomach) Only feels well while eating in any diseased condition. (stomach fire) Ravenous hunger, yet emaciates (stomach heat, spleen qi deficiency so poor blood formation and assimilation so

emaciation) or variable appetite with thirst. Gets anxious or worried if he does not eat. (stomach vacuity increase heart fire) Drinking cold milk better constipation. (dry heat constipation helped by damp cold)

Head

Reverberations in head. Throbbing, (cold or qi stagnation) rush of Blood (heart fire) and feeling of a tight band. (qi stagnation) Headaches of old people, (kidney yin deficiency vacuity heat headache) worse in warm air, fatigue, (spleen deficiency) walking fast, (spleen qi deficiency as waking involves muscles) riding in car. Brain as if stirred round with a spoon. (heart fire) Chronic, congestive headache of old people. (kidney yin deficiency vacuity heat pushes blood outside the vessels so blood congestion) (Phos.)

Heart

Violent heart action. (heart fire) Feels as if squeezed by an iron hand (severe blood stagnation) (Cact.) followed by great weakness (due to blood vacuity in further path of stagnated blood) and faintness. (blood vacuity) Tachycardia. Palpitations, worse least exertion. (liver blood vacuity fire attacks heart so palpitation, exertion consumes liver stored blood) Feeling of vibration or purring over heart. (heart fire) Tachycardia. Pulsation in large arterial trunks. (cold or qi stagnation) Myocarditis, painful compression around heart. (cold or qi stagnation)

Kidneys

Urination frequent and copious, (kidney qi vacuity cold urine) urine, dark, yellow-green, milky with variegated cuticle on its surface. (phlegm heat urine) Sediment like red pepper. (blood heat or stagnated blood sediment) Incontinence in old people with prostatic enlargement. (damp heat or blood stagnation enlargement due to which kidney yin vacuity heat incontinence) Milky white fluid runs from urethra after stool. (after stool there is impact on lung, large intestine or heart.)

Limbs

Joints inflamed and painful. (damp heat) Chronic arthritic affections, (**Heat patterns: A. Yin vacuity, internal heat, B. Damp heat internally exuberant, 2. Cold pattern, 3. Qi & blood dual vacuity**) damp heat internally exuberant) stiff and enlarged joints. (damp heat) Synovitis. (damp heat) Pain in bones at night. (it is not aggravation at night so no yin vacuity heat concept but it is positive cold at night at yin time so pain due to positive cold) Cold hands and feet. (spleen qi vacuity cold) Back of hands, brown, as if swollen, painful when turning hand, not when closing fingers. Gonorrhoeal rheumatism. (damp heat ganorrhoea and rheumatism) Rheumatism of nape and upper limbs. (wind heat at it involves upper portion so it is yang) Acrid sweat of feet. (kidney yin vacuity heat)

Pulsation in large arterial trunks. (cold or qi stagnation in heart vessels) Rheumatic pains, (wind cold) nightly pains in joints, (wind cold) constrictive sensations. (cold) White swellings. (cold stagnation) Edema of the feet. (Damp heat pouring downward, yang vacuity of spleen and kidneys, vacuity of the qi and blood, blood stasis from external injury) Painful corns. (phlegm cold or heat)

Liver

Jaundice, eyes, skin, nails yellow. (damp heat in liver channel and liver) Liver and spleen sore and enlarged. (damp heat stagnation)

Lungs

Raw and tickling feeling provoking a dry cough. (yin vacuity qi stagnant cough) Pain in Larynx. (vacuity heat pain) Laryngitis with painful roughness, worse during cough. (yin vacuity qi stagnation) Child grasps throat when coughing. Right-sided pneumonia with high temperature. (positive cold type pneumonia with heart fire) Difficult expansion of chest, (yin deficient so no flexibility) blood-streaked sputum internal dry heat, (yin vacuity) external coldness. (lung qi deficiency) Pneumonia. Hepatization spreads rapidly with persistent high temperature. (fire spreads rapidly so hepatization due to liver fire or heart fire with persistent (blood involved-heart) temperature—heart fire) absence of pain in spite of great involvement, worse warmth, craves cool air. Croup in scrofulous children with dark hair and eyes. (phlegm heat stagnation cough) (Brom. opposite.) Inspiration difficult. (phlegm heat stagnation) Dry, morning cough from tickling in larynx. (phlegm heat sticking with qi stagnation) Croupy cough with difficult respiration, wheezy. (phlegm heat obstruction) Cold extends downwards from head to throat and bronchials. (damp cold, damp has downward motion) Pleuritis effusion. (dampness heat) Iod. cough is worse indoors in warm, (lung yin vacuity heat) wet weather (damp obstructions) and when lying on back. (lung qi deficiency or protective yang less)

Male

Testicles swollen and indurated. (damp heat) Twisting in spermatic cord. (wind heat) Atrophy of testes with loss of sexual power. (damp heat atrophy with kidney qi deficiency) Sarcocoele. Hydrocele. (dampness accumulation)

Mouth

Offensive odor from mouth. (stomach damp heat, gaseous, constipation etc) Aphthae. Foul ulcers and salivation. (stomach damp heat ulcers) Gums loose and bleed easily. (stomach vacuity heat) Profuse fetid, soapy saliva. (stomach heat) Metallic taste. (stomach –lung combination) Tongue, hypertrophied, painful, nodular or fissured. (damp/phlegm with stomach yin vacuity heat) Tongue thickly coated. (heat)

PAGE 851

Nose

Red and swollen, much and sudden sneezing with dripping of hot water. (lung pathogenic wind heat with qi stagnation, pathogenic due to suddenness) Sneezing. Sudden violent influenza. (pathogenic wind heat) Dry coryza becomes fluent in open air. (qi stagnation coryza) A fluent hot coryza with general heat of skin. (wind heat pathogenic with lung heat) Pain at the root of the nose and frontal sinuses. (wind heat) Nose stopped up. (damp heat) Tendency to ulceration. (damp heat) Loss of smell. (lung heart communication problem or blockage by damp/phlegm/blood the nerve going to heart, or smell function that is lung qi not working properly) Acute nasal engorgement associated with high blood

pressure.(blood congestion in nose) Descending colds.(damp cold) Alae nasi as if spread wide apart.(wind heat)

Rectum

Stools, frothy, whey-like, fatty, cheesy or lenteric,(damp/phlegm type stools) pancreatic disorders. Chronic(damp/blood etc) morning(yang time) diarrhea(damp heat) of emaciated,(spleen/lung qi deficient) scrofulous children.(phlegm heat) Hemorrhage at every stool.(lung heat with lung qi deficiency) Diarrhea, whitish, frothy, fatty.(damp heat diarrhea) Constipation with ineffectual urging.(phlegm heat sticky so constipation and sticky so ineffectual urge) with better by drinking cold milk.(damp cold) Constipation alternating with diarrhea. (Ant-c.)(phlegm heat or damp heat in both)

Skin

Hot, dry, dirty, brown spots on.(toxic heat in skin) Yellow and withered.(blood and qi vacuity) Nodosities on skin.(phlegm cold or heat or blood stagnation) Anasarca of cardiac disease. Itching and itching pimples in old scars.(damp heat itching, heat-scar,damp--chronic) Scars break open.(heart fire forces heat patterns to open up) Glands enlarged.(damp heat/cold)

Sleep

Restlessness in blood, prevents sleep.(blood heat due to heart fire)

Stomach

Pulsation in the pit of the stomach.(cold or qi stagnation) Bitter taste to solid food,(heart –stomach fire) not drinks.(help in heart fire and stomach fire) Hiccough. Empty belchings.(qi stagnation) Throbbing at pit of stomach.(cold or qi stagnation) Empty belchings,as if every particle of food were turned into gas.(gas-qi and blood vacuity) Anxious and worried if he does not eat.(stomach yin vacuity affects heart and spleen) (Cina, Sulph.) Loses flesh, yet hungry and eating well. (Abrot.)(stomach yin vacuity heat but spleen qi deficient)

Temperature

Flushes of heat all over the body,(heart fire) heat waves to head(liver/stomach/heart fire). Marked fever,(heart fire) restlessness,(heart fire or blood heat) red cheeks,(heart fire or kidney yin vacuity heat) apathetic. Profuse sweat.(heart fire) Hyperpyrexia or external coldness with anxiety or stupor.(lung qi deficiency or poor blood circulation in exterior,and internal heart fire) Hectic fever.(heart fire) Sweats easily.(due to fire and lung qi deficiency) Early morning sweat better .(lung qi rises so sweat less)

Throat

Hoarse. Constriction, impeding deglutition.(phlegm heat in stomach) Burning and scraping in throat.(vacuity heat in stomach) Larynx feels constricted.(cold stagnation) Goiter, hard with sensation of constriction.(damp/phlegm cold stagnation) Uvula swollen. Submaxillary glands swollen.(damp cold congestion) Thyroid enlarged.(damp cold stagnation).

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse from stooping,(yin type vertigo that is vertigo from liver yin blood deficiency) worse in warm room.(liver vacuity heat)

Comments

Clarke had seen it given with excellent effect in the lower potencies, when swollen and deformed joints have been left behind after an attack of acute rheumatism. Scrofulous and

syphilitic indurations, effusions and tumors and especially goiter, are equally amenable to its resolvent action.

Emaciation of single parts. "Eats ravenously, yet emaciates," is a keynote. In this connection must be mentioned its power to set up a ravenous appetite. It seems as if the waste of tissue set up the desire for absorbing great qualities of food. Absence of appetite is also among the effects of Iod. and either condition may indicate it.

Clarke once used it with excellent effect in the case of a young woman who had a nervous shock and had lost all appetite and desire to live. She was much emaciated and had quietly made up her mind to starve herself to death.

Clarke gave five drops of Iod. 3x in a wineglass of water half an hour before meal-times and her appetite returned with such vigor she could not choose but eat and was soon restored to a normal mental and bodily state.

Iod. produces atrophy of nerve and brain tissue, as well as of other tissues and it also has a place in acute hydrocephalus and in pleuritic effusions. In tubercular disease of all kinds, it may be called for: tabes mesenterica, pulmonary tuberculosis. In rheumatism and heart disorders it has a large sphere.

Iod. is indicated by indurations or atrophy of testes, ovaries and uterus. The salivary glands and pancreas are especially affected by Iod. and a diarrhea of milky, whey-like stools often indicative of pancreatic diseases is especially amenable to its action.

In pneumonia and tubercular disorders with lung consolidation it is of great service.

PAGE 852

The chief indications are: Dyspnea, cough with blood-streaked expectoration, tickling all over chest, weakness and emaciation, worse of symptoms in a warm room. This last, "Worse by warmth," is a leading modality of Iod.

In defects of growth, curvature of bones and in children's ailments, it follows well upon Calc. In tuberculosis of rapidly-growing young people, thin and dark, it is especially indicated.

There are many marked symptoms in the heart sphere: palpitation from slightest cause, sensation as if being squeezed, hypertrophy. With the heart symptoms there is a "gone," exhausted feeling and the patient is scarcely able to breathe or walk.

C. S. McKay noticed lumbrici passed by an infant who had tasted Iodine accidentally and used the experience in another case, giving a dilute solution (one part of the tincture to three of water of this three drops every three hours) and produced the expulsion of lumbrici when Santonin had completely failed.

Weakness is marked in Iod. Nervousness, restlessness, twitching, subsultus tendinum and trembling. Also sense of trembling in inner parts. Facial paralysis and epilepsy have followed suppression of goiter by large doses of Iod. Weakness is excessive. Fainting on going upstairs.

Nash thinks Iod. one of the remedies affected by the moon's changes. In cases of goiter where it is indicated, he gives a powder of Iod. c. m. every night for four nights after the moon has passed the full.

Compare

- (1) Hep., Merc., Phos.
- (2) Abrot., Nat-m., Sanic., Tub.
- (3) Brom. has light hair and complexion, Iod. dark.
- (4) Bor. - carrion-like odor of ulcers.

Compare

(5) Chlorum, Nat-m. - ravenous appetite yet gets thing - Nat. m. especially about the neck.

(6) Kali-i. - talkative as if from alcohol.

(7) Bar-c. - tabes mesenterica, extreme hunger, emaciates, talkative, averse to strangers, Bar-c. suited to dwarfish persons, has not the intolerable crossness of Iod., which is worse than that of Ant-c.

(8) Alumina - apprehensive, fears.

(9) Apis - in joint effusions, sensitiveness, hydrocephalus.

(10) Cact. and Spig.

(11) Hydr. - uterine affections.

Relations

It antidotes: Merc. Follows well: Merc., Hep. (croup), Ars. Followed well by: Arg-n., Calc., Merc. Phos., Puls. Complementary: Lyc., Badiaga.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Iodoformium

(iodoform)

Pharmacy

Iodof. Iodoform. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: Triturations, tincture and all potencies, second trituration. Three grains on the back of the tongue will relieve attack of asthmatic breathing.

History

Iodoform has been proved by Underwood and Haines. To the symptoms experienced by them have been added the recorded effects observed on patients treated with it in old-school practice. Many cases of fatal poisoning have occurred.

All the symptoms of acute meningitis have been produced in some instances and this fact has been turned to good account by homeopaths.

W. J. Martin cured two cases of tubercular meningitis with Iodoform 2x. He put 4 grains in half a tumbler of water and gave a teaspoonful every two hours.

One case was that of a child, fourteen months old and the symptoms were: sleeps much, moves mouth constantly as though chewing or sucking, bores head back and rolls it from side to side. Had been ill twelve days.

Violent convulsions followed, face distorted, eyes squinting, head retracted, neck and back stiffness.

Automatic movement of one arm and leg. The child was expected to die that night, but Iodoform was now given and improvement set in. Fever abated and in one week all symptoms had passed away. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

PAGE 853

Homeopathic

Iodoform is a very useful remedy for tuberculous conditions especially tubercular meningitis. (Bacil.) Used for failing of sight due to retro-bulbar neuritis, central scotoma, partial atrophy of the optic disc. Sub-acute and chronic diarrhea of children.

Pupils dilated, contract unequally. Sleep interrupted by sighing and cries. Mesenteric glands enlarged. Chronic diarrhea, stools, greenish, watery, undigested with irritable temper, due to suspected tuberculosis. Cannot stand or walk with eyes closed.

Clinical

Breast, pains. Chancre. Cough. Delirium. Diplopia. Eczema. Enteric fever. Eye, disorders. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Hydrocephalus. Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Meningitis. Paralysis. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Better by uncovering. Worse at night, warmth touch, motion. Worse by touch, by riding in cars.

Symptoms

MIND

Apathetic, amnesia for recent events, nightly restlessness, did not recognize persons, weak-minded. Forgetful. Irritable. Excitement, melancholia, hallucinations of sight and hearing. Screams out, leaves her bed but falls down after walking a few steps. Talks nonsense. Sees everything double. Excessive talkativeness. Fear of death. Anguish. Bemoans her approaching death. Drowsiness developing into perfect coma. Delusions, dressing himself in strange costumes. Imagined he had the best tenor voice in the world and proceeded to hire a large concert hall.

Abdomen

Flatulent colic. Rumbling in abdomen. Scaphoid abdomen. Abdomen distended, mesenteric glands enlarged. Cutting in abdomen. Warmth in abdomen. Right inguinal region, sharp pain, cutting, with desire for stool, sore pain.

Back

Contraction of muscles of neck. Bruised sensation in nape. Spine sore, does not wish it touched. Pain along spine, along right side of dorsal vertebrae, in lumbar region, with weakness and straining. Sharp pain in angle of scapula.

Chest

Sore pain in apex of right lung. Feeling of a weight on chest. Pain in left breast like a hand grasping at the base of the heart.

Ears

Sticking in right ear, sticking, then fullness. Ears feeling dry and feverish, and full. Neuralgic pains in left ear. Dull hearing.

Eyes

Pupils, dilated, contract unequally, react poorly. **Eyes** bloodshot and painful. Vision double. Failing sight due to retro-bulbar neuritis, central scotoma-partial atrophy of optic disc. Sensitive to light.

Face

Pains in malar-bones, in zygomatic muscles, worse motion and bending forward. Drawing in malar-bones, with pressing. Stiffness of zygomatic muscles. Twitching of facial muscles. Aching in right lower jaw. Lips and throat dry, lips dry and stinging.

Head

Headache on waking. Sharp, neuralgic pain. Head feels heavy, as if it could not be lifted from the pillow. Meningitis. Itching of occiput. Stitching in temples. Frontal pain, worse from descending stairs.

Heart

Sticking through heart.

Kidneys

Urine very yellow, and smelling like saffron. Albumen and casts in urine.

Limbs

Legs weak, cannot stand and walk with eyes closed. Weakness of knees when going upstairs.

Lungs

Cough and wheezing on going to bed. Hemoptysis. Asthmatic breathing. Cough from the dryness of throat. Smothering sensation. Respiration irregular, deep inspirations alternating with apnea.

Mouth

Metallic taste. Sharp pain in upper teeth. Aching in teeth. Teeth feel sore and too long.

Rectum

Stool delayed, with feeling as if anus were drawn up into rectum. Cholera infantum. Chronic diarrhea, Stools greenish, watery, undigested. Diarrhea with suspected tuberculosis.

Skin

Red rash over loins, back of arms and elbows. Fine eruption of macules, papules and vesicles. Diffuse redness with edema. Horrible irritation all over body.

PAGE 854

Sleep

Restless sleep, full of dreams. Wakefulness. Confused dreams, of accidents. Sleepiness. Very drowsy. Sleep interrupted by sighing and cries. Jerks and shocks in nerves when trying to sleep.

Stomach

Nausea, at times.

Temperature

Susceptible to hot weather. Heat at night, keeps laying off covers. Temperature may be elevated to 104 degrees or more. Sweats easily from motion. Sweat on head.

Vertigo

Sudden giddiness. Confusion with nausea. Feeling as if he had been intoxicated. Vertigo on sitting up in bed.

Throat

Aphonic disturbance of voice. Stitching in right side of throat. Dryness of throat, with bitter taste, dryness with rawness on swallowing.

Comments

A boy of 10 had Iodoform thickly applied to a point in amputated limb at which the stitches did not hold well. On the third day he was sleepy after a restless night with frequent sighing. The dressing was renewed and on the same day, not having eaten anything since the day before, he had several attacks of vomiting, bilious and easy.

All these symptoms increased during the next few days. The child was constipated and seemed to suffer from his head. Nights very restless, sleep interrupted by sighing and cries like those of meningitis. Drowsiness during the day. Pupils unequally contracted, reacted slowly to light. He was perfectly indifferent and did not recognize those about him.

Later, nightly agitation was replaced by tranquil delirium. Pulse rapid and small. On the sixth day the dressing was changed, on the seventh day the symptoms began to abate and disappeared after the ninth.

Drowsiness is a marked feature. In cases of medicinal poisoning, the symptoms sometimes come speedily and sometimes only after a long period of medication.

The symptoms set in with a great suddenness and intensity. For instance, a woman, 26 who had taken 42 grains of Iodoform in eighty days, suddenly after a hot bath felt very dizzy and weak in the legs, felt unable to knit and diplopia set in. Symptoms of mania followed, weakness, staggering on closing the eyes. For twelve days she was unable to walk alone.

These symptoms having set in suddenly after a hot bath seems to show that the "Worse by heat and by damp" of Iod. is reproduced in Iodoform. Malaise, loss of strength and of appetite, occasional vomiting and the patient is weighed down with a sense of depression, moderate fever, rapid pulse, drowsiness, complete wasting.

The external use of it has set up eczema. In one case, that of a soldier who had Iodoform applied to his arm, a scarlatina-like rash appeared, spreading from arm over the body and ending in desquamation.

Scarlatina was actually diagnosed, but some doubt was raised and suspicion being thrown on the Iodoform, a piece of silver was placed in the mouth. Immediately a garlic taste was experienced showing the presence of Iodoform, which other tests confirmed. Iodoform imparts a garlic odor to silver.

Compare

(1) Iod., Kali-i., Merc.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hep., Sang. (skin).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ipecacuanha

(ipecac-root)

Pharmacy

Ip. Ipecacuanha. Ipec root. Cephaelis ipecacuanha. N. O. Rubiaceae. Tincture and trituration of the dried root. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, Third to 200c potency.

Herbal

The well-known emetic effect of Ipecacuanha Wine gives a rough keynote for the use of Ip. in homeopathy. Wherever ailments are associated with the presence of constant nausea (nausea is due to qi stagnation but constant nausea is blood stagnation too) Ip. is very likely to be of help.

PAGE 855

Mixed with oil, powdered Ip. has been used to vesicate the skin and, diluted, the tincture is used for the bites of insects, bee. and wasp-stings. Ipecacuanha produces violent irritation of the skin(**lung qi irritation**) and between the acts of vomiting an uncontrollable desire to scratch is often felt in those under the influence of material doses.

The special form of nausea is a constant but desire to vomit or immediately after vomiting there is instead of relief, a desire to vomit again.(**qi and blood stagnation**) With this there is a clean or not very dirty tongue. There is profuse salivation(**stomach/kidney qi deficient or stomach heat**) with the nausea. The nausea of Ip. is often met with in disorders of the stomach and bowels of the respiratory organs and in fevers.

In the stomach itself, there is a symptom which is very characteristic of the remedy, a feeling "as if the stomach were hanging down relaxed.(**spleen qi deficient so prolapse muscles**)" There is disgust at the stomach for food,(**stomach qi stagnant**) empty vomiting, (**stomach qi stagnant**) vomiting of bile of blood.(**stomach blood stagnation**) No better by vomiting.(**qi stagnation**)

Homeopathic

The principal feature of Ipecacuanha is its persistent nausea and vomiting, which form the chief guiding symptoms. Morphine or heroin addiction. (Aven.) Ipecacuanha acts chiefly on the pneumo-gastric nerve, producing a gastro-intestinal disturbances and respiratory disorders with continuous nausea.

Indicated after indigestible food, raisins, cakes, etc.(**indigestible food blocks qi**) Especially indicated in fat children and adults,(**phlegm dominated**) who are feeble and catch cold in relaxing atmosphere, warm, moist weather.(**damp heat affection**)

Spasmodic disorders. Hemorrhages bright-red and profuse.(**qi deficiency hemorrhages with arterial blood and blood vessels also may contain qi that is spleen qi**) Discharges are foamy(**wind damp**) and profuse.(**qi deficiency**). Bright red, gushing hemorrhages with nausea.(**stomach qi stagnation produce hemorrhages in various places**)

Nausea and shortness of breath usually accompany most of the complaints.(**shortness of breath due to stomach qi stagnation**) Convulsions infantile, body rigid, stretched out, followed by spasmodic jerking of arms towards each other.

Awkward, stumbles against everything. Tetanic spasms from swallowing tobacco. (**tobacco irritates stomach and heart qi**) Convulsions in whooping cough from suppressed exanthema from indigestible food. Over-sensitive to heat and cold. Opisthotonos and emprostotonos.

Clinical

Anemia. Asthma. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Cholera. Convulsions. Coughs. Deafness.

Diarrhea. Dysentery. Enteric fever. **Eyes**, disorders. Gallstone colic. Gastric ulcer. Hematemesis. Hemorrhage. Hemorrhoids. Hysteria. Intermittent fever. Menstruation disorders. Miscarriage. Nausea. Opium habit. Pregnancy disorders. Remittent fever. Salivation. Tetanus. Toothache. Tuberculosis. Vomiting. Whooping cough. Worm-fever. Yellow-fever.

Causations

Ill effects of vexation, reserved displeasure.(**continuous qi irritation inside so continuous nausea**) Injuries, loss of blood,(**continuous vacuity of blood till blood gets restored till**)

then nausea) suppressed eruptions. Morphine, opium and heroin addictions. Quinine. Indigestible food, rich food, pork, pastry, fruits, candy, ice cream.

Constitutions

It is specially suited to: stout persons of lax tissue to fair people to women and children to emphysematous persons to persons who have a history of nosebleed (**blood vacuity**) or other blood-loss. (**blood vacuity**) It is indicated in fat children and adults who are feeble and catch cold in warm moist weather. **Planets**: Moon.

Modalities

Better from open air, (**lung qi stagnation**) rest, (**qi deficiency**) pressure, (**qi deficiency**) closing eyes, (**liver yin or qi deficiency**) cold drinks. (**problems may be due to damp heat**) . Worse overeating, ices, pork, veal, mixed or rich foods, candy, fruits, raisins, salads, lemon peel, berries. (**stomach food indigestion**) Worse periodically, (**liver-stomach involved**) heat and cold, vomiting, (**qi/blood stagnation so after vomiting also there is no change or worse**) motion, (**spleen qi deficiency**) lying down. Worse from warmth, damp of room. (**damp heat**) Worse in winter and dry weather. (**pathogenic dry cold problem**) Worse in warm, moist wind (**catarrh, asthma**). (**wind damp heat problem**) Chill is worse in warm room, by external heat. Summer heat or hot room causes fainting. (**pathogenic heat disturb stomach and heart so fainting**) has effect Worse from abuse of drugs, morphine. (**liver heat problem**) Worse by motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Full of desires, (**heart yang irritated by desires**) they know not for what. ("so desires comes from irritable qi and not from outside) Irritable, holds everything in contempt. (**heart fire**) Cries, screams, howls and is hard to please, especially children. (**heart fire**) Sadness. (**lung qi deficiency**) Faints suddenly in summer or hot room. Mental depression. (**heart qi depressed**)

PAGE 856

Abdomen

Cutting, clutching, worse around the navel. Body rigid, stretched out stiff. Gripping, drawing or cutting pain about the navel, worse motion, better by repose, extending towards the uterus.

Back

Tetanic spasms of back which bends the back backwards or forwards. Shooting from kidney region into thighs. Cramps between scapulae during motion.

Chest

Constant constriction in chest and larynx, worse least motion. Chest seems full of phlegm, but does not yield to coughing.

Ears

Cannot endure the least noise. Coldness and chilliness of the ears, during the fever.

Eyes

Inflamed, red, conjunctivitis. Pain through eyeballs. **Profuse gushing lachrymation** with nausea. Shooting pains through the eyeball. Nausea from looking on moving objects. Cornea dim. **Eyes** tire from near vision. Vision is constantly changing. Spasm

of accommodation from irritable weakness of the ciliary muscle. Nausea from looking on moving objects.

Face

Pale, blue about the eyes or lips, white linea nasalis. Periodical orbital neuralgias with some lachrymation, photophobia and smarting eyelids. Convulsive startings of the muscles of the face. Lips covered with small aphthae and eruptions. Rash in the face. Pityriasis. Redness of the skin around the mouth.

Female

Uterine hemorrhages, profuse, bright, steady flow or gushing with nausea and gasping with each gush of blood. Vomiting during pregnancy.

Pain from navel to uterus. Cutting pain in uterus from left to right. Menses too early and too profuse. Prolapse of uterus worse during menses. Hemorrhage of placenta praevia. Great weakness with scanty menses.

Food

Aversion to all Food. Thirstless. Desire for dainties, sweets. The stomach disordered may be occasioned by rich food, pork, pastry, fruits, candy, ice cream. Cold water worsens spasmodic cough. Cold drinks or ice-cream causes colic.

Head

Migraines Headaches with nausea and vomiting. Bones of skull feel crushed or bruised. Pain extends to teeth and root of tongue. Pain in occiput, worse vomiting during chill. Cold sweat on forehead. Pain, as of a bruise, in all bones of the head. As if brain compressed. Painful pressure on the forehead. Pain in the occiput and the neck. Hydrocephaloid.

Kidneys

Unsuccessful urging to urinate. Hematuria with nausea and cutting in abdomen and urethra with oppression in chest and short breath. Shooting from kidney, down the thighs to the knees.

Limbs

Body stretched stiff, followed by spasmodic jerking of arms towards each other. Coldness of one hand, other is hot. Femur as if dislocated on sitting down. Pains as if bruised in all the bones.

Lungs

Dyspnea, constant constriction in Chest. Yearly attacks of difficult shortness of breathing. Suffocative attacks from foreign substance in wind pipe. Gasps for breath. Asthma. Cough incessant and violent with every breath. Continued sneezing, coryza, wheezing cough. Bubbling rales. Loose, coarse rattle in Chest without expectoration. Broncho-pneumonia. Suffocative cough, child becomes stiff and blue in the face. Whooping cough with nosebleed and from mouth. Bleeding from lungs with nausea, feeling of constriction, rattling cough. Croup. Hemoptysis from slightest exertion. (Mill.)

Mouth

Child thrusts its fists into the mouth and screams. Tongue clean, not coated. Red pointed tongue. Saliva increased. Toothache with a jerk radiating to temples, better while eating. Tongue, clean, yellow or white, pale. Taste, bitter, sweetish, bloody.

Nose

Nosebleed, bright red blood. Coryza with stoppage of nose and nausea. Sneezing. Loss of Smell

Rectum

amoeboid dysentery with tenesmus, while straining. Dysentery with head hot and cold legs. Pain so great that it nauseates. Stools, brown, grass or yellow green, frothy, molasses-like or bloody, slimy. Pitch-like, green as grass like frothy molasses with griping at navel. Lumps of mucous in stools.

Skin

Pale, lax. Blue around eyes. Miliary rash. Itching with nausea, scratches until he vomits. During the nausea the patient is forced to scratch himself, until relieved by vomiting. Rash in lying-in women. Suppressed rash.

Sleep

Eyes half open during sleep with moaning and groaning. Shocks in all limbs on going to sleep. (Ign.) Loss of sleep which causes nausea and fatigue. Sleeplessness. Agitated sleep with groans. Frightful dreams, with frequent starts and terror during sleep.

Stomach

Horrid indescribable pain and sick feeling in the stomach. Constant nausea and vomiting with pale, twitching of face. Stomach feels relaxed, as if hanging down. Nausea not better by vomiting. Nausea, copious salivation, violent itching in the skin and empty risings. Vomits, blood, bile, food, mucous, worse stooping. Vomiting of infants at the breast. Vomiting during pregnancy. Hiccoughs. Retching, especially after drinking anything cold or after smoking. Vomiting of black matter like pitch.

Temperature

Intermittent fever, irregular cases after quinine. Suppressed of mixed intermittents, nausea in all stages. Short chill with long heat. Chill alternating with heat. Heat without thirst.

Relapses with improper diet. Catarrhal or gastric fevers. Hands and feet drip cold sweat. Infantile remittent fever.

Throat

Hoarseness, especially at end of a cold. Complete aphonia. Spasms of vocal cords. Sore throat, as from swelling of the pharynx. Difficult swallowing, as from paralysis of the tongue and of the gullet. Spasmodic contractive sensation in the throat. Fauces, stinging, rough, sore, and dry.

Vertigo

Vertigo when walking, and when turning round, with tottering and staggering.

Comments

The stomachic disgust of the remedy is depicted on the countenance, which expresses nausea. The corners of the mouth are drawn down. Blue rings round the eyes. (kidney qi deficiency) Sometimes the mental state corresponds: "Moroseness and contempt for everything," "Disdainful humor". The irritability of the elders becomes in children crying and screaming.

J. R. Haynes uses **Ip. as antidote to the Opium and Morphine habit**. He gives five drops of Ip. tincture for every grain of Morphine or its equivalent in Heroin, Opium, which the patient has been accustomed to take. When a definite sequence is observed in the order of occurrence of symptoms this is of great practical importance.

Jahr recommended that in all cases of intermittents in which no other remedy is particularly indicated Ip. should be given to begin with. It will either cure the case or bring out more definitely indications for another remedy.

Clarke has frequently found this advice useful and it occurs to me that as most intermittents have been treated with quinine it is thought its antidotal properties that Ip. exerts some of its good effects. It has a strongly marked periodic action.

A special indication for it is: Nausea through all the stages. Other indications are "Stages completely mixed up, short chill, followed by long fever."

Ip. has many bone pains in the head and elsewhere. (blood stagnation pain in bones)
Pains as if bones were all torn to pieces. (blood stagnation and heat)

PAGE 858

Ip. is given as an expectorant in old-school practice and is supposed to act by its nauseating doses are neither necessary nor desirable. The cough of Ip. is dry, spasmodic, constricted, asthmatic. (pathogenic dry cold spasmodic cough) Violent degree of Dyspnea with wheezing (phlegm stagnation) and great weight and anxiety about the precordia.

Threatened suffocation from accumulation of mucus. (phlegm stagnation suffocation)

In whooping cough (phlegm stagnation) a characteristic is the spasmodic rigidity (due to blood stasis and phlegm stagnation) of the patient. "Child loses breath. (phlegm stagnation) turns pale, stiff and blue. (blood vacuity or blood stagnation) strangling with gagging and vomiting of mucus, bleeding from nose or mouth. (blood acuity)"

Guernsey thus describes the effect of Ip. in the female sexual sphere in which the hemorrhagic power of the remedy is of the highest importance:

"Threatened miscarriage often with a sharp pain (blood stagnation) around the umbilicus, which runs downward to the uterus with constant nausea and discharge of blood (blood vacuity) before the proper period, metrorrhagia often after confinement, which is heralded by a low pulse, nausea, etc., there is a steady flow of bright red blood, (steady flow—blood stagnation) which may soak through the bed to the floor or may run over the foot of the bed."

Where there is this steady flow of bright red blood give Ip., run from above down, some from left to right, cutting pain in abdomen. (blood stagnation in abdomen)

There is a remarkable headache "as if bruised, (kidney blood stagnation that is bone marrow gets affected) all through the bones of the head and down into the root of the tongue." (blood stagnation –bone marrows) Nausea is generally an accompaniment. Brain feels bruised, pain piercing (blood stagnation) to roots of teeth. There is also a sick headache originating in the stomach, (sick headache means continuous headache—blood stagnation in stomach) the nausea preceding the headache and persisting all through.

Another sphere in which Ip. has shown great curative power is the eye. According to Allen granulations of the lids (stomach blood stagnation so granulation in eye lids) have been cured by the instillation of the dilutions.

Also sub-acute inflammation of the cornea with intense pain and great photophobia. (inflammation due to wind heat that is liver yang excess with liver blood vacuity)

Pustular conjunctivitis, (damp heat in liver channel) especially in children. Inflammation with tearing pain (blood stagnation) and gushing of tears. (liver wind heat) Violent neuralgia (violent means blood stasis in nerves) of eyeballs, shooting (wind heat) in the head with gushes of tears, nausea, etc.

Dr. Nancy T. Williams has cured several cases of gall-stone colic (phlegm heat stagnation) with Ip. 6c. The relief was prompt and lasting. On the strength of this symptom of Hahnemann's "external chilliness with internal heat, (lung qi deficiency and external pathogen goes into deep and heat increase or internal heat due to yin vacuity as if internal yang excess then heat will go on surface)"

Cooper cured an immense uterine fibroid where persistent painful irritation of the skin (blood stasis and qi stagnation) with constant retching and vomiting, made worse irritation of the skin with constant retching and vomiting, made worse by eating, (eating further stagnate blood and qi in stomach so stomach stagnation has something to do with uterine fibroid) constituted the prominent symptom.

Frightful irritation inside and out, especially vaginal with thick leucorrhea (stomach phlegm heat stasis may create thick leucorrhea with constant irritation due to phlegm) and a feeling of desperation, yields to Ip.

Ip. has been used locally and internally for malignant pustule and anthrax in which disease Dr. Edwin Musket considers it specific. In certain forms of peripheral neuritis it deserves more consideration than has hitherto been allotted to it (Cooper).

Ip. has much of the sensitiveness of Chin. There is better by touch. (due to blood vacuity) Oversensitiveness to heat and cold (blood vacuity may be) Ip. according to Hahnemann is a short-acting medicine.

Compare

- (1) Lob., Emetine., Ars., Cham., Puls., Ant-t., Squill, Convolvulus - colic and diarrhea.
- (2) In Asthma, Lob., Blatta orientalis.
- (3) Typha latifolia - dysentery, diarrhea and summer complaint.
- (4) Euphorbia hypericifolia - very similar to Ipecac. Irritation of the respiratory and gastro-intestinal tracts and female organs.
- (5) Lippia mexicana - persistent dry, hard, bronchial cough-asthma and chronic bronchitis.

Relations

Antidoted by: Arn., Ars., Chin., Copper fumes, Dulc., Ferr., Laur., Op., Sul-ac., Tab., Ant-t. Complementary: Cupr., Arn.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ipomoea purpurea

(morning glory)

Pharmacy

Ipom. Ipomoea purpurea. Convolvulus Duartinus. Morning Glory. Bind-weed. Convolvulaceae, family. The mother tincture is prepared from the dried bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 1x to 30c.

PAGE 859

History

Ipomoea in allopathic medicine is used solely as a drastic purgative. Not one homeopathic treatise mentions the turpeth as remedies for constipation. Castro carried out a proving in 1940, using the potencies 1x, 2x, 3x, at the rate of 1-200 drops per day in progressive doses.

Homeopathic

Ipom. has fever, agitation and mental confusion. Insomnia and delirious dreams. Bilious vomiting. Predominance of irritation of the brain. Neuromuscular and arthritic pains. Pain in left lumbar muscles on stooping.

Aching in top of right shoulder kidney colic, aching in small of back and limbs. Kidney disorders with pain in back. Delirium with hallucinations, excitability, mumbling. Much abdominal flatulence.

Clinical

Backache. Delirium. Fever. Flatulence. Insomnia. Kidney colic. Kidney, disorders. Worms.

Constitutions

The remedy is especially suited to neuro-bilious, hypersensitive types, prone to epileptiform fits. The remedy is useful for phospho-fluoric types, syphilitic. **Planets:** Venus.

Modalities

Better from lying down. Worse in the morning. Worse at night. Worse from fatty foods.

Symptoms

MIND

Desire for solitude. Sadness, tears, hypersensitive to noise. Intense anxiety with palpitations. Loss of memory and prostration. Epilepsy. Catatonia. Delirious dreams. Nocturnal terror in children, especially in the worm-ridden.

Abdomen

Abdomen distended, sensation of heat in the epigastrium before passing stools.

Cholecystitis. Biliary sycosis syndrome.

Back

Heaviness of the back and neck, aggravated at night, on going to bed. Lumbar aching.

Chest

Thoracic spasms. Feeling of laryngeal and pectoral constriction.

Ears

Buzzing. Pupils dilated.

Food

Anorexia, aversion to fatty foods, meat and milk. Worse from fatty foods.

Head

Headache with a unilateral perspiration.

Heart

Palpitations with anxiety and hysterical spasms. Pulse accelerated with extra systole.

Kidneys

Left kidney pains with nausea. Kidney pain spreading towards the left ureter. Kidney colic, predominantly on the left side.

Limbs

Limbs cold, sweating. Limbs heavy. Joints painful. Pain in the left lumbar muscles on bending down. Muscular spasms with fatigue.

Lungs

Irregular breathing.

Mouth

Mouth discolored, feeling of swallowing his tongue. Bad taste in the mouth.

Rectum

Rectal tenesmus. Stools soft orange-yellow in color.

Skin

Skin discolored, yellow, dry, despite cold sweating. Viral jaundice.

Sleep

Nocturnal aggravation, forcing him to get up.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Hiccoughs, thirsty for cold water. Yellow-green vomiting.

Temperature

General fever with total insomnia, cold sweats and contracture of the jaw muscles.

Throat

Throat dry, constant need to swallow, swallowing difficult.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea, ameliorated by lying down.

Compare

(1) Cresol.

(2) Stram. - hallucinations, delirium with talkativeness.

(3) Hyos. - delirium, strips himself.

(4) Agar. - muscular jerks in the lower limbs.

(5) Nux-v. - abdominal distention, neuromuscular over excitability.

SOURCES

Boericke. Julian.

PAGE 860

Iridium metallicum

(the metal)

Pharmacy

Irid. Iridium metallicum. The metal. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth and higher.

History

Iridium is a rare metal of the Platinum group found in platinum ore. It is one of the heaviest substances known.

It shares with Osmium, Palladium and Platinum a place in the treatment of rheumatism and gout. Laboucher gave Irid. in the 4c potency, Pall. in the 3c, Plat. in 2c and Osm. in the 1c. Laboucher says Irid. is superior to Palladium, Platinum and to Osm. in uterine tumors. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

Iridium has a lot of intestinal putrefaction and septicemia. Anemia increases red corpuscles. Epilepsy, lupus. Rheumatism and gout. Uterine tumors. Spinal paresis. Exhaustion after disease. Nephritis of pregnancy. Children who are puny, weak-limbs and grow too fast.

Clinical

Anemia. Axilla, abscess. Bronchitis, chronic, Cramps, Gout. Hemiplegia. Neuralgias. Numbness. Rheumatism. Spinal paresis.

Symptoms

MIND

Facilitates mental labor. Weariness in back and limbs followed by favorable reaction, feeling of self confidence. Difficult concentration of thought. Sensation as if mind were void. Thought confused.

Back

Weakness in the kidney region. Spinal paresis, especially for the aged and after disease.

Breasts

Piercing, gnawing pains in breasts.

Ears

Feeling of numbness in ears and throughout the body lasting but a short time.

Eyes

Feeling as if eyes were being affected from below upward.

Face

Pain in the left malar bone, a kind of stinging. Pain is also felt in right malar bone like a pressure.

Female

Swelling of ovaries without dropsy. Corroding and suppurating ulcers of uterus, bluish patches on uterus. Uterine tumors with suppuration.

Head

Right side of scalp sensitive. Pains in middle of occipital bone. "Wooden" feeling in right side of head. Neuralgia of head especially temples, drives one crazy. Open air and noise seem to bruise the head.

Limbs

Neuralgia of the limbs. Pressing in groin and left thigh. Tension in both thighs, especially left. Dislocated feeling in left hip-joint and dull pain toward left gluteal region.

Lungs

Hoarse cough, worse talking, posterior sinuses feel raw inflamed, profuse, thick, yellowish discharge. Chronic laryngeal catarrh.

Mouth

Increased saliva with sensation in malar bones, which is more perceptible on left side.

Stomach

Cramps in stomach.

Nose

Profuse, watery coryza, better indoors. Ozaena.

Comments

A. J. Tafel took 20 grains of the 3c trituration. He experience a number of symptoms, all within two hours of taking the dose. Prominent among them were: A sensation of numbness in ears and throughout the body. A feeling as if they eyes were being affected

from below upward. A feeling as of a triangle in face, the based formed by the two malar bones, the apex in the vertex.

The numbness and the cramp-like contractions in the right calf, show a resemblance to the action of Plat. Irid. needs and deserves a fuller proving. The majority of symptoms appeared on the left side.

Laboucher says it is "admirable in all cases of anemia," is better than China for the aged and persons exhausted by disease, for puny, weak-limbed children and those who grow too fast. He mentions a particular alternation of symptoms or reaction. Painful weakness of lower limbs and kidney region.

PAGE 861

Followed by a favorable reaction, self confidence and facilitated mental labor.

Compare

(1) Plat., Pall., Osm..

(2) In uterine diseases, Aur. and Aur-mur.

(3) In exhaustion after disease, China. Iridium chloride.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Iridium muriaticum

Pharmacy

Iridium Chloride. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Iridium Chloride produces salivation and stiffness of jaws followed by head and nervous symptoms. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Congestion of sinuses and bronchials. Dragging pain in lower back. Headache worse right side, heavy feeling as of liquid lead.

Clinical

Headache. Salivation.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Iris foetidissima

Pharmacy

Iris-foe. Iris foetidissima. N. O. Iridaceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Ir-foe. was proved under Berridge's direction. One prover, Dr. Crocker, chewed a piece of the root, another took the tincture, one experienced symptoms from potentizing the drug and later the 14 c dilution. The rest took very high potencies. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The prover who chewed the root experienced a burning feeling in mouth and fauces extending to stomach and not relieved by cold water or anything else. A number of pains were felt in the head.

Clinical

Headache. Hernia.

Compare

(1) The Arums and the other Irises.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Iris florentina

(oris root)

Pharmacy

Iris-fl. *Iris florentina*. White flag. Oris root. N. O. Iridaceae. Tincture of fresh rhizome. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Powdered Oris root has been used as an application to the hair and in some young girls has produced violent symptoms.

Iris florentina gives an odor of violets to the breath and communicates to vinegar a flavor of raspberries, hence is used in manufacture of Raspberry Vinegar. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Iris florentina has headaches and giddiness occurred on waking in the morning.

Complete paralysis of right side. In one case convulsions and delirium from which complete recovery does not take place for three months.

Clinical

Convulsions. Delirium. Diarrhea. Headache. Hemiplegia (r.).

Compare

(1) Verat., Sabad., Iris-v.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Iris germanica

Pharmacy

Iris-g. *Iris germanica*. Blue Garden Iris, (Rhizome also used to make Oris root). N. O. Iridaceae. Tincture of fresh rhizome. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The fresh root of *Iris germanica*, I-flor. and our common yellow iris, *Iris pseudo-acorus*, have been much used in dropsies and violently cathartic. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Diarrhea and dropsy. The juice is also used for the removal of freckles from the skin.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Dropsy. Freckles.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 862

Iris tenax

Pharmacy

Iris-t. Iris tenax. Iris minor. N. O. Iridaceae, Tincture of the lower or bulbous stems. Tincture of the whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The herb Iris tenax "grows very luxuriantly in the clay ground and on the hillsides of Oregon." The tissue of the plant is so strong that it is used by Indians for making cord and weaving into bags, etc.

Dr. George Wigg of Portland, Oregon proved Iris tenax in the later part of 1885. He published the proving under the name of Iris minor. This, as Heath has shown is a local name only, its true botanical name being Iris tenax. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Iris tenax resembles Iris-ver. in producing bilious vomiting, burning sensations and low spirits. Dry mouth, deathly sensation at point of stomach, pain in ileo-cecal region, appendicitis. Pains from adhesions after. Mental gloom and homesick feeling.

The symptoms which Dr. Wigg considers most remarkable are: (1) Absence of saliva with dry mouth.

- (2) Gloomy, cast-down, home sick feeling.
- (3) Burning in eyes without tears.
- (4) Pain in one tooth only.
- (5) Itching and burning of scalp without eruption.
- (6) Chill at 2 p.m.
- (7) Painful spot in ileo-cecal region.

Clinical

Appendicitis. Fever. Headache. Homesickness. Intermittents. Mania. Peri-typhlitis. Sleeplessness. Stomatitis. Vomiting. Xerostoma.

Modalities

Sweet oil and camphor ameliorates burning in mouth and throat. Worse by sucking in cold air, (burning in mouth and throat). Hot applications aggravates pain in bowels. Cup of tea aggravates vomiting. Many symptoms appear or are worse on waking.

Comments

Dr. Wigg (age 44) took 5 drops to 1x of the strong tincture. A female prover took repeated doses of Ir-t. 2x and 3x. The order in which the symptoms occurred in Dr. Wigg's case is roughly as follows:

In the fifteen minutes burning in mouth and throat. This passed off in the night, but was intensified by each fresh dose. After the second dose, taken early next morning, the burning was reproduced, followed by dry mouth and absence of saliva in two hours.

Then came the mental gloom and homesick feeling increasing towards midnight, headache in temples toothache, sinking, all gone feeling, itching and burning of scalp, abdominal pains, diarrhea, desperate exhaustion compelling him to keep in bed, hard chill followed by rise of temperature.

The acute pains in the bowels passed off in the night, but for fourteen days there was a tender spot over the ileo-cecal region and the bowels did not act normally for ten days.

In the female prover it produced a strange sensation in her mind: she thought some of her friends had died, the next day she was unusually cheerful. The most remarkable symptoms were, no doubt, the "fearful pain in the ileo-cecal region and the hard chill at 2 p.m. " These indications led to the cure in the two following cases:

(1) Miss A., school teacher, had for several years a pain beginning in right eye, extending thence to right half of head. When the pain was most severe she vomited a quantity of green bile. When she did not vomit she had nausea and chill between 2 and 3 p.m.

The pain passed off in sleep at night. It always began on Saturday, before rising. Ir-t. 30x every six hours commencing on Friday morning, was given and quickly cured after Ir-v., Aloe, Cimic. and Kali-bi. had failed to give much relief. The relief from Ir-t. was so marked the patient thought she had received morphine.

(2) Mr. E. after walking thirty miles over a mountainous country in August, while in a state of perspiration drank a large quantity of buttermilk. Four hours after he was taken with fearful pain in ileo-cecal region.

PAGE 863

This caused a deathly sensation at epigastrium. Finally he vomited much dark green bile without relief.

An old school doctor was called in and diagnosed obstruction with probable death in four days. He lingered three weeks and was brought home to Portland where Dr. Wigg saw him and diagnosed typhilitis, badly treated. Pressure on the ileo-cecal region caused death like sensation at stomach pit. Pain continued until he vomited a cupful of dark green bile. Somewhat constipated.

Under Iris-t. 15x every three hours he commenced to improve at once and in two weeks was back at his business. Dr. Wigg notice the all-gone feeling particularly on standing up, on walking in the morning. Cold water did not improve burning in mouth and throat.

Cold pillow improved pain in temples.

Compare

(1) Effect on cecal region - Arn., Ars., Lach., Sil.

(2) Headache - Gels., Grat., Iris-v., Kali-bi., Ign.

(3) Burning not worse by cold, Caps.

(4) Home-sickness - Caps., Ph-ac.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Iris versicolor

(blue flag)

Pharmacy

Iris. Iris versicolor. Blue flag. Iris hexona. N. O. Iridaceae. Tincture of fresh root collected in early spring or autumn. Trituration of the resinoid. Irin or Irisin. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Iris versicolor is also one of our best remedies for sick headache. (blood stagnation in stomach) These headaches seem to be of gastric or hepatic origin and often begin with a blur before eyes. (liver damp/phlegm fire) It seems to act most powerfully upon the digestive tract.

Iris is another remedy which causes great nausea and vomiting. (qi stagnation stomach) It is sometimes very serviceable in cholera infantum. The substance vomited is generally very sour, so sour that the throat excoriates the throat. (heat) **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Iris versicolor acts powerfully on gastro-intestinal mucous membranes, on salivary glands, The thyroid, pancreas, salivary intestinal glands and gastro-intestinal mucous membrane, are especially affected. Increases the flow of bile. Migraine Headaches(liver channel pglegm heat) and cholera morbus are a special therapeutic field for its action.

Burning of mouth tongue, throat, clear down into stomach and of anus if there is diarrhea. (stomach blood and qi stagnation with liver phlegm heat attacking stomach)

Vomiting of stringy, glairy, ropy mucus, hangs in strings down to receptacle on the floor.

Vomiting sour or bitter substances. (phlegm heat in stomach attacked by liver and heart heat) Gastric or hepatic sick headaches with blur before the eyes at the beginning.

Liver and pancreas affected, producing profuse secretions, which are sour, acrid and burning. (stomach phlegm and heat both produce profuse secretion) Oily nose, greasy taste and fatty stools are other characteristics. (phlegm/dampness stagnation) Promotes the flow of bile. Symptoms set in suddenly, with a rapid elimination. (excess condition due to suddenness) Cholera morbus and sick headaches.

Clinical

Colic. Headaches. Indigestion. Migraine. Rheumatism. Vomiting.

Modalities

Better from gentle, continued motion. (blood stasis) Worse in evening and at night after midnight, (yin problem) from rest. (excess condition) Worse periodically, (liver involved) weekly, 2-3 a.m., spring and autumn, mental exhaustion, (heart yin deficient which increases heart yang overactive) hot weather.

Symptoms

MIND

Low-spirited. (heart yin deficient) Fear of approaching illness. Dullness of mental faculties. (phlegm/dampness in upper burner) Much mental depression. (heart yang depressed vreating depressed internal heat) Despondency. (lung) Nervous fretfulness. (heart related) Vexed, irritable mood, disposed to find fault. (heart/liver problem) Ill humor. (heart) Inability to fix the mind on any subject. (heart yang floating) Dullness of the head. (phlegm/dampness) Weakness of memory. (heart kidney or hear spleen or heart alone problem)

Abdomen

Cutting pain.(blood stagnation) Flatulent colic.(qi and blood stagnation) Colicky pain before each spell of vomiting and purging. Awful burning in region of pancreas.(heat excess) Colic better by bending forward,(blood stagnation or phlegm heat colic) better by discharge of flatulence.(qi and blood stagnation) Sharp griping pains (blood stagnation)in the bowels. Pain in the abdomen better by discharge of flatus.

Back

Stiffness in the back increasing on sitting down.(phlegm heat stagnation on the back as sitting down increases phlegm or dampness)

Chest

Rheumatism in muscles of chest along with acid indigestion.

PAGE 864

Ears

Roaring, buzzing, Ringing in ears with deafness.(liver wind heat or yang rising and deafness may also be due to phlegm stagnation in liver channel or blood stagnation/qi stagnation in nerve from ear to heart) Aural vertigo with intense noises in ears.(liver channel wind heat or blood stagnation)

Eyes

Sunken.(liver yin /blood deficient so sunken) Violent supra-orbital pains.(blood stagnation in orbits) Periodic visual disturbances,(liver involved) blindness,(liver channel phlegm stagnation) **hemioopia, with headache.** Redness of conjunctiva.(liver heat or blood stagnation) Burning in internal canthus.(canthus-heart so burning means heart heat)

Inflammation of eyelids, from cold.(cold stagnation,blood congealation inflammation)

Face

General appearance of anguish.(heart qi irritation) Neuralgia after breakfast,(after breakfast phlegm/food stagnation in stomach increases so blood and qi stagnation die to being indigested so heart nerves gets affected) beginning in infra-orbital nerve and involving whole face.

Female

Neuralgia and rheumatism of uterus.(stomach phlegm or qi/blood stagnation produce neuralgia and rheumatism due to qi/blood stagnation) Menses regular but excessive.(phlegm stagnation in stomach—menses profuse due to phlegm) Leucorrhoea.(phlegm) Morning sickness of pregnancy,(kidney qi deficient with phlegm heat stagnation in stomach) vomits sour or bitter, with protracted nausea, profuse ropy saliva, tenderness over stomach.(phlegm heat stagnation with qi)

Food

Loss of appetite.(phlegm stagnation in stomach) Bitter, putrid taste.(heart/kidney taste in stomach) Nausea and empty belchings.(qi stagnation)

Head

Frontal headache with nausea.(stomach qi stagnation) Headache begin with blurring of vision.(blurring of vision—phlegm stagnation in stomach) Sick headaches with diarrhea.(phlegm stagnation in stomach so sick headache as it is continuous (blood or phlegm) and diarrhea due to phlegm heat of stomach) Sick Headaches, worse rest,(excess condition) begins with a blur before eyes after relaxing from a mental strain.(spleen strain or qi action helps clear damp stagnation) Right temples especially affected.(yin side so stomach damp stagnation headache) Shooting in temples with contractive feeling of the scalp.(scalp-phlegm,shooting—wind,contractive cold so wind damp cold) Tired headache

with mental exhaustion (studying, sewing)(**spleen qi vacuity-mental**) worse coughing,(**qi stagnation**) cold air,(**wind cold**) better gentle motion.(**blood stagnation or deficiency**)
Scalp feels constricted. Pustular eruption on scalp.(**phlegm heat**)

Kidneys

Profuse, clear urine with headache.(**kidney qi deficiency urine and headache**) Burning along the length of urethra after urination.(**after urination—qi deficiency kidney,liver heat in liver channel**) Diabetes.

Limbs

Shifting pains.(**wind or qi stagnation**) Shooting laming pains along limb.(**wind pain**)
Sciatica, as if left hip-joint were wrenched.(**wrenching pain—cold stagnation so yang side it is spleen qi vacuity cold pain**) Pain extends to popliteal space. Gonorrheal rheumatism (use Irisin).(toxic **phlegm heat gannorhea and rheumatism**)

Liver

Liver sore.(**heat stagnation**) Pain in the region of the liver, worse from motion.(**heat stagnation**)

Mouth

Feels greasy, burnt or scalded.(**damp heat stomach,scalding—heat stagnation**) **Tongue burns or feels cold.(damp heat so when damp excess then cold and when heat excess then burn)** Greasy or sweetish taste.(**sweet—stomach,greasy—phlegm**) Profuse ropy saliva, drops when talking.(**stomach phlegm heat,heat—profuse**) Tongue feel scalded.(**heat stagnation**) Slight toothache in a warm room.(**slight pain –due to damp or qi stagnation so damp heat in stomach**)

Nose

Oily.(**phlegm**) Constant sneezing.(**phlegm--constant sneezing**)

Rectum

Stools, bilious, acrid, watery, burn like fire.(**stomach damp heat stools**)
Painless(dampness) cholera morbus. Periodical night diarrhea with pain and green discharges.(**stomach phlegm heat with liver-green,periodical attacking stomach,green-heat too**) Constipation.(**stomach excess heat constipation**) Urging to stools with headache, facial neuralgia and pain in teeth.(**stomach phlegm heat stagnation so facial nerve blocked by phlegm and teeth pain due to heat**) Stools, fatty.(**phlegm excess stools**) Anus feels sore as if sharp points sticking in it.(**phlegm heat sticking**)

Skin

Pustular eruptions.(**phlegm heat,pustules—phlegm,eruption--heat**) Herpes zoster and gastric derangements. **Psoriasis, irregular patches with shining scales.(shining scales—phlegm heat)** Eczema with nightly itching.(**damp heat--itching eczema**) Sweat smells of vinegar.

Stomach

Burning of whole alimentary canal, not better by cold drinks.(heat stagnation but not better by cold drinks means phlegm/dampness present as damp so no drink required and damp so no cold required) Vomiting, sour, bloody, bile.(**heat stagnant so bloody**) Nausea. (**phlegm,blood/qi stagnant however blood/qi stagnant=phlegm stagnant**) Profuse flow of saliva. (Merc., IP., Kali-i.) Sour, bitter belchings. Continuous nausea, bitter, sweetish water, acrid, watery, sour vomiting with burning. Periodical vomiting spells, every month, six weeks, lasts for two or three days.

Temperature

The pulse is accelerated. Chilliness during the whole night. (yin time chilliness means dampness dominant) Perspiration over the whole body, but principally in the hypochondria. (wind cold or lung qi deficiency—whole body) Bilious (damp heat) and typhoid fevers. (phlegm heat fevers) Sweat smells of vinegar.

Throat

Heat and smarting in throat. (wind heat in stomach) Burning from fauces to stomach, (heat) better inhaling cool air (hot wind) or drinking cold water. (hot damp) Goiter. (phlegm heat stagnation)

Vertigo

Immediate dizziness (stomach phlegm heat blockage) with pressure in forehead. (pressure—phlegm heat) Slight giddiness, (phlegm stagnation) coming on suddenly while walking within doors.

Comments

Nash writes: The stomach troubles are often accompanied by a burning of tongue, throat, esophagus and stomach and if diarrhea present with burning of the anus. This burning of the canal is very characteristic of this drug. The vomiting is not always sour, but may be bitter or sweetish.

There is also profuse flow of saliva. Nash once had a case of stomach trouble in a middle aged lady. She had frequent attacks of vomiting of a stringy, glairy mucus which was very ropy.

PAGE 865

The vomit would hang in strings from her mouth to the receptacle on the floor. Then the substance vomited became dark colored like coffee became very weak, vomited all nourishment. She also had profuse secretion of ropy saliva.

Thinking she had cancer of the stomach, she made her will and set her house in order to die. Kali-bi. was given with no benefit, but Iris cured her completely in a short time and she remains well 10 years since.

Compare

- (1) Iris florentina - delirium, convulsions and paralysis.
- (2) Iris factissima - headache and hernia.
- (3) Iris germanica - Blue Garden Iris - dropsy and freckles.
- (4) Pancreatinum.
- (5) Pepsinum.
- (6) Ip., Podo., Sanguin., Ars., Ant-c.

Relations

Antidote: Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Nash. Phatak.

Itu

Pharmacy

Itu. Itu. Resina itu. Solution in alcohol of the resin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Itu is one of the remedies proved by Mure. All he tells about the source of it is that "This rosin, which comes to us from the province of St. Paul is used empirically for hernia."

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

Among the most peculiar symptoms are: Sudden report in the ear with frightful pain extending to teeth for several minutes, repeated as many as eight times in a day, profuse sweat after the reports. Chilliness at hypogastrium, especially in evening. Earache when the least dampness sets in. Toothache worse after a cold drink.

Clinical

Ears, noises. Hernia. Muscae volitantes. Stiff-neck. Toothache. Vulvitis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 866

Jaborandi

(pilocarpus)

Pharmacy

Jab. Jaborandi. Pilocarpus pennatifolius aut microphyllus. N. O. Rutaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. Tincture of dried leaves and stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Jaborandi is a South American tree growing to the height of twenty feet. It is used by South American Indians as an antidote to the bite of serpents of the Trionocephalous group.

The face, ears and neck become in a few minutes after a dose of Jab. deeply flushed and drops of perspiration break out all over the body while at the same time the mouth waters and saliva pours out in an almost continuous stream. The sweat and saliva produced by a single dose is often enormous in quantity, not infrequently half a pint.

Jab. has a reputation in the old school as a stimulant of the breast secretion and a case is quoted from the Lancet in which a woman whose milk had ceased for a fortnight received ten drops of the fluid extract every four hours.

The secretion of milk was re-established, but the patient began to suffer from extreme nervous excitement accompanied by a fixed idea that she should murder her family with a hatchet. The drug was stopped and these symptoms disappeared and with them the activity of the breast glands.

Jab. has been used as a remedy for baldness and it forms the principal ingredient in some of the popular hair restorer tonics. In a number of patients who have been taking it white hair and blonde hair have been observed to turn black. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Jaborandi has been extensively used in ophthalmic practice for its mydriatic properties. Incidentally its action on the skin and salivary glands was observed and led to extensive provings being made.

Pilocarpus is a powerful glandular stimulant, produces hypersecretion from upper respiratory tract, salivary glands and abnormal sweats. In addition it produces very important eye disorders.

Exophthalmic goiter with increased heart's action and pulsation of arteries, tremors and nervousness, heat and sweating, bronchial irritation. A valuable remedy in limiting the duration of mumps. Its most important effects are perspiration, salivation and myosis. Hot flushes, nausea, salivation and profuse perspiration.

Other secretions, lachrymal, nasal, bronchial and intestinal also but in less degree. Jaborandi is homeopathic to abnormal sweats and has achieved great success in night sweats of tuberculosis patients.

Acts upon the thyroid and its sudorific action may possibly be due to it. It is of most service in kidney disease, especially with uremia, eliminating both water and urea. Scarlatinal dropsy. Contra-indicated in heart failure and in post-puerperal uremia and in senile cases.

Clinical

Alopecia. Asthenopia. Bronchitis. Burns. Cataract. Ciliary spasm. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Erysipelas. Eye disorders, surgery on. **Eyestrain**. Flushings, menopausal.

Glaucoma. Hair loss. **Heart** disorders. Hypermetropia. Leucorrhoea. Miliaria.

Mumps. Perspiration, excessive. Pregnancy, salivation. Salivation. Scalds. Strabismus. Tuberculosis. Worms.

Modalities

Worse start of menses. Cold. Exhaustion.

Symptoms

MIND

Very nervous and tremulous. Fixed idea that she will murder all her family with a hatchet. Confusion. Disinclination to speak.

Abdomen

Empty, gone feeling. Cutting in lower abdomen. Severe pains over pubes with strong desire to pass water, which gave better.

Breasts

Milk deficient, excessive.

PAGE 867

Chest

Sticking in chest. Pain in chest and around heart. Pressure on chest with anxiety, palpitation and pain in region of heart. Anxiety in chest with oppression, preventing sleep.

Ears

Mumps, especially when metastasis to the testes. Nervous deafness, better in noise. Tinnitus. Serous exudation into tympanic cavity.

Eyes

Tension in, Glaucoma. Hyperopia. Eye-strain from whatever cause. **Eyes** easily tire from slightest use. Irritability of the ciliary muscle. Heat and burning in eyes on use. Headache, smarting and pain in globe on use. **Everything at a distance appears hazy, vision becomes indistinct every few moments. Retinal images retained long after using eyes.** Irritation from electric or other artificial light. Pupils contracted, do not react to light. Staring eyes. Near-sighted. Vertigo and nausea after using eyes. **White spots** before eyes. Smarting pain in eyes. Lids twitch. Atrophic choroiditis. Spasm of the accommodation while reading. Exophthalmos. Squint convergent after operation. Vitreous opacities.

Face

Redness of face and of ears. Pallor with heat of face and throbbing of temporal arteries.

Female

Menses, start with coldness, throbbing in head and pelvis and backache. Menses scanty, congested head, dry skin. Flushing at menopause. Leucorrhoea. Edema of pregnancy. Puerperal convulsions in a stupor, threatened suffocation from inability to swallow excessive quantity of saliva.

Food

Good appetite. Hunger disappeared and he could not eat. Urgent thirst.

Head

Headache every day about noon. Empty feeling in head. Throbbing pain in vertex and front of head. Baldness. Light hair turns black. Pain in lower part of occiput.

Heart

Pulse is irregular, dicrotic. Oppression of chest. Cyanosis, collapse. Nervous cardiac disorders. Violent ebullitions to heart and chest.

Pain in heart region. Palpitations. Irregularity, weakness and rapidity of action.

Kidneys

Scanty, pain over pubes with much urging. Burning in urethra with urging to urinate. Urine dark. Urine increased during the sweat.

Lungs

Breathing difficult. Bronchial mucous membrane inflamed. Loose cough. Much inclination to cough and difficult breathing. Edema of lungs. Slow, sighing respiration. Frothy or profuse, thin, serous expectoration. Breathing hurried.

Male

Orchitis, metastasis of mumps. Orchitis with incipient bronchial trouble.

Mouth

Saliva viscid like white of egg. Dryness. Free salivation with profuse sweating. Tension in salivary glands. Salivation with profuse sweat with dry skin, stringy, but not viscid. Constant spitting of alkaline saliva. Saliva contained a notable quantity of urea.

Nose

Copious nasal discharge.

Rectum

Constipation. Hard stools. Stools are watery, yellow. Frequent and painless stools. Undigested, gushing, weakening, papescent and large and painless stools. Diarrhea with flushed face and profuse perspiration. Passage of threadworms.

Skin

Excessive perspiration from all parts of the body. Persistent dryness of skin. Dry eczema. Semi-lateral sweats. Chilliness with sweat. Red. Sweats with palpitations, general pulsations and tremors. Nervous sweats. Unilateral sweat.

Sleep

Sleepiness. Fell asleep while sitting reading. Profound sleep in daytime. Did not sleep well on account of restlessness with pressure on chest and hurried breathing. Distressing dreams towards morning. Dreams of accidents and fights, waking him twice a night.

Stomach

Hiccough. Nausea on looking at objects moving, vomiting, pressure and pain in stomach. Stubborn vomiting of pregnancy.

Nausea, sudden and retching often with hiccough. Vomiting after supper.

PAGE 868

Temperature

Chilly up and down back at 7 p.m. Shivering. Profuse sweat. Sweat on forehead, then over whole body, then chiefly on face, legs and feet. Sweat contains urea. Perspired easily before taking, but did not sweat during the proving.

Throat

Exophthalmic goiter with increased heart's action, pulsation in arteries, tremors and nervousness. Swelling of submaxillary glands (Merc., Calc.) Dryness at back of throat. Soreness and smarting of throat.

Vertigo

Headache with vertigo and nausea on using the eyes.

Comments

Dudgeon has recorded the following interesting case: A gentleman, 45, rose at an early hour and went to the other side of his bedroom to get a dose of Nux-v. 3c for some fancied derangement of his stomach. On coming back to bed he was seized with sudden violent crimson flushing of the face followed almost immediately by profuse perspiration, beginning in the face and head and extending all over the body.

This was followed by extreme coldness of the limbs and sickness terminating in the vomiting chiefly of sour mucus. The attacks recurred every quarter of an hour throughout the day. Not only was he unable to get out of bed, he could not raise himself up in bed or lie otherwise than on his right side without the most distressing giddiness and a feeling "as if he should die." Pulse 60, regular and strong, temperature below normal.

Ten drops of Jab. 1c were mixed in half a tumbler of water and a dessert spoonful given immediately and repeated every half hour. After the second dose the attacks ceased and he was able to take bread and milk without sickness. He had a good night's rest and was perfectly well the next day.

Hale commend its use in women or young girls who have always a dry skin, scanty menses and tendency of blood to the head.

Duncan has aborted erysipelas by painting the tincture on the part four to five times daily. A sharp smarting is the first effect, followed by a more agreeable, soothing sensation. In burns, scalds and some forms of eczema and psoriasis the same use has given excellent results.

The action of the remedy to the eyes is very pronounced and it has been found useful in many conditions of eye weakness, especially hypermetropia, ciliary spasm, convergent strabismus and after operations for strabismus.

Sandesberg noticed that the internal use of Jaborandi and Pilocarpine in cases of detachment of retina and choroiditis seemed to occasion opacity of the crystalline lens. He treated a horse for iridochoroiditis and large opacities of the vitreous with infusion of Jab. leaves and injections of Pilo. The disease was quickly arrested, the vitreous cleared up completely, but during the first week the crystalline lens became opaque.

Bell commends it in diarrhea with gushing painless stools, flushed face, profuse salivation intense thirst, urine dark, scanty (or profuse), profuse sweat.

Cooper has seen a violent leucorrhoea caused by Jab., also the discharge of a quantity of threadworms. One patient after having been injected with Pilocarpine, complained of great sensitiveness to cold: constantly taking cold and in dread of bronchitis, the skin too became irritable.

The Hom. News, February, 1900, quotes an incidental cure of dysmenorrhoea in a woman, age 23, who received five-drop doses of Jab. for increased eye-tension which rapidly disappeared.

The patient noticed that she passed the next menstrual period without pain though she usually had to spend two to four days in bed.

PAGE 869

The drug was continued in smaller doses and the improvement was maintained.

"When the period begins with a feeling of coldness and faintness and neuralgic throbbings in head and pelvis with backache, a drop or two of Jab. in hot water will at once relieve" (Cooper).

Jab. acts more on left side. Sometimes the left side only is affected by sweating, the right side being quite dry. Headaches were more noticed on left side. Headache worse at noon every day. Eating helps distress in stomach.

Compare

(1) Amyl-n., Atrop., Phys., Lyc, Ruta.

(2) Pilocarp. mur. - Meniere's disease, rapidly progressive tuberculosis with free hemorrhages, profuse sweating, 2x trituration.

(3) Atropine is the antagonist to Pilocarpine in dose of one one-hundredth grain for one-sixth of Pilocarpin.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Jacaranda caroba

(brazilian caroba tree)

Pharmacy

Jac-c. Jacaranda caroba. Brazilian caroba tree. Caroba. Bignonia caroba. Jacaranda Brasiliensis. N. O. Bignoniaceae. Tincture of fresh flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

There are several species of Jacaranda," especially Jacaranda Procera. have the reputation of being curative in syphilis" says the Treasury of Botany. Mure proved Jacaranda caroba and the symptoms of the proving certainly point to this. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Jacaranda caroba has reputation as a remedy in venereal diseases and rheumatism. The urinary and sexual symptoms are important. Morning sickness. Rheumatic symptoms. Among other symptoms noted are lancinations in the heart. Rheumatic pains in the limbs. Itching at anus.

Hering gives these symptoms as having been confirmed:

Contact of urine with chancre causes tearing pains, which affect the whole organism. Prepuce much swollen, could not be drawn over glans, on attempting to do so, copious discharge of yellowish green pus. Chordee in gonorrhoea. Dull pain under sternum on raising head and drawing breath.

Clinical

Balanorrhoea. Chancre. Chordee. Gonorrhoea. Gonorrhoea. Muscular rheumatism. Phimosis. Rheumatism. Syphilis.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Painful stitch in the right and left side of navel. Swelling of the right groin painful to touch. Acute pain at the hypogastrium when pressing upon it.

Back

Pain in nape. Neck so painful that the head cannot be turned to right. Stiffness in loins.

Chest

Dull pain under the sternum on raising head and drawing breath. Prickling under the sternum.

Ears

Flapping in the ears, as of wings. Stoppage and heat in the left ear, with burning, digging pain extending to the left nostril.

Eyes

Eyes pain, are inflamed and watery.

Food

Food tastes insipid, nausea while eating.

Head

Coryza with heavy head. Dull pain between the forehead and right temple. Fullness in the head. Pain, as if a plug were pressing on the right side of the forehead.

Heart

Sensation as if the heart beat in the pit of the stomach. Sharp pain in region of heart. Painful stitch at the heart, extending to the right side. Stitch at the heart, which seems to beat slowly.

Kidneys

Urethra inflamed, discharge of yellow matter.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in right knee. Weakness of lumbar region. Morning soreness and stiffness of muscles. Gonorrhoeal rheumatism. Itching pimples on hands. Gonorrhoeal and syphilitic arthritis.

Male

Heat and pain in penis, painful erections, phimosis. Chancroid. Chordee.
Itching pimples on glans and prepuce. Discharge of yellowish white liquid from the prepuce. Phimosis. Prepuce painful and swollen. The prepuce cannot be drawn back. Suppuration between the glans and prepuce. Acute pain in the left testicle when walking. Heat and swelling of the scrotum. Painful erections. Syphilis.

PAGE 870

Mouth

Food tastes flat or acid. Dry mouth in the morning in bed. Raw pain at the left side of tongue. Mouth dry and clammy.

Nose

Sneezing and fluent coryza. Coryza, with heaviness and weariness at the vertex, forehead, and eyes.

Rectum

Constipation. Itching at the anus while sitting. Acute pain with lancinations in the anus. Prickling around the anus. Excrescence at the anus.

Sleep

Restless sleep with frightful dreams.

Stomach

Nausea when eating. Fullness at the pit of the stomach, with hurried breathing. Pressure at the pit of the stomach. Painful stitch between the pit of the stomach and the umbilicus.

Temperature

Internal chill. Dry, prickling heat all over.

Throat

Sore and dry. Vesicles in pharynx. Sore throat with constrictions of the pharynx and difficult swallowing. Constrictive sensation at the throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising with heavy forehead.

Comments

Mahony has confirmed these symptoms of Jac-c.: "Food tastes insipid, nausea during eating." Motion aggravates. Symptoms come on when walking., raising head, sitting.

J. S. Whittinghill has cured several cases of muscular rheumatism characterized by a peculiar soreness and stiffness of muscles in the morning. Worse by any motion.

Compare

- (1) Thuj. - gonorrhea, rheumatism.
- (2) Cor-r. - red and sensitive chancre and chancroids.
- (3) Jac-g.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Jacaranda gualandai

Pharmacy

Jac. *Jacaranda gualandai*. Carroba. N. O. Bignoniaceae. The dried leaves are crushed and macerated in five parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Dr. J. S. Whittinghill contributed the following, *Eclectic Medical Journal* concerning *Jacaranda*: Of this South American remedy the *Dispensatory* says it is used in Brazil and

other South American countries for syphilis, sometimes under the name Carroba.

Planets: Saturn.

Homeopathic

Jacaranda gualanai has syphilitic symptoms, especially of eye and throat. Chancroids.

Atonic ulcers. Dark, painless diarrhea.

Clinical

Rheumatism. Syphilis.

Symptoms

Back

Weakness of the lumbar region.

Eyes

Pains and inflammation of the eye with redness more marked in the left eye. Sensation of sand in the eyes. Ophthalmia, **which begins in the left eye with lachrymation and night agglutination of the eyelids.** Weakness of sight. Syphilitic-like ophthalmia.

Head

Vertigo on rising after stooping with momentary loss of sight and sensation of heaviness in the forehead. Weakness of memory and inability to study.

Male

Increased secretion of the urine. Pain in the penis. Blenorrhagia with a discharge which stains the linen a dirty yellow color. Chancroids.

Rectum

Diarrhea with dark mulberry colored stools without pain or tenesmus, but with mucus.

Throat

Pain and burning of the larynx, when laughing or reading aloud and small vesicles in the pharynx.

Comments

Anshutz reports: The following letter from Dr. J. F. Convers of Bogota, throws some further light on its use. Let me give the results of my experience with Jacaranda. I believed it be a true specific for certain kinds of rheumatism. Its first trial was given a patient suffering as follows:

PAGE 871

She had rheumatism for about ten years and never became serious. sometimes she was nearly relieved from it, again lost much rest and sleep from it. Her wrist would become painful and very weak from ordinary labor. She always suffered very much in the morning upon any motion and complained of being stiff. Had to have assistance in dressing. Upon sudden motion, sensation in the muscles as of tearing and being bruised-even painful upon pressure.

I gave her different remedies as they seemed to be indicated with no results towards removing the trouble. I thought there could be nothing lost by trying Jacaranda. It met with decided success. She was entirely relieved of muscular pains in a few days. Had the recurrence of some symptoms in about six weeks after, tried Jacaranda again with the same decided success.

Some eight weeks have elapsed since with no recurrence of muscular pains.

I have tried it on three other patients with the same peculiar morning stiffness and soreness of muscles. All were relieved in a few days. They have no more muscular trouble. so I put morning soreness and stiffness of muscles as the guide in prescribing Jacaranda.

I have used the mother tincture at 5 drops per dose and the 3x dilution of it in the treatment of blenorrhagia and chancroids with the great success. In my experience I have found that this medicine is a complementary and antidote to Merc.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Jalapa

Pharmacy

Jal. Jalapa. Exogonium purga. Ipomoea purga. Convolvulus purga. N. O. Convolvulaceae. Mexico. Trituration of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to twelfth potency.

Herbal

Jalapa the well known purgative of old school practice. It has had a short proving by Jeanes. Allen gives this as cured:

Coryza in an infant, violent attacks of crying and intense pain,(blood stagnation) quiet during the day, but screaming all night.(yin type so cold stagnation blood congealation)

Nash cured with Jal. 12c a desperate case of entero-colitis(cold type –severe) in which there was a screaming all day as well as all night. With the screaming there was constant body contortions, bending forward, backward and sideways alternately. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Jalapa is a powerful purgative, hence it affects intestines and stomach. Causes and cures colic and diarrhea.(cold colic or blood congealation colic and blood stagnation diarrhea) The characteristic stools of Jal. are watery, sour smelling and bloody.(damp cold or blood stagnation) There is cutting colic before(blood stagnation) and during the stool.(heat or cold stagnation) The most marked worse is at night.

A child may be quite quiet all day, but screams and tossed about all night. In such a case Jal. is very likely to be the remedy whether the child is suffering from diarrhea or other complaint. Colic. Stools, watery, muddy or sour, bloody. Infantile diarrhea with general coldness, blueness of face.

Clinical

Anus, soreness. Coryza. Diarrhea. Gout. Fainting. Restlessness.

Modalities

Worse night, belchings.

Symptoms

MIND

Great restlessness with anxiety.(due to intense pain and stagnation of blood) Fainting fits,(blood stagnation and vacuity) weakness.(spleen and heart qi deficiency) Quiet all day, but screams and tossed about all night.(yin type severe problem so blood stagnation)

Abdomen

Flatulence and nausea.(qi and bloodstagnation) Abdomen distended.(qi stagnation) Face cold and blue.(blood stagnation and deficiency) Pain in right hypochondrium.(yin side cold/blood stagnation) Severe griping, cutting pain in bowels, worse at night.(blood stagnation) Pain in middle of abdomen and in region of left superior flexure of colon. Pain in cecum. Flatulent rumbling in bowels.(dampness and qi stagnation or damp wind) Colic: violent pain in small intestines, as if abdomen would be cut to pieces.(blood stagnation in heart or small intestine) Inflammation of intestines.

Back

Severe pain about superior margin of left scapula.(yang side back and left but severe pains are due to cold or blood stagnation so it should be right side)

Ears

Humming in ears.(may be due to cold/blood stagnation)

Head

Violent headache. Pain in head, smarting in skin of forehead.(cold stagnation in stomach so severe ,forehead)

Kidneys

Pain and pressure in region of bladder.(

PAGE 872

Limbs

Excessive uneasiness and tossing about of limbs.(heart qi irritated) Aching in arms and legs, mostly right side.(cold aching yin side) Pain in large joint of great toe.(fixed location so damp ,blood stagnation or cold pain) Smarting at root of nail.(cold/blood stagnation) Burning of soles.(kidney vacuity heat) Pain in thighs.(cold stagnation pain) Smarting on inside edge and at root of left great toenail with heat, tearing and pulsation.(blood stagnation) .

Male

Thrilling sensation in urethra while urinating.(during urination— thrill in urethra due to bladder heat)

Mouth

Dryness of lips.(blood deficiency)) Tongue, smooth, glazed, dry, smarting. Biting and smarting of tongue. Stinging on tongue and in fauces.(stinging may be due to blood congealation)

Rectum

Anus sore.(blood stagnation) Pinching and griping.(qi stagnation) Watery diarrhea, thin, muddy stools.(damp or blood stagnation) Diarrhea in infants. Severe cutting, griping pain in bowels.(blood/qi stagnation) Infantile diarrhea, general coldness, blueness of face. Stools, violent, excessive, bloody, watery (blood stagnation with small intestine not absorbed water) with weak pulse, sour smelling with great restlessness and anxiety.(heart heat or qi irritation) Before and during stool: cutting colic.(blood stagnation) Pain in sigmoid flexure of colon. Soreness of anus.

Stomach

Flatulent(qi and blood stagnation) and frothy belchings with abatement of pain. Nausea.(qi stagnation)

Temperature

General coldness and blueness of face. Febrile attacks. Great disposition to perspiration of head and superior parts of body.(lung heat perspiration so heat goes up)

Comments

There is great restlessness and anxiety with Jal. The abdominal pain is very severe (⊕**blood stagnation in abdomen**) " as if the abdomen would be cut to pieces," severe griping, cutting pains. (**blood stagnation**) Pain in sigmoid flexure. There is a great weakness with fainting fits, excessive uneasiness and tossing about of limbs. There is better of pain by belchings of frothy matter and flatulence. (**froth—damp wind, flatulence due to blood stagnation here**) General coldness and blueness of the face. (**cold stagnation, blood congealation in stomach**)

Compare

(1) Camph. - diarrhea with coldness.

(2) Coloc. - colic.

(3) Iris-t. - pain in cecum.

Relations

Antidotes: Elater., Cann-s.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Jasminum officinale

Jasmine

Pharmacy

Jasm. *Jasminum officinale*. White Jessamine. N. O. *Jasminaceae*. Some botanists include the Jasmine in the *Oleaceae*. Tincture of red berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Jasminum should not be confounded with *Gelsemium*, the "Yellow Jessamine," or "Carolina Jessamine," which belongs to a different order of plants.

The Treasury of Botany states that the bitter leaves of *Jasminum floribundum* are used in Abyssinia against tapeworms. The bitter root of *Jasminum angustifolia*, powdered and mixed with the powdered root of *Acorus calamus* is considered in India an excellent application in ringworm.

The only observation on this plant is one made by W. H. Hull on a boy who ate the red berries. They produced a comatose state, vomiting and convulsions ending in tetanus.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Jasminum officinalis has not been used in homeopathy, but the poisoning case shows that it is a very powerful drug. The convulsive symptoms were better by a bath.

Symptoms go from above downwards and from left to right.

Muscular movements observed first about eyes and face, especially on left side towards which eyes and facial muscles were directed, becoming generally more severe, going from head to left arm, then to left lower limbs, until finally the whole body was thrown into most violent convulsions.

At one time the spasms were chiefly opisthotonos, when the whole surface was congested almost to a blackened hue, most marked about the muscles of the head and throat, jaws locked, trismus complete, better by a bath. Weak and almost helpless for a few days. Lying on the floor in a fainting fit. Perfect insensibility. Surface cool.

Clinical

Convulsions. Tetanus.

Symptoms

MIND

Comatose condition. Perfect insensibility.

Eyes

Pupils immoderately dilated.

PAGE 873

Face

Face pale. Muscular movement first above eyes and face, especially left side towards which eyes and facial muscles were directed.

Lungs

Breathing somewhat bronchial but of unusual frequency.

Pulse

Slow and feeble.

Stomach

Vomiting. Slight emesis after first sleep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Jatropha curcas

(purging nut)

Pharmacy

Jatr. *Jatropha curcas*. *Atropa curcas*. Physic nut. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. West Indies.

Tincture and trituration of seeds. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Jatropha is one of the most active of the Euphorbians and strongly resembles *Croton* in its action, especially in the urgent gushing stools and the irritation and pimples of the skin. It is also an active purgative, hence it affects stomach and intestines.

Kent describes the sphere of *Jatr.* in cholera thus: The characteristic is rice water discharge, it has vomiting and purging, more or less sweat, more or less cramps, suppression of urine, the great prostration, syncope and rapid onset peculiar to cholera and it has this to differentiate it from all other remedies. The vomiting and purging and evacuations are thick, albuminous, lumpy instead of thin and watery. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Jatropha corresponds more to the earlier than the collapse stage of cholera. Cramps are predominant, gripping cutting pains, sensation as if balls were rolling together in abdomen. The patient writhes about in bed with pain.

One of the most notable characteristics of *Jatropha* is the very marked and peculiar gurgling it causes: much noise in the abdomen as if a bottle was being emptied, followed later by a thin stool.

Sudden desire for stool and constant noise of liquids in abdomen, especially left side. Vomiting, easy, albuminous. Hiccough followed by copious vomiting. Loud gurgle like water from a bung hole in abdomen, then profuse gushing stools. Unquenchable thirst. Rice water stools. Violent cramps that draw the muscles of calf flat. Icy coldness of the whole body, especially lower limbs.

Clinical

Blepharospasm. Borborygmi. Cholera. Choleric. Cramps. Diarrhea. Eyelids inflamed. Heels sensitive. Mouth ulceration. Skin disorders. Vomiting. Worms.

Modalities

Better by placing hands in cold water. Worse covering, morning, summer. Worse walking in open air. In room, headaches are worse. Patient seeks to cool himself by throwing off covers and lying on ground. Touch and pressure aggravates.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Distended with gurgling noises. Pain in hypochondria. Pain deep in abdomen, behind the navel. Abdomen swollen and sore to touch. Lancinating, stinging pain with the colic. Tympanites. Rumbling in the abdomen with colic. Noise like the gurgling of water coming out of the bung hole of a barrel during the fecal discharge.

Back

Stiffness of muscles of nape of neck and forehead. Bruised feeling muscles of back and chest. Stiffness in lumbar region.

Chest

Pain in region of left third rib inside nipple. Constriction in chest with anxiety, preventing sleep. Violent (aching) pain in left clavicle. Sticking from above downwards, deep in chest behind sternum.

Ears

Burning hot ears with heat in the back part of the head.

Eyes

Itching and smarting of margins of lids. Twitching of left upper lid. Bright and dark spots before eyes. Black points before eyes.

Face

Hot face and head, chilliness in the back. Pale face with blue margins round eyes. Painful cracked lips.

PAGE 874

Female

Vomiting of pregnancy.

Food

Violent unquenchable thirst, not satisfied by drinking water. Dreads to drink on account of nausea.

Head

Heat and heaviness of the head. Head hot, stupefaction with yawning and nausea. Heat in head, face and ears. Headache with nausea and vomiting. Violent pressing pain in the temples, ceasing in open air and reappearing when entering a room. Stiffness of muscles on forehead and neck.

Heart

Feeling of sinking and nausea in the precordial region, **followed by soft stool**. Violent palpitation, shaking the chest, when moving slowly about the room. Pulse: irregular, small thready intermittent, **greatly slowed**. Almost pulseless.

Kidneys

Violent urging to urinate. Urine pale yellow, frothy.

Limbs

Muscles of limbs contracted by violent spasms. Pain in the limbs and joints. Cramps in muscles, especially calves, legs and feet. Coldness of whole body. Pain in ankles, feet and toes. Heels sensitive.

Liver

Pain in region of liver and under right scapula to shoulder.

Lungs

Painful pressure right side of larynx at night, waking him, not worse by touch. Short, hacking, persistent cough. Hollow cough. Respiration quick, panting. Respiration difficult.

Male

Aching in genital as after excessive sexual intercourse. Drawing in genitals, extending along inner side right thigh to navel.

Mouth

Metallic, bloody taste with much spitting of saliva. Increased accumulation of thin saliva. Long continued pain and burning of the tongue. Numbness of tongue with heat and dryness of mouth. Mouth feels as if scalded.

Nose

Itching of the nose while eating. Ulcers in the nose and mouth.

Rectum

Sudden, profuse, watery like rice-water. Diarrhea, forced discharge.

First stage of cholera, before collapse. Loud noise in abdomen like gurgling of water coming out of a bung-hole, associated with coldness, cramps, nausea and vomiting.

Watery diarrhea, it gushes from him like a torrent. Very copious mushy stools with quantities of lumbrici and threadworms. Constipation. Stitches in anus and rectum.

Skin

Pimples on wrist, back of hand, cheek, back of neck, bend of right thigh. Itching and slightest tension round mouth. Itching between fingers in palms, between toes in bed at night, first worse then better by rubbing.

Sleep

Excessive drowsiness. Restlessness at night on account of rush of thought and palpitations. Attacks of anxiety at night did not permit sleep.

Stomach

Hiccough, followed by copious vomiting. Belchings of air. Nausea and vomiting, brought on by drinking with acrid feeling from throat. Great thirst. Glass of water almost immediately vomited. Very easy vomiting. Vomiting of a large mass of dark green bile. Heat and burning in stomach with crampy, constrictive pain in the epigastrium. Vomiting of pregnant women.

Temperature

Heat in head, face and ears. Chilliness and clammy perspiration. Chilliness in the back with heat in the face and head. Chilliness with cold hands and blue nails. Coldness of the whole body, mottled blue. Cold hands with heat in the mouth and throat.

Throat

Dryness in fauces and throat. Burning in the mouth and throat, followed by dryness. Spasmodic constriction in throat, ascending from stomach.

Vertigo

Giddiness which followed by unconsciousness and delirium.

Comments

The diarrhea of Jatr. is very often associated with coldness with mottled blue surface with cold sweat. At times the purging is accompanied by copious (and easy) vomiting of watery albuminous ropy liquid. Sudden desire for stool is marked. Water is almost immediately vomited.

PAGE 875

The abdominal symptoms are most important. At night: mouth dry, itching between toes. After midnight: profuse watery diarrhea. In morning: stools, headache is worse, metallic bloody taste, much spitting of saliva. Suppressed measles, (Farrington). Valuable in cholera and diarrhea. Summer: diarrhea, occurring suddenly.

Compare

(1) Camph., Verat., Gamb., Crot-t.

(2) Jatropha urens, Sponge nettle - edema and cardiac paresis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Jatropha urens

(spurge nettle)

Pharmacy

Jatr-u. Jatropha urens. Spurge nettle. Tread softly. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Southern United States. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

According to Allen this is the most poisonous plant known. He quotes from the Kew Gardens Quarterly, the experience of Mr. Smith, who touched his wrist against the fine bristly stings of the plant while reaching over it. He experienced these symptoms: numbness and swelling of the lips.

The action of the poison was on the heart, circulation stopped and Mr. Smith soon fell unconscious, the last thing he remembered being cries of "Run for the doctor!"

Other Jatropha are Jatr. glauca or Jatr. glandulifera of the East Indies, the seeds of which when crushed yield and oil which is used as external application against rheumatism, which has curious nodulated gouty looking stem. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Cardiac paresis. Edema.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Joanesia asoca

Pharmacy

Joan. Joanesia asoca. Saraca indica. Bark of an Indian Tree. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Joanesia was introduced by Dr. N. D. Ray, Calcutta. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Homeopathic

Joanesia has extensive sphere of action on female organs. Amenorrhoea and metrorrhagia.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea and metrorrhagia.

Symptoms

Back

Pain along spine radiating to abdomen and thighs.

Female

Delayed and irregular menses, menstrual colic, amenorrhoea, pain in ovaries before flow, menorrhagia, irritable bladder, leucorrhoea.

Food

Thirsty. Desire for sweets, also acid things.

Head

Unilateral headache, reflex uterine, congestive headache, better open air and by free flow. Pain in eyeballs, supra-orbital pains, photophobia. Nasal catarrh, profuse, watery discharge. Loss of sense of smell.

Sleep

Disturbed. Dreams of traveling.

Stomach

Thirsty, excessive nausea, obstinate constipation, hemorrhoids.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Juglans cinerea

(butternut)

Pharmacy

Jug-c. Juglans cinerea. Juglans cathartica. Butternut. N. O. Juglandaceae. U. S. Tincture of bark of root. Triturations of the resinoid Juglandin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

History

The Butternut and the Black Walnut (*Juglans nigra*) are the American representatives of the Walnut family. *Juglans ciner.* and *Juglans regia* or *Nux Juglans*, have both been proved and studied with both the digestion is first disordered and with this other symptoms, as headache, occur. These run an acute course and then skin disorders manifest themselves and these run a chronic course.

Before the homeopathic provings were made Jug-c. had a reputation as a mild cathartic. Applied to the skin, the juice causes reddening and blistering.

PAGE 876

It was successfully used in camp diarrhea and dysentery in the early American wars. "The green rind rubbed on tetter and ringworm dispels them." **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn. Homeopathic

Juglans cinerea has a faulty elimination that produces jaundice and various skin eruptions. The sharp, occipital headache, usually associated with liver disturbance is very characteristic. Pain in chest, axilla and scapula with suffocative sensation. Feeling as if all internal organs were too large, especially those of left side. Gallstones. The itching is worse when overheated from exercise.

Clinical

Acne. Angina pectoris. Axilla, pain. Chest, pain. Gallstones. Coryza. Eczema. Erysipelas. Erythema nodosum. Headache. Herpes. Hydrothorax. Impetigo. Lichen. Migraine. Pemphigus. Ringworm. Rodent ulcer. Scapula, pain. Scarlatina. Tetter. Vision, lost.

Modalities

Better getting heated, exercise, scratching. Better on rising in morning. Worse walking, chest pains. Going up hill causes retro-sternal pain. Stooping causes pain in scapula and back.

Symptoms

MIND

Absent-minded. Dull feeling, cannot remember anything that was read. Wants to be alone. Want to do nothing but eat and sleep. Cannot concentrate upon any one subject. Confusion.

Abdomen

Soreness in region of liver. Stitches in hepatic region, and under right scapula. Pain in the hypochondrium. Flatulent pain in different parts of abdomen. Heavy pain in umbilical region. Burning in abdomen after stool.

Back

Muscles of neck rigid, lame. Pain between scapula and under right. Pain in lumbar vertebrae. Pricking up and down spine. Sticking under right scapula on stooping.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Oppression at chest, hindering long breathing with cutting pains in lungs. Tuberculosis with great emaciation. Pain in left chest. Dropsy of chest of rheumatic origin. Retro-sternal pain.

Eyes

Eyes red and swollen. Inflammation with pustules on lids and around eyes. **Eyes** burning in afternoon. Feeling in eyes as if drawn together. Loss of vision on sudden motion, with faint-like giddiness.

Face

Pallor. Erythematous redness with dry, burning sensation.

Food

Ferocious appetite. Thirsty, want to drink all the time.

Head

Dull, full head. Sharp, occipital headache. Head feels enlarged. Dull headache is better when getting up. Severe headache, can hardly see. Eruption on scalp. Pustules on lids and around eyes. Itching of scalp, intense, must scratch constantly.

Kidneys

Urination frequent and copious, frequent with burning smarting with headache.

Limbs

Aching pains in the limbs. Pain in elbows and knees. Pain in shoulder. Sharp, rheumatic pain in shoulders and wrists. Pain in right axilla in afternoon. Cramp-like pain in hip at night. Pain in thighs and left knee in forenoon. Occasionally sharp pain in calves.

Lungs

Raising a quantity of dark blood. Expectoration of very tenacious mucus.

Mouth

Acrid feeling in mouth and throat. Soreness in region of tonsils externally. Dryness of root of tongue and fauces. Tongue coated white, yellow in the moving. Burning and pricking in mouth and throat. Taste coppery. Swelling of submaxillary glands, worse right.

Nose

Tingling in nose, sneezing. Coryza, preceded by pain under sternum with threatening suffocation. Later, copious, bland, thick mucous discharge.

Rectum

Yellowish-green stools with tenesmus and burning at anus. Camp diarrhea. Stools bilious, copious, frequent, painless.

Loose stool smelling like onions. Diarrhea with burning in anus before and after stool. A drastic purge, producing irritation and inflammation of mucous membrane of bowels. Constipation, with griping in umbilical region. Constipation preceded by diarrhea.

PAGE 877

Skin

Red like flush of scarlatina. Jaundice with pain about liver and right scapula. Itching and prickling when heated. Pustules. Eczema, especially on lower limbs, sacrum and hands. Erythema and erysipelalous redness.

Sleep

Constant yawning, without sleepiness. Sleepiness. Sleeplessness after 3 a.m. Sleep restless and light. Sleep unrefreshing. Dreams are vivid, frightful. Dreams of being among Indians.

Stomach

Atonic dyspepsia with much belchings and flatulent distention. Nausea in morning. Nausea worse at night. Burning in stomach. Sinking in stomach extends to abdomen with headache.

Temperature

Chilliness alternating with flashes of heat. Chilliness along spine, beginning in back when near the fire, without coldness of flesh.

Throat

Sore throat in forenoon with roughness, on swallowing. Fauces dry. Burning in pharynx. Pain in right side of fauces.

Vertigo

Vertigo, with slight nausea. Slight vertigo with sinking faint feeling in stomach extending to abdomen.

Comments

The provings brought out the characteristics in much detail and clinical use has still further developed them. Jug-r. has been used with much success in scrofulous and scorbutic conditions and both Jug-r. and Jug-c. cause dark, clotted hemorrhage, Jug-c. from the lungs and Jug-r. from the uterus.

Both act on the axilla, Jug-c. causing acute pains and numbness, Jug-r. affecting skin and glands. Jug-c. has some remarkable head symptoms. Sharp shooting pain in occiput is very characteristic. There is a headache with frequent urination and burning.

It has morning headaches like Nux-v. Bry., Chel. and Iris and it much resembles the last in the disturbance of the digestive organs. Pains in liver and right scapula, acute diarrhea. It is one on the medicines which produces epigastric sinking. This extends to the abdomen and is accompanied by headache. One patient who was taking Jug-c. for acne developed all the symptoms of angina pectoris.

But the skin is the organ most of all affected by the drug. All kinds of eruptions have been caused or cured by it including scarlatina and rodent ulcer. There are a good many rheumatic pains in the remedy.

Compare

(1) Juglandin - duodenal catarrh, bilious diarrhea.

(2) Chel., Bry., Iris.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Juglans regia

(walnut)

Pharmacy

Jug-r. Juglans regia. Nux juglans. Walnut. Juglandaceae. Tincture of leaves and of rind of green fruit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

Herbal

Juglans regia, the Royal Nut has a place in medicine which deserves to be better known. The Treasury of Botany gives a hint in this remark: "Its plantation should not be too near dwellings, as some persons are affected by the powerful aroma of its foliage."

"It was said that in the golden age, when men lived upon acorns, the gods lived upon Walnuts and hence the name of Juglans, Jovis glans or Jupiter's nuts".

The remarkably brain-like appearance of the nut has given rise to the notion that is a "brain-food." From many points of view the walnut-tree is of very great importance and well deserves its lofty name. Besides providing food, at any rate fit for the gods and look at once light and strong, a sap that yields sugar, a fruit that yields a dye and an oil and serves for pickles. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

PAGE 878

Homeopathic

Jug-r., produced this curious symptom: Excited, as if intoxicated in the evening in bed and a feeling as if the head were floating in the air. This showing a decided brain action, such as we generally associate with the "wine" rather than the "walnuts" of dessert.

Peevishness and mental indolence were other mental symptoms noted. Skin eruptions are prominent. Muscles relaxed. Exhaustion and disinclination for the usual business. Intoxicated sensation, as if flying. The head symptoms are as marked as those of Jug-c., but the sharp pains were not noted in the occiput as with that remedy, but in the forehead.

Clinical

Acne. Anus, burning. Axillary glands, suppuration. Chancre. Eruptions. Exhaustion. **Eyes**, pain. Favus. Flatulence. Headaches. Herpes. Levitation, sensation. Menorrhagia. Purpura. Ringworm. Skin disorders. Scurvy. Spleen, pain. Syphilis.

Modalities

Worse by motion, migraine worse by speaking, pain in abdomen worse by laughing. There is aggravation after fat food. Worse evening at 9 p.m. and after 9 p.m. The itching is worse at night. Warmth of bed aggravates toothache. It removed a winter rash aggravated by undressing. Rash caused in was aggravated by washing.

Symptoms

MIND

Excited in evening in bed as if intoxicated and feeling as if the head were floating in the air. Peevish and discontented in evening. Disinclined to talk or argue, as was customary with him, mental indolence. Inattention when reading and disinclination to work.

Abdomen

Fullness, bloated, tension and heaviness in the abdomen. Pain in epigastric region with distention of abdomen. Drawing with pressure in region of spleen. Pain above umbilicus.

Back

Stitches in sacral region. Violent stitches in the small of the back, causing one to tremble.

Chest

Itching on the sternum. Sticking in lungs not dependent on motion or respiration.

Oppression.

Ears

Aching and fullness in right, then left ear, then discharge of pus from both ears. External ear inflamed and two painful sore on it. Burning in left ear, then redness and swelling.

Eruption behind ears of children.

Eyes

Burning in eyes. Pressive pain above eye (left) worse by motion. Feeling of coryza.

Face

Swelling of left cheek and upper lip.

Female

Menses early, black, pitch-like coagula. Menstruation too profuse, discharge of a large quantity of black clots, preceded by pressive drawing pains in the abdomen, worse by motion, accompanied with general exhaustion and loss of appetite.

Food

Appetite increased. Unusually great appetite without increase of thirst. Appetite lost. Thirstlessness while eating and aversion to wine. Aversion to tobacco-smoking in evening. Thirst increased.

Head

Confused, feels as if head were floating in air. Occipital sharp pain. Styes.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to pass water from loss of tone of sphincter. Constant urging and involuntary dribbling. Obligated to urinate often and much at a time. Copious urine, but no thirst. Urine scanty and clear. Urine dark red.

Limbs

Drawing pain as if sprained. Sticking and itching in right leg and right fingers. Drawing and paralyzed feeling in legs and knees with weakness.

Male

Frequent erections day and night. Burning in penis after sex.

Mouth

Tearing in hollow teeth, worse warmth of bed. Tongue coated white in morning with bitter, slimy taste. Tongue covered with white mucus. Salivation. Taste bitter. Taste slimy in morning on waking.

Rectum

Stool are liquid twice a day, preceded or accompanied by pain in abdomen, thin, soft, large, at last almost thin. Stool hard, difficult, scanty. Stool delayed.

Constipation. Large stool, then burning pain and pressure in anus. Itching at the anus in the evening in bed with stitches, compelling one to walk about.

PAGE 879

Skin

Comedones and acne of the face. Crusta lactea with soreness around ears. Itching and eruptions of small red pustules. Scalp red and itches violently at night. Chancre-like ulcer. Axillary glands suppurate. Pimples on face, red pimples on face, neck, shoulders and back.

Sleep

Yawning in afternoon with stretching. Sleepiness. Inability to sleep after dinner though inclined to do so earlier than usual. Restless sleep with frightful dreams. Restless dreams.

Stomach

Belchings are violent, frequent, loud, tasting as after eating fat. Fullness and bloated of the stomach. Hiccough more violent after eating. Nausea at 6 a.m. and after supper. Vomiting, woke suddenly vomited food eaten four hours before, then slept without further trouble. Burning in stomach.

Throat

Aphonia or great hoarseness. Hawking of much mucus.

Comments

There are few remedies which cause flatulence and bloating of the abdomen more markedly than Jug-r. It appears to affect the spleen more than the liver, (opposite of Jug-c.).

There is diarrhea and many rectal and anal symptoms, but the diarrhea is not so distinctly bilious as that of Jug-c. Like *Carya alba* and Jug-c., the Jug-r. is hemorrhagic, the blood being black and clotted, (uterine).

Remarkable symptoms of inflammation and ulceration appeared in the male sexual organs. This to a large extent belongs to the general skin action of the remedy.

It was Clotar Miller who made the observation that "In the digestive organs it causes derangement and irritation, which simultaneously call forth abnormal symptoms in other organs, especially in the head.

After this action, which is brief, appear various exanthematous symptoms, which appear late and run a chronic course."

The skin symptoms of the Regia are more pronounced and varied than those of Cinerea. This has led to its more frequent use in scrofula, as skin and gland disorders go much together.

Farrington says Jug-r. is one of the best remedies in "tinea favosa, especially in the scalp behind the ear, itching is intense at night so that the patient has difficulty in sleeping."

Scabs appear on arms and in axilla. In the proving of Jug-r. the symptoms went from the right axilla to left. In a patient of mine, a nurse who had poisoned her left arm some years before from septic and possibly syphilitic case inflammation of the axillary glands ensued, first of left then of right, leaving an eczematous itching condition.

The glands of the groin also became affected. Elaps. 200c had relieved the bulk of the conditions, but there was still a little irritation occasionally in the axilla and I thought I might expedite matters by giving Jug-r. 2c three times a day.

This is what happened: Five days after beginning the Jug-r. an eruption of minute vesicles appeared on her back, itching much. It extended all up the center of the back from sacrum to mid-dorsal region, spreading out below, tapering above.

She had scratched holes in two places. The rash was worse after washing. But all soreness and irritation had gone from the arms and axilla. It was antidoted with Rhus-t. 2c. Four years later she had no more trouble with the glands.

C. Mÿller, who experienced the axillary skin symptoms in his own person, had never suffered from a skin affection before. One of the provers was cured of an itching eruption of the legs from which he had suffered in winter for four years, the itching commencing as soon as he began to undress.

PAGE 880

Many of the symptoms closely resembled syphilis and the affection of the cheek in one of the provers was actually diagnosed as syphilitic by a medical man who saw him in C. Mÿller's absence. The left side of head, face and abdomen mostly affected. Axillary symptoms proceed from right to left.

Compare

- (1) Jug-c., Carya alb.
- (2) Rhus-t. - skin.
- (3) Graph. - tinea favosa behind ears.
- (4) Rumex - rash worse undressing.
- (5) Mez., Merc.
- (6) Cean. - spleen.
- (7) Lyc. - flatulence.

Relations

Antidoted by: Rhus-t. Follows well: Elaps. - axillary affections, black hemorrhages. Sulph. - head hot, cold limbs. Grind. - pain over left eye.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Juncus effusus

(soft rush)

Pharmacy

Junc-e. Juncus effusus. Common rush. Soft Rush. N. O. Juncaceae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

According to Nowack and Rinks, Juncus is a diuretic and has been used in dropsical, kidney stones and kidney diseases. Hartmann used the tincture with success in dysuria, strangury and ischuria. In Livonia a decoction is used for stone and gravel. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Junc-e. was proved by Dr. Whale and a number of symptoms were produced. The most notable were bubbling sensations in various parts and a number of pains pressive and sticking were noted in the chest. Pulling in cervical vertebrae in neck muscles.

There was much rumbling of flatus in abdomen and marked better to abdominal symptoms when flatus was emitted. The exact preparation used in the proving was not recorded. Fresh plant tinctures should be used in any further experiments.

Clinical

Asthma. backache. Calculus. Catarrh. Dropsy. Flatulence. Headache. Kidney, diseases. Rheumatism. Scars disorders.

Modalities

Better emission of flatus. Better by motion. The pains were worse on left side, appeared or were worse at night and came on again in morning and evening. Worse flexing parts, worse bending sideways, better stretching out arm. Rheumatic pains worse by rest.

Chilliness worse on uncovering.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t. - worse rest and uncovering, better stretching.

(2) Berb. - bubbling sensations.

(3) Sil. - scars.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Juniperus communis

(juniper berries)

Pharmacy

Juni-c. Juniperus communis. Juniper berries. Juniper. N. O. Gymnosperm of the Conifer. Tincture of fresh ripe berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies. Best form is the infusion. One ounce to a pint of boiling water. Dose, one-half to two ounces or tincture, one to ten drops.

Herbal

Juni-c. has not been proved, but sufficient is known of its action to warrant its inclusion and to show the analogy between its action and that of Sabina.

Gin owes its distinctive properties to the oil of Juniper berries and that is why this spirit is in such popular repute as a remedy for dysmenorrhea. It has a very powerful action on the kidneys and has cured cases of kidney dropsy. **Planets:** Venus, Sun.

Homeopathic

Hale also commends it in certain coughs with scanty, loaded urine. He says German doctors used Juniper a lot in gastric affections, abdominal flatulence and colic. Catarrhal inflammation of kidneys. Dropsy with suppression of urine. Old persons with poor digestion and scanty secretion of urine. Chronic pyelitis.

PAGE 881

Clinical

Allergies. Cedar fever. Dropsy. Coughs. Dysmenorrhea. Hay fever. Hemorrhages.

Symptoms

Chest

Painful ribs and sternum from coughing attacks. (Bry.)

Kidneys

Strangury, bloody, scanty urine, violet odor. (Tereb.) Weight in kidney region. Prostatic discharge. Kidney hyperemia. (Eucal.)

Lungs

Severe painful coughs. Cough with scanty, loaded urine.

Nose

Coryza. Hay fever, allergies. Violent sneezing from cedar pollen.

Compare

(1) All-c., Wye., Sabin., Tereb.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Juniperus virginiana

(red cedar)

Pharmacy

Juni. *Juniperus virginianus*. Red Cedar. N. O. Gymnosperm of the Conifer. Tincture of fresh twigs. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The effects of *Juniperus virginianus* have been largely observed on women who have taken it to stimulate the uterus or bring on the menses. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

From the herb *Juniperus virginianus* a number of fatal cases have occurred. The patients passing into violent convulsions, followed by an apoplectic or stroke condition insensibility and collapse.

Clinical

Convulsions.

Eyes, twitching.

Strangury. Strokes. Tetnanus. Uterine hemorrhage.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Justicia adhatoda

Pharmacy

Just. Justicia adhatoda. Basaka. Singhee. An Indian Shrub. Tincture of fresh leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency and higher. Severe aggravation have been noticed from lower potencies.

Herbal

The Ayurvedic physicians of India prize it very much. They are so very sure of its efficacy that they call it Baidyamata, i.e. mother of physicians. They confidently proclaim that no death can occur from cough of any kind if Vasaka can play its role and find time to display its healing virtues.

The cough of Justicia is sometimes dry, spasmodic, constricted. There is a violent degree of dyspnea associated with the cough. So much so that there is great fear of threatened suffocation. In whooping cough the child loses breath, turns pale, stiff and blue and there is rigidity of the body. There is usually vomiting with the cough and no food or drink is retained by the stomach.

In the first stages of tuberculosis it will surely be found to be a valuable remedy. In this complaint there is usually spitting of blood. The mucous membranes are dry, especially those of the mouth and throat. The mouth, throat and tongue are dry and there is thirst present.

Justicia has some influence upon the hepatic system. In functional derangements of the liver it is certainly an excellent remedy. It has also great loss of appetite and there is also obstinate constipation in the bargain. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

A highly praised remedy for acute catarrhal conditions of the respiratory tract, use in the beginning. It is cooling, destroyer of hoarseness and a sure and strong arrestor of blood. It is highly efficacious in cold, coryza, cough, bronchitis, pneumonia, tuberculosis, spitting of blood, fever, jaundice, vomiting, thirst, loss of appetite and constipation.

Allergies and Hay fever. Fits of sneezing with lachrymation and loss of smell and taste. Coryza, fluent, acrid with violent sneezing, coughing or asthmatic attacks. Cough with tightness of chest, as if it would burst with bronchial rattle, obstruction of breath and sneezing. Stiffening out, trembling and convulsions with cough or fever.

PAGE 882

Whooping cough. Tough expectoration. Puffy hands and feet in a.m. Chilliness. Sensitiveness.

There is a marked over-sensitiveness to external impressions. The characteristic mental symptom of Justicia is irritability. The patient is easily angered. The patient is not in good humor and is very averse to holding any conversation.

Clinical

Appetite, loss. Asthma. Blood, spitting, Bronchitis. Colds. Constipation. Coryza. Coughs. Depression. Fevers. Jaundice. Pneumonia. Thirst. Tuberculosis. Vomiting. Whooping cough.

Modalities

Worse close room, dust, noise, eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, sensitive to external impressions. He grew anxious and discouraged, he felt a decided aversion to conversation and was inclined to be angry. The patient was extremely irritable, everything upsets him. Depression of spirits, he was over-sensitive to external impressions.

Head

Hot, full and heavy head, lachrymation with coryza, profuse, fluent with constant sneezing, loss of smell and taste, coryza with cough. Highly efficacious medicine for acute catarrhal conditions of the respiratory tract (used in the beginning).

Lungs

Dry cough from sternal region all over chest. Hoarseness, larynx painful. Paroxysmal cough with suffocative obstruction of respiration. Cough with sneezing. Severe dyspnea with cough. Tightness across chest. Asthmatic attacks, cannot endure a close, warm room. Whooping cough.

Mouth

The mouth is dry.

Throat

Dry and painful during empty swallowing, tenacious mucus.

Comments

Blackwood writes: This one of the most ancient drugs in India, the most highly valued by Ayurvedic medicine. Its field of use is in colds, coryza, cough of any kind, vomiting, bronchitis, pneumonia, tuberculosis, spitting of blood.

Fevers, jaundice, loss of appetite, and constipation. These ailments are what the ancient cult use it for.

Proving developed catarrh, violent sneezing, watering eyes, profuse coryza, loss of appetite, vomiting, liver pains, hoarseness and very painful suffocative cough with blood streaked mucus and high temperature. It was proved by two men twenty - seven and thirty - two years of age, and each experienced practically the same symptoms, which have been clinically verified.

Compare

(1) Seems to come between All-c. and Euphrasia.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Blackwood. Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 883

Kalium aceticum

(acetate of potash)

Pharmacy

Kali-a. Kali aceticum. Kali acetas. Acetate of Potash. Potassium Acetate. Solution in distilled water. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Kali-a. is a well-known in allopathic practice as a diuretic and in less degree cathartic. These actions are positive and direct and the homeopathic uses are chiefly in cases of over secretion of urine and in diarrhea.

One of the main purposes for which its diuretic and cathartic properties are sought by allopaths is as derivative in cases of dropsy, chiefly ascites and hydrothorax. It is quite possible that this action may be specific, that is homeopathic and not merely derivative, for both Acet-ac. and the Kali cause great disturbance in the circulation of fluids in the tissues. **Planets:** Venus, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Kali-a. has had a few provings have been made and these have brought out a preponderance of abdominal and urinary symptoms. Griping, diarrhea, bleeding of hemorrhoids increased flow of urine, which was more watery and alkaline. Weakness, trembling, profuse perspiration, especially about the head.

Trembling and anxiety in whole body of transient duration. Symptoms generally were worse in morning, but there was a headache, worse 4 p.m.

Clinical

Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Hemorrhoids. Urine, alkaline.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pains in region of umbilicus, lasting without cessation until going to bed, when they suddenly disappeared. Unnatural distention of abdomen after dinner. Griping. An indefinite gnawing pain lasting an hour. Gnawing sensation in abdomen which lasted until evening.

Head

Headache about 4 p.m. Dull headache in morning. Much perspiration of head.

Kidneys

Urine very much increased in quantity and very watery. During the proving the urine evolved ammonia. Urine strongly alkaline, sweetish odor, yellow color.

Limbs

Great weariness of all limbs with some headache. Extreme weariness and trembling in all limbs in morning. The weariness in lower limbs and the dull headache disappeared half an hour after the afternoon nap.

Rectum

Discharge of hemorrhoid blood several times during day. Diarrhea. Two stools in evening.

Stomach

Constrictive, dull pain in stomach, extending to low down in abdomen, gradually disappearing after two hours. Dull, pressive, pinching and constrictive pain in epigastric region, coming on a few minutes after each dose and lasting an hour.

Temperature

Much perspiration on head, especially from II a.m. to I p.m. Profuse perspiration, which was very offensive during a walk of two hours.

Compare

(1) Acet-ac., Kali-c., Am-a.

(2) Lyc. - worse at 4 p.m.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kalium arsenicosum

(fowler's solution)

Pharmacy

Kali-ar. Fowler's solution. Kali arsenicosum. Potassium arsenate. Fowler's Solution is the form in which Kali-ar. has been tested, consists of Arsenious acid I part, Carbonate of potash I part, Compound tincture of lavender 3 parts, distilled water 95 parts. Dilutions should be made from this. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

It is not possible to separate entirely the pathogenesis of Kali-ar. and Ars. Kali-ar. is the favorite form in which Arsenic is prescribed by the allopaths, consequently the bulk of observations from over-dosing are due to this preparation and as it is named Liquor arsenicalis it is considered as Arsenic and nothing else.

PAGE 884

The Arsenic symptoms predominate, much of our knowledge relating to this remedy comes to us from the effects of overdosing and protracted use of the medicine on patients suffering from chronic skin and blood diseases.

A number of cases while taking this remedy developed right-sided herpes in other patients, the sclerotics became thick and yellow instead of clear and blue, the iris, which was blue, became more gray, the fair, florid skin became muddy and older looking.

Epithelioma has developed in a patient after prolonged treatment with allopathic Kali-ar. for psoriasis. This remedy may cure psoriasis when it is indicated according to the symptoms. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

The Kali-ar. patient tends towards anxiety and skin diseases. He is restless, nervous and anemic. It is a valuable remedy for inveterate skin diseases and when patient's condition tends towards malignancy. All the sufferings are worse at night. Sudden noise or touch throws the whole body into a tremor. The tongue, burns, numb, neuralgia. Palpitations with nephritis. Burning in throat. Aching in stomach. Passes much gas then diarrhea.

Cauliflower-like excrescences of os uterus with flying pains, foul smelling discharges and pressure below the pelvis. Intolerable itching worse undressing, walking, warmth.

Chronic eczema. Psoriasis. Numerous small nodules under the skin. Black leg ulcer running bloody, foul water with cutting, burning, itching and dyspnea. Phagedenic ulcers, deep base and turned up edges.

Such weakness she cannot sit up in bed, a loud noise or sudden, unexpected motion throws her whole body into a tremor. Emaciation. Tremors. Faintness. Chilly and sensitive to cold. Cannot get too warm even in summer.

Rheumatic, gouty and syphilitic pains. Gouty nodosities. Bright's disease, deafness.

Diarrhea, dropsy, eczema, epithelioma, exophthalmos, eye affections, herpes zoster, measles, military rash. Neurasthenia, psoriasis, skin affections, neuralgia of tongue, varicose veins and ulcers make up the roster of complaints that this remedy has helped and cured.

Clinical

Asthma. Bright's disease. Cancer. Deafness. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Eczema. Epithelioma. Exophthalmus. Eye disorders. Herpes zoster. Jealousy. Measles. Melancholy. Military rash. Lung disorders. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Psoriasis. Skin, disorders. Tongue, neuralgia. Varicose veins. Ulcers.

Modalities

Worse touch and noise. Worse cold feet. Worse 1 to 3 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Great nervousness. Anxiety and panic attacks. Fear of heart disease. Fear of high blood pressure of having a stroke. Anxiety about health. Mentally, the patient needing this remedy is morose and quarrelsome, behaves like a person, startled, fixed look, protruding brilliant eyes, anxiety and fright. Depression, melancholy. Scolding, retired and discontented, jealous. Indifferent to everything, scarcely answered questions addressed to her or replies to them in a peevish tone. Face looks frightened and anxious, worse every third day.

Abdomen

Burning pain in bowels, unquenchable thirst, belly tense and painful involuntary watery stools with sense as if a red-hot iron were in anus. Frequent griping pains in bowels and constant desire for stool, considerable tenderness in whole abdomen, which is distended.

Back

Much pain and tenderness down spine.

Eyes

Startled look with protruding, brilliant eyes, pale face and sunken cheeks. **Eyes** red. Heat and itchiness of lids, followed by swelling and tenderness, conjunctiva becomes inflamed, eye sensitive to light, dark discoloration round orbit. Itching of conjunctiva. Protrusion of eyeballs.

Whites of eyes look thick and yellow. Jaundice. The blue iris becomes more gray. Conjunctiva glassy. Injected conjunctive and eyeballs fixed. *Right eye weaker, watery, as after weeping.*

PAGE 885

Head

Headache in left parietal bone, as if it was sore and pressed upon by hand, behaves like a crazy person. Constricted feeling in head, as if there was a wound in the bone which was being scratched. Crusta lactea. Thought her head felt larger.

Heart

Weak heart. Palpitations with anxiety and fear. Pulse weak and contracted. Pulse is small, scarcely perceptible, rapid. High blood pressure from worry and fear.

Face

Nodular eruption on face, boils. Face pale. Complexion muddy. Looks older.

Furfuraceous eruption on beard.

Female

Cauliflower excrescences of uterine cervix with flying pains, foul smelling discharge and pressure below pubis. Menses absent. Milk entirely arrested afterwards restored by treatment.

Food

Appetite lost. Intense thirst.

Kidneys

Urine scanty with pellicle.

Limbs

Aching pain in right shoulder and elbow, followed by herpetic eruption. Palms and soles speckled over with corns. Knees bent up so he could not move his feet. Varicose veins of legs. Crampy feeling of lower limbs with partial loss of motion and sensation, livid in places, tending to slough.

Mouth

Gums swollen and tender. Tongue clear, red like raw beef. Tongue coated on edges only with mucous stripes. In middle towards tip of tongue a smooth, red spot with troublesome burning and numbness. (Neuralgia of tongue). Tongue swollen, felt too large in mouth.

Tongue whitish.

Rectum

Violent diarrhea. Stools white, watery, frothy. Sensation as of a red-hot iron in anus.

Sensations

As if a red-hot iron were in anus. The head feels larger. Anxiety felt in solar plexus.

Protrusion of eyeballs.

Burning and numbness of tongue. Tongue feels too large. Sensation of a ball rising from pit of stomach to larynx causing suffocation.

Skin

Intolerable itching, worse from undressing. Dry, scaly, wilted. Acne, pustules worse during menses. Chronic eczema, itching worse from warmth, walking, undressing. Psoriasis, lichen. Phagedenic ulcers. Fissures in bends of arms and knees. Gouty nodosities, worse change of weather. Skin cancer, where suddenly an alarming malignancy without any external signs sets in. Numerous small nodules under skin.

Stomach

From pit of stomach to spine an anxiety feeling with palpitations. Empty feeling in stomach. Sinking at epigastrium with faintness. Constant pain and nausea after food, frequent vomiting of ingesta. Weight in stomach feeling after eating. For one or two hours, repeated every five or ten minutes, sensation as of a ball rising from pit of stomach to larynx threatening suffocation, better by loud belching.

Throat

Some gastric cough and frequent raking of throat and fauces of a muco-purulent secretion mixed with specks of blood. Complete aphonia, following skin affection.

Sensation in throat and larynx as if forced asunder. Throat dry and sore. Throat constricted with copious flow of saliva.

Comments

The cases of Kali-ar. poisoning with massive doses present nothing to distinguish them from cases poisoned with other arsenical preparations. But Kali-ar. has had a short proving and a number of cases of medicinal provings in allopathic hands are on record.

Jonathan Hutchinson has recorded a number of cases of right-side herpes. One of his patients observed that whilst taking Kali-ar. her sclerotics became thick and yellow instead of clear and bluish. The iris which was blue became more gray. Her skin instead of being fair and florid became muddy and older looking.

PAGE 886

This was a mystery to Hutchinson seeing that he usually gave Kali-ar. to make the skin clearer, but he was compelled to record the homeopathic fact, though he did not apparently perceive the homeopathic solution of the mystery.

The same authority has put on record cases of epithelioma developing after prolonged medication with Kali-ar. for psoriasis. The skin symptoms of Kali-ar. are exceedingly well marked.

In one case an attack of measles was almost exactly depicted. Itching was worse at night and worse on undressing, worse by warmth.

Periodicity was marked as with Ars., symptoms were worse every other day in the morning, mind symptoms worse every third day.

The right-sidedness of Ars. was reproduced in the right-sided herpes, repeatedly noticed by Hutchinson, but there was a left-sided headache.

A case of deafness of years, standing was cured with Fowler's Solution, associated with constant sickness, nothing could be kept down.

Compare

- (1) Levico, Nat-a. and other Arsenic compounds.
- (2) Chin. - periodicity.
- (3) Cic. - fixed eyeballs.
- (4) Rumex and Jug-r. - worse on undressing.
- (5) Iod., Kali-bi., Merc-c.

Relations

In some cases of overdosing Kali-i. proved antidotal. For other antidotes see Ars. which it greatly resembles and with which it must be compared.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Kalium bichromicum

(bichromate of potash)

Pharmacy

Kali-bi. Kali bichromicum. Red Chromate of Potash. Bichromate of Potash. Potassium bichromate. Potassium dichromate. Solution in distilled water. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration to thirtieth potency and higher.

History

Kali bichromicum with the other Chromium preparations, Chr-ac. and Chro-ox. owes its introduction into the Materia Medica to the late Dr. J. Drysdale, whose monograph upon it, forming one section of the Hahnemann Materia Medica.

The Bichromate of Potash, which is manufactured in large quantities from chrome-iron-ore is the preparation from which all other salts of Chromium are derived.

The native association of Chromium with Ferrum is worthy of note. The Bichromate is largely used in the arts in dyeing, calico-printing, wood staining in photography and as a solution for producing the current in electric batteries.

Many of the most remarkable symptoms were obtained from workmen engaged in the preparation of the salt. Some of these had been noted before Drysdale took up the study of the drug. The first proving was published by him in 1844 in the British Journal of Homeopathy. The following year it was proved by the Austrian Society.

Among these keynote of Kali-bi. four may be named as pre-eminent: (1) Discharges from mucous membranes of thick yellow, green tough, stringy mucus or mucus, which adheres to the part and can be drawn out in strings. (phlegm heat)

(2) The occurrence of pain in small spots. (phlegm heat) In connection with this is another feature showing a sharply defined action:

(3) Punched-out, perforating ulcers, occurring on skin, mucous membranes and affecting bones. (toxic phlegm heat as phlegm deposits at one spot and excoriates the place including bones)

(4) Alternating and shifting conditions: Pains wander from part to part, (wind) rheumatic pains alternate with gastric symptoms or with dysentery. (rheumatic pain, gastric symptom, dysentery all due to wind phlegm heat) headache alternates with blindness, (headache, blindness due to phlegm heat blockage) fibrinous deposits extend downwards. (phlegm)

Kali-bi. has been used in syphilis. In secondary and tertiary syphilis "chrome-water" was also remarkably successful. In homeopathic practice Kali-bi. has been also been successful. Its symptoms correspond to a variety of diseases.

PAGE 887

Especially keratitis and iritis, ozaena, bone-pains and nodes, (phlegm heat) sore throat, syphilitic rheumatism and ulcers. In very weak solutions (about 1 to 2,000) Kali-bi. has been used with much success as a local application for ulcers, especially treating horses for farcy, using the remedy both externally and internally.

Homeopathic

Kali-bi. specially affects the mucous membranes of the air passages, nose, pharynx, stomach and duodenum, producing thick, sticky, ropy, stringy tough, lumpy or thick discharges. Diseased conditions progress slowly (phlegm) but deeply, (phlegm) causing great weakness bordering on paralysis (phlegm may be) but little fever. (phlegm) Plastic or fibrous exudations spread downwards.

Mucous membranes everywhere are affected. Catarrh of pharynx, larynx, bronchi and nose and a tough, stringy, viscid secretion is produced, which condition is a very strong guiding symptom for this drug. Perforation of the septum. (toxic phlegm heat) Chronic atonic catarrh. Polyps. (phlegm) Dilatation of stomach and heart. (phlegm heat)

Pains migrate quickly, rheumatic and gastric symptoms alternate. More adapted to sub-acute (due to phlegm) rather than the violent acute stage. Pains occur in small spots (phlegm) or migrate quickly from place to place (wind) and finally attack the

stomach. (place of phlegm production) Rheumatic and gastric symptoms alternate. Diagonal pains. (wind) Ascending symptoms, gastric pains, chills, heat etc. (wind heat) Pains appear and disappear suddenly. (due to wind or phlegm stagnation suddenly may be) Cracking of joints. (wind)

Shooting (wind) from root of nose to external angle of eye begins morning increases to noon and cease towards evening (sun-headache). (wind heat) Affections of autumn and spring.

Complaints of hot weather are particularly likely to want Kali-bi., but at the same time there is "great liability to take cold in open air," and "moderately cold air is felt very unpleasantly." Eruptions begin in warm weather (opp. Rhus-t.).

The formation of crusts on mucous membranes and skin. (phlegm heat) Ulcers with dark dots, deep, perforating, round, punched out with over-hanging edges or thick crusts. Septic or peptic ulcers. (toxic phlegm or damp heat) Sensation of heaviness in different parts. (phlegm)

As if a hair on tongue in nostrils etc. (sticky phlegm) Yellowness of discharges, eyes, vision tongue etc. (damp heat) Sharp stitching pains. (phlegm heat pain, phlegm—stitching) Itching internally (phlegm) in vagina, ear, lungs etc. (wind or damp heat) Indolent or sluggish reaction in many conditions, (phlegm) ulcers inflammations etc. (damp heat) Stubborn (phlegm), suppurations. (heat so phlegm heat) Neuralgia, daily at the same hour. (wind heat, wind cold, toxic heat, qi and blood stagnation, periodicity means liver involved and wind heat means liver yang rising may be due to kidney yin or liver blood deficiency) Membranes look furred. Epilepsy, rosy saliva from mouth during convulsions. (phlegm heat epilepsy and convulsion) **Weakness and weariness after pains.** Sickly, chilly and cachectic.

Clinical

Acne. Anemia. Asthma. Blotches. Bone, disorders. Bronchitis. Burns. Cachexia. Catarrh. Menopausal flushes. Coccyx, pain. Conjunctivitis. Constipation. Cornea, opacities. Colds. Coryza. Descemetitis. Duodenum, ulcers. Dyspepsia. Ears, pains inflammation internal and external. Emaciation. Epilepsy. **Eyes**, inflamed. Farcy. Gastric ulcer. Glanders. Gleet. Gonorrhea. Gout. Hay fever. Headache. Intermittent fever. Intestines, ulceration. Iritis. Keratitis. Lumbago. Lupus. Measles. Mumps. Neuralgia. Nightmares. Nodes. Nosebleed. Nose, soreness. Obesity. Ophthalmia. Ozaena. Polyps. Post-nasal catarrh. Pruritus vulvae. Rheumatism. Rhinitis, atrophic. Sciatica. Scrofula. Sinusitis. Smell, illusions. Sun-headache. Sycosis. Syphilis. Throat, sore. Tobacco intolerance. Trachea disorders. Ulcers. Urethritis. Warts. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects from indulgence in beer and malt liquor.

Constitutions

It is adapted to fat, fair, fleshy, light complexioned persons. (phlegm dominated) subject to catarrhs or with syphilitic (heat dominated) or scrofulous history. (phlegm heat) Kali-bi. is especially suited to fair-haired, fat persons, especially fat, chubby children, sluggish people.

Kali-bi. is particularly suited to fat people. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better from heat, wrapping up. Better motion, (excess condition or cold or yang deficiency) pressure. (deficiency of qi blood yin etc) Open air ameliorates, especially vertigo, but aggravates the gastric complaints and chilliness. Worse from cold, damp, open air, spring. Worse from undressing. Worse morning, 2-3 a.m. after sleep. (liver time liver yang rising that is wind heat) Worse from protruding tongue. Worse from hot weather. (due to damp heat problem with cold and heat both) Worse from alcohol, beer, (increase damp heat) suppressed catarrh. (suppressed phlegm heat) Worse from stooping, sitting. (yin dampness blockage or spleen qi stagnation increases) Worse by eating, eating causes cough, causes weight in stomach. (phlegm in stomach)

Symptoms

MIND

Mentally ill-humored (phlegm stagnation in heart) and low in spirit. (phlegm stagnation). listless, (phlegm) aversion to mental and physical exertion, (phlegm stagnation) weak memory, (Heart/spleen vacuity, kidney essence vacuity, breakdown of interaction of heart and kidney, phlegm, blood stasis.) vanishing of thoughts. Anxiety arising from chest. (Yin ↓ w/ hyperactive HT Fire, LR Heat, Phlegm-Heat) Indifferent. (Phlegm dampness clouding the clear portals, qi depression with blood vacuity, liver/kidney vacuity, sea of marrow vacuity, blood stasis and qi stagnation.) Indolent, (phlegm) aversion to mental and bodily labor. Fear of people, avoids human society.

Abdomen

Stitches in region of liver and spleen and through to spine. Cutting pain in abdomen, soon after eating. Cutting pains to loins, cannot walk, extends to groins. Chronic intestinal ulceration with vomiting and emaciation. Painful retraction, soreness and burning. Feeling of constriction from liver to shoulder (right). Stitches in spleen extending to lumbar region. As if something eating in bowels.

Back

Pain in coccyx and sacrum extending up and down. Stiffness of neck worse bending head forward. Cutting through loins, cannot walk. Pain in coccyx worse walking, sitting and touching it, extending up and down. Coccyx pains before urination, better after. As if something cracked across sacrum worse stooping.

Breasts

Milk, stringy, watery.

Chest

As of a bar across the chest. Cough with pain in sternum, extending to shoulders, worse when undressing. Pain at bifurcation of trachea on coughing from mid-sternum to back.

Ears

Sharp stitches in ears (left). Thick yellow fetid discharge. Violent tickling in ears. Tympanum perforated. Swollen with tearing pains.

Eyes

Ulcers on cornea, no pain or photophobia. Conjunctiva, yellow, puffy, covered with yellow-brown spots. Supra-orbital neuralgia, right side. Discharge ropy and yellow. Descemetitis with only moderate irritation of eye. Conjunctivitis, granular lids with pannus. Iritis with punctate deposits on inner surface of cornea. Slight pain with severe ulceration or inflammation. (Con. opposite.) Blindness, before headache. Vision seems crossed better looking with one eye. Eyelids, swollen, winking during convulsions,

itching, granular. Dense opacities of cornea. Photophobia only by daylight. Eyelids twitch on opening.

Face

Pale, yellowish. Blotchy, red, florid. Blotchy, red appearance. Acne. (Jug., Kali-ars.) Bones sensitive, especially beneath orbits. Mumps on the right side. Sweat on upper lip.

Female

Menses with suppression of urine or red urine. Leucorrhoea, acrid, yellow, ropy with pain across sacrum and heaviness in the hypogastrium. Prolapse uterus worse hot weather. Itching burning of vulva with sexual excitement. Vomiting of pregnancy. Pruritus vulvae with great burning and excitement.

Food

Desire for beer and acids. Dislikes water. Cannot digest meat. Beer and malt liquors aggravate, though he craves them. Overeats.

Head

Periodical headaches. Migraines in small spots and from suppressed catarrh.--- Headache, over eyebrows, preceded by blurred vision.--- Blindness, followed by violent headache, over eyebrows or outward along the brows.--- Headache, worse cold, better pressing at the root of the nose,--- by warm soup. Aching and fullness in glabella. Frontal pain, usually over one eye. Bones of head feel sore, sharp, stitches in bones. As of a solid block in forehead.

Heart

Dilated with kidney lesions insufficiency of aortic valves. Cold feeling around heart.

(Kali-n.) **Heart** weak. Pulsation felt in all the arteries.

Kidneys

Burning in urethra. After urinating a drop seems to remain which cannot be expelled. Ropy mucus in urine. Urethra clogged up. Heavy kidneys. Kidney congestion. Nephritis with scanty, albuminous urine and casts. Pyelitis, urine with epithelial cells, mucus, pus or blood. Hematochyluria. Bloody urine and pain in back.

PAGE 889

Limbs

Pains fly rapidly from one place to another. (Kali-s., Puls.) Very weak limbs. Paralytic weakness of hands. Left-sided sciatica, better motion. Sciatica, better motion and flexing the leg, worse standing, sitting or lying in bed. Bones feels sore and bruised. Wandering pains, along the bones, worse cold. Tearing pains in tibia, syphilitic rheumatism. (Mez.) Pain, swelling and stiffness and crackling of all joints. Soreness of heels when walking. Pains in small spots. (Ox-ac.) Pain along border of the foot. Rheumatic pains worse eating. Achilles tendon swollen and tender. Shin bones, painful, periostitis from blow.

Liver

Soreness in right hypochondrium, fatty infiltration of liver and increase in soft fibrous tissue.

Lungs

Dry metallic hacking cough. Profuse, yellow expectoration, very glutinous and sticky, coming out in long, stringy and very tenacious mass. Membranous croup, extending to larynx and sinuses. Asthma worse sex. Cough better expectoration.

Male

Itching and pain of penis with pustules. Ulcers with paroxysmal stitches, aggravated at night. Syphilitic ulcers with cheesy, tenacious exudation. Chancres ulcerating deeply. Constriction at root of penis, at night on awakening. Gleet with stringy or jelly-like profuse discharge, clogging the urethra. Erections. Sexual desire absent in fleshy persons. Stitches in prostate when walking, must stand still.

Mouth

Toothache, radiating with swelling of the glands. Tongue, glistens, cracked, red, dry, shining, smooth or heavy, lemon yellow, furred in dysentery. Tongue, thickly coated, broad, flat indented. Tongue pains when protruded, at the root. Sticky mouth. Dry, viscid saliva. Sweet, metallic, taste. Aphthous ulcers deeply corroding. As of a hair on back part of the tongue, not better by eating or drinking. Mouth dry better by drinking cold water.

Nose

Sinusitis with distress and fullness at root of nose. Loss of smell. Nasal discharges, thick, ropy, sticky, greenish, yellow, acrid. Tough, elastic plugs, leave a raw surface. Large clinkers. Inability to breathe through nose. Post-nasal dripping of thick mucus. (Hydr.) Much hawking. Pains at bridge or root. Suppressed catarrh. Coryza with obstruction of nose. Snuffles, especially of fat chubby children. Expired air feels hot. Tickling as from a hair in left nostril. Coryza with obstruction of nose. Violent sneezing worse in the morning. Nasal septum ulcerates, round ulcer. Abscess. Ozaena. Fetid smell from retention of discharge in nose. Nasal diphtheria. Two loose bones as if rubbing together on blowing the nose. Nose, feels heavy, dry. Nasal polyps.

Rectum

Stools, jelly-like, gelatinous, worse mornings. Dysentery, tenesmus, stools brown, frothy. Sensation of a plug in anus. Periodic constipation with pain across the loins and brown urine.

Skin

Acne. Pustules with black apices. Papular eruptions. Ulcers with punched-out edges with tendency to penetrate and tenacious exudation. Depressed, round, scars after healing of eruptions or ulcers. Pustular eruption, resembling small-pox with burning pains. Skin, hot, dry and red better cool air. Itching with vesicular eruption. Brown spots. Blisters on soles.

Sleep

Unrefreshing, feels debilitated in limbs.

PAGE 890

Stomach

Gastric symptoms are relieved after eating and the rheumatic symptoms reappear. Feels as if digestion had stopped. Dilatation of stomach. Gastritis. Sore spot in stomach or food lies like a load. Round ulcer of stomach. Nausea with heat in the body better eating and open air. Nausea with burning in anus and erections. Nausea and vomiting after beer. Vomiting more than he drinks of bright yellow water. Regurgitates liquids. Vomiting of bright yellow water.

Temperature

Hot flushes, then sticky sweat, then chill. Cold sweat on hands and feet. Chill with sweat.

Throat

Catarrhal laryngitis, cough has a brassy sound. Hawks up thick mucus, must wipe it away. Voice hoarse worse evening. Tickling in larynx with cough, worse eating with belchings better heat, then vertigo. Fauces red and inflamed. Dry, burning and rough. Parotid glands swollen. Uvula relaxed, edematous, bladder-like. Pseudo membranous deposit on tonsils and soft palate. Burning extending to the stomach. Aphthae. Diphtheria with profound prostration and soft pulse. Discharge from mouth and throat tough and stringy. Fissured pharynx. Something sticks in with pain into neck and shoulders. Throat pains when putting the tongue out. Tonsils swollen with deafness in children.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea. Vertigo in many complaints, on stooping or when rising from a seat. Comments

Among other leading characters, scarcely less distinctive are: (a) The formation of plugs or clinkers on mucous membranes.(phlegm) especially in the nose. This may be regarded as an advanced stage of the stringy mucous secretions.

(b) Still another variety of this is the formation of false membranes(phlegm) as in croup and diphtheria with hoarse, metallic cough and the formation of casts of the bronchial tubes (phlegm stagnation)in fibrinous bronchitis.

(c) Yet another characteristic mucous discharge is one of "jelly-like mucus.(phlegm)" (d) Indigestion from drinking beer, loss of appetite, weight in pit of stomach(phlegm) immediately after eating, flatulence.

(e) Among peculiar sensations the "hair sensation"(sticky phlegm) is marked in Kali-bi. It occurs chiefly on the back part of the tongue and in the left nostril.

One of its effects is "odorless stools.(phlegm) and the oxygen element is probably accountable for this. Another point in this connection is that the antidotes to poisonous doses of Kali-bi. are the same as the antidotes to the acids.

Storer cured with Kali-bi. a case of asthma in a man who noticed that the attacks were caused by and always followed sex. Kali-bi. was prescribed on other indications, but this symptom must be noted for future verification.

Kali-c. has marked "worse from sex" and also from emissions. This is very characteristic and has led to many cures.

Kali-bi. has many symptoms of ulceration internal and external. Nash relates a good cure with Kali-bi. A women had deep punched-out ulcers with regular edges. One of them had perforated the soft palate and threatened the whole palate. It had a syphilitic appearance and also a stringy discharge, but not to a great amount.

In three weeks Kali-bi. 30c made cure which proved permanent, the local condition entirely healed and the patient's general state improved correspondingly.

J. B. garrison records the rapid action of Kali-bi. in two cases of intermittent fever on an indication given him by Martin Dischere. The latter once took by mistake an overdose of Kali-bi., which was followed by vomiting of a large quantity of bright yellow water. (large quantity of water-damp and yellow-heat so damp heat) tasting very bitter.

(1) Garrison's first case was a laborer, ill a month with fever, pains and paroxysm at 1 p.m. Just before Garrison saw him he had vomited " a large quantity of bright yellow water."

PAGE 891

Kali-bi. 1x, one grains dissolved in a tumbler of water, a teaspoonful every two hours, cured at once.

(2) The second case was that of a woman who had been nine months under allopathic treatment. She had not been out of the house for two months and had been told she could not recover. Among other symptoms was this: Vomited much more than she drank (phlegm or damp) in the morning vomited a large bowlful of bright yellow fluid.

The yellowness (heat) of Kali-bi. secretions and excretions is noteworthy.

Kali-bi. is particularly suited to fat people and Goullon gives the case of an enormously fat man of "formless colossal body " who complained of chronic accumulation of phlegm. He seemed fairly filled up with it, especially in morning, for which all domestic remedies and mineral waters had been given in vain.

Kali-bi. 2x was ordered, a few grains in hot water every evening. In two weeks the patient could resume his walks. He felt easy on his chest, the accumulation of phlegm disappeared, his bowels became regular instead of constipated.

H. W. Champlin, cites a case of chronic rheumatism in an old lady over 70 confirming symptoms of Kali-bi. She was restless and sleepless at night and Rhus-t. relieved this somewhat, but closer investigation brought out this:

(1) The pains changed rapidly from one place to another and (2) they occupied small spots that could be covered with the point of a finger. Kali-bi. cured rapidly.

Kali-bi. also has rheumatic-like or shooting and pricking pains here and there. In one prover the rheumatic pains were worse and the gastric pains better after eating. There were cramps in various parts, twitches in hands and feet, stinging pains all over. Pains in short jerks as if a nerve were suddenly pulled. (jerks—heat, pulling pain—qi stagnation so wind heat)

Sudden pains. (excess condition) Pains appear and disappear suddenly. (wind)

Diagonal pains. (wind) right breast and left elbow. Left forearm and right occiput. Right knee and hip. Left breast and right shoulder.

Shifting pains and sudden pains. (Lac-c.) Right axilla, left thigh. Right big toe, left little finger. Right forearm, left elbow. Right foot, ankles, shin, left hip, arm, shoulder.

Painful vomiting, sour and mixed with clear mucus, may be bitter from the presence of bile, vomiting caused by every attempt to eat or drink (phlegm or wind in the stomach) with distress and burning rawness about the stomach.

This corresponds to the vomiting of alcoholics, especially in beer-drinkers, also to gastric ulcer. The abdomen swells up immediately after a full meal. (phlegm) Food lies like a load as if digestion were suspended. (phlegm) There is aversion to meat and longing for beer and for acid drinks. (phlegm)

It removes the chronic effects of drinking too much malt liquor, especially lager beer. Some of the workmen found they could not drink coffee as it made them worse and they were obliged to take tea instead. This bears out Hering's dictum that "wine-drinkers should take coffee and beer drinkers should take tea." Coffee antidotes wine and tea antidotes beer, so as Kali-bi. corresponds to bear effects tea will be likely to agree with it better than coffee.

Kali-bi. causes great prostration, discomfort, debility and desire to lie down. The neuralgic attacks sometimes recur every day, at the same hour. Epilepsy has been cured by it when there was flow of tough, stringy fluid from the mouth in the attacks.

In the cough of Kali-bi. the stringy, difficult expectoration and early morning worse will generally indicate or a pain from mid sternum through to back. (due to phlegm) But there is also a cough caused by eating.

W. J. Pierce records the case of James S., 40. For four months past, as soon as he swallowed food (not liquids), a tickling in throat excited a severe cough, (tickling—sticky cough or qi stagnation) which stopped only on vomiting and was followed by a watery coryza. This was so distressing that for two months he had eaten only two meals a day. There was pharyngeal catarrh with stringy mucus hanging from naso-pharynx. Kali-bi. 1c, a tablet every two hours, was given. He had no more vomiting and only coughed twice in the next five days and was soon quite cured.

PAGE 892

Compare

- (1) Ant-t., Brom., Hep., Ind., Calc., Ant-c.
- (2) In the production of false membranes: Brom., Caust., Sul-ac., Ip.
- (3) Oxygen, Caust., Kali-carb. - fat subjects.
- (4) Kali-i., Nit-ac. - syphilis.
- (5) Bor. - croup, fair subjects.
- (6) Mez., Sil., Phyt. - bone diseases.
- (7) Hydr. and Iris-v. - viscous, tough secretions.
- (8) Sep. and Teucr. ("clinkers").
- (9) Puls. - wandering rheumatism, gonorrhoeal rheumatism, pains worse in warm room, measles, catarrhal deafness, swelling of salivary glands.
- (10) Cocc. cacti, whooping-cough - mucus, clear stringy, Kali-bi. yellow stringy. Rhus-t. - better of pain on moving affected part, Rhus has better by warmth, eruptions of Kali-bi. begin in hot weather, those of Rhus in cold.
- (11) Sulph. - sensation of hair in throat.

Relations

Antidotes: Ars., Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Kalium bromatum

(bromide of potash)

Pharmacy

Kali-br. Kali bromatum. Bromide of Potassium. Potassium Bromide. Solution.

Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration and higher.

History

Remember the unstable character of this salt. Said to be much more active if salt is eliminated from the diet. Like all Potash Salts, this weakens the heart and lowers temperature. Brominism is caused by it. Kali-br. has been proved, but the greater part of the pathogenesis is made up of symptoms observed in allopathic overdosings to which are added symptoms cured in the practice of homeopaths.

In old-school practice Kali-br. has been given in epileptic and other convulsive disorders with the idea of overwhelming disease than of curing it. The effect has been in numberless cases to reduce or prevent the recurrence of epileptic attacks.

At the expense of keeping the patient constantly under the influence of the drug and producing a state of mental imbecility, "decreasing the excitability and power of the motor cells of the brain" (Alberton.)

Along with this it has produced a great variety of skin eruptions. At the same time, Kali-br. has a decidedly specific relation to epilepsy and the epileptic state and in its own cases will cure in the potencies.

One of the most troublesome "accidents" of the allopathic use of Kali-br. is the production of eruptions of many kinds, but most notably acne. Acne has a very definite relation to the sexual organs, being especially noticeable at puberty and in women at the menstrual period. Clarke knew of no remedy of such universal usefulness in cases of simple acne as in Kali-br. 30c.

It has produced moist eruptions and pityriasis of the scalp. The sebaceous follicles are particularly affected, which should give it a place in seborrhea. Erythema nodosum was observed in some patients under its influence.

The old-school contra-indications for the Bromides are: General weakness and feebleness of the nervous system, post-typhoid and post-puerperal insanity, senile softening of the brain and when the gastro-intestinal mucous membrane is irritated (Hare). These are keynotes for Kali-br. in potencies.

Homeopathic

Kali-br. affects the mind and nerves, producing failure of mental power, general numbness and anesthesia of mucous membranes especially of eyes, throat and skin.

Its power over sexual sphere is very great, patient has sexual fancies, satyriasis and nymphomania. General failure of mental power and loss of memory. Melancholia. Anesthesia of the mucous membranes, especially of eyes, throat, skin.

PAGE 893

Acne, loss of sexual desire, paralysis. Leading remedy in psoriasis. Nodular form of chronic gout. Symptoms of strokes. Uremia, aphasia, somnolence and stertor, convulsions, albuminuria.

Kali-br. for epilepsy with a salt-free diet. Epilepsy is associated with sexual excess or abuse in men and in women fits occur during menses, fits usually occur during new moon and are followed by headaches. Onset of diseased condition is slow without any pain. Paralysis. Weakens the heart and lowers temperature. Parkinson's disease.

Clinical

Acne. Aphasia. Asthma. Cholera infantum. Chorea. chordee. Colic. Delirium. Delusions. Diabetes. Epilepsy. Erythema. Hemorrhoids. Impotence. Insanity. Insomnia. Laryngeal spasms. Laryngismus. Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Nightmares. Nose, eruption. Ovaries disorders. Paralysis. Parkinson's disease. Paralysis. Polyps, rectal. Psoriasis. Screaming. Sebaceous cysts. Seborrhea. Self-abuse. Sensibility, loss. Sleeplessness. Sleepwalking. Speech, disorders. Strokes. Syphilis. Tetanus. Urine incontinence.

Causations

Ill effects of worry, loss of business, reputation and embarrassment, illness or death of a near friend. Anger. Fright. Chorea from fright. Emotional disturbance. Sexual excess. Sexual abuse.

Constitutions

Nervous constitutions. Children who from time of birth can swallow solids with ease, yet choke every time they try to drink. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from when busy mentally and physically. Skin better in cold weather. Worse from mental exertion, emotions, anger. Worse from fright, worry, grief. Worse periodically, at night, 2 a.m. Worse summer, new moon. Worse from puberty. Worse unsatisfied sexual desire, sexual excess.

Modalities

There is chilliness in a hot room and itching during high fever. worse In hot weather, worse in summer. Cough worse lying down.

Symptoms

MIND

Senile softening of the brain. Loss of memory, forgets how to talk, has to be told the word before he can speak it. Amnesic aphasia. Brain fag from grief and anxiety. Slow, hesitates, omits or mixes up words in talking and writing. Fidgety, busy hands, fumbles. Moves arms about wildly.

Depression and insomnia. Melancholy, much concerned about health, complains without cause. Feeling of moral deficiency, religious depression. Remorse, wrings hands, bursts into tears. Imagines he is singled out as an object of divine wrath.

Paranoid delusions, thinks he is pursued, will be poisoned, will commit some great crime, will murder her children or husband. Suspicious, looks on all sides, fears people, yet cannot remain alone in the dark. Fear of being poisoned. (Hyos.) Horrid illusions.

Active delirium.

Delusions of conspiracies against him. Suicidal mania with trembling. Profound indifference and disgust for life.

Abdomen

Spasms in with retraction of walls. Prostration. Internal coldness. Sensation as if bowels were falling out. Cutting colic. Enlargement of liver and spleen. Small tumor in region of spleen. Abdomen sunken, almost stuck to vertebral column.

Back

Tabes dorsalis from sexual excesses. Backache, tired lameness of legs.

Chest

Burning in chest. Pneumonia in alcoholics.

Ears

Hardness of hearing. Sounds echo in ears. Roaring synchronous with pulse, at night. Ringing in ear. Roaring in ears at night synchronous with pulse. Sounds echo in ears, headache. Hard of hearing.

Eyes

Sunken, eyeballs move in every direction. Squinting after night terrors of children. Vision dim. Lusterless, gaze fixed. Vessels of fundus enlarged, conjunctive congested. Squinting after night terrors of children.

Face

Flushed, yellow, cachectic. Acne on face. Expressionless face incipient softening of brain. Complexion yellow, cachectic. Face flushed. Acne, on face in young fleshy people.

Papular rash.

Female

Fibroids. Subinvolution. Sexual feeling lost. Aversion to sex, (Sep.) Nymphomania during puerperal state. Pruritus. Sterility from excessive sexual indulgence. Ovarian

neuralgia with great nervous uneasiness from ungratified sexual desire. Cystic tumors of ovaries. Flooding in young women with sexual desire. Menorrhagia from strong sexual desire.

PAGE 894

Food

Taste foul, salty, lost. Anorexia, foul breath, white tongue, salty taste in mouth. Thirst intense with dry mouth. Troublesome pressure at stomach after dinner, lassitude.

Head

Brain-fag. Numb feeling in head, worse occiput. Symptoms of a stroke. Violent headache or numbness felt in occiput from concussion of brain.

Kidneys

Diabetes mellitus. (Ph-ac.) Dribbling of urine at the beginning of stools. Bedwetting. Urethra numb. Sensibility of urethra diminished. Urine profuse with thirst. Neuralgia of neck of bladder. Diminution of sensibility of urethra. Urine profuse with thirst. Urine with abundance of phosphates, copious, pale, scanty. Incontinence of urine. Thin, yellowish urine. Nocturnal involuntary emissions of urine.

Limbs

Jerking and twitching of muscles. Fidgety hands, busy twitching of fingers. Hands and fingers in constant motion. Trembling of hands during voluntary motion. Unsteady gait. Cannot stand erect, legs weak.

Lungs

Croupy cough. Spasmodic croup. Reflex cough during pregnancy. Breath hot, hurried. Asthma with dry cough tosses arms about wildly. Cough dry, fatiguing, hacking cough at night.

Male

Excessive sexual desire with constant erections at night. Debility and impotence. Effects of sexual excesses, especially loss of memory, impaired co-ordination, numbness and tingling in limbs. Sexual excitement during partial slumber. Desire is lessened, even impotence. Impotence with melancholy, epilepsy, nervous prostration.

Mouth

Difficult speech, stammering. Breath fetid. Numb. Tongue protrudes with a jerk, Chorea. Tongue is red, dry, enlarged: red. Fetid breath, a peculiar sickening odor tongue white. Saliva profuse with fetid breath. Suppressed salivation in teething children.

Nose

Smell impaired. Coryza with tendency to extension into throat. Thick mucus and yellow scabs in nostrils. Erythematous swelling of nose.

Rectum

Cholera infantum with reflex cerebral irritation, jerking and twitching of muscles. Green watery stools with rapid collapse. Rectal polyps, persistent diarrhea, much blood expelled. Painless diarrhea with great chilliness, even in a hot room. Stools, watery (like rice-water), painless. Asiatic cholera, first stage, vomiting, cramps, rice-water discharges, restores secretion of urine. Constipation, stools very dry, hard and infrequent.

Sensations

Parts feel as if growing large. Paroxysms of numbness, feels as if needles were pricking him. Trembling sensation.

Skin

Itching, worse on chest, shoulders and face. Psoriasis. Moist eczema of legs. Anesthesia of skin. Skin cold, numb. Scars remaining after eruptions. Moist eruptions. Acne simplex and indurate, bluish red, pustular, worse on face and chest. Eruption of small boils in successive crops with troublesome itching. Large indolent, painful pustules, boils. Long lasting scrofulous ulcerations. Syphilitic psoriasis.

Sleep

Extreme drowsiness. Sleeplessness, due to worry, grief and sexual excess. Night terrors in children, awake screaming, unconscious, recognizes no one, followed by squinting.

Grinding teeth in sleep. Restless sleep.

Horrible dreams. Sleepwalking in children.

Stomach

Vomiting with intense thirst after each meal, hysterical after exciting emotions. Persistent hiccough. (Sul-ac.)

Teeth

Odontitis of children. Difficult dentition of children. Vomiting and diarrhea of teething children.

PAGE 895

Temperature

Painful flushing of the the face during menopause. Body cold, skin corrugated and mottled. Shivering with cold and cold skin. Heat like cold stage, not very strongly marked. Head hot, feels as if in a furnace with coldness and chills. Sweat abundant, viscid, all over, long lasting and exhausting (ague).

Throat

Congestion of uvula and fauces. Anesthesia of fauces, pharynx and larynx. Numb. Dysphagia of liquids, (children), can swallow only solids. (Hyos.) Anesthesia of mouth, throat and pharynx, (chronic alcoholism). Uvula and fauces congested, then edematous. Dryness of throat. Diphtheria with quick pulse, fever, dry tongue offensive breath.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if ground gave way and staggering gait. Vertigo is worse by stooping. Dizziness, noises in ear, nervous excitement, sleepless. Vertigo with palpitations, nausea and even unconsciousness.

Comments

Kali-br. has a very profound action on the the generative organs and the mental side of the generative sphere: sensual, lascivious fancies, satyriasis and nymphomania and finally impotence and wasting of the sexual organs.

The cases of epilepsy in which it is curative are chiefly those associated with sexual excess or abuse in men and those associated with sexual excess or abuse in men and those in which the fits occur during or near the menstrual period in women. The power of Kali-br. over the sexual sphere is very great.

It is indicated also in cases of epilepsy occurring at the new moon and when headache follows the fit. In spasms from fright, anger or emotions.

Spasms in nervous, plethoric persons during childbirth, dentition, whooping cough in Bright's disease.

The moral and intellectual faculties are greatly disordered. The memory is lost: forgets how to talk, aphasic, has to be told the word before he can speak it. Depressed,

melancholic, uncontrollable weeping. "Feel as if they would lose their minds."
Restlessness and sleeplessness from worry.

Staggering gait, ataxia, numbness and tingling in legs and spine with increase in sexual appetite. "Fidgety hands," fingers must be playing with something, twitching of fingers, cannot sit still. Night terrors in children from over excitability of brain from worry during dentition.

Cholera infantum with hydrocephalic symptoms. Drowsiness is one of the notes of the drug: "Drops asleep in his chair and if aroused falls asleep again immediately." The deep sleep may be broken by a start, though waking is very difficult. Confused dreams.

Benumbed sensation of brain. Reflexes are diminished and there is general loss of general sensibility and also of certain parts, particularly fauces, larynx and urethra. This depressed state has another side to it in the curious restlessness and fidgetiness. In the lungs pulmonary edema or suffocative bronchitis may develop, the patient may become cachectic and the condition resemble typhoid fever, (Amory Hare).

Wenzel Heyberger has recorded a case of diabetes in a lady, 68, cured with Kali-br. The patient had been ill five months and was reduced to a skeleton. She first noticed a remarkably good appetite but after meals had heartburn and belchings.

Then there was polyuria and frequent disturbances at night to pass water. Weak in the head, confused, memory impaired. Vision almost gone. Rushing and roaring in ears. Tormenting thirst. Stools difficult and delayed. Powders medicated with Kali-br. 2c were given, one every six hours.

PAGE 896

The first night the patient slept without disturbance and the quantity of urine and proportion of sugar diminished. After about six weeks the improvement seemed to stop and Kali-br. was given in allopathic doses, but this aggravated the condition. Kali-br. 2c was resumed and the case went on to a cure.

Hale cured with Kali-br. many cases of cholera infantum and one case of "violent periodic umbilical colic, leaving tenderness on pressure."

The characteristic hour of recurrence is 5 p.m. Another feature of the Kali-br. action is in relation to new growths. A number of cases of ovarian cyst have disappeared under its action, also fibroids and fatty tumors. The acne-producing property of the drug shows its relation to sebaceous secretions and it has removed sebaceous cysts and wens.

In connection with ovarian tumors or other disorders or independently, there may be uterine hemorrhage. Metrorrhagia or menorrhagia. It may arise from reflected irritation and may be accompanied with sexual excitement. But that is not necessarily the case. "Flooding, especially in young women," is Hering's indication.

Buford has used it extensively in such cases and in potencies approaching the crude. Kali-br. is more particularly adapted to persons inclined to obesity to children to nervous women. More symptoms have been noted on the right side than on the left.

Compare

- (1) Camph. Am-br., Aur.
- (2) Bor. - night-terrors.
- (3) Kali-c. - persons inclined to obesity. also Am-c., Calc., Graph.
- (4) Kali-i. - acne, syphilis, Kali-p. and Calc. - night terrors.
- (5) Hyos. - mania, excited sensorium without inflammation of brain, fears being poisoned, sees ghosts, sexual excitement.

- (6) Plat. - sees ghosts, demons.
- (7) Arg-n. - fearful apprehensive mood, imagines cannot pass a certain point.
- (8) Glon. - fears being poisoned, also Rhus-t.
- (9) Staph. - mental depression, weakness of legs from masturbation.
- (10) Gels. - in incoordination of muscles.
- (11) Con. - nervous cough during pregnancy.
- (12) Bov., Stram. - slow, difficult speech, stammering.
- (13) Ip. - cholera infantum.
- (14) Zinc. - fidgety restlessness, Zinc. of feet, Kali-br. of hands.
- (15) Tarent. - reflex symptoms, any little irritation such as dentition or indigestion may causes convulsions. Fidgety hands.

Relations

Kali-br. is Antidoted by: Vegetable acids, oils, Camp., Nux-v., Zinc. It antidotes: Lead-poisoning. It follows well: Acon. and Spong. in croup, Eug. Jambos in acne.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kalium carbonicum

(carbonate of potassium)

Pharmacy

Kali-c. Kali carbonicum. Carbonate of potassium. Potassium Carbonate. Solution. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, thirtieth and higher. Sixth trituration.

History

Kali-c. the potassium carbonate, sometimes called "Vegetable alkali," exists in all plants and was originally obtained from the ashes left after burning wood and vegetable structures. Potassium salts play a no less important part in the animal economy. Kali-c. may be regarded as the typical member of the Kali group of homeopathic remedies, though Causticum has also claims on the title.

The Potassium salts have more specific relation to the solid tissues than to the fluids of the body to the blood corpuscles rather than to the blood plasma. The fibrous tissues are particularly affected, the ligament of joints of the uterus of the back. It corresponds to conditions in which these tissues are relaxed. (spleen qi deficient) Joints give way. (spleen qi vacuity) the back feels as if broken. (spleen qi vacuity as back muscles too weak and vacuity cold) the patient feels compelled to lie down in the street. (qi deficiency)

Goullon calls attention to the importance of this polycrest in complaints of women in which it rivals Sepia, differing from the latter having menstruation too protracted and recurring too frequently, the pains and troubles occur before the menses.

The menopausal flushings of Kali-c. are associated with disturbance of the heart. (menopause affect heart directly here which heated up and so blood flushes to face)

Palpitations are most violent. By quieting these Kali-c. often serves as an excellent soporific.

PAGE 897

In addition to the uterus and heart, lungs, pleura, bronchi and larynx all come under its action. Chronic laryngeal catarrh Goullon specially mentions as frequently cured by it. He places it in the front rank as a knee remedy.

Among the grand characteristic of Kali-c., three stand out above the rest: (I) Stitching, (phlegm) sharp pains, (heat, blood stagnation) also called jerking pains (heat) worse during rest, (excess condition) worse lying on affected side. (phlegm/blood stagnation)

(2) Worse 2 to 4 a.m. (liver time)

(3) The occurrence of bag-like swellings over the eyes, between the eyebrows and the upper lids. (lung qi deficient so clear fluid stagnates in the body. upper lid swelling due to spleen damp accumulation, lower lid belong to stomach)

Homeopathic

Kali-c. has weakness caused by all potassium salts (spleen qi deficiency) is more pronounced in this typical salt of potassium group. Weakness of the muscles of heart, (spleen weakness) of the back of limbs, (spleen weakness) weakness of intellect, (spleen weakness) Fibrous tissues, ligaments of joints, (liver) of uterus, of lumbar back are particularly affected Ñ producing relaxation, joints give way, back feels as if broken, the patient feels compelled to lie down or lean on something. (so liver – spleen problem)

Sweat, backache and weakness are the three characteristic symptoms of Kali-c. Those who have vague or those who withhold their symptoms. Use cautiously in old gouty cases, advanced Bright's and tuberculosis.

The weakness characteristic of all Potassium Salts is seen. All Kali pains are sharp and cutting, (blood stagnation or cold stagnation blood congealing) nearly all better by motion. (cold) Soft pulse, coldness, general depression and very characteristic stitches, which may be felt in any part of the body or in connection with any affection.

Sensitive to every atmospheric change (protective yang deficient) and Intolerance of cold weather. (lung vacuity cold) One of the best remedies following labor. Miscarriage, for consequent debilitated states. Early morning aggravation is very characteristic.

Fleshy aged people (phlegm with kidney yin deficient) with dropsical (lung qi distribution of fluid problem so dropsy) and parietic tendencies. (qi vacuity and phlegm obstruction) Sweat, backache and weakness. (qi deficiency sweat) Throbbing pains. (cold stagnation blood congealing) Tendency to dropsy. (lung qi deparation function poor) Tubercular diathesis. (phlegm stagnation) Pains from within out (heat or yang excess type pain) and of stinging character. (cold stagnation or blood congealing) "Giving-out" sensation. (yang type) Fatty degeneration. (phlegm related) Stinging pains in muscles and internal parts. (cold stagnation or blood congealing) Twitching of muscles. (due to phlegm or qi stagnation) Pain in small spot on left side. (small spot-phlegm/blood stagnation, left—yang so qi stagnated due to phlegm/blood pain) Hypothyroidism.

Sharp stitching, (phlegm) stabbing (blood stagnation) or catching pains are felt in various parts of the body, joints, chest, muscles, head, lying on affected side etc. or with any disorders. Throbbing pains, (cold stagnation) numbness (blood vacuity due to cold stagnation in further path) or coldness of single parts. (cold stagnation or blood congealing) abdomen, fingers. Parts lain on are painful or go to sleep. (low blood circulation so blood vacuity while pressed) Discharges are profuse and acrid. (lung qi deficiency – profuse, acrid-heat and acrid fluid means kidney fluid metabolism so kidney yin vacuity heat) Convulsions, (Convulsion due to Exogenous Wind, due to Summer Heat, due to Dampness-Heat or Pestilential Poisons, Convulsion Precipitated by Sudden Fear) seems to pass off with belchings. (exogenous wind) Sudden unconsciousness. (sudden fright unconscious) Twitching of the muscles, rigidity and atony of the muscles.

Fatty degeneration. Hypothyroidism. Tendency to start **(liver yang hyper) with a loud cry. (lung yang excess) when touched, even lightly especially in the soles, which leads a thrill throughout the whole body. (blood deficiency in soles so slight touch sends thrill but pressure touch stops the blood)** Pains go to the part uncovered, not lain on **(cold stagnation blood congealation so covered then heat helps or blood vacuity due to cold stagnation and on covering blood and qi start moving so pain goes off)** Closing of ulcers or fistulous openings, **(due to phlegm excess closures or cold stagnation constriction closure)** catching cold and over strain. **(kidney qi deficient cold) Debilitating states after miscarriage and labor. (kidney qi /yin deficiency weakness)** Disposition to phlebitis.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Anemia. Asthma. Axilla, perspiration. Backache. Biliousness. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Chilblains. Colds. Coughs. Debility. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Ear inflammation. **Eyes inflammation.** Face, blotches. Fear. Freckles. Hair disorders. Headache. Heart disorders. Hemorrhage. Hemorrhoids. Hip-joint disease. Hydrothorax. Hysteria. Kidneys disorders. Larynx, catarrh. Leucorrhea. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Lungs disorders. Menopause disorders. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Pleurisy. Pleurodynia. Pneumonia. Pregnancy, disorders. Sciatica. Sleeplessness. Spinal irritation. Stomach disorders. Stomach pain. Throat, sore. Toothaches. Tuberculosis. Typhoid. Urination, frequent. Urticaria. Uterus, cancer. Wens. Whooping cough.

PAGE 898

Causations

Ill effects of suppressions of eruptions in childhood. **(heat suppressed)** Never well since pneumonia. **(cold suppressed)** Catching cold. **(protective yang deficient)** Overstrain. **(kidney qi deficient or liver blood)**

Constitutions

It is suited to persons of soft tissues with tendency to be fat. Kali-c. is suited to the aged, **(kidney yin deficient)** rather obese, lax tissue **(spleen qi deficient with phlegm deposit tendency)** to dark hair persons of lax tissue and inclined to be fat, to diseases after childbirth **(kidney yin deficiency)**, after loss of fluids. **(yin deficiency)** It is adapted to fleshy, aged, soft, thin blooded **(watery blood that is dampness in blood is more)** and cold persons, sensitive to atmospheric changes, **(low vitality that is heaven qi)** to every draft of air, **(internal wind may be)** always shivering with dropsical **(lung qi deficient so fluid accumulation tendency)** and paralytic tendency. **(other parts fluid deficiency tendency due to lung improper distribution)** worse he cold air feels hot. Tubercular diathesis. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better in warm weather, though moist during day, while moving about. **(excess condtion)** Better from warmth, **sitting with elbows on knees**, open air. **(heaven qi helps)** Worse from cold air in cold weather, change of weather and also draught, **(lung qi and yin deficiency)** water after overheating, winter. Worse from after exertion, **(low vitality, spleen, kidney qi deficiency or liver blood)** 2-3 a.m., **(liver time)** before menses. **(liver blood stagnation)** Worse from loss of fluids, **(yin deficient)** after childbirth, **(kidney yin deficient)** miscarriage. Worse from stooping, **(yin type problem)** by a sudden or unguarded motion **(excess condition)** touch, **(liver yang hyper)** motion. **(low vitality)** Worse after sex,

(yin kidney vacuity) from soup and coffee, (heart yang hyper) lying on left and painful side. (yang side left – lying aggravates excess condition)

Symptoms

MIND

Alternating moods. Peevish. Very irritable (liver). Weeps much. (lung) Despondent. (lung) Full of fear and imaginations. (kidney and spleen) Fears of the future of ghosts of death. Anxiety with fear when alone. (heart, kidney, liver) Anxiety felt in stomach. (phlegm stagnation in stomach so anxiety at heart also has phlegm stagnation) Anxious about his own diseased condition.

Easily startled. (liver) starts when touched especially on feet, (liver yang hyper at the feet) on dropping to sleep. Obstinate. (liver phlegm may be) Hypersensitive to pain, noise touch. (heart yang hyper) Never wants to be left alone. (liver yang) Never quiet or contented. (liver/heart yang hyper) Quarrels with his family. Sensation as if bed were sinking.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Distended, hard, tympanitic and cold. Throbbing at navel. Feeling as if a cold fluid passed through intestines during menses. Pain from left side through abdomen, must turn on right side before he can rise. Cutting pain as if intestines were torn. Sensation of a lump rising from the abdomen, to throat and back again, on coughing.

Back

Stiffness and paralytic feeling in back. Burning in spine. Severe backache during pregnancy, labor or after a miscarriage. Lower back feels weak. Backache with given up feeling, must lie down, as if broken. Lumbago with sudden sharp pains extending up and down, back and down the thighs. Stitches in region of kidneys and right scapula. Hip-disease. Pain in buttocks and thighs and hip-joint. Lumbago with sudden sharp pains extending up and down back and to thighs. Neck feels large. Spine painful while eating. Burning in the right side of spine.

Breasts

Fine stitches in breasts. Swollen, sensitive and painful breasts, before menses.

Chest

Stitching pains. Lungs seem to stick to the ribs. Coldness of chest. Cutting pain in chest, worse lying on right side. Stabbing pains. Hydrothorax. Pleurisy. Whole chest very sensitive during coughing.

Ears

Stitches in ears from within outwards. Cracking in ears. Right ear hot, left pale and cold. Noises in ear with headache. Itching, cracking, ringing and roaring.

Eyes

Stitches in eyes. Lids stick together in morning. Swelling over upper eyelid like little bags. Swelling of glabella between brows. Asthenopia. Weak after sex after measles after miscarriage. Vision spotted, bright sparks, blue, green spots, drops, before the eyes. Spots, gauze and black points before eyes. Painful sensation of light penetrating the brain on shutting the eyes. Eyelids cold.

Face

Bloated. Pale, sickly, sallow with sunken eyes. Freckles. Swelling of lower jaw and sub-maxillary glands. Cramps in jaws.

Female

Eclampsia, better belchings. Labor pains inefficient, felt in back, down the hips and thighs. Complaints after childbirth or miscarriage. Puerperal fever with cutting pain in hypogastrium with black and scanty urine.

Female

Uterine hemorrhage, constant oozing after copious flow with violent backache, relieved from sitting and pressure. Amenorrhea. Difficult, first menses, delayed with chest symptoms and ascites. Menses, early with profuse discharge, late with scanty and pale discharge. Pre-menstrual syndrome, swollen breasts, water retention. Menses early, profuse (Calc.) Delayed menses in young girls with chest symptoms or ascites. Violent colicky pain, before menses. Menses, irritating and of pungent odor. Leucorrhea with labor like pains causing itching and burning in pudendum, better washing. Hemorrhages after curetting and all sorts of other treatment. Menorrhagia better taking bath. Soreness of genitals during sex and during menses. Uterine tumors, cyst.

PAGE 899

Food

Desire for sweets, for acids. Disgust for food. Milk and warm food disagree. Worse from ice-water. Wants to eat frequently but least food oppresses her. When hungry, feels anxious, nauseated, nervous, tingling, palpitation etc.

Head

Headache from riding in cold wind. Headache comes on with yawning. Headache into eyes, worse motion of carriage, sneezing, coughing, stooping, yawning, better when raising the head and pressing the forehead. Constant sensation as if something loose in head, turning, twisting towards the forehead. Wakes from headache. Hair, dry, falls out from eyebrows, temples and beard. Painful tumors on scalp. Loose feeling in head. Great dryness of hair, falls out. (Fl-ac.)

Heart

Heart degeneration. Threatened heart failure. Palpitations, then weakness in valvular disease. Violent palpitations, shakes the whole body, throbbing extending to tips of fingers and toes. Burning in heart region. Heart pains extend to left scapula. Arrhythmia. Sensation as if heart were suspended, seems to hang by a thread.

Kidneys

Rises several times at night to urinate. Nocturnal bedwetting of adults, worse coughing, sneezing. Pressure on bladder long before urination, the more it is pressed less the urine flows. Burning in left kidney. Stitching pain in kidneys, going from buttocks to thighs. Nephritis from exposure to cold or injury. Urination slow with burning in urethra. Involuntary urination when coughing, sneezing, etc. Urine, foamy with thick red sediment.

Limbs

Paralysis of elderly people and dropsical disorders. Limbs go to sleep easily. Back and legs give out, feel heavy. Uneasiness, heaviness and tearing in limbs and jerking. Tearing pains in limbs with swelling. Limbs sensitive to pressure. Jerks the limbs especially when the feet are touched. Weakness in arms, feel numb, cold. Tearing in arms from shoulder to wrist. Lacerating in wrist-joint. Burning like fire in fingers. Pain from hip to knee. Knees painful, worse going downstairs or upstairs. White swelling of knee. Soles very sensitive.

Itching of great toes with pain. Tips of toes and fingers painful. Sciatica, tearing pain in the thighs with jerking of muscles.

Liver

Stitches or sore liver.

Lungs

Dry, hard cough about 3 a.m. with stitching pains and dryness of pharynx. Bronchitis. Pneumonia. Hydrothorax. Pleurisy. Asthmatic, wheezing, worse least motion or walking, alternating with diarrhea with vertigo. Leaning forward relieves chest symptoms.

Expectoration must be swallowed, cheesy taste, copious offensive, lump. Expectoration scanty and tenacious. Tendency to tuberculosis. Constant cold taking, better in warm climate. Whooping cough. Cough with relaxed uvula. Incessant, hard retching or choking, futile cough, then vomiting.

Male

Complaints after sex. Prostration after sex, often with shuddering. Sleeplessness and uneasiness for 2 or 3 days after sex. Aversion to sex. Excessive emissions, followed by weakness. Copious painful pollutions with painful erections.

Strange uneasy feeling in genitals. Chronic gonorrhea, painful scanty discharge, burning during and after urination.

PAGE 900

Mouth

Gums separate from teeth. Itching in gums, pus oozes out. Pyorrhea. Aphthae, much salivation. Burning, soreness or painful pimples on tip of tongue. Toothache, alternating with stitching pains in left breast, only while eating. Mouth slimy. Tongue, gray-white. Much saliva constantly in mouth. Bad, slimy taste.

Nose

Swollen, hard, red. Nose red, covered with pimples. Chronic colds. Breathes through mouth. Obstruction better walking in open air. Stuffs up in warm room. Descending coryza. Thick, fluent, yellow discharge. Post-nasal dripping. Sore, scurfy nostrils, bloody nasal mucus. Crusty nasal openings. Nosebleed on washing face in morning. Ulcerated nostrils. Fetid yellow-green or crusty discharge.

Pulse

The pulse is small, soft, variable intermittent or dicrotic. Weak, rapid pulse intermits, due to digestive disturbance.

Rectum

Chronic diarrhea of dyspeptics during day only. Constipation after or during menses. Stools, difficult of large, hard lumps, then burning or torn feeling. Hemorrhoids inflamed, bleeding, large, swollen, painful. Itching, ulcerated pimples around anus. Large discharge of blood with natural stool. Pain in hemorrhoids when coughing. Burning in rectum and anus. Stitching like fine needle during pregnancy or red hot poker in rectum better cool bathing. Easy prolapse. (Graph., Podo.) Itching. (Ign.) Anal fistula. Constipation alternating with diarrhea.

Sensations

As if bed were sinking under her. Whole body as if it were hollow. Burnings like fire. Sensation of a lump rolling over on coughing, rising from right abdomen to throat. Lump in throat. Feeling as if the bed were sinking under her. Pulsative pains and throbbings. Burning sensation and burning pains.

Skin

Sensitive, dry. Burning as from mustard plaster. General itching or hives during menses. Itching of warts. Tension, pressure, rending in scars.

Sleep

Drowsy after eating. Falls asleep while eating. Talks in sleep. Awakes at about 2 a.m. to 4 a.m. with nearly all complaints. Wakes at 1 or 2 a.m. , cannot sleep again. Yawns with headache etc.

Stomach

Anxiety felt in stomach. Epigastric pain to back. Epigastrium is very sensitive externally. Flatulence, distended and sensitive. Fullness even after little drink or food. Feeling of lump in pit of stomach. Gagging. Easy choking when eating. Dyspepsia of old people, burning acidity, bloating. Gastric disorders from ice-water. Salty, sour regurgitation. Sour belchings. Nausea, better lying down. Constant feeling as if stomach were full of water. Vomiting of sour mucus.

Temperature

Chilly with hot hands and sleepiness in open air. Internal burning. Sweat scanty, foul on feet. Sweats with slightest exertion, on painful part, on affected part.

Throat

Hoarseness and loss of voice. Catarrhal aphonia with violent sneezing. Hawks up tough mucus in morning. Dry, parched, rough. Swallowing difficult, food slowly descends, remains half way in esophagus with gagging and vomiting. Stricture of esophagus. Small particles of food go easily in windpipe. Sticking pain as from fish bone.

Vertigo

Vertigo on turning.

Comments

The mental state is one of **peevishness** and irritability. (heart/liver related) Easily startled by any noise (especially if unexpected). (liver related) Fear is prominent. (kidney related) fears to be alone. (kidney liver related as liver wants people around may be) Intellect impaired. (spleen deficiency) **dose not care for anything**. Indifferent with bodily exhaustion. (spleen qi exhausted so dampness affects mind/heart so indifference) when questioned does not know what to answer. (that means he understand the question but unable to process it so spleen heart related) The "touchiness" of the remedy is very marked: "**Cannot bear to be touched**. (probably due to heat or qi stagnation) starts when **touched ever so lightly**. (light touch helps in blood vacuity so aggravation may be due to blood stagnation too) **especially on the feet**. (spleen/kidney qi stagnation or heat)"

PAGE 901

Relaxation of tissues (spleen qi vacuity) is a great note of Kali-c. It is suited to persons of soft tissues (spleen qi deficient) with tendency to be fat. (damp/phlegm accumulation tendency) Easy sweating (due to phlegm or damp there is easy sweating) may be placed in the same category and when there is a combination of "sweat, backache and weakness," the three, according to Farrington, constitute a grand characteristic.

The backaches (damp/phlegm cold obstruction backache) of Kali-c. are very important. The pain may extend downwards to the buttocks and even to the knee. (damp cold being heavy going downwards) Pain from hip to knee (damp cold type pain) more especially if right sided (yin side) has led to the cure of many cases of hip-joint disease. This symptom also led me to make a remarkable cure of another kind.

A lady, 73, stout, short, pale and of very soft tissue, had for four months suffered from "rheumatic pains," and an offensive vaginal discharge. A local practitioner of repute was consulted and pronounced it cancer of the womb in an advanced stage and gave her four months to live. She described to Clarke the pain as being all round the lower abdomen and a "dull, heavy, depressing, dead pain, commencing at the inner part of the top of the right hip, iliac crest and extending to the knee."

The pain was so severe it made her feel quite sick and faint. The discharge was very offensive like decaying meat. Great weakness and trembling accompanied the discharge, urine was almost like blood at times and had a sandy sediment. Kali-c. 1,000c. was given and at once improvement set in. In a few months all the bad symptoms had disappeared and never returned. The patient lived ten years after this.

A man had an ulcer of right leg with swelling of ankle and he complained of waking at 2 a.m. Kali-c. 30c cured, but meantime he developed this symptom: "Great weakness of right thigh, as if it would give out when walking." This "giving-out" feeling is very characteristic of the remedy. "Constant backache, the patient feeling all the time that the back and legs must give out."

Kali-c. corresponds to many cases of lumbago,(due to kidney qi vacuity) stitching pains,(qi stagnation pains) pulsations,(vacuity cold stagnation or blood congealation) better by pressure(deficiency) and by lying flat on the back. "Weakness, sweat and backache" appear in many conditions of debility(from yin vacuity) as from loss of fluids (yin vacuity)after confinement or miscarriage. Complaints after sex in males,(kidney yin vacuity) especially complaints of the eyes.(kidney yin deficiency so liver yang rises so eyes affected) Weary and sleepy during and after eating.Yawns continually.(Spleen qi vacuity,phlegm dampness encumbering the spleen—for yawning also same)

Kali-c. acts profoundly on the tissues. It causes fatty degeneration of the heart and other muscles. It affects the blood itself (spleen-clear fluid heart-redness of fluid kidney—essence) as well as the circulation,(heart and lung) causing anemia(may be due to spleen/kidney/heart deficiency) and hemorrhages.(spleen qi deficiency so not able to hold blood in the vessels,heat,blood stagnation etc) Throbbing(cold stagnation,blood congealing) of blood-vessels all over body and to ends of fingers and toes(maximum nerves so heart related) is a marked symptom. Irregularity of heart's action.(heart qi stagnation)

A peculiar symptom is: sensation as if the heart were suspended by a thread.(heart qi suspended or stagnated) The digestion is very much disordered,(stomach qi stagnation due to phlegm) flatulence,(phlegm in stomach) distention,(phlegm stagnation) constipation.(lung qi deficient ,heat and deficiencies of yin,yang,blood,qi)) Many symptoms come after eating.(excess condition) Drowsiness(Spleen qi vacuity,phlegm dampness encumbering the spleen.) toothache only when eating.(while eating-phlegm dampness in stomach so stagnation of qi by extra food) It has the fish bone sensation in the throat,(phlegm stagnation) which is part of the general tendency to stitching(phlegm stagnation) pains.

The cough has peculiarities in addition to that of time aggravation 2 a.m. to 4 a.m.(liver time)It is dry, paroxysmal, loosen viscid mucus or pus which must be swallowed.(so liver yang attacking lung or phlegm heat stagnation in the lung)

Another feature is easy choking.(phlegm stagnation) food easily gets into windpipe.(due to phlegm obstruction) Pain in the back when swallowing.(difficult swallowing—phlegm stagnation so backache due to phlegm stagnation) Spasms with gagging(phlegm obstruction) or vomiting of ingesta.(phlegm vomiting) The expectoration consists of hard, white or smoky masses.(phlegm) which fly from the throat when coughing.(phlegm) Globules of pus may be contained in it.(phlegm heat)

Kali-c. is more a right than a left-side medicine.(yin type due to phlegm) The base of the right lung is more affected than any other part. Goullon says also the apices. Kali-c. is a remedy often called for in sick-headache.(phlegm headache) "Violent(heat,blood stagnation) headaches about the inner(yin so due to blood or phlegm) temples,(liver) violent stitching(phlegm) or jerking pains(heat), on one side of the head or both."

One-sided(damp/phlegm obstruction or blockage) headache(phlegm stagnation type) with nausea.(phlegm stagnation in stomach) One case which Clarke cured was better by lying down, better by a tight band round the head.

PAGE 902

Pressure(phlegm stagnation) and drawing in forehead extending into eyes and root of nose.(pain in root of nose normally due to phlegm stagnation) Congestion to head and heat of face (heart or stomach phlegm heat)often accompany the headaches.(phlegm heat) "Drowsy while eating" is a very characteristic symptom of Kali-c. (Spleen qi vacuity,phlegm dampness encumbering the spleen.)

Id of Stettin, Germany, has recorded a case which well illustrates this. A lady, 65, suffered from chronic bronchial catarrh and emphysema. In November, 1886, she had asthmatic complaints, depriving her of sleep with cough and mucous expectoration difficult to raise.

Always when eating she was so weary she fell asleep and could not finish her meal. After eating still very tired. In the morning passed much flatulence. Kali-c. 10c removed the condition in a few days.

The following March after a cold there was a recurrence, but without the weariness and Kali-c. failed, whist Ars. 15c rapidly cured.

In the same patient Kali-c. manifested its power in another set of symptoms: **Toothache alternating with tearing, stitching pain in left breast and under left false ribs.(yang side pains ,due to qi stagnation)** The side pains were worse at night,(liver phlegm heat –yin side) especially in evening as soon as she lay down, worse lying down,(excess condition) particularly worse lying on **right (yin side)i.e.,painless side. Not influenced by pressure or motion.**

Kali-c. is a chilly medicine. There is great tendency to take cold and worse of symptoms when body temperature is low, **aversion to open air.** I have often relieved with Kali-c. Blotchy eruptions (wind cold eruptions)of the face which were worse in a wind or cold air.

Kali-c. appears to have alternating symptoms: it has cured a case of toothache which alternated with tearing, stitching pains in left breast and under left false ribs, it has also pulsations in the back alternating with pains in the back.(cold stagnation or blood congealation in the back,but back is yang so not understood) The pains in the side were worse evening, on lying down and especially on lying on right, (painless) side.

The nervous excitability (heart yang excited)of Kali-c. may go as far as pronounced hysteria,(heart/liver yang hyper) sudden shrieking,(yang hyper) cannot bear to be

touched.(yang hyper active) **Spasms**, puerperal convulsions(due to wind,heat,freight,damp heat) and paralysis.(Lung stomach fluid damage,liver kidney yin vacuity,cold dampness invading and spreading,damp heat invading and spreading,spleen stomach qi vacuity,kidney yang vacuity,blood stasis obstructing the network vessels,liver depression with blood vacuity)Twitching of muscles,(spleen qi stagnation) rigidity of muscles,(spleen yin deficiency) muscular atony(yin spleen deficient or blood supply poor), **disposition to easy overlifting**. Oppression of breathing accompanies most complaints.(lung qi stagnation) Anemia with great debility.(blood deficiency with spleen/heart/kidney deficiency) **skin watery**,(heart not converting clear fluid into blood) **milky white**. Dropsical disorders.(phlegm/damp accumulation due to lung deficiency) Ulcers bleeding at night.(damp heat ulcers ,in yin time damp impact increase so blood water increase which overflows as bleeding may be)

Compare

- (1) Kali salicylicum - vomiting, especially of pregnancy, arteriosclerosis with chronic rheumatism.
- (2) Kali silicum - gouty nodosities.
- (3) Kali aceticum - diabetes, diarrhea, dropsy, alkaline urine, very much increased in quantity.
- (4) Kali citricum - Bright's disease-1 grains to wine-glass of water.
- (5) Kali oxalicum - lumbago, convulsions.
- (6) Kali picricum - jaundice, violent belchings.
- (7) Kali tartaricum - paraplegia.
- (8) Kali telluricum - garlicky odor of breath, salivation, swollen tongue.
- (9) Calc., Am-p., Phos., Lyc., Bry., Nat-m, Stann., Sep.

Relations

Antidotes: Camph., Coffea. Complementary: Carb-v. - lowness of vitality(heaven qi less) may suggest a preliminary course of Carb-v. to nurse up recuperation to the point that Kali-c. would come in helpfully. Follows: Nux-v. often in stomach and bladder troubles.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kalium chloricum

(chlorate of potassium)

Pharmacy

Kali-chl. Kali Chloricum. Potassium Chlorate. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, second to sixth potency.

History

Kali Chloricum is not to be confounded with the chloride which constitutes the Kali-m. of Schÿssler. Hering has amalgamated the symptoms of the two under the heading Kali-m., but Clarke kept them separate. Kali-chl. is an exceedingly active poison. It has long been used in the old school in solution, as a wash for sore mouth and for foul ulcers.

PAGE 903

Hutchinson observed a number of cases in which it produced the very condition which it was give to cure: "most acute ulceration and follicular stomatitis. The whole mucous

surface was red and tumid and in the cheeks, lips, etc., were numerous gray-based ulcers."

Fatal poisoning has occurred, death taking place in convulsions. The blood is disorganized and after death liver, spleen and kidneys are found softened and filled with disorganized blood, this should give it a place in cases of lardaceous and fatty degeneration of solid viscera. Mouth, hypochondria and rectum are the parts most affected. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

The chemical Kali Chloricum disorganizes the blood and affects the mouth, kidneys and rectum. Profound prostration, coldness in different parts and organs. In the blood and easy hemorrhages, nosebleed, bloody stools etc., scurvy, are most marked symptoms.

Kali-chl. acts very destructively upon the kidneys, producing a croupy nephritis, hemoglobinuria, etc. Toxemic conditions of pregnancy with urinary symptoms. Parenchymatous nephritis with stomatitis. Noma. Chronic nephritis, hepatitis. Septicemia. Anemia.

Produces most acute ulcerative and follicular stomatitis. Discharges are fetid. Gray, white, plastic exudates. Lardaceous and fatty degeneration of liver, spleen and kidneys and other solid organs.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Aphthae. Asthma. Cancrum oris. Clumsiness. Crusta lactea. Cystitis. Dysentery. Epithelioma. Hematuria. Hemorrhages. Hangnails. Hemorrhoids. Mercurial poisoning. Mouth inflammation. Nephritis. Neuralgia. Edema. Paralysis (facial). Pharyngitis. Pimples. Proctalgia. Purpura. Scurvy. Stomatitis. Syphilis. Tic-douloureux. Toxemia. Ulcers.

Modalities

Better from nosebleed, mental symptoms. Worse from cold, mercury, jar, coughing, sneezing.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Gripping colic with shifting of flatulence and diarrhea, followed by continuous rectal pain.

Chest

Constriction of chest, as from sulphur fumes.

Face

Swollen, she can hardly see in the morning. Neuralgic pains worse talking, eating or slight touch followed by numbness.

Heart

Coldness in precordial region. Right pulse full, left small. *Coldness in blood.*

Kidneys

Nephritis. Urine albuminous, scanty, suppressed. Albumin and bile, high phosphoric acid with low total solids. Hematuria, diuresis.

Limbs

Ankles swell in the evening. Arms, feet cold.

Mouth

Whole mucous surface red, tumid with gray-based ulcers. Stomatitis, aphthous and gangrenous. Fetor. Noma. Scurvy. Salivation, profuse secretion of acid saliva. Tongue, swollen, cold. Mercurial stomatitis, (as a mouth wash).

Nose

Bleeding at night, only from right nostril.

Rectum

Diarrhea, profuse, greenish mucus. Gripping colic with shifting of flatulence and diarrhea, followed by continuous rectal pain. Dysentery, much blood passing with mucus, profuse greenish, cries with violent cutting pain in the rectum in dysentery and diarrhea.

Skin

Cold. Pimples between lip and chin. Jaundice. Itching miliary or papular eruptions. Discolored, chocolate tint.

Stomach

Sudden vomiting incessant of all food of offensive dark green mucus. Stomach cold. Sensations of a weight in the epigastric and umbilical regions. Flatulence.

Throat

Cold feeling in throat.

Comments

Rushmore records a proving of Kali-chl. in an unmarried lady, 50, short, brunette, who had goiter in early life, which disappeared under the application of Iodine. Later on a fibroid tumor developed in the uterus.

PAGE 904

For this the patient was advised to take crude Potassium chlorate, dissolved in water, daily.

The following symptoms were observed: Increased moral irritability. Felt dreadfully dull and stupid. Dizzy on stooping and rising. Slight headache over eyes, objects appear double, beside each other. Face swollen so she could hardly see on rising in morning. Smarting of tongue.

Kali-chl. took away her desire for acids. Diminished appetite. Much commotion and flatulence in abdomen. Increased urine. Dreams of terrible things never thought. Great coolness, shivering on cold days, seemed as if it cooled off her blood. Clumsiness. General bloated feeling.

In the provers great weakness was manifested, rheumatic and neuralgic pains, many occurring in the facial nerves. Facial paralysis has been cured with it. The heart was the seat of much disturbance and a coldness was felt about the precordia.

The stomach and bowels were disordered and Allen credits Kali-chl. with the cure of this: "Dysentery with most violent cutting pains as from knives, frequent stools, tenesmus, making the patient cry out, evacuations very small, almost pure blood, great prostration."

The sexual organs were excited. The skin also manifested a number of symptoms: Pimples in various parts, between lip and chin. It has cured epithelioma of face and of great toe, (Allen).

Compare

(1) Especially Kali-m.

(2) Caust. - facial paralysis.

(3) Kali-bi. - follicular pharyngitis.

(4) Zinc., Cadm-s. and Cact. - asthma with great constriction of chest.

(5) Graph., Kali-n. and Nat-m. - cold feeling about heart.

Relations

Antidote to: Merc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kalium chlorosum

(javelle water)

Pharmacy

Kali-chls. Kali chlorosum. Javelle Water. Bleaching fluid. Formula variable, contains Potassium hypochlorate principally, chloride and some carbonate. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The observations with Javelle Water are from poisoning cases. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The most notable symptoms were: Watery eyes, pale, puffy face, constriction of throat and of chest. There was much sensitivity noted. Sensitiveness of epigastrium and especially of larynx and whole anterior portion of neck. This will probably prove an indication in laryngeal disorders. Cramps and restlessness were also noted.

Clinical

Aphonia. Asthma. Coryza. Diphtheria.

Compare

(1) Kali-chl., Calc-m., Chlorum, Nat-hypochlor.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kalium citricum

(potassium citrate)

Pharmacy

Kali-cit. Kali citricum. Citrate of Potash. Potassium Citrate. Solution. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Kali citricum has been used in solution (eight to ten grains to a wineglass of water) to assist the action of the kidneys in sufferers from Bright's disease who were under the absolute skim-milk dietary. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Kali citricum has also been used in the same way in old school practice, as a solvent for gouty concretions about joints. Bright's disease.

Comments

Kali-cit. has not been proved, but "Agricola " has recorded the effect of a large dose given by an allopath to a patient suffering from suppressed kidney action after influenza.

PAGE 905

In three days the kidneys acted freely, but these new symptoms were set up: Tympanites, constant flow of mucus from anus, awful gastric and abdominal pains, "as if a machine were at work inside, skinning the inside of the stomach and the whole length of the intestinal tube."

Flatus was constant and in great amount, producing a pain of its own, which was a prominent feature. This pain as if machinery were at work inside recalls a pain of Nit-ac.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kalium cyanatum

(potassium cyanide)

Pharmacy

Kali-cy. Kali Cyanatum. Potassium cynaide. Cyanide of Potash. Solution. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth potency and 200c.

History

The Cyanide of Potash is much used in photography and being for this reason an accessible poison, numbers of cases of suicide and attempted suicide by its means have occurred. It is from the symptoms observed in such cases that a great part of the pathogenesis is built up, but it has also been proved by Lembke and others.

This most poisonous chemical should be remembered in agonizing neuralgias especially of orbital and supra-maxillary with screaming and loss of consciousness. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Kali-cy. has benefited cancer of tongue with indurated edges. Agonizing neuralgia. Strokes, asthma, cancer, Cheyne-Stokes breathing, ciliary neuralgia, epilepsy, headache, trifacial neuralgia, tic douloureux, rheumatism, speech loss and cancer of the tongue are conditions in which this remedy has been curative.

The neuralgic pains are unbearable, they more commonly appear in the temporal and facial regions involving the trigeminal nerve. Disposition gentle but crossness almost uncontrollable on entering room, cool open air produces good spirits.

Inability to recollect certain words, aphasia, prolonged stupor intense vertigo, objects seem to be moving around him, head drawn backwards, unable to tolerate any covering on head, convulsive motion of eyelids and eyeballs, pupils largely dilated and insensible to light, obscuration of vision. Sudden sinking sensation. Sick headache, sciatica, epilepsy.

Sudden sinking sensation. Power of speech lost but intelligence intact. Sciatica, gait unsteady. General convulsions. Sudden convulsive action of whole body, about ten minutes after heart ceased to beat. Sphincters rigidly contracted.

Clinical

Aphasia. Asthma. Cancer. Cheyne-Stokes. Chills. Ciliary neuralgias. Convulsions. Epilepsy. Eye disorders. Facial pain. Headaches. Memory lost. Neuralgias. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Speech, lost. Strokes. Tongue, cancer. Vertigo.

Modalities

Better from motion in open air. Worse from 4 a.m. to 4 p. m.

Symptoms

MIND

Disposition gentle. Crossness almost uncontrollable on entering room, while cold open air produces good spirits. Aphasia. Inability to recollect certain words for several days.

Lying on floor in a deep stupor.

Abdomen

A feeling as if bowels were about to act. Pains in abdomen in groins in afternoon.

Back

Vague pain in neck. Very marked weakness in lumbar regions with dull pain and weakness of right and left iliac region, while walking and during afternoon.

Chest

Anxious feeling in the chest. Oppression.

Ears

Rushing in ears.

Eyes

Eyes fixed. Eyelids began to open and shut alternately, eyeballs stared in different directions. **Eyes** closed, but on raising lids the eyeballs were seen to be in uninterrupted convulsive motion. Swelling of upper lids. Pupils largely distended and insensible to light.

Obscuration of vision, so that it was with difficulty that he distinguished the features of those near him. Loss of sight, as sight returned there was ***double vision.***

PAGE 906

Face

Severe neuralgia in temporal region, recurring daily at same hour. Pain in orbital and supra-maxillary region with screaming and loss of consciousness.

Head

Head drawn backwards. He was unable to tolerate any covering on head, whether in the cold or warmth, because it caused the frightful headache, for months after the attack. Gnawing pain across temple. Sharp pains in occiput. Soreness of scalp over parietal regions.

Heart

Stitches in heart and lungs. Jerking stitches in heart on respiration. Palpitation of heart. Pulse at times fifteen beats slower than usual.

Kidneys

Bladder distended by a large amount of urine, which had to be evacuated by a catheter. Urine came away involuntarily.

Limbs

Gait seemed unsteady. Limbs icy cold. Limbs rigid and convulsed. Tetanic spasms of muscles of arms and legs. Limbs are flaccid with occasional convulsions more like a shuddering than anything else.

Lungs

Cough prevents sleep, respiration weak, cannot take deep breath. Voice hoarse after the attack. Loud mucous rattle. Respiration superficial. Slow and difficult breathing.

Respiration became very slow, only seven to the minute, expiratory act prolonged intervals between respirations remarkably long. Respiration nearly suspended, but thorax convulsively raised, at irregular intervals, far apart.

Mouth

Cancer, ulcer of tongue with indurated edges. Cancerous ulceration of right side of tongue. Speech difficult. Power of speech lost but intelligence intact. Lips and mucous membrane of mouth pale. Slight frothing at the mouth. Tongue has peculiar dark ground seen through heavy white coating.

Nose

Blew pure blood from nose about 10 a.m. inside of nose feeling parched, hot and dry, blood drying in nose very quickly.

Rectum

Feces came away involuntarily. Bowels obstinately constipated.

Sleep

Sleepiness during day. Restless, dream filled sleep all night, could not lie on one side for any length of time. Dreams very lively, especially towards morning. During whole night, dreams horrid and exciting.

Stomach

Copious vomiting, followed by return of consciousness. Sharp gastric pains. Pain at epigastrium of a griping intermittent character. Epigastrium prominent, almost immediately. Severe burning in stomach. Great sensitiveness of epigastric region.

Temperature

Surface of whole body cold and moist. Shiverings. Coldness of limbs, which were pendulous and without muscular power. On awaking from cat-naps has a chill, which in face, wakes him before he can get soundly asleep, followed by a very slight sweat. Awoke about 6 a.m. with heat and disagreeable feverish perspiration over whole body, except legs below the knees with flushed face. Hands and face covered with cold perspiration.

Throat

Astringent sensation in throat with nausea, lasting until after midnight. Feeling of constriction about fauces with muscular tremors about throat, for one or two days afterwards complained of great stiffness about throat. Patient was able to swallow as soon as a large amount of fluid filled the pharynx after every swallow the whole body was seized with convulsive tremors and flushes of redness spreading over the face. Had no sensation of act of swallowing.

Vertigo

Intense vertigo, so that all objects seemed to be moving around him.

Comments

The stroke and epileptic symptoms of Hydr-ac. were reproduced in the salt and one very pronounced symptoms was slow breathing.

PAGE 907

Strong tetanic convulsions. Loss of consciousness and vision occurred and as consciousness and vision returned, vision was double.

In one poisoning case the fingers were stretched out and spasmodically contracted. In another case after the failure of all efforts to restore the patient (a photographer) with

ether injections and repeated washings out of the stomach, he was placed in a hot bath and icy-cold water was poured over head and nape.

Each time water was poured on his head, the patient drew deep inspirations, which gradually grew deeper and more regular until consciousness was restored.

He complained of sharp occipital and gastric pains. Convalescence was rapid, but a general muscular weakness and impairment of speech lasted a long time. The chief clinical uses recorded of Kali-cy. have been in epithelioma of the tongue, apoplectic and epileptic conditions, respiratory disorders, rheumatism of the joints and neuralgias.

Cattel recorded in the early volumes of the Brit. four. of Homeopathy several remarkable cases of neuralgia cured by Kali-cy.

From Hering's Guiding Symptoms: "Agonizing attacks of neuralgic pains between temporal regions and ciliary arch and maxilla with screaming and apparent loss of sensibility, as if struck with a stroke, pulse 84, face flushed."

In this case the concomitants pointed to the drug. "Severe neuralgia in temporal region and left upper jaw, daily at 4 a.m. increasing until 10 and ceasing at 4 p.m. in the interval, anorexia, fever, headache." The symptoms were worse in a room, worse immediately after meals (fullness), better by motion in open air.

E. T. Adams treated an inveterate whiskey-drinker, 55, for a swelling on the right side of the tongue, excavated so deeply that the first joint of the thumb could be laid in it. It had been pronounced cancerous.

The patient could take no solid nutriment and fluids only with great pain. Under Kali-cy., he recovered rapidly, was able to walk and to eat dry bread and cooked beef with comparative ease. Persuaded by his former attendants to undergo operation, he died nineteen days after.

Petroz was the first to give Kali-cy. 1,000c in cases of this kind. A woman had cancerous ulcer of right side of tongue involving the root. With a view of relieving the woman's sufferings, Petroz gave her Kali-cy. 1,000c once in four days.

In two weeks the suffering was much diminished, the tongue appeared less thick and speech easier. In another fortnight the patient's countenance had lost its gray hue and drawn features and she could eat a crumb of bread. The case went on to complete and permanent cure.

Compare

(1) Plat., Stann., Cedr., Mez.

(2) Mur-ac.

(3) Hy-ac., Amyg., Camph.

(3) In periodic ciliary neuralgia, Cedron.

(4) Neuralgia gradually increasing and decreasing, Stann., Plat.

(5) Also, according to Cooper, Sulph.

(6) Sudden onset, gradual decline, Sul-ac.

(7) Fingers spread out, Sec.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Kalium ferrocyanatum

(prussian blue)

Pharmacy

Kali-fcy. Prussian blue. Kali Ferrocyanatum. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Prussian blue has physical and mental prostration following an infectious disease.

Inability to sustained routine work. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Neuralgic disorders depending on impoverished blood and exhausted nerve centers, especially spinal. Fatty and functional heart troubles. Pulse weak, small, irregular.

Uterine symptoms like Sepia, bearing-down sensation and gastric sinking, profuse, pus-like leucorrhoea with a passive hemorrhage.

PAGE 908

Clinical

Heart, disorders. Leucorrhoea. Neuralgias. Pulse weak.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Kalium hypophosphoricum

(hypophosphate of potassium)

Pharmacy

Kali-hp. Hypophosphate of Potassium. Kali hypophosphoricum. Historical dose:

Trituration and all potencies, 5 grains of crude to 3x.

History

Effects of excessive tea drinking. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Kali-hp. has great debility with atrophy of muscular tissue. Phosphaturia with general anemia or leucocythemia. Chronic bronchitis where the expectoration are thick and fetid, sometimes scanty and tough. Anemia. Tea, effects.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Kalium iodatum

(iodide of potassium)

Pharmacy

Kali-i. Kali iodatum. Potassium iodide. Kali hydroiodicum. Solution. Trituration.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, crude drug in small material dosage. When strictly homeopathically indicated, as in acute respiratory disorders the third potency or higher potencies.

History

Potassium Iodide was used as anti-syphilitic remedy. The history of Kali-i. in relation to syphilis is both interesting and important. As we should naturally expect, Kali-i., being anti-syphilitic is also antidotal to mercury.

But Kali-i. is perhaps more anti-scrofulous (**anti phlegm**) than anti-syphilitic. (**anti heat**) It acts best in scrofulous patients, especially if syphilis or mercurialization or both are super

added. It also causes infiltration, edema and dropsy of various kinds.(dampness accumulation) The blood is acted upon(probably clear fluid in blood increases so blood is diluted) and hemorrhage occurs and purpura hemorrhagica.(kidney qi deficiency)

Grimmer says: Kali iodatum has cured many types of **tumors and cancers** generally based on a **syphilitic**(Toxic Heat Invading Lung And Spleen, Liver Meridian Damp Heat , Toxic Heat In Blood,Toxic heat In Tendons And Bones, Liver And Kidney Deficiency,

Heart And Kidney Deficiency) or **tubercular miasms**(insufficiency of qi and blood, and accumulation of phlegm and turbidity in the channels and connecting vessels)and often there is present a combination of both these in many cases of malignancy. Nightly aggravations of complaints are a strong feature of this remedy.(yin type problems)

Hering speaks of Kali-i. as having been curative in pneumonia(Wind Cold,Phlegm,Wind Heat,Phlegm Heat,Toxic heat,Yin Deficiency With Lung Heat,Lung And Spleen Qi Deficiency,Heart Yang collapse,Pathogens attacking the Liver with Delirium) and **Bright's disease**. It is a favorite remedy for aneurysm(blockage of phlegm/stasis,loss/collapse of Yin/Yang)_among old-school practitioners, but there is no need to imitate their massive doses, its action is evidently specific. Kali-i. has been commended as a protective against foot and-mouth disease in cattle.

Homeopathic

Kali-iodatum acts prominently on fibrous and connective tissues, producing infiltrations, edema.(liver meridian damp heat) The profuse, watery, acrid coryza(damp heat in the lungs) that the drug produces serves as a sure guiding symptom, especially when associated with pain in frontal sinus.(stomach phlegm)

Kali-i. has glandular swellings.(dampness accumulation) Purpura and hemorrhagic diathesis.(spleen qi deficiency so hemorrhagic tendency) Diffused sensitiveness, of glands, scalp, etc.(diffused—qi stagnation) Rheumatism(Wind (Migratory),Cold (Pain), Dampness,Heat,Wasting Rheumatism) in neck, back, feet, especially heels and soles, worse cold and wet.(damp cold rheumatism) Iodide of Potassium in material doses acts in the different forms of fungoid disease (thrush, ringworm, etc.) offer simulating syphilis and bacterial diseases like tuberculosis.

Kali-i. has symptoms like loss of weight,(phlegm reduction,under nutrition etc) spitting of blood(lung heat) etc. Tea-taster's cough due to inhaling the fungus,(toxic heat in lungs) also brings about often favorable reaction in many chronic ailments even when not clearly symptomatically indicated.

Syphilis may be indicated in all stage: (1) In acute form with evening remitting fever, (liver yang excess in evening) going off in nightly perspiration.(lung damp) (2) Second stage, mucous membranes and skin ulcerations.(damp heat) (3) Tertiary symptoms, nodes.(phlegm heat) Craves motion in open air.(needs heaven qi ,motion desires means cold stagnation) Glands enlarged(dampness accumulation) and indurated. Glands are swollen(phlegm deposit) or atrophied(Heat in the Lungs injuring Yin fluids ,Invasion of Damp-Heat,Invasion of Cold-Dampness,Stomach and Spleen deficiency,Spleen and Heart collapse,Liver and Kidney deficiency,Blood stasis in the channels)Exostosis, (phlegm accumulation) swelling of the bones(phlegm) and rickets.(

Spleen and Lung Deficiency,Spleen Deficiency with Hyperactive Liver,Spleen and Kidney Deficiency)

Purpura and hemorrhagic diathesis come under its influence. Feels used up. (spleen yin deficient) Crushing (blood stagnation) or sharp stitching pains (phlegm type pain). Discharges are copious, watery, acrid, salty, thick, green or foul. (damp heat discharges) Diffused soreness after pains of affected part. (qi stagnation pains and soreness) Pains long after injury. (qi stagnation or damp pains as damp stores the things) Weakness, (spleen qi deficient) emaciation. (poor nutrition of muscles due to spleen deficient) Arteriosclerosis. Cachexia. Contraction of muscles and tendons. (spleen qi vacuity cold and liver yang deficiency so contraction of tendons) chronic (phlegm) arthritis with spurious ankylosis. Actinomycosis. Coldness of painful part in bones. (cold stagnation in bones) Fungoid diseases. (toxic heat) Dropsy from pressure from swollen glands. (damp accumulation)

Clinical

Actinomycosis. Allergies. Aneurysm. Anhidrosis. Bright's disease. Bubo. Bunions. Cancer. Decay bone. Colds. Condylomata. Coughs. Croup. Debility. Dropsy. Ears, pain.

Emaciation. Erythema nodosum. **Eyes**, disorders. Fibroids. Glandular swellings. Goiter. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Hemorrhages. Hayfever. Housemaid's knee. Influenza. Inter-menstrual hemorrhage. Joints disorders. Laryngitis. Liver, diseases. Locomotor ataxia. Lumbago. Lungs, disorders. Menstruation, disorders. Neuralgia. Nodes. Noises in ears. Nystagmus. Odor, body. Edema glottidis. Pancreatitis. Paralysis. Pleurisy. Prostate disorders. Rheumatism. Rickets. Rupia. Sciatica. Scrofula. Small-pox Spine, curvature. Spleen. Syphilis. Tic douloureux. Tinnitus. Tongue neuralgia. Tuberculosis. Tumors. Ulcers. Wens.

Constitutions

Gouty, rheumatic, syphilitic diathesis. Hemorrhagic diathesis. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better from motion, (excess condition or cold) cold air, (damp heat) open air. (lung qi deficiency) Worse from heat, pressure touch, mercury. (excess condition so worse from pressure, yang hyper so touch etc) Worse from changing weather. (phlegm) Worse at night, (yin type) damp weather. **Worse jarring, cold foods especially milk.** Worse sunset to sunrise. (yin type) Worse warm clothing, warm room.

Symptoms

MIND

Half-mad all night, (heart yin vacuity) talkative and full of jokes. (heart yang hyper) Sadness, (lung, heart) anxiety, (heart, kidney, spleen) fright at every trifle, (heart, gallbladder) every little noise startling. (liver or heart) Apprehensive and weepy in the evening. (lung phlegm) Weeping from slight cause, (lung damp) sadness, anxiety. Dreads the return of dawn (yin problem that is phlegm or yin vacuity) **and the trivial details of life seem insupportable. Always troubled.** Nervous, **must walk.** (heart yang hyper) Troublesome impressions easily become fixed ideas. (fixed ideas—spleen problem) Loss of memory, cannot find words at the moment wanted, (spleen deficiency) cannot write his reports, cannot play music, (spleen deficient) Abusive. (liver fire) Bad temper. Irritable, irascible especially towards his children, his family. (liver/heart fire) Harsh tempered and cruel. (heart fire) Despondent. Sad, anxious. Talkative, **disposed to jest.** Cannot think.

Abdomen

Flatulence with air hunger. Squeaking or clucking noise in abdomen.

Back

Small of the back as if in a vice. Bruised pain in lumbar region worse sitting bent. Pain in coccyx as from a fall.

Breasts

Atrophy of breasts. Menses late and profuse.

Chest

Chest pains go backwards. Pain from sternum to back.

Ears

Noises in ear. Tinnitus. Boring pain in the ears. Deafness.

Eyes

Puffy, burning, watery, conjunctiva red. Syphilitic iritis. Bony tumors of the orbit. Constant oscillations of the eyeballs. Winking is painful. Pustular keratitis and chemosis. Edema around. Lower lids twitch.

Face

Facial neuralgia. Sharp pain in upper jaw. Tight pain at zygomata. Glutinous mucus on lips in a.m.

Female

Menses late, profuse. The uterus feels as if squeezed during menses. Leucorrhoea, corrosive like meat washing. Fibroid tumors, metritis, sub-involution, hypertrophy.

Food

Cold food and drink aggravate. All symptoms worse by drinking cold milk. Much thirst. Aversion to all food to broth.

Head

Bilateral headaches. Violent headaches. As if screwed, through sides of head, worse warmth and pressure. Hard painful lumps on cranium with headache. Pain in tense over eyes and root of nose. Brain feels enlarged. Pain in scalp on scratching, as if ulcerated. Big head and small jaws, rickets. Scalp fissured and sore. Tender spots on head. Hair changes color and falls off.

Heart

Palpitation and darting pains worse when walking. Aneurysm.

PAGE 910

Kidneys

Frequent urination of copious, clear, urine, worse before menses, at night.

Limbs

Rheumatism, pains at night and in damp weather. Severe bone-pains. Contraction of joints. Periosteum thickened, especially tibia, sensitive to touch. (Kali-bi., Asaf.) Rheumatism of knees with effusion. Pain in small of back and coccyx. Pain in hip, forcing limping. Sciatica, worse lying, on the affected side, sitting, standing, wakes him at night, better walking and flexing legs. Formication of lower limbs when sitting, better lying down. Tip of thumb ulcerates and turns yellow.

Lungs

Whistling asthmatic breathing. Air passages raw. Violent cough, worse in morning. Air hunger with flatulency in a.m. , awakes choking. Expectoration like soap-suds, greenish.

Pneumonia, when the hepatization commences. Pneumococcic meningitis. Stitching pains through lungs to back. Asthma. Dyspnea on ascending with pain in heart. Pulmonary edema. Hydrothorax. (Merc-sul.) Pleuritic effusion. Cold travels downward to chest. Dry bronchitis.

Male

Atrophy of testicles. Chronic gonorrhoea, discharge thick green. Excoriation by least friction.

Mouth

Toothache nagging, as if a worm were digging in it. Taste bitter, on waking, salty. Saliva increased. Bloody saliva with sweetish or disgusting taste. Severe pain at the root of tongue, at night. Ulcers in mouth, as if coated with milk.

Nose

Red, swollen. Tip of nose red. Nasal catarrh involving frontal sinus. Burning, throbbing in nose and sinuses. Violent sneezing. Takes cold from every damp day. Coryza, descending, profuse, acrid, hot, watery discharge, worse cool air with salivation and dyspnea. Stuffiness and dryness of nose without discharge. Tightness at the root of the nose. Ozaena with perforated septum. Cool, greenish, irritating, discharge from nose.

Rectum

Fissured anus of infants. Diarrhoea with pain in lumbar region, as if broken or as if menses would appear. Early morning diarrhoea of tuberculosis. Stools frequent.

Sensations

As though head was enlarged, as if it were screwed in, as if a large quantity of water were forced into brain, as if it would be forced asunder, as if a leaflet were at root of nose. As if a worm was crawling at root of nose. Back as if in a vice. As of a tumor in ovaries. In chest as if cut to pieces. In coccyx as if bruised.

Skin

Hives. Giant urticaria. Rough nodules all over, worse any covering, heat of body intense. Acne, hydroa. Acne rosacea. Small boils, leaving scars. Purple spots, worse on legs. Tendency to edematous swellings, eyelids, mouth, uvula, etc.

Sleep

Weeps loudly during sleep, but unconscious of it.

Stomach

Faintness at epigastrium. Flatulence. Sensation as if waterbrash is occurring. Throbbing, painful burning.

Temperature

Chilly in bones in painful parts. Heat in evening. Uncovers then chilly. Alternate heat and chill. Heat with shudders. Hot and dry, then drenching sweat. Profuse night sweats which better.

Throat

Sore of speakers. Goiter sensitive to contact. Dry. Tonsils enlarged. Larynx feels raw. Laryngeal edema.

Vertigo

Vertigo in the dark, worse railway traveling.

Comments

It may be mentioned the power of Kali-i. over tumors of other kinds. Enlarged lymphatic glands, (phlegm accumulation) syphilitic nodes, (phlegm heat accumulation) condylomata

and tumors of the breast(**phlegm accumulation**) and uterus have been removed by it. This has occurred under the action of the crude salt for the most part and the general explanation is that the solvent action of the drug is most powerfully excited on new tissues.

Several cases of abdominal tumor were successfully treated with Kali-i. in 3x, 10c and 15c triturations.

PAGE 911

Two of these had been unsuccessfully treated with the crude salt before coming under his care. This they could not tolerate on account of loss of appetite and irritation of the mucous membrane of mouth and throat.

One of these patients had a large tumor on the level of the great curvature of the stomach extending on both sides, plunging into the abdominal cavity and extending into the pelvis, it was adherent and difficult to define.

She had a jaundiced, dirty-looking skin and loss of appetite and mostly vomited her food. A suspicion of latent syphilis led Gaudy to the remedy, which was perfectly tolerated in potency, though not in the crude. Health rapidly improved and in three months there was hardly any tumor to be discovered. The second case was very similar in nature to this.

Cooper reports this case: Womb packed with fibroids, pain in right inguinal region on exertion, spirits depressed, tinnitus like buzzing of flies, constant tired, sleepy feeling down the limbs, hot burning feet, though sometimes intense shivering all over, pains in the breasts, which are tender, unable to go long without food, constant distention as from flatus, sinking at scrobiculus cordis at 11 a.m. , sleep dreamy, all these symptoms moved away under Kali-i. 30c, leaving the patient in absolute comfort.

A grand indication for Kali-i., as pointed out by Cooper is a diffused sensitiveness over parts affected. (**qi stagnation**) This appears in the provings: The scalp is painful on scratching, as if ulcerated (after eleven days). (**qi stagnation**)" This is from Hartlaub and Trinks. "Swelling of the whole thyroid gland **increasing very rapidly** with some sensitiveness to touch and pressure. (**dampness heat accumulation, heat or yang excess—sensitive, excess condition—pressure worse**)

It has removed sensitive syphilitic nodes. (**heated phlegm**) In all neuralgic (**heart related**) or inflammatory conditions where there is heightened (**yang hyper**) and diffused sensitiveness (**qi stagnation**) of the affected part, Kali-i. must be considered.

The action of Kali-i. in the respiratory sphere is important. Kali-i. corresponds to serous effusion on the brain secondary to hepatization of the lungs. (**liver yang attacks lungs so due to lung heat exudation of liquid from serous membranes in brain**) The coryza of Kali-i. is well known and constitutes for the old school the only generally recognized indication of "Iodism," as it is called with supreme disregard of the Kali element.

The discharge is acrid, watery, the eyes smart and are puffed. (**damp discharges with heat stagnation**) there is lachrymation. (**liver yang hyper**) This action on the eyes may develop **into iritis, keratitis (liver heat)** and chemosis. The coryza recurs repeatedly from every little cold (**when recurs again and again then it is either phlegm or deficiency may be**) and makes the nose red and swollen. (**blood congealation in nose due to cold**) The discharge may become thick, green offensive, (**phlegm heat**) **ozæna and perforation of the bones** may occur. (**toxic heat with phlegm**)

Kali-i. corresponds to many cases of tuberculosis, laryngeal and pulmonary. Deep, hollow, (yin deficiency) hoarse cough (phlegm) with pain through breast (phlegm heat). A characteristic is stitches (phlegm heat, heat--spreading) through the lungs in middle of sternum, through sternum to back or deep in chest while walking. The expectoration is greenish, copious and looks like soapsuds. (damp heat discharges)

The digestive tract is no less disordered than other mucous membranes. There is a terrible pain at the root of the tongue (phlegm heat stagnation or large intestine accumulation) which is characteristic. There is loss of appetite and indigestion (spleen qi deficiency) with flatulence and bloating (stomach qi stagnation or phlegm) almost as intense as that in Lyc.

Eruptions of many kinds appear, scrofulous and syphilitic in appearance. (pure heat or phlegm heat eruptions) There is a papular and pustular eruption, especially on scalp and down back, (phlegm heat) the pustules leaving scars when they heal. (phlegm heat, potential organ or meridian disturbance)

The sciatica (wind cold) of Kali-i. is worse at night, (yin type, cold) worse lying on painful side, (excess condition—cold) better in open air. (heaven qi helps) The chest symptoms like those of Kali-c., may be worse in early morning 2 to 5 a.m. (lung time) Headache worse 5 a.m. (large intestine time) also **headache worse after a night's rest.** (heat in large intestine) Loose stools (heat in large intestine) also occur at that time (Kali-bi.). Like Merc., Kali-i. has great sensitiveness to atmospheric changes (phlegm/dampness stores and affected by heat and cold both so changes affects as he does not want change) Every little exposure every damp day will set up the symptoms. At the same time there is the better in open air of Iod., etc.: "Irresistible desire for the open air, walking in open air does not fatigue."

The chill of intermittent fever is not better by warmth, but warmth better many symptoms of teeth and scalp. In general, however, there is aversion to heat. Heat worse headache. Motion aggravates especially walking. (heat-motion aggravation or spleen qi deficiency) **after the first movement in the lower limbs it is more bearable.** Sitting hurts (spleen deficiency) and flexing limbs (spleen qi stagnation) better some of the pains. Worse from touch (yang hyper or qi stagnation) is a very marked feature of Kali-i., this is part of the "diffused sensitiveness" noted by Cooper. (qi stagnation)

Kali-i. is a remedy that has a great number of keynote. It seems suitable for pale, delicate subjects is also required for those **who flush easily (yin vacuity yang floating)** and are manifestly plethoric. **A diffused arterial vasculosis is met by it, but it is also called for in venous state.**

Its characteristic tinnitus aurium is certainly the sharp, shrill, hissing and piercing noises, (liver yang hyper) but it also relieves the throbbing, pulsative noises, (cold stagnation or blood congealation noises) especially when **the heart is hypertrophied** (and inclined to fatty degeneration).

But perhaps the most satisfactory action of Kali-i. in the 30c is in rickets along with its many attendant symptoms. When children cannot bear to be touched, **cannot ride in jolting conveyances,** (yang hyper) have big heads and emaciated limbs, (fluid accumulation in upper burner and spleen qi/yin vacuity) big teeth (phlegm excess or kidney energy) **and small jaws** and when they incline to frequency of urination **and of defecation,** (kidney qi deficiency) Kali-i. 30c will work wonders.

Compare

- (1) Iod., Merc., Sulph., Mez.
- (2) Chopheenee - a Hindu remedy for syphilitic eruptions, ulcerations and bone-pains, used in tincture.
- (2) Iod. - goiter, heart affections, worse from warmth, tuberculosis.
- (3) Caust. - worse by touch, syphilis.
- (4) Kali-c. - worse from sex, worse 2-4 a.m. , extreme sensitiveness.
- (5) Lach. - smothering sensation on waking and has hard lumps on scalp.
- (6) Kali-i. causes infiltration of bones as well as soft tissues.
- (7) Psor. and Gels. - in hay fever, Gels. has more sneezing.
- (8) Merc. - syphilis, catarrh, sensitiveness to weather, stitching pains through lungs. Merc. in different directions, Kali-i. through sternum to back.
- (9) Eriodict. "Yerba Santa" Ñ catarrhal tuberculosis.
- (10) Ant-t. - threatened paralysis of lungs.
- (11) Ars. - catarrhal symptoms, wasting, restlessness.
- (12) Bell. - brain congestion.
- (13) Apis - dropsy, worse by heat.
- (14) Lyc. - flatulent distention.
- (15) Mez., Puls., Sil., Sulph., Cimic., Chin., Nat-s.
- (16) Carb-s. - nusus in the ears.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hep., also Nit-ac. Antidote to: Merc., Lead-poisoning. Follows well: Merc. Followed well by: Nit-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Kalium muriaticum

(chloride of potassium)

Pharmacy

Kali-m. Kali muriaticum. Potassium chloride. Chloride of Potassium. Kali chloratum. Not to be confounded with Chlorate of Potash, Kali chloricum. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Kali-m. is to Schÿssler that we owe the introduction of this salt, Kali muriaticum into homeopathy. His account of it is this: "It is contained in nearly all the cells and in chemically related to fibrin. It will dissolve white or grayish-white (**cold phlegm**) secretions of the mucous membrane and plastic exudations." This gives the indication for Kali muriaticum in Catarrhs in croupous and diphtheria (**cold phlegm croup and diphtheria**) exudations and in the second stage of inflammation of serous membranes when the exudation is plastic. (**plastic-cold phlegm**)

When the cells of the epidermis lose molecules of Kali-m. in consequence of a morbid irritation, then the fibrin comes to the surface as a white or whitish-gray mass, when dried this forms a mealy covering. (**cold phlegm**)

If the irritation has seized upon the tissues under the epidermis, then fibrin and serum are exuded, causing the affected spot on the epidermis to rise in blisters. (**blisters—here cold phlegm type**) Similar processes may take place in and below epithelial cells. **Planets:**

Mercury.

PAGE 913

Homeopathic

Kali-m. causes catarrhal condition, producing milky white, viscid, sticky, thick, slimy or lumpy discharges.(**phlegm cold**) Tough plastic or fibrinous exudates.(**phlegm cold**)

Although not proven, this remedy has a wide clinical use, through its introduction by Schuessler. It is of great value in catarrhal disorders(**due to phlegm cold**) in the sub-acute inflammatory states, fibrinous exudations and glandular swellings.(**phlegm cold type**)

White or gray coating of base of tongue and expectoration of thick, white phlegm, (**phlegm cold**) seem to be special guiding symptoms_ Bursitis, patellar.

The great keynote of Kali-m. is whiteness.(**due to cold**) Whiteness of secretions, exudations,(**cold**) **eruptions of tissues**.(**phlegm cold eruptions**) The next is toughness. (**phlegm cold condensed**) Fibrinous exudations and discharges too readily clotting blood. (**due to cold stagnation**) Hence embolism(**blood congeal**) indurations, hard swellings. (**blood congeal induration and swelling**)

Hard deposits.(**phlegm cold**) glandular swelling.(**phlegm cold,blood congealation**) Sore, cutting(**blood congealation or stagnation**) or sticking,(**phlegm**) **shifting pains**.(**phlegm**) **Crawling** and numbness(**blood stagnation/phlegm**). Embolism.(**blood congealation**) Crosswise symptoms.(**wind phlegm**) Slow reaction.(**phlegm**) Stubborn infiltration.(**cold phlegm**)

Clinical

Acne. Aphthae. Breasts, cysts. Bubo. Bunion. Burns. Cataract. Chilblains. Constipation. Croup. Cystitis. Diarrhea, Diphtheria. Dropsy. Dysentery. Ear disorders. Eczema. Embolisms. Eustachian tubes. **Eyes** disorders. Glands, swollen. Hemorrhoid. Hodgkin's disease. Ingrowing toenails. Jaundice. Joints, stiff. Leucorrhea. Mealses. Mumps. Rheumatism. Scorbutus. Shingles. Sinusitis. Small-pox. Sycosis. Tendons, creaking. Vaccination, effects. Warts.

Causations

Ill effects of vaccination, sprains, burns, blows, cuts.(**these all affect fibrin in the blood to move out**)

Modalities

Better from cold drinks.(**cold drinks dilute the cold hard phlegm**) Rubbing.(**warm the cold**) Letting hair down. Worse from open air, cold drinks.(**due to cold phlegm**) Worse from drafts,(**wind phlegm**) lying.(**phlegm stagnation,excess condtion**) Worse at night,(**yin type**) dampness, sprains.(**blood fibrin goes out**) Worse during menses.(**during menses-heat increases but it is fibrin going out in the blood here so more heat or more motion more fibrin will go out**) Worse by motion. Worse by any fatty, rich food or pastry. (**phlegm cold**) Worse by warmth of bed, (rheumatic symptoms)(**blood congealation and phlegm in channels and collaterals**)

Symptoms

MIND

Discontent,(**liver or heart yang hyper**) discouraged.(**gall bladder deficient**) **Fears evil.** **Sits in silence.** Imagines he must starve.(**due to phlegm cold stagnation**) Irritable and angry, at trifles.(**liver yang hyper**).

Abdomen

Abdominal tenderness and swelling. Flatulence. Fullness after eating

Back

Heaviness under right shoulder. Buzzing under right scapula. Backache better lying. Lightning pains from small of back to feet. Must get out of bed and sit up.

Breasts

Cysts. Soft, tender nodes in breasts. Painful breasts before or at menses. Bunches in breast feel quite soft and are tender.

Ears

Eustachian tube blockage. Catarrhal conditions of the middle ear. Glands about the ear swollen. Great effusion about the auricle. Deafness from catarrhal condition and occlusion of eustachian tubes. Crackling noises on blowing nose or swallowing. Snapping, itching or as of a plug in ears. Glands about the ears are swollen. Soreness of eustachian tube.

Eyes

Trachoma. *Corneal opacities*. *Pustules on cornea*. Exudation in retina. Cataract.

Scintillations on coughing. **White mucus**, purulent scabs. Superficial ulcer.

Face

Bluish, sunken. Cheeks swollen and painful. Paralysis, following pain in face. Muscles of face twitch and tremble worse eating, speaking or coughing. Mumps without fever.

Female

Menstruation too late or suppressed, checked or too early. Excessive discharge, dark-clotted or tough, black blood like tar. (Plat.) Leucorrhoea, discharge of milky-white mucus, thick, non-irritating, bland. Morning sickness with vomiting of white phlegm.

Food

Habitual loss of appetite or refuses food.

PAGE 914

Head

Sinus headache. Headache with vomiting. Stunning shock in or a leaden load holds down occiput better letting hair down and warmth. Brain feels loose. Sweating of head. Sick-headache with white-coated tongue, vomiting of white phlegm. Meningitis. Crusta lactea. Copious white dandruff.

Heart

Coldness at heart. Palpitation from excessive flow of blood to heart in hypertrophic conditions.

Kidneys

Dribbling urination. Cystitis. Discharge white thick mucous. Acute cases of inflammation of bladder, in second stage, when swelling has set in and discharge in thick, white mucus.

Limbs

Rheumatic fever, exudation and swelling around joints. Rheumatic pains felt only during motion or increased by it. Nightly rheumatic pains, worse from warmth of bed.

Lightning-like pains from small of back to feet, must get out of bed and sit up. Hands get stiff while writing or knitting. Cold hands and feet. Cold foot sweat. Cramps in limbs in

legs. Twitching thighs. Tension in leg alternating with tension in arm. Cutting in bones. Exudation and swelling around the joints. Cracking of tendons, back of hand.

Liver

Jaundice if caused by a chill resulting in catarrh of duodenum, stools light in color. Sluggish action or complete torpidity of liver, pain in right side.

Lungs

Asthma with gastric derangements, mucus white and hard to cough up. Loud, noisy stomach cough. Cough short, acute and spasmodic like whooping cough, expectoration thick and white. Rattling sounds of air passing through thick, tenacious mucus in the bronchi, difficult to cough up. Difficult or oppressed breathing. Bronchitis. Expectoration sticky, milky or flies from the mouth. Rawness in chest. Flushes of heat in chest.

Male

Gonorrhoea, and orchitis resulting from a suppression of same. In bubo for the soft swelling, and in soft chancre. Gleet combined with eczema, visible or latent.

Mouth

Eruptions around the mouth. Aphthae. Thrush. White ulcers in the mouth. Swollen glands about jaw and neck. Coating of tongue grayish-white, dry or slimy. Scorbutic gums. Tongue, mapped, gray or white, at base. Taste, salty, bitter with coldness of tongue. Sensation as if a tumor were growing on the tongue.

Nose

Stuffy cold in head, whitish gray tongue. Discharge white, thick. Hawking of mucous from posterior sinuses. Catarrh, phlegm white, thick. Vault of pharynx covered with adherent crust. Nosebleeds. (Arn., Phos.)

Rectum

Constipation, light-colored stools. Diarrhoea after fatty food, clay-colored, white or slimy stools. Dysentery, purging with slimy stools. Hemorrhoids, bleeding, blood dark and thick, fibrinous, clotted. Anus sore, worse walking or after stools. Itching or crawling in anus after stools. Thread-worms.

Skin

Acne, erythema and eczema with vesicles containing thick, white contents. Dry, flour-like scales on the skin, (Ars.) Bursitis. Branny. Eruptions connected with stomach or menstrual disorders.

Sleep

Anxious dreams. Restless sleep, startled at least noise.

Stomach

Dyspepsia and indigestion, with a whitish-gray tongue, sick feeling after taking fat, pain and heavy feeling on right side under shoulder. Fatty or rich food causes indigestion. Nausea with shivers. Stomach heavy, at night. Vomits food. Vomiting of white, opaque mucus, water gathers in the mouth. Pain in the stomach with constipation. Bulimia, hunger disappears by drinking water.

Teeth

Gumboil before matter forms. Toothache with swelling of the gums and cheeks.

Throat

Loss of voice, hoarseness. Follicular tonsillitis. Tonsils swollen inflamed, swallowing excessively painful, can hardly breathe. Grayish-white, ulcerated, chronic sore throat.

Adherent crusts in vault of pharynx. "Hospital" sore throat. Eustachian catarrh. Hawks out thick white mucous, cheesy.

PAGE 915

Comments

The Kali-m. conditions and symptoms most strongly emphasized are a chronic(**phlegm**) catarrhal(**phlegm cold**) condition of middle ear. Closed Eustachian tubes.(**phlegm cold**) Snapping and noises in the ear.(**cold phlegm obstruction**) Grayish white, dry or slimy tongue.(**cold phlegm**) Hemorrhoids,(**blood congealation or cold stagnation**) **bleeding**, blood dark(**cold blood**), fibrous,(**fibrin out**) clotted.(**blood congealed due to cold**)_ **Diphtheria.** Rheumatic fever with exudation and swelling around the joints.(**blood congealation/phlegm**)

It is said to have cured cataract (**cold phlegm stagnation**)after Calc-fl. had helped. Clarke has cured with it rheumatism affecting most left shoulder and elbow worse in morning on rising.

Kali-m. manifests the action of its two elements in about equal proportions. It compares closely with Kali-chlor. and it is quite possible that the proving of the latter will be available for both preparations, as Hering infers. Among the symptoms of Kali-chl. are: "Tendency to rush of blood to both eyes and Light before both eyes on coughing and sneezing."

Boericke and Dewey give: "Protruded appearance of eyes, white tongue, croupy, hard cough, harsh barking." Hering gives: "Cough, noisy with protruded appearance of eyes." In a case Kali-m. caused a severe aggravation of the following, "As if eyes would be forced out of head with cough."

Compare

- (1) Bell. which Kali-m. follows well in the catarrhal and hypertrophic conditions.
- (2) Kino - otorrhea with stitches in right ear.
- (3) Bry., Merc., Puls., Sulph.
- (4) Kali-chl. in tough secretions, Kali-bi., Kali-c., Hydr.
- (5) in rheumatic affections, Bry., Rhus-t., Sulph.
- (6) Merc-d. in the Eustachian tube and in inflammations of ear.
- (7) Graph., Nat-m., Nit-ac., Sil., Apis, Thuj.
- (8) Puls. in worse from fatty food, worse from warmth.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell., Calc-s., Hydr., Puls. It follows well: Calc-p. Calc-fl., Ferr-p.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kalium nitricum

(saltpetre)

Pharmacy

Kali-n. Kali nitricum. Saltpetre. Nitre. Nitrate of Potassium. Potassium Nitrate. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Saltpetre of the Alchemists. Kali-n. is known in old-school practice principally as a "refrigerant diuretic," and as the active agent in the well known "nitre papers," which are burnt for producing fumes to allay attacks of asthma.

A solution of saltpetre as an application was an old remedy for inveterate mange in cats. Nitre with Sulphur and Charcoal forms gunpowder. A teaspoonful of this in hot water was a favorite remedy for gonorrhoea among soldiers in the days when black powder was used.

Homeopathic

Kali-n. has also been used in rheumatism and for incontinence of urine in children.

Potassium Nitrate affects respiratory organs, kidneys, heart and blood vessels. Secretions are increased into cavities.

Often indicated in asthma, also valuable in cardiac asthma of great value in sudden dropsical swellings over the whole body. Gastro-intestinal inflammation with much debility and relapse in tuberculosis, call for this remedy. Suppurative nephritis.

Sudden dropsical swelling of the whole body. It is often indicated in suppurative nephritis, asthma and cardiac asthma. Pains are dull stitching, throbbing. Wooden, numbness. Relapsing tuberculosis. Very weak. Hemorrhagic tendency.

PAGE 916

Clinical

Asthma. Bedwetting. Chest pain. Colic. Diabetes insipidus. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhoea.

Gastritis. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Herpes. Meniere's disease. Menorrhagia. Nosebleeds. Peritonitis. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Polyps. Rheumatism. Tuberculosis. Vertigo. Constitutions

Suited to asthmatic constitutions and chest complaints. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Modalities

Better lying down, lying right side, uncovering head. Better from gentle motion, drinking water in sips. Worse from walking, cold, damp, taking cold, lying with head low, breathing. Worse eating veal. Worse towards morning and in afternoon. Worse coffee, wine, beer.

Symptoms

MIND

The mental state of Kali-n. is chiefly one of peevishness, fretfulness and boredom. Mental weariness from lack of occupation or interest. Discouragement and fear of death.

Abdomen

Violent pain in right side after eating veal. Excessive Distention of abdomen. Griping about umbilicus. Stitching and sticking pains. Peritonitis. Incarceration of flatus, especially in afternoon and evening. Very loud rumbling in abdomen.

Back

Pains extend into the chest. Shooting pains in sacral region. Violent pains in loins on waking. Pains in back on stooping. Feeling in back as if kidneys engorged. Aching in lumbar region. Shootings in and between scapula.

Chest

Chest feels constricted. Oppression on chest, when ascending. Contractive pain in chest. Inflammation of lungs. Sticking in left side near sternum.

Ears

Chronic deafness from paralysis of auditory nerve. Vertigo and tinnitus. Shooting in ears. Inflammation and swelling of lobe of right ear. Tinkling and ringing in ears. Vertigo and tinnitus.

Eyes

Burning in eyes, with lachrymation and photophobia. External angle of right eye twitches, worse chewing. Vision becomes clouded. Turbid corpus vitreum. (Arn., Ham., Phos.)

Transient blindness. Colored circles before eyes. In evening, candles appear surrounded by a rainbow-like halo.

Female

Profuse menses, black like ink. Menses too early, profuse, preceded and with violent backache. Leucorrhea. Burning pains in the ovarian region only during menses. (Zinc. after menses)

Food

Another characteristic of Kali-n. is worse from eating veal or effects of eating it are headache, diarrhea, etc.

Head

Pains in occiput better letting hair down. Head pain, better motion of carriage. Scalp very sensitive. Headache with vertigo, as if falling to right side and backwards, worse stooping.

Heart

Palpitations, worse lying. Violent stitch in precordia and beating of heart. Pulse is weak, small and thready.

Kidneys

Frequent and profuse emission of clear urine. Diabetes insipidus. Dull kidney pains. Burning in urethra while urinating and greatly diminished urine.

Limbs

Drawing in limbs with paralytic weakness. Stitches between shoulder-blades. Tearing and sticking in shoulders and joints. Hands and fingers seem swollen. Rheumatic pains and stitches in limbs and joints.

Lungs

Rapid gasping breathing, sits upright. Dry, morning cough with pain in the chest and bloody expectoration. Bronchitis with sharp, short, dry, hacking cough. Congestion of right lung. Asthma with excessive dyspnea, nausea, dull stitches and burning in chest. Dyspnea so great that breath cannot be held long enough to drink, though thirsty. Sour-smelling expectoration. Expectoration of clotted blood after hawking mucus. Acute exacerbations in tuberculosis. Spasmodic croup, paroxysm of crowing.

Mouth

Tongue red with burning pimples. Throat constricted and sore. Fetid breath. Burning blister at tip of tongue. Crawling on tongue. Tongue loaded with a white coating. Taste disagreeable, nauseous, disgusting, sour.

Nose

Violent coryza with obstruction of nose, and loss of smell. Sneezing. Swollen feeling, worse right nostril. Point red and itching. Burning in nose with digging and clawing pain. The nasal bones are painful, especially to the touch. Swelling of interior of nose. Ulcers in the nostrils covered by a scurf. Nosebleed with acrid blood. Polyps. (Sang-n.)

PAGE 917

Rectum

Diarrhea from eating veal. Thin, watery dark, bloody stools. Membranous shreds with tenesmus. Feces hard, difficult, and retarded, evacuated with much effort. Urgent want to evacuate with tenesmus. Hard like sheep's dung. Frequent pressing n rectum. Dysentery with much cutting pain, great thirst and icy coldness of feet.

Skin

Lancinations in skin. Pricking like needles, followed by burning. Tubercles, size of a pea. Burning vesicles filled with yellowish serum, which break when scratched. Sudden dropsical swelling.

Sleep

Drowsiness during day. Disturbed sleep at night, constant dreaming, with frequent awakening. Anxious and uneasy dreams about dangerous situations. Nightmare. Coma.

Stomach

Faint like weakness at stomach pit. Nausea, as if about to vomit worse at night. Epigastric or sub-sternal pains go towards axilla. Ineffectual retching. Vomiting of mucus, mixed with blood. Gnawing, spasmodic weakness, and pressure on epigastrium. Burning in stomach. Severe pain after every meal.

Teeth

Toothache, with sharp drawing, or tearing pains in teeth and head. Shooting in carious teeth, when touched. Pulsative toothache, at night, worse by cold things. Swelling of gums, of an inflammatory or scorbutic character, they bleed readily.

Temperature

External coldness, chin, skin. Internal burning. Extraordinary shiverings not better by hot drinks or coverings. Coldness in afternoon with thirst, or coldness, preceded by headache. Quotidian fever, with drawing pains in limbs. Profuse and colliquative sweat. Sweat in morning, especially on chest.

Throat

Hoarseness. Laryngeal diphtheria. Sore throat with shooting pain. Impeded swallowing from tension and cutting in the larynx. Loss of speech. Nocturnal pain in throat, as if it were contracting.

Vertigo

Fainting fits with vertigo in morning, worse on standing, better sitting down.

Comments

Kali-n. has been extensively proved by homeopaths and symptoms have been added from cases of poisoning, so that its characteristics are well defined. It is almost equal to Kali-c. in producing stitching pains and it is like it in having a cough at 3 a.m. The pains produced by Kali-n. are very severe Ñ stitching, cutting, lancinating, tearing and pressing.

And there is, as with many other Kalis, much external sensitiveness Ñ of scalp of abdomen of testes. That its anti-asthmatic properties are homeopathic is abundantly shown in the respiratory symptoms it produces. Its "diuretic" properties are utilized

homeopathically in diabetes insipidus and its use in bedwetting must come in the same category.

Kali-n. acts with great intensity on the abdominal and pelvic organs. It produces the most painful colics, diarrhea and dysentery. In the male sexual sphere, excitement and pain in tests and cords. In the female, menorrhagia with flow of ink-like blackness. These are characteristic.

There are many curious symptoms in the nose: "The pain-like contraction in the eyes, forehead and face concentrates in the tip of the nose. Swollen feeling in right nostril, which is painful on pressure, sore pain in upper part of right nostril with external sensitiveness", these two last symptoms led to the cure of a large nasal polyps in a girl.

In a poisoning case there was in the period of recovery intense vertigo with tinnitus, which should indicate Kali-n. in some cases of Meniere's disease. Easy intoxication by wine or beer was noted by several provers. A peculiar connection symptoms is a sour taste in the throat.

PAGE 918

Another peculiar symptoms is in with the asthmatic state. The breathlessness is so great that the patient though thirsty can only drink a sip at a time between the breaths. Allen thus defines the asthma of Kali-n. as asthma with excessive dyspnea, faintness and nausea with dull stitches or with burning pain in chest, rather free expectoration.

Compare

(1) Cann-s. which contains a large amount of Kali-n.

(2) Lyc., Sang., All-s., Ant-iod.

Relations

Antidotes: Op., Nit-s-d. It antidotes: Opium or Morphine poisoning, 8 to 10 grains to glass of water.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kalium oxalicum

(potassium bioxalate)

Pharmacy

Kali-ox. Kali oxalicum. Kali oxalas. Potassium Bioxalate. Salts of Sorrel. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Only cases of poisoning have been observed with this salt. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The main symptoms of Kali-ox. are those of violent irritation. Convulsions, violent and continuous vomiting, cramps, severe pain in the back, coldness and collapse. One patient became insane.

A peculiar symptom was throbbing in the head with great thirst. There were severe pains in the back recalling the action of Oxalic acid with which (Rumex acet.) this remedy must be compared.

Clinical

Convulsions. Cramps. **Eyes** inflamed. Lumbago. Vomiting.

Symptoms

MIND

Loses his reason. Becomes insane. Extreme depression.

Abdomen

Violent pains in abdomen and convulsions. Scalding sensation extended over abdomen with tenderness on tolerably firm pressure.

Back

Pain a back. Severe lumbar pain.

Bladder

Urination accompanied by a sensation of scalding.

Eyes

Great soreness of eyes with dim vision. **Conjunctive injected**, pupils dilated.

Face

Countenance flushed. Face pale, anxious-looking and covered with a cold sweat. Face and lips pale with continual rigors over whole body.

Food

Great thirst and throbbing pain in head.

Head

Swimming in head, heaviness, throbbing pain and great thirst.

Kidneys

Urination accompanied by a sensation of scalding.

Limbs

Spasmodic contractions in hands. Nails and fingers blue. Great weakness in lower limbs. Cramps in legs. Muscular weakness. Falls and utters loud cries. Tendency to faint. Lying on the floor quite faint.

Mouth

Tongue and fauces red and irritable. Very strong acid taste of poison lasting two days.

Skin

Cold and clammy.

Stomach

Vomiting and faintness. Vomiting, continuing at intervals of ten minutes to an hour for nearly a week. It had scarcely reached the stomach when she was seized with excruciating pain, followed by violent convulsions and death within ten minutes. Very severe burning pain in stomach and bowels.

Temperature

Sensations of coldness, succeeded by burning heat in chest and stomach and general muscular weakness. Continued rigors affecting whole body.

Throat

Scalding sensation in throat and stomach.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kalium permanganatum

(permanganate of potassium)

Pharmacy

Kali-perm. Permanganate of Potash. Kali permanganicum. Kali manganicum. Kali hypermanganicum. Solution in distilled water. Trituration.

PAGE 919

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, locally, 1 dram to a quart of water to correct fetor in cancer, ulcer, ozaena and other foul odors.

History

Kali-perm. is the well-known disinfectant and has been chiefly used in medicine as a local application in diphtheria and other conditions where there are fetid discharges.

Kali-perm. counteracts effects of alkaloids of many poisonous plants. Owing to its oxidizing powers if given before the alkaloid has been absorbed.

A case of Opium poisoning is reported in which an ounce of laudanum had been swallowed by mistake. Kali-perm. in dilute solution, (2 grains to the pint) was given repeatedly and acted promptly. Next day only dryness of mouth and throat was felt.

Intense irritation of nose, throat and larynx.

Kraft, who has used it largely in diphtheria, gives it in this way: A few grains are dissolved in a tumbler of water, sufficient to make it very red. A teaspoonful of this is put into another tumbler of water and a teaspoonful out of the second tumbler is given every hour or two. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Kali-perm. has various septic conditions, the tissues are infiltrated with tendency to sloughing. Bites of snakes and for other animal poisons, (Led.) Dysmenorrhea.

Diphtheria. The swollen uvula is also noteworthy. Extreme fetor of the breath and bloody discharges from the nose and intense prostration appear to be the leading indications for it in diphtheria.

There was intense irritation of nose, throat and larynx with bloody and bloody discharges and constant inclination and constant flow of ropy mucus from the stomach were among the noted effects. The uvula was swollen and red.

Clinical

Bites. Cough. Diphtheria. Gastritis. Ozaena. Salivation. Snake-bites. Throat, sore. Uvula, swollen. Warts.

Symptoms

Back

Muscles of neck feel sore.

Chest

Aching in region of cricoid cartilage, worse every attempt to swallow.

Ears

Sharp pricking pains extending from throat to left mastoid process, apparently along Eustachian tube.

Eyes

Profuse lachrymation.

Face

Face hot.

Food

Appetite lost. Thirst, inability to drink.

Head

Head feels full.

Kidneys

Compelled to urinate frequently, urine copious, clear, watery. Urine profuse and watery.

Limbs

Legs feel as though he could not move them, tremble on attempting to stand.

Lungs

Short, hacking cough, with a constant painful urging to swallow. Constant short, painful hacking cough, with blood-streaked sputa.

Mouth

Fetor of breath. Swollen uvula. Mouth and lips very dry, lips smart when exposed to cold air. Profuse flow of saliva. Increased flow of saliva runs constantly out of the mouth.

Speech painful, difficult, hoarse.

Nose

Smarts and irritates. Posterior sinuses painful. Nasal discharge smart and irritates.

Bloody discharge, nose feels stuffed and full as in catarrh. Profuse bleeding from nose.

Rectum

Obstinate constipation.

Skin

Profuse sweat.

Sleep

Restless at night. Sleepless.

Stomach

Hot, burning pain in stomach. Sickening pain in stomach. Nausea and constant inclination to swallow. Nausea and vomiting.

Throat

Constrictive, smarting sensation in throat. Larynx feels raw. Swollen and painful.

Everything hawked up streaked with blood. Constant inclination to swallow.

Comments

Potassium permanganate is recognized as being the most effective chemical antidote in cases of morphine or opium poisoning, acting directly on the morphine and oxidizing it to less toxic substances.

PAGE 920

To be effective the permanganate must come in direct contact with the opium or morphine in the stomach. The treatment is administration of two to five grains of potassium permanganate in dilute aqueous solution as soon as possible after the poison is taken, this amount to be increased if very large doses of the poison have been taken.

Washing out the stomach with a quantity of 1 to 500 solution of permanganate is also recommended, using at least a pint of this solution either by a stomach pump or by enforced vomiting.

Compare

(1) Other oxidizing salts, especially Kali-bi., also Mang., Caust., Kali-c.

(2) in edematous uvula, Mur-ac., Apis.

(3) in diphtheria, Diphth., Merc-cy., Arum-t., Kali-bi., Kali-m.,

(4) in thick, ropy mucus, Kali-bi.

Relations

Kali-perm. antidotes Opium.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Kalium phosphoricum

(phosphate of potassium)

Pharmacy

Kali-p. Kali phosphoricum. Phosphate of Potassium. Trituration. Solution in distilled water. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth trituration.

History

Schuessler's great remedy for conditions arising from want of nerve power. (heart yang deficient) According to Schüssler: Kali-p. is contained in the cells of the brains, nerves, muscles, blood (corpuscles and plasma) and intercellular fluids. A disturbance in the motions of its molecules produces: (1) In brain cells: Despondency, (heart, lung) anxiety, (heart, lung) fearfulness, (kidney heart) home-sickness, suspiciousness, agoraphobia, with a weak memory. (heart kidney spleen) (2) In Vasomotor Nerves: First small and frequent pulse, later, retarded. (heart yang excited then due to heart yin deficiency soon dissipated so retarded and weak) (3) In Sensory Nerves: Pains with sensation of paralysis. (pain is yang excited after dissipation of yang due to less yin paralysis) (4) In Motor nerves: Weakness of muscles and nerves even to paralysis. (heart yin so yang is less, spleen qi is less which supply energy or qi to heart) (5) In trophic tissues of Sympathetic Nerve: Retarded nutrition, (slow circulation of blood, spleen qi deficient with damp) even total arrest in a limited area of cells and then a softening. (arrest of circulation of blood due to poor nerve energy)

Kali-p. corresponds to those cases in which there is increased sensitiveness to all impressions from a weakness (protective yang and inner nervous energy less so increased sensitivity) of the vital resistance or control. In weakened states from shock, mental or physical from over-strain or over-drain of the system. (nervous or heart energy drained or exhausted)

H. T. Doge gives these indications: Worn-out nursing mothers, tired to distraction by nervous babies. Worn-out business and professional men and women or students. (nervous energy or heart yang dissipated)

Special indications being: Foul breath with low nervous condition tongue (stomach toxic heat with heart yang less or spleen yang less) with brownish mustard-like coat, dull heavy ache between shoulders, (phlegm heat stagnation in stomach, heart or lung channel which goes to shoulder) restlessness. (yin deficient) He commends the higher potencies where indications are close.

Homeopathic

The Kali-p. patient is nervous, sensitive, weak and easily fagged, by slight causes like pain, worry, mental fatigue etc. (nerve energy less) One of the greatest nerve remedies. Conditions arising from lack of nerve power, neurasthenia, mental and physical depression, (nervous energy less depression) are wonderfully improved by this remedy. Nervous prostration. Weak and tired. Especially adapted to the young.

Marked disturbance of the sympathetic nervous system. The causes are usually excitement, overwork and worry. Besides, it corresponds to states of weakness (low nerve energy so low blood circulation in the area) and decay, (poor blood circulation) gangrenous conditions. (blood stagnation in the area due to poor circulation) In these two directions it has won many clinical laurels. Remember it in the treatment of suspected **malignant tumors**. After removal of cancer when in healing **process skin is drawn tight over the wound**. Delayed labor. (poor blood circulation and nutrition so less nerve energy so labor pains which happens due to nerve energy gets delayed)

Kali-p. has neurasthenia. Paralysis infantile during dentition. (during dentition sufficient nerve energy is used so paralysis due to less nerve energy) Paralytic weakness or pain with sensation of paralysis. Gangrenous conditions, suspected malignant tumors, putrid, carrion like odor of secretions, (blood stagnation in the area which decays so putrid odors) foul odor of the body. (areas in the body due to poor blood circulation due to nerve less energy are decaying so foul odor) Secretions are golden yellow. (damp heat secretions with heart involvement so golden, heat-yellow) Stitching pains (phlegm or qi stagnation). Emaciation, (blood circulation less due to nerve weakness so emaciation) wasting diseases. (poor nutrition) Sea-sickness without nausea. Sexual excitement from indulgence or suppression. (nervous dissipation due to nerve excitation) Irregular, menses, (nerve energy less so blood circulation poor so ren and mo channel blood storage is also poor and since nerve is the channel thorough which commands from brain moves so if nerve signal problems then irregular menses) pulse, etc. Nervous, restless, fidgety feeling in feet, (nervous irritation or kidney qi stagnation in feet) trembling sensation in muscles of legs. (spleen qi deficiency with less nerve energy so blood circulation so trembling) Numb sensations. (blood /phlegm stagnation)

Clinical

Alopecia areata. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Asthma. Atrophy. Bedwetting. Brain, concussion. Brain-fag. Brain-softening. Cancrum oris. Carbuncle. Chilblains. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Face, neuralgia. Feet, fidgety. Gangrene. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Insomnia. Melancholia. Menstrual headaches. Nervous dyspepsia. Neurasthenia. Night-terrors. Noma. Nymphomania. Edema pulmonum. Paralysis. Pneumonia. Ptosis. Puerperal fever, mania. Sciatica. Scurvy. Stomach, ulcer. Ulcers. Urticaria. Whitlow.

Causations

Ill effects of mechanical injuries, (nervous shock so improper working of nerves) grief, (lung qi deficiency) vexation, (nerves energy consumed) Mental, (nerve energy consumption) overwork, (nerve and physical energy consumed)

Constitutions

Weak nervous system and brain. It is suited to pale, sensitive irritable persons. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Better warmth, (less nerve energy so less qi and warmth) rest, (qi restores) nourishment. Better from sleep, (qi restores) eating. (yin restores) Better from gentle motion, (blood deficiency so gentle motion helps to warm but fast motion consumes qi) leaning against something. Better when menses comes. (nerve irritation goes down) Worse from slight causes touch, (nerve irritation) pain, (nerve irritated) cold, dry air, (yin

deficient lung) puberty,(kidney yin deficient so nerve weak as essence makes part of blood) sex.(kidney qi deficiency) Worse excitement,(heart energy dissipated) worry, (spleen energy dissipated) mental and physical exertion,(spleen and kidney energy dissipated) eating, early morning.(yang rising so heart yang excited)

Symptoms

MIND

Shy, nervous dread, starts easily.(nervous sensitive so starts easily,shy and timid-gall bladder deficient) Anxiety(nervous) with nervous dread, lethargy.(poor nerve energy) Extreme lassitude and depression.(nerve energy poor or phlegm so lassitude,nerve requires strengthening from lung qi and kidney essence too,lung qi weak so depression) Slightest labor seems a heavy task.(poor nutrition and nerve energy in the body) Indisposition to meet people.(nerve weak so want to be alone) Brain-fag.(nervous exhaustion) Forgetful.(nerve energy dissipated) Loss of memory.(nerve energy dissipated) Hysteria. Somnambulance.(walk in sleep due to nervous weakness) Depressed, gloomy.(heart,lung) Great despondency about business.(heart,nerve weak) Night terrors.(liver/heart yin deficient liver yang hyper) Angry. Irritable,(liver yang hyper) children cry and scream, fly into passion,(liver fire) can hardly articulate. Fears, about future, his health, of crowds, death.(kidney and liver yin deficiency) Perverved affections, averse to her own, cruel to husband to baby. Religious melancholy.

Abdomen

Cutting pain in abdomen. Enterocolitis. Feels cold better covering.

Back

Paralytic lameness of back, must lean on a chair. Axillary sweat smells of onions. Spinal irritation. Creeping sensation and intense pain along spine, relieves the headache.

Ears

Humming and buzzing in the ears. Hearing sensitive, cannot endure noise. Deafness from atrophic condition of nerve.

Eyes

Burn, sting, swim in tears. Yellow-gray milky secretion. Retinitis. Weakness of sight, loss of perceptive power after diphtheria from exhaustion. *Drooping of eyelids*, left. (Caust.) Squint after brain diseases. Black spots before.

Face

Sad, care worn look. Livid and sunken with hollow eyes. Right-sided neuralgia, relieved by cold applications. Brown stripe at the edge of hair. Neuralgia better cold application.

Female

Menstruation too late or too scanty in pale, irritable, sensitive, lachrymose females. Delayed menses with depression. Too profuse discharge, deep-red or black-red, thin and not coagulating, some times with offensive odor. Feeble and ineffectual labor pains. Horribly foul leucorrhea. Periodical discharge of copious orange colored fluid from vagina and rectum. Sexual desire intense for days after the menses.

Food

Craves ice-cold water, vinegar, sweets. Aversion to food to bread to meat. No appetite except for sweets.

Head

Headache of students, worse before and during menses, better by gentle motion. Occipital pain, better after rising. Cerebral anemia. Pains are relieved by gentle motion. Headache with weary, empty, gone feeling at stomach. (Ign., Sep.) Hunger with headache.

Heart

Pulse irregular. Palpitations, worse slightest motion or ascending stairs.

Kidneys

Bedwetting. Incontinence of urine. Nocturnal bedwetting, obstinate in nervous, excitable children in old people. Very yellow urine.

Urine saffron yellow or milky. Bleeding from urethra. Urine stops and starts.

PAGE 922

Limbs

Paralytic lameness in back and limbs. Exertion aggravates. Pains with depression and subsequent exhaustion. Prickling in hands and feet. Numb finger tips. Foot feels frost-bitten. Pains in soles. Paralytic weakness of limbs. Feet fidgety.

Lungs

Nervous asthma. Short-breath worse going upstairs. Asthma, least food aggravates. Short breath on going upstairs. Cough, yellow expectoration.

Male

Nocturnal emissions, sexual power diminished, utter prostration after sex. (Kali-c.) Sexual excitement. Prostration and weak vision after sex or after nightly emissions.

Mouth

Palate feels greasy. Aphthae. Breath offensive, fetid. Tongue coated brownish. Tongue, yellow like liquid mustard. Mouth, excessively dry, as if tongue would cleave to the roof of the mouth. Toothache with easily, bleeding gums, they have a bright-red seam on them. Gums, spongy, receding, bleeding with toothache. (Caps., Ham., Lach.) Speech, slow, becoming inarticulate. Creeping paralysis of the tongue. Nervous, chattering of teeth. Noma.

Nose

Hay fever, as a prophylactic. Itching in posterior sinuses. Violent sneezing with symptoms of fresh cold, at 2 a.m. Nasal disease with offensive odor, fetid discharge.

Rectum

Diarrhea, foul, putrid odor, hot, golden yellow stools. Painless stool from fright, followed by depression and exhaustion. Diarrhea while eating. Dysentery, stools consist of pure blood, patient becomes delirious, abdomen swells. Cholera, the stools have the appearance of rice water. (Verat., Ars., Jatr.) Paretic condition of rectum and colon after removal of hemorrhoids. Prolapse rectum. (Ign., Podo.)

Sensations

As of tongue would cleave to root of mouth, as if a ball were rising in throat, as if a rocket had passed through head.

Skin

Blue spots on skin. Skin inactive. Cold. Jaundiced.

Sleep

Night terrors of children. Drowsy. Yawning Sleepwalking. Sleeplessness from worn, business troubles etc. Amorous dreams, restlessness and heat during sleep.

Stomach

Nausea, better belchings, worse coughing. Hungry, soon after eating. Nervous gone sensation at the pit of stomach better eating. (Ign., Sep., Sulph.) Feels seasick without nausea.

Temperature

Subnormal temperature.

Throat

Aphonia from paralysis of vocal cords. Gangrenous sore throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo when facing sun, worse looking up, on standing from sitting up. Vertigo from lying, on standing up from sitting and when looking upward. (Gran.)

Comments

The depression is the characteristic of Kali-p. action, conversely it cures depressed states of mind and body, (nerve energy weakness) hypochondriasis, hysteria, (nervous weakness hysteria) neurasthenia, nervous insomnia, (due to nerve weakness) Spasms of irritable weakness, (nerve weak) paralysis, (nerve weak so poor blood circulation) septic states and septic fevers (blood stagnation in the areas due to poor nerve signals) and hemorrhages. Progressive muscular atrophy, (poor nutrition/blood due to poor nerve communication with spleen qi deficient) round ulcer of stomach, (one spot of ulcer that is no blood supply to part due to nerve injury or else) alopecia areata, (spot baldness that is no blood supply to part) Scurvy, phagedenic chancre, carbuncles, (poor blood supply so ye sadane lagte hai) typhoid, (in this wounds become putrid or septic due to poor blood supply) typhus fever and weak states.

The action of the phosphoric element is very clearly visible but for accurate prescribing something is needed beyond Schÿssler's indications, excellent as they are and this something has been provided by a proving published by H. C. Allen.

As Allen points out, a vein of Kali symptoms runs through the proving, e.g. , early morning waking, the peculiar mouth and the severe action on the skin. "Worse after sex and sensitiveness to touch". In menstrual headaches (nervous energy weakness headache) it is indicated and in neurasthenia and

PAGE 923

Allen has developed clinically the characteristic color of the excretions, Golden or orange-yellow. The urine is very yellow. (damp heat)

He cured with Kali-p. an old pelvic abscess with orange-colored discharge, having given the remedy for sleeplessness.

The provers experienced great lassitude, (phlegm or poor nutrition overall due to poor circulation and spleen deficiency) they lost much flesh. Nervous, hot, restless, easily startled, (heart yang hyper) Trembling of hands from nervousness, (spleen qi deficient with poor blood supply) Stitching pains, (phlegm type) Numb finger-tips, (phlegm or nerve path blocked type) The least touch causes starting, (extra sensitive nerves dur to heart yang hyper due to heart yin deficient) There is a toothache alternating with headache, (nervous toothache and headache)

W. T. Laird points out that Kali-p. cures a nervous dyspepsia almost identical with that of Anac. The Kali-p. patient is more decidedly neurasthenic than the other and the relapses, which are frequent in both, are mostly due to dietetic errors in Anac. cases and to excitement or worry in the Kali-p. cases.

H. M. Rean reports three cases of amenorrhea cured: Miss B., 19, very nervous, pale blonde, skin rather waxy, cross and snappish, cries easily, constant dull headache, yet very drowsy all day. At times so fidgety could not control herself and called her mother to hold her hands. Menses did not appear until eighteen and were scanty then and since.

Kali-p. 3x four times daily caused great improvement at next menstrual period. In three months menses were regular and normal and in five months the patient was perfectly well.

J. C. Nottingham considers a leading indication of Kali-p. "nervousness arising from excessive sexual excitement, whether indulged or suppressed." He has cured impotence and seminal losses on these indications. Accompanying symptoms are: Aching in sacrum, (poor blood supply in sacrum may be) sleeplessness, pain in back of neck and head, general irritability, great despondency, frequent urination, (kidney qi deficient) large quantities being passed night and day and containing phosphates. (kidney qi deficient)

Compare

(1) Zinc., Gels., Cimic., Lach., Mur-ac.

(2) Kali-hp.

(3) Macrozamia spiralis - extreme debility after severe illness, collapse.

Macrozamia spiralis - Weariness from no assignable cause, no pains. Boring pain at vertex, vomiting and retching all night, impossible to eyes, giddiness and cold.

(4) Genist.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kalium silicicum

(silicate of potash)

Pharmacy

Kali-sil. Kali silicicum. Silicate of Potash. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, higher potencies.

History

Kali silicicum is a deep acting remedy. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Kali-sil. has lassitude very marked. Absent-minded, anxious indolent, timid. Feeble will power. Desire to lie down all the time. Emaciation. Head congested, blood surges from body to head. Nasal catarrh, discharge bloody, excoriating offensive nose, swollen, ulcerated.

Stiffness over body and limbs. Creeping sensation over limbs. Twitching of muscles. Weak and weary. Weight in stomach after eating, nausea, pain, flatulence. Pain in liver region. Constipation. Construction of anus during stool. Vertigo, coldness of head, photophobia.

Clinical

Emaciation. Vertigo.

Modalities

Worse open air, drafts, cold, exertion, motion uncovering, bathing.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Kalium sulphuricum

(potassium sulphate)

Pharmacy

Kali-s. Kali sulphuricum. Potassium sulphate. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Kali-s. Schuessler's tissue remedy that affects respiration, mucous membranes and skin (**lung related**) where it causes desquamation. Schüssler's account of this remedy is as follows:

PAGE 924

Kali-s., which in reciprocal action with iron effects the transfer of the inhaled oxygen to all the cells is contained in all the cells containing iron. (**liver disperse and distribute qi in the body so heaven qi coursing is controlled by liver**)

A deficiency of Kali-s. causes: A sensation of heaviness (**less qi or yang in parts or general then yin impact increases so feel heaviness**) and weariness, (**less energy so weariness**) vertigo, (**less oxygen in liver channel to brain**) chilliness, (**heaven qi deficient**) palpitation of the heart, (**heaven qi and nutrition qi combine become thoracic qi so palpitation due to its deficiency**) anxiety, (**less oxygen in heart and mind**) sadness (**heart and lung qi deficient**) toothache, (**toothache, headache and pain in limbs all due to oxygen deficiency that is liver qi coursing function not proper**) headache and pain in the limbs.

These are worse in a room (**close room suffocation due to less oxygen**) in warmth towards evening, (**in evening there is less oxygen**) better in open, cool air. (**more oxygen**)

Also to catarrh (**yellow discharge— damp heat**) of larynx, bronchi, nostrils, etc., where the secretion has the above named characteristics to catarrh of stomach, where the tongue has a yellowish mucous coating to catarrh of middle ear and of the kidneys.

Kali-s. effects the access of oxygen and so facilitates the formation of new epithelium.

Schüssler points out that Kali-s. and iron carry on the same transference of oxygen in the organic world.

When a sulphate and any oxide of iron comes into contact with decomposing organic substances they surrender their oxygen and form suppurate or iron. With more oxygen added, this may be further decomposed into sulphuric acid and an oxide of iron. **Planets:** Mercury, Venus.

Homeopathic

Kali-s. is Schüssler's Pulsatilla. It has had no proper proving and the fine indications are not so clear as they might be. The leading indications are those given by Schüssler "the yellow color of the discharges, (**damp heat discharges**) the skin and mucous membrane appearances and the Worse by warmth (**due to internal damp heat**) and Better in open air."

Kali-s. has discharges that are profuse (**heat**) and deep yellow, thin or sticky. (**damp**)

Processes are torpid in nature. Ailments accompanied by profuse desquamation.

Suppurations. (**damp heat suppuration**) Yellow, mucous and serous discharges, profuse and intermittent. (**damp heat, intermittent—liver**), Lack of reaction. (**heaven qi deficient so protective yang deficient so lack of reaction**) Cancer, (**oxygen deficiency cancer**)

epithelial. (**chilke skin se utarte hai**) Growth of nails interrupted. (**less oxygen**) Gonorrhoea

(damp heat in lower jiao or yang deficiency in lower jiao etc)and ophthalmia neonatorum, (Puls.). Kali-s. is applicable to the later stages of inflammation.(when yellow pus formed)
The pains are wandering(liver wind or qi stagnation pain or due to phlegm),wandering rheumatism(Puls,Kali-bi.)(liver wind,phlegm,qi stagnation)Stitching,(phlegm/qi stagnation) tearing,(blood stagnation) festering pains, that shift about.(with qi stagnation)
It has been found of much use in oxaluria.

Clinical

Asthma. Cataract. Catarrh. Chorea. Dandruff. Dyspepsia. Eczema. Epithelioma. Eustachian catarrh. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Nails, diseased. Nettle-rash. Ozaena. Polyps. Psoriasis. Rheumatism. Rhus poisoning. Scabies. Sinusitis. Vertigo. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of chill when over heated.(excess yang suddenly brought down by chill)

Injuries.(sudden disturbance in qi flow)

Modalities

Better from walking,(spleen qi stagnation) fasting.(phlegm in stomach) Better cool, open air. Worse in heated room. Worse from warmth, noise, evening. Worse in evening, (Puls.).

Symptoms

MIND

Hurried Irritable.(liver yang hyper) Frightened at trifles.(liver/gall bladder or heart qi stagnation) Desires and rejects the things.(liver qi stagnation) Fear of falling.(kidney deficiency) Anxiety in evening.(brain less oxygen or heart yin deficient) Mental exertion aggravates.(spleen qi deficient) Always in a hurry.(liver yang hyper) Timid.(gallbladder deficiency) Desire to lie down,(due to weariness or heaven qi deficiency) but lying aggravates(due to damp/phlegm stagnation and spleen qi coursing function of liver further gets slow) so one must walk for relief.(spleen qi stagnation)

Abdomen

Colicky pains, abdomen feels cold to touch. Hard tympanitic in whooping cough. Empty feeling in hypogastrium better passing flatus.

Ears

Eustachian deafness. Discharge of yellow matter. (Hydr.) Watery, sticky, thin, yellow discharge offensive with polyps.

Eyes

Ophthalmia neonatorum. Purulent yellow mucus in eye diseases.

Face

Aches in heated room. Epithelioma.

Female

Menses too late, scanty. Metorrhagia. Menses with a feeling of weight in the abdomen. Leucorrhoea, yellowish, watery.

Food

Dread of hot drinks. Craves sweets. Burning thirst.

Head

Rheumatic headache, beginning in evening. Bald spots. Dandruff and scaldhead. Yellow dandruff, moist, sticky. Bald spots (after gonorrhoea).

Kidneys

Oxaluria. Pyelitis.

Limbs

Pain in nape, back and limbs, worse in a warm room. Shifting, wandering pains.

Rheumatism worse heat. Arthritic nodes.

PAGE 925

Lungs

Coarse rales in chest. Bronchitis. Rattling of mucus in chest. (Ant-t.) Post-influenza cough, especially in children. Asthma with easily expelled yellow, slimy expectoration.

Cough, worse in evening and in hot atmosphere. Croupy hoarseness. (Hep., Spong.)

Male

Gonorrhoea, discharge slimy, yellowish-green. Orchitis. Gleet.

Mouth

Loss of taste and smell. Tongue coated yellow and slimy. Insipid, pappy taste. Gums painful.

Nose

Colds with a yellow, slimy expectoration. Nose obstructed. Smell lost. (Nat-m.)

Engorgement of the nasal pharyngeal mucous membrane, mouth breathing, snoring, etc., remaining after removal of adenoids.

Rectum

A yellow, slimy diarrhea. Constipation with hemorrhoids. (Sulph.)

Skin

Dry skin. Desquamation. Psoriasis. (Ars., Thy.) Intertrigo. Eczema, burning, itching, papular eruption. Nettle-rash. Polyps. Epithelioma. Seborrhea. Favus. Ring-worm of scalp or beard with abundant scales. Yellow, jaundice. Ulcers, ooze thin yellow water.

Stomach

As of a heavy load on stomach. Burning thirst, nausea and vomiting. Load feeling.

Temperature

Profuse easy sweat. Intermittent fever, rise of temperature at night with yellow, slimy tongue.

Throat

Croupy hoarseness.

Comments

M. E. Douglass reports an asthma case with alot of thick yellow expectoration.

(damp/phlegm heat discharges) Much rattling in chest,(yellow but loose cough so damp heat) with labored breathing (phlegm heat stagnation in chest)and talking almost impossible. This was cured with Kali-s. 3x, five grains every hour in the attack.

Hansen cured with Kali-s. a case of psoriasis(oxygen less where scales are there) beginning on the right leg, later attacking the left elbow and left leg. Eruption, papular, oval and annular with paler centers, covered with whitish scales,(less oxygen) skin beneath red and smooth. The guiding symptom was "great desquamation of the epidermis."

Compare

(1) Kali sulph. Puls., Kali-bi., Nat-m.

(2) Puls., Kali-bi.

(3) Hydr. - dyspepsia, epithelioma.

(4) Chromico. 3x. - produces in the nasal passages very fine threads from the septum to external wall, disorders of nasal fosse and hay fever. Chronic colds. Sneezing, red, watery eyes, irritation of mucous membrane.

Relations

Antidote to: Rhus poisoning. Compatible: Acet-ac., (itching and redness of skin), Calc., Hep. Puls., Rhus-t., Sep., Sil., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Kalium tartaricum

(tartrate of potash)

Pharmacy

Kali-t. Kali tartaricum. Tartrate of Potash. Cream of Tartar. Trituration. Solution.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

A few symptoms of this well-known substance are collected in Allen's works. Among them pain in loins and paraplegia are very noticeable. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Emaciation. Extreme weakness, can scarcely walk. There is vomiting of black-green fluid. Feces look like coffee-grounds. Pain in umbilical region with great thirst.

Clinical

Colitis. Debility. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Flatulence. Paraplegia. Vomiting. Weakness.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pain in umbilical region with thirst. Flatulence and griping. Pain in loins.

Limbs

Thighs and legs paralyzed.

Mouth

Tongue brown and dry.

Pulse

Pulse feeble.

Rectum

Diarrhea and violent vomiting. Feces like coffee-grounds.

Stomach

Great thirst and pain in umbilical region. Violent vomiting and diarrhea. Vomits a black-green fluid. Inflammation of stomach and intestines.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 926

Kalium telluricum

(potassium tellurate)

Pharmacy

Kali-tel. Kali telluricum. Potassium tellurate. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

A few symptoms of Kali-tel. have been observed of which the garlicky odor of the breath was the most noticeable and persistent. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Kali-tel. has the tongue coated white and swollen and there was salivation. Appetite increased at first: later diminished, finally lost. Breath offensive. Salivation. Tongue, swelling.

Symptoms

Heart

Oppression in cardiac region.

Mouth

Tongue coated white and somewhat swollen. Garlicky odor in mouth (appeared soon after first dose, lasted seven weeks, was so offensive to others he was obliged to avoid society). Copious secretion of saliva.

Sleep

Sleepiness during first days.

Stomach

Inclination to vomit.

Compare

(1) Tell., Phos. and Kali-p. - garlicky odor.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kalmia latifolia

(mountain laurel)

Pharmacy

Kalm. Kalmia Latifolia. Mountain laurel. Ledum floribus bullatis. American Laurel. Calico Bush. N. O. Ericaceae. Rocky sterile hills, near water in New England States. Flowers May and June. Tincture of fresh leaves when the plant is in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Kalmia is the name of a genus of heath worts, natives of North America. Kalmia latifolia, which has large and showy flowers is found in the northern parts of the United States. Its flowers "yield a honey" said to be deleterious and its leaves and shoots certainly are so to cattle. Meadows says cattle eat Kalm. in the latter part of the winter when they are in want of something green.

Kalm. angustifolia, probably for the same reason, has the name of Lamb-kill. The powdered leaves of some are used as a local remedy in some skin diseases.

The hard wood of Kalm. latifolia is used in the manufacture of various useful articles. The Canadian partridge is said to become poisonous as human food after feeding on Kalmia berries" (Treasury of Botany).

Hering introduced the Kalmia into homeopathic practice, himself and his friends being the first provers. The head including eyes and face, shows the chief intensity of its action and scarcely less so, the heart.

A number of skin symptoms confirm the popular use of the leaves and among them a "stiffness" of the skin (especially of the eyelids) is the most remarkable. (qi/blood stagnation) **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Kalm. affects the nerves, heart, circulation. A heart, nerve and rheumatic remedy. Has also a prominent action on the heart. In small doses, it accelerates the heart's action in larger it moderates it greatly. Pains shift rapidly. (heart wind) Nausea and slow pulse frequently accompanying.

Neuralgic pains, shoot downwards with numbness. (heart wind so neuralgic pains shooting and numbness due to blood deficiency or damp, downward motion may be due to damp) Pains of locomotor ataxia. (tendon movement problem may be so liver heat pain) Protracted and continuous fevers with tympanites. (continuous fever due to blood deficiency or blood stagnation and tympanites due to blood and qi stagnation which produce gas.) Paralytic sensations, (poor circulation) pains and achings in limbs (spleen qi deficient) accompany nearly every group of symptoms. Albuminuria.

The pains of Kalm. are neuralgic with tingling, (qi stagnation in nerve) numbness (blood stagnation in nerve), trembling or paralytic weakness. (blood vacuity and stirring wind or spleen vacuity with stirring wind etc so trembling) Pains shift rapidly, shooting outward along the nerves (wind) with much nausea (liver/stomach qi stagnation or phlegm) and slow pulse. (heart qi deficiency) Aching, bruised stiff feeling. (bruised—blood stagnation, stiff-blood stagnation) Dull tearing, crushing pain, (phlegm heat stagnation so dull pain) moving downwards.

Pain alternating with cardiac symptoms (neuralgic pain so heart related) or between upper and lower limbs. (neuralgic pain upper limb due to wind and lower limbs due to phlegm stagnation in nerves) Rheumatism, syphilitic. (heat stagnation in syphilis so stagnated heat creates wind so rheumatism) Neuralgia after the disappearance of herpetic eruptions. (herpetic eruption due to wind heat, damp heat, yin deficiency with deficiency fire so wind heat/damp heat suppression creates neuralgia) Motion brings on complaints. (heat type so motion affects). Great weakness with neuralgia. (spleen yang deficiency with heart wind)

PAGE 927

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Blindness. Bright's disease. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Gastralgia. Globus hystericus. Gout. Headache. Heart, disease. Lumbago Neuralgia. Ptosis. Pregnancy, albuminuria. Rheumatic fever. Rheumatism. Retinitis. Sun-headaches. Syphilitic sore throat. Tinnitus. Tobacco, effects. Vertigo. Vomiting.

Modalities

Better from eating, (deficiency) cloudy weather, continued motion, (helps phlegm stagnation or wind but increases heat) recumbent posture. Worse from motion, (heat) open air, (oxygen increases heat) lying on left side, (yang or qi problem that is spleen yang deficient or yang overactive) bending forward, (yin type problem may be phlegm/blood

related) looking down. (yin type) Worse from heat of sun, (heart heat) becoming cold. (cold consumes yang) Worse from sunrise to sunset. Worse stooping. Worse during leucorrhoea. Worse leaning forward, (Kali-c. opposite)

Symptoms

MIND

Confusion of brain. (phlegm obstruction in heart or heart wind) Memory and mental faculties are perfect in a recumbent posture. But on attempting to move, vertigo. (heat and excess condition aggravated by movement so phlegm heat obstruction) Anxiety and palpitations. (phlegm heat obstruction) Irritable and cross. (liver yang hyper or phlegm heat so irritable etc)

Abdomen

Pains in region of liver. Incarcerated flatus with nausea. Sensation of weakness in abdomen extending to throat, better by eructation. Sudden pains in paroxysms, across abdomen, above umbilicus. Neuralgia of bowels in married women.

Back

Pain from neck down arm, brachialgia. Pain down back, as if it would break in localized regions of spine, through shoulders. Lumbar pain of nervous origin with heat and burning.

Chest

Feverish heat with great pain in chest, worse when breathing and from slightest motion. Pain in chest as from a sprain. Shooting through chest above heart into shoulder-blade, pain in left arm. Stitches in lower chest. False pleurisy of winter season. Rheumatism of muscles of thorax and back, worse from every motion.

Ears

Sound like blowing of a horn. Stitches in and behind right ear, at night. Acute inflammation of meatus. Sound like blowing a horn after cracking in head. Meniere's disease.

Eyes

Stiff drawing sensation when moving the eyes. Vision becomes black on looking downwards. Eyelids stiff. Retinitis albuminuria especially during pregnancy. Vision impaired. stiff, drawing sensation when moving eyes. Rheumatic iritis. Scleritis, pain increased by moving the eye.

Face

Flushing with vertigo. Neuralgia, worse right side from exposure to cold, better food. Lips, stiff, dry, swollen. Stitches and tearing in bones of jaw and face.

Female

Menses to soon, regular but painful. Menses, suppressed with pain in limbs and back and inside of thighs. Leucorrhoea, one week after menses, symptoms worse during leucorrhoea. During menses, pains in limbs, loins, back and interior of thighs.

Head

Cracking in head, frightens him, it sends in a sound in ears like blowing of a horn. Headache worse and better with sun. Shooting from nape to vertex and face. Maddening supra-orbital pain, (right). Pain in front and temporal region from head to nape and to teeth from cardiac origin.

Heart

Heart's action tumultuous, rapid and visible. Paroxysms of anguish around heart.

Fluttering of heart with anxiety. Pains, sharp, burning shooting, stabbing, radiating to left scapula and arm, take away the breath. Palpitations, worse leaning forward. Gouty and rheumatic metastasis of heart. Tachycardia with pain. (Thyr.) Dyspnea and pressure from epigastrium toward the heart.

Sharp pains take away the breath. Shooting through chest above heart into shoulder-blades. Pulse slow, weak, tremulous. (Dig., Apoc.) Frequent pulse. Tobacco heart.

Hypertrophy, valvular insufficiency. Aortic obstruction.

Kidneys

Albuminuria with pains in lower limbs. Frequent urination of large quantity of yellow urine with sharp pains in lumbar region. Post-scarlatinal nephritis.

Profuse urination better headache. Albuminuria with pains in lower limbs with dropsy.

PAGE 928

Limbs

Deltoid rheumatism, especially right. Pains from hips to knees and feet. Pains affects a large part of a limb or several joints and pass through quickly. Weakness, numbness, pricking and sense of coldness in limbs. Pains along ulnar nerve, goes into third or fourth fingers. Joints, red, hot, swollen. Tingling and numbness of left arm. Tingling and numbness of the left arm (heart pains).

Lungs

Pressure as if one squeezed throat with thumb and finger. Noise as from spasm of glottis when breathing. Hoarseness with coryza. Tickling in trachea. Frequent cough caused by dryness or scraping in the throat. Expectoration easy, smooth, gray, tasting putrid, salt. Difficult and oppressed breathing, throat feels swollen, nausea.

Male

Frequent, spontaneous, lasting erections without desire. Pain in right testicle, morning, changed to left afternoon.

Mouth

Stitches in tongue. Tingling in salivary gland. Bitter taste with nausea better eating. Tired feeling in chewing muscles.

Nose

Coryza with increased sense of smell with sneezing. Tearing in root of nose and nasal bones with nausea.

Rectum

Stools like mush, easily discharged, as if glazed, followed by pressure on rectum. Diarrhea with dullness, dizziness, weariness, nausea and bellyache.

Sensations

As if something loose in head diagonally across the top. As if the body was surcharged with electricity, as shuddering without coldness. As if something was being pressed away from under sternum.

Skin

Stiff, dry. Sensation of rigidity of skin. Pricking sensation in skin with moderate sweat. Erysipelatous on hand with oppressed breathing. Eruption like scabies.

Red inflamed places here and there, exceedingly painful, as if boils would form.

Sleep

Sleepless, turns often, wakes very early in morning. Restless sleep, turns often. Periosteal pains prevent sleep. While sleeping stands up and walks about, talks in sleep. Dreams, racking his brains, fantastic. Dreams of murder.

Stomach

Feeling as if something being pressed under the epigastrium. Pain in pit of stomach, worse by bending forward, relieved by sitting erect. Warm, glowing sensation in epigastrium. Nausea and vomiting. Wine relieves vomiting. Bilious attacks with nausea, vertigo and headache. Sensation of something being pressed under the epigastrium.

Teeth

Teeth tender with neuralgia of face. Pressing pain in molars, late in evening.

Temperature

Protracted and continued fevers with tympanites.

Throat

Throat feels swollen, sensation as of a ball rising. Sensation of dryness in throat with aching pains, dryness causing cough. Pressure in throat, stitches in eyes and nausea.

Vertigo

Vertigo with headache and nausea. Every motion causes vertigo. Vertigo with headache, blindness, pains in the limbs and weariness, worse stooping, looking down. Vertigo, worse stooping.

Comments

Neuralgias, (heart wind) especially of right side. Wandering rheumatic pains which travel from above downwards. (heart wind with phlegm) Tumultuous action of the heart and slow pulse. These are the cardinal features of Kalm. Though Kalm. acts most markedly on the right side of the head, it acts very markedly on the left (heart) side of the chest and left arm.

Vonder Luhe cured with Kalm. 200c an intercostal neuralgia of left side, so intense that the patient could not lie down or sleep at night. The chief guiding symptom was a concomitant numb sensation of whole left arm. (phlegm stagnation in heart)

PAGE 929

Lambert has recorded the case of a gate-keeper, 54, who had smoked since he was seven years old. He suffered from "tobacco heart," palpitation, occurring on least exertion or fright and sometimes awakening him in the night, pulse intermittent, no valvular lesion, tingling in left arm and leg and sensation as if the blood did not circulate in them.

He could walk all right, but not far. The chief thing he complained of was sharp pain in right temple like pins and needles of eighteen months' duration. (blood stagnation or blood deficiency pain in right temple nerve) It was induced by touch (nerve sensitive) and turning head quickly. (motion aggravates) Kalm. 3x cured the temporal neuralgia (heart wind or blood stagnation in nerves) and greatly alleviated all the other symptoms.

The spinal action is unmistakable and the provings give "weakness and paralytic condition of limbs," (phlegm stagnation with wind heat or spleen qi deficiency) "shuns all exertion, (spleen qi deficiency, liver blood deficiency) can hardly go upstairs," and many symptoms of pain in back. (kidney qi deficiency or phlegm/blood stagnation) Neuralgias appear in almost all regions. in eye in uterus (dysmenorrhea) in stomach as well as head, chest and limbs. (heart wind)

Pains in the periosteum preventing sleep. The rheumatic pains proceed from above downwards, (wind heat with phlegm) but some of the sensations ascend: as if a ball was rising in the throat. (qi stagnation) Sensation of weakness in abdomen extending to throat. (spleen qi deficiency) Every heart-beat has a strumming as if it would burst, along sternum to throat. (blood stagnation with wind heat from stomach to throat) Pain between shoulders coming up over head. (heart/lung wind heat) Also in rheumatism, the lower limbs are affected first, then the upper. (phlegm with wind) The pains and conditions requiring Kalm. frequently have nausea (wind) and slow pulse (phlegm) as concomitants. Among noteworthy symptoms are: Dry throat. Dry, stiff, swollen, cracked lips. (stomach heat and wind, wind-stiff, heat—swollen and dry) Tingling in salivary glands immediately after eating. (after eating heat increases, tingling—wind so wind heat in stomach) Stitches in tongue. (phlegm stagnation in tongue) Vomiting with ruminating action: without the least nausea. Pressure on rectum after stool. (phlegm stagnation) The sensation of "rigidity of the skin" (lung qi stagnation) should make us think of it in scleroderma.

There is much external sensitiveness: Face, pit of stomach, muscles of neck sore, worse by touch. Rubbing eyes causes stinging in them.

The pains are during early part of night or soon after going to sleep. (yin type so phlegm stagnation) Pain in forehead comes on in morning on waking. (liver yang rising so wind heat) The headache is worse again in evening, (headache due to phlegm or yin) when eye-symptoms and pains (eye symptoms and pain due to phlegm) generally are worse. Kalm. has a "sun-headache," worse and better with the sun.

A sudden chill or exposure to a sudden wind causes the pains. (sudden chill affect yang and get converted into reactionary heat or wind) Heat worse and cold better pain in head. Open air worse headache and eyes. (open air increases oxygen that is heat which aggravates) Every summer there is roughness of cheeks. (summer heat affects kidney yin vacuity) Mental faculties and memory perfect, least motion causes vertigo. (liver heat vertigo) Lying on back better breathing, on left side worse palpitations.

The worse from motion is very marked, almost equaling that of Bry., even motion of eyes and eyelids is painful. (heat or qi deficiency) Vertigo is worse on stooping. (vertigo due to phlegm heat in liver channel) on looking down, on rising from a seat. Palpitations are worse on bending forward and worse by mental effort. (phlegm stagnation palpitation and mental effort affects spleen qi which increases further damp)

Proell cured with Kalm. 1c, 2c and 3c headaches (phlegm) and weak memory (phlegm due to spleen deficiency) preventing him from continuing his studies in a boy of 13 who had insufficiency of the mitral valve. The neuralgic pains are better by food, (deficiency condition neuralgic pain that is wind produced due to heart yin vacuity heat or blood vacuity etc) wine better vomiting. Symptoms worse during leucorrhoea. (during leucorrhoea heat increases may be) A leading concomitant of the Kalm. neuralgias is a paralytic weakness and trembling.

Compare

- (1) Kalm. contains Arbutin.
- (2) Derris pinuta of great service in neuralgic headaches of rheumatic origin).
- (3) Spig., Puls.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Bell. Antidote to: Tab. Follows well: Nux-v., Thyroid, Spig.
Complementary: Benz. acid.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Kamala

Pharmacy

Kam. Kamala. *Croton coccineus*. *Rottlera tinctoria*. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. India, South Arabia, Australia. A red mealy inflammable powder, obtained from the tri-lobed capsules of the plant. Tincture. Solution in Ether. Trituration. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 930

Herbal

Kamala is best known in medicine as a remedy for tapeworms. It is given in doses of half to two drachms. The Treasury of Botany says: "Among the Arabs of Aden it is given internally in leprosy, and used in solution to remove freckles and pustules, while in this country it has been used successfully in treating the eruption known as 'wildfire' (*Strophulus volaticus*) in children, by rubbing the powder over the affected part with moist lint. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Kam. appears, however, to be most valued as an anthelmintic, and has been extensively used with much success in India in cases of tapeworms, three drachms being sufficient for a robust person, and half that quantity for one of feeble habit."

Clinical

Skin, affections. Tapeworm.

Compare

(1) Kam. shows by its clinical uses its relationship with *Croton* and the other Euphorbians.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Karaka

(kopi tree)

Pharmacy

Kara. Karaka. *Corynocarpus levigatus*. Kopi Tree. N. O. Myrsinaceae, Allen puts it in Anacardiaceae. New Zealand. Tincture or Trituration of fresh seeds. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies.

History

G. Bennett has recorded a few symptoms observed in the case of a Maori chief poisoned with the seeds of the Karaka. It contains a tasteless farinaceous substance and are eaten in times of scarcity.

But the raw seeds are poisonous and produce spasmodic pains, giddiness and partial paralysis.

To obviate this they are steamed for twenty-four hours and then either buried in the ground or allowed to soak in water for some days, (Treasury of Botany). **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Kara. has spasm with pains. Violent pain lasting a week. Partial paralysis. Heat anesthesia, when warm water was applied he did not feel any warmth from it. Violent spasms and convulsions of whole body, arms and legs stretched violently and rigidly out. Permanent rigid distortion.

Clinical

Convulsions. Pains. Paralysis.

Comments

C. F. Fischer proved Karaka and used it clinically in cases of convulsions. He quotes an account of its effect from the Proceedings of the New Zealand Institute:

Violent spasms and convulsions of whole body, arms and legs stretched violently and rigidly out, great flushings of heat, protrusion of eyes and tongue, gnashing of jaws. The poison proves rapidly fatal if the patient is not attended to immediately and the limbs are permanently and rigidly distorted if they are not fixed in proper positions until the crisis is passed.

The general treatment is to bind the patient (generally a child) with the limbs in right positions, dig a pit and place him in it, standing, buried up to the chin with a gag in his mouth.

The writer described a youth, age 12, who had recovered after being poisoned, but whose limbs had not been properly secured and were ever after absolutely useless. One leg was curved up behind his loins, the other bent up with the foot outwards, one arm inclined behind his shoulder, the other slightly bent and extended forward and all, as to muscles inflexibly rigid. He could not move himself or even drive away the flies.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Karwinskia humboldtiana

Pharmacy

Karw-h. The *Karwinskia humboldtiana*. N. O. Rhamnaceae family. Found in Mexico. The seeds, crushed and macerated are used for the preparation of the homeopathic mother tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6c to 30c.

PAGE 931

Herbal

The plant *Karwinskia* belongs to the Rhamnaceae family, it is found in the Northern States of Mexico. Known locally under different names, such as: Tullidora, the 'little coyote,' 'wild capuli', 'little black rod,' 'cacachila'.

It is a small shrub, but can grow up to 9 meters in some places. The leaves are elliptical or oblong, rounded at the end, the flowers are small, yellow-green in color. The fruits are small in clusters from 6 to 9 mm in diameter, dark violet in color, usually containing four seeds of which only two are reproductive.

The Karw-h. seeds are toxic, they cause paralysis of the limbs, which becomes generalized and can terminate in death. They contain a fatty acid, a yellow substance and a glucoside, which is the cause of the paralysis of the motor nerves.

A homeopathic proving of Karw-h. was carried out by Luis de Legarreta and published in 1961 in his *Materia Medica of Mexican Plants*. The clinical observation of the mass intoxication of one hundred and six soldiers constitutes the first Memoirs of Dr. Castillo Najeros, published in Mexico in 1918. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Karw-h. is a remedy with neurotrophic action, paralyzing the motor nerves. Thus giving a picture of flaccid paralysis, which increases, ending in quadriplegia. Bedsores.

Ascending progressive paralysis, flaccid and painless, predominantly on the left side.

Progressive paralysis with amyotrophy of the lower limbs. Paralysis of the lips tongue and larynx. Poliomyelitis. Acute and sub-acute, polioencephalitis. Acute spinal paralysis in the adult. Sub-acute atrophic spinal paralysis. Chronic anterior paralysis.

Loss of contractility and mobility of the leg muscles. Paresis of paralysis, rising to the upper limbs and muscles of the thorax and diaphragm. Reduction of tendons reflexes and skin. No diminution of reflexes of the bladder and intestines. The paralysis is predominantly on the left side.

Clinical

Acute poliomyelitis. Acute bulbar paralysis. Amyotrophy. Bedsores. Dyspnea. Encephalitis. Paralysis. Paresis. Poliomyelitis. Quadriplegia.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Lack of intestinal inactivity, partial obstruction.

Back

Cramping pains in the back.

Ears

Buzzing in both ears.

Head

Severe headache. Constant headache with feeling of heaviness.

Heart

Pulse slow from 65 to 70 beats a minute with temperature of 38-39°C.

Limbs

Progressive paralysis. Cramping pains in the arms and legs. Loss of contractility and mobility of the leg muscles.

Lungs

Dyspnea, which becomes worse and can end in respiratory paralysis, (need for respiratory assistance). Difficulty in speech. Bronchopneumonia, paralytic alveolitis, which can cause fatal asphyxia.

Rectum

Diarrhea in the first 48 hours, followed by intestinal paralysis with difficulty in evacuating.

Skin

Bedsores.

Stomach

Nausea with vomiting.

Compare

(1) Lathyrus Cicera - Weakness, then paralysis of the lower limbs with exaggerated reflexes and complaints of sensitivity.

(2) Hydrophis Cyanocinctus - Paralysis with muscular dystrophy.

(3) Plb. - Rapid emaciation, progressive paralysis of the limbs with amyotrophy and starting in the extensor muscles.

SOURCES

Julian.

Kerosolenum

Pharmacy

Keroso. Kerosolenum. Kerosene. One of the lighter products, obtained by distillation from the crude oil. Solution in Rectified Spirit. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Albatite from Nova Scotia, Kerosolene being the trade name given by the "Downer Kerosene Oil Company." Nearly or quite identical with "Gasoline," the lightest oil from Petroleum.

PAGE 932

The effects of Kerosolenum have been observed on workmen and also experiments have been made with it for the purpose of testing its anesthetic properties. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Keroso. causes a pleasurable kind of intoxication, but too much muscular rigidity, asphyxia and intermittent pulse to render it a safe anesthetic. Laughter was noticed in two cases and this should prove an indication in some kinds of delirium and insanity.

Moderate convulsions. More muscular rigor than usual in favorable anesthesia. Partially or wholly insensible, but rapidly recovers when brought into open air. Insensibility complete, though eyes not closed.

Clinical

Anesthesia. Convulsions. Ecstasy. Laughter.

Modalities

The symptoms are better in open air.

Symptoms

MIND

On breathing the vapor one seems to float away into a wavy maze with a sense of complete loneliness, there seems but one object in the universe, oneself, on recovery, the first object seen seems the only other object. Laughed (after tooth extraction) and only felt he had a pleasant dream. Lost himself, but was inclined to laugh and would not keep still

Chest

During the convulsions breathing somewhat checked by rigid contraction of chest muscles.

Eyes

Eyes a little unnaturally open and staring.

Face

Momentary dusky redness of face at each convulsion (as in epilepsy).

Head

Peculiar lightness of head. Slight headache.

Limbs

Weakness of the limbs.

Pulse

Accelerated intermittent, volume diminished during insensibility.

Temperature

Some sweating.

Compare

(1) Petr., Paraf., Benzin.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kissingen aqua

Pharmacy

Kiss. Kissingen aqua. Cold, chlorinated, gaseous, saline Springs of Kissingen in Bavaria.

Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The water of Kissingen has been proved by Carl Preu and observations have been made on its general effects. The composition of the solid constituents is very complicated, but Nat-m. is the leading ingredient, existing in the proportion of 5.82 out of a total of 8.55 in the 1,000. It compares with Nauheim, Kreutznach and to some extent with Vichy.

Planets: Jupiter.

Homeopathic

The conditions against which Kiss. is useful are abdominal affections, especially a catarrhal condition of intestinal atony. Convalescence from typhoid and gallbladder affections, disorders of the liver, spleen and intestinal glands. Also used in cases of gout where the asthmatic principle appears to be repercussed upon the abdominal viscera, for then the waters draw it out to the joints. Only these waters require to be managed with extreme prudence, if you overdo the doses by ever so little you will bring on a true attack of gout.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Constipation. Corns. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Gallbladder affections. Gout. Hemorrhoids. Liver, disorders. Mesenteric glands, disorders. Noises in ears. Rectum, disorders. Spleen, disorders. Warts.

Modalities

Worse in the forenoon and at night. Worse on waking. Worse while eating, (vertigo).

Worse during the menstruation, (toothache). Worse while reading and writing.

Comments

Constantin James gives an excellent account of its action. The dose is from three to six glasses of the water in the morning and two at 4 p.m. , but the general rule is that no more it to be drunk than the stomach can digest without difficulty.

In the first days there is increase of appetite and force, but in proportion as the water is absorbed the effects become general.

PAGE 933

Then an eliminatory "crisis " comes on. The stools become brownish, loose, bilious. The urine is turbid, depositing a sediment which rapidly putrefies. The secretion of the bronchial, genital and ocular mucous membranes and also of the skin is increased and changed in character.

At the same time patients experience a sort of moral and physical prostration and are alarmed to see old and long-forgotten troubles reappear. This crisis, which appears in the first or second week, soon disappears of itself and the cure proceeds.

Thus far Constantin James on the effects on the sick and observations recorded in Allen confirm them. Some of these effects were also observed in patient and one of these is noteworthy. The patient suffered from vomiting of blood consequent on the disappearance of a hemorrhoidal flux. Under the action of the waters the latter was restored and the blood-vomiting ceased.

Among the general effects, trembling of the whole body, weariness, pulsation of the whole body, stitches here and there, were noted and especially a very tearful disposition: "If he only looks at any one he must weep" (especially at 10 a.m.), muscle volitantes and noises in the ears, chills, heat and perspiration.

Compare

- (1) Nat-m. - weeping disposition, chill at 10 a.m. , catarrh, constipation.
- (2) Ant-c. - saburral condition.
- (3) Urt-u. - gout.
- (4) Ferr-pic. - warts and corns.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kousso

(brayera anthelmintic)

Pharmacy

Kou. Kousso. *Brayera anthelmintica*. *Hagenia Abyssinica*. Kuso. Cosso. N. O. Rosacee. Abyssinia. Infusion of dried flowers. Tincture of flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 1/2 oz. Mix with warm water and let stand 15 minutes, stir well and administer. May be preceded by a little lemon juice.

Herbal

The flowers of Kousso are a favorite remedy for tapeworm with the natives of Abyssinia and the use of them in European practice for that purpose has led to the observation of the few symptoms recorded. Among which thirst, nausea and vomiting are prominent. In one case miscarriage was caused. The mode of administration as a tinea-fuge is as follows:

Take a quarter of an ounce of the dried flowers, boiling distilled water four ounces. Infuse fifteen minutes without straining. The powder is to be taken with the infusion in

the morning, fasting. Two such drafts may be given. It is best to give a purgative before and an hour or two after the draft.

A remark by Alexander Milne is significant to homeopaths: "Though Kouso leads to the expulsion of the worm, it seems not to improve the morbid condition which favors its production."

Living worms placed in an infusion of Kouso mixed with milk were killed in about half an hour. The prostration caused by the treatment is so great that Milne advises a course of Cinchona and Iron to follow. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Kouso is a vermifuge to expel tapeworm. Kou. covers nausea and vomiting, vertigo, precordial anxiety slowing and irregular pulse, delirium and collapse. Rapid and extreme prostration.

Clinical

Miscarriage. Tapeworm.

Compare

(1) Cucurb., Gran., Fil.

(2) Kamala, an efficient remedy for tapeworm in 30-60 minims of tincture taken in cinnamon water.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Kreosotum

(beechwood kreosote)

Pharmacy

Kreos. The Kreosotum. Beechwood Kreosote. A product of distillation of Wood Tar. Solution in Rectified Spirit. This medicine is a mixture of phenols obtained from distillation of wood tar. Kreosotum is a mixture of phenols obtained from this distillation. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

PAGE 934

History

The preservative principle of smoke was discovered by Reichenbach, a Moravian alchemist, early in the nineteenth century. Its name, derived from the Greek, means "flesh-preserver". Reichenbach discovered Kreosotum, and introduced it into medical practice and there was a rush for the new remedy. Kreosotum for a short time was a panacea and then fell into neglect, except among homeopaths.

Kreosote is a product of the distillation of pyroligneous acid and of tar. Meredith proved on himself "the first heavy distillate from hard green wood," obtained at charcoal works in the 4x potency. The symptoms observed were so like those of pure Kreos. that they need not be separated. Among them were: Great thirst in evening. (stomach yin vacuity heat) Enormous appetite. (stomach yin vacuity fire) Stabbings (blood stagnation) here and there. **Eyes** feel as if in a woody smoke. (liver fire or wind) Sneezing. (due to qi/phlegm stagnation in lung or cold or heat etc) Spleen pain. (may be damp heat) Nasal pus. (phlegm heat in lung) Teste includes it with Ars., Merc-c. Plb., Stann., Nit-ac., Sul-ac., Crocus and

Arg-met. in his Merc. Sol. group. He remarks that several members of this group, while preserving dead organic matter from decomposition, have just the opposite effect on living tissues.

The entire group have these characters: Suppressed or more frequently increased secretions with putridity.(**putrid secretions—toxic heat and damp that is phlegm and toxic heat and secretions controlled by kidney and lung so toxic phlegm heat in lung**) Foul breath.(**phlegm and toxic heat**) Bloating.(**phlegm accumulates and heat thrust outward so bloating due to phlegm fire**) Decay of teeth and bones.(**kidney deficiency with toxic heat external or internal invasion**)Cadaverous coldness. **Predominant left-sidedness.(yang side so it is due to fire or heat so heat is prominent in phlegm and heat)** Deep.(**phlegm related**) nervous(**heart related**) and mental derangement.(**heart so phlegm blockage in heart**)
Violent oscillation of symptoms. ravenous hunger to anorexia.

All favor the production of intestinal parasites(**toxic heat and phlegm in intestine**) and all are therefore anthelmintic.

Excessive indulgence in smoked meats and fish is very injurious to the health.(**heat and phlegm**)

Kermes of Weinsberg, had collected 135 cases in which death has occurred apparently from **eating smoked food.(phlegm and heat)** The leading symptoms in all were: **Burning pain at epigastrium,(heat) bloody vomiting,(heat) meteorism, violent colic(heat) with constipation,(heat) slow breathing,(phlegm) sinking of pulse(phlegm) and dilatation of pupils. (Teste.)(heat)**

Homeopathic

Kreosote is the most active of the carbons, producing rapid ulcerations(**rapid due to excess heat and ulcer include damp so toxic heat and damp**) and **destructions of tissues. (excess toxic heat) disorganizes the blood.(toxic heat)** Pulsations all over the body(**cold stagnation or blood stagnation**) and profuse bleeding from small wounds. (**excess heat**) Very severe, old neuralgic affections,(**severe so blood/cold stagnation in heart and so cold stagnation neuralgia**) pains rather aggravated by rest.(**cold aggravated by rest**)

Cancerous ulcers of the gastrointestinal tract(**toxic heat and phlegm in lung or stomach**) and uterus(**kidney deficiency with toxic heat**) have been cured with this remedy. Inflammatory ulcerations, cancers,(**toxic heat and phlegm**)epitheliomas, hemorrhages even from small wounds.(excess toxic heat)

The genitalia of both sexes are markedly affected. Hemorrhages, ulcerations, cancerous disorders.**Rapid decomposition of fluids and secretions(toxic heat)** and burning pains. Overgrown,(**toxic heat and excess phlegm**)poorly developed children. Post-menopausal diseases(**heat increases after menopause**).Tumefaction, puffiness, gangrene.(toxic damp heat) Ailments of teething children.(kidney deficiency with toxic heat)

The glands and mucous membranes are centers of action. It affects the mucous membranes of the digestive tract, genitals.

Excoriating, burning and offensive discharges.(**toxic heat**) Burning like fire.(**toxic heat**) Profuse, acrid, hot, foul, discharges, belchings, sputum etc.(**toxic heat and damp/phlegm**), redden the part.(**toxic heat and damp**) Lumpy discharges,(**phlegm**) menses etc.(**phlegm**) hemorrhages, passive, brown, dark from small wounds.(**brown,dark—toxic heat,passive—phlegm or heart qi deficient to push the blood**). Fullness. Heaviness.(**phlegm**)Scurvy.

Great debility with miserable feeling. Blackness of teeth, (kidney qi deficient with toxic heat and phlegm) leucorrhea, lochia. (toxic heat and damp) Rapid emaciation. (rapid—heat, emaciation—due to destruction of tissues etc) Complaints accompanying yawning. (kidney deficiency) Children would not sleep unless caressed and fondled. Pulsations all over the body. (cold stagnation or blood congealation) Congenital syphilis. (kidney deficiency with toxic heat)

PAGE 935

Clinical

Abscess. Acne. Amenorrhea. Bedwetting. Cancer. Carbuncles. Cholera infantum. Coccyx, pain. Colic. Congenital syphilis. Constipation. Dentition. Diarrhea. Ear disorders. Epithelioma. Belchings. Eruptions. Flushings. Hemorrhages. Herpes. Hysterical vomiting. Impetigo. Irritations. Leucorrhea. Lupus. Menopause. Menstruation. Neuralgias. Ovary disorders. Prostate, irritation. Pregnancy, vomiting. Pustules. Rheumatism. Seasickness. Stomach disorders. Syphilis. Syphilitic deafness. Toothache, decay. Tongue, inflammation. Toothache. Tuberculosis. Ulcers. Urine incontinence. Uterus disorders. Vomiting. Whooping cough. Yawning.

Constitutions

Hering mentions these constitutions as suited to Kreos: Dark complexion, slight, lean. Complexion livid, disposition sad, irritable. Old women. Torpid, leuco-phlegmatic temperament. Old-looking children, hard to awaken. Blondes. Kreos. is suited to women and to children and especially to the leuco-phlegmatic temperament. It is suitable to lean persons, old women with post-menopausal diseases. Over grown, poorly developed children with marasmus. Hemorrhagic diathesis. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better from warmth, hot food, motion, pressure, after sleep. (all shows cold and deficient condition which is qi deficiency of spleen, kidney, lung, stomach etc) Worse from dentition, pregnancy, rest, cold. (kidney qi deficient, phlegm stagnation—rest) Worse from eating, (phlegm in stomach) lying, (phlegm stagnation or cold stagnation) summer, (summer heat due to toxic internal heat) bad smells. (toxic heat) Worse during menses, (heat) 6 p.m. to 6 a.m. (yin problem), sex (kidney deficient) touch, (qi stagnation or yang excess) sprains. Worse in open air, (cold stagnation in lung so open increases cold) when lying after menstruation. (phlegm or blood stagnation may be)

Symptoms

MIND

Child wants everything but throws it away when given. (liver yang irritated) Screams at night. (children). (lung yin deficient, lung—cry) Music causes weeping (toxic heat is disharmonic and music is harmony) and palpitations. Fear at the thought of sex in women. (sex has toxic effect and already kidney ki deficient) Cross, willful and obstinate. (liver heat—cross and spleen yang deficient so obstinate, willful—kidney) Stupid. (spleen deficient) Longs for death. Child moans constantly or dozes with half open eyes or is cross and sleepless during dentition. (kidney qi deficient with heat or kidney yin vacuity heat) Vanishing of thought, (heart qi/yin deficient so no yin to hold thought may

be), forgetful, (heart deficient with spleen deficiency) peevisish, irritable. (heart heat or liver heat)

Abdomen

Pressure in region of spleen. Pain, as from ulceration in abdomen, when breathing and moving. Painful sensation of coldness in abdomen with too scanty emission of urine. Inflation and tension of abdomen. Contractive pain in abdomen. Shootings in abdomen, sometimes extending to sexual parts. Colic, resembling labor pains. Obstinate flatus in old abdominal disease.

Back

Dragging pain in back extending to genitals and down the thighs, as if everything would come out (in women) with urging to stool and urination with leucorrhoea. Great debility. Burning in sacrum, scapulae as if bruised.

Breasts

Dwindling of breasts with small hard painful lumps in them.

Chest

Deep pain in chest. Burning as of hot coal in chest. Gangrene of lungs. Periodical hemoptysis. Neglected tuberculosis.

Ears

Eruption around and pimples within. Difficult hearing and buzzing during and before menses.

Eyes

Hot, acrid smarting tears. Salty lachrymation. **Lids red and swollen**. Suffering of eyes alternating with limbs. Constant quivering of eyelids.

Face

Sick, suffering expression, hot, cheeks red. Yellow pallor with red blotches during chill or heat. Old looking children. Burning pains, worse talking or exertion, better lying on affected side. Lips red, bleeding. Moistens lips frequently without being thirsty.

Female

Corrosive itching within vulva, burning and swelling of labia. Violent itching between labia and thighs. Leucorrhoea, yellow, acrid, odor of green corn, worse between periods. Leucorrhoea, gushing like bloody water offensive, corrosive, staining the linen yellow. Menses, profuse, lumpy. Menstrual flow intermits (Puls.), ceases on sitting or walking, reappears on lying down. During menses, difficult hearing, buzzing and roaring, eruption after. Burning and soreness in external and internal parts.

Cancer, erosion of cervix. Uterine cancer. Stitches in vagina, make her start. Menses too early, prolonged. Vomiting of pregnancy with ptyalism. Lochia, lumpy offensive. Hemorrhage after sex. Violent pain during sex, burning in parts, followed by discharge of dark blood, next day.

PAGE 936

Food

Craves smoked meat. Disgust of food during convalescence. Cold food worse. Fasting aggravates dare not remain fasting.

Head

Dull pain as from a board pressing against the forehead. Buzzing in head. Menstrual headache. Occipital pain. (Gels., Zinc. Pic.) Scalp sensitive worse combing hair. Falling of hair.

Heart

Stitches in heart region. Pulsation in all arteries when at rest.

Kidneys

Urination, hurried involuntary, when lying, on coughing. Must hurry when desire comes to urinate. Can urinate only when lying. Dreams of urinating. Bedwetting in the first part of night. Urine offensive. Frequent urination with copious urine during day. Diabetes. Drinks much but passes little at a time. As of a lump pressing down on bladder. Violent itching of vulva and vagina, worse when urinating.

Limbs

Paralytic sensation in limbs on waking. Boring pain in hip-joints. Scapulae sore. Pain in joints, hip and knee. Pain in the hip joint (left) with sensation as if leg was too long when standing. Pain in left thumb as if sprained. Burning in soles. Ecchymosis, dorsal surface of fingers and hands eczematous.

Liver

Shooting and pressive pains in hepatic region. Sensation of fullness and pain as from contusion in liver.

Lungs

Cough, worse evening with efforts to vomit with pain in chest. Raw burning in chest, pains and oppression. Cough after influenza. (Eriodyction.) Winter coughs of old people with heavy pressure on sternum. Gangrene of lungs. Copious, purulent expectoration, after every cough. Hemoptysis, periodic attacks. Sternum feels pressed in.

Male

Burning in genitals during sex from coming in contact with acrid vaginal discharge, penis swells next day. Prepuce, bluish black with hemorrhage and gangrene.

Mouth

Lips red, bleeding. Very rapid decay of teeth with spongy, bleeding gums, teeth dark and crumbly. (Staph., Ant-c.) Black spots on teeth. Putrid odor and bitter taste. Pus, bluish, spongy, bleeding gums. Intolerable toothache during the pregnancy. Very painful dentition, child will not sleep. Aphthae or salivation during pregnancy. Taste bitter low down in throat. Foul breath. Pegged teeth.

Nose

Offensive smell and discharge. Chronic catarrh of old people. Acrid rawness. Lupus. (Ars.)

Rectum

Diarrhea, bloody, dark, brown, lenteric offensive stools. Diarrhea, very offensive, dark brown. Bloody, fetid stools. Burning hemorrhoids. Cholera infantum in connection with painful dentition, green stools, nausea, dry skin, exhaustion, etc. Green stools during dentition. Child struggles and screams during stool, as if it would go into a fit. Sore pain, worse deep breathing. Constriction of rectum with uterine cancer.

Sensations

As if a board was across forehead. As if brain would force through forehead. As if something floating before eyes. As if a hard twisted ball was lying in umbilical region. Burning as of hot coals deep in pelvis. As if small of back would break. As if scapula and other parts bruised. As if tendon of elbow-joint too short. As if small of back would break. As if hip dislocated. As if leg too long when standing.

Skin

Violently itching, moist or scruffy eczema on eyelids, face, joints, back of hands. Itching, worse towards evening. Small wounds bleed freely. (Crot-h., Lach., Phos.) Ulcers break out and heal, bleed after sex. Pustules and herpes. Urticaria after menses. Senile gangrene.

Sleep

Children would not sleep unless caressed and fondled. Disturbed, caused by restlessness of the whole body or with sensation of fatigue and pains in all limbs. Tosses about whole night without any apparent cause. Dreams of urinating. Anxious dreams of pursuit, fire, erections, etc.

PAGE 937

Stomach

Belchings, hot, frothy. Nausea, vomiting of food several hours after eating of sweetish water in the morning in pregnancy of undigested food of uterine ulcer. Cancer of the stomach. Feeling of coldness, as of ice water in stomach. Soreness, better eating. Painful hard spot. Hematemesis. Bitter taste after a swallow of water.

Temperature

Cold sweat. Feverish sensation over whole body with good appetite. Predominance of cold, tendency to shiver and frequent shiverings. Chilliness predominating while at rest. Chill with great bodily restlessness. Flushes of heat with circumscribed redness of the cheeks. Thirst after the shiverings.

Throat

Hoarseness with pain in larynx, better sneezing. Burning, choking sensation. Putrid odor. Bitter taste, when swallowing food after drinking water.

Comments

The principal observed effects of Kreos. are: Scorbutic condition of gums, falling out and decay of teeth, foul breath, (toxic heat with phlegm) costiveness, malaise. (Salt, another great preservative, also produces scurvy.)

Teste observed that it acted particularly well on infants in the cradle and congenital syphilis was a very strong indication for it. The marked action of Kreos. on the teeth and dentition confirms this.

Cooper cured with Kreos. 30c a case of auditory vertigo in a patient with pegged teeth. No other medicine would touch the case. But it is also frequently called for in acquired syphilis, especially in the skin manifestations. (syphilis is toxic heat here with lung qi or yin deficiency)

Nash confirms the action on children and especially during dentition. The teeth decay almost as soon as they appear.

Gums dark red or blue and very painful (toxic heat in stomach) incessant vomiting, cadaverous-smelling stools. (toxic heat in intestine)

The urinary symptoms are also marked and Kreos. is one of the most important remedies in bedwetting. (Kidney yang deficiency, kidney yin deficiency, spleen qi weak and sinking, lung qi deficiency with toxic heat and phlegm) The chief urinary features are: (1) Copious pale urine. (heat) (2) Sudden, great urging, (heat) the patient cannot go quick enough. (3) The child wets the bed during the first sleep which is very profound. (phlegm sleep or blood stagnation sleep)

Teste emphasizes a discharge "of fetid pus from nostrils."**(toxic heat and phlegm)** At 7 a.m. sitting up in bed, pain and stiffness across hips and sacrum, which continued during the day. Prostate and bladder irritation during night**(toxic phlegm heat in bladder and prostate)** frequently rises**(kidney qi deficiency)** to pass a very little urine,**(heat)** coming away like spray.

Kreos. cured at the same time constipation of ten to twelve days' duration. Meredith cured with it a girl, et. 17 of intense urethral scalding after urination.**(toxic damp heat)**

Grauvogl cured with Kreos. 3x a girl of 20 of suppression of menses**(creates toxic heat in body with blood symptoms may be)** with a concomitant state of imbecility. In another woman who had suppressed menses with tertian intermittent fever,**(menses suppressed converted into fever or heat)** the intermittent was cured with Chin-s. one grain four times a day and then Grauvogl, hearing for the first time of the suppression of the menses, gave Kreos. 3x with the result that the fever returned in full force.

Quinine was again given and the fever again disappeared. Before the next period, as the patient was of the Nux-v. type, that remedy was given and the period was re-established.

According to Grauvogl Kreos. has a short period of action, one or two days, Chin-s. having two or three weeks and he quotes the case to illustrate incompatibility in intermittents Chin. may be given after Kreos., but not Kreos. after Chin.)

Guernsey summarizes the action of Kreos. on women thus: "Leucorrhea putrid with accompanying complaints, leucorrhea in general, especially if very fetid and exhausting.**(toxic heat and phlegm or damp)** Female genitals in general.

Complaints after menstruation of females at change of life."**(kidney yin deficiency with toxic damp heat)** According to the same authority Kreos. affects especially the inner temples, external ears and lobe of the ear.**(kidney region)**

PAGE 938

In Clarke's experience Kreos. (3c and 30c) meets a very large proportion of toothache cases where the teeth are decayed, especially if the gums are scorbutic. It's nearest rivals are Staphisagria with blackened teeth and Mercurius with suppurating gumboil.

W. P. Wesselheft confirms these symptoms: Coarse, red elevated acne pimples, especially in blonde women.**(phlegm heat localized).** Giving out of knee-joint with annoying cracking in a large, fat blonde woman. Large purulent blisters **(toxic damp heat with kidney deficiency)** on concha of both ears with a red base like small-pox pustules.

Chronic headache **(phlegm headache)** accompanied with great drowsiness**(phlegm drowsiness)** during which the patient would sleep most of the time and groan**(phlegm stagnation)** in his sleep. Relief was followed by the appearance of a great number of small warts on scalp.**(phlegm heat stagnation and localized)**

James H. Freer cured a lady over 80 who suffered from incontinence of urine**(heart qi deficient or kidney/bladder qi deficient to have a control)** on the occurrence of a bronchial attack which compelled her to keep her bed. Villers has reported a case of incontinence worse when lying down cured by Kreos. and this led Freer to the remedy, which rapidly cleared up the case, bronchitis**(due to toxic heat with phlegm)** and all.

Freer also cured incontinence in a case of locomotor ataxia (man, 74) with Kreos. 6c. An allopathic authority, Vladimir de Holstein of Paris, accidentally cured with 6 drop doses of Kreos., given in beer or milk, aggravated constipation in a chlorotic girl. He gave it with the idea of "disinfecting" the intestines.

The vomiting of Kreos. is noteworthy. The most characteristic form is that due to weakness of stomach, (stomach qi deficiency) which cannot digest and which rejects a meal undigested some hours after it was eaten.

Vomiting of pregnancy, sweetish water with ptyalism of cholera infantum (sweet—stomach, ptyalism—stomach qi deficient or heat) incessant vomiting with cadaverous stools in malignant disease of stomach. (toxic heat in intestine with damp)

Gentry has recorded the following: Lady, 45, on visiting a friend ill with dysentery, was struck with the odor, went home, commenced to vomit and vomited all food or drink and continued without ceasing, vomiting or retching for three weeks, being fed by the rectum all the time. She had to be held up by the nurse. She was greatly emaciated.

Kreos. 200c, one dose given. In twenty minutes the retching ceased. The patient fell asleep, had no more vomiting and rapidly recovered. Up to this time she had been under allopaths, who advised that homeopathy should be tried, as they could do no more.

Harmar Smith cured a girl of 10 of very frequent and violent eructation, she was apparently healthy in other respects. Bell. and Puls. did no good. Arg-n., aggravated. Kreos. 2x at once did good and cured in a few days.

Burning pains (toxic heat) are a marked feature of Kreos. (lupus of nose with burning pains. Chronic pneumonia (phlegm and toxic heat in lungs) with pain like red-hot coals in chest (toxic heat in chest area) and stitches are even more characteristic. Itching is intense. (damp heat itching and intense due to toxicity) There is general sensitiveness to touch and contact. (yang hyper)

Marked periodicity is very apparent. (liver-stomach related) Intermittent fevers. Fretful, irritable, (liver yang hyper) apprehensive. Music makes him weep. Weak-minded with suppressed menses. Sufferings from the non-appearance of menses, hence at menopause. Prostration (spleen/kidney/lung qi deficient) and restlessness. (heart yang hyper)

Symptoms are worse after menstruation, (kidney qi/blood deficiency) worse during leucorrhea, (during heat) when yawning. (kidney yin deficient) Leucorrhea is better sitting, (improves spleen qi transformation of chyle so less damp accumulation) worse standing and walking. (walking further use spleen qi, standing uses kidney qi) Cough compels sitting up all night. (cough has something to do with spleen here with dampness or phlegm and lung yin deficient) Hoarseness is better by sneezing. Coughing causes involuntary urination. (involuntary urination and cough is of phlegm with toxic heat type) Drawing in limbs alternates with sufferings in the eyes.

PAGE 939

Compare

(1) Fuligo ligni, Carb-ac., Iod., Lach.

(2) Guaiacol - is the principal constituent of Kreosote and similar in action, used in pulmonary tuberculosis.

(3) Piper angustifolia, - gonorrhoea, hemorrhage from lungs, catarrhal condition of genito-urinary organs and gastro-intestinal tract. Topically a hemostatic. Difficult, dry, deep, winter cough. Use the tincture.

(4) Eupion and Kreos., have many similar symptoms, hemorrhages, pulsations and menstrual disorders.

(5) Pix. - in tuberculosis.

(6) Kali-c. - product of burning wood, stitches, worse after sex.

(7) Sep. - intermittent menses, outward pressure in genitals, painful sex, vomiting of pregnancy.

Relations

Antidote: Antidoted by: Acon. (vascular erethism), Nux (violent pulsations in every part of body), according to Teste, Ferr. met. is the best antidote. Incompatible: Carb-v., also after Chin. Complementary: in malignant diseases: Ars., Phos., Sulph. Followed well by: Sulph., Ars. (in malignant disease), Bell., Calc., Kali-ca., Lyc., Nit-ac., Rhus., Sep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

PAGE 940

Lac caninum

(dog's milk)

Pharmacy

Lac-c. Lac caninum. Dog's milk. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth and the highest potencies.

History

Lac Caninum is not a novelty in medicine. Sammonicus and Sextus praise it in photophobia and otitis. Pliny claims that it cures ulceration of the uterine cervical os. It was considered an antidote to deadly poisons." Hering states: "Dioscorides, Rhasis, Pliny and Sextus recommended it for the removal of the dead fetus."

Hering adds that the remedy was revived by Reising of New York, who used it successfully in the treatment of diphtheria. After Reising the remedy was used by Bayard and Swan to whose indefatigable exertions we owe the present status of this medicine. Swan's, potencies were prepared from Reising's 17 c.

The provings were made with the 30c and upwards and are published in a little volume by Swan and Berridge. As in the case of Bufo, Castor equi and other remedies of ancient times, homeopathy has stepped in to confirm the accuracy of the old observers.

In the provings a large number of the symptoms were manifested in the region of the throat. It is in diphtheria, both as curative and prophylactic that Lac-c. has won its greatest fame and the provings and clinical experience have developed a grand characteristic in this and other disorders is an alternation of sides often very rapid.

The "alternation of sides" once led Clarke to the cure of an eczematous condition of the eyelids in a child. The child's aunt, who brought her to him and causally remarked that it often left one side entirely and went to the other and then back again. Lac-c. cleared it up in a very short time. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Lac-c. is of great value in certain forms of sore throats, diphtheria and rheumatism.

This remedy disorganizes the blood and affects the throat, breasts, kidneys and rectum. The keynote symptom is erratic pains, alternating sides. Feels as if walking on air or of not touching the bed when lying down.

Great lassitude. Great weakness and prostration. Sinking spells every morning. Breast infections. Decided effect in drying up milk in women who cannot nurse the baby. Could not bear to have any one part of her body touch another. Mouth and throat covered with aphthous yellowish-white ulcerations, easily bleeding.

Lac-c. has soreness of throat. This condition entirely ceases, only to commence on the opposite side and often alternation of sides, again returning to its first condition. These sore throats are very apt to begin and end with the menses.

Profound prostration, coldness in different parts and organs, even in blood and easy hemorrhages, nosebleed, bloody stools, scurvy are most marked symptoms. Discharges are fetid. Gray, white, plastic exudates. Fatty degeneration of liver, spleen and kidneys and other solid organs. Toxemia of pregnancy.

Clinical

Arms, varicose. Arthritis. Breasts, painful. Chancre. Colic. Croup. Cough. Diphtheria. Dysmenorrhea. Epulis. Eye disorders. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Ichthyosis. Leucorrhoea. Menses disorders. Neuralgia. Ovarian disorders. Ranula. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Spinal irritation. Stomach disorders. Syphilis. Throat, sore. Ulcers. Uterus disorders. Vaccinosis. Varicose veins. Warts.

Causations

Result of fall. Diphtheria.

Modalities

Better cold, cold drinks. Better from nosebleed, mental symptoms. Worse morning of one day and in the evening of next. Worse from cold, mercury, jar, coughing, sneezing. Worse at night. Cold winds and cold, sharp air aggravates.

PAGE 941

Symptoms

MIND

Very forgetful in writing, makes mistakes. Despondent, thinks her disease incurable. Attacks of rage. Thinks himself of little consequence.

Visions of snakes. One prover had delusions about snakes, imagined she was surrounded by them. Horrible visions, fears they will take objective form, when sitting still and thinking. Awoke in the night with a sensation that she was lying on a large snake.

Illusions or hallucinations about snakes.

Imagines snakes are all around her, that they are creeping into her bed, fears to close her eyes. Woke at daylight, feeling that she was loathsome, horrible, mass of disease.

Feels weak and nerves so thoroughly out of order. When reading anything she rapidly changes the meaning omitting or adding things. Imagines that he wears some one else's nose (diphtheria). Very restless, cannot concentrate her thoughts or mind to read, wants to leave everything as soon as it is commenced.

When speaking, substitutes the name of the object seen for that which is thought. Fear of disease of tuberculosis. Fear of heart disease of falling downstairs. Fits of weeping two or three times a day. Depression. Cross and irritable, while headache lasted. Attacks of rage, cursing and swearing at the slightest provocation.

Abdomen

Gripping colic with shifting of flatulence and diarrhea, followed by continuous rectal pain. Abdomen swollen and sensitive to deep pressure, which also causes nausea, the nausea passes off when pressure is removed. Feeling of tension in left groin, does not want to walk or stand.

Back

Neck stiff. Sharp neuralgic pain under right scapula. Lameness and cutting, pain under left scapula, worse turning in bed. Backache nearly all day between scapula, worse after becoming warm, somewhat better by leaning back.

Breasts

Breasts seem very full. Breasts swollen, painful before (Calc., Con., Kali-c., Puls.) and better on appearance of menses. Mastitis, worse from the least movement. Breasts very sore and sensitive to pressure for a day or two during menses. Breasts very painful with sharp, darting pain in right ovarian region. Constant pain in breast, they feel very sore when going up or down stairs. Constant pain in nipples. Breasts sensitive to deep pressure. Galactorrhea. Breasts painful, feel as if full of very hard lumps. Loss of milk while nursing. Dries up the milk when nursing.

Chest

Lungs feel as though fast to chest, worse while writing. Clavicles sore to touch. Stabbing pain in right lung, just below nipple, preceded by pain in stomach-pit as of a stone or undigested food. Feeling of oppression and tightness behind sternum with desire to draw a deep breath.

Ears

Pain in right ear, sometimes intense. Very sharp pain in right middle ear, while walking in wind, had to cover it with hand. Awakened several times during night by sore aching pains in the ear of side on which she is lying. Reverberation of voice as if speaking in a large, empty room. Sounds seems far off. Ringing in right ear. At night a buzzing in right ear. More than any other remedy, relieved deafness from hereditary syphilis.

Eyes

Sharp pain in socket back or right eye, followed by tenderness in right temple, both transient. Darting intense pain round left eye. **Eyes** slightly swollen, profuse lachrymation with catarrh. **Eyes** sensitive to cold air. Upper eyelids very heavy, can scarcely keep eyes open, very sleepy. Tendency in retina to retain the impression of objects and colors or somewhat of the object last looked at is projected into the next.

Face

Burning flushing of face. Marked pallor of face. Swollen, she can hardly see in the morning. Neuralgic pains worse talking, eating or slight touch followed by numbness.

PAGE 942

Female

Menses too early, profuse, flow in gushes. Sinking at epigastrium. Sexual organs easily excited. Backache, spine very sensitive to touch or pressure. Pain in left ovarian region and all across lower part of abdomen. Menses scanty at first with pain in left ovary. Membranous dysmenorrhea. Dysmenorrhea, pain in left groin with bearing down. Leucorrhoea all day, but none at night, even after taking a long walk. Constant pain in right ovary. Itching of vulva. After-pains very distressing.

Food

Appetite improved increased. Cannot satisfy her hunger. Desire for highly-seasoned dishes, which is very unusual, has used pepper, mustard and salt freely. No appetite (diphtheria, acute rheumatism). Considerable thirst. Great hunger for large quantities often. Craves milk and drinks much of it (diphtheria). Aversion to anything sweet.

Head

Sensation of walking or floating in the air. (Stict.) Pain first on one side, then the other. Blurred vision, nausea and vomiting at height of attack of headache. Occipital pain with shooting extending to forehead. Sensation as if brain were alternately contracted and relaxed. Noises in ears. Reverberation of voice.

Heart

Palpitations of heart, irregular, causing shortness of breath. Coldness in precordial region. Right pulse full, left small. Coldness in blood.

Kidneys

Nephritis. Urine albuminous, scanty, suppressed. Hematuria. Urination causes intense pain in urethra, soon passing off. Sensation after urinating, as if bladder still full, continued desire to urinate. Constant desire to urinate, passing large quantities frequently, at night she dreams of urinating and wakes to find an immediate necessity. Nocturnal bedwetting, a specific.

Limbs

Aching pains in limbs and back. Rheumatism beginning in soles flying from joint to joint and side to side. Burning of hands and feet at night. Ankles swell in the evening.

Arms, feet cold. Sciatica, right-side. Legs feel numb and stiff, cramps in feet. Rheumatic pains in limbs and back from one side to the other. Pain in arms to fingers. Burning in palms and soles.

Lungs

Constriction of chest, as from sulphur fumes. Cough from tickling under middle of sternum. Cough with pain and oppression of chest, it jars her all over. Sensation as if the breath would leave her when lying down and trying to sleep, has to jump up and stir around for an hour or so every night.

Male

Sexual desire quite marked. Right spermatic cord, low down, sore to touch. Chancre on prepuce, left side of frenum, penis greatly swollen, chancre like a cauliflower excrescence, red, smooth and glistening. Gonorrhoeal with intermittent pains in the urethra.

Mouth

Lips dry and peeling off. Fetor. Acute ulceration and follicular stomatitis, aphthous and gangrenous. Noma. Scurvy. Salivation. Drooling in diphtheria. Cracking of jaw while eating. (Nit-ac, Rhus-t.) Putrid taste increased by sweets. Roof of mouth very sore with blisters. Mouth very dry. Saliva: increased, slightly viscid, ran from mouth during sleep. Mouth constantly full of mucus, but a constant inclination to swallow, which causes pain. Breath very offensive (diphtheria). Jaw cracks while eating.

Nose

Nosebleeds at night, only from right nostril. Coryza, one nostril stuffed up, the other free, alternate. Alae nasi and corners of mouth cracked. Bones of nose sore to pressure. Bloody pus discharged. Stuffed feeling in nose and throat. Watery discharge, followed by dry sensation in nose. Fluent catarrh from tubal nasal discharge like gonorrhoea, staining pillow greenish yellow.

Rectum

Dysentery much blood passing with mucus, profuse greenish, cries with violent cutting pain in the rectum in dysentery and diarrhea. Frequent desire for stool all through provings. Great tenesmus, rectum as if it could not expel feces because they are soft.

Constipation. Urgent desire for stool, but passes nothing but wind. Profuse diarrhea with colic pain. Diarrhea coming out with great force.

PAGE 943

Skin

Dry not skin, (diphtheria). Pimples between lip and chin. Herpetic eruption in both axillae. Ichthyosis with bran like desquamation of skin. Shining, glazed and red appearance of ulcers on shin and wrist (syphilis). Crusts on skin, under which grayish yellow matter formed and was squeezed out.

Sleep

Dreams of snakes. Dreamed a large snake was in bed, (tonsillitis). Great desire to sleep. Cried out and talked in sleep (diphtheria). Dreams frequently that she is urinating and wakes to find herself on point of doing so. Symptoms worse after sleep.

Stomach

Coldness in stomach. Sudden vomiting incessant of all food of offensive dark green mucus. Nausea with headache, on waking. Nausea better by belchings of wind. Weak, sinking feeling at stomach-pit, on waking in morning. Burning in epigastric region, feeling of a weight and pressure of a stone in stomach.

Teeth

Pain in left upper molars, coming from left temple through left ear. Teeth sensitive to cold water. Gums swollen, ulcerated, retracted, bleeding, teeth loose, caused by defective nutrition and exposure.

Temperature

Chilly feeling lasting all day. Internal chilliness with external warmth. Fever and chills for a few days and up and down every few hours. Intense fever on waking in morning with perspiration. Exhausting sweats after sleep. Wakes at night in cold perspiration with fearful foreboding. Perspired through night, sweat having a rank smell (acute rheumatism).

Throat

Sensitive to touch. Painful swallowing, pain extends to ears. Sore throat and cough with menstruation. Tonsillitis and diphtheria symptoms change repeatedly from side to side.

Shining glazed appearance of deposit, pearly-white or like pure white porcelain. Stiffness of neck and tongue. Throat feels burned raw. Tickling sensation causes constant cough. Sore throat beginning and ending with menses. Throat cold.

Tongue

Tongue, swollen, cold. Tongue coated white with bright red edges, profuse salivation. Tongue coated brown. Tongue dirty, deeply coated near back and center, except on edges, which are bright red. Tongue looks patched.

Vertigo

Dizzy sensation with slight nausea.

Comments

Rheumatic and other disorders having this peculiarity of changing from side to side are very likely to be benefited by *Lac caninum* from diphtheria with its fetid discharges, it is

not a far step to ozaena and Lac-c. has proved itself curative in a number of cases. Corners of mouth and ale nasi cracked.

Lac caninum has cured a case presenting the following characters: Crusts under which gray matter forms. Throat bad, swallowing difficult, mucous follicles swollen, covered with cream-colored mucus. Nose bad, feared destruction of bones. Bloody pus discharges several times a day. Bones of nose sore to pressure.

In addition to the changing sides characteristics Lac-c. has: "Inflamed surfaces (of throat) glistening." The same appearance when found on ulcerated surfaces in the skin is a leading indication for Lac-c.

E. T. Balch asked for advice in this case: Maud, age 10, brunette of healthy parents, one and a half years before fell forward and hurt her chest while playing. Nothing was thought of it at the time, but when brought to Dr. Balch she was pale, emaciated, capricious, no desire for play.

Sleep disturbed by frightful dreams during the day piteously begs her mother to take her, she is so afraid. She feels as though snakes were on her back.

PAGE 944

In response to advice tendered one dose of Lac. can. 50,000 c. was given, dry and in twenty-four hours the child became more lively and cheerful and very soon all abnormal sensations disappeared.

Another mental curiosity which has proved a useful is this: "Imagines he wears some one else's nose." Restlessness, nervousness and prostration appear in the provings and shown the relation of the remedy to diphtheria paralysis as well as to diphtheria itself.

In one prover the symptoms occurred periodically: worse in morning of one day and worse in afternoon of next. Wandering rheumatic pains. The sensation of lightness or levitation was noticed Ñ seemed to walk on air, not to touch the bed when lying. Cannot bear one part of her body to touch another, must even keep her fingers apart.

Compare

- (1) Lach., Cong.
- (2) Lac-v. - headache, rheumatic pains, constipation.
- (3) Lac vaccinum coagulatum, curds - nausea of pregnancy.
- (4) Lactic vaccini floc - diphtheria, leucorrhoea, menorrhagia, dysphagia.
- (5) Lac-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lac vaccinum defloratum

(skimmed milk)

Pharmacy

Lac-d. Lac defloratum vaccinum. Cow Skimmed Milk. Dilution. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency and higher.

History

The idea of potentizing skimmed milk originated with Swan upon reading Donkin's "Skim Milk Treatment for Diabetes and Bright's disease."

The symptoms set up by milk in some sensitive persons, especially the violent headache and the constipation, are a matter of common knowledge. It is in these disorders that the

remedy has especially distinguished itself. Milk contains within it an epitome of all the tissues and salts of the animal which secretes it.

It is natural to expect of it a wide range of action in the potencies. As Nat-m. is a prominent ingredient, it is not surprising that symptoms of this are found in the pathogenesis, e.g. , "thirst for large quantities often, nausea and vomiting, depression with crying and palpitation." **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Lac-d. is useful in diseases with faulty nutrition and anemic condition of blood. Motion sickness. Sick headaches with profuse flow of urine during pain. Feels completely exhausted, whether she does anything or not, great fatigue when walking.

Lac-d. has sufferings from loss of sleep. (Cocc.) Dropsy from organic heart disease and from chronic liver complaints. Persons or children who become sick on taking milk. Obesity. Sensation as if cold air was blowing on her, even while covered up, as if sheets were damp. Headache ceases at sunset. Most symptoms occur in the morning.

Clinical

Anemia. Appendicitis. Asthma. Breast-feeding, disorders. Bright's disease. Constipation.

Diabetes. Dropsy. Fainting. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Leucorrhoea. Menses, suppressed. Milk allergy. Obesity. Sciatica.

Modalities

Better from rest, pressure of bandage, conversation. Worse from cold, least draught, wet, hands in cold water, worse from milk, loss of sleep, weekly. Lying down aggravates the vertigo, headache, urinary pain. Worse walking, worse sitting down, though ever so gently.

Symptoms

MIND

Despondent, better conversation, does not care to live, has no fear of death but is sure he is going to die. Horror of shut places. Loss of memory, listlessness. Disinclination for bodily or mental exertion. Depression, does not care to live, questions as to quietest and most certain way of hastening one's death. Depression with crying, palpitations and fainting spells. Imagines that all her friends will die. Does not want to talk to any one.

PAGE 945

Abdomen

Abdomen sore and sensitive to touch. Severe pain across umbilicus. Heaviness as of a stone in abdomen. Flatulence.

Breasts

Scanty flow of milk, restores the milk.

Chest

Soreness of chest with great pressure. Tuberculous deposit in apices of both lungs.

Eyes

Photophobia, even candle light unbearable. As if eyes were full of little stones during headache.

Face

Pale sickly look. Painless swelling of the face.

Female

Menses, delayed in girls who drink much milk, suppressed by putting hands in cold water. Pressing bearing down in ovarian region. Drawing pain across uterine region.

Food

Entire loss of appetite. Great thirst for large quantities and often intense thirst. Could not drink milk without its causing sick-headache.

Head

Distress in head after injury. Migraine, ceases at sunset. Pain begins in forehead to occiput in morning on rising. Intense throbbing with nausea, vomiting and obstinate constipation. Blindness, then throbbing frontal headache with much pale urination, worse noise, light, motion during menses, better by bandaging, conversation. Persistent headaches, for years. Head becomes sore on coughing.

Heart

Pressure around heart. Sharp pain in apex of heart. Palpitation of heart and flushes of heat.

Kidneys

Boring, sore pain in kidneys. Frequent and profuse urination with headache or other pains. Urination involuntary, while walking in cold air, while riding or when hurrying to catch a train and lack of sensation when the bladder is full.

Limbs

Tips of fingers icy cold, rest of the hands warm.

Lungs

Asthma so that he could scarcely breathe, accompanied by bloating in epigastric region. Short, dry cough with difficult expectoration of a small lump of mucus, which better cough.

Mouth

Mouth very dry. Breath very offensive. Mouth clammy and frothy during conversation.

Nose

Painful pressure or tightness at root of nose. Nasal catarrh.

Rectum

Persistent constipation better only by purgatives or enema with violent attacks of sick headaches. Stools hard, large with great straining, painful, lacerating anus.

Sensations

As though a knife was cutting up and down through the heart. As if head would burst. As if eyes full of little stones. As if top of head was lifted off. As if a ball of pain in center of forehead. As if flesh was off bones and edges were separated and sticking out. As if sheets were damp. As if a cold air blowing on her.

Skin

Very sensitive to cold. Symmetrical patches, causing itching and burning after scratching. Skin thickened at the edges of feet.

Sleep

Sleepy all day long. Great restlessness, extreme and protracted suffering from loss of sleep at night.

Stomach

Aversion to milk. Nausea and vomiting with sensation of deathly sickness. Vomiting incessant with no relation to eating, first of undigested food, sour, then of bitter water of pregnancy. Children suffer from coryza from drinking milk.

Temperature

Always feels chilly. Hot fever continues until near morning, wakes in profuse sweat, which stains linen yellow. Hectic fever, malignant typhoid. Sensation as if the sheets were damp.

Throat

Globus hystericus, sensation of a large ball rising from a point about lower end of sternum to upper end of esophagus, causing distressing sense of suffocation. Sore throat worse when swallowing, slight, hacking cough.

PAGE 946

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse lying on left side, moving head from pillow, turning while lying, must sit up. Faintness on extending arms overhead.

Comments

The first proving was made by a woman in New York in whose case the headache and nausea with constipation were strongly marked. A subsequent, more extensive proving was made under Swan by Dr. Laura Morgan. Hering, who adds, that with but few exceptions the symptoms have received clinical verification.

The characteristic headaches of Lac-d. are: Periodic sick-headaches in anemic women, nausea, vomiting and obstinate constipation. The symptoms which specially indicate it in diabetes are: Intense thirst, wasting. The menses are irregular, sometimes very dark, scanty, sometimes colorless water.

Lac-d. cured this case: Menses suppressed suddenly from putting hands into cold water. Great pain in uterine region. Intense headache. Pains fly all over. Flushed face. Patient slept after first dose, next morning slight flow appeared. Second dose brought back flow profusely and patient felt well and the flow continued.

Nutrition is perverted. There is loss of weight or else obesity. Dropsy. Fatty degeneration. It may be well to recall that milk is one of the articles forbidden to hydrogenoid or chilly patients. Burnett maintains that excess of milk in the dietary of children after they have cut their first teeth renders them susceptible to colds. There is periodicity in the symptoms: every eight days.

Compare

- (1) Colostrum - diarrhea in infants. Whole body smells sour. Colic.
- (2) Nat-m., Lac-c., Lac coag., Lac-ac., Sacch. lac.
- (3) Vaccin. a cow nosode.
- (4) Nat-m. - diabetes, headache, constipation, heart.
- (5) Cocc. - menstrual sick-headaches.
- (6) Cact. - heart, but Lac d. has not the "grasp" of Cact.
- (7) Nux-m. - head heavy, tends to fall to left. Lac-d. to right.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lac felinum

(cat's milk)

Pharmacy

Lac-f. Lac felinum. Cat's milk. Dilutions. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Lac-f. is another of the remedies introduced by Swan. The full pathogenesis appears in Med. Visitor, Aug., 1893. The greatest number of the symptoms were experienced in the head and eyes and many of these have been confirmed. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Lac felinum has eye symptoms, ciliary neuralgia, photophobia, asthenopia and dysmenorrhea. Among the clinically verified symptoms are: Morbid conscientiousness, heaviness in forehead, scalded sensation on tongue, absence of appetite.

Eye disorders are mostly accompanied by shooting pains from eye backwards. Styes were present in some cases. Constant nervous trembling, especially of hands, as in alcoholics.

Clinical

Asthenopia. Ciliary neuralgia. Dysmenorrhea. Headaches. Keratitis. Mouth inflammation. Styes. Throat, catarrh.

Modalities

Worse lying on left side. Lach. has worse lying on painful side. Zinc. has worse lying on painless side.

Symptoms

MIND

Great depression of spirits. Very cross to every one. Fear of falling downstairs, but without vertigo. Morbid conscientiousness, every little fault appeared a crime. Mental illusion that the corners of furniture or any pointed object near her, were about to run into eyes.

Abdomen

Pain in abdomen and back, as if menses about commencing. Pain in bowels. Sensation of a cold bandage over lower part of abdomen.

Chest

Very much oppressed for breath, continuing for several days, it is a difficulty in drawing a long breath or rather that requires the drawing of a long inspiration, for it seems as if the breathing was done by upper part of lungs alone.

PAGE 947

Eyes

Sharp, sharp pain through center of left eyeball, leaving it very sore internally and causing profuse lachrymation. Heavy pressure downwards of eyebrows and eyelids, as if the parts were lead. Inclination to keep eyes shut. **Eyes** feel as if sunken in head and left eye occasionally waters. Twitching of outer end of left upper lid inside. Ciliary neuralgia.

Female

Leucorrhoea ceased on third and reappeared on fourth day. Itching of vulva inside and out, yellow leucorrhoea. Dragging pain in left ovary. Great weight and bearing down in pelvis like falling of the womb, as if she could not walk, worse when standing.

Food

No appetite. Great desire to eat paper.

Head

Dull pain in forehead in region of eyebrows. Heaviness in forehead. Heavy pressure in sides of head and vertex. Pulsations in head with sensation of heat in forehead and constriction across bridge of nose. Acute pain on vertex, frontal region.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate, urine very pale. Obstruction in urinating, has to wait.

Limbs

Pain in right side of left wrist when using index finger. Left foot feels cold when touched by right foot. Legs ache.

Mouth

Very sore mouth. Dryness of mouth. Sensation as if tongue were scalded by a hot drink. Redness under tongue, on gums and mouth. Soreness and sensation of ulcers on tongue and roof of mouth. Loss of taste. Brassy taste in mouth. Salivation tongue enlarged and serrated at edges by teeth. Small white ulcers covering tongue and mouth.

Nose

Cannot bear the smell of clams of which she is naturally very fond and cannot eat them.

Sleep

Dreamed of earthquakes. Dullness, sleepiness, gaping. Heavy, profound sleep, not easily awakened.

Stomach

Great soreness and sensitiveness of epigastric region. After eating feels swollen, has to take off her dress and loosen clothes. Stomach sore all around just below the belt, worse left side. Occasionally very slight nausea. Heat in epigastrium.

Stool

Natural stool, but very slow in passing, at 2 a.m. Stool long, tenacious, slipping back when ceasing to strain, seeming inability of rectum to expel its contents.

Teeth

Pains in all the teeth as the hot pain from head touched them.

Temperature

Cold and heat alternately, each continuing but a short time.

Throat

Tough yellow mucus in pharynx, can not hawk it up and has to swallow it. Mucus in pharynx and throat is thick, yellow tough, stringy, expectorated with difficulty and has a sickish sweet taste.

Comments

Swan writes: "Terrible headache penetrating the left eyeball to center of brain with pain in left supra-orbital region extending through brain to right vertex". Many eye cases are on record.

Swan benefited this case: "Pain in eyes back into head, extremely sharp with a sensation as if the eyes extended back. Great photophobia: any continued glare causes the pain".

Berridge reports this: "Mr. H. 37. Left eye inflamed three weeks, deep red, photophobia, on left segment of cornea as ulcer. For three nights, pain like a knife running from left eye to left occiput, on lying down, especially on left side. Burning in left temple, near eye, worse at night. Lac-f. 40,000 c. every four hours. Eye was better next days and steadily got well. The pain ceased first."

Compare

(1) Lac-c., Lac-d.

(2) In eye affections, Spig.

(3) Styes - Staph., Puls., Hep.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 948

Lac humanum

(human breast milk)

Pharmacy

Lac-h. Lac Humanum. Human Breast Milk. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth and the higher potencies.

History

This remedy Lac-h. is made from human breast milk. A proving was done in 1993 by Jacqueline Houghton and Elisabeth Halahan in England. In folk medicine mother's milk was used as a remedy for infant conjunctivitis. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lac Humanum has been used for addictions and eating disorders. Conjunctivitis. Breast disorders. Swollen breasts, before the menses. Sadness during menses. The body weight changes easily.

The hormones are out of balance. Pre-menstrual syndrome. Indifference to everything. Lack of feeling. Changeable moods. The senses are more sensitive. Flushes of heat upward.

Clinical

Addictions. Breast disorders. Conjunctivitis. Eating disorders. Pre-menstrual syndrome.

Modalities

Better from eating. Better from sex. Worse from alcohol. Worse before menses. Worse from eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Detached feelings. Indifference to everything. Lack of feeling. Indifference to suffering. Sense of isolation. Irritable. Absent-minded. Irresolution. Lack of self confidence.

Anxiety. Changeable moods. Discontented. Fastidious. Averse to company. Difficult trying to concentrate. Thoughts are disconnected. Feels relaxed and tranquil. Wringing the hands. Cursing. Automatic conduct. Unconsciousness.

Abdomen

Distention, eating aggravates. Flatulence. Sore abdomen during menses, worse from pressure. Stitching in the hypochondrium.

Back

Stiffness of back. Neck stiff and cracking on turning the head.

Breasts

Swollen breasts, before the menses. Stitching in breasts. Sensation as if the milk is coming.

Chest

Constriction and oppression. Pain from sternum to back.

Ears

Ache, stitching in left ear. Noises in the ears.

Eyes

Bloodshot. Conjunctivitis. **Eyes** feel tired. Lachrymation in the wind. As if sand is in the eye.

Face

Cracks in corner of mouth. Herpes about the lips. Jaw feels dislocated. Rash, better after menses.

Female

Sadness during menses. Menses is black and dark. Clotted blood. Menses prolonged. Bearing down pains. Sex drive increased. Leucorrhoea like cream. Leucorrhoea clear, ropy and stringy. Sharp pain in ovaries.

Food

Appetite increased. Desires sweets and starches. Desires ginger, bacon, chocolate, salt. Worse from alcohol. Increased thirst. Likes warm drinks. Thirstless.

Head

Pressure and constriction. Bursting sensation, worse left side. Hammering pain.

Heart

Constriction and oppression. Cramp in heart.

Kidneys

Copious urination during menses. Strong, offensive odor. Urine dark yellow.

Limbs

Knees are stiff, feel lame. Drops things, awkward. Sciatica on right side. Numbness of soles.

Lungs

Barking, dry cough. Loose cough with thick expectoration. Expectoration thick white and difficult to expel, tastes metallic.

Mouth

Bleeding gums. Sore tongue. Vesicles.

Nose

Coryza with clear, bland, one sided discharge. Sneezing. Itching in posterior nares. Nasal congestion on waking.

Rectum

Stools are first hard then soft. Stools, ball like, offensive and soft.

Skin

Rashes and eruptions, worse before the menses. Goose bumps. Itching.

Sleep

Many vivid dreams about babies, children and family. Dreams of disaster, war and dreams of falling.

Stomach

Sour rising. Belchings, heartburn, nausea and hiccough, worse from eating. Nausea from the smell of food. Vomiting during headache.

PAGE 949

Temperature

Lack of vital heat. Flushes of heat upward and a great feeling of relaxation.

Throat

Dryness and irritation. Sensation of a lump. Tenacious mucus in throat. Sore and raw throat. Tingling.

Vertigo

Vertigo as if intoxicated. Vertigo during headaches.

Compare

Lac-c. Luna., Anac., Sep., Phos., Sulph.

SOURCES

Halahan. Houghton.

Lac vaccinum

(cow's milk)

Pharmacy

Lac-v. Lac vaccinum. Cow's milk. Dilution. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth.

History

Lac-v. was proved by J. C. Boardman of Trenton, New Jersey. Swan's 200c potency was used. The headaches, biliousness and constipation frequently induced by milk are well known.

Swan gives a brief proving and some cures.

The cures were: (1) Short rheumatic pains in knee and ankles on walking, passing fetid flatus.

(2), Fever at night followed by profuse sweat all over, the fever was preceded by chilly feeling, beginning at shoulders, then running up from feet to head, headache.

(3) Flat white ulcers on tongue, sensitive, covered with white slimy mucus, extending to sides of cheeks. (4) Brown crusts, having greasy appearance, especially in corners of mouth like "butter-sores." (5) Fullness of head, as if too large and heavy. (6) Vertigo. (7) Belchings and passing of much flatus. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The keynote of Lac-c. is alternation of sides in Lac-v. the symptoms appeared on both sides at once. The headaches were well brought out in the proving. Milk frequently aggravates rheumatism and Burnett has observed that children who drink much milk after their teeth are grown become very labile to colds.

The great thirst and excessive flow of urine suggest diabetes. To these symptoms might be added the effects of milk on persons intolerant of it. The pains in chest, abdomen, hips, thighs and knees were all felt on right and left sides simultaneously.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Blindness. Diabetes. Headache. Milk intolerance. Rheumatism. Sternum, pains. Tongue, ulcers.

Symptoms

MIND

General nervousness with depression of spirits, feeling as though about to hear bad news. Mental confusion.

Abdomen

Pain proceeding from sternum, extending across abdomen about an inch below umbilicus.

Back

Pains in sacrum.

Chest

A sharp pain appeared on each side of sternum and about middle of chest with a sense of suffocation. Burning sensation in same region. Sharp pains in left lower chest. Sharp pain began in right chest.

Ears

Ears felt stopped up, felt deaf in both ears, although she could hear as before.

Eyes

Dull pain over right eye and very slight dull feeling over left eye. **Eyes** have a blur or dimness or obscurity of sight off and on for a few moments at a time. Blindness of both eyes, comes and goes.

Female

White watery leucorrhea, pain in sacrum.

Food

Thirst for cold water in quantities, drank three glasses during evening.

Head

Headache feels all over heavy, dull, aching, drowsy, wants to go to sleep. A creeping sensation or screw-like or vertical motion, began over left eye. Woke in morning with an aching pain all over head, most severe in occiput. Sensation like a fire-ball in each temple simultaneously.

Kidneys

Frequent discharge of clear urine, nearly colorless, no sediment. Urinates every fifteen minutes in large quantity each time. Urine was not increased in morning, but was dark red without sediment.

PAGE 950

Limbs

All the joints of body, especially knees, feel weak and powerless, as when half drunk. A clammy sticky coldness in both hands and both feet simultaneously. Aching pains in bones from both hip-joints to both feet, simultaneously also burning sensation in both feet.

Mouth

A dirty, yellow-coated tongue, which felt parched. Sore taste. Acid saliva staining handkerchief yellow.

Rectum

Obstinate constipation.

Sleep

Must force herself to keep awake. Must force herself to keep her eyes open, for if she shuts them she cannot avoid falling backwards. Sleepy and could have fallen asleep at any time during the whole day. General restlessness and bad dreams. Dreams of trying to lay out a corpse.

Stomach

Swelling or bloating of stomach. Sour taste, nausea, but no rising or vomiting.

Contractive, pressing pain in stomach-pit, better by external pressure.

Temperature

A slight fever over the entire body with a moisture in both hands and aching in legs from thighs to knees. Hands became hot and dry, a decided fever heat of hands. Also pain on left side of head with a chilling sensation.

Throat

Sensation of plug in throat or larynx.

Vertigo

Vertigo, falls backwards if she closes her eyes.

Compare

(1) Lac-d., Lac-v-flor., Lac-c.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lac vaccinum coagulatum

(milk curds)

Pharmacy

Lac-v-c. Lac vaccinum coagulatum. Milk Curds. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The only use that Clarke knows as having been made of Lac-v-c. is in the nausea of pregnancy, the indication being Nausea of pregnancy with desire for food and better by drinking milk, (Chel.). **Planets:** Moon.

Clinical

Morning sickness. Nausea of pregnancy.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lacerta agilis

(green lizard)

Pharmacy

Lacer. Lacerta agilis. Green Lizard also Large Green Spotted Lizard. N. O. Lacertilia. U. S. Tincture of whole animal. A separate preparation of the spotted lizard should be made. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The Green Lizard is usually considered to be non-poisonous, but Baldelli, who ate a lizard cut into small pieces, developed some decided symptoms of indigestion, blisters under the tongue and skin eruptions.

A girl, bitten on the sole of the left foot by a "large green spotted lizard," died of the effects of the bite after twenty-one days of suffering. This is recorded in Allen's Appendix and comes from an American source, so it is probably an American variety of Lacerta that is accountable for this. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lacer. has pain, swellings, numbness, delirium with an alternating state of greatly increased mental acumen, left-sided paralysis, neck and jaw of left side rigid and muscles, tender.

Clinical

Skin, eruptions. Tongue, vesicles under.

Modalities

The symptoms of the proving were better by drinking frequently vinegar and water. Motion causes excruciating pains in bitten limb. Touch aggravates.

Symptoms

MIND

Occasional delirium. Wonderfully increased mental acumen during intervals of reason.

Relations

Antidote: vinegar.

Compare

(1) Amphisbena, Heloderma.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 951

Lachesis mutus

(bushmaster snake)

Pharmacy

Lach. Lachesis muta. Bushmaster. Surukuku. Trionocephalous lachesis. N. O. Ophidia. The Surukuku Snake of South America. Trituration. Dilution. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 200c.

History

To the genius and the heroism of Dr. Hering the world owes this remedy. Hering's first experiments were made when he was studying the botany and zoology of the Upper Amazon for the German Government. Except his wife, all those about him were natives, who told him so much about the dreaded Surukuku that he offered a good reward for a live specimen.

At last one was brought in a bamboo box and those who brought it immediately fled along with the native servants with them.

Hering stunned the snake with a blow on the head as the box opened, then, holding its head in a forked stick, he pressed its venom out of the poison bag upon sugar of milk.

The effect of handling the virus and preparing the lower potencies was to throw Hering into a fever with tossing delirium and mania, much to his wife's dismay. Towards morning he slept and on waking his mind was clear.

He drank a little water to moisten his throat and the first question this indomitable prover asked was: "What did I do and say?" His wife remembered vividly enough. The symptoms were written down and this was the first installment of the proving of Lachesis. The natives crept back one by one next day and were astonished to find Hering and his wife alive.

The snake grows up to seven feet in length. It has fangs nearly an inch long, with a reddish brown skin marked along the back with black brown rhomboidal spots. Nearly all the provings of Lachesis were made with the 30c and higher potencies.

Homeopathic

Lachesis like other snake venoms, decomposes the blood, rendering it more fluid. Hence Lachesis has a hemorrhagic tendency that is marked. Hemorrhages, are thin, containing dark particles like charred straw, vicarious, nosebleed, bloody urine etc. Small wounds bleed much. Hemophilia.

Lach. has malignant or septic states, gangrene, diabetic, traumatic, cancer, carbuncle, diphtheria, erysipelas come under its influence. Purpura, septic states, diphtheria and other low forms of disease, when the system is thoroughly poisoned and the prostration is profound.

Great physical and mental tension. Nerves become very sensitive especially the cutaneous and vasomotor ones. High blood pressure. Manic-depression. Sensation of tension in various parts.

The modalities are most important in guiding one to the remedy. Symptoms appear on left side, then go to the right side, especially in the throat and ovaries. Left sided paralysis after a stroke or cerebral exhaustion. Awkward gait, left side weak. Symptoms can develop in sleep and the patient wakes up from symptoms, at any time day and night.

Lach. is a great female remedy. Very important during menopause and for those of a melancholic disposition. Flushes of heat, rushes of blood. The ill effects of suppressed discharges. Discharges are acrid and offensive.

Excessive sensitiveness of the surface with intolerance of touch or constriction. Cannot bear anything tight anywhere. Sensation of constriction in the throat, abdomen, head.

Ascending sensations in throat, from hot flashes, chills. Sensation of a lump in throat, abdomen, liver, rectum, etc. As if a lump rolls about in bladder. Blueness of the affected parts of hands. Excessive painfulness of throat, ulcers, spots on body. Sensation as if a skullcap. Drawing sensations in vertex, jaws, in the rectum.

Intensively rapid onset of the disease with great prostration. Intense nervous irritability with restless tossing and moving about. Hysteria. Hard throbbing or hammering pains. Neuralgic pains change locality with palpitations. As of thread drawing the part or spreading over.

Epilepsy, comes on during sleep from jealousy, onanism, loss of fluids. Dropsy from liver and spleen diseases after scarlatina. Chorea from piercing the ears.

Lach. has helped cellulitis with burning and blue color of the skin. Delirium tremens with much trembling and confusion. Trembling of the whole body of hands, tongue, etc. Catalepsy. Diphtheria paralysis and other disorders, (Botul.) Diphtheria carriers.

PAGE 952

Clinical

Albuminuria. Alcoholism. Amblyopia. Aneurysm. Appendicitis. Asthenopia. Asthma. Atheroma. Bedsores. Boils. Bubo. Bubonic plague. Cancer. Carbuncle. Catalepsy. Cecum inflammation. Chancre. Chilblains. Ciliary neuralgia. Cough. Cyanosis. Delirium tremens. Diphtheria. Dog-bite. Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Ears, disorders. Epilepsy. Erysipelas. Eyes, disorders. Fainting. Fistula lachrymalis. Flatulence. Gallstones. Gangrene.

Glanders. Gums, bleeding. Hay fever. Headache. **Heart** disorders. **Heart** burn. Hemiplegias. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Herpes. High blood pressure. Hoarseness. Hysteria. Injuries. Intermittent fever. Jaundice. Labor, pains. Laryngismus. Laryngitis. Leprosy. Liver disorders. Locomotor ataxia. Malignant pustule. Mania. Manic-depression. Measles. Meniere's disease. Menopause. Mercury, effects. Morvan's disease. Mumps. Neuralgia. Nymphomania. Otorrhea. Ovary, disorders. Paralysis. Perspiration. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Plague. Pneumonia. Puerperal fever. Pulmonary edema. Purpura. Quinsy. Rabies. Scarletina. Sciatica. Stings. Strokes. Syphilis. Throat, sore. Trachea disorders. Traumatic fever. Tumors. Ulcers. Varicose veins. Vertigo. Vicarious menstruation. Warts. Whitlow. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of suppressed discharges injuries, sprains, puncture wounds, bites. Ill effects of grief, fright, vexation, anger. Jealousy, disappointed love, masturbation. Never well since menopause. Alcohol. Delirium, tremens from night-watching, over-fatigue, loss of fluids, over-study.

Constitutions

Especially suitable to alcoholics. **Planets:** Mars, Moon, Sun.

Modalities

Better appearance of discharges, warm applications, open air, belchings, hard pressure. Better from cold drinks, bathing affected part, sitting bent. Better eating, especially fruits, warm applications. Worse from sleep after sleep, morning, spring. Worse from heat of room of summer of sun. Worse from empty swallowing, liquids. Worse from slight touch or pressure of clothes, around neck, waist. Worse from suppressed discharges, at start and close of menses. Worse from menopause, alcohol, cloudy weather, standing or stopping, motion, closing eyes, hot drinks.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, excitable. Great loquacity, rambling, frequently jumping from one subject to another, then sadness or repeats the same thing. Delusions, thinks herself under super human control, thinks she is dead and preparations are being made for her funeral, thinks herself pursued, hated and despised.

Fears, going to sleep, lying down or fears that heart will stop. Restless, uneasy, does not want to attend to business, wants to be off somewhere all the time. Derangement of time sense. Sad in the morning, no desire to mix with the world. Aversion of women to marriage. Persistent erotic ideas without ability.

Religious insanity. (Verat., Stram.) Talks, sings, whistles, makes odd motions. Mocks. Crawls on the floor, spits often, hides, laughs or is angry during spasms. Weak memory. Mistakes are made in writing and speaking.

Mentally, worse after sleep. Insane jealousy, suspicious. (Hyos.) Mania from overstudy. Feels full of poison. Hateful. Malice. Mischievous. Predicts the future correctly.

PAGE 953

Abdomen

Tympanitic, sensitive, painful. (Bell.) Cutting pain in right side of abdomen causing fainting. Swelling in cecal region, must lie on back with knees drawn up, appendicitis. Pain from anus to navel. Abdomen hot, sensitive, painfully stiff front loin down thighs.

Back

Neck sensitive to the least pressure. Neck stiff, moves jaws with difficulty. Neuralgia of coccyx, worse rising from sitting. Feels as if sitting on something sharp, must sit perfectly still. Sensation of threads stretched from back to arms, legs, eyes, etc.

Breasts

Breasts inflamed, bluish. Nipples swollen, erect, painful to touch. Milk, thin, blue.

Ears

Ear pain with sore throat. Pulsations in ear. Hardness of hearing with lack of ear wax. Ear wax too hard, dry, like chewed paper. Blockage of eustachian tube, (Kali-m.) Tearing pain from zygoma into ear, with sore throat.

Eyes

Defective vision after diphtheria, extrinsic muscles too weak to maintain focus. Sensation as if eyes were drawn together by cords which were tied in a knot at root of nose. Blindness with lung or heart disorders. **Eyes** watery from pain. **Fistula lachrymalis with eruptions on face.** Intra-ocular hemorrhages. Feels as if eyes were forced out on pressing the throat. Dim sight. Unsteady look, eyes roll vacantly.

Face

Purple, mottled, puffed, looks swollen, bloated, jaundiced, chlorotic during heat. Pale. Pain in facial bones. Trifacial neuralgia, left side, heat running up into head. (Phos.) Tearing pain in jaw-bones. (Amphis., Phos.) Lower jaw drops during coma. Septic mumps. Flushes of heat. Enormous swelling of lips.

Female

Menopausal troubles, like palpitations, hot flashes, hemorrhages, vertex headache, fainting spells, worse pressure of clothes. Uterine and ovarian pains, all relieved by the flow, (Eupion.) Acts especially well at beginning and close of menstruation. Menses too short too feeble. Menses, black, scanty, lumpy, acrid, vicarious from nose. Less the flow more the pain. Dysmenorrhea, on first day. Desire to go in open air and run about before menses. Ovarian tumors. Left ovary, swollen indurated, painful, must lift covers. Uterus feels as if the os is open. Nymphomania. Leucorrhoea, copious, smarting, staining and stiffening the linen greenish.

Food

Desires for alcohol, wine, oysters. Craving for coffee which agrees. Hungry, cannot wait for food or loss of hunger alternately. Hungry, cannot wait for food. Better after eating, especially after fruit. The throat symptoms are worse by hot drinks. Thirsty but fears to drink.

Head

Headache, heavy, bursting, down to nose, side (right) feels cut off. Migraine, pain extending to neck and shoulders. Pain through head on awaking. Pain at root of nose. Weight, pressure or burning of the vertex. Waves of pain, worse after moving. Sun headaches with glimmering of vision. Headaches with flickerings, dim vision, very pale face. Falling of hair especially during pregnancy. Does not want hair touched. Perforating tumor of the skull.

Heart

Palpitations with fainting spells, during menopause. Anxiety about the heart. Constricted feeling causing palpitations with anxiety. Cyanosis. Irregular beats. Restless, trembling.

Heart, weak, turns over or too big. As if heart were hanging by a thread. Cyanosis neonatorum. Senile arteriosclerosis. Carditis. Pulse, weak intermittent, slow, irregular.

Kidneys

As of a ball rolling in the bladder when turning over. Bloody urine. Urine, frequent, foamy, dark. Small tumor in urethra causing retention. No urine, no stool.

PAGE 954

Limbs

Sciatica, right side, better lying down. Pain in tibia after sore throat. Shortening of tendons. Swollen glands in axilla. Garlic odor of sweat in axilla. Left arm numb, finger tips numb. Trembling of hands in alcoholics. Felon, bluish swelling. Tingling, pricking in left hand. Cracks in skin at the corners of nails. Knees cold or as if hot air is going through. Foot sweat, foul or cold. Sciatica, must lie still, worse by least motion. Toes feel broken. Pain in the shin bones in disorders of throat. Cramps in calves from fear.

Phlegmasia alba dolens.

Liver

Hepatitis and abscess. Septic gall bladder. Liver region sensitive. Sore festering, throb deep in liver, cannot bear anything around waist.

Lungs

Upper part of windpipe very susceptible to touch. Sensation of suffocation and strangulation on lying down, particularly when anything is around throat, compels patient to spring from bed and rush for open window. Feels he must take a deep breath. Cramp-like distress in precordial region. Cough, dry, suffocative fits, tickling. Little secretion and much sensitiveness, worse pressure on larynx after sleep, open air. Cough during sleep without being conscious of it. Breathing almost stops on falling asleep. (Grind.) Sensation as of a plug (Anac.) which moves up and down with a short cough. Last stage of pneumonia. Abscess of the lungs. Expectoration, frothy, purulent, difficult, bloody with excessive perspiration.

Male

Strong sexual desire without physical power. During sex the emission is tardy or does not occur at all. Lascivious ideas without erection of penis. Prepuce thickened. Semen with pungent odor. Ill effects of masturbation. Cheerful after night emission.

Mouth

Aphthous and denuded spots with burning and rawness. Gums, bluish, swollen, spongy, easily bleeding. Tongue swollen, burns, trembles, red, dry and cracked at tip, catches on teeth. Bad odor from mouth. Much thick, pasty saliva. Thick blundering speech, cannot open mouth wide. Peppery, sour, taste. Nauseous taste. Cannot bear anything before mouth. Toothache, pain extends to ears. Chattering of teeth. Teeth feel too long. Sudden forcible protrusion and retraction of tongue.

Nose

Discharge with every cough. Stopped up coryza. Nosebleeds with amenorrhea. Nosebleed on blowing the nose. Blood and pus from nose. Nostrils sensitive. Coryza, preceded by headache. Hay asthma, paroxysms of sneezing. (Sil., Sabad.) Red pimples on nose (rum blossom) of alcoholics. Cannot bear anything before nose.

Rectum

Constipated offensive stool. Constipation of pregnancy. Anus feels tight, as if nothing could go through it. Pain darting up the rectum every time he sneezes or coughs. Hemorrhage from bowels like charred straw, black particles. Hemorrhoids protrude, become constricted, purplish, stitches in them on sneezing or coughing. Constant urging in rectum, not for stool. Offensive stools. Beating in the anus as from hammers with menses. As of a ball, rolling when turning over. Diarrhea from fruits and acids.

Sensations

As if frightened by visions behind him, as if knives were being thrust into brow, as if tongue bound or tied up, as if a part of right side of head cut away. As if heart hanging by a thread and every beat would tear it off, as though heart turned over and ceased beating for a moment, as if heart hadn't room to beat. As if neck constricted with a cord.

Skin

Hot perspiration. Bluish, purplish appearance. Boils, carbuncles, ulcers with bluish, purple surroundings. Dark blisters. Bed-sores with black edges. Blue-black swellings.

PAGE 955

Purpura with intense prostration. Senile erysipelas. Wens. Cellulitis. Fungoid ulcers. Varicose ulcers. Pyemia, dissecting wounds. Scars, redden, hurt, break open and bleed. Capillaries dilated. Small wounds bleed much.

Sleep

Sudden starting when falling asleep. Sleepiness, yet cannot sleep. (Bell., Op.) Wide-awake in evening. Sleeps into aggravation. Sleeplessness from cerebral irritation of alcoholics. Frightful dreams of snakes. Children toss about moaning in sleep. Sleepiness yet cannot sleep.

Stomach

Any food causes distress. Pit of stomach painful to touch. Gnawing pressure in stomach better by eating, but returning in few hours (cancer). Soreness or cramp in epigastrium. Trembling movement in the epigastric region. Vomits during menses with headache. Belchings, before epilepsy, at menses. Nausea, comes on after going to bed after drinking ice water.

Temperature

Chill worse drinking with sweat. Heat, on vertex in flushes, on waking, on falling to sleep. Sweat, about neck during sleep in axilla. Chilly in back, feet icy cold, hot flushes and hot perspiration. Paroxysm returns after acids. Intermittent fever every spring.

Throat

Purple, livid color of throat. Sore throats, began on the left side. Sore throats, worse left side, swallowing liquids. Throat pain extends to ear. Collar and neck-band must be very loose. Diphtheria, membrane dusky, black, pain aggravated by hot drinks. Chronic sore throat with much hawking, mucus sticks. Tonsillitis. Tonsils purplish. Quinsy. Septic parotiditis. Constriction, better eating. Choking. Cannot swallow sweet or acrid things. Feeling as if something was swollen which must be swallowed, worse swallowing saliva or liquids. As of a lump in throat, ascending and is swallowed back again. As of hot lump or soft body or crumb of bread. Throat pit feels swollen or sore spot back of pit. As of a skin hanging in or a valve in larynx.

As of a plug moving up and down with cough. Larynx painful to touch. Loss of voice from paralysis of vocal cords or edema.

Vertigo

Vertigo. Relieved by onset of a discharge (menses or nasal catarrh). Vertigo, worse turning to right, closing eyes, looking at the one and same object from walking in open air. Fainting with pain in heart, nausea, pale face, vertigo.

Comments

The four main characteristics of Lach. are: (1) Aggravated by sleep. (2) Excessive sensitiveness of the surface with intolerance to touch or constriction. (3) Left-sided and the direction left to right, symptoms begin on the left side and either remain there or proceed to the right.

(4) Better from the onset of a discharge. There is a headache which is better as soon as nasal catarrh comes on. Uterine pains are better as soon as menses appear. Worse from non-appearance of an expected discharge and it is this which is the foundation of Lach. to the menopausal state.

Wherever one or more of these features is prominent in any case Lach. Will most likely prove the remedy. Homeopathic literature abounds with illustrations of the first named, worse from sleep.

An illustration from Nash: An old syphilitic patient suffered from obstinate constipation and was taken with severe attacks of colic. The pains seemed to extend all through the abdomen and always came on at night. The man was not making any progress, when one day he remarked to Nash, "Doctor, if I could only keep awake I would never have another attack."

And in response to an inquiring look from the doctor, he added, "I mean that I sleep into the attack and waken in it." He never had another. One dose of Lach. 200c cured the colic and the constipation too.

"Sleeps into an aggravation, worse after sleep whether by day or by night, as soon as he falls asleep the breathing stops"

PAGE 956

The hemorrhages of Lachesis have this peculiarity, the fluid contains flakes of decomposed blood looking like charred wheat straw. Uterine hemorrhage and hemorrhages in typhoid fever presenting these characters will find their remedy in Lach.

The sensitiveness to contact of Lach. is not so much on account of pain or aggravation of pain, as on account of the uneasiness it causes. In uterine disorders, the patient wants to lift clothes up to prevent contact with the lower abdomen. Touching the throat in laryngeal disorders causes suffocative spasms.

A minor characteristic of Lach. is pain in the shin bones. Much pain in shin bones of an aching kind only. This has been frequently verified, but W. J. Guernsey has pointed out that when such pains occur concomitantly with throat affections, Lach. is specific. This has been confirmed. Guernsey remarks that in such cases it will always be found that the throat affection is worse on left side or commenced on left side.

Persons who have peculiar sensitiveness of the surface of the body. Women who have never been well since the change of life. Debilitated, weakened persons. Thin rather than fat persons, persons who have been changed both mentally and physically by their illness. Alcoholics. Sufferers from effect of masturbation. Persons who have been overdosed with Mercury and for syphilitic disorders. Children and elderly people. Persons who cannot stand the sun and who are worse in summer weather.

The delirium of Lach. is of the low, muttering type, at times the patient sinks into a torpid state with cold limbs, tremor of body and hands, tremor of tongue. Tremor of tongue is a leading feature of many Lach. states. It not only trembles, but it catches in the teeth or lower lip when the patient attempts to put it out.

The mind is profoundly disturbed. There are rapidly alternating states: Exalted powers, rapid succession of ideas and again there is weak memory. Frequent mistakes in writing. Mental confusion. Frantic loquacity, jumps from one subject to another is a strong characteristic. Talks, sings or whistles constantly, makes odd motions with arms. Insane jealousy. Intense sadness and anxiety. Irritable, irascible, peevish, malicious.

Fainting fits and vertigo on closing eyes, on looking intently at any object in morning on waking. Rush of blood to head. Sun-headaches. Headache with very pale face. Throbbing headaches in temple with heat of head. Headache extending into nose, better when nasal catarrh comes on.

Cases of rabies have been cured with Lach., the thirst, spasms, sensitiveness and nervous prostration closely corresponding to the symptoms of rabies. Fainting accompanying other complaints is an indication for Lach.: with pain at heart with nausea with vertigo and pale face. Catalepsy. Awkward gait, left side weak. Gressus gallinaceus.

Disturbances of sight and hearing are numerous. Clarke had frequently cured with it noises in the ears when worse after sleep. In hay fever it is the remedy when there is headache extending into nose worse on suppression of the discharge, which may occur in sleep or when the paroxysms are worse after sleep. Sore nostrils and lips. Pus and blood from nose. Red nose of alcoholics.

Dark red eruptions, purplish swellings, black and blue spots are characteristic of Lach. Ulcer sensitive to least touch. Small ulcers.

The throat is a special seat of the Lachesis action. Sore throats of all descriptions come within its range, provided some of the characteristics are present: worse after sleep, by touch. Symptoms are worse left side or proceeding from left to right. Cannot bear any pressure about neck.

Empty swallowing is agonizing, liquids are swallowed with less pain and solids with the least pain. Diphtheria, mercurial and syphilitic sore throat. Fetid breath. The prostration is out of all proportion to the appearance of the throat.

Lach. has sinking in the stomach and cannot go long without food. Unquenchable thirst. Desires: oysters, wine, coffee (coffee agrees). Symptoms are better after eating, especially after fruit. The throat symptoms are worse by hot drinks. Nausea always after drinking. Everything sours, heartburn. Alcoholic drinks aggravates.

Although Lach. is a left-side medicine, it has a powerful action on the liver as well as the spleen. "Acute pain in liver extending towards stomach.

Lach. is also one of the most prominent remedies in appendicitis. The general characteristics will guide here. Buboes. Lach. And Naja have had the greatest success of all homeopathic remedies in the recent epidemics of Plague in India.

The bladder and rectum are most painfully affected. There is a very characteristic symptom in the bladder: Sensation as if a ball were rolling loose in the bladder or abdomen on turning over. The urine is almost black, frequent, foaming, dark.

The patient always has to urinate after lying down, day or night, especially after sleep, more frequent in the night. Urine has little black spots or flakes like soot floating in it. (H. N. Martin).

Stitches in kidneys. The ball sensation occurs elsewhere: as if a ball or lump or button in throat, as if two balls threatened to close the throat, as if a ball rose from abdomen to throat, as if a plug were in anus.

Many severe and characteristic symptoms appear in rectum and anus. Diarrhea is fetid, cadaverous. Atony of rectum. There is also constipation. Painful hemorrhoids. Visible spasmodic tenesmus in paroxysms from two to five minutes, extorting cries, passes blood and mucus.

Painful constriction of anus followed by collapse. Hemorrhoids with scanty menses. Burning in rectum. Stitch in rectum (upwards) when coughing or sneezing. Tugging upward sensation as from a mouse. Full feeling in rectum and sensation as of little hammers beating.

Both ovaries are affected, but principally the left, swelling induration, tumors. Menses regular but scanty, pains better when flow is established. In a case of Clarke's, Lach. 12c postponed the menses for a week. Many symptoms occur in connection with menses.

The breasts are affected. Obstinate and distressing eruptions appear on the nipples and areola of a middle-aged woman after a dose of Lach. In high potency. Cancer of the breast when assuming a bluish appearance will be helped by Lach. Lochia are thin, ichorous insufficient. Milk thin, blue, nipples extremely sensitive to touch.

In the respiratory sphere the sensitiveness of the parts to touch, constriction and worse by anything tight around neck are the ruling conditions. Tickling, irritating cough. The least thing coming near mouth or nose interferes with breathing. Sleeps into an attack of asthma. Threatened paralysis of lungs. The heart feels too large, cramp-like pain in precordia. Constriction. Palpitations with numbness down arm. Cyanosis. Varicose veins.

Lach. is one of the remedies for "griddle pain" as if burnt or scalded in different parts. Burning sensation and pains are a leading feature throughout this remedy. Lach. is called for in many kinds of fever, particularly intermittents after abuse of Quinine.

Compare

(1) Puls. - menstrual cough, menses scanty, but pain worse as flow increases.

- (2) Con., Graph. - scanty menses.
 (3) Anthr. - carbuncles, boils.
 (4) Terebe., Kali-bi. - tongue glazed and shining, Apis, Lach.
 (5) Phos., Sulph. and Mur-ac. - piles during menses.
 (6) Bell. and Dulc. - paralysis of lungs.
 (7) Iris-t. - appendicitis.
 (8) Ph-ac. - disappointed love.
 PAGE 958
 (9) Lyssin, Sabad. - throat affected left to right, Sabad., more chronic.
 (10) Cotyledon - menopausal troubles. Nat-m., Nit-ac., Crot-h.
 (11) Amphibena, snake lizard - right jaw swollen and painful, sharp pains, headaches, sharp pains. Eruption of vesicles and pimples.
 (12) Naja, Elaps., Crot-h., Lepidium.
 (13) Nux m. - cough of pregnancy, Lach. has a cough at menstrual period when it is going off.
 (14) Staph. - on swallowing, pain runs externally along parotid gland to the ears, perspiration impossible.
 (15) Sil., Caul., Sul., Ust. and Vib. - left ovarian and left inframammary pain.

Relations

Antidote to: Ars., Merc., Radiate heat outwardly, alcohol inwardly, salt on the effects of bite. Antidotes to potencies: Alum., Bell., Cocc., Coff., Hep., Merc., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Ph-ac., to the visible spasmodic tenesmus of rectum, Sep. According to Teste the chief antidote is Cedron. It antidotes: Bufo, Crot-h., Rhus. Complementary: Crotalus cascavella often completes curative work of Lach. Also Lyc., Hep., Salamandra. Incompatible: Acet-ac., Am-c., Carb-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lachnanthes tinctoria

(spirit weed)

Pharmacy

Lachn. *Lachnanthes tinctoria*. Spirit-weed. N. O. Hemodoraceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency. Tincture in tuberculosis.

Herbal

Lachnanthes is a herb, growing in sandy swamps near the coast. The root is red and fibrous, leaves sword-shaped, stem hairy, flowers yellow, woolly. It belongs to the same order as *Aletris* and is allied to the *Irises*.

A curious observation is that the white pigs and sheep of Virginia lose their hoofs if they feed on *Lachn.*, while the black varieties eat it without inconvenience. The loquacity of *Lachn.* is remarkable.

Hering says the Indians chew the plant when they meet the white man to give them a flow of language. *Lachn.* has been used with success in diphtheria, typhoid fever, typhoid pneumonia. **Planets:** Saturn, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Lachn. has an affinity for the head, chest and circulation. A remedy for torticollis and rheumatic symptoms about neck. Stiffness of neck, drawn over to one side in sore throat. Pain in nape as if dislocated, when turning the neck or bending the head back. Wry neck. Very restless, throws herself about, feels weak. Body icy cold, face yellow, tendency to sweat. Tuberculosis. Produces a desire to talk a flow of language and the courage to make a speech. Bubbling and boiling about the heart, rising to head. Bridge of nose feels pinched. Feeling of icy coldness in mid scapular region.

Clinical

Cough, Diphtheria. Headache. **Heart**, heat in, pains in. Pneumonia, typhoid. Sore throat. Stiff-neck. Torticollis. Tuberculosis. Wry-neck.

Symptoms

MIND

Restlessness tosses about (during perspiration). Great loquacity afterwards stupid and irritable. Ill-humored and sleepy. Great hilarity (evening). Became much excited over a trifle. Loquacious delirium with brilliant eyes and circumscribed red cheeks.

Abdomen

Rolling of wind in abdomen and discharge of flatulency. Sensation of heat through abdomen.

Back

Burning in right scapula. Chilliness between the shoulder blades, pain and stiffness in back. Sensation between the shoulder-blades as if wet with cold perspiration. Burning in region of left kidney, extending towards right side. Burning in spine above sacrum.

Bladder

Pressure on bladder while urinating.

PAGE 959

Chest

Sensation of fullness in chest is compelled to inhale deeply. Stitches, left side of chest. Stitches under right breast and under clavicle.

Ears

Singing in ear when walking in open air. Tearing in ears. Crawling and itching in ears. Itching or tingling in ears, better by boring with the finger, but immediately returning and feeling as if something had closed ear. Almost complete deafness during fever.

Eyes

Obscuration of sight, as if a cloud were before the eyes. Pressing in eyes as from dust. **Secretion of white mucus** from eyes. Sensation of twitching in upper eyelids. Violent lachrymation and burning of eyes, sensation of dryness. **Eyes** feel heavy, as if they could not be kept open. Looks with fixed eyes. Yellow spots before eyes. Bright, sparkling eyes with delirium.

Face

Face swollen with redness and blueness under eyes. Pale, sickly countenance, face and lips bluish, eyes dull, feel thick and cold. Circumscribed redness of face with violent

delirium and brilliant eyes. Redness of face, yellow face. Sensation as if something were crawling over face.

Female

Menses too early, blood viscid, mixed with mucus. During menses, sensation of distention of abdomen, it feels as if it were boiling. Menstrual blood profuse, bright red.

Food

Aversion to meat. Much thirst.

Head

Head feels heavy. Right-sided pain, extending down to jaw, head feels enlarged, worse least noise. Scalp painful. Sleepless. Circumscribed red cheeks, scalp feels sore, as if hair was standing on end, burning in palms and soles. Bridge of nose feels as if pinched.

Heart

Sensation of heat in region of heart. Stitches in heart with anxiety. Frequent violent pulsations of heart, each beat is double, one hard and full, the other soft and small. Trembling of heart with great debility. Stitches in heart with anxiety. Sensation of heat-bubbling and boiling around heart region, rising to head.

Male

Violent burning in left half of the scrotum, drawing toward right side. Tingling and itching of scrotum. Perspiration of scrotum and penis.

Mouth

Saliva of tough mucus. Swelling and tension of the lips. Lips red. Sensation if the mouth were sore and thick.

Limbs

Tearing from the shoulder, extending to finger-joints. Thumb and index-finger feel as if sprained. Tearing in elbow-joints. Tearing in knuckles of the middle fingers of the right hand. Burning of palms and soles. Cramps in the feet during night.

Lungs

Cough worse in bed and after sleeping. Cough dry, as if it came from larynx with sore throat. Expectoration streaked with blood with severe pain in chest, (pneumonia).

Neck

Stiff neck, the head is drawn to one side. Drawn over to one side in sore throat. Rheumatism of the neck. Stiffness of neck. Pain in nape, as if dislocated.

Nose

The nose bleeds profusely, the blood is pale. Bridge of nose feels as if pinched.

Rectum

Continuous stitch in rectum. Frequent stool, passes much wind. Frequent unsuccessful desire to evacuate.

Sensations

As if head enlarged, as if split open with a wedge, vertex as if enlarged, as if hair standing on end. As if a cloud before eyes, pressing as from dust in eyes. As if some thing had closed ear. Bridge of nose as if pinched. As of something crawling over face.

Skin

Sensation in skin as if an eruption would appear. Pimples appears here and there, containing a watery fluid. Itching and burning in the skin all night, worse after scratching. Stinging, itching and tingling on thighs, legs, feet, arms.

Sleep

Sleepiness with yawning, eyes feel so heavy that she cannot keep them open. Sleepless or restless sleep with distressing dreams. Cannot go to sleep easily. After waking and stretching, a shock followed by chilliness and goose bumps all over.

PAGE 960

Stomach

Sensation of qualmishness above navel, when walking in open air. In pit of stomach, beating as from a pulse, as if a hammer were beating on an ulcerated spot. Fullness in pit of stomach.

Teeth

Pain in all the teeth when eating or drinking warm things. All the teeth feel loose and too long, worse in bed.

Temperature

Flashes of heat alternating with chilliness. Continuous chilliness. Feels hot, but the chills run all over her before the heat can develop itself. Icy coldness of body. Fever with violent delirium and brilliant eyes. Fever with somnolency. Perspires freely after midnight. The skin is cold, damp and clammy during the coldness. Icy cold perspiration, principally on forehead.

Throat

Great dryness in throat, especially on awaking during the night with much coughing. Sore throat with short cough. When swallowing, itching. Sensation of swelling in pharynx with stiffness of neck and head drawn to one side (diphtheria).

Vertigo

Giddiness in the head with sensation of heat in chest and around heart and perspiration. Giddiness with icy coldness of the forehead.

Comments

The head, the chest and the circulation seem most prominently affected by Lachn. There are headaches of great intensity, right-sided, as if split open with a wedge with icy coldness of body, crying spells, worse by vomiting. In the chest there are sharp stitches in quick succession in right side of chest below mamma.

A peculiar symptom is: Sensation of heat, bubbling and boiling in chest and region of heart, rising to head, giddy, breaks out into perspiration. Trembling of heart. There is also burning of palms and soles and burning under nail of left toe.

On the other hand, there is much coldness and chilliness. Continued chilliness. Sensation as if a piece of ice was lying on back between shoulders, then a shock followed by coldness over whole body with goose bumps.

These attacks occur on moving, better after going to bed. Cannot get warm under a feather bed. A hot flat-iron better icy coldness of body. Lachn. has been largely used in cases of tuberculosis often empirically.

Arthur Dalzell reports these cases: (I) Mrs. B., 43, fibroid tuberculosis of both lungs, collapse of right lower lobe. Great prostration. and night-sweats. The bowels are alternately relaxed and confined. Pain and stiffness in back, bruised all over, dry cough, roughness of throat, heart-sounds weak. Sleep bad owing to cough. Lachn. tincture, three drops every four hours.

In three days the prostration was diminished and the cough was much Better night-sweats and bruised feeling gone. From this time an emulsion containing cod-liver oil,

liquor pancreaticus, eggs, cream and hypophosphites and oil of Eucalyptus were given in addition. The case went on to recovery.

(2) Mrs. R., 45 in last stage of tuberculosis. Right lung consolidated, left in cavities. This patient had circumscribed flush on face, brilliant eyes, throat rough, felt bruised all over. Remittent fever. Skin dry, except at night, when she had profuse perspiration. Constant dry cough. Muco-purulent expectoration. Lachn. tincture, five drops every three hours, relieved all the symptoms and procured euthanasia, the patient dying quite easily twelve days later.

Toothache is worse eating and drinking warm things. With fever there is loquacious delirium, brilliant eyes and circumscribed red cheeks (there is also a blueness about face, blue under eyes, blue lips). During the cold sensation the skin is damp and clammy.

A peculiar symptom is stiffness of the neck, the head being twisted to one (right) side. This occurring in connection with sore throat is a strong indication. There is much dryness of throat, which is worse on waking in the night with coughing.

Compare

(1) Dulc., Bry., Puls.

(2) Fel tauri - nape of neck pains and great tension there.

PAGE 961

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lacticum acidum

(lacticum acidum)

Pharmacy

Lac-ac. Lactis acidum. Lactic Acid. Milk Acid. Dilution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Lactic acid was discovered by Scheele in sour milk, the result of the spontaneous fermentation of sugar of milk, under the influence of casein. It is also met with in many vegetable products which have turned sour. (Hering).

Reisig introduced it into homeopathy. Locally used in the tuberculous ulceration of vocal cords. Six to ten drops in a small glass of water in acute gastro-enteritis (Cartier).

Homeopathic

Lactic acid is a valuable remedy for morning sickness, diabetes, rheumatic affections, breast troubles. Morning sickness, diabetes and rheumatism offer a field for this remedy. Troubles in the breasts. Weakness, as if from exercise with rheumatic pains in the bones. Debility, weariness of the limbs. Aversion to exercise.

Fullness or lump like puff ball in throat. Rheumatic pains in joints, knees, worse by motion. Flying pains in the limbs. Trembling of whole body, while walking. Frequent passing of large quantities of saccharine urine. Hot acrid belchings, worse smoking. Salivation, water brash. Sweaty feet.

Clinical

Bones, swelling. Diabetes. Foot-sweat. Indigestion. Pregnancy, sickness. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Throat, constricted, sore. Vomiting.

Constitutions

It is suited to anemic, pale women. Large doses disagreed with melancholic, choleric constitution, dark hair and eyes. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Symptoms

MIND

Great discouragement. Lazy. Sarcastic. Memory lost.

Back

Pain in small of back, extending into shoulders. Sore aching in lower-part of back, worse when walking.

Breasts

Pain in breasts with enlargement of axillary glands.

Chest

Left side of chest sore and painful. Cutting or sticking pain in upper third of right side.

Ears

Disturbed and troubled by noise. Roaring in left ear on rising in afternoon, singing, snapping in left ear. Pain from parotids into ear, stiff feeling in parotids.

Eyes

Sensation of fullness in eyes with headache. **Eyes** feel as if they would burst. Photophobia. Jerking of left upper lid. Marked protrusion of eyes, pupils dilated, eyes feel tired. Hyperesthesia of retina, steady aching in and behind eyeball.

Face

Face flushed or congested from headache.

Female

Aching pain in region of right ovary, worse by rapid walking or exercise. Menses: scanty, more profuse than usual, pain in small of back and lower abdomen, itching of vulva during flow. Leucorrhoea, staining linen yellow, when checked nasal catarrh ensues. Pain as if menstruating, sitting with feet high lessens uterine soreness. During pregnancy: morning sickness, salivation, nausea and vomiting, water brash better by breakfast.

Food

Appetite impaired. Voracious appetite and great thirst. Nausea, on waking better by eating in diabetes or pregnancy.

Head

Congestion of head, painless with strong pulsation of vessels of neck. Headache with sensation of fullness in vertex. Dull pain in forehead, just over eyes and extending into eyes. Pain in head and back all night. Pain in occiput and alternating between there and forehead.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate large quantities. Saccharine. Frequent pain in kidneys. Urinates day and night, the attempt to retain it causes pain.

PAGE 962

Limbs

Weakness as if from exercise with rheumatic pains in the bones. Debility, weariness of the limbs. Aversion to exercise. Rheumatic pain in joints and shoulders, wrists, knees

with much weakness. Trembling of whole body while walking. Limbs feel chilly. Joints swollen, not tender, stiff. Severe, sharp pains in joints. All pains worse by movement.

Lungs

Spasmodic, ringing cough, caused by irritation in throat. Hoarse, hard, dry cough with dryness of glottis.

Male

Annoying erections in morning, but loins ache too much to attempt sex. Seminal emissions three successive nights.

Mouth

Canker sores. Copious salivation and water-brash. Mouth and fauces very dry and hot. Very sore mouth. Much saliva in mouth, tasting salty. Copious salivation (pregnancy). Bad taste in mouth. Acrid taste with nausea, sour, coppery.

Nose

Great sensitiveness of smell. Nose-bleed every morning. Severe coryza, stopped nose, sneezing, thick mucus from head to throat, yellow, dead sweet taste.

Rectum

Aching pain in anus. Soft, mushy stool, diarrhea. Greenish yellow stools with tenesmus. Very costive, stool once a week, hard, black.

Skin

Skin harsh and dry, no sweat. Red spots or blotches on various parts of the body, particularly thighs and lower limbs. Itching and burning, worse by cold.

Sleep

Restless all night. Does not sleep well.

Stomach

Nausea, morning sickness, especially in pale, anemic women. Nausea on rising in morning. Nausea after breakfast, not severe, but very persistent. Nausea, better from eating. Hot, acrid belchings. Burning, hot gas from stomach to throat, causing profuse secretion of tenacious mucus, worse smoking. Food sours. Burning and weight in stomach. Constant nausea, persisting for days.

Nausea with water brash or vomiting.

Temperature

Cold and chilly at times. Flashes of heat. Chilly, mostly on limbs. Unusual perspiration of feet. Copious perspiration.

Tongue

Tongue dry, parched. Tongue coated thick white. Yellow coating on tongue with bad taste in morning. Tongue sore on left side, raw and red, dry, parched, sticky.

Throat

Dryness and rawness, extending to larynx. Aphonia. Hoarseness. Keeps swallowing. Fullness or lump like a puff ball. Sensation of a plug in the throat. Intense burning in throat, fauces and esophagus worse by eructation. Sense of constriction low down in throat, rough and dry. Faeuces hot, dry and swollen. Excessive hawking with or without nausea.

Vertigo

Vertigo when turning head suddenly, worse with heat, on rising, on stooping, at night.

Comments

Lactic acid has been proved in both the lower and higher potencies, but many valuable observations have been made on patients taking substantial doses for diabetes.

In these cases the symptoms of rheumatic fever were directly traced to the acid. Pain, swelling and stiffness and tenderness of joints worse by motion (as with Bry., which antidotes Lac-ac.) and flying pains about limbs.

One prover had pain along the right sciatic nerve. The well-known effects of milk that has soured on the stomach and remained undigested were produced. Nausea, vomiting, burning and sense of weight and these have all proved useful indications in the homeopathic use of the drug.

Diabetes is the affection for which it has been most given in old. School practice, but it has also proved of great power in this affection in the homeopathic potencies.

Nash regards the concomitance of rheumatic pains as the chief guiding symptom here.
PAGE 963

Nash records a case of diabetes with rheumatic fever supervening, cured with Lac-ac. 200c.

But nausea is no less a guide: Constant nausea, nausea on awaking, before rising, better by eating. This may occur in diabetes or it may occur in pregnancy. It is also an indication when occurring in rheumatism. There is better by belchings and worse by smoking. Smoking worse belchings. Copious foot-sweat is a feature of Lac-ac., but it is not offensive.

Compare

(1) Sarcolactic acid.

(2) Lith., Ph-ac. Lac-c., Lac-coag., Lac-d., Sacch-l.

(3) In nausea of pregnancy, Nux-v., Puls., Ph-ac., Colch., Lyc., Lac-d.

(4) Ip. - excessive hawking with or without nausea.

(5) Caust. - phlegm in throat, cannot be hawked up, causing nausea.

(6) Diabetes, Ph-ac., Acet-ac., Lac-d., Uran-n.

(7) Flying rheumatism, Puls., Rhus-t.

(8) Great discouragement, Psor.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bry. (relieved sharp pains upper third right side, but soreness remained).

Incompatible: Coffee worse symptoms.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lac vaccinum flos

(milk cream)

Pharmacy

Lac-v-f. Lactis vaccini flos. Milk Cream. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Many persons can take cream who cannot tolerate milk and vice versa, therefore Swan decided to prove the different parts of milk independently. As with the other Lac preparations, a large number of the symptoms were manifested in the throat and female sexual organs. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lac-v-f. has a dry throat and extreme difficulty of swallowing. Menses profuse and accompanied by cramps.

Clinical

Diphtheria. Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Throat, sore.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Tendency to flatulence in lower intestines.

Female

Menses seven days too soon. Menses profuse, cramps in and above region of navel, bending her double during the cramps was very cold and, although well clothed, could not get warm, painful, frequent and profuse diarrhoea, Ars. stopped the pains and the menses, Lac Deflor. restored the menses and they ceased naturally, since then, albuminous leucorrhoea like white of egg, if she walks much or is on her feet much. Sexual desire easily excited when the hand touches the bosom.

Food

Food tastes as if it lacked salt.

Kidneys

Urine appears to stain more yellow.

Limbs

Rigidity on posterior side of lower legs, just below knees, while walking, very unpleasant, but not painful.

Lungs

Sensation of shallow breathing, has to take a deep respiration to relieve.

Male

Soreness of end of prepuce, as if there were longitudinal cracks there, though none could be discovered.

Skin

Itching of body above pubes and hips, on abdomen, chest and back without eruption.

Sleep

Horrible dreams, saw a dead person in a coffin, slept and dreamed the same dreams, feels stupid, does not care to speak. Wakefulness without restlessness. Drowsy and sleepy, head feels heavy. Constant talking during sleep.

Throat

Hoarseness after singing. Dryness and redness of upper part of pharynx. Increased redness and soreness of upper part of pharynx, worse at night, causing difficulty of deglutition, obliging her to bend the head forwards on swallowing, so as to favor it, otherwise a pain runs up to ears. Great dryness of upper part of pharynx in the morning, difficult deglutition, yellow mucus with a sickish sweet taste, throat worse night and morning, at night had to take hold of throat to assist in swallowing.

PAGE 964

Compare

(1) Lac-c., Lac-f., Lac-v., Lac-coag., Lac-d.

(2) Ars. stopped abruptly the excessive menses and accompanying pain, Lac-d. restored the flow and then they ceased naturally.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lactuca virosa

(wild lettuce)

Pharmacy

Lact. *Lactuca virosa*. Acrid Lettuce. Poison Lettuce. Opium Lettuce. Also, *Lactuca sativa*. Garden Lettuce. N. O. Compositae. Genus, Cicoraceae. Tincture of fresh flowering plant Specimens of both *Lactuca vir.* and *Lactuca sat.* might be included in the tincture. Tincture of impissated juice, "Lactucarium" or Lettuce Opium. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The leaves of garden lettuce, *Lactuca sativa*, when too old and going to seed, have a bitter taste and the stalk then contains a milky juice which is intensely bitter. This juice contains Lactucin and is common to all lettuces, but is especially virulent in left *vir.* from which (as well as well as from *Lact. sat.*) Lactucarium or "Lettuce Opium," is prepared.

Lactuca sativa has a soporific action and is used "instead of Opium to allay cough, quiet nervousness and induce sleep in cases where from idiosyncrasy, Opium is not borne" (Brunton). This use of lettuces has been known from very remote times and has not been added to by old-school observers. The sleep-provoking power of *Lactuca* are recognizably sensitive persons who eat ordinary garden lettuce in salad. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lactuca virosa seems to be a true galactagogue increases the milk in breasts. This remedy also acts upon the brain and circulatory system. Delirium tremens with sleeplessness, coldness and tremor. hydrothorax and ascites. Impotence. Sense of lightness and tightness affecting whole body, especially chest. Marked action on limbs.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Anus disorders. Ascites. Asthma. Breast-feeding, disorders.

Constipation. Cough. Diarrhea. Globus hystericus. Gonorrhea. **Heart**burn.

Hysteria. Levitation. Liver disorders. *Musca volitantes*. Noises in ears. Pylorus, pain. Sleep, excessive. Smell, illusions. Spinal cord, pains. Spleen, disorders. Whooping cough. Yawning.

Modalities

Better in open air. Yawning and stretching helps pressure in chest. Worse from touch. Sneezing aggravates. Worse in warm room.

Symptoms

MIND

Stupefaction of sense. Great restlessness. Disposition melancholy, fretful, seeming to invite sadness with extravagant and exaggerated notions. Excessive ill-humor, provoked by slightest contradiction. Difficulty in thinking.

Abdomen

Sensation of weight of fullness, borborygmi, abundant emission of wind. Colic in early morning, abdomen tense, relieved somewhat by evacuation and passing of wind. Dull shocks or else lancinations in right hypochondrium. In liver region, contusive pain in morning.

Back

Tension in muscles of neck or right side, sometimes spasmodic. Lancinations under right armpit. Drawing pains in loins towards the groins. Pains in spinal marrow, as far as the cauda equina and extending to sacrum. Contusive pain in lumbar region.

Breasts

Increase of milk in breasts, (Asaf.) Seems to be a true galactagogue.

Chest

Sense of oppression of chest. Squeezing sensation in lower chest.

Ears

Drawing pains in ears, shootings followed by tension in left ear. Buzzing in ears: ringing sound before ears, evening in bed.

Eyes

Biting in the eyes. Itching above the eyebrows. Burning in eyes, especially in the lids. Redness of conjunctiva with increased mucous secretion in elderly persons. Pupils dilated. *Cloudiness of vision, weakness of sight. Flying insects before eyes, on stooping after a meal.* Hemipopia.

PAGE 965

Face

Pale. Heat of face with trembling and sensation of swelling of lips. Tingling with a feeling of tightness on face. Lancinations in chin at extremity of sub-maxillary nerve. In lips, quivering. Swelling of the lymphatic glands.

Female

Promotes menses. Menses too early. Painful gonorrhoea. Bearing down and weak feeling about pelvic organs and general relaxed feeling.

Food

Food taste sickly, bitter after eating bread and butter, bitter as gall in throat. Want of appetite (s also): at noon food is repugnant, no appetite for bread and meat. Appetite and thirst increased.

Head

Dull, heavy, confused, dizzy. Heat of face and headache with general coldness. Headache with disorders of respiratory organs.

Kidneys

Urine smells of violets. Sensation as of a drop continuously passing along the urethra when seated. Urine clear as water and at same time more copious. Hot and burning in urethra. Dragging pressure in region of bladder, as from urgency to urinate.

Limbs

Lame hip down left side, worse walking. Coldness and numbness of feet and legs. Tremor of hands and arms. Cramps in shin bones, extending to toes and side of leg involving calves.

Lungs

Difficult breathing. Suffocative breathing from dropsy of the chest. Constant tickling cough. Incessant, spasmodic cough, as if chest would fly to pieces. Cough, provoked by a tickling in throat. Irritation of a suffocating cough.

Male

In penis, swelling of a lymphatic vessel, following morning erections. Drawing pains at root of penis or also in right spermatic cord and along internal surface of thigh. Diminished sexual appetite, chases away lasciviousness and voluptuous fancies. Painful erections during morning sleep.

Mouth

Dryness of mouth without thirst. Sharp pain in molars on left side of lower jaw, as if they were being twisted.

Soreness of gums, on an empty socket on masticating. Tongue charged with a white coating (s also), coated with thick mucus (s), sore, as if burned at tip. Contraction under tongue.

Nose

Sensation as though end of nose were distended. Peculiar smell before nose and a like taste in mouth. Coryza, followed by excoriation and dryness in nose. Frequent sneezing.

Rectum

Constipation: no stool first day or else a tardy and hard evacuation (habitual constipation diminishes). Stool only after urgent calls and griping.

Sensations

As if chest would fly to pieces, as if circulation in legs was suspended. Coldness of stomach, throat, chest, feet.

Skin

Subcutaneous lancinating and pinching in various places. Inflammation and eruptions.

Sleep

Restless, impossible to get to sleep. Deep, comatose sleep. Frequent yawning and stretching of limbs.

Stomach

After a meal, sensation of fullness in stomach with pressure downwards. Loathing, nausea sometimes with uneasiness at pit of stomach. Vomiting and loathing. Pains in stomach with contraction of pit of stomach, worse by pressure.

Throat

Slight burning in throat. Difficult swallowing with sensation as if uvula were raw with burning. Accumulation of mucus in throat, viscid mucus in throat in morning.

Comments

Homeopathic provings and records of Lact. poisonings have produced an extensive array of symptoms. A simple reading of the symptoms will show what a powerful healing agent within Lact.

As an instance of poisoning. A man, 25, ate Lact. in a salad, 7 p.m. Went to bed at 9. Was waked at 11 with sharp colicky pains, soon followed by nausea and vomiting, which lasted all night. Fell asleep at 5 a.m. , but in the morning was astonished to find himself unable to distinguish objects clearly.

PAGE 966

A boy of 10 who ate of the same meal became affected with lively delirium at midnight and it lasted until morning, he jumped about on the bed, played all sorts of pranks and

nobody could quiet him. He had no colic or vomiting. His pupils were dilated until the iris was a mere rim. Trying to read he mistook M for P and O for V.

In his delirium he had hallucinations, saw on his bed a soldier, an ink stand, etc. Both these patients and another had liquid stools. The dilated pupils persisted some time.

One of the keynote symptoms of Lact. is an indescribable sensation of tightness, affecting the whole body more or less, but especially the chest: much yawn and stretch to relieve the squeezing of the lower chest. This develops into asthma and angina pectoris.

There is tightness in the liver region and enlargements of the liver have been removed by Lact. when that symptom was present. Squeezing in left breast. Feeling as if a hundredweight on chest. On the other hand there is also a feeling of relaxation in the chest. There is intolerance of touch and pressure.

Lact. has cured a spasmodic cough in frequent paroxysms with feeling of suffocation. Attacks came suddenly without any apparent cause and were induced by a violent tickling in pharynx and roof of mouth.

Whooping cough, paroxysms preceded by anxiety. There is both constipation and diarrhea and many concomitant anal symptoms.

Hering gives "Painful gonorrhoea in females " as an indication and one of the symptoms of the male urethra is suggestive. "Sensation as of a drop continually passing along the urethra when seated." Urine has smell of violets.

Lact. has cured hypertrophy of ovaries in a woman of fifty, consequent on an miscarriage twenty-five years before. The tumor was excessively large and the patient could get no rest for the pain of the pressure.

The rectum was contracted and feces evacuated with great pain. "Fatigue during stool," and also "sleepiness during stool" are peculiar and may prove characteristic. Ebullitions rising up from abdomen suggest globus hystericus.

Extraordinary lightness of body, more pronounced in open air. Feels as if swimming in bed. Dreams of swimming in the air or of walking above the ground. The head feels light, also empty. Sensation as if head too large, as if brain loose. Sensation as if looking through gauze.

"Pain in spinal marrow even to cauda equina and streaming along coccyx" should prove a leading symptom in some spinal cases. Right arm is much affected by Lact. Sitting up better chest symptoms. Bending better pain in stomach. Crossing legs better pinching in umbilical region.

Compare

- (1) Drowsiness, dryness and constipation - Op., Nux-m.
- (2) levitation, Stict. Puls., Ph-ac., Lac-c., Asar., Thuj., etc.
- (3) intolerance of anything tight round neck, Lach.
- (4) gonorrhoea, urine smells of violets, Terebe.
- (5) squeezing in left breast, Borax.
- (6) Borax has empty feeling. Coldness.
- (7) Helo., pain in soles as if he had jumped on a stone.
- (8) Bor., heart symptoms, Kali-c. And Kali-i., cough Drosera.
- (9) Nabalus.
- (10) Lach., Kali-c.,
- (11) Spiranthes - galactagogue.

Relations

Antidoted by: Vegetable acids and Coffee. (In a proving of Lactucarium, Acetic acid, Ether and Hock were more effectual than Coffee.)

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lamium album

(white nettle)

Pharmacy

Lam. Lamium album. White nettle. Lamium levigatum. Lamium maculatum. Dead Nettle. N. O. Latilate Tincture of entire fresh plant while in flower and seed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third or higher potency.

PAGE 967

History

Lamium was proved by Hahnemann and others including Stapf. Farrington says: Lamium has been recommended for external hemorrhoids. "Hard stool with blood" is the nearest symptom bearing on this. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Lamium alb. produced headaches of several kinds, one a "deep-in" headache, (Bac.), tightness of scalp and a backward and forward motion of the head. Headache with backward and forward motion of head. Lamium has a special affinity for female and urinary organs.

Much uneasiness of mind and body, trembling of limbs, weakness during the chill. Leucorrhoea and menses too early and scanty. Hemorrhoids, hard stool with blood. Sensation in urethra as though a drop of water were flowing through it. Tearing in the limbs. Hemoptysis. Blisters on heel from slight rubbing. Ulcers on heel. (All-c.)

Clinical

Headache. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Leucorrhoea. Menstruation too early.

Symptoms

MIND

Whining mood inclination to weep, feels as if abandoned. Great sadness with lachrymose humor. Great agitation and anxiety, which permit no rest.

Comments

Tearing and drawing in the limbs. The menses appeared too early and were scanty. Much leucorrhoea with biting sensation or without sensation, white mucus.

A characteristic symptom seems to be backward and forward motion of head. Symptoms were worse in morning on waking (headache), worse while lying down in bed in morning, better on rising (headache), better on sitting (headache), worse in open air (headache), worse by drinking (burning in chest), worse by eating (pressure beneath pit of stomach, burning in chest), worse rising from stooping (indescribable headache).

Compare

- (1) Members of the Mint tribe - Hedeoma, Ocimum canum, Origanum, Mentha piperita.
- (2) "deep-in" headache, Bacil.
- (3) head moves backwards and forwards, Arn., Cham., Lyc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lapathum acutum

(common dock)

Pharmacy

Lapa. Lapathum Sylvestre. Common Dock. Rumex obtusifolius. N. O. Polygonaceae.

Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Lapathum is the old name of the Docks now generally named Rumex. The word is of Greek origin and signifies, according to Gerarde, "to soften, ease or purge the belly," and the name was given to "herbs used in pottage and medicine, very well known to have the power of cleansing." **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

The Lapa. was proved by Widenhorn. It produced some rather severe headaches and nosebleed. Hansen says it is indicated in nosebleed following headache. Weight in stomach. Pain in kidneys with pressure from without inwards. Weak feeling in genital parts, leucorrhoea with uterine bearing down and pain in kidneys. Weariness.

Clinical

Headache. Kidneys, pain. Leucorrhoea. Nosebleed. Uterus, atony.

Symptoms

MIND

Sadness and morose, alternating with gaiety.

Compare

(1) Rumex. and Rheum, Phyt.

(2) Sep., Lil-t.

(3) Kidney pain, Santa.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lapis albus

(silico-fluoride of calcium)

Pharmacy

Lap-a. Lapis albus. Calcareo silico-fluorica. Silico-fluoride of calcium. Trituration.

Historical dose: All potencies, first to sixth potency.

PAGE 968

History

Lapis albus is Silico-fluoride of Calcium. A species of gneiss found by Grauvogl in the mineral springs of Gastein and named by him Lapis albus, "White Stone". These waters flow over gneiss formations into the valley of the Achen, where goiter and cretinism abound.

It was Von Grauvogl who first called attention to this remedy, the product of certain mineral springs in Germany, that have reputation for curing ulcers, cancers tumors. Lap-a. is a remedy for new growths and glandular disorders. Grauvogl cured with it a case of carcinoma and he and others have cured cases of goiter and scrofulous glands. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Lapis albus has the leading indications: Burning, shooting, stinging pains in the stomach, pylorus, also in the breasts and uterus. It has shown great power over new growths and tumors of many kinds.

Lap-a. has disorders of glands. Glands have a certain elasticity and pliability about them rather than the stony hardness of Calc-f. and Cistus. Remarkably successful in scrofulous affections, except in malarial cases.

Lap-a. has goiter, pre-ulcerative stage of carcinoma. Burning, stinging pain in breast, stomach and uterus. Connective tissue about glands specially affected. Fat anemic babies with a ravenous appetite. Goiter, cretinism and scrofulous diseases.

Severe menstrual pains causing weakness and swooning. Uterine cancer. Fibroid tumors with intense burning pains through the part with profuse hemorrhage. Sarcoma. Lipoma. Glandular swellings where no glands are usually found. Pains are burning, stinging, shooting.

Clinical

Carcinoma. Cretinism. Dysmenorrhea. Epithelioma. Fibroma. Glands, enlarged. Goiter. Leucorrhoea. Pruritus. Scirrhus. Scrofula. Tuberculosis. Tumors.

Symptoms

Chest

Persistent pains in breast region. Glandular hardening.

Ears

Otitis media suppurative. Where Silica is indicated progress is hastened by Lapis (Bellows).

Face

Opening in cheek as large as a silver dollar (carcinoma). Epithelioma of lip, crusts coming off leave raw surface. Tumor of lower lip with burning, stinging pains, that make him jump off his feet.

Female

Burning, shooting, stinging pains in breasts and uterus. Uterine carcinoma (five cases). Painful menses: suddenly taken with pain so severe that she swoons. Faints with pain at menses. Severe pain preceding the flow. Pruritus vulva.

Food

Ravenous appetite.

Head

Sick-headache.

Skin

Scrofulous abscesses and sores. Enlargement and induration of glands, Especially cervical. Lipoma, sarcoma, carcinoma. Pruritus.

Comments

In two cases of cervical glands cured by Lap-a. 6c, Dewey relates that a ravenous appetite developed while the remedy was being taken. In two cases cured by Dewey the swelling of the glands was elastic rather than of stony hardness.

In one patient the swelling was as large as a goose-egg in the right sternoclavicular region. This patient, a young lady, was a blonde, as also was a lady of thirty-five whom he cured of goiter with the remedy.

Whiting records a fragmentary proving of Lap-a. Mrs. Smith., 40, fair, stout, no children, had a large bronchocele. Averse to all animal food. Craves sweets. Has craved and drunk much ice-water in all seasons since a child. Feet and legs cold to knees. Lap-a. 6x 2 grains powders, one four times a day.

Reported in a month that the tumor was rapidly diminishing in size, but she was having much pain in it. No further medicine was given.

Two months later the tumor had diminished one-half and the patient then stated that since taking the powders she had no pain at her menstrual period, no dyspepsia and no sick-headaches.

PAGE 969

She had severe dysmenorrhea since the menses first appeared. Since leaving off the medicine the pain in the tumor ceased and also the decrease in size. Lap-a. 6x was again given and again the pain in the tumor came on and in addition, itching of the external genitals. The 30c and 200c caused such intense itching that the patient refused to take any more medicine of any kind.

Since than Whiting has cured many cases of pruritus and also of dysmenorrhea with Lap-a. The pains come on before the flow and cause swooning. One patient, 19, had dysmenorrhea from the first. Pain so severe she would fall unconscious wherever she might happen to be, the swoon lasting half an hour at times. Better when flow established. Lap-a. 200c cured.

Miss X., 34, normal until she had measles at age 20, since then pain at commencement of menstruation, so severe as to cause fainting. "This severe pain would continue less for a day or until the flow was established." Lap-a. 200c cured in six months.

W. P. Wesselheft, discussing Whiting's paper, narrated the cure of a case of epithelioma of the lip in a man of seventy with Lap-a. 12x in water. Dr. Gregory cured a young man of a tumor of the lip with Lap-a. 30c.

It recurred two years later with "burning, stinging pain, which made him jump off his feet." More Lap-a. 30c was given and cured in a year. There was in further recurrence.

Compare

- (1) Sil., Bad., Ars-i., Calc-i., Con., Kali-i., Aster.
- (2) Gastein - effect on scar tissues.
- (3) Ars., Calc., Cund., Iod., Kali-c., Spong.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Lappa arctium

(burdock)

Pharmacy

Lappa. Lappa arctium. Arctium lappa. Burdock. Lappa Major. Lappa officinalis. Arcion, (Greek). Gobo. Great Clote Burre. N. O. Composite. Tincture of fresh root.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Lappa arctium has been extensively proved, notably by Dr. Jeanes and Dr. S. A. Jones. The provings in the main confirm the teachings of antiquity in regard to this remedy.

A writer in the Amer. Homeopath recommended the local use of the seedling roots in acne. The roots are softened by soaking in water for two hours, then the blunt end is rubbed on each individual pimple. It is not to be repeated more often than once a week.

Planets: Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Lappa chiefly affects the skin, liver, joints and uterus. It has been given from the earliest times for prolapse uterus infertility, milky urine and sores about the joints. It was one of Culpepper's remedies for fetid sweat of axillae. Very important in skin therapeutics.

A large number of symptoms were observed upon the skin and mucous membranes. Acne, eczema, especially of scalp with discharge. It is one of the remedies which have been successful in curing uterine prolapse. In skin disorders it has been used externally as a glycerol, as well as internally. Eruptions on the head, face and neck, pimples, acne.

Lappa has styes and ulcerations on the edge of the eyelids. Profuse and frequent urination. Crops of boils and styes. (Anthr.) Heavy, sore and aching. As if lying uncomfortably. Numbness, lumbar region of aching calves. Constriction.

Clinical

Acne. Backache. Belching. Boils. Bunions. Dupuytren's contraction. Dyspepsia. Eczema. Eruptions. Flatus. Glands disorders. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Impotence. Infertility. Phosphaturia. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Scrofula. Styes.

Ulcers. Uterus, prolapsed. Vaginitis.

Modalities

Better from cloudy weather. Worse cold, wet, shaking, lying on right side, violent exertion.

PAGE 970

Symptoms

Abdomen

Flatulent dyspepsia, belching inodorous gas.

Back

Pains in back about eighth dorsal vertebra.

Chest

Trembling in chest. Acute tingling, cutting pain under middle of sternum, extending across breast.

Eyes

Redness about. Crops of styes. Feeling as if the eye was small and constricted.

Face

Inveterate acne, worse touch. Spreading vesicular eruption, great tearing and itching. Herpetic eruption on right ala nasi.

Female

Uterine displacement, worse standing, walking, sudden jar. Bruised, sore, heavy feeling in uterus with great relaxation of vaginal tissue. Prolapsed uterus with much bearing down pain. Leucorrhoea.

Head

Weight on vertex. Pain in head in region of vertex Eczema of scalp.

Heart

Pain in heart with indescribable movement under sternum, exceedingly rapid pulse with frequent intermissions.

Kidneys

Profuse and frequent urination. Milky phosphatic urine.

Limbs

Front of thigh weak. Old sores about joints. Pain in hands, knees and ankles extending downward to fingers and toes. Pain in all joints. Eruption on limbs. Rheumatic and gouty pains. Soreness of muscles. Rheumatic pains entirely relieved by onset of diarrhea. Sharp, darting, fugitive pains in tendons. Dupuytren's contraction. Bunion.

Lungs

Tickling in glottis with loose-sounding cough, but no expectoration. Short breath on exertion.

Male

Loss of sexual desire. Cutting, squeezed pain in whole length of urethra, scalding on urination. Ringworm-like patch of eruption on thigh beside testicles, groins raw.

Nose

Red across.

Rectum

Frequent yellow stools in forenoon, with some nausea. Diarrhoea alternating with rheumatic symptoms.

Skin

Eruptions, sticky on head, face. Moist foul eczema of infants. Many small painful boils. Axillary sweat cold, runs down chest, foul. Moist, offensive eruptions, grayish white crusts, especially when glands are swollen. Old sores, about joints.

Stomach

Sour stomach, sour taste to meat, all food turns sour, vomits it. Diarrhoea alternating with rheumatic symptoms.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea and vomiting.

Compare

- (1) The Composites, Arn., Calen., Cina.
- (2) Bry. - rheumatism.
- (3) Frax., Lil-t. and Sep. - in uterine prolapse.
- (4) Calc-p. - phosphaturia.
- (5) Vinc., Viol-t. - skin.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lapsana communis

(nipple-wort)

Pharmacy

Laps. *Lapsana communis*. Nipple-wort. N. O. Composite. Genus Cioracee. Tincture of infusion of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

As the common name of *Lapsana* would imply, it is a popular remedy for sore nipples, a decoction of it being used as a lotion for that purpose.

Cooper has published documents in proof of its efficiency in hemorrhoids. The method of preparation is as follows: Three ounces of the green plant (or four of the dry) are boiled in three pints of thin water gruel until it is reduced to a pint and a half.

The decoction to be strained. Half a pint to be drunk on three mornings following, fasting immediately on getting out of bed.

One patient who was cured in this way said he had no swallowed the draft more than a few minutes before he felt his stomach as warm as if he had drunk hot brandy and water. Only three doses are ordered and the patient is told in case of not being cured to wait a fortnight before repeating the treatment. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 971

Homeopathic

Lapsana communis is a remedy for sore nipples and hemorrhoids. Cooper has confirmed the power of Laps. over hemorrhoids, using single doses of the tincture.

Clinical

Hemorrhoids. Nipples, sore.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Larix decidua

Larch

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Larch. *Larix decidua*. Twigs with young leaves and flowers are picked and boiled for half an hour. The water is drained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Bach grouped the remedy Larch under Despondency and Despair, together with the remedies of Crab Apple, Oak, Willow, Star of Bethlehem, Sweet Chestnut, Elm and Pine.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Larch treats states of low self-confidence. Lack of energy, drooping sensation, weary limbs and reluctant posture may be concomitant features. One may appear withdrawn or not animated.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Larch state, one does not perceive oneself as capable or successful. One anticipates failure and feels that one cannot quite measure up to the challenges of life.

For this reason, one may avoid new opportunities for growth and advancement. One also compares oneself with others, believing everybody else to be more in charge of themselves and their lives. This error of perception undermines the self-image.

In the Larch state, the view into life is too much directed within oneself rather than focused toward the people and tasks in one's environment, (Cerato, Mimulus). Worries about oneself. While being within the confines of the self and not feeling empowered to rise to life's challenges, one may experience internal sadness, regret, despondency and even despair.

In the Larch state, one feels suppressed within and it may seem impossible to rise above these limitations. Feelings of inferiority, fear of failure, shyness and lack of personal strength. Also a sense of loneliness and alienation from others. In the Larch state, one may feel lax and dampened, without energy or incentive. This experience may resemble the state of depression, when there is no real courage or joy.

SOURCES

Bach.

Lathyrus sativus

(chick-pea)

Pharmacy

Lath. Lathyrus sativus. Chickpea. Wild vetch. "Jesse," "Jarosse," Lathyrus cicera. Lesser Chick-pea. N. O. Leguminosae. Trituration of seeds. Tincture of the flower. Tincture of the green pods. Trituration of the dried pea. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

The Lathyrus is a vetch and a member of the Leguminosae family growing in India. This remedy, which produced a perfect picture of certain spinal affections, has been known for over a century.

A paralytic affection named Lathyrism has been recognized from ancient times and has been commonly attributed.

As its name implies to poisoning with Lathyrus a species of pea.

Our own Sweet Pea is Lathyrus odoratus. The two varieties of Lathyrus which have occasioned the poisonings are Lath. sativus and Lath. cicera. The peas are very much alike in appearance. That of Lath. Cicera is rather smaller than the other, more square, are a lighter brown.

PAGE 972

Except for this brownish color they could easily be mistaken for ordinary peas.

Lath. Cicera has red flowers, Lath. Sativus bluish. Both are cultivated for food and are sometimes cut green for fodder.

In Christison's Toxicology it is stated that Lath. causes paraplegia, dragging gait, turning-in of the toes, stiffness and semi-flexion of the knee-joints.

The clinical record of Lathyrus, though very meagre, gives great hope that it may prove useful in numerous cases of bedridden paraplegias and in infantile spinal paralysis, as well as in certain forms of myelitis.

In 1877 Clarke published cases relieved by Lath. sat., two of Paralysis, one of multiple sclerosis, one of rheumatic paralysis with stiff knees. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lathyrus sativus affects the anterior and lateral columns of the cord, causing many paralytic disorders of lower limbs.

Lath. does not produce pain. Reflexes are increased. Paralytic disorders of lower limbs, spastic paralysis, lateral sclerosis, Beri-beri. Athetosis. Infantile paralysis. After influenza and wasting, exhaustive diseases where there is much weakness and heaviness, slow recovery of nerve power. Sleepy, constant yawning.

Trembling of arms, worse on attempting to do anything. Athetosis. Infantile paralysis. Useful in wasting and exhaustive diseases when there is much weakness and heaviness and slow recovery of nerve power. Reflexes increased.

Clinical

Athetosis. Beriberi. Impotence. Locomotor ataxia. Lumbago Paralysis spinal (spinal sclerosis), rheumatic. Parkinson's disease. Paraplegia. Polio-myelitis. Rheumatism. Rheumatic paralysis. Roaring (in horses). Urine incontinence.

Modalities

Better uncovering was prominent in several cases. Better lying down, (lower limbs move freely). Worse from cold damp weather. Worse by touch. Worse by movement.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed, hypochondriacal.

Abdomen

Colic.

Back

Lumbago. Pain in back so severe as to prevent movement. Pains in back worse or excited by touch.

Kidneys

Incontinence of urine. Pressure on bladder, if not immediately satisfied, urine, rushes out with great force. Increased bladder reflex. Frequent, must hurry, else voided involuntarily.

Limbs

Poliomyelitis with marked spastic symptoms. Tremulous tottering gait. Rheumatic paralysis. Excessive rigidity of legs, spastic gait. Knees knock together when walking. Knee jerks exaggerated. Cramps in legs worse cold and cold feet. Cannot extend or cross legs when sitting. Legs blue, swollen, if hanging down. Heels do not touch the ground when walking. Sits bent forward, straightens up with difficulty. Gluteal muscles and muscles of lower limbs are emaciated. Stiffness and lameness of the ankles and knees. Feet are dragged or put down suddenly and forcibly while walking. Legs are cold during day, become hot and burn at night better uncovering. While lying down legs can be moved from side to side but cannot be lifted.

Male

Impotence. From time to time erections and pollutions.

Mouth

Burning pain in tip of tongue. Tingling and numbness of tongue and lips, as if scalded.

Rectum

Diarrhea with urgent pressure on intestines. Dysentery. Constipation.

Sensations

Sensation as of a damp cloth around the waist.

Sleep

Continuous yawning and sleepiness.

Stomach

Weight in stomach and indigestion. **Heart** burn. Nausea and vomiting. Vomiting of blood.

Vertigo

Vertigo when standing with eyes closed.

Comments

In the British Journal of Homeopathy there is found an account of a wheat famine in India, where the peas of the plant were substituted for wheat and used as a food. Those who subsisted on it were taken, even during sleep with sudden paralysis of the lower limbs.

PAGE 973

This occurred without warning in young men more than in young women and was never recovered from.

Another observer records fifty cases who had eaten the Lathyrus bread and all stated that they became paralytic during the wet season of the country, that they went to bed quite well and awoke with stiff legs, unsteady gait and aching, but no severe pain. The upper limbs were free.

Another who saw the disease in Algeria and described the symptoms found in ten cases observed that they came on suddenly in damp weather with some pains in the loins, trembling, motor paralysis and exaggerated reflexes. He attributed these phenomena to an acute transverse myelitis with degenerative changes in the cord.

O'Connor finds that marked benefit follows its use in old cases of myelitis with marked spastic symptoms.

Bartlett recommends Lath. in excessive knee jerk and rigidity. Hart speaks of it as a remedy in locomotor ataxia, but the absence of sensory symptoms and the presence of exaggerated reflexes would seem to contraindicate it in this disease.

He also speaks of Lath. in spinal anemia, giving as symptoms: "Numbness, followed by pain in the lower limbs, sensation of a band around the body, unable to step or distinguish one limb from another"

In the case related by Bojanus the general symptoms were the same. In these it was the Lath. which was the cause of the trouble, which arose during the great Russian famine.

Horses fed with Lath. along with oats manifested symptoms of paralysis of the limbs and also of the throat and wind-pipe, setting up the condition called "Roaring." Some have died of suffocation.

The worse from cold, damp wind appears to be the leading condition of Lath. so far as at present known. In the case of horses as well as of human beings, the symptoms often remain in abeyance until cold, damp weather sets in.

Burning heat with better by uncovering is another noteworthy condition.

Clarke has relieved with it several cases of spastic paralysis, Miss R., 25, had been ill four years with the usual symptoms of spastic paralysis with excessive constipation and violent urging to pass water, if she attempted to retain it, it passed of itself. The muscles were hard and unyielding. She had very heavy drugging under allopathic treatment before coming under my care.

Hyper. was first given with considerable benefit. As the improvement went no further, Lath. 1c and 30c were given and then the improvement was much more marked. The patient is still under treatment.

In one of the cases of lathyrism the back pain was induced by touch.

W. A. Dewey has recorded a brilliant cure with Lath. 3x of a case of spastic paralysis in a man of twenty-eight. The attack had been coming on six months. The patient was a hunchback, having been deformed since the age of five, but this had given no more than the usual inconvenience. On admission to hospital (December I. 1898) he was unable to make the slightest movement of the lower limbs, even of the toes.

The adductors were in a constant state of irritable contraction, so that the thighs were constantly crossed. Reflexes greatly exaggerated. No pain. Spine not tender.

General health normal. The only other symptoms was a girdle sensation, as if he had a cloth wrung out of cold water round his waist. Three weeks after commencing Lath. sat. there was slight lessening of rigidity.

On April 5, 1899, he could raise his limbs and move his toes. On July 2nd he walked out of the hospital without difficulty, the abnormal irritability of the muscles having disappeared.

PAGE 974

Compare

(1) Oxytrop., Sec.

(2) Petiveria, a South American plant. - paralysis, paraplegia with numbness. Sensation of internal coldness.

(3) Agrostema githago - burning sensation in stomach, through esophagus into throat in lower abdomen and anus, nausea, bitter vomiting, impaired locomotion, difficulty in remaining erect, vertigo and headache, burning from lower jaw to vertex.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Latrodectus haseltii

(black spider)

Pharmacy

Lat-h. Latrodectus haseltii. New South Wales, Black Spider. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Long lasting effects seem to indicate Lat-h. as a "chronic" for blood poisoning. Arrests intense pain in pyemia. **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Homeopathic

Great edema in neighborhood of wound, paralysis of limbs with great wasting of muscles. Delusion of flying. Violent, darting, burning pains preceding paralysis. Vertigo, tendency to fall forward. Septicemia conditions, blood poisoning. Roaring noises. Loss of memory.

Clinical

Blood poisoning. Edema.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Latrodectus katipo

(new zealand spider)

Pharmacy

Lat-k. *Latrodectus katipo*. N. O. Arachnida. New Zealand spider. Tincture of living spider. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Katipo is a venomous spider found in New Zealand and some parts of California. The symptoms recorded are the effects of bites. The seat of a bite becomes immediately painful and swelling occurs. In some cases the swelling does not come on until some days after the bite. In one case, five days after the bite, a scarlet papulous rash appeared on both limbs, burning like fire.

The symptoms were somewhat slow in evolution and in a fatal case, that of a girl bitten on the abdomen, death did not occur until six weeks after the bite. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

Lat-k. has lassitude, faintness, twitchings and in one case, trismus were noted. Scarlet and burning eruptions. Lymphangitis with nervous twitchings. Suffered long, wasting and losing all energy, some having appearance of one going into a decline, it was three months before he rallied and six before he recovered.

Nervous twitching all over body. Suddenly became faint and pale. Large quantities of whisky produced little impression, except a feeling as though affected side was drunk.

Clinical

Chorea. Edema. Faintness. **Heart**, slow. Lymphangitis. Nettle-rash. Twitchings.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium half smothered by imperfect intoxication. Semi-intoxicated state. Nervous depression.

Abdomen

Very severe drawing or cramping sensation in abdomen.

Face

Anxious expression. Extreme pallor changing to blue tint of face and body. Jaws stiff very soon, could not open mouth to eat and could scarcely articulate.

Food

Lost all desire for food (after a fortnight), lingered six weeks and then died.

Heart

Almost pulseless. Pulse slow, scarcely more than twelve or fourteen beats to the minute.

Limbs

Severe shaking, burning pains ran from the bite on the foot up the limbs to back, accompanied by nervous twitching all over body soon, pain felt almost equally in both limbs and seemed to center about heel. Feet felt as if rudely lacerated by dull instrument, walking him from sleep (immediately).

Lungs

Breathing almost ceased.

PAGE 975

Skin

Small, red spot like flea-bite. Bitten surface raised, the raised part white with red halo with swelling and pain. Swelling size and shape of hen's egg. The bite remained a small purple point for nine days, on the tenth began to swell and turn white like a bee sting, pain and swelling rapidly increased, dorsum of foot and ankle like a puff-ball, red streak running up leg. A bright scarlet, papular eruption on both lower limbs, which stung and burned like fire.

Temperature

Limbs cold and flaccid. A cold, clammy sweat covered left lower extremity in morning sweat covered both limbs.

Compare

(1) Lat-m., Tarent., Mygale., Aranea.

(2) Apis, Vespa and serpent poisons.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Latrodectus mactans

(black widow spider)

Pharmacy

Lat-m. *Latrodectus mactans*. Widow Spider. N. O. Arachnida. Tincture of living spider. Historical dose: All potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

To the luminous insight of S. A. Jones and A. J. Tafel, we owe the introduction of *Latrodectus mactans* into the *Materia Medica*. The Lat-m. bite produces tetanic effects that last several days.

From the time a man was bitten he took 3 1/2 quart bottles of the best rectified whisky without any sign of intoxication.

Linnell records a case of angina pectoris, pain in precordial region and left arm. brought on by slightest exertion, cured with Lat-m. 3c. **Planets:** Sun, Mars.

Homeopathic

Latrodectus mactans affects the heart, producing a typical picture of angina pectoris.

Heart attacks. The precordial region seems to be the center of attack. Restless with

heart pains and prostrated. Fear of suffocating or dying. Constriction of chest muscles with radiation to shoulders and back.

Blood becomes thin, watery. Lowered coagulability. Inflammation of the coronary arteries. Pain in the solar plexus. Infectious purpura.

Chronic hemorrhaging endothelial plasmatic condition. Chronic idiopathic thrombocytopenia.

Lat-m. has itching and redness of the part bitten, at first without pain, but violent pain soon commenced there (back of left hand) and extended in a short time up forearm and arm to shoulder and thence to precordial region. Painful sensations extended up arm to shoulder, along neck to back of head, later in pain precordia and apnea, screaming fearfully.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Chronic idiopathic thrombocytopenia. Colic. **Heart**, attacks. Hemorrhages, watery. Infectious purpura.

Modalities

Better by sitting quietly. Worse from the slightest movement. Worse from motion even of hands. Worse from exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear of suffocating or dying. The face betrays extreme anxiety. Anxiety about the heart. Screams fearfully with pain, exclaiming that she would lose her breath and die. Thinks he will suffocate. Sensitive to noise. Intense anguish with the sensation of severe thoracic constriction. Extreme state of nervous irritation with fear of going mad. Speech hesitant with tears. Apparently moribund.

Abdomen

Severe abdominal pain with nausea and a sinking sensation at epigastrium. Colic and hardness of the abdominal wall. Chronic cramp of the abdominal muscles without painful tenderness on palpation.

Back

Dorsal and lumbar cramps, going from the nape to the loins.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Violent, precordial pain extending to the axilla and down the arm and forearm to fingers with numbness of the extremity. Sinking sensation. Cramping pain from chest to abdomen.

Ears

Pain in the right middle ear.

Eyes

Constant *pulsating pain* in the eyes.

Face

Expression of deep anxiety.

Food

Extreme thirst, vomits what he drinks.

PAGE 976

Head

Pain in neck to back of head. Occipital pain. Headache, aggravated between 2 p.m. and 3 p.m.

Heart

Precordial anxiety. Pain in precordia with a loss of breath. screaming fearfully, exclaiming that she would lose her breath and die. Violent heart pains, sharp, extending to shoulders or both arms to fingers with numbness. Restless with cardiac pain and prostration. Pulse, feeble and rapid. Pulse so frequent it could not be counted and so feeble it could scarcely be felt. Pain extends from bitten right hand to back of head, more violent pain in precordia, extending thence to left shoulder and axilla, down arm to finger-ends, left arm partially paralyzed, left pulse extinct, right pulse doubtful.

Limbs

Hard aching pain in axilla. Pain in left arm, feels paralyzed. Weakness of legs followed by cramps in the abdominal muscles. Paresthesia of lower limbs. Stinging in right wrist with itching and redness of bitten spot.

Kidneys

Burning pains on urinating in the urethra. Urine red, albuminous with casts. Proteinuria, hematuria, casts, glycosuria, diminution in the level of nitrogen eliminated through the urine.

Lungs

Gasping for breath, fear of losing breath and dying. Extreme apnea. Respiration only occasional, gasping. Bronchial rales. Cough with hawking. Yellow, thick, acrid sputum. Pulmonary edema. Respiration very slow, thinks he will suffocate.

Male

Frequent erections. Testicular pains, aggravated by movement. Very acute pains in the right testicle. Perspiration in the genital regions. Itching of prepuce with a little redness of the part.

Mouth

Labial fissure. White coloring of the tongue. Hypertrophy of the lingual papillae. Copious salivation. Trembling of the tongue.

Nose

Nose blocked. Thick, yellow discharge.

Rectum

Constriction of the anus with tarry stools. Two copious evacuations similar to the black vomit.

Skin

Loss of hair. Skin cold like ice, marble-white. Blue coloring. Eruption, which itches. Formication and extreme sensitivity. Heavy, cold perspiration. Skin very painful at the slightest touch. Burning of the soles of the feet.

Sleep

Dreams of flying. Insomnia. Sleep disturbed, anxious.

Stomach

Eructation and loss of appetite. Nausea then abdominal pains. Vomiting of black blood, which soothes the condition. Transfixation of pain or sinking at epigastrium. Feeling of weakness in epigastric region.

Throat

Throat red, dry. Tonsillitis with glairy deposit on tonsils. Pain on swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo and constrictive headache.

Comments

Case I. A man bitten on the prepuce. At first there was itching in less than half an hour nausea followed by severe abdominal pains. Soon after, violent precordial pains, extending to axilla and down left arm and forearm to fingers with numbness of the limbs and apnea.

Dry cupping was resorted to and the blood that flowed was thin and florid and un-coagulable. This was before Semple arrived.

He then found most violent precordial pains, the left arm almost paralyzed, pulse 130, very feeble, Skin cold as marble, countenance expressive of deep anxiety. At eight next morning in spite of stimulants, the symptoms were worse and continued to increase until 2.30 p.m. Pulse uncountable and scarcely to be felt. Vomited black vomit, a quart or more.

Soon after, reaction set in and the man gradually recovered. He had two copious stools like the black matter vomited and after that felt quite well.

PAGE 977

Jones notes that the precordial region was the chief locus of attack. He considers the order of the occurrence of these symptoms of great importance.

Compare

- (1) Lat-k. and other Arachnida.
- (2) Helo. - coldness.
- (3) Lach., Spig., Cimic., Cact., Kalm., Lycopus in angina pectoris.
- (4) Hirudo - non-coagulating hemorrhages.
- (5) the Aranea, Mygale, Theridion, Lat-h., Lat-k. spider venoms.
- (6) Triatema, Kissing bug - swelling with violent itching of fingers and toes. A smothering sensation and difficult breathing succeeded by fainting and rapid pulse.
- (7) Heloderma - Intense chill, going from the inside to the outside. Vertigo with tendency to fall backwards. Numbness of the limbs.
- (8) Kalm. - Palpitations, aggravated when lying on the left side, pulse slow. Lightning pains, suddenly changing place.
- (9) Cact. - Feeling of constriction of the heart, as if a vice, spreading to the left arm, which feels numb. Hemorrhaging of black blood.
- (10) Spig. - Violent contractions of the heart with oppression, anxiety. Feels soothed when lying on the right side with head raised.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Laurocerasus

(cherry laurel)

Pharmacy

Laur. Laurocerasus. Cherry laurel. Cerasus Laurocerasus. Common Laurel. Prunus Laurocerasus. N. O. Rosacea. Tincture of young leaves. Dilutions of Aqua Laurocerasi. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency. Cherry-laurel water, two to five drop doses.

Herbal

Laurocerasus, the so-called "Laurel" of our gardens is not a member of the Lauraceae, though the Bay Laurel, *Laurus nobilis* is. The Aqua Laurocerasi, prepared by distilling the fresh leaves, contains Hydrocyanic acid and is supposed to owe all its medicinal virtue to this fact.

The small quantity of Hydrocyanic acid which this medicine contains, produces symptoms accompanied by sudden debility and lack of reaction, especially in chest and heart disorders.

Asphyxia neonatorum. Lauro. has cyanosis both of the new-born infant and of heart disease. Coldness and blueness with epileptiform convulsions. A dry, tickling cough, Lauro. has also a cough with jelly-like expectoration dotted with bloody points. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Laurocerasus affects the mind and brain causing, bluntness of special senses. Spasmodic tickling cough in cardiac patients is often magically influenced by this drug.

Blue babies, asphyxia neonatorum. Well chosen remedies do not act. Cyanosis. Coldness not better by warmth. Weak sphincters. Long lasting faints. Chorea, emotional with constant jerks, cannot keep still. The speech indistinct after every excitement, gasping for breath.

Laur. has a lack of reaction, especially in chest and heart disorders. Drink rolls audibly through esophagus and intestines. General coldness, not ameliorated by warmth. Violent pain in stomach with loss of speech. Spasm of facial muscles and esophagus.

Suffocating spells about heart compel him to lie down. Sensation of falling down in brain in abdomen in heart etc. Epilepsy, clonic spasms of all limbs with paralytic weakness. Twitchings. Gasping, before during and after spasms. Nervous collapse. Strokes. Internal burning. Hemorrhages of thin, bright blood mixed with gelatinous clots.

PAGE 978

Clinical

Asphyxia, neonatorum. Asthma. Breathing difficult. Cholera. Cholera infantum. Chorea. Menopausal. Convulsions. Coughs. Cramps. Cyanosis. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea.

Epilepsy. **Heart**, disorders. Liver disorders. Metrorrhagia, Palpitations. Pneumonia, typhoid. Strokes, threatened. Tetanus. Tumors. Whooping cough.

Causations

Effects of fright.

Modalities

Better sitting up. Better from lying with head low. Better eating, sleep, open air. Worse sitting up, exertion, cold, fright. Stooping worse. Worse in the evening and night.

Symptoms

MIND

Loss of consciousness with loss of speech and motion. Fear and anxiety about imaginary evils. Sudden loss of memory from fright, pain etc. Dullness of special senses. Gets angry when not understood.

Abdomen

Falling down sensation of a lump in abdomen from above the navel to small of back worse talking or over-exertion. Gurgling flatulence.

Back

Painful stiffness in left side of neck and nape. Compressed feeling in shoulders and nape.

Chest

Constriction of chest. Burning in chest on taking inspiration. Dyspnea with sensation that he is unable to raise the chest walls, better lying down.

Ears

Hardness of hearing. Tingling in ears. Itching in ears.

Eyes

Dryness of eyes. **Eyes** widely open or half-closed, convulsed, prominent and fixed. Objects look larger. Burning pain in eyes. Pupils dilated and immovable.

Darkness before the eyes, with obscuration of sight. **Eyes** distorted. All objects appear larger than they really are.

Face

Blue with gasping. As if flies and spiders are crawling over the skin. Lock-jaw.

Twitching of the muscles of face.

Female

Pain in uterus with cancer with oozing of bright blood with gelatinous clots, better sleep.

Faints with coldness during menses. Burning and stinking in and below breasts.

Head

Head pain worse 11 a.m. to 1 p.m. Nightly tearing in vertex. As if a cold wind were blowing on head. As if brain were falling. Brain feels contracted and painful.

Heart

Folds hands over the heart, as if there were some trouble there worse by any exercise.

Palpitations. Pains in the region of heart. Pulse, weak, variable, slow or irregular. Mitral regurgitation. Clutching at heart and palpitations. Cyanosis neonatorum.

Kidneys

Urine, retained, suppressed involuntary with palpitations and suffocation and fainting.

Limbs

Skin blue. Veins of hands distended. Clubbing of fingers. Toes and finger nails become knotty. Cold clammy feet up to the knees in chorea, heart disease. Feet numb on crossing the legs. Sprained pains in hips, thighs and heels.

Liver

Pain in the liver as though abscess were forming. Liver indurated, atrophied, nutmeg.

Lungs

Shallow breathing. Asphyxia neonatorum. Suffocation, gasps for breath, on sitting up.

Gasping for breath, clutches at heart. Cough with valvular disease. Exercise causes pain

around heart. Tickling, dry cough. Cough with a copious, jelly-like, bloody expectoration. Small and feeble pulse. Threatening paralysis of lungs.

Mouth

Foam at the mouth, convulsions. Speechlessness from pain in stomach. Tongue, stiff, cold, burnt or numb.

Rectum

Paralysis of anal sphincter involuntary stools. Cancer of rectum with bleeding of bright red blood.

Sensations

Coolness of forehead as from draft of air. Weight on top of head. As if brain loose and falling into forehead when stooping. As if a veil before eyes. As if lungs could not be sufficiently expanded. As if lungs pressed against spine. As if mucous membranes were dry. Stitches are very prominent, also stiffness and pressure, especially pressure outward.

Skin

Cool, livid.

PAGE 979

Sleep

Sleeplessness from over-excitement and sudden heat. Troublesome and agitated dreams. Fearful anxiety and restless, cannot fall to sleep. Coma vigil. Spells of deep sleep with snoring and stertorous breathing. Frequent yawning.

Stomach

Persistent hiccough. Bitter belchings. Disgust for food during pregnancy. Vomiting of food during cough. Violent pain in stomach with loss of speech. Stomach pains during urination. Nausea near a hot stove.

Temperature

Coldness, chills and heat alternate. Thirst with dry mouth in afternoon. Shuddering, followed by burning heat. Heat running down the back.

Throat

Larynx and trachea raw. Low voice. Spasmodic contraction of throat and esophagus. drinks roll audibly through esophagus and intestines.

Vertigo

Vertigo with sleepiness.

Comments

Laur. has a peculiar "gasping" is indicative here, gasping without really breathing. In addition to the blueness there is twitching of the muscles of the face (which is also an indication for Lauro. in chorea). Clubbing of fingers, which is a common feature in cyanosis and tuberculosis.

"Lack of reactive power," and low vitality is another keynote of Lauro. This is particularly so when occurring in chest disorders. Long-lasting faints (Camph. has sudden fainting), seems to have no reactive power, face pale, blue, surface cold. Prostrate before getting up in morning and difficulty in opening eyes.

Attacks of indigestion and pains across lower abdomen, which come suddenly in the morning and generally disappear on getting up.

Gnawing pain in lower abdomen going on for years in old men with occasional looseness of stool. If fluids are forced down the throat they roll audibly into stomach.

When indicated in eruptive fevers the eruption is livid after pressure with the finger the skin is long in regaining its color.

There are suffocative spells about the heart worse by sitting up, the patient is compelled to lie down, (as with Psor.) Though some heart symptoms have the opposite condition and compel the patient to sit up.

Guernsey gives these leading symptoms, "Gasping for breath, the patient puts his hand to the heart as if there was some trouble there, this may result from running a short distance, which puts him completely out of breath, going upstairs, walking or any exercise may bring the gasping on."

Coldness is a common sensation internal coldness and external heat. Cold tongue. Heat of single parts. Warmth on center of forehead, then a coldness as from a draft of air lasting a long time. The left chest is most affected. There is worse before eating. Constricted sensations Ñ in gullet in rectum.

There are noteworthy uterine symptoms of menorrhagia and dysmenorrhea in the provings and the value of them has been emphasized by cases related by Cooper in his work on Cancer and Cancer Symptoms.

The indications of Laur. according to Cooper are: A sense of fatigue pervades the whole system with a very painful condition of the hard and indurated tissue of the parts affected, pain much better by sleep, tendency to oozing of blood, which is generally bright and mixed with gelatinous clots. This applies to chest as well as to uterine and rectal symptoms, only, the blood comes painlessly into the mouth, but with great pain per vagina.

In most cases Laur. will be found that the pains it relieves are such as start from the lower part of the spine and extend either round the pelvis or up to the head and are accompanied with a sense of suffocation and a sick feeling with drowsiness and a great desire to sleep that generally brings relief.

In cases that are sleepless the desire for sleep is very great. Digestion is weak, bowels confined, patient, low-spirited with flatulence and burning in chest after food. Constant tired and sick feeling. Inclined to lose flesh and hemorrhages that are small in quantity and bright in color.

PAGE 980

The flatus is audible and gurgling and rolls about the upper abdomen. In nervous disorders "constant jerks, cannot keep still" and the characteristic "gasping" are leading indications. Allen's indications are: An extremely nervous, excitable condition accompanying ailments. Diarrhea as of green mucus with suffocative spells about heart.

Dry, harassing cough of tuberculosis. Spasmodic cough of later stages of whooping cough when patient is much prostrated and has nervous spasmodic symptoms. Cough with valvular heart disease, cough incessant, especially on lying down, fluttering in heart and gasping with cough. Alternation of chill, fever and sweat in tuberculosis.

E. Wigg relates the case of May S., 7, who had been troubled some time with an almost incessant cough, for which many remedies were given without benefit. At last Wigg came to the conclusion that Laur. was the remedy and put ten drops of the Laur. 200c into five tablespoonfuls of water ordering a teaspoonful of this to be taken every two hours when the child was awake.

This was at 4 p.m. After the third dose she fell asleep. At 3 a.m. she awoke in a very excited condition. Her mother asked her if she had not been dreaming, but her tongue was so stiff she could not answer. Suddenly she began to tremble all over as if in a chill.

after ten minutes she began to twitch and jerk. Wigg was sent for and found her in this convulsed state. She could not articulate for the thickness and heaviness of the tongue. The mind was clear. Recognizing the action of Laur. Wigg antidoted it with Camphor and later a cup of coffee and she came all right in a few hours. She had no more of the cough.

Compare

(1) Hydr-ac., Camph., Sec., Am-c., Ambr.

(2) Amyg., Pru. spi., Pru. Virg., and other Rosacea.

(3) In hunger after meals with feeling of emptiness, Calc., Chin., Cascara., Chion., Grat.

(4) after meals and after stool, Petr.

(5) in semi-lateral swelling of tongue, Calc., Sil., Thuj. Laur. has loss of speech with it.

Relations

Antidotes: the effects of Digitalis given in crude doses. Antidoted by: Camph., Coff., Ip., Op. Compatible: Bell. Phos., Puls., Verat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lecithinum

Pharmacy

Lec. Lecithin. Historical dose: One-half to 2 grains of crude and potencies. Twelfth potency. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Lecithin is important in the vital processes of plant and animal organisms. It is prepared from the yolk of egg, a phosphorus containing complex organic body. Lecithin has a favorable influence upon the nutritive conditions and especially upon the blood, hence its uses in anemia and convalescence, neurasthenia and insomnia. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lecithin has been used as a galactagogue remedy, it renders breast milk more nourishing. In Tuberculosis, Lecithin causes a marked improvement in nutrition and general improvement. It causes an immediate decrease in the excretion of the phosphates.

Tired, weak, short breath, loss of flesh. General weakness. Neurasthenia. Sexually weak. Impotency. Ovarian insufficiency. Anemia.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental exhaustion and impotency. Forgetful, dull, confused. Insomnia.

Ears

Pulsating and ringing in ears.

Face

Pain in zygoma, face pale.

Head

Aching, especially in occiput-pulsating and ringing in ears. Pain in zygoma, face pale.

Kidneys

Scanty with phosphates, sugar or albumen.

Limbs

Soreness, aching, lack of energy. Tired and weak.

Sexual

Male power lost or enfeebled. Anaphrodisia and ovarian insufficiency.

PAGE 981

Stomach

Loss of appetite, thirsty, craves wine and coffee, bloated, sore pain in stomach rising toward throat.

Compare

(1) Phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Phatak.

Ledum palustre

(marsh tea)

Pharmacy

Led. *Ledum palustre*. Marsh tea. Wild Rosemary. Marsh Cistus. Labrador Tea. N. O. Ericaceae. Tincture of dried small twigs and leaves collected after flowering begins. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

In Sweden a decoction of *Ledum* is used for freeing oxen and pigs from lice. Linneus says that this same decoction, if taken internally, has cured "violent headaches and a species of angina." The leaves of *Ledum* are also used in Sweden in beer to increase its intoxicating power and also in tanning. *Led.* Is an example of a common article of diet being at the same time a very powerful medicine.

Teste, who is one of the chief clinical authorities on *Ledum*, mentions that it is native to damp regions of the North of Europe and that no animal except the goat eats it, on account of the strong resinous smell of its leaves, which "keeps off lice and prevents flour from getting moldy."

Merat says *Ledum* cures the itch and scald-head, which Teste explains by its parasiticide action.

This anti-parasitic action led Teste to think of *Led.* as a remedy for bites and punctured wounds, especially as certain symptoms of the proving seemed to agree with it. The success which has attended this use of *Led.*

In mosquito-bites, stings of bees and wasps, rat-bites, needle-pricks resulting in whitlows, confirms the observation. "Redness, swelling and throbbing in point of index finger from prick of a needle" *Led.* aborted a felon in a few days, (Wesselheft).

Homeopathic

Ledum palustre affects the fibrous tissue of joints especially small, ankles, tendons, heels and skin, hence it can be called a rheumatic remedy, where rheumatism begins in the feet and travels upwards. Affected parts become purple puffy and then emaciate.

Ledum is for punctured wounds, produced by sharp-pointed instruments or bites, particularly if the wounded parts are cold, this is the remedy. If *Ledum* is given immediately after punctured wounds, it helps prevent tetanus. Give *Hypericum* if tetanus develops. Tetanus with twitching of muscles near wound. Stings of insects. Animal bites.

For complaints of people who are cold all the time in bed in the house. There is a general lack of body heat and yet heat of bed is intolerable. Pale delicate persons. Painful, cold, edematous joints. Shifting, tearing pains. Weakness and numbness of the affected parts. Dropsy. Petechiae. Alcoholics. Rushes of blood. Abscess and septic conditions better by cold.

Led. affects the rheumatic diathesis, going through all the changes from functional pain to altered secretions and deposits of solid, earthy matter in the tissues.

The Led. rheumatism begins in feet and travels upward. Ledum affects also the skin, producing an eruption like Poison-oak and is antidotal thereto.

PAGE 982

Clinical

Ascites. Asthma. Bedsores. Bites. Black-eye. Boils. Bruises. Deafness. Ear inflammation. Eczema. Erythema nodosum. Face, pimples. Feet, pains. Gout. Hemoptysis. Hands, pains. Joints, disorders. Lice. Meniere's disease. Priapism. Prickly heat. Punctured wounds. Rheumatism. Skin, eruptions. Stings. Tetanus. Tinnitus. Tuberculosis. Vaccinations. Varicella. Whitlow. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects punctured wounds, recent or chronic injuries, animal and insect bites, stings, bruises. Ill effects of alcohol, hair cutting suppressed discharges.

Constitutions

It is adapted to full-blooded, plethoric, robust. Suited to pale delicate persons. Complaints of persons who always feel cold and chilly. Rheumatic, gouty diathesis, constitutions abused by alcohol. Sanguine temperament (Teste). **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better by application of ice-water. Better from cold, bathing, air. Better from reposing. Better putting feet in cold water. Worse at night and from heat of bed, warmth of covers, stove, air. Worse injury, motion of joints, worse egg, wine, spitting. Worse evening and night. Worse taking wine.

Symptoms

MIND

Angry, out of humor. Dissatisfied, hates his fellow beings avoids their company. Anxiety. Timidity. Tendency to anger and rage. Vehement angry mood. Desire for solitude. Morose and peevish humor. Misanthropy. Dementia.

Abdomen

Pain in abdomen as if intestines were bruised. Sensation of fullness in upper part of the abdomen. Colic as if diarrhea would set in from umbilicus to anus. Ascites. Drawing pain. Dysenteric belly-ache. Frequent discharge of flatus.

Back

Lumbago. Stiffness, cramps in back, worse rising from sitting.

Chest

Chest hurts when touched. Oppressive constriction of chest. Pain along trachea.

Ears

Hardness of hearing, as if the ears were stuffed up with cotton worse cutting the hair, wetting the head.

Eyes

Bloodshot or bruised. Hemorrhage into the anterior chamber after an iridectomy. *Ptosis* of eye (right) from injury. *Contused wounds*. Aching in eyes. Cataract with gout. Tears acrid, make the lower lids and cheeks sore.

Face

Mottled. Eczema, facial. Red pimples on forehead and cheeks, stinging when touched. The submental glands are swollen. Crusty eruptions around the nose and mouth.

Female

Bleeding fibroids. Great coldness during menses, yet desires cold air. Menses too early and too copious, the blood is bright red. Leucorrhoea.

Food

Violent thirst for cold water. Want of appetite and speedy satiety.

Head

Raging, pulsating headache worse least covers. Affected after getting wet. Mis-step causes concussion in the brain. Itching as of lice. Blood boils on forehead.

Kidneys

Much uric acid and sand in urine. Urine often stops during the flow. Copious, clear, colorless urine, deficient in salts.

Limbs

Gouty pains shoot all through the foot and limb and in joints, but especially small joints. Gouty nodosities. Cramps over hip joint. Cracking in joints, worse warmth of bed. Rheumatism begins in lower limbs and ascends. (Kalm. opposite.) Swollen blotchy ecchymotic legs and feet. Heels sore. Soles painful, can hardly step on them. Trembling of hands when moving them or grasping anything. Easily, spraining of ankles. Feet itch by night and are stiff in morning. Ball of great toe swollen. (Both.) Feet held to earth as by a magnet, when attempting to move. Throbbing in right shoulder, on raising arm.

Ankles swollen.

Lungs

Cough with bloody expectoration. Hemoptysis, alternating with rheumatism or coxalgia. Dyspnea, chest feels constricted. Suffocative arrest of breathing. Bronchitis with emphysema of aged.

Whooping cough, spasmodic double inspiration with sobbing. Yellow, purulent, sputum.

Male

Pollutions of bloody or serous semen. Violent and prolonged erections. Inflammatory swelling of penis, the urethra is almost closed. Increased sexual desire.

Mouth

Bitter taste in the mouth, moldy when coughing. Sudden flow of watery saliva during colic. Musty taste with catarrhal affection.

Nose

Persistent nosebleed. (Meli., Bry.) Soreness of the nose with violent burning.

Rectum

Anal fissure. Blind smarting hemorrhoids. Painful hemorrhoids.

PAGE 983

Sensations

Pricking, biting sensations. Sensation of torpor of tissues, especially after suppressed discharge from ears, eyes and nose. Sensation as if something was gnawing in temples, occiput and ears. As if eyeball would be forced out. As if sand in eyes. Noises in ear as from ringing of bell or from a wind-storm, as if ear was obstructed by cotton. Itching as from lice on chest, as of lump in throat. As of boiling in hip-joint. As if muscles of thigh in wrong position. As if knee beaten.

Skin

Puncture wounds, twitches in from nails, stings, etc. foul pus. Ecchymosis. Long discoloration after injuries. Acne on forehead, sticking pain therein. Itching of feet and ankles, worse scratching and warmth of bed. Carbuncles. (Anthr. Tarant-c.) Antidote to rhus poisoning. (Grind., Cypr., Anac.) Eruptions on only covered part. Edematous swelling. Red spots and rash.

Sleep

Great inclination to sleep during day, a kind of drowsiness with great wish to lie down. Sleeplessness with restless tossing, jerking, fantastic visions and images on closing eyes. Agitated anxious dreams. Uneasy dreams in which he changes from place to place and from one subject to another. Lascivious dreams with emission of semen.

Stomach

Nausea on spitting. Dry, retching with eructation. Contractive pain in sternum when eating quickly. Nausea with the inclination to vomit, on expectorating. Water-brash with cramp-like pains in abdomen.

Temperature

Coldness, want of body heat. Coldness of parts, worse in limbs with the pain during fever, as if in cold water. Foul sweat. Profuse night sweat. Sensation as of cold water over parts, general coldness with heat of face.

Throat

Sore throat with shooting pain during and after deglutition. Cough tormenting from tickling in larynx with nosebleed, then sobbing respiration, worse receding eruptions. Sensation as if there were a plug in the throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo when walking with tendency to fall to one side. Distress when head is covered.

Comments

Teste relates a case of punctured wound: A young lady fell with an embroidery needle in her hand and the hand was pierced through and through. The wound was serious. There was no hemorrhage, but Teste noticed the intense cold which accompanies and characterizes *Ledum* fever. Within a week *Led.* cured the patient.

Yingling records a parallel case: A. J. M., 38, drove a rusty spike through his left foot near the arch of the instep, glancing to the inside of the foot without passing through the bone. This was at 5 p.m. At 8 p.m. this report was brought to Yingling:

A few moments after accident the patient felt stiffening pains in the foot, running up the leg and rapidly increasing in severity. Great chilliness with chattering of teeth followed. Lower jaw became somewhat stiff, general shivering, neck felt stiff, "can't endure it much longer."

Led. 3x was sent and rapid improvement took place from the first dose. A compress of *Calen.* 3 x. was also applied, an attack of tetanus being evidently aborted.

Led. occupies the second place in Teste's Arn. group in which are also Crot-t., Ferr. Mang. Rhus-t., Spig. The sphere of Led. is frequently identical with that of Arn., according to Teste.

But led has a special action on the capillary system in parts where cellular tissue is wanting and where a dry, resisting texture is present, as in the fingers and toes. "It is, perhaps for this reason that it acts better on the small joints than on the large joints," hence its appropriateness in gout.

The characteristic skin affection of Led. is thus described by Teste: Not so much a boil, as with Arn., as a sort of bluish or violet-colored tuberosities, especially on the forehead.

PAGE 984

An eczematous eruption with a tingling itching, that spreads over the whole body, penetrating into the mouth, probably also into the air-passages and occasions a spasmodic cough, which is sometimes very violent and might be mistaken for whooping cough. The same phenomenon takes place with Rhus-t. and Crot-t.

"In a gouty subject I have seen cough precede by days the breaking out of vesicle on the which could not fail to suggest the use of Ledum. These vesicles, which had existed on the bronchial membrane, before showing themselves in the face, on the shoulders, etc., became quite apparent on the tongue, where they might be traced to its root."

The Led. eczema is concentrated on one leg, less frequently on both at once. Ingalls commends a light paste of Ledum (equal parts of Led f., alcohol and water) as an application for carbuncles, giving Led. Ix internally at the same time.)

Dr. R. Hilbert, a German physician, has obtained very satisfactory results from the use of an infusion of the leaves of Ledum palustre as an expectorant in bronchitis. He states that the feeling of pain along the trachea, which is characteristic of the early stages of acute bronchitis, disappears after a few doses of the remedy.

The fever rapidly subsides, especially in the case of children. In chronic bronchitis the infusion facilitates expectoration and lessens cough.

Led. is particularly useful in bronchitis with emphysema of the aged, because of its action in rendering the bronchial secretion less viscid in these cases, moreover, it lessens dyspnea, stimulates the circulation and pirate to the remote no less than the immediate effects of punctured wounds: e.g. , as when a patient says: "Ten years ago I stepped on a nail and every since then have had a pain running up to the thigh."

The pains of Led. shoot upward, those of Kalm. downward. A very notable condition of Led. is worse from warmth. This is at times so great that the patient can only get relief to his rheumatism by sitting with his feet and legs in cold water.

Warmth of the bed is intolerable, he must get up and walk about.

An octogenarian had rheumatism of left arm, chiefly elbow and wrist, coming on in the night or early morning. There was no more sleep for him unless he rose and took a cold both after which he cold sleep. I cured him with Led. 30c.

As with men, the symptoms are worse at night, but with Merc. there is "sweat without Better" and the characteristic tongue and offensive mouth.

The eye symptoms of Led. are marked and Nash says Led. 200c is unequaled as a remedy for "black-eye" from a blow, if there is pain in the eyeball itself Symph. will be necessary. Slight injuries cause ecchymoses. Inflammation of ear with deafness from getting cold, (as having hair cut). Ecchymoses of conjunctiva.

The hemorrhages of Led. are red and gushing, uterine, respire day hemoptysis alternating with attacks of rheumatism. Suffering parts waste. Discoloration remains long in contused parts. Many cases of whooping cough have been cured with Led.

Lembke gives these indications: Before the paroxysms: Arrest of breathing. During: Nosebleed, shattered feeling in head and chest, rapid respiration. After: Staggering, spasmodic contraction of diaphragm, sobbing respiration. Worse evening. The pains are sticking, tearing, throbbing.

Pain in ankle as from sprain, limbs as if beaten and bruised. Hot, tense, hard swellings. "Ledum has often been given to horses when they go lame and draw up their legs. The pains move upward" (Hering).

E. Carleton completed the cure of a case of primary syphilis in which Aur. had done good, where these symptoms appeared: Feet held to the earth as by a magnet when attempting to move, when moving felt as if pricked with needles.

The pain rising gradually from feet to head, every joint and muscle of body and limbs stiff and sore, sore night-sweats, great emaciation with loss of appetite. Led. 200c in water, cured completely and speedily.

Compare

- (1) Ledum and Hypericum antidote spider poisons.
- (2) Ruta, Ham., Bell-p., Arn.
- (3) Kalm. - bot., Kalm. pains shoot down, Led. pains shoot up.
- (4) Arn. - trauma. Ledum follows Arn. when it fails to relieve soreness, punctured wounds.
- (5) Crot-t. - skin cold.
- (6) Ham. - traumatic ecchymosis, black-eye.
- (7) Ruta - bruises, Ruta, especially of periosteum, Symph. of bone, Hyper. of nerve.
- (8) Apis - nightly itching of feet.
- (9) Am-m., Nat-c. (blistered heels), Zinc., Rhus-t., Nux-v., Sel., Fl-ac., Ant-c., Puls., Bovis.
- (10) Sil. - worse from wine, Sil. - chronic rheumatism, extending from feet upwards, Sil. better covering up, Led. better uncovering.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. according to Teste Rhus-t. is the best antidote. It antidotes: Effects of alcohol, Apis, Compatible: Acon., Arn., Bell., Bry., Nux-v., Puls., Rhus-t., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lemna minor

(duckweed)

Pharmacy

Lem-m. Lemna minor. Duckweed. N. O. Lemnaceae or Pistiaceae. Tincture of the whole fresh plant. The fresh plant is pounded to a pulp and macerated in two parts by weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

The following is by Dr. Robert Cooper of London and appeared in the Homeopathic Monthly: says Lindley, "The lowest form of phenogamous vegetation. It consists of

lenticular floating fronds, composed of stem and leaf together and bearing the flowers in slits in the edge."

It forms the green scum found on stagnant ponds and dikes. It is found in two varieties, the Lemna minor and the Lemna gibba.

Dr. Burnett has noticed that Lemna patients have their nasal symptoms aggravated in damp and rainy weather. Lemna's symptoms are aggravated in heavy rains, Calendula's, when heavy clouds are about, Rhododendron's in thunder storms and Dulcamara's in damp surroundings and in foggy weather.

Nasal polyps in man, 60, markedly worse in wet weather after taking Lemna 3x at 5 drops three times a day for a month said: "That is the best tonic I have ever taken" and he could breathe quite comfortably. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Lemna minor acts especially upon the nostrils. A catarrhal remedy. Nasal polyps, swollen turbinates. Atrophic rhinitis. Asthma from nasal obstruction, worse in wet weather.

Foul smell in nose or loss of smell. Nose blocked with polyps. Excessive catarrh with frequent sneezing attacks. Atrophic rhinitis, crusts and muco-purulent discharge very abundant with fetor.

Clinical

Asthma. Nose disorders. Ozaena. Polyps. Rhinitis atrophica.

Modalities

Worse in damp, rainy weather, especially heavy rains.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Twisting pains in bowels, followed by diarrhea. Rumbling and disturbance in bowels.

Ears

Improvement in hearing.

Face

Pale, dull, sickly look changed to a healthy complexion.

Head

Flitting pains about head and legs with pains in eyes during heavy rain, drowsy by day, restless at night.

Lungs

Asthma, attacks coming on in rainy weather.

Mouth

Putrid taste on rising in the morning. Dry pharynx and larynx. Foulness of mouth, putrid teeth.

Nose

Polyyps which swell in wet weather. Nostrils plugged by swollen turbinates. Putrid smell. Loss of smell. Crusts and muco-purulent discharge very abundant. Post-nasal dropping. Pain like a string from nostrils to ear. Reduces nasal obstruction when it is an edematous condition. Dryness of naso-pharynx. Feeling of cold in nose better, sense of obstruction nearly gone. Post-nasal ulceration. Crusts form in right nostril.

PAGE 986

Rectum

Disposition to noisy diarrhea. Diarrhea with pains across bowels as from flatus worse after eating with very putrid teeth. Bowels acted freely with much heat in anus. Disposition to morning diarrhea.

Sleep

Snoring cured after an aggravation of diarrhea.

Throat

Sensation of intense dryness in pharynx and larynx, (if given too low in atrophic rhinitis). Dropping of foul secretion from posterior sinuses.

Comments

Clarke writes: (1) A lady, aged forty-seven, two years previously met with an accident, a sign board fell on her head when out walking in the street. Seven days after that was taken with sneezing attacks, suffered from nasal catarrh with little intermission until March, 1893, when she came under my care.

Psorinum 30c soon put a different complexion on the case and she became so far relieved of her trouble,

(which has made her life almost unbearable, as she never dared make an appointment for fear of an attack coming on) that she discontinued treatment.

Last Christmas a sharp attack of influenza brought back the catarrh and this time it proved less amenable to treatment.

Fears of polyps distressed the patient, though Clarke could not discover any. However, she again made progress, when he thought of giving her Lemna on indications given by Dr. Cooper.

On February 15, 1894, Clarke gave Lemna 3x, one tablet four times a day. February 22, very much Better has felt freer in the head than at any time during the last ten years, has felt very much better generally, spirits braced up.

She steadily progressed to cure and by March 15 could endure the smell of strong scented flowers, which before was impossible.

Captain B., aged forty-four, consulted me on February 29, 1894, for violent neuralgia on the right side of the neck, the part being exquisitely sensitive to touch. He had cough and cold for a month. On getting up in the morning he filled two pocket handkerchiefs with yellow effusion before he got his nose clear.

Clarke gave him Bell. 12c to take until the neuralgia was Better and then told him to take Lemna 3x, three times a day. On March 9 he reported that the Bell. speedily took away the neuralgia and that then the Lemna cleared off the catarrh in a most astonishing fashion. He never had a medicine to act so magically before.

A gentleman of sixty years of age with nasal polyps only moderately developed, yet of many years' duration, was much troubled by the chronic nasal obstruction which was markedly worse in wet weather. Clarke gave him Lemna 3x, five drops in water, night and morning. Returning in a month, he exclaimed:

"That is the best tonic I have ever taken, I have never taken any medicine in my life that has done me so much good.

I feel quite comfortable in my nose and can breathe through it quite well."

Lemna has so far given relief to cases of nasal polyps and to cases where the nostrils were plugged by swollen turbinates and other causes in a manner far surpassing the effect from any other remedy.

The indications that have been noticed as belonging to Lemna are either a putrid smell in the nose or a loss of all sense of smell. Also a putrid taste in the mouth, especially on rising in the morning with a general foulness of mouth, due apparently to the dropping down of impure material from the postnasal region. Along with this there sometimes seems to prevail a disposition to "noisy diarrhea."

PAGE 987

Compare

- (1) Dulc. - damp surroundings and foggy weather.
- (2) Calc., Teucr., Calen., Nat-s.
- (3) All-c., Agraph. nut., Chlorum, etc.,
- (4) in nasal catarrh, Teucr., Calc. and Thuja in nasal polyps.
- (5) Psor., Cadm-s., Aur., Kali-bi. and Syph. in Ozaena.
- (6) Anac. in bad smell in nose.

Relations

Follows well: Calc., Merc., Psor.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Leonurus cardiaca

(motherwort)

Pharmacy

Leon. Leonurus cardiaca. Motherwort. N. O. Labiate. Tincture or infusion of fresh plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The popular name of this plant sufficiently indicates its traditional virtues. The only experience with it is an involuntary proving recorded by Clarence Bartlett.

A married woman, 40 took an infusion to produce miscarriage. Twenty-four hours later Bartlett saw her and found her vomiting and retching, passing bloody stools, suffering severe abdominal pains.

Which were provoked by drinking anything more than a small quantity of water, which she did to allay her great thirst. Dry conjunctive, dry, cracked tongue were noted. The bowels symptoms were worse midnight to 3 a.m. Ars. 3x relieved all symptoms. She did not miscarry. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Leon. is valuable in suppressed lochia and menses. Leon. influences pelvic organs, allays spasm and nervous irritability. It promotes secretions and reduces febrile excitement.

Dysentery, vomiting, frightful pains in abdomen, violent thirst. Tongue dry and cracked.

Clinical

Dysentery. Hemorrhages.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Very severe abdominal pains with soreness to touch, when lying on side better drawing up legs, when on back better with legs out straight.

Eyes

Conjunctive had a very dry appearance: looked as if wiped dry.

Female

Tends to miscarry. Suppressed lochia and menses.

Food

Intense thirst, yet drinking more than a very slight quantity of water, warm or cold, provoked epigastric pains.

Mouth

Tongue dry, coated or brownish white, covered with cracks in arborescent arrangement, main crack down center.

Rectum

During the night, frequent calls to stool, stools dark brown at first afterwards bloody. Later stools contained larger quantities of blood, never any mucus.

Stomach

Shortly after taking the remedy seized with vomiting and retching, more retching.

Compare

(1) Hedeo.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ars.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lepidium bonariense

(brazilian cress)

Pharmacy

Lepi. Lepidium bonariense. Brazilian cress. Lepidium mastruco. N. O. Crucifere or Brassicacee. Tincture and trituration of fresh leaves. Historical dose: Tincture, trituration and all potencies.

Herbal

Lepidium is a Brazilian cress, "very common in the neighborhood of Rio, where it is found along the roads and in stony regions" (Mure). It is a great remedy in domestic practice in Brazil and is used for purposes similar to those for which Arnica is used. All the Lepidium are anti-scorbutic and left oleraceum, the New Zealand variety, was eagerly sought after as a remedy for scurvy by the early voyagers. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Homeopathic

Lepi. has disorders of breast, heart, sharp pains. With heart symptoms, numbness and pain in left arm, sensation of sinking in pit of stomach. Left side of head, face, chest, hip to knee, all have sharp pain. A streak of pain from the temple to the chin, as if the face were cut with a razor.

Burning in the throat, roaring in ears. Sensation of a tight girdle around chest, as of a knife piercing the heart. Pain in neck, back and limbs.

PAGE 988

Clinical

Breasts disorders. Cough. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Indigestion. Rheumatism.

Symptoms

MIND

Imagined the floor sinking under her. Inability to think. Imagines herself pursued by a phantom in a churchyard, cries with loss of voice next morning. Sad and quarrelsome.

Comments

Mure's proving of Lepi. brought out some distinctive symptoms on the left side of the head in the limbs and especially in the heart. Along with the latter was numbness and pain in the left arm, which should indicate usefulness in that sphere.

There was the sinking feeling in the pit of the stomach indicating an action in the solar plexus. Many of the pains dart from one part to another.

Sharp pains and throbbing pains are frequent. There is worse from stooping and worse from turning head to the right. worse When covered. It needs clinical elucidation.

Compare

(1) Arn., Lach.

(2) Brass. nap., Cheiranthus cheiri., Thlas. burs. past., Arm. sat., Raphan., Sinap.

(3) Spig., Kalm., Lycps. - heart problems.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Leptandra virginica

(culver's root)

Pharmacy

Lept. *Leptandra virginica*. Culver's root. *Veronica Virginica*. Black Root. Culver's Physic. Tall Speed well. N. O. Scrophulariaceae. Tincture of resinoid Leptandrin. Tincture of fresh root of second year. Trituration of dried root. A fresh plant tincture should also be made and tested. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Leptandra in the form of the resinoid Leptandrin has been the subject of an heroic proving by Burt.

As one of the grand characteristics of it relative *Digitalis* in white stools, so the grand characteristic of *Lept.* is black stools.

Hale gives the following as the order in which the different kinds of stools occur in the time of the proving. (1) Black, thick, tar-like, fetid. (2) Thinner, brownish often fetid. (3) Stool of mixed mucus, flocculent and watery matter with yellow bile or blood. (4) Mucous bloody stool mixed with shred-like substances often pure blood.

Hale says it is only in cases of dysentery which have developed in this way that *Lept.* is curative, not in cases primarily dysenteric. Cases due to sudden climatic changes have been cured by it. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mars.

Homeopathic

Lept. affects the right side and liver, causing hemorrhages due to liver disorders. Jaundice and black, tarry stools. Bilious states. Enfeebled portal circulation. Malarial conditions. Weakness, hardly able to stand or walk.

Clinical

Ascites. Bilious attack. Bilious fever. Constipation. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dyspepsia. Headache. Jaundice. Livers disorders. Remittent fever infantile. Yellow fever.

Modalities

Better from lying on abdomen, on side. Worse from cold drinks. Worse motion. Worse periodically. Worse from exposure to wet weather.

Symptoms

MIND

Hopeless, despondent and drowsy with liver disorders. Gloomy, despondent, drowsy. Irritable all day. Weary, can hardly walk.

Abdomen

Great distress in stomach and intestines with desire for stool. Sore or dull, burning ache over liver or near gall bladder, extending down over bowels to navel or towards left scapula or along spine, which feels chilly. Constant dull aching in umbilical region.

Back

Chilly sensation in shoulders and down back. Sore, lame feeling in small of back. Constant distress with very sharp pains by spells in lumbar region.

PAGE 989

Eyes

Profuse lachrymation. Smarting and aching in eyes with dull pain in eyeballs. Lids agglutinated.

Female

Menses, suppressed or retarded with liver affection. Leucorrhoea, warm, watery, runs down the limbs from ulceration of the os.

Food

Craving for cold drinks. Meat and vegetables disagree. Canine hunger.

Head

Dull frontal headache with aching in navel. Dull pain, vertigo, drowsiness and depression. Smarting and aching in eyes.

Heart

Soreness in heart. Pulse slow and full.

Kidneys

Red or orange colored urine with dull aching in lumbar region.

Limbs

Pain in sciatic nerve (left), worse on sitting. Nails very thin, soft and splitting.

Liver

Acute liver conditions. Burning in liver region. Bilious states. Sore or dull, burning ache over liver or near gall bladder. Liver swollen transversely. Gallstones. Jaundice.

Dull aching in liver, worse near gall-bladder. Burning distress in back part of liver and spine. Periodical liver derangement, every two or three months.

Mouth

Tongue, yellow or black down center. Flat taste.

Rectum

Jaundice with clay-colored stools. Stools, muddy, watery, worse morning, tarry or black, foul with pain at umbilicus. Bleeding hemorrhoids. Typhoid stools turn black and look like tar. Clay-colored stools with jaundice. Prolapse of rectum with hemorrhoids. Rectal hemorrhage. Stingy, waxy or spurting in the morning with pain at navel.

Skin

Jaundice. Dry, hot skin.

Sleep

Sleep sound. Sleep restless after midnight, felt very ill next day.

Stomach

Craving for cold drinks which aggravates burning and aching in stomach. Bilious vomiting. Sinking at the pit of stomach. Nausea and deathly faintness on rising. Vomiting of bile, yellow tongue, shooting pains about liver, black stools. Great distress in stomach and small intestines with immediate desire for stool.

Temperature

Chilly along the spine and down the arm. Shivering or dry, hot skin, limbs cold and numb tongue black down center. Bilious typhoid fever.

Comments

Lept. has great varieties of stool and in the later stages of the proving it became dysenteric and mixed with shreds. There was also constipation with hard black stool, followed by softer stools.

With the Lept. liver symptoms there was dull, heavy, frontal headache. These symptoms confirm the use of the drug by eclectics as a kind of "vegetable calomel." But though black stools are the chief characteristic, they are not the only kind that Lept. causes.

Farrington further characterizes the liver action of Lept.: Dull aching in right hypochondrium, gallbladder and back of liver, accompanied by soreness.

Burning distress in and about liver after spreading to stomach and bowels. With this there is drowsiness and despondency. Bilious and typhoid fevers with the black, tarry stools.

Neidhard observed a periodicity in cases cured by him: Periodical, occurring every two or three months, yellow-coated tongue, constant nausea with vomiting of bile, shooting or aching pains in region of liver, loss of appetite, urine brownish or, at any rate, very dark often pain in transverse colon, giddiness. But the most characteristic symptom is very dark, almost black stools.

In cases of disease of any kind when these characteristic black stools are present Lept. must be thought. Like Euphr., Lept. has a number of eye symptoms.

Lept. is a right-side medicine, has chilly sensation along spine and down right arm, pains in right shoulder and arm. The symptoms are worse by motion: rising causes nausea and faintness. Weakness is so great he is hardly able to stand.

A peculiar sensation is, "Feeling as if something was passing our of rectum."

PAGE 990

Compare

(1) Podo., Iris, Bry., Merc., Ptel., Myrica.

(2) Like Dig. and Tab. it has sinking at the pit of the stomach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Levico aqua

Pharmacy

Lev. Levico aqua. An arsenical mineral water of the South Tyrol, containing also Iron and Copper with other elements. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, ten drops in wine glass of warm water 3 times a day after meals. (Burnett).

History

Levico Water, containing Ars., Iron and Copper of South Tyrol. Levico has a high reputation among health resorts for nervous and skin cases, favoring assimilation and increasing nutrition.

Burnett is the only homeopathic authority. He says "Levico in 5 to 10 drop doses is a valuable intercurrent to help in grave cases where there is much debility.

Notably after the searching remedies such as Bacillinum." Levico is supplied in two strengths, the strong and the weak. Either may be used in the doses indicated by Dr. Burnett, which is much smaller than that usually prescribed. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Lev. has chronic skin diseases, chorea minor and spasms in scrofulous and anemic children. Favors assimilation and increases nutrition. Debility and skin diseases.

Clinical

Debility. Skin. diseases.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Levomepromazinum

Pharmacy

Levo. Levomepromazine. Historical dose: All potencies, 5c to 30c.

History

The salt, used therapeutically is the maleate. Its action is depressive. It's properties are anti-convulsive, sedative, anti-emetic, anti-histaminic. It is used in psychiatry for maniacal cases, conditions of agitation, delirium and hallucination in the form of tablets of 5 mg and 25 mg.

The symptomatology given below is the result of the notation of the toxicology of the product from the account of the clinical case of a female patient in Brussels from self-observation by a pharmacist and finally from the proving carried out according to Hahnemann's method, by O. A. Julian, on a group of sixteen provers, nine men and seven women during the winter of 1968-69. The potencies used were: 3x, 7c, 9c, 15c, 30c and placebo. As usual, it was 7c which produced the most symptoms and in one case, it was especially 30c.

Homeopathic

Levomepromazine has the mental complaints of a depressive and schizophrenic nature. General apathy with nausea. Mental laziness with agitation. Morning, fatigue and lassitude. Fatigue, sleepiness around 5 p.m. with slow heart beat. Hypotension and tachycardia.

Multiple allergic sensitivities. Intestinal, hepatic and gastric malfunctioning. Increase in weight.

Clear diminution in attention in activity and ability to concentrate, attenuated by coffee and a cigarette.

Clinical

Agoraphobia. Alcoholism. Allergies. Anorexia. Athetosis. Chorea. Epilepsy. Hypotension. Hypothyroidism. Mental disorders. Myoclonia. Parkinson's Disease. Wilson's Disease.

Constitutions

In general, they are phospho-fluoric types or tubercular with psychomotor depression, hypotension and disinterest in the environment. Phosphor-flouric types, listless with morning fatigue. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from gentle heat. Better from coffee tobacco. Worse from light. Worse from a crowd.

PAGE 991

Symptoms

MIND

Mental disorders of all sorts. Disinterested state. Instability and anguish. Premonition of an indefinable imminent event. Anxiety from anticipation. State of panic with desire to cry out for help. Anguish, aggravated in a room with light and people. Desire to weep. Fear of going mad, nervy, on edge. Desire to harm someone and headache.

Schizoid cases. Anorexia. Agoraphobia. Hallucinations in chronic alcoholics. Neurosis from anguish.

Abdomen

Distention after eating starch food. Hypertrophic cirrhosis of the liver. Entero-hepatic syndrome. Gastric and intestinal dyspepsia.

Back

Pains in the shoulder.

Blood

Rise in the sedimentation rate.

Chest

Oppression of chest.

Ears

Diminished hearing. Diminution in auditory acuity.

Eyes

Feeling of eyes enlarged.

Food

Anorexia, alternating with bulimia and desire to eat anything. Progressive loss of appetite. Cannot digest milk, milk products, crustacea. Desire for alcoholic drinks which are badly tolerated.

Head

Diffuse, dull headache.

Heart

Acrocyanosis. Tachycardia neurosis, on exertion in anxious types.

Postural hypotension. **Heart** constricted with anguish in the morning. Palpitations at the slightest effort.

Kidneys

Oliguria.

Limbs

Cramps in the toes. Arthritis of the scapula and the humerus. Cramps. Clumsiness, drops things. Twisting spasms. Circulatory disorders at the periphery, the limbs of the limbs take on a purple color with mauve or white patches.

Lungs

Dyspnea on effort. Tachycardia with asthma. Attacks of dyspnea. Dyspnea from anguish. Nervous asthma.

Male

Urinary retention. Diminished libido. Neurotic impotence.

Mouth

Dryness in the mouth. Bitterness and bad breath. Tongue whitish-gray with absence of thirst.

Nose

Diminished sense of smell.

Rectum

Diarrhea with liquid stools around 8 p.m. with 4-5 successive stools. Constipation.

Skin

Painful skin hardening without suppuration, following intra-muscular injections of Levomepromazine. Pruritus sometimes accompanied by small urticaria patches. Prurigo strophulus.

Sleep

Yawning with sleepiness after meals. Sleepiness. Dreams unpleasant, anguished, about the death of dear people.

Stomach

Gastric and intestinal dyspepsia.

Vertigo

Feeling of faintness.

Compare

(1) Sep. - Apathy, sadness, headache with pressing pains. Feeling of emptiness in the stomach. Yellowish mark across the nose. Desire to be alone.

(2) Tub. - Weakness with constant need to change place. Headache from mental exertion. Anxious, glum, melancholic. Morning diarrhea.

(3) Chlorpromazine - Disorders of the body of the endocrine system and the thalamus of an introverted psychopathic nature. Hallucination, genetic troubles. Thermal and hepatic disorders. General slowing down and dumbness. Catatonic syndrome. Vesicular, bullous rashes and pigmentation disorders.

SOURCES

Julian.

Liatris spicata

(colic root)

Pharmacy

Liat. *Liatris spicata*. Serratula. Colic root. Dense button-snakeroot. Gay feather. Devil's bit. N. O. Composite, tribe Cioracee. Tincture of powdered fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 1 to 4 drams of tincture or infusion.

Herbal

Liatris is an old herbal remedy for indigestion and colic. T. C. Duncan explains, it is called "Devil's bit," a piece is missing from each tubes, Just as if it had been bitten out.

Liatris has the reputation of being "aromatic, stimulant, diaphoretic, diuretic, anodyne and carminative," particularly useful in colic, headache and flatulency. **Planets:** Jupiter.

PAGE 992

Homeopathic

Liatris is a vascular stimulant. Increases functional activity of the skin, mucous membranes. Of use in dropsy due to liver and spleen diseases, also kidney dropsy. Here the suppressed urination is most favorably influenced.

General anasarca due to heart and kidney disease. Colic. Diarrhea with violent urging and pain in lower part of back. Liat. locally, applied to ulcers and unhealthy wounds. It is a prompt diuretic.

Clinical

Anasarca. Colic. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Kidney dropsy. Ulcers.

Comments

Liat. was introduced to homeopathic medicine because of its action in two cases of dropsy under eclectic treatment. (1) Dropsy from material enlargement of liver and spleen. (2) Dropsy with almost total suppression of urine. After other remedies had failed *Liatris* was given and on the second day the patient passed a gallon and a half of urine.

A. E. White wrote of another use of Liat. It has a popular repute as specific in chronic diarrhea following exposure in camp life and also as an application to non granulating ulcers.

For this purpose the root is to be chewed and then applied. White was invited to chew a piece, which he did.

The result was in six or eight hours he had three successive calls to stool, very urgent, a little griping in lower back and some straining at stool. He has confirmed its use in camp diarrhea, but says it acts better if Sulph. or Merc-c. is given first.

He gives this case. Mr. X, 56, had chronic diarrhea since the war. He had tried treatment of all kinds, homeopathic included. Had twelve to sixteen stools a day. He had loss many pounds in weight. He was all run down and had made up his mind he had only a short time to live. He was given Sulph. 30x two doses, one each night, then Merc-c. 3x, a dose each night for five nights, then Liat. 1x, four pellets each night for five weeks, by which time he was completely cured.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

LILIUM TIGRINUM

(Tiger Lily)

Pharmacy

Lil-t. Liliium tigrinum. Tiger lily. N. O. Liliaceae. Tincture of fresh stalk, leaves and flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, middle and higher potencies.

Herbal

The Tiger Lily, which was introduced into the West from China and Japan, was first suggested as a remedy by W. E. Payne. Carrol Dunham urged Payne to have it well proved. This Payne did and Dunham himself assisted by having it proved on a woman under his own supervision.

The account of this case of Liliium tigrinum disease with others is given in Dunham's lucid style in his Science of Therapeutics. Some of the provings were made with tincture of the pollen alone.

The symptoms developed in this order: (1) Increased activity, things went more easily. (2) Increased sexual instinct. (3) Sweetish nausea without inclination to vomit. Abnormal fullness worse after eating ever so little. (4) Ill humor, drowsiness, sleep but with unpleasant dreams.

(5) Bloating more pronounced and chiefly across hips in uterine region, darting pains in head and lower abdomen from ovaries down thighs, pressure in vagina, pain at to of sacrum extending to hips. (6) Crazy feeling with thoughts of suicide, head grows wild after being quiet for a short time increased depressing weight over pasting, worse evening. knees ache.

Since ten days when the first dose was given, no more medicine was taken, but the Lil. tig. disease continued to develop and increase in intensity for eight weeks longer, when it was so bad that it had to be put an end to by an antidote. **Planets:** Venus, Sun.

Homeopathic

Liliium tigrinum manifests its chief action upon the venous circulation, the heart and female organs, ovaries and uterus and is useful for many reflex conditions dependent on some pathological condition of these organs.

PAGE 993

It also affects rectum and bladder and left side. Often indicated in unmarried women.

Manifests powerful influence over the pelvic organs. It is adapted to many uterine reflex states, dependent on some pathology of uterus and ovaries. More often indicated in unmarried women. The action on the heart is very marked. Pain in small spots. (Ox-ac.) Rheumatic arthritis. Burning palms and soles accompany complaints.

Full, heavy or forced out feeling in uterus, ovaries, heart etc. Utero-ovarian sagging. Wandering, flying, shooting pains or opening and shutting pains, radiating from ovary to heart to left breast, down the legs etc. Backward pains, about eyes to occiput from nipples through chest from heart to left scapula.

Lil-t. has pain in small spots. Pulsations, ebullitions, gurglings and burnings. Nervous tremors in hypogastrium in spine, knees etc. Venous congestion. Discharges acrid. Nervous, hysterical. Faints in warm room or after standing for a long time. Women exhausted by sexual excess. Symptoms of sexual over excitement. Rheumatism.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Arthritis. Asthenopia. Astigmatism. Dementia. Diarrhea, Dysentery.

Eyes disorders. Fibroma. **Heart**, disorders. Hysteria. Ovarian disorders. Pruritus vulva. Spinal irritation. Urination, frequent. Uterus, disorders.

Modalities

Pressure and support better. Better from cool, open, fresh air. Better when busy. Better lying on left side. Worse from warmth of the room. Worse from motion, miscarriage, walking, standing. Worse from consolation, pressure of bed clothes, jarring, lying on left side, sunset, pressure, support, crossing legs, rubbing. Worse afternoon from 5 p.m. to 8 a.m. Diarrhea worse early morning. Jarring worse.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental and uterine, mental and heart symptoms alternate. Feels hurried, walks fast, does not know why. Must keep busy. Snappish. Tormented about her salvation. Consolation will aggravate. Profound depression of spirits. Constant inclination to weep.

Anxious, fears some organic and incurable disease. Disposed to curse, strike, think obscene things. Dread of insanity. Wild, crazy feeling.

Inclination to weep, weeps much is very timid and indifferent to anything done for her. Dissatisfied, envious of others. Sits alone and broods over imaginary troubles. Strong sexual desire. Sexual excitement, alternating with apprehension of religious ideas. Dementia from business worries and sexual excess, tears the hair.

Abdomen

Abdomen sore, distended, trembling sensation in abdomen. Bearing down in lower part of abdomen. Skin of abdomen feels stretched and stiff. Heavy dragging down of whole abdominal contents extending even to organs of chest, must support the abdomen with dysuria. Sharp pains, better gentle rubbing with warm hand. Sharp pains better doubling up.

Back

Neck aches, worse tired. Broken feeling between scapulae. Sensation of pulling upward from tip of coccyx. Spine sore, with stiffness worse in loins. Dull pain in sacrum.

Breasts

As of a rivet or ball under left breast.

Chest

Oppressive load on chest. Tightness of chest. Hot, congested feeling. Sharp pain through right lung worse in open air.

Ears

Rushing sounds in ear after going to bed. Neuralgia in right ear. Rushing sounds in ears after going to bed.

Eyes

Feel sprained, bite and burn worse reading. Wild look. Myopic *astigmatism*, has to turn the head sideways to see clearly. Hyperesthesia of retina. Pain, extending back into head, lachrymation and impaired vision. Weakened ciliary muscle. (Arg-n.)

Female

Prolapse or anteversion of uterus. Menses, early, scanty, dark, clotted offensive. Flow only when moving about. Congestion of uterus, prolapsed, anteversion. Bearing-down

sensation with urgent desire for stool, as though all organs would escape. (Sep., Lac-c., Bell.) Constant desire to support parts externally. Ovarian (left) pain down thighs or up below the left breast. Leucorrhoea, thin, brown, acrid, stains brown, worse after menses. Sexual desire increased, obscene, must keep herself busy. Bloated feeling in uterine region. Neuralgic pains in uterus, cannot bear pressure of clothes. Sub-involution. Pruritis pudendi.

PAGE 994

Food

Craving for meat or for sour or sweet dainties. Aversion to coffee to bread. Hungry, longs for meat. Thirsty, drinks often and much and before severe symptoms.

Head

Hot, dull, heavy. Faint in warm room. Wild feeling in head, as though she would be crazy. Headache burning, dependent on uterine disorders, worse before and after menses, better at sunset. Headache over left eye to vertex with vertigo and visual effects.

Heart

Sensation as if heart were grasped in a vise. (Cact.) Feels clutched, full to bursting, cold, weak, hanging by a thread. Palpitations. Pain in cardiac region with feeling of a load on chest. Cold feeling about heart. Suffocating feeling in a crowded and warm room. Angina pectoris with pain in right arm. Pulse irregular, very rapid. Pulsations all over the body.

Kidneys

Frequent urging. Constant pressure on bladder with constant desire to urinate with a sensation as of a ball in rectum. Urine, milky, scanty, hot. If desire is not attended to, feeling of congestion in chest.

Limbs

Cannot walk on uneven ground. Staggering gait, cannot walk straight. Pain in back and spine with trembling, but oftener in front of a pressing-down character. Paralytic stiffness of fingers. Joints feel dry. Pain in right arm and hip. Pain from hip to hip. Legs ache, cannot keep them still. As of a cool wind blowing on legs. Pain in ankle joint. Burning palms and soles. Trembling of knees. Pricking in fingers.

Lungs

Air hunger, takes long deep breath. As of a lump in the center of chest moving up and down on empty swallowing. Suffocates in a warm or crowded room, theater or church.

Mouth

Tongue, coated yellowish, white in patches. Sweet taste—back of mouth, foul, better eating. Darting pain from teeth to ear. Mouth and throat feel coated on waking in the night. Saliva abundant. Taste bloody.

Nose

Sneezing, better pain in head and eyes. Rubbed her nose violently. Discharge thin, clear, yellow mucus. Nose stopped up.

Rectum

Weak tremulous feeling extending to anus. Constant desire to defecate from pressure in rectum, worse standing. Early morning diarrhea after rising, urgent, cannot wait a moment, stools, small, frequent with tenesmus. Tenesmus of the rectum and bladder. Hemorrhoids after delivery.

Dysentery, mucus and blood with tenesmus, especially in plethoric and nervous women at menopause.

Sensations

With nausea, a lump in center of chest which could be moved down by empty swallowing. As if an electric current in fingers and hands. As if cool wind blowing on lower limbs.

Skin

Tingling, formication, burning in various parts. Irritation of upper chest and arms and a fine rash about forehead and around borders of the hair with much itching. Skin of abdomen feels stiff and stretched.

PAGE 995

Sleep

Unable to sleep on account of wild feeling in head. Unrefreshing sleep with bad dreams. Yawning, stretching, drowsy. Slept soundly, but suddenly waked by desire to evacuate bladder. Restless sleep, wild feeling in head, everything seems too hot. Dreams are frightful and labored, unpleasant, voluptuous, half-awaking.

Stomach

Hunger, as if from spine. As of a hard body rolling around during day only. Vomiting from displacement of uterus. Flatulent, nausea with sensation of lump in stomach.

Temperature

Chilly in cool open air, otherwise better. Great heat and lassitude in afternoon with throbbing throughout body.

Throat

Hawking of mucous with constant nausea. Enlargement of right tonsil, with exudation. Soreness and dryness. Feeling of lump, with pulsations when lying.

Comments

Of these Lil-t. symptoms the most prominent were a "downward dragging" from shoulders from thorax from left breast from epigastrium down to pelvis and out at the vagina as if everything would be forced through.

Late in the proving a thin brown leucorrhoea appeared, leaving a brown stain this was a intermittent. The downward pressure involved the rectum and bladder and loins.

There was consciousness of the ovaries as distinct painful and burning spots with pains radiating from them down the thighs. Menses came at regular times but flowed only as long as she kept moving. Much hurried and driven, she knows not why.

Heart symptoms came on at this time, about a month after commencing the proving: sudden fluttering sensation, less felt if she can busy herself very much. Faintness accompanied the fluttering, as though she could make no exertion but must sit still.

Sharp pain in apex of heart. After a cessation of symptoms for about a week there was a recurrence of the same including, leucorrhoea, burning pain from groin to groin with new mental symptoms including obscene thoughts and disposition to strike and swear.

Menses recurred after only two weeks' interval, leucorrhoea having ceased two days before. After another brief interval the second recurrence occurred, which was put an end to by Platinum.

In male provers there was a good deal of pelvic distress, affecting bladder, rectum and back and a very decided increase in sexual instinct but nothing approaching the intensity of the action on the female organs.

The heart in the males appears to have borne the chief impact of the drug's action. The outward forcing in which the down-dragging symptoms of the female provers culminated was manifested in other symptoms.

One man had this: The heart's action was intermittent, every intermission followed by a violent throb, causing an involuntary catching of the breath, at the same time the blood rushed up through the carotids to the head, producing great heat and crowded feeling of head and face.

Another prover, woman, 53, who had ceased to menstruate took a drop of Lil-t. 30c. She had: A feeling of exhaustion as if the blood were pushed outward and later a blinding headache "as if all the blood were pressing outward through every aperture."

S. Lilienthal had among his symptoms: "A sensation as if a rubber band were stretched tightly from temple to temple, as if a skullcap were crushing the head, as if the brain was being pushed through eyes and ears."

"Outward forcing" is plainly a keynote of this remedy and the contractive pains at the heart as if grasped with a hand are all of a piece with this. The characteristic feature in the heart-grip is an intermittent pressure.

Also, there is alternate spasm and relaxation as if a hand squeezed the heart and then let go and squeezed again. Another leading indication is when there is pain and numbness in the right arm along with the heart pain and again when there is alternation between heart pains and uterine or ovarian pains.

The pains of Lil-t. are wandering, flying, shooting, squeezing and relaxing, opening and shutting, burning and radiating.

PAGE 996

They radiate from ovary to heart to left breast, down legs (especially left), across to opposite ovary, through left breast to back from ilium to ilium, across sacrum. In contradistinction to the down-dragging is a "pulling-up" sensation from the tip of the coccyx.

A patient to whom Clarke gave Lil-t. 30c said it caused a sensation in the abdomen as if the contents were "tied up in knots." C. Sigmund Raue has observed excellent results from Lil-t. 3x and 30c in cases of uterine fibroid presenting the characteristic symptoms of the remedy. The Lil-t. 2x and 3x caused severe aggravations, backache, fever and sweat during the night, fear of dying.

The eyes were the seat of many marked symptoms and one prover who was astigmatic after much suffering in the eyes during the proving, found her astigmatism gone when the proving was over.

Lil-t. has the left side most markedly affected. Intense restlessness, nervous system irritable, weak, trembling, aimless hurry, walks to and fro.

Convulsive contractions of almost all muscles of body and feeling as if she would be crazy if she did not hold tightly upon herself feeling as if she must scream. "Cannot walk on uneven ground." (H. C. Allen).

Berridge cured a lady, 50 of heart pain, as if grasped with hand with cold feeling from apex of heart to under left scapula, excited by worry, worse lying on right side, better lying on left side and when busy at work.

Compare

(1) Cact., Helon., Murex, Sep., Plat., Pall.

(2) Sep. - very like in most respects, but Lil-t. better by diverting mind and busying about, Sep. better by violent exertion, leucorrhoea of Lil-t. is more excoriating, Lil-t. worse afternoon, Sep. better afternoon, Lil-t. pressure in anus, Sep. weight like a heavy ball.

(3) Puls. - worse in warm room, venous stasis with taste of blood in mouth, weeping mood, Puls. quiet weeping.

(4) Nat-m. - heart, uterus, coldness about heart.

Compare

(5) Helon. - profound melancholy with consciousness of womb.

(6) Cact. - heart constricted by iron band, constriction continuous, Lil-t. intermittent, uterine and ovarian pains.

(7) Sulph. - early morning diarrhoea, burning palms and soles.

(8) Zinc - heart symptoms better by lying on left side.

(9) Pall. over-sensitive Plat., hauteur.

(10) Aur. - prolapse, Aur. from weight of organ, Lil-t. from relaxation of ligaments.

(11) Rhus - pain and numbness of left arm with heart disease, Lil-t. more characteristic, right.

Relations

Antidoted by: Plat., Helon. (ante-version), Nux-v. (colic), Puls.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Limulus cyclops

(king-crab)

Pharmacy

Lim. *Limulus cyclops*. Horse foot. King crab. *Polyphemus occidentalis*. Sauce-pan. N. O. Merostomata or the pecilopoda of the Crustacea. Coast of North America. Triturations of the dried blood. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

Limulus was introduced by Hering and partially proved by him and Lippe. Hering was surprised to see the blood of the Kingcrab that he dissected, blue, which on investigation, was found to contain copper as he had surmised and which he thought would prove to be another medicine for Cholera.

Further provings are necessary to establish this, though symptoms so far observed make this probable. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Among the Lim. symptoms recorded the most notable was a rush of blood to the face with heat of face and over whole body, recalling a similar symptom of Aster., another sea-animal. Gastro-enteric symptoms. Bodily and mental exhaustion, drowsiness after sea bathing. Painful fullness of whole right side of body.

Clinical

Cholera. Constipation. Diarrhea. Fever. Hemorrhoids. Sea-bathing, effects. Skin, affection. Strokes.

PAGE 997

Symptoms

Abdomen

Colic with heat. Cramp-like pain with watery stools. Abdomen hot and constricted.

Head

Mental depression. Difficult to remember names, confused with heat of face, rush of blood to face, worse when meditating. Pain behind left eye-ball.

Limbs

Crural neuralgia. Soles of feet ache, feel numb. Pain in right hip-joint. Heels sore.

Lungs

Husky voice. Dyspnea after drinking water. Oppression of chest.

Nose

Fluent coryza. Sneezing worse drinking water. Constant nasal dropping. Pressure above nose and behind eyes.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids, constriction of anus.

Skin

Itching spots and vesicles on face and hands. Burning in palms.

Comments

The only italicized *Lim.* symptoms in Allen are these: "Frequent rush of blood to the face and painful fullness of the whole right half of the body, especially here and there and in the lower limbs" and "heat, burning and constriction in abdomen".

There was much gastro-intestinal disturbance and in one prover a choleraic condition. Headache caused by straining at stool. The flushing of the face was worse in afternoon. there was dyspnea worse by drinking. Coryza worse drinking cold water. Heat in face alternated with confusion in head.

Compare

(1) Aster., Hom., Cupr.

(2) Ferr. - flushing. Indium - pains in head from straining at stool. Ars. - ill-effects of sea-bathing.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Linaria vulgaris

(snap dragon)

Pharmacy

Lina. *Linaria vulgaris*. Snap dragon. Toad-flax. N. O. Scrophulariaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

History

Linaria has been proved by Muller, Raidl and others. In domestic practice *Linaria* has long been used as a lotion for inflamed eyes and as an application for painful hemorrhoids. It is said to be purgative and diuretic.

Farrington commends it for cardiac fainting: "faints dead away without apparent cause," and also in bedwetting: "bedwetting with frequent painful urging to urinate causing patient to rise at night."

Carleton has seen it produce: "fainting feeling three or four times a day, fainted away completely once." **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Linaria vulgaris. acts prominently within the domain of the pneumogastrics. Belchings, nausea, salivation, pressure on stomach. Jaundice, splenic and hepatic hypertrophy.

Enteric symptoms and great drowsiness very marked.

General prostration. Fainting from heart weakness. Bedwetting. Rectal symptoms.

Tongue rough, dry, throat constricted. Coldness. Confusion in head. Irresistible

sleepiness.

Linaria vulgaris produced confusion in the head, thirst with rough tongue, constriction of the throat, nausea, vomiting and diarrhea, profuse urination, oppression of the breathing and stitches in the chest. Coldness was a prominent feature.

Clinical

Apathy. Bedwetting. Diarrhea. Fainting. Hemorrhoids. Ophthalmia. Tongue, roughness of, prickling on.

Modalities

Better by taking tea with milk. Symptoms worse walking in open air.

Symptoms

MIND

Peevish mind. Indifference. Stupid feeling of indifference, ill-humor with dull pain in forehead with heat after the sleep, lasting until midnight.

Compare

(1) *Dig.* - fainting and other *Scrophularia*.

(2) *Caut.*, *Eup-per.*, *Equis.* - bedwetting.

PAGE 998

Relations

Antidoted by: Tea in milk.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Linum catharticum

(purging flax)

Pharmacy

Linu-c. *Linum catharticum*. Purging flax. N. O. *Linacee*. Tincture of whole plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The proving of *Linu-c.* by Stokes and Gaston shows that it deserves its name, Purging flax. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Linu-c. has colic and diarrhea of loose, bright yellow stools and also of slender stools were most marked.

The sexual functions were depressed in men, absence of desire in women menses were omitted or delayed.

There was much nasal and respiratory catarrh, stuffed-up condition of nose and chest, trouble-some cough and difficult expectoration of frothy, yellow mucus.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Bronchitis. Cough. Diarrhea. Hemorrhoids. Laryngitis. Rheumatism.

Modalities

The cough was worse walking in open air. Headache better in open air and better by eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Dullness and depression. Irritable.

Compare

(1) Linu-u.

Relations

Antidoted by: Sulph. (headache).

SOURCES

Clarke.

Linum usitatissimum

(common flax)

Pharmacy

Linu-u. Common Flax. Linum usitatissimum. Flax. Source of Linseed or Flax-seed. N.

O. Linacee. trituration and tincture of seed or meal. Trituration and tincture of the oil.

Tincture of freshly made poultice. of freshly-made poultice. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

Herbal

Linseed-tea and Linseed poultices are among the most innocent of domestic remedies, but occasionally The application of Linseed poultice has produced in sensitive subjects severe respiratory disturbances, as asthma, hives, etc. It has been found to contain small quantity of Hydrocyanic acid, which may account for this intensity.

The "soothing" effects of Linseed-tea and Linseed poultices are really of a specific and homeopathic nature. A teaspoonful of ungrounded Linseed, steeped in warm water for half an hour and then taken, acts as a laxative. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Linum usitatissimum has produced effects of the violent kind. Its action is marked by intense irritation. The decoction is of service in inflammation of the urinary passages, cystitis, strangury, etc. Also in diseases of the intestinal tract. It has a place in the treatment of asthma, hay fever and urticaria. Trismus and paralysis of the tongue.

Clinical

Asthma. Convulsions. Hay fever. Headaches. Tongue, paralysis. Trismus. Urticaria.

Symptoms

MIND

Perfectly conscious, but only able to express herself by signs.

Eyes

Unpleasant heat, burning, dryness, and intense conjunctivitis, chemosis, swelling of lids completely closes eye in one hour, edema persisted three days.

Face

Face red and slightly moist. Violent, dull pain in cheeks and temples. Jaws immovably clenched.

Head

Heavy frontal headache. Violent pain in cheeks and temples. Rigid and prominent temporal muscles, jerk rapidly. Head shakes spasmodically in measured time.

Limbs

Upper limbs shaken by spasms, but pliable and uncontracted.

Lungs

A picture of an aggravated case of bronchial asthma, it was with the most extreme effort that I could breathe. Livid, and struggles for breath, her friends thought she was dying.

PAGE 999

Mouth

Complained that her tongue was drawn down into her throat. Complete paralysis of tongue. Could not articulate a syllable. Tip of the tongue turned upwards and backwards so as to touch the velum palati.

Nose

Irritation rapidly extended through lachrymal duct to nose, heat, burning dryness with indescribably scraping, itching sensation, nearly driving him wild. Nasal passage completely closed, was compelled to breathe through mouth.

Skin

A crop of herpes (where the poultice was applied). Urticaria. One complete blotch from crown to toes, smarting, stinging, burning.

Stomach

Great weight in stomach and severe colic. Fullness in stomach and precordial uneasiness, followed by convulsions. Vomiting with copious stools.

Throat

Irritation continued (from eyes and nose) down into throat. Throat filled with large white blisters.

Comments

Clarke quoted the case of a woman in when the application of a linseed poultice to an ulcer over the right shin-bone produced an attack of asthma which nearly proved fatal. It was not the first time this had happened to her and she protested, but in vain, against the doctor's order. If a linseed poultice even come near her she felt constriction of the chest.

The doctor who ordered the poultice and reported the case, was speedily summoned to witness the worse attack of asthma he had ever seen. The patient was livid and struggling for breath.

When the poultice was removed the symptoms gradually subsided. A crop of herpes appeared where the poultice had been and an eruption of urticaria over back, chest and arms.

The dust had no effect in this case, but Dr. A. G. Towner related his own experience with it in the Era.

When in New York State he could handle Linseed in all forms freely, but after removing to Illinois it affected him most powerfully.

Once he rubbed his eye while preparing a poultice: intense conjunctivitis came on at once, chemosis and in an hour the eye was closed and did not come right again for three days. The irritation passed along the lachrymal duct and the same burning and irritation took place in the nose, nearly driving him wild.

The swelling closed the nostrils and he had to breathe through his mouth. The irritation still spread, affecting the throat, which was covered with large white blisters and a desperate attack of bronchial asthma supervened, slightly relieved by large doses of Ip.

In two hours the skin became affected with an attack of "hives" (urticaria): "I was one complete blotch from the crown of my head to the end of my toes, a complete bodily eruption, smart, sting, burn." He had five of these attacks. The steam of a poultice would cause coryza, the dust would occasion a complete attack. One was caused by inadvertently eating a lozenge containing linseed.

An entirely different set of symptoms is recorded by Allen in which a girl, et. 19, drank a cupful of milk into which she had poured by mistake some spoonfuls of linseed oil.

Immediately she felt a fullness of stomach and precordial uneasiness. She vomited, as she thought, all she had drunk and had copious stools. She soon went to bed, where she was seized with spasms which were most peculiar. Head shaking spasmodically in measured time, the eyes and prominent temporal muscles jerking rapidly. Jaws clenched. Tongue paralyzed and drawn down into throat. All the time the brain was quite clear.

A clyster of Asafetida gave temporary relief, but the symptoms recurred for a time with renewed violence.

PAGE 1000

On the third day she was quite recovered, but her health was not good for some time.

From these remarkable cases it will be seen that intense irritation is the rule of Lin. us. Skin and air passages with their offshoots are involved (asthma and skin eruptions are often found associated in natural disease) in certain cases, the nerve centers in others.

Compare

(1) Linu-c. - in asthma and skin disorders.

(2) Ars., Chloral., Apis.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ip., Asafetida.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lippia mexicana

Pharmacy

Lip. *Lippia mexicana*. N. O. Verbenaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, ten to thirty drops of the tincture every two to four hours.

History

The Chicago Med. Times gives these indication for *Lippia*. Coughs occurring every winter, especially in women. Hoarse ringing or barking chest coughs, without expectoration. **Planets:** Mercury.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lippspringe aqua

Pharmacy

Lipp. Lippspringe aqua. The waters of the mineral spring in Lippspringe, Westphalia, containing the Sulphates of Sodium and Calcium, the Chloride of Magnesium and other salts in smaller proportion with carbonic acid, nitrogen and oxygen gases, which are freely evolved. Dilution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Lippspringe aqua is a cold, sulphurated, saline spring and very gaseous of saline and piquant taste. James writes: "It is used in drink and bath as a refreshing and laxative medication. It is vaunted above all against commencing tuberculosis complicated with hemoptysis, when the subjects are plethoric, irritable and liable to pulmonary congestion". **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The homeopathic data on Lipp. are derived partly from provings and partly from observations on patients.

The purging effect was very marked, as also the diuretic. The urine was increased in quantity and the urging great in one case many stones were found. There was better after urination in one case Ñ "a peculiar feeling of comfort." "Itching of nose and anus" suggests Lipp. as a worm remedy.

Alternation of bloody stools with hemoptysis occurred in one case. Jerking of the limbs, uneasiness, cramp in calves. Perspiration and diarrhea were worse at night. Sneezing, palpitation, cramp and restlessness were worse evening.

Heaviness of chest was worse after sex and worse by smoking. Worse by walking. Better after urination.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhoids. Jaundice. Leucorrhea. Menorrhagia. Urinary stones. Urticaria. Worms.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed, sad, apprehensive. Apprehension worse riding in carriage, a kind of anxiety in the heart of impending misfortune with home-sickness. Irritable. Great desire to write. Weak memory.

Compare

(1) Calc-s., Nat-s., Mag-m. Restlessness, Rhus, Zinc., Caust.

(2) better by urination, Gels., Eug. j., Lith-c.
(3) worse after sex, Kali-c.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lithium benzoicum

(benzoate of lithium)

Pharmacy

Lith-be. Lithium benzoicum. Benzoate of Lithium. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hale quotes T. O. Summers as saying that Lith-be. had great effect in diminishing uric acid deposits and increasing the free hippuric acid of the urine. "It acts upon the urine before it leaves the blood." **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 1001

Homeopathic

Lith-be. has deep-seated pains in loins in small of back. Uneasiness in bladder. Bladder irritation. Gallstones. Frequent desire. Diminishing uric acid deposit.

Clinical

Gallstones. Uric acid, deposits.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lithium bromatum

(bromide of lithium)

Pharmacy

Lith-br. Lithium bromatum. Bromide of Lithium. Trituration. Tincture. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Weir Mitchell is the authority for this medicament. He gave thirty grains to a gentleman (who had one previous attack of a stroke and was hemiplegic) for these symptoms:

Numbness, vertigo, headache and thickness of speech. The one dose removed them in half an hour. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mitchell gave Lith-br. in epilepsy when other bromides were not borne. Hale mentions that it removed these symptoms in a case: After any prolonged mental exertion, flushed face insomnia and intense pain between the shoulders. Cerebral congestion, threatened strokes, insomnia and epilepsy.

Clinical

Cerebral congestion. Epilepsy. Insomnia. Speech, thick. Strokes. Vertigo.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lithium carbonicum

(carbonate of lithium)

Pharmacy

Lith-c. Lithium carbonicum. Carbonate of Lithium. Lithium Carbonate. Trituration.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to third trituration.

History

Hering introduced and made the first provings of Lith-c. It affects the entire organism, but notably head and eyes, urinary organs, heart and joints. In arthritic complaints accompanied with heart or eye symptoms it is very likely to be needed.

Recurring attacks of acute inflammation of the small joints. The skin of the Lith-c. patient is dry and harsh like a nutmeg-grater.

According to Allen, the Lactate of Lithia has been found valuable for sub-acute rheumatism of the shoulder-joint.

Homeopathic

Lith-c. affects notably head, eyes, heart, small joints and urinary organs. Chronic rheumatism connected with heart lesions and asthenopia. Rheumatism connected with heart or eye lesions. Rheumatic nodes. Uric acid diathesis. Gout and tophi. Violent sharp pains, as from red hot needles. Hot water aggravates the itching. Open air causes post-nasal dripping from nose and constriction of chest. Inspired air feels cold even into lungs.

Effects of bruises and falls. Bruised spots from falls and blows. Whole body feels sore and heavy. Pressing from within outward in head, abdominal ring, perineum, chest. Pain as of a dull point. Paralytic stiffness of the whole body. Prostration. Acidity. Increase of bulk and weight. Many symptoms of Lith-c. have concomitants in other parts.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Aneurysm. Angina pectoris. Barber's itch. Bubo. Dyspepsia. Eye disorders.

Gallstones. Glands, swelling. Gout. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Hemiopia. Hernia. Menstruation, disorders. Nose disorders. Obesity. Ossification of arteries. Prostatitis. Retina, anemia. Rheumatism. Spleen disorders. Stomach pain. Syphilis. Urethritis. Urinary disorders.

Constitutions

Gouty constitutions. Uric acid diathesis. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better from rest. Better from eating, urinating, motion. Better rising and moving about outside. Worse in morning, right side. Worse at night. Worse during menses. Worse after menses suppressed. Worse from motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Disposed to weep about his lonesome condition. Difficulty in remembering names.

PAGE 1002

Abdomen

Pain in left abdominal ring like a pressing from within outward.

Breasts

Pain in breast glands, which extend into the arms and fingers.

Chest

Constriction of chest.

Ears

Pain behind ear (left), extending to neck.

Eyes

Photophobia. Pain over eyes. **Eyes** pain after reading. Dry lids.. Vertical hemiopia, right half of object is invisible, worse during menses. Sunlight blinds him.

Face

Both cheeks are covered with dry bran-like scales.

Female

Pain in breasts which extends to arms and fingers.

Head

Tension, as if bound, better sitting and going out. Headache, better eating, but returns and remains until food is again taken. Headache from sudden suppression of menses. Head feels too large. Externally sensitive. Trembling and throbbing.

Heart

Trembling and fluttering of the heart, extending to back, worse vexation. Sudden shock in heart. Throbbing, dull stitch in cardiac region. Rheumatic soreness in cardiac region. Pains in heart before menses and associated with pains in bladder and before urinating, better after. Pain in heart, extends to head.

Kidneys

Cystitis, sub-acute and chronic. Tenesmus. Soreness of bladder, pain in right kidney and ureter. Pain in bladder extending to spermatic cord after urination. Pain in region of right kidney. While urinating, pressure in heart. Urine scanty with much thirst with red brown sediment. Urine less in spite of taking normal drinks. Urine, free and colorless. Turbid urine with mucus, scanty and dark, acrid, sandy deposits.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains throughout shoulder joint, arm and fingers and small joints generally. Pain in the joints is relieved by very hot water. Nodular swellings in joints. Paralytic stiffness all over. Itching about joints. Soreness of fingers better grasping. Ankle joint pains while walking. Pain in hollow of foot, extending to the knee. Swelling and tenderness of finger and toe joints, better hot water.

Lungs

Air feels cold on inspiring, even into lungs. Violent cough when lying down.

Male

Erections after copious urination.

Nose

Swollen and red especially right side. Coryza, dropping from nose in open air.

Rectum

Diarrhea, worse from fruits or chocolates.

Sensations

Temples as if bound. Head too large. **Eyes** dry. As if veil before eyes. Lancination as from red-hot needles in bubo. Arm as if paralyzed.

Sensations

Border of foot and soles as if gouty, itching.

Skin

Dry, harsh skin. Eczema. Scabby, tettery eruption on hands, head and cheeks, preceded by red, raw skin. Barber's itch. Dull stitch, ending in itching. Rough rash all over body, much loose epithelium tough, dry, itchy skin.

Stomach

Gnawing in stomach with pain in left temple, better by eating, (Anac.) Acidity. Cannot endure slightest pressure of clothes from fullness in pit of stomach. (Lyc.)

Throat

Lumps of mucous drop into throat. Soreness extending to ear.

Vertigo

Vertigo with ringing in the ears. Dizzy states.

Comments

"Soreness" is a keynote of Lith-c.: Bruised spots from falls or blows. Bones, joints, muscles, whole body sore as if beaten. Rheumatic soreness in heart region. **Eyes** pain as if sore. "Pressing from within outward" is another common symptom: in head, abdominal ring, perineum, chest.

There are two grand characteristics about the heart symptoms: worse bending forward and better after urinating, though worse on rising to urinate. This better after urinating may be compared with worse on cessation of menses: "Menses cease suddenly and headache comes on." A pain in heart occurs before and at time of menses. The heaviness is better while eating and worse after.

PAGE 1003

A good deal of confusion in the head. The nose is red and inflamed, there is dropping of solid lumps down the back of the nose. Acidity of the stomach. Prostration of whole body, especially knee-joints and sacrum. Paralytic stiffness of whole body.

Compare

(1) Lyc., Am-p., Benz-ac., Calc.

(2) Lithium benzoicum, Lithium bromatum, Lithium lacticum, Lithium chlor.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lithium lacticum

(lactate of lithium)

Pharmacy

Lith-lac. Lithium lacticum. Lactate of Lithium. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

A chemist while preparing a combination of Lactic acid and Lithium carbonate, experienced decided rheumatic pains in the small joints. Berghaus on this hint used Lith-lac. in local sub-acute rheumatism with good effect. Allen says it especially affects the shoulder. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Lithium lacticum has rheumatism of shoulder and small joints relieved by moving about, worse resting.

Clinical

Rheumatism.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lithium muriaticum

(muriate of lithium)

Pharmacy

Lith-m. Lithium muriaticum. Muriate of Lithium. Dilute Muriatic Acid was saturated with the caustic and Carbonate of Lithium and evaporated. Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Hering, who proved Lith-c., proved also this salt. He put one drop on his tongue.

It had a salt taste, but different from common salt, a fatty-salt taste. The tongue became numb as if fat were on it. Pains in the head, back teeth and heart.

Gohrwisch, who took the third dilution, had pains in heart region and notably: Hot, burning uprising in the throat and pit of stomach like heartburn. He also had pains in teeth. The tip of the nose was red, sore and somewhat swollen. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Lith-m. has the symptoms of quinine poisoning. Dizziness. Head feels full. Blurring of the vision. Ringing in ears, marked tremors. General weakness, marked muscular and general prostration, no gastro-intestinal effects. Nose sore, heartburn, pain in teeth.

Clinical

Heartburn. Heart, pains. Nose, sore. Tongue, numb. Vertigo. Weakness.

Compare

(1) Lith. carb.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lobelia cardinalis

(red lobelia)

Pharmacy

Lob-c. Lobelia cardinalis. Red lobelia. Cardinal Flower. N. O. Lobeliacee. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

There is a proving of Lob-c. by S. D. Dubs, who took ten drops of the tincture in one dose. Dubs' symptoms have been confirmed by a second proving by Kopp.

The acrid properties of the plant were immediately felt by Dubs in burning in mouth and throat, which lasted a long time. Sticking and pricking sensation in various parts, especially left chest and left hypochondrium. Oppression of breathing. Headache at base of occiput worse by motion and shaking head, stiffness in nape. Throbbing and weakness in lower limbs. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Most of the effects of Lob-c. lasted two weeks and it was three weeks before the appetite returned.

PAGE 1004

There was thirst for cold water, which better burning in tongue and fauces. Many symptoms occurred at 8 a.m. Sleepy but difficulty in sleeping.

A lady to whom Cooper gave one dose of Lob-c. had "flashes of light before eyes every day for a week." It seems, he says to have an action distinct from that of other Lobelias, since a dose of it brought back pains which had been relieved by Lob. dort.

Clinical

Anorexia. Debility. Headache. Sore throat.

Compare

(1) Lob., Lob-s.

(2) Caps. - burning in mouth and throat, but Caps. is worse by cold water, Lob-c. better.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lobelia dortmannia

Pharmacy

Lob-d. Lobelia dortmannia. N. O. Lobeliacee. Tincture of fresh plant. The principal indigenous British species. Habitat, shallow lakes. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

We are indebted to Cooper for the whole of the information about this remedy. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The Lob-d. symptoms were observed on patients after single doses of the tincture allowed to exhaust their action. According to Cooper, Lob. d. has much in common with Lob. er. and Lob. i.

Clinical

Ears, noises. Headache. Indigestion. Pylorus, affections.

Compare

(1) Lob. i., Lob. s.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lobelia erinus

Pharmacy

Lob-e. Lobelia erinus. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Great dryness of skin, nasal and buccal mucous membranes. Dry patches of eczema covering points of first fingers. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Skin cancer. Malignant growths, extremely rapid development. Cancer of the omentum. Cork-screw like pains in abdomen. Distaste for brandy. Malignant disease of the face. Epithelioma.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Lobelia inflata

(indian tobacco)

Pharmacy

Lob. Lobelia inflata. Indian tobacco, Puke weed. N. O. Lobeliaceae. Fields and roadsides from Canada to Southern U. S. Tincture of fresh plant when in flower and seed.

Trituration of dried leaves. Acetum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to thirtieth potency. Locally the tincture is antidotal to Poison-oak.

Herbal

Matthew Lobe, whose name is given to this family of plants, was a physician and botanist attached to the court of James I. There are two British species,

Lobelia Dortmanna, found in shallow lakes and Lobelia urens, which grows in healthy places. Lobelia inflata, the North American variety is the most important of all, medically.

According to Hale, this plant was used by the Indians as an emetic detergent in the same way as Verat. was used by the ancients to produce "Helleborism."

But the chief modern exponent of Lobelia is Samuel Thompson of New Hampshire, who founded, the modern Botanical School. His chief remedies were, besides Lobelia, Cayenne pepper and the vapor bath. Often the Acetum Lobelia acts better than any other preparation.

Lob. probably obtained the name of "Indian Tobacco" from the similarity of its action to that of Tabacum in producing intense nausea, vomiting, profound depression at the epigastrium and collapse.

Treatment with Lobelia should always be begun with a single dose, if the symptoms permit, as in some cases it produces violent depression.

PAGE 1005

In veterinary practice it is said to have proved curative in the tetanus of horses, a disease it is also said to produce.

It must be kept in mind when studying Lob. that the herbalists used it in two forms: the decoction to produce emesis and through which they seem to have obtained its antidotal action or by virtue of which they aborted acute gout and the acetum tincture, which they gave in chronic diseases and in moderate doses."

In Water Besant's Life of Edward Henry Palmer, the great Orientalist, Palmer's own account of his cure by Lobelia is given. In 1859 he was seized with pulmonary disease, which rapidly increased until he was told he had probably only a few months to live. On the advice of a herbalist named Sherringham he took a single large dose of Lobelia and this is what he experienced: (1) Violent attack of vomiting, (2) cold chill mounting up from feet to hands, which he could no longer move to heart.

Which ceased to beat to throat, which ceased to breathe. A doctor was sent for. "I felt myself dying," he said afterwards, describing the experience, "I was being killed by this dreadful cold spreading all over me. I was quite certain that my last moments had come. By the bedside stood my aunt, poor soul, crying. I saw the doctor feeling my pulseless wrist, watch in hand, the cold dews of death were on my forehead, the cold hand of death was on my limbs.

Up to my lips, but no higher, I thought I was actually dead. I could see and hear but not speak, not even when the doctor let my hand fall on the pillow and said solemnly, "He is gone"

There was no pain, he said and he was in no concern except about a book he wanted to finish. He recovered suddenly. New strength came to him. The tuberculosis was arrested and was no more trouble to him for the rest of his life. The prickling sensation experience by Cutler is characteristic, as also is tenderness of the sacrum.

Homeopathic

Lobelia is a vaso-motor stimulant increases the activity of all vegetative processes, spends its force mainly upon the pneumogastric nerve, producing a depressed relaxed condition with oppression of chest and epigastrium, impeded respiration, nausea and vomiting.

Fatigue, relaxation of muscles, nausea, vomiting and dyspepsia are the general indications that point to the use of this remedy in asthma and gastric disorders. Asthma and labored breathing. Asthma and stomach disorders. Bad effects of drunkenness. Suppressed discharges. (Sulph.) Diphtheria. Catarrhal jaundice. (Chion.)

Nausea and vomiting with nearly all the lung troubles or stomach disorders. Lob. stimulates vasomotor nerves, causing increased secretions, relaxation and weakness with sweat.

Deathly sickness all over with oppressed rattling respiration. Sits with elbows on knees. Prickling all over. Cannot bear the odor of tobacco although addicted to its use.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Allergies. Alopecia. Amenorrhea. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Bronchitis. Cardialgia. Coughs. Croup. Deafness. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Dyspnea.

Emphysema. Faintness. Gallstones. Gastralgia. Hemorrhoids. Hay-asthma. **Heart** disorders. Hysteria. Meningeal headaches. Miller's asthma. Morning sickness. Morphine effects. Nausea. Palpitations. Pleurisy. Psoriasis. Rigid os. Seborrhoea. Shoulders, pain. Tea, effects. Urethra, stricture. Vagina, discharge. Vomiting, pregnancy. Wens. Whooping cough.

Causations

Alcohol. Tea. Tobacco. Wetting feet. Suppressions. Foreign bodies. Smoke.

Constitutions

Lobelia is suited to persons with light hair, blue eyes and fair complexion inclined to be fleshy. Weak lungs. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Modalities

Better afternoon. Better from rapid walking, eating a little. Better by rapid walking, (chest pain) toward evening and from warmth. Worse tobacco afternoon, slightest motion, cold, especially cold washing. Worse from suppressions. sleep after, tea, foreign bodies. Motion, slightest exertion worse. Worse evening and night. Morning sickness, worse morning. Warm food causes vomiting. Headache is worse by tobacco or tobacco smoke.

Symptoms

MIND

Mentally restless. Great depression and exhaustion. Despondent. Sobbing and weeping like a child. Lost his reason and became convulsed, it required several men to hold him. Violent raving with flushing of face and palpitations. Presentiment of death and dyspnea. Felt he was dying with distress at chest. Felt he was dying, but was unconcerned.

PAGE 1006

Abdomen

Pains in abdomen, worse after eating with headache. Violent and painful constriction in epigastrium. Cutting and drawing pains in abdomen. Griping and twisting with nausea, violent risings and emission of foul flatus. Inflation of abdomen with dyspnea, flatulency and emission of gas with borborygmi in abdomen.

Back

Pain in sacrum, cannot bear slightest touch. Sits leaning forward. Swelling and pain left side of neck. Rheumatic pain between the scapula. Pain under right scapula worse bending forward.

Breasts

Pain in the breast. Burning feeling in breast passing upward. A tightness of the breast with heat in forehead. Drawing in left breast from nipple to axilla.

Chest

Constriction or oppressive fullness in chest. Sensation of pressure or weight in chest, better by rapid walking. Rattle in chest but does not expectorate. Violent pains in chest, worse on breathing deeply. Burning feeling in the chest, passing upwards. Tension in chest on turning body.

Ears

Aching in left ear. Deafness due to suppressed discharges, (otorrhea) or eczema. Shooting pain extending into left ear from painful spot in throat. Sudden shutting up of right ear, as if stopped by a plug. Profuse discharge from the ear. Constantly recurring earache and deafness following suppressed otorrhea.

Eyes

Burning in eyes, (hemiopia). Pain and soreness in right eye. Burning in eyes. Itching in angles of eyelids. Pressing pain in eyeballs, most in upper part. Pupils dilated. Vision dim.

Face

Sudden pallor. Bathed in cold sweat. Neuralgia of face with retarded menses. Heat of face. Sweat on face with nausea. Chilly feeling in left cheek extending to ear.

Female

Morning sickness, suddenly disappears better by a little food and drink. Labor pains with shortness of breath. Pain in her sacrum and a sense of weight in genitals. During menstruation violent pain in sacrum.

Violent pain in the sacrum with fever.

Head

Gastric headache with nausea, vomiting and great prostration. Worse afternoon until midnight. Worse tobacco. Dull, heavy pain. Headache, worse by coughing. Brain racked by cough which causes intolerable pain. Heaviness in head with lassitude in back.

Pressive pain on left side of occiput, worse at night and from motion. Wens. Seborrhea.

Heart

Sensation as if heart would stand still, a pain deep in above heart. Pulse, weak or soft, flowing. Precordial anxiety. Deep-seated pain in region of heart. Sensation of weakness and pressure in epigastrium rising to heart.

Kidneys

Deep red urine with red sediment. Urine suppressed or infrequent. Increased secretion of urine, sometimes with want to urinate. Urine cloudy with loose deposit deep red with sediment of a dull red, soon becoming turbid.

PAGE 1007

Limbs

Rheumatic feeling in right shoulder-joint, goes to left upper arm and around elbow-joint. Fine crawling stitches inside of right deltoid. Rheumatic pain in right elbow-joint. Sweat of palms, backs of hands dry and cool, tips of fingers cold.

Lungs

Asthma, attacks with weakness, felt in pit of stomach and preceded by prickling all over. Dyspnea from constriction of chest, worse any exertion. Spasmodic cough with sneezing, belching or gastric pain. Cramp, ringing cough, short breath, catching at throat. Senile emphysema. Irritation which provokes coughing and expectoration.

Male

Fatiguing heaviness in genital parts. Smarting of the prepuce.

Mouth

Acrid, burning taste in mouth, bitter with foul tongue and thirst. Profuse flow of saliva, mercurial taste, tenacious mucus tongue coated white. Flow of clammy saliva in mouth with nausea. Sharp, disagreeable taste in mouth at tip of tongue and back of throat.

Tongue white, charged with a thick coating, on right side only.

Sensations

As of lump in pit of throat. As of foreign body in throat. As if esophagus contracted from below upward. As of a lump or heavy load in stomach. As if a lump rose up to meet food and obstruct its descent. Fullness in trachea as if from chest. As of a lump in larynx. As if the heart would stand still. As of a band about chest. As if blood stagnated in chest (better moving about). As if thousands of needles were pricking her skin from within outward.

Skin

Prickling itching of skin all over body. Prickling, itching with nausea. Plaques of edema with ecchymoses. Prickling and itching with nausea. Eruption between fingers, on

dorsum of hands and on forearms, vesicular itch-like pustules with tingling itching, (Teste). Vesicular eruption on skin.

Sleep

Disturbed sleep with many dreams, sometimes anxious, painful dreams. The dreams are many without intermediate awakening, cold sweats. Wakened early by very vivid dreams, arm was amputated, wounded by a shot.

Stomach

As of a lump in. Profuse flow of saliva with retching, hiccough, dyspnea with good

appetite. Acidity, flatulence, shortness of breath after eating. **Heart**burn with profuse flow of saliva. Extreme nausea and vomiting. Morning sickness. Deathly nausea with vertigo, better by a little drink or food, worse night and early morning. Faintness and weakness of epigastrium. Profuse salivation with good appetite. Profuse sweat and prostration. Cannot bear smell or taste of tobacco. Acrid, burning taste, acidity with contractive feeling in pit of stomach. Flatulence, shortness of breath after eating.

Heartburn.

Stool

Soft, whitish stool. Discharge of black blood right after stool. Copious hemorrhages from hemorrhoidal vessels. Stools like pap, soft, green, diarrhea, sometimes with frequent evacuations and confusion of head.

Temperature

Intermittent fevers, commencing at noon with great paleness and anorexia. Coldness of whole body, heat with tendency to perspire. Thirst before the chill and through the whole fever. Tendency to perspire excessively. At the end of the heat, perspiration with heat.

Throat

As of a lump in throat, impeding deglutition. Tickling in larynx with frequent fits of short coughing. Dryness in throat with sensation as though a solid body were there impeding both breathing and swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo with fear of death. Cerebral suffering, giddiness. Vertigo with nausea. Headache with slight giddiness. Vertigo as if starting from left eye.

Comments

H. M. Broderick has recorded this case: A young lady, 18, ill two years under allopathic treatment. Symptoms: Labored breathing, sense of tightness across chest compelling her to take deep inspirations, which caused pain in heart region.

PAGE 1008

Pulse full, very rapid, cough after each deep breath. Unable to lie down from oppression and pain. Twitching of muscles of face. Menses never regularly established, would go several weeks over time and then would last only a day.

Lob. i. 3x was given in water. After the second dose she went to bed and slept. The remedy was repeated just before next menstrual period. She had no more attacks and menstruation became normal.

Pain in shoulders of an elderly lady who had not menstruated for two years, Lob. relieved the pain and brought on menses.

It was a true instinct on the part of Teste that led him to class Lob. with Sulph. and though the provings and clinical experience do not fully bear out what he says about its skin action, the results of botanically practice, confirmed by Cooper, show that it has an anti-psoric action and relieves morbid states due to the suppression of discharges.

In a paper read before the Brit. Hom. Society, November 1, 1888. Cooper explains that he got no good out of Lob. until under the advice of a herbalist he used a solution of Lobelia made with common vinegar.

Here is one of his cases: A young woman, 23 of tuberculosis family history on both sides, had, when 14 to 15 years old, severe pain in left and sometimes right, side and round lower abdomen with faint feeling. This lasted until the monthly period came on regularly and then she was well until 20, when diarrhea came on, which nothing was able to check and which kept her in bed for months at a time.

The symptoms were: Pains all round abdomen and up the back, much worse after undressing, feeling of exhaustion or falling to pieces inside and out, cannot bear anything to touch her. Four or five motions daily when taking medicine, if she leaves it off continual motions all day, it literally runs from her: watery, sometimes light-colored, sometimes dark, never bloody.

Menses very irregular, sometimes five to six weeks between. All the symptoms, especially diarrhea, worse then, much tenderness all over abdomen, especially in ovarian regions, legs ache fearfully, pains all over body, faints continually. Since the illness began subject to neuralgia of face, one or other side or both, extending to chest, coming and going suddenly at any time.

In spite of treatment of all kinds including that of a skillful repertorian, she grew worse. She went into a hospital and there a small pile was removed with but temporary benefit and after this the vagina as well as the rectum began to discharge copiously an excoriating fluid.

Lob. acet., eight drops three times a day, was now given. She began to improve at once and in a few weeks was quite well. In this case the difficulty first showed itself when the menstrual era was commencing.

It was relieved when the flow was regularly established, reappeared simultaneously with menstrual irregularity.

In the next case there was an analogous history.

Cooper recalls in connection with these cases a symptom recorded by Jahr: "Violent pain in the sacrum with fever supervening upon suppression of the menses during their flow."

Alongside this action of Lob. may be placed another, also vouched for by Cooper, the power of eliminating foreign substances like that possessed by Silica. A woman got a piece of mutton-bone down her windpipe and into one of the bronchials. She was taken to the London Hospital, but the idea of operation was abandoned as hopeless and she was sent out.

Lob. tincture was given, five drops three times a day. Soon a most violent cough was set up in the course of which the patient coughed up a large quantity of fetid pus and finally the bone. By the action of Lob. in determining to the periphery it meets a large number of conditions due to suppression including cases of tuberculosis.

PAGE 1009

It is particularly called for in ailments that never finish up, whether beginning from acutely inflammatory causes or not, it also fights with symptoms occasioned by

mechanical irritants in a way that I have never found any remedy do, e.g. , where a spicula of bone presses on the brain (compression) or where a bone is lodged in bronchus.

The late Dr. Coffin in a boastful way, professed to cure children and adults whose lives were despaired of from poisoning by various substances by decoctions of Lobelia, but whether by directly evacuant action or not it is not stated.

But in my own hands a few drops mixed in water cured a baby of severe convulsions that I afterwards found were caused by a diabolical nurse giving the little one Chlorodyne.

In symptoms existing along with hereditary syphilis and in the tuberculosis of childhood it acts with full power in tabes mesenterica in persistent earaches and headaches due to suppressed discharges, where the lips are dry and hot and continual feverish colds are prominent, it is specific. Here it stands side by side with Ars-i. and our foremost anti-psorics.

In severe inflammatory conditions existing along with anthrax or with malignant deposits in different regions, Lobelia in repeated as well as in single doses will often arrest urgent mischief. A few drops of Lob. acet. in boiling water takes away the pain and tension of inflamed hemorrhoids, the patient sits on a utensil thus filled. In the bronchopneumonia of childhood and in imperfect recoveries from chest affections, especially where tubercle threatens, Lobelia is indispensable.

Lob. i. may cause a rash which exfoliates and it has cured many cases of psoriasis. It meets a condition in which the secondary digestion is at fault. The patient is thin, poor and has no appetite. It cures the condition which favors pediculi corporis.

Referring to the skin action of Lob. i., P. H. Hale says that with the intense nausea it causes, there is sometimes a prickling itching of the skin and acting on this hint P. H. Hale thinks he has seen benefit from its use in suppressed urticaria with nausea and vomiting.

The symptom Teste gives is this: "Eruption between the fingers, on the dorsum of the hands and on the forearms, consisting of small vesicles accompanied by a tingling itching and resembling the itch pustules exactly." As with Sulph. "faintness at the stomach" is a grand characteristic which will be found in a large proportion of the cases calling for the remedy.

Hale quotes Dr. Cutler's account of his own case. He had been asthmatic ten years, liable to very severe and prolonged attacks.

During the intervals scarcely ever passed a night without more or less of it and as often as not was unable to lie in bed.

In the middle of an attack he had a tablespoonful or a fresh plant tincture. In three or four minutes his breathing was quite free, but there was no nausea and thinking that necessary he took another spoonful ten minutes after the first and this occasioned sickness.

Ten minutes later he took a third and this produced a sensible effect on the stomach coats and a very little vomiting and "a kind of prickling sensation through the whole system even to the limbs of the fingers and toes. The urinary passage was perceptibly affected, by producing a smarting sensation in passing urine, which was provoked by stimulus on the bladder."

But all these symptoms very soon subsided and vigor seemed to be restored to the constitution which he had not experienced for years.

The necessity of taking Lobelia in doses sufficient to cause pathogenetic symptoms was insisted on by Thompson and though it led to some disasters seems to have been the means of saving some lives.

PAGE 1010

Thompson tells how as a boy he chewed this herb and so learned practically its effects. He used to give it to other boys out of sport. One day while mowing he gave a sprig of it to a companion.

By the time they had got six rods the man said he thought the sprig would kill him: he never felt so ill in his life before. He was in a profuse perspiration, trembled all over and was as pale as a corpse. Unable to walk, he lay down and vomited "two quarts." He was helped to his house, ate a good dinner and returned to work in the afternoon. After this he "felt better than he had for a long time." This gave Thompson his first notion of the medicinal virtues of Lobel.

Lob. is indicated in whooping cough with dyspnea threatening suffocation. Must keep mouth open to breathe.

The headaches of Lobelia are remarkable. Teste describes them as follows: Pressive headache, at occiput, less frequently at the forehead, sometimes one-sided, (left), worse by motion in evening and especially at night. Continual periodic headache in afternoon and increasing until midnight, every third attack being alternately more or less violent. The brain is racked by the cough, which causes an intolerable pain. Heat and sweat about head and face.

Cooper has recorded this case: Girl, et. 9, seized with very bad headache affecting whole head and continuing night and day for two days, Merc. and Verat-v. being given in vain. Lob. acet., two or three drops in a little water given in the morning after a bad night, gave immediate relief and restored the appetite.

Cooper considered it a meningitis headache and he finds Lob. and Kali-i. 30c especially useful in these. Excessive sensitiveness being a leading indication for the latter. A headache that has been frequently verified is "Dull, heavy pain passing round the forehead from one temple to the other, immediately above eyebrows."

Headache following intoxication, worse afternoon until midnight, worse from tobacco.

A peculiar symptom of Lob. is semi-lateral coating of tongue. Sudden pallor with profuse sweat. Gastric derangements, extreme nausea and vomiting. The nausea of Lob. is continuous and accompanied by constant flow of saliva. This is the indication for it in morning sickness and in effects of suppressed or missed menstrual period. Vomiting, face bathed in cold sweat.

The nausea of Lobelia has been used in the same way as that of Tab. and other emetics to produce relaxation of muscles, as, for example, rigid os. Sometimes this is effected by direct physiological action, but it may be homeopathic as in this cured case: "With every uterine contraction violent dyspnea, which seems to neutralize labor pain, rigid os and perineum."

But it is also of service locally, as in an enema, also in cases of difficult catheterism.

G. W. Boskowitz relates the case of a man, 40, who had twice had gonorrhoea, the second attack, three years before, having left him with a gleet discharge. For a year the stream had been diminishing until at last it took him half an hour to empty the bladder. Many surgeons had tried to pass an instrument and had failed.

Boskowitz also failed several times, until one day he dropped fifteen drops of Lob. i. tincture into the urethra and held the meatus to retain it, for five minutes. It produced a smarting which soon passed away and then the sound passed with ease. Boskowitz has used Lob. in similar cases with success.

Guernsey gives this as a leading indication when found prominent: "Urine has a deep red color and deposits a copious red sediment." Dyspnea, as well as nausea, occurring in connection with imperfect menstrual cycle may indicate Lobelia.

Compare

(1) The other Lobelias, Dig. and Tab. - heart affections, vomiting, worse by motion, sudden pallor with profuse sweat. (2) Ars. - hay fever, gastric troubles.

(3) Verat. - gastric troubles.

(4) Ip. - asthma.

(5) Nux-v. - morning sickness of alcoholics.

(6) Bry. - worse by movement, cough causes headache.

(7) Abies-n. and Thuj. - effects of tea.

(8) Lac-ac. - vomiting with profuse salivation.

(9) Kali-i. - meningitis headaches.

PAGE 1011

Relations

Antidote: Ip. Tab.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lobelia purpurascens

(purple lobelia)

Pharmacy

Lob-p. Purple lobelia. *Lobelia purpurascens*. N. O. Lobeliaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The first mention of this plant was made by Erskine C. White under the name *Lobelia rubra*, corrected later by F. Kopp and E. C. White himself to *Lob. purpurascens*.

Kopp describes the plant thus: "Stems angular, procumbent. Leaves ovate, green on surface and either purple or purple and green underneath, somewhat serrulated, rather firm, usually from half to one inch long, pedicle axillary, much shorter than the leaves, reflexed after flowering.

Flowers white above, purpled beneath, delicately scented, most delicious, corolla four or five lines long, the lower lobes oblong, obtuse, the two upper ones shorter and narrower, more acute and incurved. Capsule narrower, ovoid, fully three lines long, seeds rather large often flattened."

Lob-p. grows profusely in the Australian bush, preferably in moist places and most profusely, says Kopp, where snakes most abound. White adds that it prefers loose sandy soils. This is interesting since James S. Bray, quoted by White and Kopp, observed that the iguana after a fight with a snake, whenever it happened to be bitten, ate this Lobelia.

Bray once found a number of sheep dead and from their appearance he at first thought they had been bitten by snakes.

But on examining their stomachs he found the leaves and stalks of Lob. purp. and he came to the conclusion that this was the cause of their death. **Planets:** Mercury, Mars.
Homeopathic

Lob-p. acts very like Bapt. in low typhoid conditions and seems to neutralize the poison of influenza.

Other general characteristics of Lob-p. are as follows: Intense prostration, vital and nervous. Paralysis of lungs and resultant poisoning with carbonic acid gas, vomiting and coma. Deadly chill without shivering, but overpowering the system.

Clinical

Blood poisoning. **Heart**, paralysis. Influenza, headache. Lichen tropicus. Lungs, paralysis. Snake-bites. Tongue, paralysis. Typhoid fever. Vertigo.

Causations

Blood poisoning. Snake-bites.

Modalities

Symptoms are worse by movement, worse in damp weather.

Symptoms

MIND

Hasty disposition. Dejection.

Comments

White gives a short pathogenesis in which symptoms like the effects of snake-poison are prominent. His symptoms together with those of Kopp, who crushed with his teeth and swallowed a leaf, will be found arranged in the Schema.

They bear a strong family resemblance to those of Lob. inflata.

White gives a clinical experience of his own which is important: "This plant, if only touched carelessly with the teeth, produces overwhelming giddiness. I had noticed that the sickening stupor and headache it produces exactly resembled those of La Influenza, before I knew the name of the plant.

My headache disappeared like magic under Lob. purp. tincture and I used to notice that all chest symptoms were avoided under its sway. The influenza breaks out in wet weather. This plant with its tiny gem-like white blossoms, always carpets the earth after each rain throughout the year."

PAGE 1012

Growing on sandy soil it contains much flint and like Sec., Staph. and the common carrot, agrees especially well with patients who are deficient in silica and who are nervous, liable to boils of a hasty disposition, perspire profusely and whose teeth are always decaying.

Compare

(1) Lob., Tab., Lach. and other snake-poisons.

(2) Bapt. - influenza, typhoid.

(3) Sec., Staph. - teeth.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lobelia syphilitica

(great blue lobelia)

Pharmacy

Lob-s. *Lobelia syphilitica*. *Lobelia cerulea*. Great Blue Lobelia. N. O. Lobeliaceae. Grows in low grounds in U. S. Tincture of fresh plant. Acetum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The symptoms of the Lob. syph. proving, while in many points analogous to those of the other Lobelias, do not bring out the emetic properties of Lob. inflata.

There is, however, epigastric sinking, flatulence, dyspepsia and diarrhea. Lob. card., Lob. inf. and Lob. syph. all have a milky juice.

Lobelia syphilitica or *cerulea* gives a perfect picture of sneezing influenza involving the posterior sinuses, palate and fauces. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Lob-syph. is very depressed. Pain in forehead over eyes, pain and gas in bowels, followed by copious watery stools with tenesmus and soreness of anus. Pain in knees. Prickling in soles. Breathing difficult. Great oppression in lower part of chest, as if air could not reach there. Dry, hacking cough. Pain in chest under short ribs of left side. Dull, aching pain over root of nose. Eustachian catarrh. Pain in posterior part of spleen.) Internal nose painfully sensitive to cool air. Flushing after dinner better somewhat in open air.

Clinical

Acidity. Adenoids. Asthma. Back, pains. Borborygmi. Cartilages, pains. Catarrh. Coryza. Cough. Dyspepsia. Eustachian catarrh. Flatulence. Hay fever. Influenza. Kidneys, pains. Lumbago. Melancholia. Post-nasal catarrh. Pylorus, pain. Sciatica. Spine, pains. Spleen disorders. Stomach cough. Throat, sore.

Causations

Grief. Suppressions.

Modalities

Drinking cold water relieves gastric symptoms. Touch aggravates, soreness of ischium. Motion aggravates. Deep inspiration aggravates. Mental exertion aggravates. Reading and writing aggravates pain in forehead. Inhaling moderately cool air worse. Worse after dinner. Worse at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Frequent mistakes in spelling and writing with confused feeling and slight aching in head. Depressed, temper unhappy with pain in posterior aspect of spleen. Brain weakness and exertion of mind intolerable, seemed as if he would go wild.

Comments

Hale quotes Rafinesque as saying that the analysis of Lob-s. shows it to contain Silex, Iron and Muriate and Phosphate of Lime.

The marked action of Lob-s. on the posterior sinuses led Cooper to use it with success in cases of deafness arising from an "unhealthy, soft, swollen, easily bleeding catarrhal" condition of the nose-pharynx.

This is emphasized by another symptom: "Dull aching pain in center of forehead, over root of nose."

Cooper, who uses an acetic preparation considers that with this, as well as with the Inflata, a history of suppression is a leading indication. There are many notable symptoms in the back, back of chest and about the lower ribs.

Some of these led Jeanes (the first prover) to make a very fine cure of melancholia in an educated intelligent man of which these were the characteristics: "Great depression of spirits, unhappy state of mind, always associated with pain about and under short ribs in back on left side, extending outward nearly to left side, posterior aspect of region of spleen."

In the Lob-s. proving there was this: Pain on inside of right scapula. Farrington adds this: "Pain under (not below) inner border of left scapula, worse after weeping."

PAGE 1013

The pains of Lob-s. travel about from right to left from left tonsil to right from back down legs from eighth rib downward, aching from back of head down nape.

Pain in right maxillary joint with pain in middle of right lung, pain in breast and larynx, pain in left side of chest near axilla with aching in left shoulder and arm.

Compare

- (1) Other Lobelias.
- (2) Puls. - mental depression and weeping.
- (3) Chel. and Ranunc. - scapular pains.
- (4) Hydr. - post-nasal catarrh.
- (5) Cean. - spleen.
- (6) Lob. has one-sided coating of tongue. Lob. syph. has left half of palate dry.
- (7) Podo. relieved the diarrhea of Lob. s., but not the acute abdominal pains.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lolium temulentum

(darnel)

Pharmacy

Lol. Lolium. Lolium temulentum. Darnel. N. O. gramineae. Trituration of seeds. Tincture of ripe spikelets. Tincture of ripe seeds. Trituration of the dried seeds. Historical dose: Tincture, trituration and all potencies.

History

The name Darnel means stupefied and the plant's evil reputation is of very ancient date. The symptoms are the result of observations made on persons poisoned by eating meal containing an admixture of Lol. tem.

Allen mentions an assertion that Lolium is much infested with ergot and that it is to this that the poisoning symptoms are due, the unaffected grain being inert and Allen notes in support of this that the poisonings have been most frequently observed in low, wet districts and during wet seasons. Provings are needed to decide this.

A very characteristic symptom is: Tightness in the calves, violent pain in the calves as if bound with cords. This tightness affects the rest of the legs in less degree. An Italian physician, Fantoni, has tried it in headaches and meningitis.

Bonino has cured a carpenter, 29, who had trembling of the hands eleven years, worse morning. Latterly the legs also began to tremble. His father and brother were similarly affected. Merc-v. and Agar. only relieved temporarily. Lol. cured. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

The chief symptoms of Lol. are: Nausea and vomiting of the bread containing it and mucus with it. Cold rigors internal chilliness, cold sweat. This remedy is useful in paralytic conditions. Delirium tremens. Tremors and convulsions, Parkinson's disease. Prostration and restlessness. Writer's cramp.

Clinical

Delirium tremens. Paralysis. Parkinson's disease. Tremor. Writer's cramp.

Modalities

Worse damp, wet season.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety and general uneasiness. Anxious and depressed. Confusion of mind, very great depression. Difficult speech. Comprehension slow and difficult, distraction, confusion and stupefaction. Mania. Slight delirium. Depressed spirits.

Limbs

Gait unsteady. Trembling of all limbs, cannot write, cannot hold a glass of water. Spasms of arms and legs. Violent pain in calves, as if bound by a cord.

Mouth

Tongue tremulous. Speech difficult, cannot pronounce the whole word.

Stomach

Nausea, vomiting. Severe purging.

Temperature

Cold rigors all over especially in limbs.

Vertigo

Vertigo, must close eyes.

Comments

Anshutz states: "The use of the drug by Dr. Bonino was truly homeopathic for the short proving of it. Allen Encyclopedia reports trembling of the limbs and hand so great that "he could not hold a glass of water."

A carpenter aged twenty-nine years, had been suffering ever since his eighteenth year of trembling in both hands, especially in the morning of late also his legs began to tremble.

It is remarkable that both his father and his brother were subject to the same ailment, while no definite cause could be indicated.

He was first given Mercurius, then Agaricus, which brought a partial but only transitory improvement. Finally Bonino prescribed Lol., which in a short time effected a cure.

On this Dr. Mossa comments as follows: The pathogenetic effects of this remedy which has not yet been proved at all are only known to some degree from its effects when it has been mixed with grain and baked into bread.

Lol. has caused chest troubles, vertigo (thence the name darnel-grass in German Taumellolch), trembling, paralysis with anguish and distress, vomiting, failing of the memory, blindness, headache, epileptic attacks, deep sleep and insanity.

The good success obtained by its use in the case given above shows what curative effects may be expected from it in severe disorders of the brain or spinal marrow.

Compare

- (1) Ananth., Secale.
- (2) Lath. - paralysis, worse wet seasons.
- (3) Op. - sleep.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Lonicera periclymenum

(woodbine)

Pharmacy

Lon-p. Woodbine. Lonicera periclymenum. Honeysuckle. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Cooper has cured with Lon-p. irritability of temper with violent outbursts and has seen it produce the same, (Crocus). **Planets:** Mars.

Clinical

Irritability.

Compare

- (1) Lon-x., Vib., Op. Sambucus, Symphoricarpus.
- (2) Staph., Hyos., Croc. - outbursts of temper.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lonicera xylosteum

(fly woodbine)

Pharmacy

Lon-x. Lonicera xylosteum. Fly woodbine. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Trituration or tincture of berries. Historical dose: Tincture, trituration and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

Herbal

Lon-x. is known from the effect of poisoning by its berries. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Lon-x. has vomiting and purging, trembling and jerking of the limbs, convulsions and coma were the chief symptoms. Abdomen retracted especially in umbilical region.

Albuminuria. Uremic convulsions. Convulsions. Syphilis. Contraction of one pupil and dilatation of the other.

Frequent jerking of limbs. Trembling and jerking of whole body. Violent convulsions.
Seemed neither to hear nor see, unable to make answer.
When raised from bed, limbs and head fall over as if paralyzed.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Coma vigil. Convulsions. Syphilis. Uremia. Vomiting.

Symptoms

MIND

Coma. Dullness of the mind. Stupefaction.

Abdomen

Abdomen retracted, especially in umbilical region, soft. Violent colic.

Eyes

Contraction of one pupil and dilatation of the other. Conjunctiva red. Pupils dilated.
Everything foggy and indistinct to vision for half an hour. Photophobia.

Face

Red face. Pale. Lips dry.

Food

Excessive thirst.

Head

Congestion of head and chest.

Heart

Violent impulse of heart. Pulse slow, small, soft, irregular.

Limbs

Jerking of limbs. Trembling of whole body. Violent convulsions. Limbs and head fall over as if paralyzed. Limbs cold.

Lungs

Respiration rapid and deep.

Mouth

Tongue moist, coated with mucus.

Rectum

Bloody stools.

Sleep

Coma. Sleepy. Constant deep sleep with half-open eyes, red face.

PAGE 1015

Stomach

Profuse vomiting, and purging.

Temperature

Cold perspiration. Limbs are cold. Fever. Profuse cold sweat.

Compare

(1) *Lonicera periclymenum*.

(2) *Dig.* - slow pulse.

(3) *Cadm-s.* and *Rhod.* one pupil contracted, the other dilated.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Luffa operculata

Pharmacy

Luf-op. Luffa Operculata. Columbia. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 4x to 30x.

Herbal

Luffa Oper. of Esponjilla is an exotic plant which comes from Columbia and was introduced to Europe by W. Schwabe. The symptomatology was undertaken by him on eleven people (six men and five women), using the potencies 5x, 3x, 2x. Each potency was used for one week. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Luf-op. has lassitude and physical fatigue. Frontal and occipital headache. Acute or chronic inflammation of the mucous membranes in the nasal cavities. Hypertrophy or atrophy of the nasal mucous membranes. Hypothyroid.

Clinical

Asthma. Breathlessness. Emaciation. Headaches. Laryngitis. Nasal polyps. Rhinitis. Sinusitis. Tachycardia.

Modalities

Better in fresh air. Worse in a room in dry air.

Symptoms

MIND

Lack of reaction with attitude of indifference and prostration.

Eyes

Musca volitantes.

Food

Extreme hunger with emaciation. Painful feeling of thirst and hunger, difficult to satisfy.

Head

Violent headaches going from the forehead towards the nape of the neck. Pain in the occipital region. Frontal pains with vertigo and musca volitantes.

Heart

Tachycardia.

Lungs

Breathlessness from the least effort. Bronchial asthma.

Mouth

Dryness of the tongue, back of the throat and pharynx. Burning sensation at the tip of the tongue.

Nose

Acute rhinitis and pharyngitis. Purulent sinusitis. Chronic atrophic rhinitis. Head colds with pale or yellow nasal secretion, especially in the morning. Dryness of the nasal mucus with sticky scab formations. Nasal polyps.

Rectum

Tendency to constipation.

Skin

Formation of small purulent, itching pimples on the face, lower lip and chin. Loses hair in abundance.

Stomach

Diffuse gastric pains. Empty feeling in the stomach.

Compare

(1) Merc-i-r. - Coryza with hoarseness. Abundant discharge with post-nasal mucus, aggravated in the open air, ameliorated by heat.

(2) Cinnb. - Pressing pains in the bones of the skull and nose with discharge of thick mucus and often nosebleed.

(3) Hep. - Sour, fetid secretions with blocked nose immediately on going out into the cold air. Ameliorated in a warm room.

SOURCES

Julian.

Luna

(moonlight)

Pharmacy

Luna. Luna. Moonlight. Moon's Rays. Sugar of milk is exposed on a glass plate to the moon's rays and stirred with a glass rod meanwhile. The sugar of milk so charged is dynamized in the usual way, (Fincke). Higgins made a preparation by exposing pure water to the moon's rays for three or four hours in South America and then dynamizing the water so charged. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Goullon contributed to the Rev. Hom. Belge, January, 1897, a notable article on "The Influence of the Moon on the Human Organism," in which he mentions, among other interesting facts, that sleepwalking is a lunar effect, that worm disorders are most troublesome at the full moon and that goiter changes, more or less with the moon.

Planets: Moon.

PAGE 1016

Homeopathic

Luna has the majority of the symptoms in the generative sphere, the head and the lower limbs. Excessive edema of face, neck and hands with neuralgic pains in the swollen parts.

Luna is excellent in sour belchings, especially if tasting of ingesta. Among other maladies notably influenced by the moon is epilepsy and epilepsy worse at full moon may need Silica. Scabies and worm disorders are worse at full moon.

Nervous affections, especially in subjects of sycosis, are frequently influenced by the moon. Skin diseases. Acrid yellow leucorrhoea through day with backache. Pain in right ovary.

Clinical

Acidity. Epilepsy. Headache. Inter-menstrual flow. Insomnia. Edema. Female disorders. Menses, irregular. Nightmares. Sleep disorders. Sleepwalking. Worms.

Modalities

The pains were better in open air, better by cold application, better by belchings and by passing flatus from vagina. worse After sleep, worse from milk.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

Irritability on being spoken to. Wants to be let alone. not clear. Disinclined for mental or physical labor. Sad, depressed. Mental faculties, especially ability to receive, retain and express ideas, are most powerfully affected by the full rays of the moon in tropical countries, the influences being most felt the day before the full moon.

Abdomen

Colic, commencing two inches above umbilicus and seeming to pass directly upward to stomach, causing desire to bend forward. Faint feeling in stomach on awaking and sensation of great distention and slight pain round umbilicus, better by belchings. Pain through liver and spleen, 3 p.m.

Back

Very severe pain in sacral region in evening.

Chest

After ascending stairs, a peculiar heating sensation, beginning at lower extremity of sternum and extending outwards. Attachment of diaphragm on each side to a point under each arm, at same time warm glow down arms to finger-tips, most in left.

Eyes

Weakness of eyes and feeling of sand worse by the medicine. Sharp stinging sensation, leaving a smarting. Stinging in right eye cured. Swelling of eyelids and profuse discharge of purulent matter with a painful smarting and profuse lachrymation without heat or change of color.

Face

Edema of face.

Female

Increase of menstrual flow, amounting to hemorrhage. Menses less free, strings of dark blood, colic pain above umbilicus better by eructation. Sharp pain left side vagina, leaving dull aching which seems to extend through left external parts, then grows suddenly sharper, again returning to vagina and passing through to rectum. Sharp pains fly from vagina through abdomen, ceasing in stomach-pit. This pain was better later by passing flatus from vagina. Menses returned two days after ceasing.

Cramp-like pains in pelvic region, as if uterus were being contracted by a strong electric current. Bearing-down sensation.

Food

No appetite, slight nausea. Desires something, she does not know what. Immediately ejected cup of tea during headache, the tea tasted sour.

Head

Slight giddiness with slight bitter taste left side of tongue with increased saliva. Sharp pain just above root of nose. Pain in occiput, changing to lame feeling on retiring. Woke with very severe headache. Headache better by magnetic passes. Severe frontal headache during menses. Congestion of blood to head with sensation of great fullness.

Heart

On retching, peculiar feeling round heart as though it stopped beating, better by belchings, worse by lying down. Suffocative sensation round heart. Pulse rapid.

Kidneys

Urine profuse, clear and watery, at times darker.

PAGE 1017

Limbs

Slight rheumatic pains in shoulders, especially left. Sharp, quick pain in left cervical nerve intermittent every few seconds. Sharp pain in left great toe. Swollen feeling and sensation as if tightly bound in right calf and in hypochondria. Pain like growing-pain above left knee, better walking. After retiring, aching in bones of lower limbs with pain in lumbo-sacral region. Great lameness in anterior tibial region from walking.

Mouth

Bitter taste left side of tongue with increased flow of saliva. Repeated later after eighth dose with stinging in right eye. Recurred on waking with faint feeling in stomach. Increased flow of saliva, all day.

Nose

Sensation of a cold in head. Coryza, sneezing and pain in occiput. 4 p.m. sensation of heavy cold in head with lachrymation. Discharge of yellowish-green mucus from nose.

Rectum

Urgent desire for stool, immediately better by passing flatus.

Skin

Stinging itching right side of body as if an insect was biting the parts, felt most on foot, leg and forearm.

Sleep

Symptoms worse on waking. Felt as if had not slept enough. Dreams: horrible of death of murder, waking in affright.

Stomach

Sour belchings, especially if tasting of ingesta. Flatulency with burning in stomach. Burning worse after drinking milk. Woke at midnight with severe heartburn and great distress in stomach, had to get out of bed.

Temperature

Woke 6 a.m. with severe chill after which he had headache, felt sick and weak all day, at night had horrible dreams of death.

Throat

Some soreness in throat.

Comments

Goullon quotes a remarkable case of sleepwalking from the Cercle Medical: "A youth of fifteen in good health in other respects, had been withdrawn from his apprenticeship, on account of his nightly promenades on roofs.

He was put in a private asylum. Although his room was oriented so that no actual moon-rays could reach it, the moon nevertheless exercised a potent influence upon him. As soon as it reaches the horizon he gets out of bed and carefully with closed eyes, moves towards a window, so high that he has to jump in order to reach and open it.

As it is barricaded with an iron trellis he gets down and, crossing the corridor, goes to the outer door, above which is a window. With cat-like agility he climbs up to this, when he is seized by three warders, who take him back to his room, where, only after the moon has set, can he lie down and go to sleep. In the morning he remembers nothing. At full moon the symptoms are still more extraordinary."

Skin diseases, according to Menuret, are frequently influenced by the moon.

He instances a case of eczematous affection which increased with each waning moon and was at its maximum intensity at the new moon.

When it covered the whole face and chest and was accompanied by unbearable itching. Then there was gradual improvement and the face became smooth, but scarcely had the full moon passed than all began again.

Moritz Hoffmann observed a young girl (daughter of an epileptic mother) whose whole body became swollen at every new moon, the swelling disappearing as the moon waned.

One of Swan's cases cured by Luna presented these symptoms: Excessive edema of face, neck and hands with neuralgic pain in the swollen parts.

Mead tells of a child who was subject to convulsions at each waning moon. Gale remarked that with weakly persons there are two epochs at which excitability is most pronounced at the new moon and the full moon.

PAGE 1018

Swan communicated a proving of Luna 1,000c. made on a lady physician, Dr. S. J. W. The prover was menstruating at the time the proving was commenced, but was otherwise in good health. Repeated doses were taken for two days. The effects lasted four weeks.

Compare

(1) Aeth., Mag-c. - worse from milk.

(2) Worse at new moon: Alum., Am-c., Bufo, Calc., Caust., Clem., Cupr., Daph., Lyc., Sabal., Sep., Sil.

(3) Worse at full moon: Alum., Calc., Cyc., Graph., Kali-n., Nat-c., Nat-m., Sabina, Sep., Sil., Spon., Sulph., Teucr.

(4) Worse during increasing moon: Arn., Clem.

(5) Worse during waning moon: Dulc., Thuj.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lupulus humulus

(hops)

Pharmacy

Lup. Hops. *Lupulus humulus*. N. O. Cannabinaceae of the Urticaceae. Tincture of the seeded spikes. Trituration. Tincture of Lupuline, small resinous granules covering the scales. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Lupulus has had a somewhat extensive proving to the symptoms of which have been added the effects of working with hops and of sleeping in rooms where hops were stored.

The "hops pillow" is remedy for sleeplessness is well known and this sleep-provoking effect passes into delirium and stupefaction. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Lupulus is a good remedy in unstrung condition of the nervous system attended with nausea, dizziness, headache following a night's debauch. Infantile jaundice. Urethral burning.

Lup. has drawing and twitching in almost every muscle. Slow pulse. Nervous tremors, wakefulness and delirium of alcoholics. Giddiness and stupefaction. Perspiration profuse, clammy, greasy.

Clinical

Delirium. Dyspepsia. Dysuria. Excitement. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Insomnia. Jaundice. Symptoms

MIND

Confusion. Frequent starting from deep sleep with violent delirium from which he could only be aroused with great difficulty, immediately lapsing again into stupor. Mental functions remained indolent several months. Morbid vigilance. Highly excited.

Abdomen

Fermentation and dull pains in abdomen. Dull griping in lower abdomen with nausea.

Eyes

Pupils remained dilated several months.

Female

Diminishes and allays sexual appetite.

Food

Appetite lost. Great thirst.

Head

Dull, heavy headache with dizziness. Drawing and twitching in every muscle. Rush of blood to head and eyes. Heat in head and face with confusion and dull headache. Violent pulsating of temporal arteries.

Heart

Slow pulse.

Kidneys

Burning in urethra during urination, not better by coffee. Urine retarded. Diuresis. Urine dark brown, clear.

Limbs

Great twitching of tendons. Paralytic weakness.

Lungs

Respiration is deep, almost stertorous.

Male

Painful erections. Emissions, depending on sexual weakness and after onanism.

Spermatorrhea. Diminishes and allays sexual appetite.

Neck

Strong pulsation of carotids.

Rectum

Stool softer than usual with urging so great he could hardly reach the closet. Stool retarded.

Skin

Scarlatina-like eruption on face. Feels like insects crawling under skin, feels chapped, skin peels.

Sleep

Drowsy during the day. Sopor.

Stomach

Belchings are nauseating, tasting of hops. Nausea. Vomiting. Sensation of increased warmth in stomach.

Tongue

Tongue thickly coated, dry.

PAGE 1019

Vertigo

Vertigo, stupefaction.

Comments

In a child of twelve, who remained several days in a room where hops were being picked, there was: Frequent starting up from deep sleep with violent delirium from which he could only be aroused with great difficulty, when he recognized the bystanders, but immediately fell backward into stupor. It was months before he recovered.

The Lup. effects which remained were: Dilated pupils, mental indolence, unsteady movements, erythema. Among other symptoms of Lup. are: Burning in urethra during urination. Nausea and vomiting. Turning sensation in stomach. Fermenting in abdomen. Twitching of tendons. Faintness. better In open air.

Compare

(1) Urtica urens, Cann-i., Cann-s., Nux-v., Op.

Relations

Antidotes: Coffea, Vinegar.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Lycopersicon esculentum

(tomato)

Pharmacy

Lycpr. Lycopersicum esculentum. Solanum lycopersicum. Tomato. Love apple. N. O. Solanaceae. Tincture of ripe fruit. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Cooper gave Lycpr. in a case of rodent ulcer and caused sharp pain and temporary spread of the disease. Cooper commends the use of tomatoes in cases of obesity.

Clarke knew of one instance in which the slightest indulgence in them brings on an attack of gout. When raw they require mustard or other condiment, being cold to the stomach. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Lycpr. has marked action on deltoid and pectoral muscles, pain is better lifting arm upward and outward. Pains left after influenza.

A coryza worse out of doors should make Lycpr. a useful alternative to All-c., which has better out of doors. Polyuria was a feature of both proving and with the great thirst should give Lycpr. a place in diabetes. Right side principally affected, symptoms proceed from right to left.

Clinical

Backache. Coryza. Deltoid rheumatism. Diabetes. Diarrhea. **Eyes** disorders. Gout. Headache. Leucorrhoea. Metrorrhagia. Obesity. Rheumatism. Throat sore.

Modalities

Better in warm room. Better by external heat. The headache in one instance was completely better by tobacco smoke. Worse by noise, motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Thoughts disappear, worse when leaning head against anything, forgets everything he wishes to recollect. Peevish about trifles, worse by weakness of memory. Unusually active for short periods, followed by longer periods of dullness. Cannot keep mind fixed on work. Very irritable, noises greatly annoy.

Abdomen

Great flatulency of abdomen.

Back

Rheumatic pain near attachment of trapezius muscle to spine. Heavy dragging in right scapula. Intense aching through whole back, lumbar region. Backache in lumbar region, making them gloomy and depressed. Cannot get into a comfortable position.

Breasts

Relief of soreness and tenderness of scirrhus breast.

Chest

Slight sticking beneath left side of sternum without difficulty of respiration. Oppression in chest in lower lobe of right lung.

Eyes

Dull, heavy, ache. Sore and burn intense aching. Lids feel heavy and swollen. Pupils minutely contracted. Light painful. Letters run together when reading. **Eyes** water on close work. Keeps wiping eyes to see clearly. Twitching in left inner canthus.

Face

Face flushed. pale. Pressure in right zygoma. Stitch in left cheek. Stitches in left zygoma.

PAGE 1020

Female

Profuse leucorrhoeal discharge. In some cases too frequent menstruation, brought on by free use of canned tomatoes, the flow would return whenever this food was eaten for a few meals.

Head

Headache begins in the occiput spreads all over the head and settles with great violence in temples, worse tobacco smoke. Intense throbbing, bursting headache. Bursting pain in head, especially vertex and when coughing. Dull, heavy pain in occiput.

Heart

Fine stitching pains at base of heart. Lame pain in region of heart. Pulse 100, full and flowing.

Kidneys

Must rise at night to urinate. Constant debility when in open air, not at all in warm room. Increase of watery constituents of urine, not of total solids.

Limbs

Intense aching, rheumatic pain in muscles of all limbs. Lame, tired feeling in all limbs with great exhaustion. Sharp pain in right deltoid and pectoral muscles, worse lifting arm upward and outward. Lameness of left wrist, hand and fingers, where it is painful even when not moving it. Painful sticking behind articulation of left hip. Intense aching pain in lower limbs. Sharp sticking pain along course of right crural nerve.

Lungs

Coughs are deep, harsh, starting from irritation in lower chest. Dry, hacking cough coming on at night and keeping him awake. Explosive cough. Expectoration white and in lumps, early in morning.

Mouth

Itching and tickling in roof of mouth. Tongue: coated thick yellow, thick and white, more in center. Foul breath. Foul taste.

Nose

Stopped catarrh. Profuse watery coryza excoriating ale, drops down posterior sinuses, salty taste, markedly worse out of doors.

Skin

Erythematous lupus much relieved, (Cooper).

Sleep

Very restless sleep. Unable to fall asleep in evening tosses about, every position uncomfortable. Frequent waking and tossing, limbs when pressed feel paralyzed. Wakened by insignificant dreams. Confused, disagreeable dreams.

Stomach

Thirst for large quantities of water. Great flatulency between 10 a.m. and 11:30. Violent belchings of gas with taste of food. Burning sensation in stomach towards evening and during evening.

Stool

Brownish, watery diarrhea. Stool brownish, yellow, frothy, no urging, painless.

Temperature

Chilliness towards night, preceded by thirst for large quantities of water. Chilliness and sweat. Temperature from 100.5 to 101 F. Sweat on awaking confined to a strip about four inches wide along whole length of back.

Throat

Hoarseness towards night. Husky voice. Hoarseness with constant tickling in pit of throat. Constant desire to clear throat. The throat slightly sore on swallowing. Mucous

membrane of pharynx pale, tip of uvula and arches of pharynx red and inflamed. Burning raw feeling right side of throat, changing to left. Swelling of left tonsil.

Vertigo

Giddiness with inclination to faint on attempting to walk.

Comments

Gross made a proving of Lycpr. It caused sticking and pressing pains, a sense of paralysis, peevishness and loss of memory, pressing and boring pains in head, stopped catarrh. Some women cannot eat tomatoes without getting backache, leucorrhoea or metrorrhagia.

In Gross's proving the headache was worse in evening, she was obliged to rise in the night to urinate. The mind symptoms were worse and the headache better by leaning the head against something.

Dr. Herbert H. Roberts of Derby, Conn., has published provings made by himself, two with the 3x and two with the 30x tinctures. "The original tincture was made from the thoroughly ripened fruit, great pains being taken to thoroughly macerate the seeds as well as the pulp."

PAGE 1021

The rheumatic and congestive symptoms were mostly produced by the 3x, the nervous symptoms mostly by the 30x. Roberts remarks that the natives of Mexico and California eat quantities of the ripe fruit to prevent rheumatism.

The right deltoid was very markedly affected and should make Lycpr. a companion to Sang. in shoulder pains. Headaches were intense and characteristic in some great soreness remained after the pain had gone.

Dark-complexioned people seem to be suited to its action from two cases recorded by Roberts.

(1) Widow, 50, dark complexion, large, stout, gray eyes. Sudden attack of grip. Very severe aching pains all over, up and down back, limbs, head. Beating, throbbing in head, beginning in occiput, spreading all over head, settling with great violence in temples.

Excruciating pain back of eyes and in balls as if they would burst with the pressure. Light causes pain. Delirium. Severe, deep, racking cough. Thirst for large quantities. Pupils contracted.

Lycpr. 3x every hour, cleared away the fever and acute symptoms by the following morning and rapidly cured the remaining cough.

(2) Man, 40, dark complexion, black hair and eyes, tall, thick-set. Severe bursting, throbbing pain beginning in occiput and settling with great force in temporal and frontal regions, eyes painful, worse from light, pupils contracted.

Thirst for large quantities. Temperature 104 F. Pulse full flowing. Lycpr. 3x every hour given in evening removed headache before midnight. Next day right tonsil swollen and inflamed, sore on swallowing, feeling of a lump there. Temperature 101. Rapidly got well.

Compare

(1) Bell., Hyos., Dulc., Caps., Sol-t., Sol-n.

(2) Ant-t. - weakness of cervical muscles.

(3) In coryza, All-c. but All-c. has better open air, Lycopers. worse open air.

(4) Contracted pupils, Op.

(5) Deltoid rheumatism, Sang.

- (6) Diabetes, Uran-n.
(7) Headache, sore throat, right side, Bell.
(8) Headache worse on coughing, worse in open air, Caps.

Relations

Antidoted by: Tobacco smoke.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lycopodium clavatum

(club moss)

Pharmacy

Lyc. *Lycopodium clavatum*. Club moss. *Muscus terrestris repens*. *Pes ursinus*. Wolf's-claw. N. O. Lycopodiaceae. Hilly pastures and heaths in Central and Northern Europe, Russian Asia and North America. Common in Great Britain, especially the North. Its medicinal properties are disclosed by trituration and succussion of the spores. Tincture of fresh plant. Etherial tincture of spores, (ether dissolves the spore cases). Historical dose: All potencies.

Herbal

The Lycopodiums stand between the mosses and the ferns and in past eras occupied a most important place in the world's vegetation as fossils show.

This drug is inert until the spores are crushed. The spores from which the potencies are made have been called "vegetable sulphur" (probably on account of their use for producing stage-lightning at theaters).

In the old school the function of Lyc. has dwindled into its use as an "inert" coating for pills and an "inert" powder dusting on excoriated surfaces. Earlier practitioners did not consider it as by any means inert.

Teste mentions that it is recorded of a decoction of the plant that it has caused vomiting. The use of the powder in intertrigo was not regarded as a physical one but as medicinal. In Poland it is used for powdering the hair in "plica polonica," a decoction being used internally and also externally at the same time.

In many cases where Lycopodium is the remedy, some evidence of urinary or digestive disturbance will be found.

PAGE 1022

Lyc. ranks with Sulphur and Calcarea in the central trio around which all the rest of the Materia Medica can be grouped. Lycopodium is adapted more especially to ailments gradually developing, functional power weakening with failures of the digestive powers, where the function of the liver is seriously disturbed.

Teste puts Lyc. at the head of a group containing Nat-m., Viol. tric. and Ant-c.

Homeopathic

Lycopodium affects the nutrition, due to weakness of digestion. Acts upon urinary organs and most of the symptoms develop on the right side and go to the left, throat, chest, ovary. Ailments develop gradually, with weakness. The liver is seriously weak. Deep seated progressive chronic diseases.

Symptoms characteristically run from right to left, acts especially on right side of body and are worse from about 4 to 8 p. m. In kidney affections, red sand in urine, backache in kidney region, worse before urination. Intolerant of cold drinks, craves everything warm.

The patient is thin withered and full of gas and bloating. Acidity, sour, taste, belchings. Descending symptoms, colds, emaciation. Stones, gall stones, gravel. Lithic acid diathesis. Dropsy, ascites in liver diseases.

Deep-seated, progressive, chronic diseases. Emaciation. Malnutrition. Cancer. Debility in morning. Marked regulating influence upon the glandular (sebaceous) secretions. Pre-senility. Ascites in liver disease. Lacks vital heat, has poor circulation, cold limbs. Pains come and go suddenly. Sensitive to noise and odors.

Oversensitive to pain, patient is beside himself. Sense of internal paralysis. One side of the body hypertrophied at change of life in women. Atrophy of infants. Hemorrhages, dark blood. Erectile tumors. Boils recurring periodically. Emaciation and debility from loss of fluids.

Clinical

Abdomen, weak. Albuminuria. Aneurysm. Angina pectoris. Aphasia. Asthma. Axilla, perspiration. Bilioussness. Borborygmi. Bright's disease. Cancer. Cataract. Colic. Colitis. Constipation. Corns. Coughs. Cramps. Cystitis. Day-blindness. Debility. Diphtheria. Dropsy. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Ear, eczema behind. Eczema. Epithelioma. Excoriation. Eye inflammation.

Face, eruptions. Feet, perspiring. Fibroma. Flatulence. Gallstone colic. Glands, swelling.

Goiter. Gout. Gravel. Hematuria. Hair, loss. Hands, chapped. **Heart**burn.

Heart, diseases. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Impotence. Indigestion. Influenza. Intermittents. Intertrigo. Labor-pains, abnormal. Lip, cancer. Liver, derangement. Liver-spots. Locomotor ataxia. Lungs disorders. Menstruation, disorders. Metrorrhagia. Miscarriages. Nosebleeds. Nymphomania. Otorrhea. Panaritium. Paralysis. Parkinson's disease. Peritonitis. Phlegmasia dolens. Plica polonica. Pneumonia. Polyps. Proctalgia. Prostatitis. Pylorus disorders. Quinsy. Kidney colic. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Skin, cracks. Sleep, abnormal. Speech, disordered. Strains. Sunstroke. Taste, abnormal. Throat sore. Tongue, coated, cramps. Tuberculosis. Typhoid fever. Urine, abnormal. Varicose veins. Warts. Water-brash. Whooping cough. Worms. Yawning.

Causations

Ill effects of fear, fright, abuse, anger, anxiety, embarrassment, fevers, overlifting, masturbation, riding in a carriage. Tobacco chewing. Wine.

Constitutions

Grauvogel's carbo-nitrogenoid constitutions. It is suited to: Persons of keen intellect, but feebler muscular development, upper part of body wasted, lower semi-dropsical, lean and predisposed to lung and hepatic conditions, herpetic and scrofulous constitutions.

Hypochondriacs subject to skin diseases, lithic acid diathesis, much red sediment in urine, urine itself transparent, sallow people with cold limbs, haughty disposition, when sick, mistrustful, low of comprehension, weak memory. Weak children with well-developed heads but puny, sickly bodies, irritable, nervous and unmanageable when sick after sleep cross, pushing every one away angrily. Old women and children. It has been more indicated in persons of dry temperament and dark complexion.

Undernourished states suggest it. It is adapted to old persons or who become old early, where the skin shows yellowish spots or to precocious weakly children. Lyc. are intellectually keen but of weak muscular power, lack vital heat, circulation poor, it seems to stand still with cold, numb limbs or numbness may appear in spots. **Planets:** Jupiter, Venus.

Modalities

Better by motion, Better after midnight. Better from warm food and drink. Better on getting cold from being uncovered, cold applications, belchings, urinating. Worse right side from right to left from above downward, 4 to 8 p.m. Worse from pressure of clothes, awakening, wind, eating, even a little, overeating, oysters. Worse from wet, stormy weather. Worse before or from suppressed menses. Worse from milk, vegetables, cabbages, beans, broad, pastry. Worse from heat, warm room, hot air, bed, warm applications, except throat and stomach which are better from warm drinks.

PAGE 1023

Symptoms

MIND

Indecision. Timidity. Loss of self confidence. Poor self-esteem. Constant fear of breaking down under stress. Cannot bear to see anything new. Anticipation. Stage-fright. Fear of public speaking. Averse to undertaking new things, yet goes through with ease.

Apprehensive. Sensitive, weeps when thanked or meeting a friend. Melancholy, afraid to be alone. Fear of men, presence of new persons of everything. Anxiety, as if about to die.

Awakes, irritable, angry, sad and anxious. Headstrong and haughty when sick.

Domineering, fault finding. Love for power. Hurried when eating. Weeps all day. Sad, on hearing distant music or cheerful and merry. Hateful. Cranky. Miserly.

Failing brain-power. (Anac., Bar-c., Kali-p.) Weak memory, confused thoughts.

Dyslexia. Spells or writes wrong words and syllables. Cannot read what he writes. Brain fog after influenza.

Incipient paralysis of the brain. Misanthropic, flees even from his children. Suspicious.

Abdomen

Gastro-enteritis from fright. Flatulence, much, noisy, pressing out. Immediately after eating, abdomen is bloated and full. Inactive intestinal tract. Fermentation in intestines like yeast working. Epigastric, anxiety, pressure. As of a band about waist. Colic in babies with gas and bloating, worse evening. Pain shooting across lower abdomen from right to left. Hernia, right side. Sensation of something moving up and down or as of a hard body rolling, when turning to the right side. Brown spots on abdomen.

Back

Stiff back. Lumbago, worse slightest motion, worse sitting erect, better urinating. One side of the neck stiff and swollen. Emaciation about the neck. Burning, as from hot coals between the scapulae. Pain in the back and right side from congestion of liver. Bubbling sensation.

Breasts

Hard burning nodosities in breasts with stitching aching pains and soreness. Rawness of nipples, sore, fissured, bleed easily. Delayed menses with undeveloped breasts at puberty. Milk in breast without being pregnant. Child vomits blood after sucking bleeding nipples.

Chest

Tensive, constrictive, burning pain in chest. Feeling of tightness in chest with burning. Brown yellow spots on chest. Difficult respiration due to hydrothorax and hydropericardium.

Ears

Otorrhea and deafness with or without tinnitus after scarlatina. Thick yellow offensive discharge. Eczema about and behind the ears. As if hot blood rushed into ears. Humming and roaring with hardness of hearing, every noise causes peculiar echo in ear.

PAGE 1024

Eyes

Eyes half open during sleep. Hemiopia, sees only one-half of an object. Day-blindness. (Both.) Sparks before the eyes in the dark. Polyps on external canthi. Feel cold, hot, seem too large. Styes on lids near internal canthus. **Night-blindness**.

Ulceration and redness of lids. Cataract with suppressed menses.

Face

Yellowish, pale, gray with blue circles around the eyes. Face withered, shriveled and emaciated. Grayish-yellow color of face with blue circles around eyes. Itching, scaly herpes in face and corner of mouth. Flushes of heat. Twitchings. Twists face and mouth. Silly expression.

Female

Menses of clots and serum, discharge of blood from genitals during stools. Vagina, dry, burning, worse during and after sex. Sex painful. Leucorrhea, acrid, periodical, milky, worse before full moon. Cutting from right to left ovary, ovarian, tumors, dropsy. Dropsy of uterus. Fetus seems to be turning somersaults. Dysmenorrhea, violent with fainting. Menses, suppressed, for months.

Food

Loss of appetite. Aversion to bread. Low blood sugar. Desire for sweets, delicacies, pastries etc. Flatulent food, cabbage, beans, oysters and onions disagrees. Likes to take drink and food hot. Cannot eat oysters. Canine hunger, the more he eats, the more he craves. Food tastes sour. Excessive hunger.

Head

Shakes head without any apparent cause or involuntarily, slow first, then rapid. Headaches over eyes in severe colds. Pain in temples as if screwed together, worse menses. Pain beings on one side goes to other where it is worse. Headache, worse if not eating regularly, lying down, stooping, better uncovering. Pulsating pain in occiput, at night, worse when hot. Hair falls, becomes gray early. Premature baldness after abdominal affections, childbirth. Dandruff. Eczema, moist oozing behind ears. Deep furrows on forehead. Hydrocephalus. Meningitis, tubercular. Catarrhal headache, worse when discharge from nose is slacked up. Shakes head without apparent cause.

Heart

Aneurysm. (Bar-c.) Aortic disease. Palpitations at night. Cannot lie on left side. Pulse, fast, worse after eating, evening. Sensation as if the circulation stood still. Hypertrophy.

Kidneys

Frequent urging to urinate better riding in cars. Pain in back before urinating, ceases after flow, slow in coming, must strain. Retention. Polyuria during the night. heavy red sediment. Child cries before urinating. (Bor.) Kidney colic in ureter (right) to bladder.

Urine, scanty, cries before urinating, red sand, must strain, suppressed, retained. Urine, milky, turbid. Polyuria during the night. Hematuria. Involuntary urination in fever or from fright during sex. Urine bloody with paraplegia or sometimes with constipation. Urine burning hot.

Limbs

Numbness, also drawing and tearing in limbs. Hands and feet numb. Heaviness of arms. Tearing in shoulder and elbow joints. Axillary abscess (right). One foot hot, the other cold. Chronic gout with chalky deposits in joints. Profuse sweat of the feet. Pain in heel on treading as from a pebble. Painful corns, callosities on soles toes and fingers contracted. Sciatica, worse right side. cannot lie on painful side. Cramps in calves and toes at night in bed. Limbs go to sleep. Twitching and jerking. Varicose veins on legs. Pain in bones at night. Emaciation of one hand or one leg. Curvature and decay of bones.

Liver

Weak liver and poor digestion. Sensitive, congested liver. Chronic hepatitis, atrophic, nutmeg liver. Ascites from liver diseases.

PAGE 1025

Lungs

Craves air but is chilled by it. Tickling cough. Short, rattling breathing, worse lying on back. Cough worse going down hill. Cough is deep, hollow. Expectations gray, thick, bloody, purulent, Salty, greenish-yellow, lumpy or foul expectoration. Night cough, tickling as from Sulphur fumes. Catarrh of the chest in infants, seems full of mucus rattling.

Abscess of the lungs, tuberculosis. Neglected or unresolved pneumonia with great dyspnea. Flying of ala nasi and presence of mucous rales.

Male

Sexual exhaustion, impotence, erections feeble. Falls asleep during sex. No erectile power, impotence. Premature seminal emission. (Agn., Calad., Sel.) Exhausting pollutions. Enlarged prostate. Condylomata. Yellow tumor behind corona glandis.

Mouth

Mouth hangs open. Sore lips. Bad odor from mouth. Dryness of mouth and tongue without thirst. Teeth, excessively painful to touch. Toothache with swelling of cheeks, relieved by warm application. Tongue dry, black, cracked, swollen, oscillates to and from. Tongue, trembling, painful ulcer on tip or below tongue. Blisters on tongue. Speech indistinct, stammers the last word. Saliva dries on palate and lips. Dropping of lower jaw in typhoid fever. (Lach., Op.) Teeth yellow. Mouth waters. Gums bleed when touched or cleaning teeth. Taste too acute, sour, bitter, moldy. Small tumors in mouth in various places.

Nose

Nasal troubles from childhood. Nose stopped up, snuffles, breathes through mouth, child starts from sleep rubbing the nose. Fan like motion of alae nasi in brain, lung and abdominal troubles. Feeling of dryness. Ulcerated nostrils. Crusts and elastic plugs. (Kali-bi.) Ozaena, acrid. Chronic coryza, blows nose often. Scanty excoriating, discharge. Fluent coryza. Sense of smell very acute.

Rectum

Constipation or diarrhea during pregnancy. Constipation of children from contraction of sphincters. Feeling as if much remained unpassed after stools. Constipation when away

from home or traveling. Ineffectual urging. Chilliness in rectum before stools. Diarrhea from cold drinks. Burning in rectum. Stool hard, difficult, small incomplete. Stools, contain sand, first part is hard is difficult to expel, last part is soft or thin and gushing.

Hemorrhoids, aching, painful to touch, better hot bathing. Alternating diarrhea and constipation. Rawness of anus.

Sensations

As if everything was turning round. As if temples being screwed together. As if brain vacillating to and fro. As if head would burst. As if head opened. Pain in head as if caused by wrong position. As if esophagus was being clutched and twisted. As if steam rising from stomach to head. As if something were moving up and down in stomach. As if suspensory ligament of liver would tear. As if stomach would fall down. As if drops of water were falling down. As if heart hung by a thread. As if gimlets were running into spine. As if dogs with sharp teeth were gnawing her. Tension as from a cord in diaphragm. As if chest constricted with tight waistcoat.

Skin

Eczema associated with urinary, gastric, hepatic disorders. Psoriasis. Hives, worse warmth. Violent itching, fissured eruptions. Blood boils. Boils, remain blue. Dry, rawness in folds. Skin becomes thick and indurated. Varicose veins, nevi, erectile tumors. Brown spots, freckles worse on left side of face and nose. Dry, shrunken skin, especially palms, hair becomes prematurely gray. Dropsies. Offensive secretions, viscid and offensive perspiration, especially of feet and axilla. Abscesses beneath skin. Ulcerates. Ulcers fistulous. Scabs do not separate.

Sleep

Drowsy during day, on waking, the child starts, becomes cross kicks, scolds or holds his mother. Awakes terrified. Anxious dreams of fatal accidents. Child sleeps all day and cries all night. Laughs or weeps in sleep. Starting in sleep.

PAGE 1026

Stomach

Great weakness of digestion with much bloating. Sensation as if fasting after meals, but without hunger. Hunger, but quick satiety. Eating ever so little creates fullness. Hiccough. Sour belchings. Belchings rise only to pharynx. Wakes at night feeling hungry.

Vomits, food and bile, coagulated blood, dark greenish masses after eating and drinking. Cancer, perforating ulcer. Churning sensation. Gnawing pain, better drinking hot water. Coldness in stomach.

Temperature

Chill between 3 and 4 p.m. , followed by sweat. Icy coldness. Feels as if lying on ice. One chill is followed by another, (Calc., Sil., Hep.) Body becomes cold during cough. Foul, viscid sweat, axillary of feet like onions. Fever, continuous, remittent intermittent.

Throat

Swelling and suppuration of tonsils. Ulceration of tonsils, beginning on right side. Chronic enlargement of the tonsils. Dryness of throat without thirst. Food and drink regurgitates through nose. Inflammation of throat with stitches on swallowing, better warm drinks. Diphtheria, deposits spread from right to left, worse cold drinks. Ulceration of vocal bands. Tubercular laryngitis, especially when ulceration commences. Sore throat, worse cold drinks. As if a ball rose up in. As if a hard body in esophagus.

Vertigo

Vertigo when looking at anything turning. Vertigo in morning on rising.

Comments

Lyc. was praised by Wedel, Lantilius, Gesner and others in (1) cardialgia and flatulent colic of children and young girls, (2) diseases of children, (3) nephritic colic and stones. Which is about as much as some homeopaths know about it at the present day. But Merat and de Lens speak of its internal use in: Rheumatism, retention of urine, nephritis, epilepsy and pulmonary diseases.

Among the common characters he attributed to them are: Primary action on digestive organs and adjoining glands, on liver and larger intestines rather than stomach. Aversion to bread and worse from eating bread and foods made of fermented and fermentable dough.

Frequent and painful belchings. Sour belchings, vomiting, distention, alternate diarrhea and constipation.

Pale, whitish, cloudy mucous urine often fetid. Premature and profuse menses.

Peevishness.

Rush of blood to head. Falling of hair with crusty scalp eruption. Inflammation of eyes and lids. Deficiency of vital heat. Contraction of the tendons, especially hamstrings. These are general features common to the group. Lyc. acts profoundly on the entire organism, on solids and fluids. It causes paralysis and paralytic weakness of limbs of brain, suppurative conditions, even gangrene.

But it is impossible to get the best therapeutic results for this great remedy without an intimate knowledge of certain leading characteristics.

Lyc. will cure any case in which the totality of symptoms correspond with symptoms of the remedy, but it will be found that in a large proportion of cases in which this is the case, there will be present some symptoms which are peculiarly characteristic of the remedy, constituting what are called keynote symptoms.

Practice on keynote symptoms alone is an absurdity, but the right use of keynote symptoms is an immense saving of labor.

The Lyc. keynotes are very pronounced. (1) worse from 4 to 8 p.m. In one case cured by Lyc. it was: "Bad from 4 to 6, better at 8, gone at 9." In any case, when the symptoms are worse from 4 to 8 p.m., the chances are very great that the rest of the case will correspond to Lyc., no matter what the disease may be.

The times may be not accurately at these hours and still Lyc. may be the remedy worse at 4 p.m. or from 4 to 6 p.m.

PAGE 1027

The condition may continue into the night without the 8 p.m. alleviation. But the grand characteristic is 4 to 8 p.m.

(2) The second keynote is in direction, right to left. Any affection commencing on the right side and spreading to the left is likely to require Lyc., whether it be headache, sore throat, chest affection, abdominal affection, pains in ovaries.

If the affection begin on the right side and spreads to the left Lyc. must be studied. Cutting pains shooting from right to left in any part indicate Lyc. In this it is complementary to Lach., which has just as characteristically the opposite direction. Lyc. is a right-side medicine, but right-sided is not so characteristic as the direction right to left.

These two features are perhaps the most valuable keynotes in the Materia Medica. After them in importance and scarcely less important, come other.

(3) better From uncovering. This is general, but it applies to sufferings in the head more particularly. If a patient complains of headache, no matter of what kind and if the headache is distinctly better by taking off the hat or other covering, Lyc. will probably be the remedy.

This is the great dividing line between this remedy and Sil., another great headache medicine: in Sil. cases the patient must warp up the head. better From loosening the garments is in the same category.

(4) The next characteristic is somewhat of an opposite kind: better From warm drinks, worse from cold food and drink. This does not refer to gastric complaints alone, but to headache, sore throat and any other condition.

(5) Fan-like movement of ale nasi occurring in cerebral, pulmonary and abdominal complaints. The movements are usually rapid, never slow and are not synchronous with the breathing.

In the same order with this are spasmodic movements of facial muscles: angles of mouth alternately drawn up and relaxed and spasmodic movements of tongue.

The tongue cannot be protruded, rolls from side to side like a pendulum. One prover had a kind of cramp in the tongue when speaking, cutting off the end of every sentence. Nodding and side to side movement of the head.

Loosvelt has found that "half-open condition of the eyes during sleep" is a strong indication for Lyc. and has led him to make cures in cases of bronchitis, pneumonia and typhoid when other remedies have failed.

The "fan-like movement" of the ale nasi led Halbert to the cure of a case of nervous asthma: Mrs. S., 28, had periodic attacks of spasmodic asthma, always ushered in by unusual excitement and attended by peculiar mental depression.

The attack for which Halbert saw her was induced by a violent fit of anger and persisted longer than usual. Extreme despondency and melancholy, would have nothing to do with her friends. Fan-like motion of ale nasi.

Constriction of throat like globus, but always induced by regurgitation of food. Excessive appetite easily satisfied. Fullness of abdomen with flatulence. Constipation, dry, hard stools. Dyspnea. Slight cough with chest constriction, better in open air. All symptoms worse 4 to 8 p.m. Lyc. 6x cured.

(6) Suddenness, sudden flashes of heat, lightning-like pains, sudden satiety. Pains and symptoms come and go suddenly, as with Bell.

(7) Sensation as if a hand were in the body clutching the entrails (also as with Bell.). (8) Restlessness better by motion. (9) Right foot hot, left foot cold. (10) Burning pains better by heat, burning like hot coals between scapula. Burning stinging in breasts. (11) Dryness of parts: of mucous membranes of vagina of skin, especially palms.

Prominent among mental symptoms is. Fear of being alone of men of his own shadow. Apprehensiveness. Susceptible to causes of fear which make a profound effect on bodily organs.

PAGE 1028

Profound sadness and inclination to weep. Peevish. Forgetfulness. Avaricious. Imperiousness. Lyc. is a remedy for misers.

The headaches are in great variety, but the modalities will generally decide: worse 4 to 8 p.m. from eating from warmth of bed from becoming heated during a walk from heat in general from mental exertion, better in open air in cool place, by uncovering. Hair falls out. Ophthalmia: conjunctiva looks like red flesh.

Lyc. has cured desperate cases of facial neuralgia with the general characteristics of the drug. The facial appearance is pale and yellow, deeply furrowed, looks elongated. Sordes in teeth.

Lyc. is in the front rank among flatulent remedies. Incarcerated flatulence, more in intestines than stomach, painful with better by belchings. There is the sinking sensation at epigastrium and it is worse in the night, waking up the patient or worse in afternoon.

Sour stomach, sour taste, sour vomiting. Thirst for little and often, but drinking cold water causes nausea. Great weakness with the vomiting. Cord-like tension across hypochondria. Flatulence incarcerated, pressing outward, sensation as if something moving up and down in bowels.

Great sensitiveness in liver region. Many cases of sciatica have this characteristic: cannot bear to lie on painful side it is so sensitive.

Especially in case of right-side sciatica of this description. Gums, epigastrium, abdomen, right side of chest, eruption round anus, all soft parts are sensitive. Touch and pressure worse all these, only better tearing in head.) The flatulence presses on rectum and bladder.

There is out-pushing also in right inguinal ring and Lyc. has cured many cases of right inguinal hernia, especially in children. Lyc. is one of the great remedies for constipation where purgatives have been abused.

Spasmodic constriction of rectum. Constipation of infants. The urinary symptoms present no less important characteristics than the gastric.

Kidney colic with stinging, tearing, digging pain in right ureter to bladder, as if some small calculus was tearing its way to bladder. Aching in back before urination. Child cries before urinating, red sand is found on diaper. Aching in kidneys worse before better after urinating.

The menses are too early and too profuse. Extreme sadness and irritability before, ceasing with the flow. Cutting pain right to left. Left leg colder than right. Borborygmi under left ribs in front. Ill-humor. Bearing-down pains and headache. Intolerance of tight clothing.

It has cured left ovarian pain, dull aching, worse on raising the limb or turning in bed. It is of great service in pregnancy (nausea, Varicose veins, excessive fetal movements) and in labor (unsatisfactory pains).

The "burning" of Lyc. is exemplified in the cure of a case of puerperal fever having these symptoms: Feels as though hot balls dropped from each breast through to back, rolling down back, along each leg and dropping off heels, this alternated with sensation as if balls of ice followed same course. Phlegmasia dolens.

Lyc. has a very large range in respiratory disorders. Salt sputa, milky, greenish yellow, thick yellow mucus, pus. Dry burning catarrh of nose, larynx, throat, chest.

A very characteristic cough of Lyc., which I have verified is this: "Dry teasing cough in emaciated boys". The cough of Lyc. is provoked by: Irritation from deep breathing, stretching out throat and by empty swallowing.

A patient of Clarke's took Lyc. 30c developed this symptom: "Pain under sternum as if food lodged there and she could not breathe through it." Cough worse on waking. All the blood-vessels from the heart to the capillaries are affected by Lyc. It has cured both nevus and aneurysm and relieved many conditions of disordered heart. It is also one of the most important remedies in varicose veins.

PAGE 1029

Excessive sensitiveness is a keynote of Lyc. Cannot bear any strong smells. Cannot endure noise. Sensitiveness to sound has a curious development in this symptom: In the evening she continues to hear the music she has heard during the day. "Heaviness of the arm" is a special feature among the general paralyzing effects of Lyc.

Nash mentions that the sphere of Lyc. in impotence is considerable. It covers the case of old men who marry again and find themselves impotent and the case of young men who have become impotent from masturbation or sexual excess. The desire is strong but the power is absent, penis small, cold, relaxed.

Majumdar records the case of a boy, 14, who had general dropsy and anasarca consequent on the subsidence of an enlarged spleen under allopathic medication. There was afternoon fever (worse 4 to 8 p.m.), slight chilliness, but no thirst, difficult breathing on lying down, urine scanty and high colored, bowels constipated, heart's action weak but regular.

Apis caused the urine to be more free, but a troublesome diarrhea set in. Apoc. 6x removed the diarrhea, but had no effect on the dropsy. Lyc. 30c was now given purely on the symptoms and quickly cleared up the case.

S. A. Jones calls attention to the irritability of Lyc. and instances the cure of a boy of typhoid with excessive tympanites when the case seemed almost hopeless, the guiding symptoms being: "When awake exceedingly cross, irritable, scolding, screaming, behaving disagreeably," which was quite different from his usual nature. Lyc. 30c was given.

The same writer relates an involuntary proving of Lyc. from inhalation of the fumes in the course of chemical experiment, Lyc. powder being added to a boiling mass. The writer (apparently a medical man) had at times while engaged in the experiments:

Frightful headaches (occiput, vertex and through right eye).

H. Goullon cured this case of cystitis: A man, 55, subject to attacks of enteralgia, was seized two days after such an attack with a severe cystitis with fever and palpitation of the heart. The calls to urinate were increased and he could hardly reach the vessel quick enough to prevent premature escape of the urine, so severe and sudden was the urging.

During and sometimes after the passage there was intense burning pain, "as if molten lead were flowing through the urethra." During the height of the pain he grasped the penis to obtain relief.

The urine, which was discharged in very scanty quantities, looked turbid, almost loamy, had a dirty brownish-red color and a peculiar odor of malt. Lyc. 12c was given, six drops in half a wine glassful of water: a teaspoonful every three hours. Cured in twenty-four hours.

Drysdale has recorded the cure of a young woman whose hands were covered with warts. One 2 grains tablet of Lyc. 6c trituration was given at bedtime. The warts soon began to shrivel and in less than six weeks were all gone.

Clarke gave Miss E. Lyc. 30c for constipation. Soon after taking it she had pains in upper abdomen in all directions, urging to stool without ability to pass it, much flatus which could neither be got up nor down.

Lyc. 1,000c. was now given, a few globules dissolved in water, a teaspoonful at bedtime. All symptoms vanished. On rising a second teaspoonful was taken and after this the bowels were well relieved.

On another occasion she took Lyc. 1,000c. in the evening and immediately felt her throat tight and uncomfortable, but this passed off and she went to bed. At 5 a.m. she woke with choking, had the greatest difficulty in getting her breath.

She managed to reach a bottle of Bell. 3c and a dose of this relieved her at once. A patient for whom Lyc. 5c had to her great delight reduced the gouty swellings about her finger-joints.

PAGE 1030

Now she could get rings on she had not been able to wear for years, was obliged to discontinue it on account of the distressing headaches it caused.

Compare

(1) Alumina. - Lyc. is the only vegetable that takes up aluminum.

(Allen.) (2) Ant-c., Nat-m., Bry., Nux-v.,

(3) Bothrops - day-blindness, can scarcely see after sunrise, pain in right great toe.

(4) Plumbago littoralis - a Brazilian plant, Costive with red urine, pain in kidneys and joints and body generally, milky saliva, ulcerated mouth.

Relations

Antidotes: Camph., Puls., Caust. Complementary: Lyc. acts with special benefit after calc. and Sulph., Iod., Graph, Lach., Chel., Hydr. follows Lyc. in indigestion.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lycopus virginicus

(bugle weed)

Pharmacy

Lycps. *Lycopus virginicus*. Bugle-weed. Virginia horehound. N. O. Labiate. Shady and wet places in U. S. Tincture of fresh plant in flower. Tincture of the whole plant by macerating one part by weight of the fresh plant in two parts by weight of alcohol.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 5 drops of tincture, first to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

According to Hale Lycps. is mentioned by Rafinesque as "partaking of the properties of *Digitalis*, *Sanguinaria*, *Cimicifuga* and *Spigelia*," and as being "one of the mildest and best narcotics in existence."

He commends Lycps. specially as a substitute for Dig., as having the advantage over it of being non-poisonous, as useful in hemoptysis and "wherever it is required to quell inordinate motions of the blood." This gives a very good picture of the Lycps. place and action, which homeopathy has made good use of and developed.

Morriison made an extensive proving of Lycps. and developed unmistakable heart symptoms.

Lycopus virginicus lowers the blood pressure, reduces the rate of the heart and increases the length of systole to a great degree. (Adren.) Passive hemorrhages.

Briggs of Fort Lovell, relates the cure of a patient of Tarentula bite by application of a liquid made of Lycopus. He says the Cherokee Indians allow themselves to be bitten by rattlesnakes, centipedes and Tarentula, chewing as an antidote large quantities of Lycopus and swallowing the juice.

H. W. Felter, an eclectic is quoted as commending Lycps. in passive lung hemorrhage, wild, tumultuous beating of heart, which often precedes the lung hemorrhage, cough of tuberculosis. Lycps. does not disorder the stomach, he says, but acts a tonic and appetizer.

Planets: Sun, Mars. Moon.

Homeopathic

Lycopus virginicus is a heart remedy. Lycps. is indicated in diseases with tumultuous action of the heart and more or less pain. The characteristic heart is a feeble heart with distress and weak pulse. Cardiac irritability with depressed force. This may be found with organic disease as well as without.

The heart condition has many associated symptoms not directly referable to the heart.

When pulmonary complaints are associated with loose stools Lycps. will very likely be the remedy. There is a characteristic cough with hemoptysis associated with feeble heart action. If in addition there is a history of suppressed discharge the indications will be all the stronger.

It is of use in exophthalmic goiter and hemorrhoidal bleeding. Hemoptysis due to valvular heart disease. At night, violent cough. Lying down causes cardiac depression and lying on right side worse constriction of thorax. Pains shift generally right to left.

Beneficial in toxic goiter used in the pre-operative stage.

PAGE 1031

Clinical

Aneurysm. Bites of reptiles. Bright's disease. Cough. Diabetes. Exophthalmos.

Hemoptysis. Headache. **Heart**, diseases. Pericarditis. Snake-bites. Tarentula bites. Tuberculosis. Typho-malarial fever.

Causations

Suppressed hemorrhoidal flow.

Modalities

Motion, exercise, walking, ascending, all worse. Worse in morning with aching down spine, better after rising. Worse towards sunset and in evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Lycps. has increased mental and physical activity in evening. Stupid with lack of

expression during menstrual flow. **MIND** wanders from one thing to another. General wakefulness and morbid vigilance. Slight dullness of intellect with headache through sinciput increased power of concentration.

Abdomen

Tugging pain in spleen. Tenderness in left hypochondrium. Flatulence and rumbling. Aching in inguinal canal, bearing down as from hernia. Severe colic followed by profuse forcible diarrhea.

Back

Severe aching down spine. Acute pain at seventh cervical vertebra. Slight rheumatoid pain in left supra-scapular muscles.

Chest

Constriction across lower half of thorax. Pulmonary disease associated with looseness of bowels.

Ears

Burning in right ear.

Eyes

Protrusion, pressing, outward with tumultuous action of heart. Supra-orbital pain with aching in testicles. **Eyes** feel weak, as if fatigued. Neuralgic pain in right supra orbital region.

Female

Menorrhagia and metrorrhagia. Menses intermit for ten or twelve days. Vagina very hot, os uterus engorged and swollen. Puffing of parts on and around pubes and vulva, dilated condition of vagina.

Head

Frontal headache, worse frontal eminences often succeeded by labored heart. Pressure in forehead, worse left portion. Noise and throbbing in head preventing sleep after suppressed hemorrhoids.

Heart

Rapid heart action of smokers. Precordial pain, constriction, tenderness, pulse, weak, irregular intermittent, tremulous, rapid. Cyanosis. **Heart's** action is tumultuous and forcible. Palpitation from nervous irritation with oppression around heart. Rheumatoid, flying pains, associated with heart disease. Cardiac asthma (Sumb.).

Kidneys

Profuse flow of liquid, watery urine, especially when the heart is most irritable, also scanty urine. Bladder feels distended when empty. Diabetes mellitus, great thirst and emaciation. Tenderness in bladder. Urine is scanty, thick, muddy.

Limbs

Muscular rheumatoid pains. Rheumatoid pains in forearm and wrists with trembling of hands. Hands unsteady, writing difficult. Rheumatoid pains in knees, legs, thighs, wandering to back, slight lameness, unsteady gait.

Lungs

Asthma. Wheezing. Cough with hemoptysis, bleeding small but frequent. Breathing oppressed. Cough and irritation of lungs with irregular action of heart.

Male

Pain in testicles. Neuralgic pain in testicle with supra-orbital pain.

Mouth

Toothache in lower molars.

Nose

Nosebleed. Sneezing and slight nasal catarrh.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids. Bleeding from rectum. Diarrhea in jaundice from weakened heart.

Diarrhea with griping and rumbling. Constipation.

Skin

Prickings as if bitten by insects. Troublesome urticaria on left forearm and right leg, before retiring.

Sleep

Sleep restless, full of troublesome dreams. Wakeful on retiring, though fatigued.

Stomach

Indigestion with pain and distress in gastric region. Nausea with faintness.

Circumscribed pain and compression in region of stomach. Gastritis, enteritis, diarrhea, dysentery.

Throat

Rawness at back of right palate extending to left. Burning in spot on soft palate, following headache.

Vertigo

Vertigo, tends to stagger to right.

PAGE 1032

Comments

The association of Lycps. with Dig., Cimic. and Spig. particularly shows a very clear insight into the action of the remedy, which an experience of Clarke's seems to confirm.

Miss S., 25, came to him in October, 1899. About three years ago she had the first symptoms of exophthalmus, which was ascribed by her mother to a prescription of Macrotyn in low potency, taken for pains in the eyes and continued for a long period.

The first symptoms were sore throat with ulcerations, then the goiter appeared and the heart became painful, its action intermittent with breathlessness and inability to take exertion.

After a course of Thyroidin and later of Thuja 30c (she had been much vaccinated), Lycps. 12c was given and this took away all the heart pains. Attacks of influenza complicated the case later on and other remedies had to be given.

Now the patient is doing very well under Spig. 30c, as far as the heart is concerned, though no impression has been made on the goiter, which is small. The heart sounds are normal.

Two cases by Proell bring out a very important feature of the action of this drug, on the consequences of suppressions in his cases of suppression of hemorrhoidal flux.

The patients were each 60 years of age, a man and a woman, both fair with light eyes, tall, very irritable with weak innervation of the heart without decided organic disease.

Both had, years before, hemorrhoidal flux which stopped suddenly. Both were hypochondriacal and had noise in left ear.

This last symptom was the chief thing the man complained of, along with throbbing in the head preventing sleep.

Neither Cact., Kalm., nor Gels. helped radically. The night after taking Lycps. he was a little Better and in the forenoon came a bleeding from the rectum (about three table spoonfuls after defecation) with great general relief.

The lady had glycosuria, cataract of left eye and every third night was restless. Lycps. ix (same dilution as in the other case), one drop in evening. The following night was excellent and in the morning came an abundant bleeding from the rectum with great relief.

In a case cured with Lycps. by Morrison, the sufferings were associated with the menstrual period, which was exactly regular but intermittent in flow. The first symptoms appeared within three or four hours of the onset of the flow and was a deep-seated pain with heat in occiput. Then followed a train of symptoms, among them nausea and when the nausea came on the occipital pain was better.

This is quite a feature of Lycps.: the symptoms shift about.

In Proell's cases there was a shift from rectum to heart and head. Pains also shift from heart to eyes from head to heart from heart to left wrist and right calf and back to wrist and heart.

Stanley Wilde cured a desperate case of pericarditis associated with bronchitis with Lycps. tincture, also a case of palpitation with darting pain in heart in a young woman, following an attack of acute rheumatism two years before.

Compare

(1) Lam. - hemorrhoids, Oci. can.

(2) Iber., Kalm., Spig., Crat., Cact., Dig., Hydr-ac., Lauro., Pru. Spig. (heart).

(3) Sang.

(4) Ephedra Teamster's Tea - in exophthalmic goiter, eyes feel pushed out with Tumultuous action of heart.

(5) Fucus, Spartein, Crat., Adren.

Relations

Antidote to: Cimic.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Lysidinum

Pharmacy

Lysidinum. Ethylene-Ethenyl-diamine. Methylglycoxalidine. Lysidin. occurs in red-white crystals. The solution is a thick pink colored liquid. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

PAGE 1033

History

Clifford Mitchel has given the 50 per cent solution in ten-drop doses well diluted in aerated water, thrice daily in two cases of oxaluria. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

One case recent in a young man, one in an old man and of long standing. In the second case the distressing lumbar pain was removed by a few doses though it had persisted for a number of days.

Clinical

Gout. Kidney stones. Oxaluria. Uric acid diathesis.

Compare

(1) Nitro-mur-ac., Ox-ac., Sars., Urotrop.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Lyssinum

(rabies nosode)

Pharmacy

Lyss. Lyssin. Lyssinum. Hydrophobinum. Nosode of rabies. Trituration of sugar of milk saturated with the saliva of a rabid dog. Triturations might also be made of Pasteur's strongest virus. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth or higher potency.

History

Hering was the first in 1833 to prove and to suggest the employment of this nosode in medicine and of late years it has become notorious from the experiments of Pasteur.

The nosode of rabies is prepared from the saliva of rabid dog. The pathogenesis of Lyss. is made up partly of symptoms observed in rabid animals and human patients, but chiefly of symptoms developed in the provings. The remedy has been pretty extensively used in practice, not only in cases of hydrophobia, but in many disorders in which the keynote symptoms have been present.

Cases of dysentery with pain and tenesmus on hearing water running from a tap have been cured with Lyss. Cannot bear heat of sun. Thirst with inability to swallow. Copious viscid saliva. A great variety of mental disturbances occur. Rapid speech and impatience are very noticeable.

A number of cures of hydrophobia have been reported from forced perspirations. Especially from prolonged and repeated use of the Turkish bath. This is known as the Buisson treatment from Dr. Buisson who originated it. Lyss. is better from sweating.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Lyssin affects the nervous system, throat and sexual organs. Senses become overacute. Convulsions brought on by dazzling light or sight of running water. Affects principally the nervous system. Complaints from abnormal sexual desire.

The Lyss. keynotes are sensitiveness to breath of air to bright objects, especially the surface of water to sounds and most of all to the sound of running water. Even the thought of it is enough to bring on an aggravation or a convulsion. Aching in bones. Bluish discoloration of wounds.

The mental irritability is as great as that of the senses and dangerously violent temper is developed. The irritation is further shown in the sexual organs. Suffocating feelings were experienced by several persons. Sighing and sighing respiration. Trembling or a quivering sensation throughout the whole body.

Clinical

Anxiety. Bubo. Clairvoyance. Convulsions. Corns, painful. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Esophagus, stricture. Fever. Hair, oily. Headaches. Hypersensitiveness. Insanity. Leucorrhoea. Lyssophobia. Mania. Nervousness. Neuralgias. Paralysis. Pregnancy, convulsions toothache. Rabies. Respiratory paralysis. Salivation. Sciatica. Sunstroke. Tetanus. Ulcers. Uterus, prolapse. Vaginismus. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of dog bites. Rabies injections.

PAGE 1034

Modalities

Better from bending backwards, gentle rubbing, steam or hot water bathing. Worse from heat of sun, glistening objects, dazzling or reflected light, wind, drafts, stooping. Worse from bad news, mental emotions, riding in a carriage. Worse from sight or sound of running water or pouring water or even thinking of fluids,.

Symptoms

MIND

Hypersensitiveness of all senses. Fear of becoming mad. Anger. Impatient. Violent temper, impelled to do reckless things, such as throwing a child through the window. Rapid speech. Roams about. Strange notions and apprehension during pregnancy. Rude, abusive, bites and strikes. Feels he cannot physically endure his fears much longer.

Emotions and bad news aggravate, also, thinking of fluids. Loss of consciousness. Does not hear or see persons around him. Thoughts of something terrible going to happen come into his mind against his will. Mental faculties are in the state of excitement.

Strange notions and apprehensions during pregnancy. Inclination to be rude and abusive to bite and strike. Ill-humor. Copper, if in his room, makes him restless and full of pains. The mere sight of a drinking vessel containing water is intolerable. Thinking of fluids of any kind, even of blood, brings on convulsions.

Abdomen

General soreness in whole of lower abdomen. A pressing pain in right side, near last ribs with breathing in hypochondria after quick walking. Tearing from left hypochondriac region to right. Rigidity of muscles of abdomen. Inguinal glands very much swollen, they pain for two hours.

Back

Pressing in neck and up back of head. Backaches with headaches. Considerable pain in lower part of back with soreness felt through to pubic region.

Breasts

Both breasts swollen when waking in morning,

Chest

Chest and abdomen feel expanded, expanding chest seems to invigorate him, though it usually fatigues.

Ears

Conversation in vicinity of patient may throw him into a most violent agitation. Hearing water poured out in next room makes him very irritable and nervous. Clairaudient.

Eyes

Sensitive to light. False vision, dullness of sight together with dilatation of pupils. Vision much impaired or absent, lasts twelve hours. Clairvoyance. Pain in small in spot over right eye brow, worse writing. **Eyes** are wild. rolling, staring and livid.

Face

The jawbones feel sore, aching in lower jaw. Gnawing and crawling sensation in zygoma. Facial muscles become contorted. Countenance changes its aspect frequently.

Face sweats with sensation of heat with flushes. Lower jaw stiff and painful with inclination to yawn. Spasms with froth before mouth.

Female

Uterine displacements. Uterine sensitiveness, conscious of womb (Helon.) Feels prolapsed. Vagina sensitive, rendering sex painful. (Berb.) Leucorrhoea, profuse, running down the legs. Pain in left ovarian region. Increase of uterine sensitiveness, conscious of having a womb. Any change of position that would tilt or rotate os uterus would cause much pain. Severe leucorrhoea with pains in back and lower part of bowels, sore vagina. Sensitiveness of vagina rendering sex quite painful.

Food

Voracious appetite, swallowed wheat without chewing. Excessive desire for salt. Strange notions, desires or cravings during pregnancy. Aversion to fat food and drink, there remains a long greasy aftertaste, worse after mutton. Warm drinks, such as milk, soups and wine, are more easily taken than water. Inability to take solid food or it is consumed with greatest difficulty.

Head

Headache from bite of dog, whether rabid or not. worse by noise of running water, bright light. Throws the head back when sneezing. Dry hair becomes oily.

Chronic headaches. Boring pain in forehead.

PAGE 1035

Heart

Pains as if needles were running into it. Stitches in heart from ringing of church bells.

Violent pain in heart, as if it would burst or had needles running into it. **Heart** palpitated violently and felt as if it was coming up into throat.

Kidneys

Desire to urinate or for stools on seeing running water or cannot urinate unless he hears water run. Urine too scanty and high-colored.

Limbs

Weight and heaviness of legs and shoulders. Severe twitching in arms and legs, much resembling chorea. Cramp in arms. The pain up arm was followed by cramps and drawing in back and limbs of bitten side. Weakness in arms. Left hip aches in bone. Along left sciatic nerve a dull pain. Twitching in legs. Weakness in legs when going upstairs.

Lungs

Barking cough. Voice altered in its tone. Breathing held for a time. Spasmodic contraction of respiratory muscles. Dyspnea with flatulency, cough and rattling in chest. Sighing, groaning respiration from cardiac pain. Oppression in breathing. Breathing, gasping, irregular and quite rapid.

Male

Complaints from abnormal sexual desire. Painful erection of penis and frequent seminal emissions. Semen is discharged too late or not at all during sex. Atrophy of testicles.

Mouth

Constant spitting. Froths at mouth. Saliva tough, ropy, viscid, frothy. Speech impeded from spasms of throat. Tongue coated with foam. Pricking sensation under tongue.

Feeling of coldness in mouth like essence of peppermint. Frothed at mouth. Saliva more viscid, constant spitting, feeling of general malaise.

Neck

Pain in neck better bending head backwards.

Nose

Strong odors may start spasms. The greatest sensibility to smell of tobacco. Frequent sneezing, as if a coryza would begin and from every little dust.

PAGE 1037

Macrotinum

Pharmacy

Macro. Macrotinum. Macrotyn. Resinoid of Cimic. racemosa. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

C. A. Howell cured with Macro. 2x, every two hours, a woman, 63, who after an interval of eleven years, began again to menstruate at 60, slightly but regularly and who had the following symptoms, which appeared suddenly at the time the flow was due, but failed to come on:

Intense pain at occiput worse at every throb of heart. Retraction of head and neck. Neuralgic pains in limbs. Pulse 96, temperature 99. The pain was relieved by Macro. in a few hours and the menses came on. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Macrotinum has muscular weakness, excessive restlessness, better by moving about in spite of the weakness, melancholy and irritable, dullness of intellect, these were prominent features.

Great restlessness. Whole muscular system seems exhausted after the least exertion. But the most important distinctive feature is the improvement of symptoms (other than dysmenorrhea pains) by onset of menses.

Clinical

Dysmenorrhea. Eye disorders. Fears. Headache. Irritable. Lumbago. Melancholy. Muscle pain. Rheumatism.

Modalities

Symptoms of the mind, eyes and breasts are worse before menses and better as soon as flow sets in. (Cimic. has worse of mental symptoms during menses). Backache is better after menses.

Symptoms

MIND

Melancholy, at times irritable, better when menses come on. Fear of impending danger or having an incurable disease. Sits for a long time thoughtless, moving hands and feet, frequent sighing.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Magnesium carbonicum

(carbonate of magnesia)

Pharmacy

Mag-c. Magnesia carbonica. Light carbonate of magnesium. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Magnesia carbonica has many points of contact with Gels., Cham. and Ars. in nervous irritations and sleeplessness. But the nervousness of Mag-c. is of the type of nerve exhaustion.

Cooper says: Water containing Magnesia and that coming from magnesia limestone districts is peculiarly soft to the feel. There is reason for supposing that this softness has a soothing effect upon the nervous system when used in the form of baths.

Mag-c. is often found that the physical characteristics of substances correspond with their dynamic influences and thus with Magnesia, it very frequently is required for nervous systems that demand a permanently soothing and sustaining influence. Its effects on the skin are reflected upon the mucous surfaces. Quite apart from its antacid action, it proves soothing and sustaining.

Homeopathic

Mag-c. produces a catarrhal condition of stomach and bowels with marked acidity. A sour smell from the body, (Robinia) especially in children. Sour smelling with vomiting, regurgitation, stools etc.

Mag-c. is often used with advantage for complaints arising in people who have been taking this magnesia carb. to sweeten the stomach.

Effects of shock, blows, mental distress. Ailments from excess of care and worry with constipation and heaviness. Broken-down, "worn-out" women with uterine and menopausal disorders. Numbness and distention in various parts and nerve prostration. Tendency to constipation after nervous strain.

Mag-c. is sensitive to the least start, noise and touch. Sensitive to least touch. Intense neuralgic pains. Affections of the antrum of Highmore.

PAGE 1038

It is worse from cold winds or weather.

Emaciation. Marasmus, children do not thrive in spite of feeding and medicines. Cannot bear hands covered, yet chilled by uncovering. Spasms. Frequently indicated in children disposed to boils.

Epileptic attacks, while walking or standing he frequently falls down suddenly with consciousness. Dryness of mucous membranes, skin. Children, disposed to boils. Glands enlarged. Walking fatigues, causes involuntary urination, prickings in rectum, smarting leucorrhoea.

Clinical

Antrum disorders. Ascarides. Catarrh. Constipation. Cornea, opacities. Cough. Deafness. Debility. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Eyes inflammation. Hernia. Menorrhagia. Menstruation, delayed. Metrorrhagia. Nervousness. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Pregnancy, disorders. Spleen, pain. Taste, disordered. Tinnitus. Toothache. Tumors.

Causations

Ill effects of shocks, blows, mental distress, vexation, fit of passion, pregnancy, excess of care and worry. Poor feeding, milk. Pregnancy. Dentition. Cutting wisdom teeth.

Constitutions

It is suitable to ailing, worn out, nervous, flatulent and tabby persons especially women, children, nurslings. Persons of lax tissue and sour smell are suited to Mag-c. Mag-c. is suited to "persons, especially children or irritable disposition, nervous temperament, lax tissue, sour smell " (Hering) and to "worn-out women and dark-haired, sensitive people, spare and thin" (Cooper), it is just as ready to cure a tough old sailor, impassive and stolid, provided he has sufficient Mag-c. symptoms about him. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Modalities

Better motion, warm air, walking in open air. Cold water better toothache for a short time, then aggravates. Worse warmth of bed. Worse every second day, every three week. Worse from rest.

Worse from change of temperature, cold, wind or weather, drafts, night. Worse from milk, starchy food. The pains are worse by rest insupportable, must get up and walk about. Worse from uncovering, great aversion to it. Wet and rainy weather causes itching of scalp. Draft aggravates facial neuralgia.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious with perspiration all day. Sad mood with indisposition to talk. Trembling, anguish and fear as if some accident would happen, all day, better when going to bed. Least touch causes starting. Dazed feeling, packs and unpacks her clothes without consciousness of having done so. Insecurity and fear with trembling and heat. Ill-humor in evening.

Abdomen

Rumbling, gurgling. Cutting, gripping, pressing colic, followed by thin green stools, which aggravates. Colic followed by leucorrhea. Dragging towards pelvis. Cutting about navel better passing flatus. Very heavy, contractive, pinching pain in right iliac region.

Back

Pain in back and small of back at night, as if broken. Stiffness in neck. Tearing and pullings in nape of neck. Shootings in loins. Pain as if dislocated on raising arm. Contusive pains in sacrum and back, at night.

Chest

Oppression of chest, with sensation of constrictions. Constrictive pains in chest with dyspnea. Soreness in chest during motion. Shooting pains in chest.

Ears

Diminished hearing. Deafness, comes suddenly and varies. Deafness, on taking cold, cutting wisdom tooth. Numbness of outer ear. Feeling of distention of middle ear. Subdued tinnitus.

Eyes

Inflammation of eyes with redness, shootings, sensation of burning and confused sight. Black motes before the eyes. **Eyeballs feel enlarged and sensitive to pressure.** Opacity of cornea. Cataract, lenticular.

PAGE 1039

Face

Waxy pallor. Slovenly expression. Tension, as of white of an egg, dried on it. Tearing, digging, boring pain on one side, must move about. Pain in malar bone, worse during rest, night. Swelling of malar bone with pulsating pain, worse exposure to cold wind.

Female

Sore throat before menses appear. Before menses, coryza and nasal stoppage. Menses like thick dark molasses, tarry like pitch, viscid too late and scanty. Menses flow only in sleep, more profuse at night (Am-m.) or when lying down, cease when walking. Falls down in a faint at each menses. Leucorrhoea, white acrid, preceded by colic, regularly after the menses.

Food

Nibbling appetite. Craving for meat, fruits, acids and vegetables. Aversion to vegetables, green food. Cabbage, potato disagree. Milk is refused. Violent thirst.

Head

Pain in the head, as if the hair were pulled, worse mental exertion, stooping. Itching of scalp worse in damp weather. Pain above margin of right orbit. Brain heavy. Sinking of occipital bone in marasmic children.

Kidneys

Involuntary urination while walking or rising from a seat. Frequent emission of urine, even at night. White sediment in urine. Sensation of burning and excoriation when urinating. Bladder and rectum become irritable.

Limbs

Heavy, tired and painful in legs and feet. Tearing in shoulders as if dislocated. Right shoulder painful, cannot raise it. (Sang.) Swelling in bend of knee. Cannot bear hands covered, yet chilled by uncovering. Cannot put left foot on ground when walking.

Lungs

Craves open air. Tickling cough with salty, bloody expectoration. Cough from tickling in the larynx, at night. Cough, worse in evening till after midnight. Cramp-like cough at night. Expectoration of tubercles as big as a pea, and very offensive in smell.

Expectoration of blood when coughing.

Male

Discharge of prostatic fluid when passing flatus. Diminished sexual desire. Absence of erections. Scrotal hernia. Frequent pollutions.

Mouth

Mouth dry, at night. Taste, bitter, sour. Frequent sudden stammering speech. Vesicular eruption, bloody saliva. Sticking pain in throat, hawking up fetid, pea-colored particles. Toothache, especially during pregnancy, worse at night, worse cold and quiet. Teeth feel too long. Ailments from cutting wisdom teeth. (Cheir.)

Nose

Coryza and nasal stoppage before menses. Dry coryza, breathes through mouth. Nosebleed in morning. Vesicular eruption in nose with pressive pain. Stoppage of nose.

Rectum

Milk passes undigested in nursing children. Preceded by griping, colicky pain. Stools, frothy, greenish like water like scum of frog pond. Stools, lienteric with gelatinous fatty masses, grass green or dry, hard, crumbling, white clay, putty like. Bloody mucous stools. Sour stools with tenesmus, (Rheum) Constipation after mental shock or nervous strain.

Sensations

As if everything was turning round. As if hair was pulled. As if white of egg had dried on face. As if teeth too long. As if rectum pricked with needles. Back as if broken.

Skin

Hair and nails unhealthy. Earthy, sallow and parchment-like, emaciation. Sore, dry, sensitive to cold. Violent itching and great dryness of skin. Itching vesicles on hands and fingers. Large nodosities between the skin and the flesh with shooting pains. Nettle-rash with much swelling. Small painless, red tetter, which exfoliate. Spreading blisters. Small blood boils. Corroding vesicles.

Sleep

Frequent and violent yawning. Inclination to go to sleep during day. Unrefreshing, more tired in the morning than on retiring. Awakes at 2 or 3 a.m. and cannot fall to sleep.

Sleeplessness from flatus, cutting wisdom-teeth, exhaustion. Many anxious dreams, with talking, cries, and starting from fright. Dreams of fire, flood, robbers, quarrels, money, pleasures, misfortunes, dead persons.

PAGE 1040

Stomach

Belchings sour and vomiting of bitter water. Acid risings. **Heartburn**. Vomits, undigested milk or bitter water. Nausea and vertigo during a meal, followed by retching, and vomiting of bitter or salty serum. Sensation of emptiness in stomach. Pains, as from ulceration.

Temperature

Chilly in evening. Chilly, takes cold, before menses. Fever at night. Sour, greasy perspiration.

Throat

Sore throat with shooting pain when speaking and swallowing. Sore throat, worse before menses. Hawks up cheesy masses from throat. Sticking, pain in throat worse talking and swallowing. Burning pain in throat and palate. Soft, fetid tubercles of color of peas are hawked up.

Vertigo

Vertigo worse when kneeling. Vertigo in evening with swooning. Continual giddiness, can hardly stand, with numbness of left arm. Vertigo, staggers in the street and fears to go out, lest people should strike against her.

Comments

An indication of Cooper's has been of immense service in numbers of cases. It is "worn-out women." That is, the state of nervousness induced by excess of the cares and worries of life.

Mag-c. 200c, repeated three or four times a day, has given untold relief to many a patient of this kind. When constipation and heaviness are present these will be removed at the same time.

One leading keynote of Mag-c. is sensitiveness, mental and bodily, sensitive to touch, sensitive to cold air. Sensitive to touch, sensitive to cold air. The least touch causes starting. This sensitiveness passes into neuralgic pains of the highest intensity.

Neuralgia, lightning-like, worse on left side insupportable during repose, must get up and walk about.

Mag-c. is to exhausted nerves what Chin. is to exhaustion from loss of fluids. But it must not be supposed that Mag-c. is a "nerve" medicine only.

The sufferings of the pregnant state, neuralgia toothache and nausea come into this category. An extra tax is made on the woman's strength at this period and as so often happens the daily tasks go on as usual during the greater part of the time, so that a "worn-out" condition is induced. Mag-c. is of great value here.

Tumors, even bony ones, have yielded to it and it has been credited with the cure of cataract. Clarke has many times removed with it corneal opacities left by ulceration and practically cured with it a tumor of the right malar bone.

Two cases related by A. I. Harvey, illustrating the power of Mag-c. in neuralgia are quoted in Amer. Hom.

(1) Carpenter, 50, light complexion, spare, had facial neuralgia two years coming in attacks, lasting from three to seven days, at intervals of two or three weeks. Pain sharp, shooting from left side of face and head, worse at night from pressure from jar. Mag-c. cured promptly after failure of Spig.

(2) Blacksmith, 22, light complexion, full figure. For several years he had attacks of facial neuralgia coming on after taking cold. Pain very severe in left orbital region, shooting down into eye and face and back to occipital region, begins in morning, grows worse until noon, then subsides. No pain at night, rests well. Spig. and Kali-bi. failed. Mag-c., cured promptly.

Cooper mentions it as a possible remedy in pyorrhea alveolaris. In the homeopathic nursery Mag-c. is just as indispensable a blessing as it is in the allopathic nursery an indispensable curse. For children who are puny and sickly, who refuse their milk and get pain in the stomach if they take it.

PAGE 1041

Diarrhea, colic, stools green like the scum of a frog pond, jelly-like lumps, aphthae, Marasmus, Mag-c. is a sovereign remedy.

The acidity for which allopaths give Magnesia is a true enough indication, but not for the reason they give: Sour stools, sour sweat, sour smell of whole body, sour belchings from cabbage, sour vomiting, sour breath, sour taste, all these are caused and cured by Mag-c.

The whole body feels tired and painful, especially the legs and feet, aching, restless. Spasmodic disorders of stomach and intestines. Unrefreshing sleep, more tired on waking than on going to bed. Inordinate craving for meat in children of tubercular parentage.

There is much suffering at the menses in women. They are preceded by labor-like pain, cutting colic, backache, weakness, chilliness. A grand characteristic is: Flows only at night or when lying, ceases when walking. The period is usually late and scanty. Flow acrid, dark, pitch-like, difficult to wash off. During pregnancy there is vomiting and toothache.

There is periodicity with Mag-c. is every second day, every three weeks, "all symptoms Worse every third week." Touch and pressure worse almost all symptoms, but pressure in abdomen better menstrual flow. Pain is worse on the side lain on. Smoking aggravates the headache.

Compare

(1) Cham., Rheum., Kreos., Aloe.

(2) Cheiranthus - deafness, otorrhea, nose stopped up at night from irritation of cutting wisdom-teeth.

- (3) Mag-m., Mag-p., Aloe.
 (4) Ant-c. - headache from smoking.
 (5) Calc. and Rheum - sour stools. Nux-v. - sour breath.
 (6) Cocc. and Sep. - worse from kneeling.
 (7) Ip. - nausea and grass-green stools.
 (8) Coloc. - griping pains with drawing up of legs, Coloc. has not the green slimy stools of Mag-c.
 (9) Cham. - neuralgia, better moving about, anxiety, restlessness, griping before stools, stools of Cham. more yellowish green like chopped eggs.

Compare

(10) Calc. - sour stools, intolerance of milk, imperfect nourishment: Calc. has head-sweat, cold, damp feet, enlarged abdomen. (11) Lyc., Nit-ac., Sil., Lac-c., Lac-d. - intolerance of milk.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ars. and Cham. (neuralgia), Merc., Nux-v., Puls. and Rheum (abdominal troubles). It antidotes: Acet-ac. Compatible: Caust., Phos., Puls., Sep., Sulph.

Complementary: Cham.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Magnesium fluoratum

(fluoride of magnesia)

Pharmacy

Mag-f. Magnesium fluoride. Fluoride of magnesium. Remedy made from solution. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third to 30c potency.

History

There is no homeopathic proving for Magnesium fluoride. It was by clinical usage, based on the characteristics of magnesium and fluorine that Mezger established the following symptomatology. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Mag-f. has localized infections from bacteria. Streptococcus, enterococcus, staphylococcus. Nasal and pharyngeal infections of the maxillary sinus of the nose and tonsils. Post-infection conditions following influenza, sinusitis tonsillitis with: fatigue, asthenia, nervous irritability, lack of appetite, muscular and neuralgic pains, pains in the ligaments and tendons and joint pains.

Metabolic complaints of senescence with cholesterol disorders. Action on the liver, pancreas, digestive passage. Capillary and venous stasis. Venous thrombosis. Goiter. Thyroid problems with tendency to hyperthyroidism.

Clinical

Auto-toxins. Goiter. Chronic suppurations. Hyperthyroidism. Metabolic complaints. Neuralgia. Post-infectious conditions. Thrombosis.

Modalities

Better from the movement in fresh air. Worse from 3 a. m. Worse in the early hours of the morning. Worse from sleep especially after lunch. Worse a few days before menses.

Compare

(1) Sulphur - Auto-intoxication with fatigue. Itching eruption, alternating with other complaints, redness of the natural orifices, weakness at 11 a. m., sudden diarrhea. The need for fresh air.

(2) Hepar Sulphur - Tendency to suppuration. Hypersensitive, especially to the cold. Pain like that of a splinter. Skin unhealthy. Scrofulous lymphatic constitution.

(3) Bar-c. - Hypertensive heart - vascular sclerosis. Glandular and ganglion hypertrophy. Cerebral slowness.

(4) Stront. - Vascular and cerebral sclerosis. Pain in the bones. Muscular cramps.

(5) Cresol - Indifferent state with loquacity, tremors, trembling, paresis, oliguria, joint stiffness. Neuro-vascular sclerosis.

Relations

Mag-f. give after failure of Sulph. and Hep.

SOURCES

Julian.

Magnesium muriaticum

(chloride of magnesia)

Pharmacy

Mag-m. Magnesia muriatica. Chloride of magnesium. Magnesia chloride. Solution. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, 5 drops of tincture, third to 200c potency.

History

While Mag-c. and Mag-s. are recognized old-school remedies, there is no mention of Mag-m. or Mag-p. in allopathic text-books. Mag-m. first appeared in Hahnemann's book *Chronic Diseases*. The general feature of Mag-c. appears in many symptoms, notably those of nervous disturbance and hysteria.

Mag-m. says Guernsey is found in many mineral water and in sea-water. It has a very bitter taste and is decomposed by heat. The note about the sea-water is important. Mag-m. is like Nat-m. and Aqua marina in the relation to seaside effects.

Nat-m. is particularly indicated in constipation, "biliousness," and generally, disordered health, which appear as soon as the patient goes to the seaside. Mag-m. is indicated when excessive weakness is felt after a sea-bath.

Homeopathic

The action of Mag-m. centers around the liver and nerves, uterus and rectum. A liver remedy with a characteristic type of constipation. Chronic liver disorders with tenderness and pain, extending to spine and epigastrium, worse after food. It is an after dinner remedy, many complaints such as fainting, fits, dyspnea, nausea and trembling etc., occur after dinner, better by belchings.

Mag-m. is especially adapted to diseases of women with a long history of indigestion and uterine disease. Ill effects of sea bathing. Children who cannot digest milk.

Spasmodic, hysterical complaints. Globus.

Soreness and sensitiveness to noises. Pains are boring, spasmodic, contractive, crampy, darting. Burnings. Shocks through the body like electric shocks when wide awake.

Perversions of taste, smell.

Clinical

Biliousness. Bladder, paresis. Cardialgia. Cold. Constipation. Deafness. Diarrhea.

Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Foot-sweat. Headaches. **Heart** disorders.

Heartburn. Hemorrhoids. Home-sickness. Hysteria. Leucorrhea. Liver disorders.

Nocturnal emissions. Ozaena. Palpitations. Pregnancy, nausea. Smell, disordered. Spleen, enlarged. Stomach, disorders. Taste, disordered. Tinea ciliaris. Urine, straining. Uterus, pain. Water-brash. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of sea bathing especially weakness.

Constitutions

It is especially suited to: Diseases of women, spasmodic and hysterical complaints complicated with uterine diseases. Headache at menstrual period in hysterical women.

Women after suffering months or years from attacks of indigestion or biliousness.

Enlargement and congestion of liver. Men with disordered livers and sexual problems.

Puny, rickety children during dentition. It is especially suited to liver disorders in children who are puny and rickety and have eruptions about the eyes. **Planets:** Jupiter, Moon.

PAGE 1043

Modalities

Most symptoms except headache are better in open air. Better from hard pressure, lying bent. Better hanging down affected part, gentle motion. Better cool open air. Better by belchings, (nausea and trembling). Worse from sea bathing. Worse immediately after eating. Worse after eating, salt, milk. Worse touch, mental exertion. Worse lying on right side. Liver symptoms worse lying right side. Worse noise, at night. Worse at meals (fainting). Worse after sex, pain in testes and cords.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental exertion aggravates. Peevishness and chagrin. Uneasiness, nervous excitability with tendency to weep readily. Uneasiness and lachrymose humor. Aversion to conversation, prefers solitude. Excited, unhappy, fitful, emotional. Fearful and inclined to weep. Anxiousness in room, better in open air.

Abdomen

Congenital scrotal hernia. Must use abdominal muscles to enable him to urinate.

Flatulence. Colic, hysterical, followed by leucorrhea.

Back

Throbbing below left scapula. Bruised or burning in hips or in back after sex (males).

Cramps in back worse walking.

Ears

Sensitive to noise. Pulsations in ears.

Eyes

Lachrymation and burning of the eyes when looking at anything in broad daylight.

Yellow sclera. **Tinea ciliaris**,

Face

Pale, yellow. Pimples on the face and forehead itching worse night, warm room and before menses. Blisters on lips. Facial neuralgia pains, dull, aching, worse damp weather, slightest draft, better pressure heat.

Female

Dysmenorrhea better by, pressure on the back or lying on a hard pillow. Menses, profuse, dark, lumpy like pitch with cramps. Menses black, clotted.

Pain in back and thighs. Metrorrhagia, worse at night. Great excitement at every period.

Leucorrhoea with every stool and after exercise. Tinea ciliaris, eruptions in face and forehead worse before menses.

Food

Appetite poor, bad taste in mouth. Cannot digest milk, (Nat-c.) Craves sweets, dainties. Hunger but knows not for what. Worse from milk, salty food.

Head

Sensitive to noise with bursting headache, worse motion, open air, better pressure and wrapping up warmly. (Sil., Stront.) Much sweating of head. (Calc., Sil.) Much sweating of head. As of boiling water on the side lain on. As if hair were pulled.

Heart

Palpitations and heart pain, worse while sitting, better by moving about (Gels.) or lying on left side. Functional heart disorders with liver enlargement.

Kidneys

Urine can only be passed by bearing down with the abdominal muscles. Urethra numb. In the dark one cannot tell whether one is passing urine or not. Stricture after dilatation. Urine passes in drops, some always seem to remain. Bladder can only be emptied by straining and pressure.

Limbs

Cramps in thighs worse sitting. Thighs and calves tense, must move limbs. Finger tips numb. Ankles cold or nervous worse night. Cutting in heels. Feet sweaty. Pain in back and hips in arms and legs. Arms "go to sleep" when waking in morning.

Liver

Jaundice. Pressing pain in liver, worse lying on right side. Liver enlarged with bloating of abdomen, yellow tongue. Sore, enlarged liver with bloating of abdomen, worse lying on right side, drags if lies on left side. Cramp in the gall bladder better by eating. Pain from liver to spine or epigastrium.

PAGE 1044

Lungs

Spasmodic dry cough worse fore part of the night with burning and sore chest. Bloody sputum or congestion and soreness of chest after sea bathing. Oppressed breathing, globus hystericus.

Male

Pain in testes and cords worse after sex or after unrequited sexual excitement. Burning in back after sex.

Mouth

Blisters on lips. Gums swollen, bleed easily. Tongue feels burnt, mouth feels scalded. Throat dry with hoarseness. Toothache, worse if food touches the tooth. Continued rising of white froth into the mouth. Loss of taste. Broad yellow scalloped tongue.

Nose

Red, swollen. Nostrils ulcerated. Coryza. Nose stopped and fluent. Loss of smell and taste, following catarrh. Cannot lie down. Acrid, crusty Ozaena. Nocturnal obstruction of nose, must breathe through the mouth.

Rectum

Constipation of infants during dentition, only passing small quantity, stools are knotty like sheep's dung, crumbling at verge of anus. Painful smarting hemorrhoids. Stools, dry, knotty of little balls like sheep dung, gray. Absence of desire for stools. Tape-worms.

Sensations

As if some one was reading after her. As if boiling water was on side of head. As if hair pulled. As if tongue burnt, mouth scalded. Stools as if burnt.

Skin

Formication all over the body. Abscess, yellow thin foul pus. Jaundice. Sweat on head and feet.

Sleep

Anxiety and restlessness of the body as soon as she closes the eyes from heat of the body or from shocks. Sleep unrefreshing, tired in morning. Restless at night on account of heat and shock, anxious dreams.

Stomach

Regurgitation while walking. Belchings like rotten eggs like onions. Hiccough during and after dinner, causing vomiting. Belchings like rotten eggs. Continued rising of white froth into mouth.

Temperature

Chill even near a stove, better open air.

Throat

As of a ball rising into the throat better by eructation.

Comments

Teste, who places Mag-m. in his Ferrum group, says that Mag-m. and Mag-c. "have been used for the cure of cachexia occasioned by long and painful diseases." He says he has seen Mag-m. produce great improvement in this case: "Hydrarthrosis of left knee with emaciation of left thigh, consequent on a wandering neuralgia, which after having commenced in the form of cystitis with (non-venereal) discharge from urethra, had successively invaded the shoulder, left elbow, eyes and lastly, knees, where it had become seated."

A connection between liver disorder and nasal obstruction has often been traced and Mag-m. has a large number of symptoms in both. The nasal symptoms have led to its successful use in Ozaena.

Once case cured had redness, swelling and scaliness of nose and sweat about the head and feet.

Mag-m. is one of the leading remedies in foot-sweat. Burning in soles, evening, must put feet out of bed. In liver disorders there is enlargement, sensitiveness worse from touch and Worse lying on right side tongue large, coated indurated.

The constipation of Mag-m. is very distinctive and has led to the cure of many very obstinate cases. The characteristic stool is knotty and conglomerate like sheep's It may remain in this condition or it may crumble at the anus. Painful urging before stool, burning at anus after. As well as intestinal atony, there is atony of bladder: urine can only be passed by bearing down with abdominal muscles.

The hysterical symptoms are marked: spasms, fainting, globus. Bearing down in uterine region, uterine spasms. Menses black or pitch-like, accompanied by pains in back when walking, pains in thighs when sitting. Leucorrhoea after every stool or following uterine spasms. Hysterical headaches.

Patient is anxious, restless, always worse by mental exertion during or after dinner seized with nausea, belchings, trembling and faint spells, better by belchings.

PAGE 1045

Palpitations, worse when quiet, better moving about. Perversions of taste and smell are marked in Mag-m. and Clarke has frequently restored with it loss of taste and smell after influenza. The pains are mostly boring and spasmodic contractive pains, dragging down. There is much burning and heat.

R. M. Skinner reports this case: A farmer had been treated allopathically three months for chills, which were checked, but the man did not feel well. Spleen very large, sensitive, felt heavy when he walked or rode. Constipated, goes three or four days without a stool. It was for this that he sought advice.

Abdomen distended, hard, especially in ileo-cecal region. Cold on left side and a crawling feeling like a cold snake. Beating in umbilical region as if his heart beat there.

Mag-m. 200c one dose on the tongue. At 8 p.m. the bowels began to act and went on acting with the exception of one hour until 3 a.m. He complained next morning that the medicine had "almost killed him," and he looked thin and tired. No further medicine was given and in ten days he had no complaint and the spleen was normal in size and without tenderness.

Compare

- (1) Chel., Mag-c., Nat-m., Puls., Sep., Am-m.
- (2) Nasturtium officinale.
- (3) Hysteria, Mosch., Asaf., Valer., and Castor.
- (4) Uterine spasms, Ign., Caust. and Secale - both have continuous spasm.
- (5) Erections and burning in penis, Pic-ac., Nat-m.
- (6) Enlarged liver, worse by touch and lying on right side, Merc.
- (7) Foot-sweat and head-sweat, Sil. is offensive., scrofulous and rickety children, headache better wrapping, Sil.
- (8) Congestion of liver, enlargement, feeling of weight and pressure, Ptel. is better lying right side.
- (9) Enlarged liver of children, Calc-ar.
- (10) Sensitiveness to noise, Ign., Nux-v., Ther.

Relations

Antidoted by: Cham., Camph., Ars., Nux-v. It antidotes: Merc. (metrorrhagia).

Compatible: Bell., Sul., Nat-m., Pul., Sep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Magnesium phosphoricum

(phosphate of magnesia)

Pharmacy

Mag-p. Phosphate of Magnesia. Magnesia phosphorica. Hydric magnesia phosphate. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, first to twelfth potency.

History

Mag-p. is one of the most important of Schÿssler's original additions to the *Materia Medica*. It has had a very fine proving in the potencies, conducted by H. C. Allen.

This sketch of Schÿssler's is confirmed in every point by Allen's proving and by the clinical use of Mag-p. in the highest potencies. Moreover, there is a very strong family resemblance between these features and those of Mag-c. and Mag-m.

But it is only right to say that Schÿssler arrived at them by a way of his own, which shows that there are other means besides provings of finding the keynote symptoms of remedies.

Allen adds to the above that the pains rapidly change place, that cramping is the most characteristic type of the Mag-p. pains. Dread of cold air of uncovering of touching the affected part of moving of cold washing.

Homeopathic

Schÿssler's states that Mag-phos. is contained in the blood-corpuscles, muscles, brain, spinal marrow, nerves, teeth. Disturbance of its molecules results in pains, cramps, paralysis.

Schuessler's biochemic remedy for cramps, convulsions, neuralgic pains and spasmodic effects, showing its influence on nerves and muscles.

PAGE 1046

Mag-p. is a great anti-spasmodic remedy. Cramping of muscles with radiating pains. Neuralgic pains relieved by warmth. The symptoms are worse by Motion, cold air, draft of air, cold wind, cold washing touch, lying on the back stretched out, when eating. The pains are shifting, better by rest, worse at night. The parts were tender to pressure and numb. Pains sometimes tense in paroxysms, compelling her to cry out. Anxiety, depressed vitality.

Spasmodic effects, hiccough, yawning, chorea, writer's, piano, violin player's cramps etc. Much pain. Nervous, tense and subject to sudden violent paroxysms of neuralgic pains. Sharp, shooting like lightning pains, that suddenly changing places. Radiating, boring, constricting pains, extorting cries, causing restlessness and prostration. Twitchings. Tic. Chorea better during sleep, worse at stool and emotions. Palsy. Parkinson's disease. Goiter.

Clinical

Catheterism. Chorea. Colic. Convulsions. Cough. Cracks. Cramps. Dentition. Dysmenorrhea. Headache. Intercostal neuralgia. Locomotor ataxia. Membranous dysmenorrhea. Meningitis. Menstruation, painful. Neuralgia. Rectum, prolapsed. School-headache. Sciatica. Stomach, cancer. Sobbing, spasmodic. Tic-douloureux. Toothache. Vaginismus. Whooping cough. Writer's cramp.

Causations

Ill effects of overuse of muscles, standing in cold water, cold bathing, working in cold clay, catheterism, study. Complaints of teething children.

Constitutions

Hering says it is suited to: Young and very strong persons, teething children. Allen says that though it is best adapted to emaciated persons, it acts promptly in stout, fleshy persons when well indicated. Especially suited to tired, languid, exhausted subjects.

Planets: Mars, Moon.

Modalities

Better by heat, warmth, pressure, bending double. Better from hot bathing, rubbing. Worse from cold, air, drafts, periodicity, night, uncovering, water. Worse right side, from lying on right side, touch, milk, exhaustion.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental depression and anxiety. Very forgetful. Always talking of her pains. Indisposition to study to mental work. Drowsiness on every attempt to study. Dullness and inability to think clearly. Talks to himself constantly or sits in moody silence. Illusions of the senses, sobbing, crying, lamenting all the time about pain in affected parts with hiccough.

Abdomen

Severe griping colic, at times shooting up towards stomach, better by hot applications. Flatulent colic, forcing patient to bend double, relieved by rubbing, warmth, pressure, accompanied with belching of gas, which gives no relief. Bloated, full sensation in abdomen, must loosen clothing, walk about and constantly pass flatus. Cutting pain into thighs. Abdomen contracted.

Back

Stiffness of neck and back. Cramps. One vertebra seems absent. Sore pain in neck and lower part of back. Aching in small of back. Dorsal spine, very painful and sensitive to touch.

Chest

Darting pains in chest, worse right side, which radiate from pain in bowels. Oppression: desire to take deep breath, worse on first entering warm room, worse walking.

Ears

Severe neuralgic pain, worse behind right ear, worse by going into cold air and washing face and neck with cold water. Nervous otalgia intermittent and spasmodic, better by heat.

Eyes

Hot and tired, vision blurred, colored lights before eyes. Supra-orbital pains, worse right side, relieved by the warmth when applied externally. **Increased lachrymation.**

Twitching of eyelids. **Eyes**, hot, aching, tired. Nystagmus, strabismus, ptosis, Photophobia. **Double vision.** Dark spots before eyes on attempting to read. Nystagmus, strabismus, spasmodic, ptosis, worse right side.

Twitching of lids. Itching and heat in lower lid.

PAGE 1047

Face

Facial neuralgia, worse when body gets cold from washing or standing in cold water, on opening mouth to eat or drink, better from warmth. Face distorted from pains and weakness, cramping colic. Lock-jaw.

Female

Menstrual colic, pain precedes flow. Menstrual cramps, better heat, bending over, by flow. Flow dark, fibrinous and stringy. Membranous dysmenorrhea. Menses too early, dark, stringy, tarry, flowing at night leaving a stain. Swelling of external parts. Ovarian neuralgia. Vaginismus. Labia swollen and at times intensely painful.

Food

Thirst for very cold drinks. Aversion to coffee. Acids taste stronger than usual. Appetite remains good, though food does not taste right.

Head

Headaches after mental labor with chilliness, always better warmth. (Sil.) Sensation as if contents were liquid, as if parts of brain were changing places, as if a cap on head. As of an electric shock in the head extending to all parts of the body.

Heart

Angina pectoris. Nervous spasmodic palpitations. Constricting pains around heart. Pulse irritable.

Kidneys

Nocturnal bedwetting from nervous irritation. Spasm of bladder of neck of bladder, spasmodic retention, tenesmus with constant and painful urging. Bladder neuralgia after use of catheter. Nocturnal bedwetting from nervous irritation. Cutting pain in bladder before urinating.

Limbs

Cramps in calves. General muscular weakness. Twitchings. Skin of fingers tight. Pains in lower limbs, alternating sides. Parkinson's disease. Involuntary shaking of hands. Cramps from prolonged exertion from prolonged use of tools. Crampy contraction of fingers. Sciatica with tender feet. Writers' and players' cramp. Tetanic spasms.

Lungs

Asthmatic oppression of chest. Dry, tickling cough. Intercostal neuralgia. Spasmodic, whooping cough, (Cor-r.), better cool air. Spasmodic nervous asthma.

Mouth

Cracks in angles of lips. Painful contraction of jaw joint. Spasmodic stammering. Ulceration of teeth with swelling of glands of face, throat and neck. Swelling of tongue. Tongue, clean with colic. Complaints of teething children. Spasms without febrile symptoms. Taste of bananas. Food does not taste right.

Nose

Alternate stuffing and profuse gushing discharge (of a white, thin substance), worse from left nostril. Smarting and raw feeling in left nostril.

Rectum

Constipation in rheumatic subjects due to flatulence and indigestion. Diarrhea ceases, spasms or other brain troubles set in. Dysentery with cramp-like pains, better by pressure or bending double. Constipation in infants. Itching and scratching feeling in anus.

Skin

Barber's itch. Herpetic eruptions with white scales.

Sleep

Sleepless on account of indigestion or toothache. Sleepy when attempting to study. Spasmodic yawning as if it would dislocate the jaw with tears. Drowsy at time of rising. Sleep disturbed by troublesome dreams.

Stomach

Hiccough with retching day and night. Burning pain, vomiting and hiccough better hot drinks. Constant nausea. Bilious vomiting, at times streaked with blood. Cancer of stomach. Intense cutting, shooting, cramping pains in region of stomach.

Teeth

Toothache, worse eating or drinking, especially worse from cold things. Toothache, better by heat and hot liquids. Teeth sensitive to touch or cold air. Neuralgic pain in a filled tooth. Complaints of teething children, spasms during dentition without fever symptoms. Severe pain in decayed or filled teeth.

PAGE 1048

Temperature

Chilliness after dinner in evening. Chills run up and down the back with shivering, followed by a suffocating sensation.

Throat

Voice harsh, larynx sore and raw. Soreness and stiffness, especially right side, parts seem puffy with chilliness and aching all over. Nervous angina. Spasmodic constriction of throat. Sensation of a corn-husk lodged in upper part of throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo on moving, falls forward on closing eyes, better walking in open air.

Comments

The pains of Mag-p. are shooting like lightning or boring often combined with or alternating with a sense of constriction, at times wandering, better by warmth, better by pressure, worse by light touch.

Mag-p. has cured: Headache toothache, pains in limbs when of this kind, also cramps in stomach. Pains in abdomen usually radiating from umbilical region, better by hot drinks, by bending double, by pressing on abdomen with the hand, sometimes accompanied with watery diarrhea. Spasms of various kinds, of glottis, whooping cough, lockjaw, cramps of the calves, hiccoughs, tetanus, chorea, spasmodic retention of urine, etc.

It is best adapted to disorders on the right side of the body to complaints from standing in cold water, complaints of dentition, headaches of school children, professional neuroses.

Writer's cramp. After-effects of catheter.

Nash says Mag-p. is in the first rank as a pain remedy and it has all kinds of pain, (though cramping pain is the most characteristic) except burning pain and this distinguishes it from Ars., since both have better from heat.

Allen's proving brought out canker sores in mouth, sore lips and cracked lips. A patient of mine who suffered intensely from cracks at the corners of the lips found nothing relieve so well as Mag-p. and it did best in the 1x potency.

Higher potencies were tried. The attacks (of pain, etc.) are often attended with great prostration and sometimes with profuse sweat. "languid, tired, exhausted, unable to sit up."

Mag-p. is more often called for in men than Mag-c., but the indication, "worn-out women," answers for both. The disorders of Mag-p. are often periodic.

Clarke cured with Mag-p. 6x a very severe attack of chorea in a girl of six. The spasms were general, but they affected the speech to such an extent that she could not make herself intelligible.

Rappaz of Montevideo cured with Mag-p. a young man of 17 of cerebral meningitis which began with violent pain and inflammation in left eye with terrific pains in head and delirium and intense fever. He was at first treated allopathically without success.

When Rappaz first saw him he was hemiplegic with frequent and alarming convulsions, crying out violent involuntary passage of feces and urine, dilated pupils, dropped jaw, escape of saliva, speech and comprehension difficult. Under Mag-p. 6x in water general improvement set in. Later the 12x was given and in two months he was well.

W. T. Ord cured Miss G., 48 of pain in back extending down right sciatic nerve and up since, following influenza with Mag-p. 3x, 5 grain doses.

Skinner has cured with Mag-p. a case of prolapsed of rectum with feeling as if rectum were torn, the symptoms being better by heat.

Compare

- (1) Kali-p., Coloc., Sil., Zinc., Dios.
- (2) Cham. - vegetable analog, but Cham. has worse from heat.
- (3) Shifting pains, Puls., Lac-c.
- (4) Neuralgia recurring violently every night.
- (5) better warmth, Ars.
- (6) Dysmenorrhea, Caul., Cimic, Xanthox., Cact., Lil-t., Coloc.
- (7) Colic better bending double, Coloc.
- (8) better from hot drinks, Lyc.
- (9) Meteorism, Lyc. Hydroa, cracks on lips, Nat-m.
- (10) Headache from occiput to eye better warmth, Sil.

PAGE 1049

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell., Gels., Lach. (cough).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Magnesium sulphuricum

(epsom salt)

Pharmacy

Mag-s. Magnesia sulphurica. Epsom salt. Sulphate of Magnesia. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third potency, 6x to 30c. Locally 1:4 in water in septic conditions, erysipelas orchitis, boils.

History

The ancient reputation of Mag-s. as a "refrigerant cathartic" under the familiar name of "Epsom Salts," or "salts" par excellence, has overshadowed its homeopathic uses. But Mag-s. is something more than a "refrigerant cathartic."

Recently old-school authorities have discovered in this "cathartic" a remedy for dysentery. It is the chief ingredient in many laxative mineral waters and popular saline aperient mixtures.

Mag-s. is of diagnostic and therapeutic value in Gallstone colic. The physiological dosage from 2 to 4 teaspoonfuls in glass hot water taken at onset of a colicky attack may abort or stop the colic.

Epsom salts is one of the most active saline cathartics, operating with little pain or nausea, especially if pure. It's action causing a rush of fluid into the intestine, which by producing a distention of the bowel produces evacuation. It causes little or no irritation in the intestine. In common with the other salines, it is the classical evacuant to be employed in connection with mercurials and anthelmintics and in cases of poisoning.

Epsom salt usually acts within from one to two hours, more quickly if taken in hot water and in the morning before breakfast. The ordinary dose as a mild laxative is a heaping teaspoonful, as a cathartic, two to four teaspoonfuls.

The taste may be improved, if necessary, by the addition of a little lemon juice and sugar. Use on compresses saturated with solution. Besides its chief use as a saline cathartic, magnesium sulphate is used to a considerable extent externally in saturated solution as an antiphlogistic and anti-itching in erysipeles, ivy poisoning, cellulitis and other local inflammations.

Homeopathic

The purgative action of Mag-s. is not a quality of the drug, but a quality of its physical state, which renders its absorption impossible. The properties inherent in the substance itself can only be discovered by potency. (Percy Wilde). The skin, urinary and female symptoms are most marked.

Greenish urine with red sediment. Profuse dark intermittent menses. Thick leucorrhoea as profuse as menses. As of a lump between shoulders. Back feels broken. Left arm and foot numb. Crawling in finger tips. Small pimples all over the body which itch violently.

Warts, large, soft.

Mag-s. has a depressive condition with hypersensitivity. Dysthyroidism. Tendency to spasms in the hollow organs. Liver weakness. Intermittent discomfort with prolonged periods of relief.

Clinical

Allergies. Bedwetting. Coughs, spasms. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhoea. Epithelioma. Eye pain. Gallbladder pain. Headache. Hernia. Intermenstrual hemorrhage. Leucorrhoea. Liver complaints. Lumbago. Menorrhagia. Mental problems. Migraines. Neuralgias. Tetany. Thyroid weakness. Toothache. Warts.

Constitutions

Allergic, tubercular types with nervous hyperexcitability. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better from movement in the fresh air. Better from washing in cool water. Better from rubbing, walking. Worse morning, on awakening. Worse in the morning. Worse from traveling on a train. Worse in a closed vehicle.

PAGE 1050

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious, as though about to be struck by misfortune. Apprehensive. Depression. Melancholy and disposition to weep and restlessness. Bad-tempered with nervous tension. Tendency to fly into a passion, every thing is taken in bad part.

Prostration, almost beside herself with anxiety, she thought she would die. Foreboding anxiety, as if some accident would happen. Errors of imagination. Misunderstands everything. Sees persons who are absent. Hypersensitive to pain. Irritable with fear of dying.

Abdomen

Pain in the liver region, especially on breathing. Nightly attacks on the liver and gallbladder. Painful sensitivity in the region of the gallbladder. Sharp pains in left hypochondrium. Tension, hardness and fullness of abdomen after a meal. Violent shooting pains in whole abdomen, around the navel. Painful drawing in abdomen. Rumbling in abdomen with emission of flatulence. Itching of left inguinal region, not removed by scratching.

Back

Pain between the shoulders. Pains in the lumbar region. Lumbago. Bruised and ulcerative pain between the shoulders with a feeling as of a lump as large as the fist, on which account she could not lie upon her back or side, relieved by rubbing. Violent pain in the small of the back, as if bruised and as before menstruation.

Ears

Noises in ears. Shooting pains in ears. Tinkling in ears.

Eyes

Burning in eyes. Pains in eyes, **as if protruding from orbits**. Dimness of eyes with frequent drowsiness. Shooting pains in eyes. Lachrymation with photophobia. Supra-orbital neuralgia, left side.

Face

Face discolored, gray. Pain in the bones of the face. Earthy color of face. Tearing in bones of face. Dryness and burning in lips, in evening.

Female

Pre-menstrual nausea. Menses too early or late. Menses scanty or heavy. Blood thick and black. Thick leucorrhoea, as profuse as the menses with weary pain in the small of the back and thighs, on moving about.

Some blood from the vagina between the menses. Discomfort during menses.

Food

Desire for fruits, green salad and refreshing dishes. Intense thirst. Thirsty, morning and evening. Want of appetite and repugnance to all food, even when thinking of it. Aversion to sausages, meat, fats and fatty foods.

Head

Headache with feeling of fullness in the head, blood in the head and a prickling, drawing, piercing sensation.

Heart

Palpitations and breathlessness from physical exercise. Pricking pain in the heart, ameliorated by sitting and resting and aggravated by heat. Wakes at night with palpitations, following sleep filled with nightmares.

Kidneys

Stitches and burning the orifice of the urethra after urinating. Stream intermits and dribbles. The urine passed in the morning copious, bright yellow, soon becomes turbid and deposits a copious red sediment. The urine is greenish as passed is of a clear color and in a large quantity. Diabetes. (Ph-ac., Lac-ac.)

Limbs

The left arm and foot fall asleep in bed in the morning after waking. Sciatic pains, aggravated at night and during rest, ameliorated by walking. Chronic, non-inflammatory rheumatism of the hip.

Lungs

Spasmodic coughing. Laryngeal cough on waking, sometimes spasmodic and dry, sometimes with sputum. Respiration panting after exercise. Expectoration of sour mucus. Dry and shaking cough after waking in morning, and which compels sitting up.

Male

Urethritis. Prostatitis. Frequent stinging about penis when sitting or walking. Erections without amorous fancies or sexual desire.

Mouth

Dryness and bitterness of the mouth. Sweetish bitterness in mouth, especially in the morning. Toothache. Roughness of tongue. Dryness of mouth with sensation of numbness. Vesicles on edges of tongue with incisive pains.

PAGE 1051

Nose

Head cold and nasal discharge with ulceration inside the nose. Congestive pain. Pain, as from ulceration in nose. Nosebleed, at night. Copious secretion of thick and yellow mucus in nose. Fluent coryza with loss of smell. Rough voice and frequent flow of water from nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea after eating pancakes. Acid diarrhea of children. Diarrhea with diuresis. Diarrhea preceded by rumbling in abdomen. Stools like diarrhea, grayish in color or constipation with gray stools covered with mucus. Feces at one time hard, at another soft. Liquid stools with tenesmus. Ejection of ascarides during every evacuation. Soft stools early after rising. Loose evacuations with violent thirst. Neuralgia of rectum.

Skin

Eczema and vesicular eczemas. Boils. Generalized itching over the whole body, worse in bed. Miliary eruptions with burning and itching. Small pimples over the whole body, that itch violently. Suppressed scabies. (Sulph.) Crawling in the tips of the fingers of the left hand, better on rubbing. Warts. Erysipelas. Dropsy. Acne on the back. Hands moist from sweating. Epithelioma.

Sleep

Many dreams at night, sometimes disagreeable and anxious. Sleep with nightmares, dream lively, worrying with palpitations. Wakes at 3 a. m. with difficulty in falling asleep again. Extreme sleepiness in the daytime. Sleepy, early in evening. Sleeplessness at night, caused by violent pains in head, abdomen and loins.

Stomach

Frequent belchings, tasting like bad eggs. Regurgitation of fluid, preceded by a quivering in stomach. Disgust and nausea with accumulation of water in mouth. Vomiting, first of food, then of mucus.

Temperature

Chill from 9 to 10 a.m. Shuddering in back, heat in one part and chill in another. Chilliness with thirst, early in morning after waking. Shaking chill with violent headache in evening, succeeded by thirst.

Cold feet all day, although otherwise he feels hot. Heat of head with coldness of rest of body. Alternation of heat and shuddering, redness and paleness of face. Perspiration at night or in morning often accompanied by thirst.

Throat

Deep hollow bass voice. Sore throat on swallowing and pricking pains spreading to the ear. Sore throat, with shooting pains at night, worse by swallowing. Dryness and sensation of numbness in throat. Accumulation of mucus in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, head heavy during menses. Vertigo and numbness of the whole head.

Comments

Poisoning from Mag-s. has occurred from after an overdose, death apparently occurring from collapse and the proving of the salts produced many symptoms of utter prostration.

The provings bring out effects common to the other Magnesia: The diuretic action of the drug with great thirst has led to its successful use in diabetes. Tearfulness, restless uneasiness, pains in facial bones, sensitiveness to touch, better by walking.

The diarrhea is accompanied with great thirst. The chill is accompanied or followed by thirst. Shuddering in back from below upward. The toothache is worse coming into a room out of cold air, worse by contact with food, whether cold or warm. It is also better in bed.

According to Med. Press in Sept. 9, 1891, eight cases of new growth having all the outward characters of epithelioma have been cured by Graves with teaspoonful doses of a solution of three drachms to the pint.

Warts are allied to epithelioma and H. T. Webster has cured many cases in children, giving as much of the salts as would lie on a dime three times a day. One boy was literally covered with warts, his face being much disfigured. One girl of 16 was cured of large warts on her hands.

PAGE 1052

F. H. Pritchard gives his experience with Mag-s. (1/2 grains in a teaspoonful of water) in summer diarrhea with vomiting of food, copious yellowish, slimy and stinking stools and later merely watery serum.

The first sign of improvement was that the stools became bile-tinged after which they soon became of thicker consistency. The copious stools seemed to be the cardinal indication.

Compare

- (1) Mag-c., Mag-m., Mag-p.
- (2) In diabetes, Nat-s.
- (3) Sadness, weeping, foreboding anxiety, Cimic., Puls.
- (4) Stinging in fauces between acts of deglutition, Ign.
- (5) Belchings, Hep.
- (6) Apprehension, Lyc.

Relations

It is claimed that the addition of a small amount of Mag-s. to the usual hypodermic of Morphine increases the value of the hypodermic from 50 to 100%.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian. Phatak.

Magnetis poli ambo

(magnet)

Pharmacy

Mag-Ambr. Magnetis poli ambo. The Magnet. Trituration of Sugar of Milk after exposure of the influence of the both poles of the magnet. Dilution of distilled water similarly exposed. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The effect of the Magnet as a whole and of each pole separately was tested by Hahnemann and the symptoms are mainly from his pathogenesis.

In his preface he says he does not expect "ordinary mechanical, materialistic and atomistic heads" to be able to regard diseases as "immaterial alternations of the vitality or pure dynamic derangements of our state of health and medicinal powers as merely virtual, almost spiritual, forces."

Hahnemann asks how they can reconcile with their materialistic notions the fact that "a single imponderable spark from a Leyden jar gives a shock to the strongest man and yet to ascertainable ponderable substance is communicated to his body?"

General symptoms of the magnet produced by touching either magnetic pole indiscriminately while handling the magnet or by laying the whole of the magnetic surface upon the body.

Sensations of coldness are marked. There is coldness where the magnet is applied. The eyeball feels cold, as if it were a lump of ice in the socket. On the other hand there is a sensation as if the blood was rushing towards the point touched by the magnet. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Mag-Ambr. has burning sensation in the limbs and joints. Burning lacerations across all parts of body in different directions. Pains as if broken in joints, when cartilages of two bones touch. Shooting and jerkings. Headaches as if a nail were driven in. Tendency of old wounds to bleed afresh.

Wrenching pain in the limbs. Shuddering, which traverses the whole body. Shaking in the body with fright or shocks, which cause violent bending and straightening of the body, sometimes with the loss of consciousness. Long-lasting swoons during which she feels her pains, but is not able to speak or move.

Clinical

Fainting. Hemorrhage. Orchitis. Paraphimosis. Prolapsed anus. Rheumatism. Toothache. Ulcers.

Modalities

The symptoms are worse by motion and on awaking. The toothache is worse from cold and on contact with anything cold. Touch worse pain in joints. Heat better uncovering.

Symptoms

MIND

Busy precipitation. Absence of mind. Irresolution. Inadvertence. Tendency to anger and rage.

Abdomen

Pressure and anxious fullness in abdomen, especially during mental exertion. Noisy, gas, grumbling and borborygmi in abdomen. Production of much flatus. Flatulent colic. Expulsion of flatulence with painful pressure.

Back

Jerking in the spine, as from something alive.

Painful sensibility of the joint of the sacrum in morning in bed, when lying on side or by day, when stooping. Wrenching pain in shoulder-joint or pain as from the starting of a tendon in wrist.

PAGE 1053

Chest

Burning insupportable lancinations in muscles of chest.

Ears

Humming in ears. Diminution of hearing.

Eyes

Itching in eyes, especially the lids. Pupils dilated. **Scintillation of white light**, beyond the range of vision in the twilight. Sparks before the eyes.

Face

Perspiration on face without heat in morning. Jerking tearing in upper jaw. Violent burning lancination in muscles of face in evening. Swelling of lips with salivation in evening. Small pimples with pain like that of a wound, on lips.

Female

Menses premature, profuse and of too long duration.

Food

Fetid breath. Metallic taste in mouth. Insipid taste of tobacco and beer. Many things have a moldy taste. Speedy satiety. Good appetite in evening.

Head

Headache from over-strained memory and reflection. Pain, as of a bruise in head, on waking in morning. Digging, stupefying headache, which is immediately dispersed by movements of flatus. Head pain, as if a nail were driven into the head, as if caused by a wound, especially after a fit of anger. Jerking tearing in head, appearing at intervals. Rushing or buzzing noises in whole head.

Limbs

Drawing pains in joints and muscles of arms often from head to fingers. Tearing jerking in muscles of arms after remaining some time in the cold. Red spots in palms like vesicles. Attacks of cramp in calves of legs and toes after waking in morning. Burning lancinations in heels and in corns on the feet.

Lungs

Paroxysms of dry cough at night. Spasmodic cough, especially after midnight, when awake or during reflection.

Nocturnal dyspnea, excited by mucus in trachea, which is easily detached in morning.

Male

Burning sensation in region of spermatic vesicles, which excites sexual desire. Dullness of sexual feeling and aversion to sex. Erection without amorous thoughts. Retraction of prepuce behind the glans. Swelling of epididymis with pain during movement and when touched.

Nose

Aberration of smell, a smoky or moldy scent is perceived.

Rectum

Constipation, as from contraction of rectum. Painless diarrhea with flatulence.

Hemorrhoids, smarting pain in anus after evacuation with constriction in rectum. Blind hemorrhoids. Prolapsed rectum.

Skin

Tendency of old wounds to bleed afresh. Ulcers painful like new wounds. Small furunculi. Small pustules with lancinating, drawing pain.

Sleep

Disturbed sleep with talking, snoring and continued tossing. Waking at 3 a.m. and falling into a drowsy lethargy towards sunrise. Lying on the back with the hand under the head, the legs wide apart and the mouth half open with snoring respiration. Amorous, lascivious dreams. Jerking of the body before going to sleep. After waking in morning, headache with pain, as of a fracture in all the joints, which forces constant change in position of limbs.

Stomach

Abortive risings. Risings with smell and taste of horn scrapings. Sour regurgitation, when stooping. Stomach-ache with cramp towards upper part, agitation, which allows no rest whatever, heaviness of tongue, paleness of face and coldness of body.

Teeth

Toothache after drinking anything cold or from contact with cold air. Pressive, jerking toothache in isolated shocks. Toothache in carious teeth with swelling of gums.

Temperature

Dry heat with need to be uncovered, at night and in morning in bed.

PAGE 1054

Vertigo

Vertigo, especially in evening after lying down, as if about to fall or as from concussion in head. Vertigo with staggering, when walking, objects seem to waver before eyes.

Comments

Clarke's experience with the magnetism is confined to Mag-aust. 2,000c., but that is sufficient to give him confidence in prescribing potencies of these remedies when their indications arise.

The leading symptoms of Mag-Ambr. are: Burning lancinations throughout the body, pains as if broken in joints, where cartilages of two bones touch, shootings and jerkings, disturbed sleep, headache as if a nail were driven in.

The Mag-Ambr. symptoms of the provings Hahnemann says they "occurred from various powerful magnets brought in contact with various sensitive individuals without distinction of the poles. They were observed in experiments conducted for half a year for the purpose of ascertaining the proper and most efficacious mode of stroking the steel with magnets in which a horse-shoe magnet, capable of lifting a weight of twelve pounds,

was held in the hands, which were held in contact with both poles for an hour at a time," with additional symptoms from Andry, Thouret, Unzer and De Harsu.

"Although each of the poles presents something peculiar in its power of altering the human health, yet each of them seems, when applied twice or oftener to produce alternating actions which resemble those of the opposite pole" (Hahnemann).

For curative purposes Hahnemann had recommended a much milder application of the magnet. (The popular use of electric rings for rheumatism is analogous to this.) The method of attenuating media saturated with emanations from the magnet does not seem to have occurred to Hahnemann.

Compare

(1) Mag-arct., Mag-aust., Ferr. magnet., Mang. ox.

(2) Burnt smell in nose, Anac.

(3) Prolapsed anus, Podo., Caust., Ign.

(4) Bell., Lyc., Nux-v., Petr., Puls., Stram., Sabina, Teucr.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ign., Electr., Galv., Zinc. (imposition of Zinc plate).

SOURCES

Clarke.

Magnetis polus arcticus

(north pole of magnet)

Pharmacy

Mag-arct. Magnetis polus arcticus. North Pole of the Magnet. Potencies of saccharum lactis or water charged with the influence of this pole. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The symptoms of Mag-arct. were obtained by applying it in the region of the 4th to 6th thoracic vertebra, at a distance of four or five finger's breadth from the body. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mag-arct. has a number of well characterized symptoms were experienced in the teeth and jaws. There was swelling, heat and redness of one cheek. Disturbed sleep, sleepwalking, cracking in cervical vertebrae, sensation of coldness toothache. Anxious, coldness of eyes as if a piece of ice lay in orbit increased flow of saliva, constipation, sopor, trembling, abdominal flatulence.

Mag-arct. has over-excitement with trembling, uneasy restlessness in limbs and great nervous weakness. Great lassitude and painful weariness of the whole body with dejection, especially in morning and in open air, as during sultry weather.

Drawing sensation in periosteum of all bones, as at commencement of intermittent fever. Sharp shocks, throbbing, trembling, coldness and sensation as if the blood were driven towards the parts touched by the magnet.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Clairvoyance. Hernia. Panaritium. Salivation. Sleep disturbed. Sleepwalking. Toothache. Vertebra, cracking.

Modalities

Better from uncovering. Headache is worse lifting or moving arm. Worse on waking. Toothache worse breathing through the mouth.

PAGE 1055

Symptoms

MIND

Peevishness and inclination to weep with shivering. Mildness, submission. Indolence when seated, as if power of moving were lost.

Speaking loud while quite alone and engaged in business. Irresolution, followed by prompt execution after a resolution has been once formed. Fickleness. Anxious hesitation and restlessness. Loss of sense. Loss of ideas. Weakness of memory. Tendency to make mistakes when writing.

Abdomen

Production and incarceration of much flatus. Flatulent, pressive colic. Shocks in abdomen, as if something in it were falling or blows proceeding from abdomen and passing upwards through chest, as far as the throat. Inflation of abdomen. Pressure and boring towards inguinal ring, as if preparatory to a rupture with relaxation of the inguinal ring.

Back

Cracking in the cervical vertebra during movement. Pains in back, as if broken, on bending it backwards.

Ears

Murmuring in ears and internal heat, as from boiling water. Deafness, as if caused by a band over ears.

Eyes

Eyes prominent and fixed. Icy coldness of (weak) eye, as if a lump of ice lay in orbit instead of the eye. Restless movements of eyes. Lancinations, itching and jerking drawing in eyelids with lachrymation. Painful sensation of dryness in eyelids, on awaking in morning.

Face

Paleness in face. Tension in face. Painful squeezing in maxillary joint with sensation, while moving it, as if it were dislocated. Swelling of one cheek only. Trismus.

Female

Menses too feeble, suppressed.

Food

Voracity in evening. Loss of taste. Acid taste in the mouth. Tobacco has a bitter taste.

Kidneys

Increased secretion of urine. Deep-colored urine.

Limbs

Inflammation of back of hand with pulsative pain. Heaviness in arms, hands and fingers. Pains, as of a fracture in hip-joints and lower limbs.

Great lassitude in lower limbs, which feel as if they would break, when walking. Pain, as from excoriation in toes and corns on the feet.

Lungs

Dry, asthmatic, suffocating cough, worse by walking in open air. Spasmodic, shaking cough in evening, on going to sleep, which hinders sleep. Spasmodic, suffocating cough

towards midnight, produced by irritation in bronchia, shaking the head and whole body and exciting heat until a general perspiration ensues with cessation of the cough. Constant want to cough in evening, which is removed only by restraining the cough.

Male

Immoderate erections with frequent pollutions. Excitement of sexual desire.

Mouth

At night, collection of saliva in mouth, so profuse that every time he wakes the pillow is quite wet. Itching in point of tongue, compels him to scratch it.

Nose

Aberration of smell, smell of rotten eggs or of fresh plaster or dust. Nosebleed, preceded by pressive head pain in forehead. Redness and heat in point of nose, followed by red spots, hot and plainly circumscribed, on cheeks.

Rectum

Obstinate constriction of abdomen and constipation. Hard feces of a large size, difficult to evacuate often preceded by drawing, dysenteric pains in the hypogastrium.

Skin

Tingling and lancination itching in skin. Burning sensation or burning tearing in tetter.

Panaritium.

Sleep

Violent spasmodic yawnings with wrenching pain in maxillary joint. Strong disposition to sleep by day. Coma. Profound sleep at night during which the patient generally lies on the back. Many vivid dreams (sometimes lascivious). Sings in her sleep is wakened by it, falls asleep again, recommences to sing and again wakes up from it. Waking in the evening after sleep, in consequence of a violent shock in the head and muscles of the neck.

Tossing during sleep with troublesome heat and urgent inclination to be uncovered without thirst. Imperfect waking in morning (2 a.m.) with perfect inner consciousness, vivid memory, great concourse of ideas and reflections on some important subject. Almost as if in a zoo magnetic sleep-talking state, but when fully awake he cannot remember distinctly the subject of his thoughts.

PAGE 1056

Stomach

Frequent empty risings. Continued heartburn, especially after supper.

Teeth

Toothache in carious teeth, at intervals, as if they were being extracted. Pains in carious teeth with gums swollen and painful when touch. Pains in (carious) teeth, worse after a meal and by heat, better in open air and when walking. Toothache with red, hot, swollen cheeks. Toothache with shocks, which traverse the periosteum of the jaw or with drawing, pressive or else tearing, digging or burning sharp pains. Incisors set on edge, when breathing through the mouth. Numbness and insensibility of the gums, on the cessation of the toothache.

Temperature

Sensation of coldness or of coolness over whole body. Chilliness. Cool hands with cool perspiration upon them and over whole body. Shuddering, followed by transient heat and swelling of veins of hands. Sensation of heat over whole body with coldness of hands and lower limbs. Cold sweat on hands and soles of feet.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as from intoxication with staggering, when walking in open air and instability when standing.

Comments

Swan reports this case cure by C. M. Conant, Mrs. S. age 31, blonde, had pain in left lower jaw as if out of joint, worse morning, on moving it, sensation as if head of bone were squeezed and crowded into socket. Mag-arct. 1,000c cured.

One symptom of the proving, occurring in a half-waking state, suggests an approach to sleepwalking.

He thinks out a "difficult subject in the best form in a foreign language," but when awake he cannot remember distinctly the subject. Several provers complained of faintness. One had "sensation of dryness and lightness in the body with want of strength." Sensation as if scalp adhered to skull.

Compare

- (1) Mag-Ambr. Mag-aust.
- (2) Sensation as if teeth being pulled out, Ip.
- (3) Worse raising arm, Bar-c., Con., Cupr., Ferr.
- (4) One cheek red, Cham.
- (5) Coffea, Cham.

Relations

Antidoted by: Mag-aust., Ign., Zinc.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Magnetis polus australis

(south pole of magnet)

Pharmacy

Mag-aust. Magnetis polus australis. South Pole of the Magnet. Potencies of alcohol saturated with emanations of the south pole. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

South pole of magnet is useful for ingrown toe nails. Clarke has cured so many cases of ingrown toenail with Mag-aust. 2,000c., that he invariably gave it in the first place when there are no symptoms plainly indicating another remedy.

Here are the symptoms from Hahnemann which led to this use: Sore pain on the inner side of the nail of the big toe when walking, as if the nail had grown into the flesh on the side, very painful on being slightly touched and the shoe presses on the toes and on the nail of the big toe when walking, as from corns.

The accurate response to these symptoms on the part of the attenuated Mag-aust. proved to Clarke the possibility of attenuating and so fixing this "energy" for use as an ordinary homeopathic remedy. **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 1057

Homeopathic

Mag-aust. has severe pain in inner side of nail of the big toe. Ingrown toenails. Easy dislocation of joints of foot, feet are painful when letting them hang down. Dryness of eyelids. Aching in patella, shooting in soles.

Sore pain on the inner side of the nail of big toe, worse walking or slight touch. Drawings in fingers, joints of fingers, feet and ankles. Sharp pulsative pains in roots of nails, as if about to suppurate. Pains with pinching or burning, lacerations in different parts of the body. Contusive pains in limbs and joints, as if the patient had been lying on flints.

Liability to suffer from a chill. Tendency of nose, ears, hands and feet to be frozen by a moderate degree of coldness. Sudden lassitude when walking with anxiety and heat or sudden inclination to sleep. Lightness of whole body.

Clinical

Borborygmi. Colds. Coughs. Dislocation, easy. Frost-bite. **Heart**, palpitations. Hernia. Ingrown toe-nails. Levitation. Menorrhagia. Toothache. Varicose veins. Vertigo. Wisdom tooth.

Modalities

The symptoms are worse when walking in open air, worse when sitting, worse hanging limb down.

Symptoms

MIND

Morose and ill-humor with aversion to conversation. Dislike to society and to laughing faces. Passion and rage. Instability of ideas.

Abdomen

Pinching in abdomen caused by a current of air. Noisy borborygmi and grumbling in abdomen. Pressive, flatulent colic with pinchings and inflation of abdomen. Sensation, as if inguinal ring were dilated, preparatory to the rupture with painful sensibility of that part, when coughing.

Back

Pressive, burning pain in loins during repose and movement. Pain, as of a fracture or wrenching pain in joint of sacrum and lumbar vertebra.

Chest

Oppression of the chest, as if the respiration were tremulous and produced an impression of coolness.

Drawing pressure in both sides of sternum with anguish of conscience, which allows no rest.

Eyes

Dryness and smarting in eyelids, especially when moving them, worse morning and evening. **Lachrymation**. *Amblyopia*.

Female

Menses premature and profuse. Metrorrhagia.

Head

Great rush of blood to brain early in morning in bed. Heaviness, tingling and digging in head. Shocks in head, sometimes with tearing.

Heart

Violent palpitation of the heart with great heat in cardiac region. Palpitation of the heart during which it seems that it is not the heart that palpitates.

Kidneys

Involuntary emission of urine from paralysis of bladder sphincter, especially at night. Emission of urine, drop by drop with torpor of urethra. Very feeble stream of urine. Frequent emission of urine at night.

Lungs

Coughs and coryzas with expectoration of greenish mucus and shortness of breath. Paroxysms of fetid cough at night, when sleeping. Want to take full inspirations like sighing with involuntary deglutition.

Male

Strong disposition to emission. Emission (very unusual) in a hemiplegia patient, paralysis worse after the emission. Impotence with sudden cessation of all enjoyment in the moment of greatest excitement. Pain in penis, as if some tissues were torn or plucked away. Painful retraction of testes at night. Swelling of testes with tearing shocks and sensation of contraction.

Mouth

Metallic taste, at one time sweetish, at another acidulous, on and under the tongue. Accumulation of watery saliva in the mouth. Speech embarrassed, as by a swelling of the tongue.

Rectum

Stools, soft, loose feces, preceded by gripings. Evacuation of liquid feces with a sensation as if flatus were about to be discharged.

Contractions and painful constriction in rectum and anus, which hinder the expulsion of wind.

PAGE 1058

Sleep

Urgent inclination to sleep, evening and morning, closing of the eyes without power to sleep. Sleeplessness with over-excitement before midnight. Confused, frightful dreams. Prolonged dreams on the same subject with fatigue. Dreams of incendiary fires. Slow, noisy, snoring expiration before midnight after midnight inspiration is of the same character. Lying on the back during the night. Congestion in head in morning, which compels lying with head high.

Stomach

All kinds of food appear insipid. Extreme indifference to food, drink and tobacco-smoke. Bulimia at noon and evening, sometimes during the febrile shiverings. Aching in scrobiculus during mental exertion.

Teeth

Tearing, jerking toothache, worse by hot things.

Temperature

Excessive dread of open air, which penetrates to the very marrow of the bones, even when the weather is hot with ill-humor and inclination to weep. Shuddering with cloudiness before eyes, trembling and tossing of limbs without shivering, followed by heat in head and face.

Throat

Burning sensation in gullet.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as from intoxication with staggering gait.

Comments

Berridge reports this case: Miss X. had for three weeks aching in middle of front of left lower leg (where she has had varicose veins for eight months), when standing or when the leg is hanging down, removed by placing it horizontally, frequent feeling of hot water running down affected part, but only when leg is down, at times throbbing there when leg hangs down. Mag-aust. 100,000c, one dose.

The hot-water feeling never returned, the pain ceased in two days.

Pinching, squeezing sensations and bruised pains predominate.

Faintness comes on when walking and is worse when sitting. There is great rush of blood to the brain early in the morning in bed.

Compare

(1) Mag-amb., Galv., Electr. in fetid cough, Caps.

(2) Rush of blood to head, Asterias.

(3) Toe-nails, Graph., Sil., Nit-ac., Thuj.

Relations

Antidoted by: Mag-arct., Ign., Zinc.

SOURCES

Clarke. Phatak.

Magnolia glauca

(sweet magnolia)

Pharmacy

Magn-gl. Magnolia glauca. Sweet Magnolia. Sweet Bay. N. O. Magnoliaceae. Tincture of the flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Treasury of Botany says: M. glauca is a low-growing, deciduous tree, called in America Swamp Sassafras from the nature of the locality in which it grows and from the resemblance in its properties to Laurus sassafras. It is also called Beaver-tree, because the root is eaten by beavers, which animals also make use of the wood in constructing their nests.

Our knowledge of Mag-gl. is based on two observations by S. A. Jones and T. F. Allen of the effects of the flowers on three persons. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of Magnolia glauca were these: Sense of great oppression about his chest, strong tendency to fainting.

A woman had oppression of chest, could not expand the lungs with a feeling as if she had swallowed food without chewing and it distressed her stomach.

In a doctor it increased the pain of inflammatory gout and evidently increased the paroxysm of a pain which came on every afternoon.

Clinical

Asthma. Fainting.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1059

Magnolia grandiflora

Pharmacy

Magn-gr. Magn. grandiflora. Magnolia yolotxochitl. N. O. Magnoliacee. Mexico.

Tincture of the flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

History

In his Handbook Allen gives a full pathogenesis of Magn-gr. Rheumatism and heart lesions are prominent features in the symptomatology of this drug. **Planets:** Saturn, Sun.

Homeopathic

The rheumatic action of Magn-gr. is particularly manifested in the chest and heart.

Stiffness and soreness. Alternating pains between spleen and heart. Patient tired and stiff. Tiredness impeding motion. Soreness when quiet. Erratic shifting of pains.

Magnolia grandiflora produces bruised and constrictive and rheumatic pains in various parts and particularly the joints. Pains rapidly change their place or alternate. Alternating pains between spleen and heart.

A marked action was developed in the female sexual sphere and an inter-menstrual flow was observed.

Clinical

Aneurysm. Angina pectoris. **Heart** disorders. Inter-menstrual flow. Rheumatism.

Vertigo.

Modalities

Better dry weather, motion intermenstrual flow, (Ham., Bov., Bell., Elaps). Worse damp air, lying on left side in morning on first rising.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, easily frightened, illusions and hallucinations of sight with sharp pains in eyes. Apprehensive, thinks she will die. Repugnance to all occupation. Ill-humor with burning in hands. Sadness. Uneasiness. Confusion and dullness. Memory weak, lost.

Abdomen

Pain with griping in intestines, extending to hypochondria, as from a blow, rapid, pulsating and in left side of abdomen, burning, extending to chest. Flatulence. Contusive pain in liver and spleen, extending to the stomach. Lancinations in liver and spleen.

Back

Weight in neck with tiredness of spine. Stiffness of neck and contusive pain, stiffness and tiredness and in back. Stitches in right side of back.

Chest

Oppression of chest with inability to expand the lungs. Stitches in sides of chest in right side. Constriction as from a band just beneath axilla. Tired feeling. Stiffness of sides of chest, as from exposure to a draft when over-heated.

Ears

Lancinations in left ear traveling to shoulder. Pain: in right ear in morning, sharp in left, sharp, traveling to throat.

Eyes

Pain in eyes: from sunlight, sharp with nervousness and with visions. Lids heavy, sensation in lids as after weeping. Vision weak, *blurred*.

Face

Lancinations in jaw-joints. Pain in right side in joints, worse pressure, also impeding opening of mouth. Sharp pain going to ear.

Female

Congestion of left ovary with pain extending to left thigh. Thick white or yellow leucorrhoea with straining when urinating, also with constipation. Bloody flow in interval between menses. Menses delayed, pale and scanty of coagulated blood for two days, then normal, painful. Before menses: pain in small of back, hypogastrium and thighs with headache, flushes of heat to face, nausea and chill.

Food

Appetite lost after vertigo. Appetite lost with lassitude.

Head

Headache: with griping in abdomen with flushes of heat, congestive, throbbing. Pain in temples: on bending forward in left temple. Migraines. Pain in occiput and upper dorsal region. Pain in occiput as from a blow. Weight in occiput.

Heart

Crampy pain in heart. Angina pectoris. Endocarditis and pericarditis. Tendency to faint. Sensation as if heart had stopped beating. Pain around heart accompanied by itching of the feet. Stitches, which waking him frequently. Soreness after disappearance of pain. Sensation as if heart had stopped beating. Pulse weak and frequent.

PAGE 1060

Limbs

Stiffness and sharp erratic pains, worse in joints. Feet itch. Numbness in left arm. Rheumatic pain in clavicles. Shooting in all limbs. Sharp, erratic or rheumatic pains. Sprained pains in joints. Limbs tired, stiff. Arms weak. Rheumatic pains in wrists. Stiffness of lower limbs.

Lungs

Dyspnea. Hoarseness. Dry cough during the day, better night by going to bed. Suffocation: when walking fast, when lying on left side after a meal with desire for stretching with uneasiness in paroxysms. Suffocated feeling when walking fast or lying on left side.

Kidneys

Straining on passing water.

Mouth

Pain in mouth better by tepid water.

Rectum

Constipation.

Skin

Itching of feet, sometimes with uneasiness of legs.

Sleep

Yawning during the day with sleepiness. Sleepless early in morning. Extravagant dreams.

Stomach

Feeling of a large bolus of food which distressed the stomach. Sensation as from hunger with acidity. Nausea in morning on rising, better by breakfast. Nausea as from tobacco.

Emptiness with general lassitude, vertigo and nausea.

Teeth

Shooting in teeth. Soreness of teeth, impeding mastication.

Temperature

Chill in afternoon, then fever lasting into night. Erratic chill. Heat with burning in throat and headache, flushing with sweat of hands, hands and feet, upper limbs.

Throat

Fauces red. Pain in throat on turning head, waking him frequently at night. Constriction: worse right side, worse bending forward. Burning and dryness with pain in pit of stomach and often extending to abdomen, preventing sleep. Difficult swallowing saliva. Sensation of mucus with fruitless attempts to remove it.

Vertigo

Vertigo in evening, better going to bed with an emptiness at stomach with flushing of face. Vertigo with dislike for physical labor.

Vertigo beginning with blurring of sight. Vertigo as from seasickness, causing loss of appetite.

Comments

Allen gives as indications for Magn-gr.: Rheumatic pain in clavicles. Crampy pain in heart, alternating with lancinations. Pain in heart with suffocative constriction of throat. Aortic aneurysm, crampy pain in heart, dry cough, nausea with vertigo and angina pectoris. Rheumatic pains in back, especially when alternating with similar pains in different parts. Muscular rheumatism of left arm.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t., Dulc., Aur.

(2) Magn-gl., Anis.

(3) In rheumatism, Kali-bi., Kalm.

(4) Inter-menstrual hemorrhage, Ham., Bov., Bell., Cham., Elaps.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Malandrinum

(grease of horses)

Pharmacy

Maland. Malandrinum. Grease of horses. Nosode of the disease in horses called "Grease." Trituration of Sugar of Milk saturated with the virus. Solution of the virus.

Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth potency and higher.

History

According to Jenner, the origin of cow-pox is infection of the udders of cows by contact with grass on which a horse infected with "Grease" has trodden. This assertion is to some extent confirmed by the experience of homeopaths, who have found in Maland. a very effectual protection against infection with small-pox and against vaccination. Straube made provings of the 30c potency.

Maland. has been used on inferential grounds with great success in ill effects of vaccination Clarke has cured with it cases of unhealthy, dry, rough skin remaining for years after vaccination in small-pox, measles and impetigo.

Burnett has cured with it a case of knock-knee in a child who was constantly handling his penis. **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 1061

Homeopathic

Malandrinum is a very effectual protection against small pox and for ill effects of vaccination. Clears the remnants of cancerous deposits. Efficacious in clearing of the remnants of cancerous deposits. Toes feel scalded and itch terribly. Bone-like protruberances.

Clinical

Acne. Boils. Fistula. Impetigo. Knock-knee. Measles. Skin, unhealthy. Small-pox. Vaccination, effects.

Causations

Ill effects of vaccinations, (Thuj., Sil.).

Symptoms

MIND

Dullness. Dizziness.

Abdomen

Pains around umbilicus.

Back

Pain along back, as if beaten.

Ears

Profuse, purulent, greenish-yellow discharge, mixed with blood.

Eyes

Red stripes under eyes.

Face

Scab on upper lip with stinging pain when torn off.

Female

Vagina closed with crusts, yellowish-greenish-brown in color.

Head

Aching in forehead. Frontal and occipital headache. Impetigo covering head from crown to neck and extending behind ears. Thick, greenish crusts with pale, reddish scabs, itching worse in evening.

Limbs

Sore pains in limbs and joints. Run-around on nails of hands and feet. Impetiginous crusts on extensor sides of forearms. Pains, especially in left tibia with petechia-like

patches on anterior aspect of left leg from knee to ankle. Petechia on both thighs, worse left. Knock-kneed.

Male

Child constantly handles his penis.

Mouth

The tongue is coated yellow with red streak down middle (typhoid), cracked and ulcerating down middle, swollen.

Skin

Small-pox. Measles, also as preventive. Impetigo covering back of head, extending over back to buttock and even into vagina, covering labia. Impetigo on extensors of forearms. Dry, scaly, itching, cracks of hands and feet in cold weather and from washing. Boils.

Malignant pustule.

Bad effects of vaccination (dry, harsh skin). Small, dusky red spots on legs, not disappearing on pressure. Typhoid fever. Petechial typhus.

Stomach

Vomiting of bilious matter, nausea.

Stool

Dark, cadaverous-smelling stool. Yellowish, foul-smelling diarrhea.

Comments

Burnett's indications are: "Lower half of body, greasy skin and greasy eruption. Slow suppuration, never ending, as one heals another appears." Impetigo, ecthyma, fat, greasy-looking pustular eruptions are particularly acted on by this remedy.

Heath has cured with Maland. 30c fistula in a pony's neck, following strangles.

A. L. Marcey relates a striking experience with Maland. 30c. In the presence of a small-pox epidemic he vaccinated himself, taking at the same time Maland. 30c night and morning. The vaccination did not take. It was twice repeated and still did not take, nor was small-pox contracted.

Called to vaccinate four children in a family whose parents were recovering from small-pox, he vaccinated all and gave Maland. 30c to three of them at the same time, the remaining child was the only one whose vaccination "took." This was so severe that Maland. had to be given to modify its intensity, which it did effectively.

The other three were re-vaccinated but none "took." Of five children from six to seventeen years of age, only the eldest had been vaccinated and he had a good scar. All except the eldest were given Maland. and were vaccinated and none of the four "took." The eldest took small-pox. Maland. was then given and in a few days he was convalescent.

In another case of small-pox Maland. was given and the disease only lasted a few days, the eruption drying up. In Straube's proving the symptoms were worse in evening. Burnett considers Maland. a very deeply acting remedy and one not to be repeated oftener than once a fortnight.

PAGE 1062

Compare

- (1) For the bad effects of vaccination, Vario., Vaccin., Thuj., Sabin., Ant-t., Apis, Sil.
- (2) In general, children handling genitals, Med. (but Maland. has deeper action).
- (3) In pustular eruptions, Hep., Merc.
- (4) Castor equi., hippozaenin, Hippomanes.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Malaria nosode

Pharmacy

Malar. Malaria officinalis. Decomposed vegetable matter. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth potency and higher.

History

Malaria Officinalis has evident power to cause the disappearance of the plasmodium of malaria. Malarial cachexia. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Malar. has a general sense of weariness. Spleen disorders. Functional hepatic diseases. Sense of weariness from a very short walk. A kind of simmering all through the body. Typhoid, semi-paralytic condition. Malaria and rheumatism. Rheumatic paralysis and emaciation.

Fearful headache, nausea, aversion to food, distress through hypochondriac region, first in the spleen, then liver and stomach and chills. Bilious colic, nausea, cramps, diarrhea and headache. Dull headaches, dizzy and drowsy at all times, worse mornings.

Eyes weak, blurring, reading difficult.

Laryngeal irritation with cough and secretion of bloody mucus. Slow pulse. Right arm gets numb and has to be rubbed. Cold limbs, poor appetite but food does not distress her. Urine red, scanty. Bowels sluggish but stools natural. Menses regular, rather scanty.

Clinical

Ague. Bilious fever. Camp fever. Constipation. Diarrhea. Fever. Gout. Hay fever. Liver, disorders. Malaria. Malaria cachexia. Neuralgia. Rheumatism. Spleen, disorders. Tuberculosis.

Symptoms

MIND

Feels stupid and sleepy. Very forgetful. Dizzy and drowsy, (Gels.)

Comments

Yingling's cases cured with the potencies of Malar. are reported: (1) A Kansas volunteer, 28 after a week in camp in rainy, chilly weather had chill and fever, continuous nausea, vomiting bile, retching. Tongue white, thick coat. Mouth feels dry but is moist. Thirst for large quantities. Symptoms were moderated by Ip. and later Bry., but not removed. Skin, eyes and face very yellow. Malar. 1m. Improvement set in and in a week was in better health than usual.

(2) Mrs. S. A. H., 63, shooting pains all over muscles, bones ache. Diarrhea in morning, stools thin, yellow, foul. Bitter taste, parched mouth tongue white. Stretching and gaping. Malar. 1000c. cured quickly.

Compare

(1) Spleen, Cean.

- (2) Liver, Bry., Lyc., Cholest., Chel.
- (3) Pain under right scapula, Chel.
- (4) Effect of damp and wetting, Lemn., Dulc.
- (5) Half machine-gun cough, Coral, Cocc-c.
- (6) better after urinating, Lith., JAmbr.
- (7) Intermittents, Ip., Cedr., Nat-m., Meny.

Relations

Malar. belongs to the same order of remedies as Pyrogen (product of decaying animal tissues). Bowen found the best antidotes to Malar.: Nux-v. and Bry. for the effects of No. I., Bry. and Ars. for No. II., Rhus and Bry. for No. III. Eupat. perf. and Chin. gave negative results.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

Mancinella

(manganeel apple)

Pharmacy

Manc. Manganeel apple. Mancinella. Hippomane mancinella. Manzanillo. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of fruit, leaves and bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Mancinella is a species of the Euphorbiaceae and has all the virulent properties of the family in a high degree. It is one of the trees around which the upas legends have clustered.

PAGE 1063

It is certain that the juice, which resembles pure white milk, does possess a considerable amount of acidity and that some persons suffer great pain from incautiously handling it.

Perhaps its most dangerous property is that of causing blindness, if by chance the least drop of the milk or smoke of the burning wood, comes in contact with the eyes.

Dr. Seeman states that at Veraguas some of the ship's carpenters were blinded for several days by the juice getting into their eyes while cutting down Manchineel trees, while he himself suffered from temporary loss of sight from merely gathering specimens and that the same accident happened to a boat's crew from making a fire. Salt water is said to be an efficacious remedy (Treasury of Botany). **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Mancinella has the skin symptoms most marked. Dermatitis with excessive blistering, oozing of sticky serum and formation of crusts. Loss of vision. Pain in the thumb. To be remembered in mental depressed states at puberty and at menopause with an exalted sexuality. (Hering.)

This remedy produces marked skin, throat and mental symptoms especially depressed states at puberty and menopause with exalted sexuality. Acridity. Burning, smarting in various parts. Favors rapid healing of wounds.

Clinical

Asthma. Blind. Borborygmus. Cholera infantum. Colic. Diphtheria. Esophagus, stricture. **Eyes**, disorders. Hair loss. Headache. Nervous disorders. Photophobia. Scarletina. Skin disorders. Sore throat. Stomatitis. Tongue, patched. Typhoid fever.

Modalities

Worse from cold, cold drinks, cold feet. Worse from dampness touch, puberty, menopause. Worse from anger and after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Bashful. Melancholy. Homesick. Silent mood, sadness. Wandering thoughts. Sudden vanishing of thoughts, forgets what she wishes to do next, her errand. Fear of becoming insane. Fear of evil spirits.

Depressed with sexual weakness. Fear of going crazy. Averse to work and answering questions. Sadness. Anxiety, before menses. Bashful and taciturn, timid look.

Abdomen

Bowels sore and burn. Colic worse cold drinks.

Eyes

Lids, heavy and sore. **Eyes** smart or burn on closing them. Dull ache behind the eyes. Intense inflammation with loss of vision (for some days). Photophobia.

Face

Swollen, spotted. Herpes on lips.

Food

Craves cold water. Aversion to meat, bread, wine.

Head

Scalp itches. Hair falls out after acute sickness. Pain in vertex worse lying.

Heart

Pulse weak, very large and soft. Needle like stitches at heart.

Limbs

Icy coldness of hands and feet. Pain in thumb. Biting vesicles on soles, desquamation and dryness of soles. Pain in thumb. Acrid, sticky foot sweat.

Lungs

Cough worse cold drinks. Aching behind the sternum.

Mouth

Feels peppery. Burning and pricking in the mouth not better by cold water. Burning of fauces. Dysphagia from constriction of throat and esophagus. Copious offensive saliva. Taste of blood. Profuse foul yellow saliva.

Nose

Illusions of smell of gunpowder, dung, etc. Pressure at root of nose.

Sensations

Head feels as if bruised or as if it had been exposed to the sun. Ears as if closed. Electric thrusts in upper part of throat. As if flames rising from stomach. As if stomach drew together in a lump and then suddenly opened. Head as if hollow, as if lying on something hard. As if something alive in stomach.

Skin

Intense erythema. Vesicles. Large blisters, as from scalds. Fungoid growths. Erysipelas. Heavy, brown crusts and scabs. Pemphigus. Dermatitis with extensive blisters, oozing of sticky serum and formation of crusts.

PAGE 1064

Stomach

Swollen epigastrium. Vomiting of food, followed by severe colic and profuse diarrhea. As of flame, rising from. Repeated green vomit. Continual choking sensation rising from stomach. Vomiting of ingesta, followed by griping and copious stools. Burning pains and black vomit.

Throat

Cutting pains worse cold drinks. Choking sensation rises in the throat when speaking, preventing drinking though thirsty. Diphtheria. Tonsils swollen.

Vertigo

Feels empty with vertigo, while walking about. Vertigo, head feels light, empty.

Comments

Manc. was introduced into homeopathy by Bute, who proved it. It was also proved by Mure and Ackermann. The symptoms induced were very intense. Burning was experienced in all parts, vesication and ulceration of the skin and mucous membranes. Head, eyes, throat, abdomen and rectum were the parts most affected.

A leading feature of many symptoms was worse by drinking cold water. Cough worse from drinking water. There is general better from heat when lying down, but warmth of stove worse headache and there is inclination to uncover. Cough is worse at night.

Med. Cent. quotes the case of a lady who for several years was possessed with the fixed idea that she would become insane. She had become a wife and mother, but still the ideas possessed her. Happening to see in Puhlmann's Therapeutics that Manc. has "fear of going crazy," she took Manc. 12c and was permanently cured.

Compare

(1) Croc., Jatr., Canth., Anac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mandragora officinarum

(mandrake)

Pharmacy

Mand. *Atropa Mandragora*. *Mandragora officinarum*. Mandrake. N. O. Solanaceae.

Tincture of plant without the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to 30c.

Herbal

The mandrake does not derive its name from the shape of the human body which the root of the plant sometimes takes, but from the name by which it was known to the Greeks, *Mandragora* and which signifies injurious to cattle. It was used by the ancient Egyptian physicians for many conditions.

In legend and poetry the mandrake figures largely. It is said to be the "Insane root" spoken of by Macbeth and it is mentioned by name in Anthony and Cleopatra, also in Romeo and Juliet. Mand. must not be confounded with *Podophyllum*, which is also sometimes called "Mandrake," as also is *Bryonia dioica* in this country.

Mand. is known to homeopathy through some experiments of Dufresne made on himself and another by repeatedly smelling, at short intervals, the expressed juice of the plant, "which has a nauseating odor like adder's flesh," and also by an experiment of W. B. Richardson's.

There are two varieties of Mand. offic., the vernal and the autumnal. The plant Dufresne used was the Vernalis. The symptoms were very similar to those of Belladonna to which it is botanically closely related. Mandragora is like a cooled or attenuated Belladonna.

Homeopathic

Mand. has a restless excitability and bodily weariness. Great desire for sleep. The unpleasant symptoms go off at night in bed and are succeeded by a gentle perspiration. Bodily weakness. Lingering uneasiness and coldness after removal of other symptoms. Inactive bowels with white, hard stools, was one symptom.

PAGE 1065

There is exaggeration of sounds and enlarged vision. Depressive condition, nervous, hypersensitive to noise and odors, ameliorated by urination.

Striking tiredness, exhaustion, collapse. Congestive headache. Gout. Uric diathesis. Ocular complaints with mydriasis and dimming of the field of vision. Liver, gallbladder and stomach complaints. Joint and muscular pains. Herpetic eruption on the face.

Clinical

Chorea. Colitis. Congestive headache. Constipation. Coryza. Digestive weakness. Epilepsy. Gallbladder infections. Gallstones. Gastritis. Gout. Hiccoughs. Hypertension. Liver migraines. Neuralgia. Pancreatitis. Polyneuritis. Travel sickness, (sea, air, car). Writer's cramp.

Constitutions

Allergic and psoric constitutions. Arthritic tendencies. Uric diathesis. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from discharges, urine, menses. Amelioration of anger after urination. Better from heat. Better from resting in bed. Better from stretching backwards. Better from continuous movement. Worse from the first movement. Worse between 3 a.m. and 5 a.m. Worse from changes in the weather from contact. Worse from dangling the legs. Worse from storms, greasy food. Worse from the cold, except for head congestion which is better by the cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Euphoria alternates quickly with depression and vice versa. Depressive psychosis. Restless excitability, hysterical. Very nervous and irritable, hypersensitive to noise, ameliorated by urination.

Alternates from good moods, generous, would embrace the whole world, then depressed, sad and discontented. Happy state alternating with depression. Poor powers of concentration.

Abdomen

Repletion and heaviness in the upper abdomen with dyspnea and palpitations, ameliorated by moving and getting up and by belching and expelling gas. Gastric, duodenal, pyloric ulcers. Diaphragmatic hernia.

Back

Severe pain in the right shoulder, worse with movement. Pain in the scapula and right hand.

Pain in the shoulder and left wrist, worse with movement.

Blood

Arteriosclerosis. High level of urea in the blood. Hypoglycemia.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Constriction of the heart, as if the chest were clamped in a vice, ameliorated by heat in bed and by rest. Anginal pain, lasting for an hour with cold sweat on the forehead.

Ears

Exaggeration of sounds. Persistent buzzing. Early otosclerosis.

Eyes

Pupils dilated. Red inflamed, tired, heavy. Eyelids painful, swollen, worse on the left side. Painful, irritated with photophobia. Stinging, smarting pains in the eyelids, which are red, swollen and itching. Eye movements painful, worse when reading. Eye neuralgia with spots before the eyes, dazzled and troubled vision. A peculiarly enlarged and confused vision. Hypersensitive to light. Styles. Conjunctivitis. Blepharitis. Keratitis. Iritis. Retinal infections.

Face

Sudden pallor of the face and feeling that the fingers are dead. Herpetic blisters on the face. Boils on the face. Face dirty, seborrhea of the face and nape of the neck, clothes become dirty.

Female

Menses either a few days too early or late. Blood thick, sticky, dark. Brown leucorrhea with lumbar ache and pains in the low abdomen, ameliorated in bed and by resting. Sterility. Post-menopausal osteoporosis.

Food

Feeling of hunger quickly disappears after eating a little. Desire for spicy, piquant dishes. Desire for meat, cheese and sweets. Aversion to and intolerance of alcoholic drinks. Desire for sweets, which are not tolerated. Aggravated by coffee and fats.

Head

Head feels numb. Heaviness and confusion of head. Sense of fullness in vessels of brain. Headache resulting from an empty stomach, ameliorated by eating. Morning headache following bad digestion, accompanied by bad mood. Pulsating headache, as if in a fog and the skull seems enlarged.

PAGE 1066

Heart

Heaviness on the heart with paresis in the left shoulder and arm. Cardiac pains aggravated in the morning, before a storm, by exertion or movement, ameliorated in bed, by resting and in the fresh air. Arterial hypertension.

Kidneys

Nightly bedwetting. Kidney stones. Extreme atony of the bladder despite urgent pressing feeling. Urination difficult, must force the last drops. Thick urinary stream. Urine copious, pale, milky from phosphate deposits, brown in color like beer. Urine with a strong odor, accompanied by conjunctiva jaundice. Amelioration of anger after urination.

Limbs

Needle-like pain in the upper part of the right arm, spreading to the hand with feeling of numbness. Cramps in the hands, causing great difficulty in writing. Numbness and coldness in the arms. Heaviness and numbness in the left arm. Muscular pains in the hips, thighs, legs. Legs heavy, cold, walking is painful. Cramping pains in all the joints with feeling of heaviness and numbing. Sciatic pain, worse in the morning on rising and letting the leg hang loose, better with heat.

Lungs

Slight cough with expectoration. Difficult breathing.

Male

Diminution of libido, aggravated after the proving. Sexual impotence. Prostatic adenoma.

Mouth

Lips, mouth, palate, dry and painful. Tongue dry, irritated, as if raw, as if scalded by hot water. Tongue benumbed. Singular taste and sensation of acidity and dryness. Ulceration of the gums and lips. Tongue covered with a white coating. Aphthae on the tongue and inside of the cheeks. Bad breath, which he notices himself. Inflammation of the roots of the teeth, painful to the touch. Hemorrhaging of the gums.

Nose

Coryza. Irritation of the nasal mucous membranes with discharge and sneezing. Nasal crusts in the morning. Spasmodic rhinitis.

Rectum

Hemorrhaging recto-colitis. Spasmodic constipation. Bleeding hemorrhoids.

Skin

Burning pain on the skin, resulting from the exanthemata and the boils. Skin itching. Sticky sweating on the palms and the forehead and at the hairline. Nocturnal sweating with strong odor. Exhausting, cold sweating from the trunk, around midnight, followed by feeling of improvement. Erysipelas. Shingles. Lupus erythematosus. Allergic dermatitis.

Sleep

Desire for sleep. Despite good sleep, feels tired, as if he had taken a sleeping pill. Sleep disturbed by unpleasant or horrible dreams, by muscular pains. Insomnia between 3 a.m. and 5 a.m.

Stomach

Travel sickness (sea, air, car). Vomiting of pregnancy. Cramping pains in the stomach, ameliorated by eating, drinking and lying down. Hiccough with salivation, eructation and nausea. Stomach painful like a wound, sensitive to pressure and movement, stinging pain, better by bending double and by resting.

Stool

Inaction of bowels with white hard feces when bowels are induced to act.

Temperature

Shivering in afternoon. Coldness remains after other symptoms. Febrile flush and pain in the bladder. Often, a sensation of fever with heat hot, shivering in the back and persistent, sub-febrile condition.

Throat

Hoarseness. Husky voice. Swallowing painful. Throat insensitive, as if anesthetized. Cryptic tonsillitis, purulent with sore throat. Intense dryness of the larynx with irritating cough. Glairy secretion from the larynx and throat. Chronic laryngitis.

Vertigo

Frontal congestive headache with vertigo, dizziness of the head and extreme tiredness.

Comments

The effects of the provings were removed by free indulgence in wine, coffee, and cigars. With regular dieting they lasted much longer and were removed by Nux-v., Camph. and Bell.

PAGE 1067

Compare

(1) Bell. - Hypersensitivity and hyper excitability of all the senses, pupils dilated and fixed, photophobia. Dryness of the pharynx, pulse full and bounding, menses too early, blood hot, abdomen distended.

(2) Dios. - Violent abdominal colic, ameliorated by leaning backwards, genital excitability, pains in the back and the right sciatic region, dryness of the mouth and flatulence.

(3) Sulph. - Irritation of skin and mucous membranes, hepatic and portal intoxication, plethora in arthritis, sclerosis, fat or thin types.

SOURCES

Clarke. Julian.

Manganum aceticum

(manganese acetate)

Pharmacy

Mang. Manganum aceticum. Acetate of Manganese. Manganous Acetate. Solution. Manganum carbonicum. Carbonate of Manganese. Triturations of the carbonate or solutions of the acetate, according to Hahnemann. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

The metal Manganese was isolated in 1774 in the year Priestly discovered Oxygen. It was introduced into the Materia Medica by Hahnemann, who made provings of the acetate and carbonate. The symptoms of the two have not been kept separate.

Manganese is a metal having a remarkable affinity for and in some respects a close resemblance to, iron of which it is an extremely frequent associate. Its medicinal as well as its physical relationship with iron is very close. Mang. is closely associated with iron and like iron Mang. causes anemia with destruction of red blood corpuscles.

Symptoms of chronic Manganese poisoning, according to Professor von Jaksch, were involuntary laughter, weeping and walking backwards. Exaggerated reflexes and physical disturbances, evidenced by men making fun of each other's gait.

Paraplegia progressive, wasting, feeble and staggering gait. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Manganese has an action on the blood-forming process like iron and has been successfully used in cases of anemia. Moreover it has special affinity for inner ear, larynx, trachea, periosteum of shinbone. joints. Ankles and lower limbs. Jaundice, nephritis with albuminuria. Fatty degeneration of liver. Parkinson's disease. Cellulitis, sub-acute stage, promotes suppuration and hastens regeneration.

Inflammation of bones or joints with nightly digging pains. Asthmatic persons who cannot lie on a feather pillow. Syphilitic and chlorotic patients with general anemia and paralytic symptoms often are benefited by this drug. Gout. Chronic arthritis. For speakers and singers. Great accumulation of mucus. Growing pains and weak ankles. General soreness and aching, every part of the body feels sore when touched, early tuberculosis.

Parkinson's disease, paraplegia, come under its influence. Motor paralysis, ascending paralysis. Bones are very sensitive, Painful, deep soreness of the whole body, every part of the body feels sore when touched, ears, joints, skin. Pain extends to ear from other parts. Everything affects the ear. Diagonal pains. Yellow-green lumpy or bloody discharges.

Mang. has a chronic arthritis with infiltrated glistening joints. Weak joints. Festinating, walks backwards. Growing pains and weak ankles. Progressive muscular atrophy. Cellulitis, sub-acute stage. Suppuration of skin around joints. Fatty degeneration.

Wants to lie down in bed which improves all the troubles. Typhoid fever after, cases that are badly treated with prolonged convalescence. Necrosis and decay of bones. Malignant ulcers with blue border, following slight injury. Valuable for boys and girls whose voices are changing.

PAGE 1068

Clinical

Anemia. Ankles, weak. Asthenopia. Asthma. Bones, pain. Brain, concussion. Menopausal flushings. Cough. Deafness. Dysmenorrhea. Ear infection. Gallstones. Gout. Headache. Heel, pain. Hoarseness. Jaundice. Laryngitis. Lichen. Myopia. Palate disorders. Paraplegia. Parkinson's disease. Parotiditis. Periostitis. Pityriasis. Psoriasis. Cracks. Rheumatism. Scabies. Tongue disorders. Tuberculosis. Yawning.

Modalities

Better from open air, sad music. Better from eating, swallowing. Better lying down, (cough). Better or worse by change of weather. Worse cold wet weather, cold damp. Worse touch, at night, speaking. Worse laughing, motion, bending backwards. Lying on the feather bed aggravates, (asthma). Touching with cold things aggravates.

Symptoms

MIND

Constant moaning or groaning. Weak and nervous. Anxiety and fear. Involuntary laughing and weeping. Anxiety and fear when moving in the room, better lying down. Anxiety as if something bad is going to happen. Sad, weeping, silent. All the mental conditions are better when lying down. Does not enjoy joyous music, but immediately affected by the saddest.

Abdomen

Flatulence. As if intestines were loose and shaking when walking about. Pain and constriction at the navel. Cutting in umbilical region worse on taking deep breath.

Ears

Everything affects the ears. Pain extends to ear from other parts. Whistling tinnitus. Deafness in damp weather. Blowing the nose helps deafness. Swelling of the parotid glands in fevers. Stitching in the ears from talking, laughing, swallowing. Feel stopped, cracking on blowing nose.

Eyes

Field of vision contracted. Aching in the eyes from sewing, reading fine print.

Face

Pale, sickly. Stolidly mask-like. Twitching, jerking pain from lower jaw to temples worse laughing.

Female

First menses delayed. Menses, early, scanty, pale in anemic patients. Flushes of heat at menopause. Discharge of blood between periods.

Head

Feels large and heavy with rush of blood. Pains from above downwards, worse straining at stools, jarring, stepping.

Kidneys

Darting in urethra on passing flatus.

Limbs

Muscular twitching. Cramps in calves. Stiffness in muscles of legs. Rheumatism of feet. Parkinson's disease. Peculiar slapping gait, walks on metacarpo-phalangeal joint, walks backwards. Tending to fall forward, walks stooping forward. Inflammation of bones and joints with nightly digging pains. Every part of body feels sore when touched. Cannot walk backwards without falling. Children are unable to walk because of ankles are weak. Ankles painful. Legs feel numb. Wilson's disease. Bones very sensitive. Shiny red swelling of joints. Knee pain and itching. Intolerable pain in skin of lower limbs. Periosteal inflammation. Burning spots about joints. Suppuration of skin around joints.

Liver

Chronic enlargement of liver. Jaundice.

Lungs

Cough, worse evening and better lying down and worse in damp weather. Asthmatic persons who cannot lie on a feather pillow. Mucus difficult to loosen. Stitches in larynx extending to ear. Heat in chest. Hemoptysis. Every cold becomes bronchitis, (Dulc.)

Mouth

Nodes on palate and on tongue. Toothache worse anything cold or sucking, pain going up in the ears. Flow of saliva, while speaking with colic, paralysis etc. Taste oily. Tongue sore and irritable with ulcers or warts.

Nose

Dry, obstructed. Chronic catarrh with bleeding, worse in cold damp weather. Blowing is painful. Crampy pain at the root of the nose. Obstruction of nose and fluent coryza alternately.

PAGE 1069

Rectum

Passes much flatus with stools. Bowels are irregular, he has constipation or diarrhea. Cramps in the anus while sitting, better lying down.

Sensations

Head as if larger. As if pit of stomach enlarged. Ears as if stopped. Throat as if excoriated. Trachea as if closed with a film. As if bowels drawn together. As if tendons shortened.

Skin

Suppuration of skin around joints. Rough, cracked (flexures), bluish. Red, elevated spots. Chronic eczema with amenorrhea, worse during menses or menopause. Itching, better scratching. Itching of diabetes. Deep cracks in bends of elbows, knees. Psoriasis and pityriasis. Burning around ulcers. Dry hard ulcers.

Sleep

Languor and sleepiness. Much yawning. Sleepy very early in evening. Many vivid dreams which are well remembered.

Temperature

Sudden flushes of heat in face in chest and over the back.

Throat

Chronic hoarseness. Larynx dry, rough, constricted. Tuberculosis of the larynx. Hemming and hawking all the time and annoying everybody. Low, monotonous voice.

Comments

In an articles on Mang. by F. H. Pritchard, who cites the action of the metal is thus summarized: (1) On mucous membranes: congestion and increased as well as decreased secretions. (2) On the liver: a powerful cholagogue inducing inflammation and fatty degeneration. (3) Blood: destroys red corpuscles and causes anemia. (4) Bones and periosteum: sensitiveness of bones with periostitis. (5) Skin: fissures, excoriation, suppuration. (6) Cerebrospinal system: paralysis and progressive muscular atrophy.

Pritchard quotes observations of Grille that workmen in manganese mines do not get itch and those who come to the work with itch get cured of it. "Suppuration of skin round joints" is a characteristic of Lippe's. The manganese waters of Cransac cause: "Ill-humor, weeping, despondency, sudden palpitation."

The headaches of Mang. are boring, pressing and proceed from above to downwards. There is also a headache like concussion on every step or movement.

There is one curious symptom they have in common: Cough better by lying down. If there is any difference, the Mang. cough is more apt to be deep and it is also worse in damp weather.

Guernsey summarizes the Mang. effects thus: "The bones are very sensitive, red spots on the skin, which are elevated, owing to bone disorders. Ankles are particularly affected, children may have this trouble and be unable to walk. Typhus fever when the parotid gland is swollen and the bones are very sensitive to touch, disorders of the internal ear, upper part of chest. Hoarse voice, drawing sensation of the muscles."

Clarke has frequently verified the "cough better from lying down," and also this sensitiveness of the bones. Where this occur in connection with any other condition indicating Mang. it is sure to do good.

There are single nodes on the palate. Clarke cured in an elderly lady a flat growth on center of palate with Mang. 30c. Bluish nodes on the skin, malignant ulcers with blue borders following slight injury.

The skin will not heal, slight scratches ulcerate. Inflammation of bones and joints with insupportable nightly digging pains. Anemia (menses too frequent and too scanty in anemic girls), laryngeal tuberculosis, tuberculosis. Chlorosis, if gastric symptoms and loss of appetite predominate.

Every part of the body feels extremely sore when touched. This last is quite a keynote of Mang. Rheumatic patients cannot bear any weight on their heels. Rheumatic symptoms with dark, almost blue spots on skin.

Mang. has some remarkable paralytic symptoms. Paralysis with inclination to run forward if he tried to walk. Paralysis which begins below, extending upward. Paraplegia. Paralysis from degeneration of anterior portion of cord.

PAGE 1070

The tongue symptoms of Mang. are very pronounced.

Hansen cured with Mang-ac. 6c a case of neuralgia of the tongue following the healing of a little ulcer on surface near left border after an application with lunar caustic. Shortly after the healing the patient (man, 60) had severe stinging burning at left edge of tongue and inner side of left cheek touching the tongue. In this state he came to Hansen after allopathic treatment. Several medicines having been given without result, Mang-ac. was chosen and made a rapid and permanent cure.

A. W. Palmer reports this case of catarrhal deafness cured with Mang. 6c: Miss H., 38. Dull hearing, dry throat with hoarseness, itching in ears, loud rumbling, worse night, right ear, crackling on blowing nose, deafness in damp weather. The last was the guiding symptom.

Cooper gives the following ear-cases in which Mang-ac. has proved curative:

(1) A nodule appearance of malleus handle, thickened irregularly with history of bilious headaches and of previous discharges from the ears. The ear drum membrane has a granular appearance. Purple glazed appearance of the malleus handles, which are thickened and very prominent, upper segment of membrane also purple and glazed. (2)

Chronic periostitis of the meatus and middle ear with otorrhea, left ear.

(3) Otorrhea with earache, pain shoots up from teeth to ear, the earache is worse after early dinner, up until 8 or 9 p.m. Pains extend to and concentrate in ears from other parts.

(4) Sensitive ears, takes cold and gets headache, history of gall-stones and jaundice, sleepy and headache in afternoon, bitter taste in morning, lips glued together, whistling tinnitus worse in a cold. (Whistling tinnitus, Mang-ac., explosions, Mag-carb., rasping, shrill tinnitus as well as cardiac tinnitus, pumping, Kali-i.)

(5) Deafness, woman, 36, dating from 14 from over-strain in singing, when she lost voice and hearing for six months.

Left hearing returned, right remained deaf, worse after a cold or if over-excited or worried, subject all life to bilious attacks which last twenty-four hours and leave suddenly, head throbs, can't put it down on a pillow, headache comes on in morning on awaking and reaches a height at 3 or 4 p.m. and keeps on until next morning. Bilious headaches went away and the hearing of right ear improved under Mang. 200c.

Compare

(1) Colloidal Manganese - Boils and other staphylococcal infections.

(2) Mang., mur. - painful ankles, bone-pains.

(3) Mang-s. - liver disorders, excess of bile, a powerful intestinal stimulant.

(4) Arg-n., Rhus-t., Sulph.
Relations
Antidotes: Coff., Merc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Manganum muriaticum

(chloride of manganese)

Pharmacy

Mang-m. Manganum muriaticum. Chloride of Manganese. Solution in water. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Mang-m. was proved by Lembke. The few symptoms obtained were manifested chiefly in the cranial bones, stomach, left shoulder, right knee and ankles. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Mang-m. has violent pain in front part of left shoulder joint, worse by pressure and by any motion of arm. Violent drawing pain inner side right knee.

Clinical

Ankles, painful, weak. Belchings. Bone pains. Borborygmus. Constipation. Rheumatism.

Modalities

The stomach pains were worse by external pressure.

Abdomen

Frequent rumbling.

Face

Pressive pain in right jaw-joint.

Head

Boring in right cranial bones, tearing in right occipital bone.

PAGE 1071

Limbs

Pain in articulation of left thumb. Drawing pain with weary feeling in right thigh while sitting.

Pressure in right knee extending into leg, a bruised sensation remains in ankles afterwards same pain in left ankle. Pressure and drawing in ankle and ankle bones.

Pressure in left foot.

Rectum

Stool harder and scantier than usual.

Stomach

Belchings of air (sour). Pressure in stomach worse by external pressure.

Vertigo

Vertigo and reeling when walking in open air, worse looking down, on descending or stooping.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Manganum oxydatum

Pharmacy

Mang-o. Mangan. oxydatum nativum. Manganese oxydatum. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x potency.

History

Workers in Manganese binoxide are frequently affected with bulbar paralysis. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Mang-o. has some symptoms similar to Parkinson's disease, progressive lenticular degenerations and pseudo-sclerosis. Peculiar slapping gait.

Easily fatigued and heated, sleepy. Stolid, mask-like face, low monotonous voice "economical speech." Muscular twitching, cramps in calves, stiff leg muscles, occasional uncontrollable laughter. Pain in tibia, dysmenorrhea, colic and diarrhea.

Clinical

Bulbar paralysis. Nervous disorders. Paralysis agitans. Parkinson's disease.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Manganum sulphuricum

(sulphate of manganese)

Pharmacy

Mang-s. Sulphate of Manganese. Manganum sulphuricum. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

"This Salt of Manganese," says Cooper, "deserves more attention than seems to be at present given to it. It has been proved to cause vomiting, paralysis without convulsions and inflammation of the stomach and small intestines.

As well as of the liver, spleen and heart. C. G. Gmelin, who experimented with it, records its property of causing such an extraordinary secretion of bile that nearly all the intestines were colored yellow by it and the large intestines had a wax-yellow color communicated to them.

The same preparation caused the following: Toothache in a bad tooth, on right side, upper jaw, shooting darting extending up the whole side of face and head, painful parts tender to touch. According to Rutherford, Mang-s. is a powerful intestinal, but a feeble hepatic stimulant. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Ure found Mang-s. to act on man as a purgative and cholagogue in doses of one to two drachms in half a pint of water. It has, however, caused vomiting and sweating as well as purgation and is uncertain in its action from an allopathic point of view.

In one case of hepatic derangement where the stools were composed of large quantities of bile, Mang-s. Ix cured.

Clinical

Bile, excess. Gastritis. Liver, disorders. Toothache.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mangifera indica

(mango tree)

Pharmacy

Mangi. *Mangifera indica*. Mango tree. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

One of the best general remedies for passive hemorrhages, uterine, kidney, gastric, pulmonary and intestinal. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mangi. has atonic conditions, poor circulation and relaxed muscles. Hemorrhages of all kinds. Drowsiness. Rhinitis, sneezing, pharyngitis and other acute throat troubles, suffocative sensation as if throat would close. Relaxation of mucous membrane of digestive tract. Catarrhal and serous discharges, chronic intestinal irritation. Varicose veins.

PAGE 1072

Clinical

Hemorrhages. Itching. Pharyngitis. Rhinitis. Varicose veins.

Symptoms

Nose

Colds. Rhinitis with sneezing.

Skin

Itching of palms. Skin as if sunburned and swollen. White spots intense itching. Lobes of ears and lips swollen.

Throat

Pharyngitis and other acute throat troubles, suffocative sensation as if throat would close.

Compare

(1) *Erigeron*, *Epilobium*.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Marrubium vulgare

(horehound)

Pharmacy

Marrubium Vulgare. Horehound. White Horehound. N. O. Labiatae. Historical dose: Infusions, Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

A valuable herbal remedy in coughs, colds and lung infections. Sold as "Horehound ale" a tonic pleasant tasting beverage. An infusion of one ounce to one pint of boiling water. Take in hot wineglass doses, as needed to induce sweating. Horehound candies and cough drops are popular. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Marrubium is a bitter digestive tonic, expectorant and a diuretic herb. It has a bitter, aromatic taste and odor. Culpepper used it to repel the afterbirth, as an antidote to poisons, snake bites and helps indurated livers. It calms the nervous heart. Irregular heartbeats. Reduces fevers. Malaria.

Clinical

Afterbirth. Bites, snake. Bronchitis. Colds. Coughs. Fevers. Itching. Lung disorders. Malaria. Poisons. Tetters. Throat, sore.

Compare

(1) Black Horehound - Stimulant, anti-spasmodic and vermifuge. Dioscorides says: "The leaves beaten with salt and applied the wound, cure the bite of mad dogs".

SOURCES

Potter.

Matthiola graeca

(gilliflower)

Pharmacy

Matth. Matthiola graeca. Stock Gilliflower. N. O. Crucifere. Tincture of fresh plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Cooper has studied Matth. with which he has cured abscesses in hollow viscera and one case of cancer of stomach, abscesses in glands of neck discharging twenty-five years.

Cooper considers a leading indication for it "concentrated juices," which should be compared with the action of its relative Crucifer, Thlaspi bursa pastoris, which has cured obstruction of bile duct from inspissated bile.

Cooper relates a case which seems to indicate that Morphine causes neuralgia and that Matth. antidotes Morphine. A man had neuralgia of right arm from working in a damp house. Morphine was given. Then neuralgia of the left arm came on with numbness and paralysis.

Lobelia acetum gave some relief. One dose of Matth. tincture completely cured. When the man came under Cooper's care he was spending ten shillings a week on morphine.

Planets: Saturn.

Homeopathic

Abscesses in hollow viscera and abscesses in glands. Cancer of stomach. Neuralgia of the left arm with numbness and paralysis.

Clinical

Abscesses. Cancer.

Compare

(1) Cheir. ch., Thlasp. b. p. and Crucifere generally.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Medorrhinum

(gonorrhoea nosode)

Pharmacy

Med. Gonorrhoea nosode. Medorrhinum. Glinicum. Potencies of the Virus. Historical dose: All potencies, the medium and very higher potencies.

History

Medorrhinum is prepared from gonorrhoeal virus, a powerful deep acting medicine indicated for chronic ailments due to suppressed gonorrhoea.

PAGE 1073

Med. is one of the most important of the nosodes. The constitutional nature of the gonorrhoea poison has within recent years been recognized in the old school as well as the new.

Negerath of New York and Angus Macdonald in England have pointed out a causal connection between post-partum pelvic cellulitis and latent gonorrhoea in the husband. Macdonald published several fatal cases.

The effects of the poison, constitutional or acute, may be taken as data for homeopathic prescriptions, but the virus has had an extensive proving in the potencies and the symptoms there recorded have been largely verified in practice.

The nosodes may be used according to their indication in exactly the same way as other homeopathic remedies and not merely for manifestations of the disease from which they are derived. At the same time, a knowledge of the origin of obscure disorders, especially if hereditary, will often give the clue to the remedy required.

Burnett cured with Med. 1,000c: (1) A patient who had fits at every menstrual period, the fits coming on in the early morning. (2) A man who had clonic spasms, the legs suddenly shot up from the bed. (3) A case of right wrist rheumatism.

(4) Polyps having their origin in a chronic suppurating discharge. He regards Med. as "the mother of pus and catarrhs". (5) Masturbation in children. (6) Albuminuria when the urine contains some mucus as well. (7) Sycotic asthma, worse 2 to 4 a.m. (8) Psoriasis palmaris.

Homeopathic

Medorrhinum affects the mind, nerves, mucous membranes is useful for chronic pelvic disorders of women, for dwarfish and stunted, sour smelling children. Often indicated for chronic ailments due to suppressed gonorrhoea. History of gonorrhoea often restores a gonorrhoeal discharge.

For women with chronic pelvic disorders. Chronic rheumatism. Great disturbance and irritability of nervous system. Pains intolerable, tensive, nerves quiver and tingle. Intensity of all the sensations. Disseminated sclerosis. State of collapse and trembling all over.

Children dwarfed and stunted. Chronic catarrhal conditions in children. Nose dirty tonsils enlarged, thick yellow mucus from nostrils, lips thickened from mouth breathing. Edema of limbs, dropsy of serous sacs.

Med. has profuse acrid discharges, causing itching. Fishy odors of the secretions. Offensive odor of the body especially children and women. Many different kinds of pain, stiffness, aching, soreness, edema of limbs, dropsy of serous sacs. Numbness, formication internal. Arthritic, rheumatic pains. Diseases of the spinal cord, even organic lesions ending in paralysis.

Poor reaction due to gonorrhea history. Enlargement of the Lymphatic glands all over the body with heat and soreness. Loss of power in the joints, joints feel loose. Burning. Small very sore aphthae, blisters. State of collapse, wants to be fanned all the time. Tumors, cancer, scirrhus etc. with history of sycosis. Body smells bad to her, cannot wash.

PAGE 1074

Clinical

Asthma. Clonic spasms. Corns. Diabetes. Dysmenorrhea. Epilepsy. **Eyes** inflammation. Favus. Gleet. Gonorrhea, suppressed. Gonorrheal rheumatism. Headache, neuralgic. Leucorrhoea. Liver, abscess. Masturbation. Ovaries, pains. Pelvic cellulitis. Polyps. Priapism. Psoriasis palmaris. Ptosis. Kidney pain. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Shoulder, pains. Sinusitis. Stricture. Urticaria. Warts.

Constitutions

Sycotic constitution. **Planets:** Venus, Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better at the seashore. Chronic rheumatism of joints is worse inland, better near sea. Better lying on stomach, damp weather. (Caust.) Better bending backward, stretching out, fresh air, being fanned. Better hard rubbing, sunset. Worse from damp, cold. Worse from after urinating touch, even slight, close room, before storms. Worse when thinking of ailment. Worse during daytime. Worse from sunrise to sunset, heat. Salt-water bathing aggravates sore throat and colds in the head. The early morning aggravation. Worse 3 to 4 a.m. is a leading characteristic of Med. and all sycotics.

Symptoms

MIND

Desperate. Sad, tearful and fearful. Cannot concentrate. Weak memory. Loses the thread of conversation. Forgets names, word, her errand. Cannot speak without weeping, tells it over and over again. Time passes too slowly. (Cann-i., Arg-n.) Hopeless of recovery. Things seem strange. Feels life unreal, everything seems unreal. Fears going insane.

(Manc.) Apprehensive, anticipates events. Fear in the dark and of someone behind her.

Melancholy with suicidal thoughts. Sad, dismal outlook, better weeping. Sensitive, nervous, restless. Everything startles her. Hurried and anxious, irritable. Wild feeling.

Impulsive, abrupt, rude, mean, cruel. Persistent ideas, alternating or erratic states. Cross through day, merry at night. Dread of saying wrong thing. High sex drive. Night people.

Abdomen

Rests more comfortably lying on abdomen. Heavy lower abdomen. Grinding colic better bracing feet, lying on abdomen. Burning in epigastrium. Flatulence with numbness.

Agonizing pain in solar plexus, applies his hands to stomach and to lumbar region.

Back

Pain in back with burning heat. Spine sore and tender. Burning heat in spine. Cutting, burning, crawling above left scapula. Pain from left to right shoulder. Lumbago from lifting.

Breasts

Breast sore at non-menstrual periods. Breast sensitive, cold, icy, the rest of the body warm. Sore, oozing or icy nipples during menses.

Chest

Pain and soreness through chest and breasts. As if a cavity in chest. Coldness in chest.

Ears

Partial deafness, pulsation in ears. Opening of ear is sore and tight. Pulsation in ears. Quick darting pains. Hears voices.

Eyes

Eyeballs ache. Feels as if sticks in eyes. **Swelling under eyes.** ***Objects look double*** or small. Sees imaginary objects. Feels as if she stared at everything. Upper lid hard as if it had cartilage. Lids irritated. Ptosis of lids. Eyelashes fall out.

Face

Pallor. Acne on face worse after menses. Blotches of red color. Small boils break out during menses. Grayish, greasy, greenish, yellow at the edges of hair. Red spiderlets on face. Small boils break out during menses. Lips thickened from mouth breathing.

Female

Intense menstrual colic, better pressing feet against support. Menses offensive, profuse, dark, clotted, stains difficult to wash out, urinates frequently at that time. Leucorrhea thick, acrid, excoriating, fishy odor. Sensitive spot near os uterus. Os uterus, ulcerated. Intense itching, vagina better rubbing and by bathing with tepid water. Drawing in ovaries better pressure. Sycotic infertility. Sycotic warts on genitals. Ovarian pain, worse left side or from ovary to ovary. Infertility. Metorrhagia. Intense menstrual colic.

Food

Very thirsty, warm drinks. Craving for ice. Craving for liquors, which she used to dislike. Craving for oranges. Craving for salt, sweets, ices. Craving for sour things, green fruits, refreshing things. Excessive thirst, dreams of drinking water. Ravenous appetite, hunger after eating.

Head

Burning pain in brain, worse occiput. Head is heavy and drawn backward. Headache from jarring of ears, exhaustion or hard work. Weight and pressure in vertex. Hair dry, crispy. Itching of scalp, dandruff.

Heart

Sensation of cavity where heart ought to be.

Kidneys

Painful tenesmus when urinating. Nocturnal bedwetting. Kidney colic. (Berb., Ocim., Pareir.) Scalding ammoniacal urine. Pain in kidney region better by profuse urination with craving for ice. Bubbling in kidney region. Urine flows very slowly.

PAGE 1075

Limbs

Bites nails. Burning of hands and feet. Legs heavy, ache all night, cannot keep them still. (Zinc.) Cramps in legs better stretching them. Heels, balls and soles tender and itching,

cannot walk on them, had to walk on knees. Finger-joints enlarged, puffy. Gouty concretions. Finger-tips cracked and burn. Ankles easily turn when walking. Edema of the limbs. Nails depressed, as if they were bent. Edema of feet followed and better by diarrhea. Heels and balls of feet tender. (Thuj.) Soreness of soles. Restless, better clutching hands.

Liver

Violent pain in liver and spleen.

Lungs

Air hunger, cannot exhale. Much oppression of breathing. Cough better lying on stomach, worse from sweet things. Incessant, dry, night cough. Asthma, sycotic infantile. Lungs feel stuffed up with cotton. Incipient tuberculosis. Larynx feels sore. Dyspnea, cannot exhale. (Samb.) Cough, better lying on stomach.

Male

Urethritis. Heaviness of prostate, painful and enlarged with frequent and painful urination. Impotence. Prostration after seminal emission. Heaviness in perineum. Gleet, whole urethra feels sore, persistent gleety, yellow discharge. Nocturnal emissions, followed by great weakness.

Mouth

Small very sore aphthae. Blisters on inner surface of the lips and cheeks. Water tastes like perfume. Teeth are serrated, soft, crumbling, yellow. Tongue coated brown and thick, blistered, canker sores.

Nose

Nasal catarrh running down throat. Post-nasal discharge, thick yellow. Coryza with loss of smell and taste. Snuffles in children. Nosebleeds. Exhalation hot.

Hay fever. Nose dirty (children). Intense itching of the tip. Coryza better sea bathing. Coldness of tip. Chronic nasal and pharyngeal catarrhs.

Rectum

Fiery red rash about anus in babies. Anus is red, moist. Can pass stools only by leaning very far back, then shivering. Painful lump sensation on posterior surface of sphincter. Dark fetid oozing moisture from anus of fish brine odor. Intense itching of anus. Cholera infantum with opisthotonus.

Sensations

As of sticks in eyes, lids and inner canthi, as if cold wind blowing in eyes, as if upper lid had a cartilage in it. As if something crawling in ear and nose. Lump in stomach. Tumor right side of abdomen. As if left lung collapsed or paralyzed. As if an abscess between left pectoralis major and minor muscles. As if the blood was boiling hot in veins. As if all bones were out of joint.

Skin

Itching, sore, worse night and when thinking of it. Sycotic red nodes. Deep red spots. Condylomatas. Yellow. Continuous itching worse thinking of it. Skin cold but feels as if the blood is hot. Copper colored spots, remaining after eruptions. Yellow copper colored spots. Tumors and warts.

Sleep

A short sleep seems a long one which better. Dreams she is drinking. (Ars., Phos.) Sleeps in knee-chest position.

Stomach

Coppery taste and belchings of sulphuretted hydrogen. Ravenous hunger soon after eating. Pernicious vomiting of pregnancy. Morning nausea.

Temperature

Cold skin but blood feels hot. Chills up and down back, coldness of legs, hands and forearms. Burning heat with sweat, wants to uncover, but is chilled. Night-sweat and hectic fever. Sweat easy towards morning. Hay fever. Wants to be fanned all the time. Flashes of heat in face and neck.

Throat

Hoarse while reading.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse in vertex and on stooping.

PAGE 1076

Comments

Deschere published a Med. case: Miss S., 23, had chronic blepharitis since eleven. Her suffering was intense. Light, especially gas-light, was intolerable and this prevented her from going into society. She could not read in the evening and in the morning the lids would be closed and she suffered much on getting them separated. There was much discharge.

Before coming under Deschere she had been under strict homeopathic treatment all the time. Deschere remembered treating her father for gonorrhoea before his marriage and he suspected the taint had reappeared in this from. Med. was given in high potency, single doses repeated as the effect of each wore off and she was entirely cured.

A case of favus which had resisted all the external applications that allopaths could devise and which had such an appalling odor that the patient, a little boy, had to be isolated from the family, was traced by Skinner to the same hereditary cause and cured with Med. 1,000c.

Many cases of stunted growth and arrested development in children are due to latent gonorrhoea and syphilis and unless this factor is discerned and taken into consideration in prescribing, no great good will be achieved. Clarke has cured on this hypothesis extremely offensive body odors in children with Med.

One important point in distinguishing between the sycotic or gonorrhoeal taint and that of syphilis is in the time aggravation and consequently in the indications for this. Syph. has worse from sunset to sunrise, as also have all the great anti-syphilitic remedies. Med. has worse from sunrise to sunset, always brighter in evening, worse in early morning hours.

With Med. there is intense nervous sensibility, especially to touch of garment or a lock of hair by any one not en rapport. Sensibility is very exalted almost to clairvoyance. As if in a dream. Starting at slightest sound. Tremor, spasms.

There is a state of collapse and a desire to be fanned. The pains seem to tighten the whole body, especially the thighs. There is scarcely a spot on the body that is not full of pain. Obstinate rheumatism. Sequel of acute rheumatism.

McLaren relates in Hahn. Advoc. a case which illustrates the power and sphere of this nosode. A young French Canadian of delicate constitution after working in a factory all winter, began coughing in spring and running down in health.

He returned home and came under McLaren's care in May. The cough persisted and prostration increased in spite of carefully selected remedies and the patient took to his bed. It was then observed by McLaren that the cough and general condition was better

from lying on the face. This, coupled with a knowledge of there being a syphilitic taint in the boy's parentage, suggested Med., which was given.

The next day a profuse gonorrheal discharge appeared and the cough and all the threatening symptoms promptly disappeared. Exposure to contagion had occurred several weeks before, but from lack of vitality the disease could not find its usual expression and was endangering the patient's life.

Ernest Nyssens quotes some important observations by old-school authorities on constitutional gonorrhea.

Wertheim in a case of gonorrheal cystitis watched the entrance of the gonococcus into the blood stream. With the gonococcus taken from the blood of this patient he made cultures to the fifth generation.

A youth who had never had a venereal disease volunteered for inoculation with this. The sub-acute urethritis which resulted was so grave and in spite of all, became complicated so cruelly with cystitis, epididymitis, prostatitis, synovitis and pleuro-pneumonia, that Wertheim asked whether the gonococcus did not redouble its virulence by passing into the blood.

PAGE 1077

Jullien and Sibut witnessed the following case in Saint Lazare Hospital: Louisa M., 17, entered the hospital June 8th with urethra-vaginitis and was treated with tampons of ichthyol dissolved in glycerine (1 to 5). The urethritis ran a normal course until July 6, when this condition was reported:

The patient has had sufferings in the abdomen for a week, but has made no complaint. However, they became so acute the previous night that an injection of Morphine was given. Rectal temperature 100.2. Tongue coated. Right side abdominal pain.

In spite of rigid contraction of the rectal muscles there seemed to be a swelling deep down, but the observers were not certain it was not a swelling of the muscles themselves. Intestinal functions normal, rectum empty.

An eruption of roseola spots appeared on the body, abdomen and chest, so exactly like those of typhoid that the possibility of this was discussed. There was also acute pain in muscle of right calf. This pain persisted the following day when the abdominal pains had disappeared.

July 9. Right knee painful, swollen. At same time synovitis of left wrist, dorsal aspect. Temperature normal. July 10. Very few and slight traces of the eruption. Right arm the seat of acute sharp pain, especially at the level of the deltoid "V," deep down near the bone at the insertion of the tendon (probably a hygroma).

On examining the Achilles tendon, pain at the level of the left ankle, nothing to the right at the same level, but the pain is above all acute along the inner border of the right tibia to five or six centimeters from the flat surface.

This part is edematous and painfully sensitive. Another painful spot in the abdomen is behind the right anterior superior iliac spine and beside the navel (probably muscular). The urethral discharge contained abundant bacilli beside only gonococci.

Treatment by daily injection of one centigram of Merc-c. was commenced. The next day there was sharp fever, coated tongue. The abdominal pains were frankly muscular. Trace of albumen in the urine. Next night there was delirium and nosebleed in the morning.

This case went on to recover.

Another case, also in a girl of seventeen of tubercular history and even complicated with syphilis, presented the same order of symptoms, along with the nosebleed, hemoptysis, albuminuria, endocarditis with suffocative attacks and violent palpitations, ending in permanent disablement.

These cases may be regarded as provings of Med. from the homeopathic stand-point. The rheumatic symptoms are of extreme intensity and Med. will cure many cases where the symptoms correspond. I have cured many cases of dysmenorrhea with it, following Burnett.

Gilbert traces rickets to hereditary gonorrhoea, there are often in these cases glandular enlargements and the patient is better at seaside. In such cases he gives Med. When there is syphilitic paresis and the patient is better in the mountains, he gives Syph. In acute bowel troubles in rickety children the finds Med. of great value.

Thomas Wildes considers that favus and scald-head and ophthalmia tarsi simplex (margins scaly, scurfy often angry red, falling of lashes) are due to suppressed gonorrhoea in one or both parents. The red, angry condition of skin may extend from face or scalp, down neck and back to perineum and genitals.

(1) Girl, 11, had been treated by many physicians with salves and ointments to the general impairment of her health. Face mottled with a profusion of red scurfy sores, eyelids involved and nearly denuded of lashes, hairy scalp one diffuse mass of thick yellow scabs from beneath which oozed a highly offensive mixture of ichor and sebum.

Passing down neck, back, perineum and involving genitals and pubes was a fiery red band as broad as the child's hand, oozing a pale yellow serum which caused the clothing to stick to the body. Wildes told the mother he could cure the case, but it would certainly get worse the first three months. This was not objected to.

Med. 100,000c (Swan) was given, one dose on the tongue. The external appearance grew rapidly worse but appetite, sleep and general health steadily improved and in nine months she was completely well.

(2) Child, 6, since infancy horribly disfigured with tinea capitis. Scalp a mass of dense scabs exuding fetid ichor, the only semblance of hair being a few distorted stumps ending in withered roots. One dose cured in a few months and at the time of Wildes writing patient was a healthy and extremely talented young lady and the possessor of a luxuriant head of chestnut hair.

Wildes thinks that suppression of favus when derived from gonorrhoea in the father leads to hydrocephalus, capillary bronchitis, severe teething diarrhea, cholera infantum, etc., if derived from the grandfather, suppression leads to tuberculosis and lingering diseases.

Fiery red rash developing about the anus in babies a few days old, constipation with hard, dry stools, when the nurses say "baby's water scalds it terribly," the indications for Med. are clear.

Wildes regards the latent gonorrhoeal miasm as the true explanation of many of the disease-manifestations included by Hahnemann under Psora. Burnett in a way confirms this, as he traces gout to a sycotic origin.

Wildes regards Med. too dangerous a remedy to give in acute cases whether of gonorrhoea, rheumatism or scarlatina, on account of the intensity of the aggravation it is liable to cause, though single doses are often useful when there is a tendency to sinking in dangerous cases of cholera infantum.

Among other diseases Wildes traces to the same source are: Vascular meningitis in infants and cerebrospinal meningitis. In the former the efficacy of Med. is doubtful, but in the latter it is very efficacious after Cimic. has allayed the first acute symptoms. In the convalescent stage Lyc. has been his chief remedy.

He quotes from old-school authorities the following conditions traceable to latent gonorrhoea communicated from husband to wife: Ovarian tumors, endometritis, oophoritis, metritis, parametritis, and even peritonitis. Salpingitis,

Med. is the remedy in single doses, but it is rarely if ever to be given in the acute stage of a disease. In general motion Worse rest better. Lying on face or stomach better cough. Stretching out worse. Leaning head forward worse. Leaning far back better constipation: can only pass stool so.

Clarke cured with Med. 200c a most aggravated case of constipation on this indication. The patient said he was obliged to lean far back on the seat or he could not get rid of the stool. He was passing urine containing long white mucous shreds. Many years before he had gonorrhoea.

There is great sensitiveness to draft of air, takes cold easily. At the same time there is great desire to be fanned.

Compare

(1) Thuj., Nat-s., Puls.

(2) Picric acid - inability to walk right, priapism.

(3) Camph. and Sec. - collapse, skin cold yet throws off all covering.

(4) Verat. - collapse with cold sweat.

(5) Syph. - reverse aggravation, sunset to sunrise.

(6) as if in a dream, Ambr., Anac., Calc., Cann-i., Con., Cupr., Rheum, Stram., Valer., Verat., Ziz.

(7) better by leaning back, Lac-c.

(8) Fish-brine odor, Sanic.

(9) Breast-feeding - Galega, Lact. Sulph., Zinc.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ip. (dry cough), Compatible: Sulph. (especially when stool drives out of bed).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1079

Medusa

(jelly-fish)

Pharmacy

Medus. Medusa. Jellyfish. Medusa (various species). Sea-nettles. Class, Acalephe.

Tincture of living animal taken in summer. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The effects of encountering jelly-fish while bathing are well known. These have been studied experimentally and the effects of drinking two cupfuls of a decoction, warm, by a woman affected with stomach disease and leucorrhoea has been recorded.

In this case there was rapidly produced edema, anxiety and difficult speech. Secretion of urine, which had been suspended for days, returned and milk came into the breasts three years after the birth of her last child. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Pricking heat and numbness of skin of face, arms, breasts and vesicular eruption, followed later by desquamation. Whole face puffed and edematous, eyes, nose, ears, lips.

Clinical

Breast-feeding, disorders. Nettle-rash. Urine, suppression.

Symptoms

MIND

Extreme anxiety with difficult speech.

Breasts

The secretion of milk was established after lack of it in all previous confinements.

Marked action on milk glands.

Eyes

Eyes puffed and edematous.

Face

Face, eyes, ears, nose are puffed and edematous.

Female

Secretion of milk re-established in a woman's breasts three years after birth of last child, she had twelve children and had not suckled any of them, having had no milk, (effect from two cupfuls of a decoction).

Kidneys

Retention of urine.

Skin

Numbness, burning, pricking heat. Vesicular eruption, especially on face, arms, shoulders and breasts. Nettle rash. (Apis., Chlor., Dulc.). Desquamation. Burning sensation very soon after contact. Vesicular eruption.

Pricking heat, numbness and burning of skin of face, arms, shoulders and breasts.

Compare

(1) Pyrarara, Physalia (urticaria), Urtica, Homar., Sep.

(2) Astac., Homar., Murex, Sep., Apis, Bombyx.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Mel cum sale

(honey with salt)

Pharmacy

Mel-cum. Mel Cum Sale. Honey with Salt. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Mel Cum Sale has been used for prolapse uterus and chronic metritis, when associated with subinvolution and inflammation of the cervix. Uterine displacements and in the commencement of metritis. Honey for itching of anus and worms. **Planets:** Venus, Moon. Homeopathic

The special symptoms leading to Mel-cum. is a feeling of soreness across the hypogastrium from ileum to ileum. Sensation as if bladder were too full. Pain from sacrum towards pubes. Pain as if in ureters.

Clinical

Uterus, prolapsed.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Melaleuca alternifolia

(tea tree oil)

Pharmacy

Oil of Melaleuca alternifolia. Tea tree oil. New South Wales, Australia. Do not store in plastic containers. Historical dose: The colorless to pale yellow Oil, tincture and all potencies. One part Tea tree oil to ten parts olive oil, (also almond or avocado oil). Add ten drops to an 8 oz. bottle of shampoo. Add ten drops to a bath, humidifier or vaporizer. Avoid eye contact.

Herbal

The Tea tree grows in the swampy areas of New South Wales, Australia. The oil contains terpenes and terpineol which gives it a nutmeg-like odor. It contains viridiflorene. Tea tree oil is has been used as a non-irritant anti-septic, fungicide and disinfectant of great repute.

PAGE 1080

Skin emollient. Creams for dry and cracked skin. Hand and body lotions. Used as a mouthwash or gargle for sore throats. Also in a vaporizer for congestions and colds. Use the shamoo for head lice, ticks, scabies and cradle cap. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

Tea tree oil when applied to pus filled infections will clean and dissolve the pus without irritating the tissues. Dental treatment for pyorrhea and gingivitis. Infected finger-nails or toe-nails. Skin fungus. Tinea versicolor. Bad breath. Diabetic gangrene. Yeast infections and vaginitis. Sprains and muscle aches. Dermatitis. Poison oak or ivy.

Clinical

Abscess. Athlete's foot. Arthritis. Boils. Cervicitis. Cold sores. Corns. Cradle Cap. Cuts. Hemorrhoids. Herpes zoster. Insect bites. Sore throat. Sunburn. Thrush. Trichomonal infections. Ulcers. Warts.

Compare

(1) Ric., Castor oil use topically for many problems.

(2) Calend.

(3) Echni.

SOURCES

C. Olsen, (Australian Tea Tree Oil Guide).

Melastoma ackermanni

Pharmacy

Mela. Melasto. ackermanni. N. O. Melastomaceae. Tincture of leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Mure figures and describes this plant. He made a proving of the leaves. On the second day of the proving the prover lost an inveterate diarrhea with colic. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

The most notable Mela. symptoms were a pain in the perineum and testicles and shuddering followed by heat without sweat. Prostration. Pains in perineum. Diarrhea. Prostatic disorders.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Melilotus officinalis

(yellow clover, sweet clover)

Pharmacy

Meli. Melilotus officinalis. Yellow clover. Sweet clover. Melilotus alba. White and yellow varieties. N. O. Leguminosae. Tincture of whole fresh plant in flower. It would be well to include a specimen of both plants in the tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

History

Meli. was first proved by Bowen in 1851. A second proving was made by him fifteen years later. He used both the yellow and the white varieties. H. C. Allen published a further proving of Meli. Alb. with the symptoms of Bowen. Allen used the entire plant. His proving entirely confirmed Bowen's and added many symptoms thereto.

According to H. C. Allen the action of Melilotus lasted about thirty days, the indolence and prostration being the first symptom to appear and the last to disappear.

Bowen removed these symptoms in different cases: (1) Wants to run away. Wants to kill himself. Vicious. Threatens to kill those who approach. Thinks there is a devil in his stomach contradicting all he says.

(2) Wants to run away and hide as she insists that every one is looking at her. Very nervous and timid. Says she dares not talk loud as it would kill her, she whispers.

(3) Mania to escape and kill himself with insomnia. In this last case Meli. produced so much improvement that the friends discontinued treatment and neglected precautions and the patient finally shot himself. Cases 1 and 2 were permanently cured. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

Melilotus produces congestions especially to the head and profuse, bright red, hemorrhage which gives relief. Congestions and hemorrhages seem to be the special manifestations of this drug. Violent congestive and nervous headaches.

Tired, bruised, listless, sleepy, chilly. Hemorrhages. Engorgements of any part or organ. Spasms, eclampsia, convulsions, epilepsy.

PAGE 1081

Epilepsy from blow on head. Infantile spasms. Pain and debility point to it. Coldness but also increase of temperature, tenderness and pain. Muscular system depressed. Dreams and emissions. Feeling of rawness.

Clinical

Blushing. Congestion. Coughs. Debility. Delusions. Dysmenorrhea. Epilepsy. Fears. Hemoptysis. Headaches. Insanity. Leucorrhoea. Nosebleeds. Ovaries, neuralgia. Pneumonia. Rheumatic pain. Shyness.

Modalities

Better from bleeding, profuse urination, vinegar application. Worse rainy, changeable weather, approach of storm, motion, 4 p.m. Worse menopause, walking.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, impatient, discontented, fault-finding. Furious, had to lock him in room. Indolent. Unable to fix mind, stupid indifferent. Total inability to study, memory will not retain anything. Omits words and letters in writing. Shyness and blushing. Weeping. Religious melancholy with intensely red face.

Delusions, thinks everyone is looking at her, fears to talk loud. Wants to go home. Wants to run away and hide. Fear of danger. Fear of being arrested. Panic and fear. Suspicious. Attacks of weeping without much depression. Fear of talking loudly, she whispers. Wants to kill himself or threatens to kill who approach. Loss of consciousness.

Abdomen

Much distention, flatulent, worse during menses.

Back

Broken sensation in lumbo-sacral joint, on sitting and especially sitting upright, constantly changes position to get relief, wants to strike the part or press it, better standing or walking.

Chest

Weight on chest causing difficult breathing, sensation of smothering, frequently examined clothes to see if they were not too tight.

Ears

Sensation of puffing of wind from ears. Each act of swallowing caused the wind to puff from both ears.

Eyes

Hot, heavy, blurred sight, wants to close them tightly for relief. As if they were too large. **Eyes** as if pressed outward. Eyelids very heavy. Vision dim, blurred, rubs eyes. Unable to focus. Floating bodies before eyes when studying.

Face

Intensely red and flushed with throbbing carotids and headache. (Bell.) Very red before hemorrhages from nose, lungs, uterus. Face hot, flushed, all day, feverish.

Female

Menses scanty intermit with nausea and bearing-down. Menses thin, watery, pale offensive. Sticking pain in external parts. Dysmenorrhea. Ovarian neuralgia. Recurring sharp darting pain in vagina and vulva at close of menses. Leucorrhoea, pain and soreness in back and pelvic region, excited by walking. During menses: headache, bearing-down pain in pelvis. Severe stitches or cutting pains through uterus.

Food

Ravenous about 10 a.m. with onset of frontal headache. Appetite capricious, especially in morning, impaired.

Head

Rushes of blood to head. Violent, throbbing, congestive, nervous and periodical headaches. Headaches are better nosebleed, menstrual flow, application of vinegar. Sick headache, relieved by nosebleed or menstrual flow. Headache with retching, vomiting, black spots before eyes. Fullness all over head. Neuralgia around and over right side of head and neck. Scalp sore and tender to touch. Headache alternating with backache.

Kidneys

Frequent and profuse urination. Urine profuse watery and relieving the dull, congestive headache.

Limbs

Pain in knee, wants to stretch leg, but does not relieve. Joints sore. Skin and limbs cold. Numbness and aching in knee-joints. Uneasy sensation in large joints. Stiff and sore on rising, better by careful movement. Rheumatic pains in joints on approach of rain-storm or in rainy, changeable weather.

Arms heavy too much prostrated to lift them without effort. Numbness and aching in knee-joints, right then left. Gnawing throbbing in right knee-joint, wants to stretch it but stretching does not better. Limbs are cold.

PAGE 1082

Lungs

Smothering sensations, cannot get air enough. Feels as if smothering, from rapid walking. Hemoptysis. Cough harsh, dry, spasmodic, horribly distressing. Cough from fullness of chest better by nosebleed. Hemoptysis, blood bright red.

Nose

Profuse and frequent nosebleed, bright red blood with general relief. Stopped up, dry, must breathe through mouth. Dry, hard clinkers in nose. Excessive dryness of nose, obstructed. Nosebleed with high fever and violent congestion of head and face.

Rectum

Difficult, painful, constipated. Anus feels constricted, full, throbs. No desire until there is a large accumulation. (Bry., Alum.). Very difficult, painful stool with constriction in rectum and discharge of stringy, glassy, milk-white mucus. Heavy throbbing and fullness in rectum from internal hemorrhoids. Severe shooting cutting in rectum while walking, better sitting down.

Skin

Dry.

Sleep

Drowsy, sleepy, stupid. Alternate sleep and wakefulness through night. Dreams: unpleasant of bickering. Insomnia cannot sleep after 3 a.m. Awakes regularly a few

minutes before 3 a.m. Head seemed too high (although he had no pillow). Sleep prevented by unpleasant thoughts coursing through brain.

Stomach

Gastric discomfort, flatulence, fullness and other symptoms appear when constipated. Acid belchings all day, causing burning and smarting.

Temperature

Chilly 10 a.m. , begins in back, loins or occiput, passing in waves up to vertex. Chilly 12-1 p.m. with sharp pains in cardiac region of stomach and much flatulence. Chilly all forenoon. Uncomfortably chilly, feet and hands colds.

Throat

Throat sore left side, swallowing difficult, painful. Tickling in throat with cough.

Comments

The great feature of the Meli. action is engorgement. The headaches and other disorders are all attended with the blood engorgement. Tending to hemorrhages, profuse, bright red, which give relief.

An intensely red or even purple face attending any disorder should call Meli. to mind. In a schoolboy Clarke cured with Meli. 30c very distressing recurrent headache, accompanied by an intensely red face while the pain was on and with the same potency.

Clarke gave great relief in a case of melancholia in a young woman.

H. C. Allen has relieved with Meli.: Fear of danger, fear of being arrested in mental cases.

Here is a typical case of Melilotus headache reported by C. F. Barker. Miss X, 19, tall, blonde, for several years had severe, nervous and congestive headaches.

The attacks recurred two to four times a month and were so severe that they compelled her to keep her bed twenty-four hours. The pain, mostly in temples and forehead, was a congested, full sensation with flushed face, drowsy, stupid feeling and sometimes much nausea.

Trivial things seemed to provoke the attacks. Spectacles had been supplied by oculists and teeth freshly stopped by dentists, diet, rest from study and outdoor exercise had all failed to relieve. Meli. 4x was given and she had only two attacks in six months and those very slight.

A writer in Hom. News tells of a Frenchman who came to him complaining of an incessant headache so bad that he thought he would die. A dose of Meli. was given on the spot and the doctor, thinking Nux vomica indicated, went into the next room to get it. He returned in five minutes and found the patient on his hands and knees shaking his head. The doctor, thinking him crazy, asked what he was doing.

PAGE 1083

He replied that the pain was entirely gone and he was only trying various attitudes and motions to make sure.

Bowen has used Meli. successfully in all kinds of congestive or nervous headaches, nasal and pulmonary hemorrhages, congestion of spinal cord, pleura, lungs, ovaries, menstrual colic, palpitation and nervousness, cramps in stomach, spasms, convulsions and for relieving brain-pressure and irritation in insanity. He always gives it in pellets medicated with the 1c dilution.

In addition to the blushing and nosebleed as accompaniment the headaches have other features. They are better by profuse urination, better by lying down, better by application

of vinegar. One prover had a sensation of waving in the brain. As well as the relief by discharges, there is an alternation of pains with Meli.: from right temple to right knee, pains in head alternating with pains in back.

A periodicity is noticeable. Walking worse most symptoms and sitting Better but a pain in the sacral region has the opposite. Many symptoms appear in forenoon and wear off during day. The headaches are apt to be more frequent in hot weather, but there is worse after exposure or getting feet wet, on approach of storm in rainy, changeable weather. Better by hemorrhages, by flow of urine.

Compare

(1) Melilots alba, the White Clover - has practically the same action. Hemorrhages, congestive headaches, engorged blood vessels.

(2) spasms: Bell., Amyl, Glon. and Sang. in congestive headaches (but Bell. has worse lying down and worse from application of vinegar cloths).

(3) In nosebleed after headache, Ant-c. (but with Ant-c. the nosebleed does not necessarily relieve).

(4) Waving in brain, Cimic.

(5) Rheumatic pains better moving, Rhus-t.

(6) Hemoptysis, bright blood, Ip., Mill.

(7) Discomfort from constipation, Op.

(8) Congested head and nosebleed, Erig.

(9) Red face with throbbing carotids, Bell.

(10) Trifol.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Melissa officinalis

(lemon balm)

Pharmacy

Melissa Officinalis. Lemon Balm. Bee Balm. Sweet Balm. Tincture from fresh leaves picked just before flowering. N. O. Labiatae. North Africa, Europe. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Avicenna recommended Melissa to make as a heart tonic, to make the heart merry and to lift the spirit. The volatile oil has a sedative effects in small doses that is soothing to the nerves. Melissa oil is has been used in aromatherapy for anxiety, nervousness, depression, insomnia and tension headaches. Infusions of Lemon balm after meals eases the digestion. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Oil of Lemon Balm helps with all kinds of allergies. Cold sores and herpes. Hot infusions have been used for treating colds and flus by inducing sweating. Melissa has been used for colds, influenzas, depression, headaches and indigestion. Headaches and restlessness.

Clinical

Colds. Depression. Headaches. Herpes. influenza. Insomnia. Nerves.

SOURCES

Potter.

Melitagrimum

Pharmacy

Melit. Melitagrimum. The nosode of Eczema capitis. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Dr. Skinner has given a brief account of this nosode introduced by him in Hom. World, xvii. 89. He prepared fluxional centesimal potencies from the lymph and blood of a case of eczema capitis. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Cases were treated by Dr. Theobald with Melit. Very severe cases were cured with Melit. 100,000c potency, given in single doses at considerable intervals. In one case there was an initial aggravation.

PAGE 1084

Clinical

Crusta lactea. Eczema capitis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Menispermum canadense

(moonseed)

Pharmacy

Menis. Menispermum canadense. Moonseed. Yellow Parilla. N. O. Menispermaceae. Tincture of root. Trituration of Menispermimum. Historical dose: Tincture, trituration and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Menispermum is botanically related to Cocculus and the backache recalls the spinal action of the latter. But the Cocculus vertigo and intoxication were not elicited.

Very considerable doses were taken in the proving of Menispermum. The most notable symptom was an intense headache combined with aching all down the back. Yawning and stretching were also a marked and frequent concomitant of headache and backache.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Menis. is a remedy for megrim, associated with restlessness and dreams. Pain in spine. Dryness, itching all over. Dry mouth and throat. Stretching and yawning. The pains were like those caused by large doses of Quinine and were better by China.

Dryness was a common feature in the mouth, throat and skin. Itching was very intense, as with Cocculus. Legs sore as if bruised with pain in bones. Restless, troubled and confused dreams, sudden starting from sleep.

Clinical

Backache. Headache. Itching. Spine, pain. Tongue, swelling.

Modalities

Better walking in open air. Worse at night. Worse by warmth of bed.

Symptoms

MIND

Laziness. Low-spirited, but attends to business rapidly. Low-spirited but absent-minded.

Quick-tempered.

Abdomen

Pain in umbilical region.

Back

Pain whole length of back with intense headache with yawning and stretching.

Eyes

Eyes feel dry and swollen during the night.

Face

Pimples on face. Face hot and the pimples bleed easily.

Head

Pressure from within outward with stretching and yawning and pain down back. Sick headache, pain in forehead and temples, moving to occiput.

Kidneys

Urine is high-colored and scanty, yellow, white thready clouds floating through.

Limbs

Pain in back, thighs, elbows, shoulders. Legs sore, as if bruised. Aching in thighs, elbows and shoulders in external muscles of thigh and upper arm, also under left scapula.

Lungs

Morning expectoration less and of lighter color. Hurried respiration during the night.

Mouth

Tongue swollen and much saliva. Tongue coated (yellow), thicker at back with raised papilla, dry and parched, swollen, as if burnt. Mouth and throat dry during night.

Nose

Much sneezing. Discharge of nasal mucus, excoriating. Nostrils: dry, especially the left, itch painfully, are sore.

Rectum

Tenesmus with regular stool.

Skin

Itching all over body, especially buttocks, worse warmth of bed. Chilly. Skin cold and dry with some itching.

Sleep

Yawning and stretching with backache and headache. Sleeps late and heavy in morning, disinclined to rise. Dreams of innumerable rats which creep under clothes. Dreams of cannonading.

Stomach

Appetite and thirst increased. Some nausea on waking.

Throat

Throat dry and parched without soreness.

Compare

(1) Cocc., Bry.
Relations
Antidoted by: Bry., Chin.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.
PAGE 1085

Mentha piperita

(peppermint)
Pharmacy

Menth. Mentha piperita. Peppermint. N. O. Labiate. Tincture of whole plant. Dilutions of the essence. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

A remarkable proving of Menth. was made by Demeures, who took a single drop of the tincture, the effects of which lasted into the third month.

Given to a singer a few hours before he is to sing, this remedy will certainly enable him to hold out to the end without straining his voice. Demeures gave it to singers a short time before singing and it greatly helped them to hold the voice. After the proving Demeures found that he could rise earlier than usual and yet feel bright and fresh, whereas before it he could not.

Demeures says he cured with Menth. every case of influenza that came under his care in the winter of 1847-8. "It is to dry cough, however caused, what Arn. is to injuries and Acon. to inflammatory complaints. It relieves even the cough of tuberculosis patients." A single globule of the 30c sufficed.

A case of fatal poisoning with the essence is on record. The patient, a boy of six took between 1 and 2 ounces and died in two hours. When seen he was insensible, eyes fixed, pupils were fixed, stertorous breathing, cold skin and the lips were livid. **Planets:**

Mercury.

Homeopathic

Menth. Marked action on respiratory organs and skin. Useful in stomach pain and flatulence. The most remarkable symptom of the proving was the cough and this has been fully confirmed. It was a dry cough, excited by air entering larynx, by reading aloud, by exposure to cold, by shocks of any kind.

Menth. stimulates the cold perceiving nerves so just after taking it a current of air at the ordinary temperature seems cold.

Clinical

Colds. Coughs, dry. Headache. Hoarseness. Indigestion. Influenza. Itching. Throat, sore. Voice, weakness.

Modalities

Better lying down in bed. Better while eating. Worse early rising. Worse cold air, smoke. Worse reading aloud, stooping. Worse turning head, writing.

Symptoms

MIND

Eager for work, despatches it quickly. Mental dullness, which follows early morning rising. Insensible. Confusion of mind.

Back

Muscles around neck are painful to touch.

Ears

All day when walking, shooting from one ear to the other, as if abscesses were forming, worse left. When writing sharp lancinations extend from left ear to all left teeth.

Eyes

Flashes before eyes when writing.

Head

Headache with tension towards both ears, worse on rising, better returning to bed. Acute lancinations from ear to head, on stooping or turning head. Frontal headache from one temple to the other. (Hair ceases to fall out.)

Limbs

Sensation under right foot at extremity of metatarsus, as if shoe sole was too tight there.

Lungs

Entire trachea from larynx to pit of throat painful to touch. Husky voice from reading aloud. Frequent cough. Dry cough, excited by merely speaking, expectoration every morning of thick mucus like the core of a boil. Dry cough continues, it is not caused by titillation, nor by mucous accumulations in the bronchi, but merely by the passage of air into the larynx. Least feeling of cold excites a cough, reading aloud tobacco smoke and smoke of all kinds excites it.

Mouth

Very severe toothache in lower molars when chewing a bit of sugar.

Nose

Tip of nose sore to touch, swollen but not painful.

Skin

Every scratch becomes a sore. Pimples with much itching near left ear with heat in part. Frequent itching behind right ear. Formication in arm and hand when writing.

Sleep

Sleep good, refreshing. Waking early.

PAGE 1086

Stomach

Indigestion. In evening two hours after dinner, weight in stomach which seems to extend to ears.

Throat

Throat dry and painful on swallowing, as if a pin stuck crosswise in pharynx. Momentary lancinations in parotids, better during breakfast and dinner. Throat externally painfully sensitive to touch.

Comments

Gibson Miller relates this case: Teacher, 43, since whooping cough in boyhood had a dry, spasmodic cough, worse in cold weather. The inhalation of the smallest quantity of smoke, either of coal, wood or tobacco, at once induced a most distressing paroxysm. Worse by the least breath of air or any fog.

Scarcely any expectoration. Husky on attempting to sing. Menth. 30c completely removed the cough and enabled him to sit in a room full of tobacco smoke and sing with clearness.

Hansen commends it in bilious colic with great accumulation of gas, severe pain of shingles and as an external remedy in itching of the vagina.

Compare

- (1) The Labiates.
- (2) worse from smoke, Ign.
- (3) worse fog, Hyper.
- (4) worse rising, better lying down, Bry.
- (5) worse from cold air, Rumex.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Mentha pulegium

(english pennyroyal)

Pharmacy

Menth-pu. Pennyroyal. Mentha pulegium. N. O. Labiate. Tincture of plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Pennyroyal is a common herbal remedy for menstrual disorders. Berridge's provings with the 40th potency were all made on men, so its properties in the female sexual sphere remain untested. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

In Berridge's proving of Menth-pu. brought out an affinity for the right side of the head, right eye and left kidney, shoulder and hand.

Jerkings of whole body directly after waking. Rheumatic pains flying about, chiefly right side. Sensation as of blood circulating quicker than usual. The symptoms were all worse when thinking of them.

Clinical

Headaches. Salivation, nocturnal.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Severe cutting stitches in left groin and side while sitting. Stitches in the right hypochondrium, sometimes in middle of sternal region.

Back

Bruised, stiff feeling in small spot, upper part of right scapula with aching and empty feeling right side of head. Sharp cutting in region of left kidney, shooting up left side to left chest, better getting up.

Chest

Woke on right side and as soon as he had turned to left sharp cutting pain in right chest for two minutes.

Female

Menth. pu. is a popular echolic? and acts painlessly and without much irritation or forcing down. If often causes faintness. (Cooper).

Head

Aching in bones of forehead and sides of head, worse right after sunset. Headache: right lower forehead, forcing tears from right eye, right temple with pressing behind eyes, first right then both, worse towards evening and in night. Empty feeling in right side of head. Itching all round base of skull and roots of hair.

Limbs

Pinching pain in bones of legs and arms, chiefly right, better by a night's rest. Two sudden successive jerks upward of left shoulder and upper arm while lying on left side. Unable to hold a jug with left hand when pouring out water, hand trembles.

Mouth

Flow of saliva from left (side lain on) corner of mouth in night, waking him.

Sleep

Veins swollen at night, troublesome dreams.

Temperature

General creeping chilliness over back and half-way down front of left thigh.

PAGE 1087

Throat

Stitches down left Eustachian tube into left side of throat, better pressing under left ear.

Compare

(1) Hedeo., Menth.

(2) In worse by thinking of symptoms, Pip-m., Ox-ac.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mentholum

Pharmacy

Mentho. Mentholum. Menthol. The stearopten from the essential oil of Mentha.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency. Externally for itching, use 1 per cent. solution or ointment.

Herbal

Menthol has proved curative in acute nasal catarrh in acute eustachian catarrh, pharyngitis, laryngitis, neuralgias. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Mentholum affects the mucous membrane of naso-pharynx and spinal nerve plexus. It produces neuritic pains and paresthesias. Itching, especially pruritus vulvae.

Clinical

Laryngitis. Neuralgias. Pharyngitis.

Symptoms

Head

Frontal headache, pain over frontal sinus, descends to eyeballs. Mental confusion. Supra orbital pain over left eye. Pain in face above zygoma with numbness. Pain in eyeballs.

Coryza with post-nasal dripping. Cold sensation in nose. Eustachian tubes feel blocked and some deafness.

Limbs

Muscular pain in cervical region. Soreness of lumbar muscles.

Lungs

Tickling in the fauces. Stabbing pains in the precordia, radiating over entire chest. Short, dry cough, worse smoking. Asthmatic breathing with congestive headache.

Compare

(1) Kali-bi., Spig.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Menyanthes trifoliata

(buckbean)

Pharmacy

Meny. Buckbean. Bitterklee. *Menyanthes trifoliata*. N. O. gentianaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

The Buck-bean or "Bog-bean," as it is also called in Ireland and in Lincolnshire is a water plant and abounds in the fen districts, where it is in great local repute as a remedy for ague. Hahnemann proved it and well defined its sphere of action.

Teste, who also proved it, found it very similar to *Drosera*. Both these drugs caused in him, as one of the first symptoms, obscuration of sight, a sort of white mist or vibrations, worse in open air or during a walk. This was so intense that he did not dare to cross a street.

The pains of *Dros.* and *Meny.* were the same in character, but those of *Dros.* were more intense. This analogy has not proved as close in other respects as Teste imagined it would. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The major features of *Meny.* are chill, sensations and pains of tension and compression and spasmodic jerkings and visible twitchings, these are worse during rest and may be associated with neuralgia.

Meny. is a remedy for certain headaches intermittent fever. Coldness predominates, felt most acutely in abdomen and legs and tip of nose. Twitchings. Sensation of tension and compression. Fidgets and urinary difficulties in women. Diabetes.

Meny. produces an icy coldness of prominent, single or affected parts, nose, ears, fingers, knees, abdomen etc. Tensive and compressive pains. Spasmodic jerking and visible twitchings with neuralgia. Jumpy, fidgety women with urinary troubles.

Great general debility, on walking often accompanied by shivering. Jerking pain in outer parts, also pinching pain in outer parts.

PAGE 1088

Tension in skin, as if it was several sizes too small and he was crowded into it. Shooting pains and pinching in limbs and joints, (arthritic disorders).

Clinical

Amaurosis. Chest disorders. Cramps. Fidgets. Headache. **Heart**, pains. Intermittent fever. Jerkings. Paralysis.

Causations

Injuries to nerves (tooth broken in). Quinine.

Modalities

Better hard pressure on affected part, stooping. Better motion, twilight, laying on hand, worse light, noise, walking, even lightly, jar. Worse during rest, ascending.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety and apprehension. Anxiety about the heart, as if something evil were going to happen. Indifference to everything. Tearful sadness. Taciturn and self-reflecting.

Buffoonery and excessive gaiety.

Abdomen

Distended and full increased by smoking tobacco. Coldness, worse pressing upon it with hand. Pain, as from excoriation in abdominal tissues. Distention of abdomen by abundant flatus. Pinchings in abdomen.

Back

Boring at scapula, (left). Bruised pain in sacrum worse stooping, walking. Rigidity and heaviness in muscles of neck, (throat) and of nape. Extremely painful tearing between the scapula, extending downwards.

Chest

Shooting compression on both sides of chest. The stitches in chest are worse during motion and when breathing. Aching in chest after dinner.

Ears

Tinnitus, when chewing. Tinkling in ears. Cracking in ear, when chewing. Discharge from ears (after exanthemata). Shootings in ears. Feeling of coldness in ear.

Eyes

Misty Vision. Mist *and flickerings before eyes*. *Cloudiness of eyes*, when reading.

Frequent spasmodic stiffness of eyelids. Pressing in eyes.

Face

Cracking in jaw and twitching of facial muscles. Visible twitching of the facial muscles, worse rest. Redness and heat of face during sleep. Heat in face with coldness of feet.

Pain and cracking in the articulation of jaw when chewing.

Food

Aversion to bread and butter. No thirst at any time. Ravenous hunger, passing away after eating a little. Desire for meat. Troublesome confusion in head after a meal.

Head

Bursting headache, pain ascends from nape, better stooping, sitting bent. Heavy, pressing pain in vertex, better hard pressure with hand. Sensation as of weight in nape. As if cold wind blowing on it. Weight pressing on brain with every step on ascending.

Heart

Anxiety about, as if some evil was going to happen. Slightest exertion causes irregular action. Stitches in region of heart. Drawing pain in precordia, worse after eating.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate with scanty urine.

Limbs

Cramp-like pains in all limbs. Cramps in posterior thighs worse sitting. Cramps from ankles to calf, (right). Icy coldness of hands and feet. Paralytic tearing and spasmodic drawings in arms, hands and fingers. Legs jerk and twitch, worse lying down. Shocks and convulsive movements in thighs.

Lungs

When speaking hoarse and rough voice with obstruction of ears, as if something had been introduced into them. Stitch in anterior regions of larynx, impeding the swallowing. Dyspnea. Spasmodic contraction of larynx with excitation to cough, when drawing breath.

Male

Increase of sexual desire without excitement of the imagination or erection. Both testicles drawn up, right more than left. Spermatic cord painful to touch.

Mouth

Sweetish bitterness in mouth. Sensation of paralysis on left side of palate, when yawning and coughing.

Nose

Cold. Nauseous smell before nose like that of rotten eggs. Tension in root of nose.

Rectum

Constipation. Hard feces with pinchings in the abdomen. Bleeding, hemorrhoids.

PAGE 1089

Skin

Feels tight.

Sleep

Agitated sleep with vivid, doesn't remembered dreams.

Stomach

Frequent empty belchings. Sensation of coldness extending up to esophagus. Contractive cramps in stomach. Continual rumbling in stomach, as if it were empty. Heat in stomach, followed by excessive hunger. Sensation of coldness extending up esophagus with great nausea, following pressure in stomach.

Temperature

Predominance of cold. Icy coldness of hands and feet. Shivering with yawning. Quartan malaria. Pulse slow during cold stage and accelerated during fever. Chill, which is better by heat of stove and only remains in back. Intermittent fever with coldness in abdomen. Heat in evening, mostly on head with cold feet. Perspiration in evening as soon as he lies down, continuing all night.

Throat

Great dryness of throat without thirst. Dryness of palate, causing a stinging when swallowing. Dryness and roughness in throat, which impede swallowing of saliva.

Comments

As soon as the patient lies down the legs jerk and twitch so that he cannot rest. "When sitting, the outstretched thigh and leg are four times spasmodically jerked up, but when standing or in drawing up the knees towards him, this is not perceptible."

Meny. has cured many cases of fidgets. "Jumps," "fidgets," and "urinary difficulties in women" are Burnett's leading indications for Meny. The twitching may appear in any part. Stitches, numbness, tension and especially cramp-like and paralyzing pains are very distinctive.

The pressure is severely felt in the head. Headache: pressing in vertex from above downwards, better during hard pressure with the hand, when ascending stairs, as of a heavy weight pressing on the head and brain at every step.

With the headache there is often associated icy coldness of hands and feet. The tension culminates in a sensation as if the skin were several sizes too small and he was being crowded into it.

R. Farley reports this case: Miss D. W., long a sufferer from spinal irritation, had terrible attacks of bursting headache, a terrible tension in membranes of brain in paroxysms, which caused her to scream. Began in right side of nape, ascended to forehead and then spread over whole brain.

Terrible sensation of loneliness with the pain, begged her mother to stay with her. Worse from light, noise, jar, even if one walked lightly across the room. Better from sitting bent and by hard pressure on nape and vertex. Meny. 30c every ten minutes relieved immediately and completely removed everything in two hours.

Compare

- (1) Caps., Puls., Calc., Ph-ac., Sang.
- (2) worse ascending, Calc.
- (3) Headache better hard pressure, Verat.
- (4) Weight on vertex at every step, Cact., Glon., Lach.
- (5) Intermittent fever with cold limbs, Lach. (but Lach. has livid skin, great prostration and filiform pulse).
- (6) Icy cold feet and legs, Calc., Gels.
- (7) Bursting headache pushing skull open, Sil. (Sil. Better warmth, Meny. better pressure).
- (8) Pressive headache, Puls., Paris, Mag-m.
- (9) Fidgets, Psor., Caust., Zinc.
- (10) the Gentians.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. It antidotes: Effects of Quinine and China. Compatible after: Cupr., Lach., Lyc., Puls., Rhus-t., Verat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mephitis putorius

(skunk secretion)

Pharmacy

Meph. Mephitis putorius. Skunk secretions. N. O. Mustelide. Alcoholic dilution of the liquid contained in the anal glands. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to 30th potency.

PAGE 1090

History

The dilutions of this medicine are prepared from the liquid contained in the anal glands of skunk. Mephitis was proved by Hering in the 30c. It is a great medicine for whooping cough. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Mephitis has produced a suffocative feeling and spasmodic cough. Cough so violent, seems as if each spell would terminate life. Whooping cough. Child must be raised up, gets blue in face, cannot exhale. Mucous rales through upper part of chest. Asthmatic attacks. Patient wants to bathe in ice-cold water.

Meph. produces spasmodic effects and is a very great remedy for whooping cough. Should be given in the lower dilutions. Nervous exhaustion. Debility after severe illness. Wants to bathe in ice cold water. Trembling and choking with exophthalmos. Fine vibrations causing great uneasiness.

Rheumatic pains. Shifting pains with want to urinate. Convulsions. Sensation of paralysis during the pains. Great dejection and lassitude during which the muscles are painful when touched or exercised. Indolence with desire to stretch and stretching. Internal agitation of whole body with sensation of uneasiness.

Clinical

Asthma. Blindness. Choking, easy. Cold, sensitiveness. **Eyes** disorders. Laryngismus. Sight, weak. Whooping cough.

Modalities

Better from cold, bath. Better icy or weather. Sitting up and motion better. Worse lying, night touch after menses. Worse in morning. Rest and lying down aggravate. Worse night and daybreak.

Symptoms

MIND

Excitable, full of fancies. Talkative. Disinclination to work with inclination to stretch. Can neither sleep nor work. Ill-humor about trifles or imaginary troubles.

Unfitness for intellectual labor, caused by too lively an imagination, excessive loquacity, as from drinking too much. Excitement with heat in head. Dejection with painful muscles.

Abdomen

Pains in hypochondria. Pains as from flatulency in left side. Aching in region of liver in with colic. Colic, as from diarrhea, but without evacuation. Aching and movements in abdomen, as if caused by a chill. Pains in abdomen in evening.

Back

Pains in right side of neck. Tension in muscles of nape. Pain and a sort of paralysis in back and in all limbs. Lancination in spine during motion. Contusive pains in loins in morning.

Ears

Tearing in the ears or in the jaw and teeth. Otagia. Itching heat, redness, blisters and erysipelas in the external part of the (r.) ear.

Eyes

Heat, burning and aching in eyes, morning and evening. As if fire in eyes. Conjunctiva red, eyes hot and painful. Inability to read fine print. Pain from overexertion, blur, unable to distinguish letters. Lancination in eyes like the pricking of needles. Injection of veins in sclerotica. Myopia. Nocturnal blindness.

Face

Bloated.

Female

Excoriation of genital organs in females and swelling of labia majora.

Food

Desire for salted food. Hunger, alternating with absence of appetite. Absence of appetite in morning and also repugnance to tobacco-smoke. Painful weariness and desire to sleep after a meal.

Head

Violent pain in head as if a fullness were pressing upwards. As of a finger pressing on occiput. Headache from motion of carriage. Violent headache with sensation of fullness, as if caused by a weight or by pressure, especially in the occiput. Pain above eyes.

Kidneys

Frequent want to make water, especially at night with emission of clear urine. The urine becomes turbid, (in morning) and deposits a sediment in evening after an attack of fever.

PAGE 1091

Limbs

Rheumatic pains in arms with paralytic drawings, better by movement. Uneasiness in arm, as it were insensible. Trembling in arm on resting upon it. Jerking in hand. Drawing and rheumatic pains in thighs, hip and foot, but chiefly in leg. Contusive pains in knee.

Lungs

Dyspnea and cannot exhale. Spasmodic coughs or whooping cough. Few paroxysms during the daytime but many at night. Cough, violent suffocative, spasmodic, nervous worse talking or drinking. Foul expectoration. False croup and cannot exhale. Sudden contraction of glottis, when drinking or talking. Asthma of consumptives or alcoholics. Asthma, as if inhaling sulphur, cough from talking, hollow, deep with rawness, hoarseness and pains through chest. Asthma, worse ice water.

Male

Itching in scrotum. Heat in genital organs.

Mouth

Metallic, coppery taste. Coppery taste, as after eating onions. Foul breath. Painful jerks in root of teeth. Bloated face.

Nose

Dryness of the nose. Nosebleeds. Prolonged inclination to sneeze. Fluent coryza with pain, as from excoriation in the chest.

Rectum

Evacuations infrequent, but liquid. Diarrhea.

Sleep

Awakes at night with rush of blood to lower legs. Vivid dream of water, fire, etc. Short, seems to refresh.

Stomach

Belchings, better by discharge of flatus. Vomits food, hours after eating. Sensation of emptiness in stomach and nausea.

Teeth

Pains in teeth which are carious (molars) in lower jaw. Sudden shocks in roots of teeth. Drawing and tearing in teeth.

Throat

Tendency to choke, when drinking and speaking. Food goes the wrong way. Chokes easily, when drinking and speaking. Nausea with scraping in throat.

Vertigo

Violent vertigo, worse sitting, turning in bed. Vertigo on stooping suddenly, when seated, when moving the head, when turning in bed or in the evening.

Comments

Among the Meph. symptoms he developed was "choking while eating or drinking," and "cough on reading aloud, while talking and after drinking, caused by choking." Lower ribs painful to touch or pressure, especially worse on coughing or sneezing.

Neidhard gave Meph. to "a young man affected with symptoms of tuberculosis," in whom it produced "a spasmodic cough with a crowing sound, lasting all night and returning several times." This homeopathic aggravation suggested to Neidhard to use Meph. in whooping cough and this is his conclusion, quoted by Hering:

"If the facts collected since 1851, which are numerous, do not prove that Meph. will supersede all other remedies in whooping cough, it certainly may be considered a valuable specific. In order to ensure its full success, it should be exhibited in the lower dilutions from one to three, at least in severe cases."

Guernsey gives it as: "Whooping or any other kind of cough which is very violent, coming on spasmodically and seeming as though each spell would terminate life."

Farrington says the note of Meph. is nervous exhaustion. In whooping cough the catarrh is slight, whoop decided, worse at night and after lying down. Suffocative feeling, cannot exhale, vomits food sometimes hours after eating. Asthma of alcoholics of tuberculosis patients, (after Dros.).

T. M. Stewart reports the case of a man, 47, who had a constant hacking cough coming on during conversation. For this the uvula was amputated. As soon as he recovered from the operation the condition was this:

"Coughs after reading aloud or drinking any fluid, cough spasmodic, hollow, hoarse, worse at night and on lying down, loose in mornings." Amb., Cham., Kali-bi., Rumex, Phos., failed to relieve, Meph. 1,000c. cured promptly.

PAGE 1092

Another point about Meph. is the rush of warmth it causes to various parts. It enables patients to endure extreme cold, makes them less chilly in cold weather. Washing in ice-water is pleasant. Awakens at night with congestion of legs. Legs uneasy as if they would become insensible. Fidgety feet. A short sleep seems to refresh.

A. M. Cushing calls attention to the possibilities of the remedy in weak sight and tells of a friend of his who had a dose direct from the skunk injected into his eyes: "It was as though fire had entered his eyes." For a time he was totally blind, but when his sight returned it was so keen that he could count the panes in a window said to be two miles distant.

In another case after getting the poison out of the eye, there was for weeks after a sensation on opening the lids as of breaking glass. On Farrington's advice it was antidoted by Crot-h.

Compare

- (1) Dros., Cor-r., Sticta.
- (2) Whooping cough, Cor-r. has smothering before the cough and great exhaustion after.
- (3) Dros. has frequent spells of barking cough, worse after twelve midnight, holds sides, vomits if cannot raise sputa.
- (4) Cough worse from reading or writing, Aur., Nux-v., Plat.
- (5) Rumex - cough at night, worse 2 a.m. , Sticta with splitting headache. Aur. - awakes at night with congestion to legs.
- (6) Short sleep seems to refresh, Fl-ac., Menth.
- (7) Night-blindness, Bell.
- (8) Aversion to tobacco smoke, Ign.
- (9) Easy choking, Lach.
- (10) Fidgety feet, Tarent., Meny., Zinc., Caust., Ars., Asaf., Asar., Cimic., Aur.
- (11) Loquacity, Agar., Lach.
- (12) Nervous symptoms generally, Castor, Mosch.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., but only temporarily. Crot-h. relieved eye symptoms. Follows well: Dros. (in cough of tuberculosis patients).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mercurialis perennis

(dog mercury)

Pharmacy

Merl. Mercurialis perennis. Dog mercury. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Dog's Mercury is a common plant with poisonous properties, on account of which it is avoided by cattle. It was proved by Hesse. Like other Euphorbians, it has exceedingly acrid properties and many of its symptoms resemble closely those of the more corrosive salts of Mercury.

Cooper says, "Compared with other Euphorbians, it dries up the mucous surfaces, causing burning locally and a general drowsiness, while the other Euphorbians set up violent irritation and diarrhea from the first. Moreover, its action is not expended on the skin so soon as that of the others." **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Homeopathic

Mercurialis perennis has disorders of the muscular tissues, stomach and intestines, bladder. Great exhaustion and drowsiness. Feeling of emptiness and weariness in whole body. Persistent pains in muscles on motion. Prevalence of burning symptoms, irritation of eyes and nose, tenesmus after stool. Tumor at ensiform appendix, very sensitive.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Breast disorders. Conjunctivitis. Dysmenorrhea. Epiphora?. Flatulence. Menses, late. Pannus. Ptosis. Rheumatic disorders. Spleen disorders. Tongue, paralysis. Trachoma. Vertigo.

Causations

Blow on the head.

Modalities

Better by cold. Touch aggravates. Headache worse indoors. Sunlight aggravates the eyes. Open air causes blinking.

PAGE 1093

Symptoms

MIND

Excited mood like intoxication. Morose, quarrelsome. Fretful, ill-humored. Difficulty in collection his senses. Coma.

Abdomen

Abdominal pulsation. Violent twanging in left hypochondrium. Pressure in liver region extending to spleen. In spleen: warmth, gnawing, pressure worse lying down. Sticking in liver. Gnawing from pit of stomach to gall-bladder. Rumbling, movings and workings in abdomen, emission of much flatus.

Back

Aching in nape. Flushes of heat in back. Drawing tearing along right scapula, extending into upper arm. Tensive dragging and dragging tearing in small of back, (with anal symptoms).

Chest

Pressure and painfulness on chest in forepart and in stomach with dyspnea. Sticking in left, throbbing in right chest. Orgasm with dysmenorrhea.

Eyes

Eyelids feel heavy and dry, it is difficult to move them. Pain, burning, forcing-out sensation in eyes. Weakness of upper lids. Trembling and twitching of upper lids. Blinking of eyes. Dilated pupils with great sensitiveness of eyes to light. Asthenopia, as of a cloud, veil or cobweb before sight. Watery eyes.

Face

Feeling of coldness in face. Feeling of tension in face and head. Great redness of cheeks. Lips dry and parched with increased thirst.

Female

Menses shorter with abdominal cramp too late. Menses profuse, violent orgasm of blood, great anxiety so that she nearly fainted, oppressed breathing, heat over whole body, especially head and face, anxious sweat.

Food

Increased thirst with dry lips and mouth. Great dryness in mouth while eating. After eating: biting burning on tongue, nausea, vomiting.

Head

Head confused as if inflated. Scalp feels tense and numb is moved with difficulty. Tension and heaviness of head with sensation of heat. Burning on vertex. Shooting in left forehead and temple, worse coming indoors. Aching in forehead better by cold and pressure.

Numbness of occiput and vertex after a blow on head.

Heart

Orgasm in the heart region. Constriction. Whirling and rushing, throbbing in heart, stomach and upper abdomen. Palpitations with oppression, as if chest would be constricted after stooping.

Kidneys

Burning, prickly burning in urethra. Crawling in urethra and prepuce with crawling in anus and tearing and dragging in small of back. Frequent urging with burning, urination somewhat increased.

Limbs

Tearing, stitching, burning and smarting pains in limbs, almost in the skin, especially of hands and feet. Tired and weary. Weakness of arms and legs as if she would fall to left without vertigo. Jerking, sticking, drawing tearings throughout upper limbs. Jerking tearing in left patella. Painful ache in knees. Pressive tearing pain in tibia.

Lungs

Breath hot, almost burning, lips almost made sore by it. Breathing: stertorous, difficult, especially right side.

Male

Dragging in inguinal region, at times sticking pain, worse walking, at times extending down into spermatic cord, sometimes one, sometimes both.

Mouth

Dryness of mouth, it is difficult to move tongue and impedes chewing. Burning in mouth and tongue.

Nose

The breath from nose is cold. Crawling and burning of nose. Sensation of heat rising from stomach into nose. Conscious of having a nose, nostrils feel sore. Feels as if she had two noses.

Rectum

Dragging pressing in rectum (and burning and smarting in anus) with pressure and tension in small of back. Dragging, burning, crawling, itching in anus. Diarrhea with constant colic. Thin stools. Profuse soft stool followed by some straining.

Sensations

Heaviness in head as if pressed on pillow with a weight.

Skin

Pimples on chin with biting itching. Burning, itching, tearing on skin.

Sleep

Frequent yawning and weariness. Dizzy sleepiness. Sleep unrefreshing, full of dreams. Dreams of animals.

PAGE 1094

Stomach

Chilly feeling or burning in stomach. Belching better. Vomits food as soon as eaten. Tumor inside pit of stomach size of hen's egg, worse pressure, cannot bear clothing.

Temperature

Cold over the whole body with hot flush in face. Goosebumps on the cold right arm, extending over whole body. On going to bed in evening chill. Heat with intense thirst, perspiration in morning.

Throat

Burning dryness in throat. Ulcers on palate tonsils and back of pharynx.

Tongue

Tongue feels heavy and dry, numb insensible with loss of taste. Burning blisters on tongue inside of lips and cheeks, they form very painful spreading ulcers. Tongue painful if it touches palate as if there were blisters on it.

Vertigo

Giddiness on descending stairs. Whirling vertigo.

Comments

Among the characteristic symptoms of Merl. is "vertigo by going downstairs." The dryness of the mouth and throat is more remarkable than in any other remedy, even sugar refuses to melt in the mouth. Eating worse the dryness. The breath from the mouth is hot and dries the lips.

There is a hot breath in the nose, but cold breath in the nose is more characteristic. "Tension" is a leading note of the remedy running through the symptoms ("pain as of a band tied tightly across the forehead" is a characteristic of David Wilson's), also dragging and especially dragging down in small of back with rectal pains in groins and thigh as if a hernia might appear.

A very remarkable action is that on the female generative organs and puts Merl. in the front rank of remedies for amenorrhoea, also scanty and delayed menses and dysmenorrhoea, accompanied with orgasm, pains and swelling of breasts. Numbness of head and dullness of mind.

Conscious of having a nose, also, "She feels as if she has two noses." Head confused as if inflated. As if intoxicated.

Rolling, throbbing, trembling and orgasm in all the veins. The liver and spleen are influenced, "warmth in spleen" is one symptom. Tension in rectum and back.

Compare

- (1) Euph., Croton, Acalypha.
- (2) In worse descending stairs, Borax.
- (3) Straining after stool, Merc.
- (4) Dragging pains, Lil-t.
- (5) Numbness of head, Graph. (feels like wood).
- (6) Asaf., Caust., Kali-bi., Kreos., Lach., Led., Mag-m., Nat-m., Nat-ac., Nux-v., Nux-m., Rhod., Sulph., Thuj.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Bell.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mercurius aceticus

(mercury acetate)

Pharmacy

Merc-a. Mercurius aceticus. Subacetate of Mercury. Mercury acetate. Trituration.
Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hahnemann made a separate proving of Merc-a., which has furnished a few symptoms, not greatly differing from those of Merc. Hahnemann was bracketed a symptom referring to the menses which came on at the new moon, four days before their proper time. The medicines whose action is influenced by the moon's phases are not numerous and this is worth remembering. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Merc-a. has congestion with stiffness, dryness and heat of parts affected.

Eyes inflamed, burn and itch.

Lack of moisture. Throat dry, talking difficult. Chancre in urethra, tinea capitis favosa margin of ulcers painful.

The throat lacerations were worse by coughing rather than by swallowing. Cold water worse the inflammation of the penis, bathing with tepid water better. Pressure in lower sternum and dyspnea on standing erect is a noteworthy symptom. Margins of ulcers become painful.

PAGE 1095

Hansen says that burning in the urethra during urination and at other times has been confirmed in practice.

That Donner of Stuttgart has cured with Merc-a. a very painful syphilitic ulcer in urethra. Hansen commends it in tinea favosa on a syphilitic base and for sharp pains in tabes syphilitica.

Clinical

Chancre. **Eyes**, disorders. Dyspnea. Dysuria. Favus. Sternum, pressure. Syphilitic ulcer. Throat, sore. Tinea favosa. Ulcers.

Compare

(1) Merc., Luna.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mercurius corrosivus

(corrosive sublimate)

Pharmacy

Merc-c. Mercuric chloride. Mercurius corrosivus. Corrosive sublimate. Mercurius sublimatus. Triturations. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth potency.

History

Mercuric chloride is a powerful disinfectant and has much greater rapidity of action, causing violent effects. This salt leads all other remedies in tenesmus of the rectum. The chief effect of the Chlorine element in this salt appears to be to intensify the mercurial action.

Merc-c. is Merc. viv. with a much greater rapidity of action. Phagedena is the type of Merc-c. ulceration. Chancres spread with great rapidity. The burning of Merc-c. is more intense. The dysenteric straining is more excessive. For this reason Merc-c. is more generally prescribed in dysentery than Merc. viv. and it has even become a recognized remedy in the old school. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Merc-c. has severe tenesmus of the rectum, which is incessant and is not relieved by the stool. The tenesmus often involves the bladder as well. Bright's disease. Gonorrhoea, in the second stage with continuous tenesmus. Albuminuria in early pregnancy. (Phos. later and at full term). Destroys the secreting portions of the kidneys.

Inflammation with swelling and feelings of constriction. Internal burning in the throat, stomach rectum, neck of bladder and kidneys. Constriction of throat, rectum, bladder. Discharges acrid, tears, nasal discharge. Cracks on palms, soles, corners of mouth. Phagedenic ulcers. Syphilis. Gonorrhoea. Lies on back with knees drawn up. Notable concomitants are bladder tenesmus and tibial pains.

Clinical

Aphthae. Appendicitis. Bones disorders. Bright's disease. Cancrum oris. Chancre. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Eczema. Esophagus, stricture. **Eyes** disorders. Gums disorders. Intestinal fever. Intestines, ulcerated. Intussusception. Iritis. Jaundice. Kidneys inflammation. Labor, puerperal fever. Measles. Miscarriage. Mouth disorders. Mumps. Paralysis. Paraphimosis. Pemphigus. Perimetritis. Peritonitis. Prosopalgia. Rigg's disease. Supra-orbital neuralgia. Syphilis. Tabes mesenterica. Taste, disordered. Tenesmus. Throat inflamed. Tongue disorders. Uvula, elongated.

Modalities

Better while at rest. Motion better pain in hip-joints. Worse after urination and stool, swallowing, night, worse cold, autumn, hot days, cool nights, worse acids. Worse from sex. Dysentery and summer complaints from May to November.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium, stupor. Anxious and restless, rocks hard. Stares at persons who talk to him and does not understand them. Difficult thinking. Disturbed speech. Stupid.

Abdomen

Bloated, very painful to least touch. Painful flatulence. Appendicitis. Bruised sensation, cecal region and transverse colon painful. Cutting colic, below navel.

Back

Pott's disease, lies on back with knees drawn up.

Breasts

Glandular swellings about the nipples. Nipples crack and bleed, pain worse when nursing.

Chest

All glands about thorax swollen. Stitches through side of chest.

PAGE 1096

Ears

Violent pulsation in ears. Fetid pus.

Eyes

Burning, soreness of the eyes. Pain behind eyeballs, as if forced out. Deep ulcers on cornea. Excessive photophobia and acrid lachrymation. Pain severe at night, burning, shooting, tearing. Little tendency to pus formation. Iritis ordinary or syphilitic. Iris muddy in color, **thick** and neither contracts nor dilates. Retinitis albuminuria, ophthalmia neonatorum. **Lids edematous** red, excoriated. Objects appear smaller or double vision.

Face

Swollen. Red, puffy. Facial neuralgia within the bones. Pale about mouth. Cracks in angles of the mouth. Edematous swelling of the face. Lips, black, dark red, swollen. Upper lip swollen and turned up. Jaws stiff.

Female

Leucorrhea, pale yellow with sweetish nauseous smell. Menses too early and too profuse.

Food

Insatiable thirst, for cold drinks. Great desire for cold food.

Head

Frontal pain, congestion of head with burning in cheeks. Drawing pain in periosteum of skull. Pain in temples worse looking sideways.

Heart

Palpitation during sleep. Pulse rapid and intermittent.

Kidneys

Intense burning in urethra. Tenesmus of bladder. Stabbing pain extending up urethra into bladder. Perspiration after urinating. Urine, hot, burning, passed drop by drop, scanty or suppressed, bloody, greenish discharge. Albuminous. Frequent, dribbling, worse sitting. Urethra bleeds after urinating. Tenesmus, bladder, rectum. Nephritis. Albuminuria, pregnancy. Cystitis. Gonorrhoea. Paraphimosis. Bleeding kidneys. Sweats after urination.

Limbs

Deltoid feels relaxed. As if legs had gone to sleep. Cramps in calves in dysentery. Paralysis of limbs, trembling. Feet icy cold. Exostoses, on shin, sternum, ribs.

Lungs

Breathes as through a metallic tube. Constriction of the chest, breathes through pectoral muscles. Cutting pain in larynx. Frequent stitches shoot through thorax. Cough with bloody expectoration.

Male

Penis and testes enormously swollen. Hard chancres. Chancres assume phagedenic appearance. Gonorrhoea, discharge thick greenish. Urethra orifice red, swollen, glans sore and hot. Discharge greenish, thick. Chordee, worse sleep.

Mouth

Tongue, patchy, swollen and inflamed. Could not be protruded. Salivation with salty taste. Pyorrhoea, Gums, purple, swollen, spongy with toothache. Aphthae, ulcers. Burning, scalding sensation in mouth. Teeth loose, nightly toothache. Taste, astringent, salty, bitter. Necrosis of lower jaw.

Nose

Swollen, red, nose. Fluent, acrid coryza. Ozaena with perforation of septum nasi. (Kali-bi.) Rawness and smarting in nostrils. Post-nasal swelling, mucous membrane dry, red and covered with bloody mucus. A gluey nasal discharge.

Rectum

Continuous urging to stool and urine, a never get done feeling. Passes pure blood or bloody water. Dysentery. Sweats before and after stool. Spasms of rectum during sex. Stools, hot, bloody, slimy offensive with cutting pains and shreds of mucous membranes.

Skin

Cold. Ulcers, perforating, spreading, serpiginous. Nails gray colored.

Sleep

Violent hiccough during sleep.

Stomach

Incessant, green, bilious vomiting. Epigastrium very sensitive. Distention and soreness of the pit of stomach. Cramp in epigastrium worse least touch. Vomits mucus and blood. Gastritis. Regurgitation, astringent.

Temperature

Chilly from slightest exposure. Profuse perspiration, surfaces cold. Chilly after stools. Sweats from every motion, partial worse forehead and lower parts, foul, at night. Heat when stooping and coldness when rising.

PAGE 1097

Throat

All glands about the throat swollen. Burning, sore, red, painful swelling, worse heat, sharp pains into ears, worse pressure. Uvula, red, swollen, elongated. Pain is post-nasal with sharp pains to ears. Pain in larynx as cut with knife. Aphonia. Tonsils swollen, covered with ulcers. Swallowing painful. Spasmodic constriction, on attempting to swallow a drop of liquid.

Vertigo

Vertigo with deafness when stooping.

Comments

As with other ulcerating remedies, Merc-c. was a powerful anti-septic and disinfectant. Being much less irritating than Carbolic acid, it has taken the place of the latter as the leading anti-septic. Before the proper degree of dilution had been ascertained many patients were poisoned by its external use.

Merc-c. has some of its characteristic symptoms in the urinary sphere. The urine is albuminous, scanty, hot, bloody, may be retained or suppressed. There is intense bladder tenesmus. In some of the poisoning cases the bladder was found after death firmly contracted into a small hard lump.

"Tenesmus of bladder with intense burning in urethra and discharge of mucus and blood with the urine or after it," is a keynote for Merc-c. When this accompanies dysentery Merc-c. is the remedy. In such cases the rectal and bladder tenesmus will go together.

A patient of Clarke's who was treated under allopathic treatment with an injection of a solution of Merc-c. injected into his urethra for gonorrhoea, not only suffered intensely in the urethra at the time, but for years afterwards had a painful spasm of the rectum every time he had sex. The tenesmus is worse or not relieved after the stool. This is the keynote of Merc-c.

In the diarrhea calling for Merc-c. there is the "never-get-done feeling" long after all has passed that there is to come. This is also the indication in intussusception. Membranous threads in stool, much pure blood, weakness, faintness, shuddering.

Merc-c. is a true gonorrhoea remedy, but local injections of it are not the right form of administration. The indications are greenish-yellow or bloody and watery discharge with violent burning, urging and painful erections, dark purplish swelling, glans has a dark red or gangrenous appearance, phimosis or paraphimosis.

The chancres of Merc-c. spread with great rapidity. Serpiginous ulcers, ulcers with ragged edges which will eat away half the penis in a few days. The sore throat of Merc-c. is also characterized by the rapid spread of the infection and by the intensity of the burning pains. The mouth is specifically affected.

Clarke learned from Dr. McKechnie that long uvulas sometimes give rise to irritating coughs. If to the uvula is applied on a brush a little of a low trituration of Merc-c. it will in many cases immediately and often permanently, relieve the trouble. In syphilitic eye disorders Merc-c. is a leading remedy.

The inflammatory symptoms are of the most violent character. Burning, agonizing pains with excessive photophobia, causing excoriation of cheeks. Tearing pains in bones and around eyes. Scrofulous no less than syphilitic ophthalmias with these characters yield to Merc-c. Near to the eyes are the superior maxillary bones. These are affected by Merc-c.

The nasal catarrh is thick and glue-like, acrid excoriating. The gullet is very markedly affected. Constriction is a leading note of the remedy. Any attempt to swallow solids or liquids causes violent spasms and immediate ejection. Cutting pain, as from a knife in throat. There is raging thirst for cold things. Desire for cold food and intolerance of hot things.

Skin disorders of many kinds are met by Merc-c. including syphilitic roseola and small-pox and condylomata. In addition to the upper jaw and cranium, the sternum, ribs and tibia are prominently affected.

PAGE 1098

When present in cases of enteric fever, pains in the tibia may form an indication for Merc-c. along with the symptoms of intestinal ulceration, also disorders of the tibia occurring as sequel of enteric. Like Merc. viv., Merc-c. has a distinct place in rheumatism and rheumatic fever.

Unna reports two cases in elderly women of poisoning by sublimate lotion, lint and gauze after ablation of the breast. The dressings were removed the second day in each case. The first symptoms were intense irritation of the skin and diffused redness of the part. The wounds failed to heal by first intention. Widespread dermatitis followed and in the course of a few days a diffuse erythema spread over the whole body, creeping onwards like "water on blotting paper." Some fever, general malaise, nausea, restlessness.

In one case the eruption lasted three weeks and changed its type, "scattered urticarial and erythematous itching spots on all parts of the body suggested that there was at that period a poisoning of the more central nervous system".

R. C. Markham records a cure with Merc-c. after the failure of Merc. viv. in a case of dysentery. The symptoms were: (1) Stool: bloody mucus.

(2) Tenesmus after stool.

(3) Cutting colic below umbilicus.

(4) Nausea.

(5) Perspiration before and after stool, most pronounced on lower part of body and thigh. Symptoms 3 and 5 were not found under Merc. viv., but were under Merc-c. The patient felt better within ten minutes of receiving a dose of Merc-c. 1,000c.

Compare

(1) Ars., Lach.

(2) Leonurus, monsonia - an African plant belonging to the germaniaceae used for dysentery in material doses.

Relations

Antidote: Calc-s. is antidotal to Bichloride poisoning. Use intravenous injection of 7 grains in 7 oz's. boiled water.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mercurius cyanatus

(cyanide of mercury)

Pharmacy

Merc-cy. Bicyanide of Mercury. Mercurius cyanatus. Mercuric Cyanide. Solution. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Mercurius cyanatus is a valuable remedy for toxemia of acute infections, diseases especially diphtheria when there is early rapid and extreme prostration with cyanosis, coldness and tremors. Its action is similar to that of the toxins of infectious diseases.

Planets: Mercury, Mars.

Homeopathic

Merc-cy. has helped acute infections, pneumonia, nephritis. Great and rapid prostration, with a tendency toward hemorrhages from the different orifices of dark fluid blood, cyanosis, rapid respiration and heart action, albuminuria and twitching and jerking of the muscles. Typhoid pneumonia.

Merc-cy. affects most prominently mouth, throat and larynx. This together with marked prostration, gives it a place in the treatment of diphtheria, where it has achieved unquestioned great results. Malignant diphtheria with prostration. Coldness and nausea.

Livid states from great struggling, where suffocation is imminent and paralysis of lung threatening, great sweat. Rapid local destruction. Syphilitic ulcers when a perforation is threatening. Hemorrhages of dark fluid blood. Twitching and jerking of muscles.

Putridity. Efficient prophylactic in diphtheria.

Clinical

Diphtheria. Dysentery. Enteric fever. Hemorrhages. Keratitis syphilitica. Phlebitis. Throat, sore. Varicosis.

Modalities

Worse from swallowing, speaking. Symptoms are worse after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Great excitement, fits of passion. Fury. Talkativeness.

Abdomen

Painful, tender to pressure.

Eyes

Sunken, fixed.

Food

Thought of food causes retching. Milk relieves in general.

PAGE 1099

Head

Atrocious headaches worse night. Great excitement, fits of passion, fury, talkativeness.

Eyes sunken, face pale.

Heart

Weak.

Kidneys

Amber color, very painful, albuminous, scanty. Nephritis with great debility and chilliness. Suppression of urine.

Limbs

Varicose veins with great tenderness of leg (left). Cold limbs.

Lungs

Cutting pain in larynx. Hoarseness, talking painful. Croupy cough, causes suffocation.

Mouth

Covered with ulcerations. Tongue pale. Free salivation. Fetor of breath. Pain and swelling of salivary glands. Astringent taste. Ulcerations of mouth have a gray membrane.

Nose

Profuse nosebleed several times a day.

Rectum

Intolerable pain. Redness around anus. Frequent diarrhea preceded by severe colic. Stools are offensive, green, slimy, bloody and black. Frequent hemorrhage, stools with tenesmus. Discharge of fetid liquid with gangrenous odor. Black stools.

Skin

Moist and cold. Sweatiness.

Stomach

Early and complete anorexia. Incessant hiccough. Thought of food causes retching.

Nausea, vomiting, bilious, bloody.

Throat

Feels raw and sore. Mucous membranes broken down, ulcerated. Tonsils enlarged. Looks raw in spots, especially in public speakers. Hoarseness and talking is very painful.

Necrotic destruction of soft parts of palate and fauces. Intense redness of fauces.

Swallowing very difficult. Cutting pain, on swallowing. Dark blood from nose. Septic diphtheria. Diphtheria of the larynx and nose. (Kali-bi.) Much thick grayish membrane in the throat.

Comments

The history of Merc-cy. is a romantic one. When Dr. Alexander Villers was an infant he had diphtheria. Known remedies had failed to arrest the disease.

His father, Dr. Dominic von Villers, was in despair. Taking counsel with his friend, Dr. Beck (of Monthly in Switzerland), the latter was struck with the likeness of the case to the effects of Merc-cy. In some poisoning cases, reports of which he had just been reading. He suggested the remedy.

A small quantity of the salt was procured and an potency was rapidly made and administered. Improvement soon set in and recovered happily followed.

The patient, saved by Merc-cy., lived to do most brilliant work with the same remedy when practicing in St. Petersburg and Merc-cy. has taken a sure place at the head of remedies for this disorders.

The local symptoms are very clearly defined and among the general symptoms profound prostration, coldness and cyanosis are leading indications. Villers had better results with the 30c than with any lower potency.

Merc-cy. is also a very efficient prophylactic in diphtheria cases. In the sensational New York poisoning case of February, 1899, Mr. Henry C. Barnett, the victim, was treated for diphtheria by his doctors before the cause of the illness was discovered.

Beck mentions among the leading symptoms: extreme feebleness, trembling, syncope. Icy coldness: general coldness with nausea. Diphtheria membrane in throat, mouth and at anus.

Nash reports as particularly indicating it a chronic sore throat of public speakers with rawness in spots and a broken-down appearance, as if about to ulcerate and this additional condition, "it hurts the patient to speak."

Hemorrhages occur, dark and persistent. Swallowing is impossible or causes severe cutting pains. Thought of food causes retching. There are varicose veins with great tenderness on left leg.

Compare

(1) Arum. trip., Caust., Hep., Kali-bi., Phyt., Echin., Lach., Gels.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1100

Mercurius dulcis

(calomel)

Pharmacy

Merc-d. Mercurius dulcis. Calomel. Mercurous chloride. Subchloride of Mercury.

Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third to sixth trituration.

History

Merc-d. is responsible for a large amount of the mercury treatments of the past and for some of the present. As a comparatively mild and slow-aching form of mercurial, it has none of the corrosive effects of the per chloride, but it has all the power of the metal in it nevertheless and it has had its own share of disasters.

For constipation and any affection which could be ascribed to the liver, blue pill was at one time about the only recognized remedy. Some homeopaths have adopted a modification of this by prescribing Merc-d. 1x in two-or three-grain doses as a direct purgative. But as Merc-d. has caused both constipation and diarrhea, it is probable that the action is roughly homeopathic.

Calomel produces catarrhal inflammation of the ear and is useful in eustachian catarrh and deafness. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Mercurius dulcis is especially indicated in remittent bilious fevers in peritonitis and meningitis. Dropsies due to combined kidney and cardiac diseases, especially with jaundice. (Hale). Cirrhosis of the liver, especially in the hypertrophic form.

Merc-d. has marked effect on catarrhal inflammation of ear. Diarrhea with soreness of anus. Prostatitis. Remittent bilious attacks. Pallor, flabby bloated and turgid flaccidity.

Pale mucous membranes. Inflammation with peritonitis, meningitis, pleurisy. Biliousness, remittent bilious fevers. Pallor, and bloatedness. Pale scrofulous children, who have swelling of cervical and other glands. Dropsies due to combined kidney and cardiac diseases especially with jaundice. Biliary stasis.

Clinical

Catarrh. Condylomata. Conjunctivitis. Deafness. Diarrhea. Eustachian tubes. Gastro-malacia. Meningitis. Peritonitis, plastic. Prostatitis. Throat, sore.

Modalities

Better from cold drinks. Worse from acids.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, agitated. Apprehensive.

Abdomen

Violent pain in abdomen, griping, tenderness. Bloated, hot, painful abdomen.

Chest

Great oppression in chest and in region of heart.

Ears

Otitis media. Closure of eustachian tubes. Sudden fluttering. Ear troubles of scrofulous children. Eardrum retracted, thickened and immovable. Deafness from every cold of old age. Deafness of old age. Deafness, occasioned by a swelling, which compresses Eustachian tube. Scrofulous otitis. Itching in external meatus.

Eyes

Rapid winking. Closure of lachrymal duct. **Eyes**, red, dry, gummy. **Gummy secretion** on edges of lids, later, smarting and indistinct vision. Symptoms worse after exercise and when heated from exercise. **Scrofulous** ophthalmia. Ciliary blepharitis.

Face

pale. Face flushed. pale as a corpse. Swelling of cheeks. Exfoliation of lower jaw and death.

Female

Broad, moist and burning condylomata around external genitals, perineum and anus of exceedingly offensive smell.

Head

Painful scalp. Heaviness across forehead. Falling off of hair.

Limbs

Trembling of hands and feet. Rheumatic stiffness and catching pain in muscles of legs and knee-joints. Cramps in calves at night.

Male

Acute inflammation of prostate after suppressed gonorrhoea, burning, pressing pains intense dysuria, urine scanty. Stinging and itching just back of corona glandis.

PAGE 1101

Mouth

Aphthae on tongue. Offensive breath, salivation, sore gums. Constant flow of dark, putrid saliva, very offensive. Ulceration of throat with dysphagia. Granular pharyngitis. Tongue indented indurated, black. Difficulty to open mouth. Ulcers in mouth, bleeding throughout night. Flow of horribly fetid, dark saliva.

Nose

Blows lumps of mucus from nose. Violent nosebleed. Dry, crusted nostrils. Sore right nostril.

Rectum

Burning, tenesmus. Soreness round anus. Scanty, bloody mucus with bile and constant desire without tenesmus. Dark-green, watery with griping. The anus is sore and burning. Dysentery, small stools of mucus and blood, covered with bile. Diarrhoea with vomiting. Constant disposition to stool. Obstinate constipation. Condylomata round anus.

Skin

Copper-colored eruptions. Flabby and ill nourished. Swollen glands. Desquamation of skin, especially of hands and feet. Phagedenic ulcers with white bases and painful and inflamed margins in mouth, palate, face, genital and other parts.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting. Cyclic vomiting of infants. (Cupr-ar., Iris.). No appetite. Urgent thirst. Vomiting. Weight and pain at epigastrium.

Stool

Stools watery, greenish, coppery green like chopped eggs, grass-green, stringy, mucous, bloody, dysenteric, black with great epigastric oppression, sinking.

Teeth

Violent burning in teeth, teeth become bare, shake and fall out, gums swollen and bleeding when touched.

Temperature

Feverish heat, profuse nocturnal sweat, tearing pains in limbs, prostration of strength and trembling. Fever, sometimes hot, putrid.

Throat

Excessive ulceration of throat. Difficulty of swallowing.

Comments

Merc-d. is for scrofulous children who are liable to remittent bilious attacks. The keynote of Merc-d. in this as in other complaints is pallor:

"Pale as a corpse," and with this a flabby bloated appearance. Pale, scrofulous children who have swelling of cervical and other glands. Skin flabby and ill nourished.

Another leading feature of Merc-d. is inflammation with plastic exudation. Calomel in old-school practice rapidly resolved and cured a violent meningitis with wild delirium in a girl of five. In this case there was probably plastic exudation on the membranes.

Gluing up of Eustachian tube with catarrh. Scrofulous inflammation in general and particularly of the eyes. Peritonitis. Soreness round anus is a leading indication in many disorders when it occurs as a concomitant.

Compare

(1) Kali-m., Hydr.

(2) In stringy stools, Sul-ac.

(3) Catarrhal inflammation of middle ear, Eustachian tube closed, deafness of old age, Kali-m.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mercurius iodatus flavus

(proto-iodide of mercury)

Pharmacy

Merc-i-f. Mercurius iodatus flavus. Mercurius protoiodatus. Green Iodide of Mercury.

Mercurius iodide. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, second trituration.

History

Merc-i-f. has had a valuable proving, which has developed a distinct individuality based on the general Merc. characteristics. Lyc. is strongly reminded by some symptoms of Merc-i-f., and Lyc. relieved some of the symptoms of the proving.

The right-to-left direction was manifested in the throat and chest symptoms, but unlike those of Lyc., the throat symptoms were worse by warm drinks.

PAGE 1102

Homeopathic

Merc-i-f. has a strong affinity for glands of the throat, Lymphatic and breasts. Throat disorders with greatly swollen glands and characteristic coating of tongue. Worse right side. Chancre induration remains long time.

Cervical and parotid glands enormously swollen. Swollen inguinal glands, large and hard. Breasts tumors with tendency to much warm perspiration and gastric disturbances. There are many pains in the eyes and orbits. Farrington mentions "corneal ulcers looking as if they had been chipped out by finger-nail."

Much accumulation of tenacious mucus in the throat. Merc-i-f. has a strong characteristic in the tongue a thick yellow coat at the base, anterior part clean and red. Syphilis. Deep bone pains especially at night. Right side is usually affected and like Lyc. symptoms go from right to left.

Clinical

Blepharitis. Breast, tumors. Catarrh. Chancre. Crusta lactea. Diphtheria. **Eyes**, disorders. Goiter. Intraocular disorders. Leucorrhoea, children. Ozaena. Pregnancy, vomiting. Scabies. Syphilis. Throat, sore. Tonsillitis. Toothache. Writer's cramp.

Causations

Cold draft when perspiring. Cold, damp weather. Spring.

Constitutions

Merc-i-f. is suited to scrofulous and syphilitic patients to mucous surfaces covered with squamous epithelium to effects of drafts while perspiring. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Modalities

Better from open air. Better lying on right side, (tired feeling in all limbs). Worse odors, raising up. Worse warm room, warmth of bed, warm drinks. Worse lying on left side, worse cold and damp weather. Touch and pressure worse. Worse night, before 1 a.m. , on waking. Worse rest. Worse lying of left side. Worse at church (faint feeling). Worse in spring.

Symptoms

MIND

Lively, merry, talkative.

Abdomen

Pain in abdomen with pain in heart. Faint sick feeling in hypogastrium before stools.

Breasts

Mammary tumors with knots in axilla, blueness of the part, warm perspiration and gastric disturbances.

Ears

Sudden sharp pain in ears worse touch.

Eyes

Keratitis, *cornea looks scratched or chipped out by finger nail*. Photophobia. Dark circles around the eyes. Swelling below right eye.

Female

Yellow leucorrhoea of very young girls.

Head

Dull frontal headache with pain at the root of nose. Headache better when mind and body actively engaged. Head pain follows heart pain.

Heart

Pain preceded by head pain. Palpitation with dyspnea worse lying on back. Feeling as if heart had jumped out of its place.

Kidneys

Urine, copious, dark red scanty.

Limbs

Knees numb. Laming pain in right arm worse writing. Pain in right forearm with pain in left hip.

Male

Hard chancres, painless with enlarged inguinal glands, not disposed to suppuration.

Dreams of urination followed by seminal emission of which he knew nothing.

Mouth

Desire to clench the teeth, jaw is stiff and tired from grinding pain in teeth during sleep.

Teeth sensitive, worse heat, cold and sweets. Teeth feel too long, cannot eat. Pyorrhoea.

Tongue coated moist filmy or thick yellow at base, tip and edges red. Toothache after filling.

Nose

Mucus descends through posterior sinuses into the throat, causing hawking.

Rectum

Black discharges with or without stools.

Skin

Flat warts.

Stomach

Weak empty feeling in stomach. Nausea at the sight or odor of food. Thirst for sour drinks.

Throat

Sore throat, goes from right then left. Swelling begins on right side. Tonsillitis. Tonsils swollen, better cold drinks. When only the superficial part of the tonsils is involved.

Cheesy exudates with offensive breath. Small ulcers on posterior pharynx.

Easily detached patches on inflamed pharynx and fauces, worse on right tonsil, much tenacious mucus. Sensation of a lump. Constant inclination to swallow. Goiter with suffocation.

PAGE 1103

Tongue

Coated thickly, yellow at the base. Tip and edges may be red and take imprint of teeth.

Vertigo

Faint or dizzy on rising from a chair or when reading.

Comments

Merc-i-f. is a medicine of concomitants: There is a head pain following immediately a heart pain, pain in right forearm and left hip simultaneously, pain in heart with pain in abdomen.

The teeth feel too long, worse by closing the jaws. There is also irresistible desire to clench teeth and the jaw is stiff and muscles tired from clenching teeth in sleep. Nausea at sight of food. Faint, stick feeling in hypogastrium. Black stools. A cough worse by laughing.

Kent mentions the cure of "an ulcerated indurated lump in breast, as large as a goose's egg with knots in axilla, blueness of the part and no hope." Merc-i-f. 100c, given as often as the pains were severe, cured.

Compare

(1) Plb. iod. - in breast tumors.

(2) Right to left, Lyc. (Merc. bin. l. to right).

(3) Nausea in hypogastrium, Puls.

(4) Black stools, Lept.

(5) Cough worse laughing, Arg-n.

(6) Pains all round orbit, Cinnab.

(7) Worse warm drinks and empty swallowing, Lach. Thick yellow coating at base of tongue, Kali-bi. (Nat-p. golden yellow, Nat-s. dirty or greenish gray).

(8) worse lying left side, Phos., Arn., Spig. - opposite Merc., which has worse lying right side.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hep., palpitation, Lyc. Follows well: Lach. (scarlatina).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mercurius iodatus ruber

(bin-iodide of mercury)

Pharmacy

Merc-i-r. Mercurius iodatus ruber. Mercurius biniodatus. Mercuric Bin-iodide.

Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration.

History

Merc-i-r. acts on cellular tissue also, has wandering rheumatic pains with weariness.

Much hard glandular swelling. Chronic suppurating buboes. Swellings.

Cases have been recorded in which small doses of Merc-i-r. 3x or 2x have cut short an attack of asthma or, if taken at bed-time, have prevented an expected attack from developing during the night. But the pathogenesis of Merc-i-r. has oppressed breathing and if the general Merc. conditions are present it is quite capable of acting dynamically. Early cases of cold especially in children. Cuts short, attacks of asthma when given in 2x or 3x potencies or prevents it developing during the night if given at bedtime. **Planets:**

Mercury.

Homeopathic

Merc-i-r. like Merc-i-f this salt also affects the Lymphatic glands, throat, but on the left side. Early stages of cold, especially in children. Diphtheria and ulcerated sore throats, especially on left side with much glandular swelling. Chronic suppurating buboes. Hard chancres. Old cases of syphilis in scrofulous patients.

Clinical

Antrum, pain. Asthma. Coryza. Diphtheria. Eczema. Eye inflammation. Hemorrhoids. Laryngitis. Liver, syphilis. Malaria. Nose, polyps, diseased bones. Parotiditis. Post-nasal catarrh. Quinsy. Rheumatism. Spleen, enlarged. Syphilis. Testicles, enlargement. Typhus fever.

Causations

Exposure to wet. Washing floor. Weather changes.

Modalities

Open air ameliorates the head symptoms. Getting warm walking ameliorates deafness. Worse empty swallowing or swallowing food. Worse after sleep, weather changes. Worse washing floor, getting wet. Worse from touch and pressure. Worse after dinner. Worse afternoon and evening. Cold air, cold washing, getting wet aggravates. Touch and pressure aggravate.

PAGE 1104

Symptoms

MIND

Ill humor. Disposed to cry.

Ears

Closure of eustachian tube, opens with a pop. Deafness better after becoming warm on walking.

Eyes

Granular eyelids. Trachoma.

Face

Aching sore malar bones. Slimy sticky lips on waking. Eczema on chin.

Female

Profuse acrid green leucorrhoea. Fibroids stony hard.

Head

Painfully heavy occiput. Frontal region as if bound by the cord.

Kidneys

Urethra indurated.

Limbs

Wandering rheumatic pains especially muscular. Middle humerus as if about to break.

Pain from calf up to sacrum.

Lungs

Asthma. Hoarseness on getting little wet. Catching pain under right breast, oppressing breathing. Cough from elongated uvula with sore throat.

Male

Stubborn suppurating buboes. Hard chancres. Sarcocoele of (left) testicles.

Mouth

Gums swollen toothache, glands swollen. Scalded feeling on tongue. Aphthae. Profuse saliva. Tongue, wrinkled stiff at base, pains when moving.

Neck

Stiff. Cervical adenitis.

Nose

Coryza with right side of nose hot and swollen. Hawks mucus from posterior sinuses. Turbinate bones swollen. Boggy mucous membrane of nose and throat, closure of Eustachian tube, opening with a pop.

Skin

Small fissures and cracks, hard papules, syphilitic chancre and ulcers. Bubo. Sarcocoele. Moist cracks on palms.

Stomach

Desires food more salted.

Temperature

Intense shivering followed by fever. Night sweat, hot.

Throat

Fauces dark red, swallowing painful. Sore throat, (left to right). Tonsils and the glands are greatly swollen. Parenchymatous tonsillitis. (Will often abort peri-tonsillitis if given frequently.) Phlegm in nose and throat. Disposition to hawk with sensation of a lump in throat. Stiffness of muscles of throat and neck. Sensation of a lump in throat. Hawks much mucus from posterior sinuses. Uvula elongated.

Diphtheria, submaxillary glands painfully engorged, fauces dark red, worse on left tonsil. Cough with sore throat. Laryngeal troubles with aphonia.

Comments

Merc-i-r. the headache is worse in open air.

Eyes worse by bright light, *psoric* eye disorders. Right side of nose is inflamed.

The liver, spleen and pancreas are affected and also the bladder and male sexual organs. Wandering rheumatism. Troublesome dreams. It acts well in old cases of syphilis, particularly in persons of lax tissue, scrofulous and those who have taken much Mercury.

Compare

- (1) In syphilitic eruptions, Bad., Carb-an., Nit-ac.
- (2) Ophthalmia Jequirity.
- (3) Wandering rheumatism, Kali-bi.
- (4) worse after sleep, left to right, Lach.
- (5) Dreams of water, Merc. Proto Iod.
- (6) In disorders of antrum, Mag-c., Merc. cor.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hepar. Compatible after: Bell.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mercurius nitrosus

(mercury nitrate)

Pharmacy

Merc-ns. Mercurius nitrosus. Mercurius nitricus oxydulatus. Mercuric nitrate. Nitrate of Mercury. In the form of Liquor Hydrargyria, Nitratis acidus and Unguentum Hydrargyria Nitratis of the old school. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The homeopathic authority for it is Hansen, who considers that sticking pains are its special indication and also sticking itching.

Hansen says Donner commends it in syphilis of the nerves and of the bones. The symptoms are compiled from poisoning cases. Among the symptoms are cachexia, tremors, frequent fainting, pains so intolerable he calls for a knife to kill himself.

Coldness predominates, but there is the nitric acid flush of the face. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

PAGE 1105

Homeopathic

Merc-ns. has achieved a reputation as "a stimulating application" to indolent ulcers to the eyelids in ophthalmia and in a variety of skin diseases such as herpes, ringworm, impetigo, leprosy, psoriasis, rupia.

Eye disorders with burning, sticking pains, photophobia and epiphora. Mucous patches with sticking pains. Gonorrhoea with frequent burning, sticking itch on corona glandis and in the sulcus coronarius. Vegetations.

Clinical

Condylomata, Eyes disorders. Gonorrhoea. Malaria. Mucous patches. Syphilis of nerves. Vegetations.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirious. Extreme anxiety. Rolled on the ground with excessive pain and called for a knife to kill himself. Memory poor. Stupor approaching a narcotic state.

Compare

(1) Merc-d. in stinging and itching behind corona glandis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mercurius praecipitatus albus

(mercuric ammonium chloride)

Pharmacy

Merc-pr-a. Mercurius praecipitatus albus. Mercuric ammonium chloride. White Precipitate. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Mossa relates a case of chronic eczema of the face in an elderly man, a moistening eruption worse in winter and from exposure to cold, vesicles on a reddened, swollen skin dry into scales which exfoliate, eyelids, especially the lower, edematous, the corners are reddened, lachrymation. Ears involved, itching and burning on head preventing sleep.

Merc-pr-a. 3 grains every third day. First the burning itching ceased. Then formation of blisters abated. Exfoliation continued a long time, but the skin finally became normal.

A girl, 2, eruption on face and large part of scalp, covered with thick yellow crust, matter exuding from cracks. Offensive odor, swollen cervical glands.

Merc. precip. alb. 3 grains once in three days cured in four weeks. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of Merc-pr-a. are taken entirely from poisonings. The most peculiar symptoms are: Green tongue, bilious stools scalding anus. Slight subsultus. Collapse.

In one night a child, (poisoned with 20 grains) has undergone a remarkable change in the morning the child has changed to the appearance of an old man. During the night the child shrieked as from great pain.

Clinical

Dwarfism. Eczema facial.

Symptoms

Abdomen

After half an hour pain began in epigastrium, gradually spreading over whole abdomen. Great pain in abdomen, continuing after taking any, even liquid, food, for more than a week. Constant griping. Whole abdomen painful to pressure.

Face

Very flushed, greatly swollen.

Mouth

Gums much swollen. Tongue: much coated, thick greenish fur.

Rectum

One copious stool with mucous shreds in some quantities, much dark blood. Numerous scanty stools with much blood. Almost pure bile causing great scalding of anus.

Sleep

Drowsy, semi-comatose.

Stomach

Thirst urgent. Nausea and vomiting. Vomits deeply blood-stained fluid. Much pain at stomach.

Temperature

Cold, clammy skin, much congestion of cutaneous vessels. General perspiration.

Compare

(1) Dwarfish children, Bar-c., Carc. Syph.

(2) Eczema, Mez., Aethiops. ant.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Mercurius praecipitatus ruber

(red oxide of mercury)

Pharmacy

Merc-pr-r. Mercurius praecipitatus ruber. Mercurius oxydatus. Red Precipitate. Red Oxide of Mercury. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 1106

History

This intensely irritating mercurial was investigated by Hahnemann. All the usual mercurial symptoms were intensified. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Merc-pr-r. has produced suffocative attacks at night on lying down at the point of falling asleep. patient is obliged to jump up suddenly which relieves. Gonorrhoea, urethra felt as a hard string. Chancroid, phagedenic ulcer and bubo. Pemphigus, mucous patches.

Eczema with cracks and fissures. Barber's itch. Blepharitis internally and externally. Leadiness in occiput with otorrhea, General trembling. Convulsions. Cramps of internal organs and in legs. Spasmodic contraction of limbs.

Clinical

Anus, burning. Chancroid. Gonorrhoea. Mucous patches. Pemphigus neonatorum.

Symptoms

MIND

Apprehension.

Abdomen

Occasional pain in left hypochondrium. Abdomen distended and painful to contact.

Agonizing colic.

Eyes

Fierce intent look. **Chemosis.** Blepharitis (cured in a prover).

Face

Remarkable redness of face and eyes. Dropsical condition of face. Cheeks and lips enormously swollen.

Heart

Violent palpitations that seemed as if it would burst the chest. Small, hard pulse.

Lungs

Larynx inflamed and swollen, even outside. Paroxysms of suffocation at night on lying down and while falling asleep, obliged to jump up suddenly, when it disappeared.

Oppression of chest.

Mouth

Tongue enormously swollen and protruding. Inflamed gums. Two holes in tongue. Anterior portion of mucous membrane of cheeks, gums and under the tongue sloughed away and four teeth were lost in the process.

As the parts healed the jaws became completely closed by contracting scars. Tongue was reduced and firmly adherent to floor of mouth and cheeks. Strong mercurial odor. Inside of mouth coated with a substance like decayed cheese. Burning in mouth and throat, pains prevent sleep. Mouth very sore, flakes of epithelium separate. Itching over whole mouth without salivation. Profuse salivation. Blood and saliva of the most fetid odor flowed constantly from mouth.

Rectum

Constant urging, gradually became worse and spread over whole intestinal canal with constant sensation in anus as of a glowing hot iron moving up and down. Most excessive tenesmus with scanty discharge of blood with cutting and burning pains. Diarrhea: excessively violent with violent cramps. Stools: mainly blood involuntary, greenish and offensive.

Stomach

Unquenchable thirst. Nausea, vomiting. Vomit: with cutting in abdomen, black blood, bloody mucus, followed by diarrhea. Pains in stomach and whole abdomen. Agonizing pain in stomach with burning heat and nausea.

Temperature

Cold, perspiring skin. Cold sweat.

Throat

Throat inflamed. Burning like hot ashes on swallowing the powder.

Comments

Hansen has used Merc-pr-r. in practice and gives these as indications: Gonorrhoea when the urethra is felt as a hard string. Phagadenic ulcer and bubo. Indurated ulcer, deep with red, hard edges and especially when spreading. Syphilitic iritis when the pains have ceased. Pemphigus neonatorum and intertrigo syphilitica.

Mucous patches on scrotum and by anus with or without fissures. Eczema, acute or chronic, much sero-purulent or purulent exudation, also externally (in ointment 1 to 40 of prepared lard). Tinea tonsurans, circinata and sycosis. Folliculitis.

These are Hansen's own observations. In the symptoms of the proving a sensation "as of a hot iron in anus moving up and down" looks like a possible keynote.

Compare

(1) Merc-pr-a.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1107

Mercurius solubilis

(See Mercurius Vivus)

Mercurius sulphocyanatus

(pharaoh's serpents)

Pharmacy

Merc-s-cy. Mercurius sulphocyanatus. Pharaoh's Serpents. Sulphocyanide of Mercury.

Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The well-known scientific toy called "Pharaoh's serpents" is composed of the sulphocyanide of mercury. A boy ate one "serpent," and a man took one in water. The symptoms were observed on these two. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Merc-s-cy. has general prostration for some days. Heat and constriction in esophagus with difficulty in swallowing and burning in epigastric region and nausea.

Symptoms

MIND

Excessive anxiety.

Clinical

Diphtheria. Esophagus, stricture.

Face

Pallor, great weakness, cold skin and frequent shivering.

Limbs

Pain in shoulder-joint.

Lungs

Voice rough and hoarse. Tenacious expectoration.

Mouth

Constant salivation. Disgusting metallic taste.

Pulse

Pulse intermitting every three beats.

Rectum

Bloody stools.

Stomach

Vomiting. Epigastrium painful to pressure.

Throat

Extreme redness of throat with white membrane on tonsils. Most violent burning in fauces.

Vertigo

Vertigo on attempting to rise.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mercurius sulphuricus

(yellow sulphate of mercury)

Pharmacy

Merc-sul. Mercurius sulphuricus. Hydrargyrum oxydatum sub-sulphuricum. Turpethum minerale. Yellow precipitate. Turpeth mineral. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies. History

There is a little confusion about the identity of this drug in the books. Turpeth is correctly given by Allen. Hering, who proved and introduced it, calls it Turpethum and Turpeth mineral.

The Pharmacopeia of the American Institute of Homeopathy describes the white sulphate, HgSO₄, under the heading Mercurius sulphuricus, but says it is mentioned in Allen's Encyclopedia, vol. 6. , p. 325, whereas it is Turpeth, the yellow precipitate, which is there spoken. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Merc-sul. has intense dyspnea, must sit up. Respiration rapid, short, burning in chest. Hydrothorax. (Ars.) Cardiac pain and weakness. Watery stools, burning in anus. Sore tip of tongue. Edema of legs. Sneezing from direct rays of sun. Diarrhea early in the morning, stool bursts out in a hot stream of yellow matter. Intense evacuations like rice-water. Scanty, clear, scalding urine.

Most pains feel as if a dull stick pressed on the parts and were moving in diverse curved lines, feels as if this pain were in the bones. Debility with sleepiness. Rheumatic pains.

Clinical

Dropsy. Dysuria. Hydrothorax.

Symptoms

MIND

Low-spirited with chilliness and yawning. Ill-humor after eating.

Abdomen

Coldness or burning in abdomen. Wakes at 1 a.m. with severe pains along duodenum to umbilical region. Soreness in inguinal glands.

Chest

Burning in chest. Pain in chest prevents him from breathing. Pain in right side of chest, extending to scapula, can scarcely breathe, worse from 4 to 5 p.m. Pressure on chest.

Dyspnea in children, hydrothorax.

Ears

Burning in ears and in face after a chill.

Eyes

Oppression over eyes. **Eyes** worse from sunlight.

Face

Pale, anxious countenance. Swelling of parotid gland.

PAGE 1108

Head

Sensation of giddiness while standing after headache. Fullness in head with occasional stitches. Soreness and heaviness through head (after breakfast and when walking about.)

Violent itching of hairy scalp throughout the proving.

Kidneys

Diminished secretion of urine, does not urinate frequently, but has constant pressure, urine dark, becoming turbid with a scum on it. Increased secretion of urine without a sediment. Urine scanty and scalding, but clear.

Limbs

Numbness in left forearm and hand, later numbness in right hand. Hands icy cold with blue nails. Stiffness in arms. Pain in knees and lameness, especially when walking. Foot-sweat with soreness at ends of the nails. Ulcers on ankles.

Lungs

Roughness in the throat and hoarseness. Sensation of heat in larynx. Increased expectoration of mucus from larynx and trachea.

Male

Gonorrhoea and syphilitic diseases with great congestions to the parts. Swelling of testicles. Involuntary emission and lascivious dreams.

Mouth

Gums and palate dark bluish (black), ulcerated margins. Mouth clammy and full of mucus in morning. Burning, smarting, stinging pain on tip of tongue (l. side in evening). Tongue: Greenish yellow down middle, coated white heavily, yellowish at root, the enlarged papilla stand up like red points with flat taste in mouth and a reduced pulse. Lips, gums, fauces, mouth and tongue swollen, look dry and black. Salivation.

Nose

Sneezing in sunshine with fluent coryza. Swelling and soreness of tip of nose. Itching of nose.

Rectum

After drinking coffee, pain in abdomen as if diarrhoea would set in. Stools soft and earlier in morning than usual. Sudden and violent pressing to stool while walking compelling him to stand still. This causing an anxious perspiration, later the stools are forcibly gushing out in a hot, burning stream of yellow water, followed by great debility, hiccough and belching. After the diarrhoea stools sensation of fullness as from congestion to legs, especially feet, they feel numb when standing. Violent purging, rice-water motions, some yellow.

Skin

Induration of the glands. Psoriasis, leprosy.

Sleep

Frequent yawning and great sleepiness in afternoon. Sleeplessness after midnight.

Awakens with headache in morning.

Stomach

Violent yellow vomiting. Stomach so irritated nothing would stay on it an instant. Pain, weight in stomach, tenderness. Vomiting and diarrhoea.

Temperature

Chilliness running up back with yawning and depression of spirit is followed by dull pain in forehead, burning in face and ears and slight fever. Chilliness, restlessness and heaviness in upper part of abdomen, frequent yawning and diminished secretion of urine (afternoon).

Throat

Heat and sensation of constriction in throat. Dryness of tongue and throat. Burning in mouth and throat.

Comments

Lippe is the chief clinical authority for Merc-sul. He considers it as important as Ars. in dropsies of the chest. The symptoms on which it has been prescribed are clinical and have been well confirmed. Among them is this: "Pain in right chest extending to scapula, he can scarcely breathe, worse 4 to 5 p.m. "

When Merc-sul. acts well, says Lippe, "it produces a profuse watery diarrhea with great relief to the patient." It is particularly suited to hydrothorax depending on liver or heart disorders.

PAGE 1109

Other confirmed symptoms are: Soreness of tip of tongue. Edema of legs. Scanty and scalding urine, but clear. Among the most peculiar is, worse in afternoon, 4-5 p.m.

Better by profuse diarrhea (dyspnea). After diarrhea stools there is numbness of legs.

Compare

- (1) Merc. acet. - cutting in urethra when last drop is flowing out.
- (2) Cinnabar, Aethiops antimonialis and other Mercuries.
- (3) in hydrothorax, Ars.
- (4) worse afternoon, Lyc.
- (5) Dropsy, Dig.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Mercurius solubilis

(mercury, quicksilver)

Pharmacy

Merc. Hydrargyrum. Mercurius vivus. Argentum vivum. Mercurius Solubilis

Hahnemanni. Metallic Mercury. Quicksilver. Triturations. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

There was a fitness in naming this metal after the mutable planet, Mercury. It provides us with weather-glasses and thermometers and it turns those who are under its influence into weather-glasses and thermometers likewise.

Although Hahnemann proved Mercurius solubilis, he recommended the use of triturations of the pure metal in practice as being the simplest mercurial preparation and more easily obtained and equally available with Merc. sol. for prescribing on the symptoms of the latter. The potencies are prepared from soluble black oxide of Mercury was prepared originally by Hahnemann from pure metallic Mercury.

There is no difference between the symptoms of these preparations, but it seems that when Merc-s. fails, when indicated, Merc-v. acts. Merc. affects more or less every organ and tissue of the body. No pains have been taken to keep distinct Merc. sol. and Merc. vivus.

Though Merc. sol. was the preparation Hahnemann proved, he recommended Merc. viv. as a superior preparation for homeopathic prescribing in his preface to the proving.

Mercurius solubilis Hahnemann was invented by him in his pre-homeopathic days in response to a general desire for a mercurial preparation which should be at once soluble and non-corrosive and it at once took its place in pharmacy, a place it has never lost.

The method of developing the medicinal power of metallic mercury by graduated trituration was a later discovery, through there was a suggestion of it in the well-known Hydrargyrum cum creta.

Homeopathic

Merc. is Hahnemann's typical anti-syphilitic remedy, as Sulph. is the typical anti-psoric and Thuja the typical anti-sycotic. Every organ and tissue of the body is more or less affected by this powerful drug, it transforms healthy cells into decrepit inflamed and necrotic wrecks, decomposes the blood, producing a profound anemia. This malignant medicinal force is converted into useful life saving and life preserving service if employed homeopathically, guided by its clear cut symptoms.

The lymphatic system is especially affected with all the membranes and glands and internal organs, bones, etc. A human thermometer. Sensitive to heat and cold. Lesions produced by mercury very similar to those of syphilis. Very often indicated in the secondary stage of syphilis when there is a febrile anemia, rheumatoid pains behind sternum, around joints, etc., ulceration of mouth and throat, etc.

Again, hereditary syphilis manifestations, are within its range. Also it has bullae, abscesses, snuffles, marasmus, stomatitis or destructive inflammations. Tremors everywhere. Weakness with ebullitions and tremblings from least exertion.

PAGE 1110

Complaints increase with the sweat and rest, all associated with a great deal of weariness, prostration and trembling. Parts are much swollen with raw, sore feeling, the profuse, oily perspiration does not relieve. Breath, discharges of the body smell foul. Tendency to formation of pus, which is thin, greenish, putrid, streaked with blood.

Blood decomposes producing profound anemia, lymphatic glands are enlarged, glandular activity especially of salivary and mucous glands increases. Secretions are free, thin, slimy, acrid, burning, foul or thick greenish-yellow. Ulcerations of the mucous membranes especially of mouth and throat.

Manifestations of hereditary syphilis, bullae, abscesses, marasmus, snuffles or destructive inflammations of bones, cellular tissues, joints come under its range. Uncertain in his mental and physical behavior, tremulous, weak and sweaty. Swellings, edema, continued exudations. Redness.

Livid congestions. Suppurations, pus, bloody, thin, greenish. Offensiveness of secretions of breath of body. Yellowness of eyes, teeth, nasal discharges, biliousness, jaundice. Parts are much swollen with raw sore feeling. Sensitive to heat and cold, human barometer. Everything seems too short. Weak, exhausted and ready to sink down, worse after stools. Rheumatism. Emaciation. Salt-lips, taste, expectoration etc.

Merc. has oily perspiration. Restless and sweaty. Syphilis, sycosis, scrofula. Convulsions. Cataleptic rigidity of the body. Parkinson's disease, paraplegia. Contraction of joints. Burning, stinging pains. Tremblings, twitchings, disorderly motions of paralyzed parts.

Exostoses, painful. Softening of the bones. Indurations. Strictures after inflammation.

Clinical

Abscess. Anemia. Aphthae. Appendicitis. Balanitis. Bone, disorders. Brain inflammation. Breath offensive. Bronchitis. Bubo. Cancrum oris. Catarrh. Chancre. Chicken-pox. Colds.

Condylomata. Congestion. Coughs. Dentition, abnormal. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dyspepsia. Ecthyma. Ear infections. Eczema. Emaciation. Excoriation. **Eyes**, disorders. Fainting. Fevers. Fissures. Glandular swellings. Gout. Gum-boil. Gums, unhealthy.

Heart, disorders. Herpes. Hydrophobia. Jaundice. Joints, disorders. Leucorrhoea. Liver, disorders. Lumbago. Mania. Measles. Melancholia. Meningitis. Mucous patches. Mumps. Odor offensive. Osteomalacia. Ovaries disorders. Pancreatitis. Parotiditis. Peritonitis. Perspiration, abnormal. Phimosi. Pregnancy, disorders. Prostate, disorders. Purpura. Pyemia. Ranula. Rheumatism. Rickets. Rigg's disease. Salivation. Scurvy. Small-pox. Stomatitis. Suppuration. Surgical fever. Syphilis. Taste, disordered. Teeth, disorders. Throat-deafness. Throat, soreness. Tongue, affections, mapped. Toothache. Tremors. Typhus fever. Ulcers. Vaccination. Vomiting.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, suppressed gonorrhoea, foot sweat.

Constitutions

Merc. is more particularly suited to: Light-haired persons with lax skin and muscle, women and children. Scrofulous children. Merc. has relation to psora and sycosis as well as syphilis. **Planets**: Mercury.

Modalities

Better from moderate temperature, sex, rest. Worse at night. Worse from sweating, lying on right side. Worse when heated, by bed or fire. to head. Worse from heat and cold, changing weather, cloudy, damp cold. Worse drafts, taking cold. Worse from wet feet, before stool during and after urination. Worse touching anything cold. Worse from warmth of bed. Worse from damp, cold, rainy weather.

PAGE 1111

Symptoms

MIND

Hurried in speech. Stammering, nervous with tremors. Great anguish, restlessness is constantly changing from place to place. Irresolution. Instability of ideas, which constantly drive away each other. Changes their mind constantly. Fear with desire to escape. Uncontrollable desire to travel far away. Thinks he is losing his reason. Poor self-confidence. Memory weak, forgets everything.

Loss of will power. Slow in answering questions. Bad effects from fright, leaving one in a state of great anxiety and worse at night.

Moral dejection, with great listlessness, discouragement, dread of labor, and disgust to life. Postpartum mania, wants to throw child on fire. Agitation with excessive internal torment, as if conscious of having committed some crime. Apprehensions. Ill-humor, disposition to be angry, and to fly into a passion, great susceptibility, humor quarrelsome, mistrustful, and suspicious.

Weary of life. Indifference to everything, does not even care to eat. Suicidal thoughts during menses better weeping. Senses impending evil. Precocious. Groaning and moaning. Suspicious. Time passes slowly. Violent, horrid impulses, homicidal, suicidal. Raving. Fury, with dread of liquids. Filthy in mind and body, does foolish, mischievous, disgusting actions. Inclination to catch passing strangers by the nose. Continuous

moaning and groaning. Delirium, mental derangement of alcoholics. Loss of consciousness and of speech.

Abdomen

Appendicitis, better lying on back. Stabbing pain with chilliness. Boring pain in right groin. Flatulent distention with pain. Bowels feel weak, holds them. Intestines feel bruised when lying on right side or as if they fall to side on which one is lying. Buboec. Inguinal glands swollen or suppurating. External abdomen cold to touch.

Back

Neck stiff cervical glands enlarged. Bruised pain in small of back, especially when sitting.

Burning pain in back, worse emission. Tearing pain in coccyx, better pressing on abdomen. Pain forward from right scapula.

Breasts

Breasts swollen, become hard with ulcerative pain during menses. Cancer of breasts. Milk spoiled. Milk in breast of boys. Breasts painful and full of milk at menses.

Chest

Pain below (right) breasts through to scapula, worse sneezing or coughing. Sensation of bubbles or as of a hot steam in chest. Soreness from fauces to sternum. Stitches from lower lobe of right lung to back.

Ears

Pains, worse warmth of bed, at night. Sticking pains. Pains extend to ear from teeth, throat etc. Otorrhea, thick yellow discharge, fetid and bloody. Deafness on becoming heated, better on swallowing and blowing nose. As if cold water running from the ear. Sensation of coldness in ears during pregnancy. Boils in external canal. (Calc. pic.)

Eyes

Conjunctivitis from taking cold. Lids, red, thick, swollen, scurfy and swollen. Lids spasmodically closed. Scanty or profuse, burning acrid discharge. Arcus senilis. Iritis with hypopion. Keratitis of syphilitic origin with burning pain. Optic nerve and eye disorder in those who work in foundries. **Eyes** draw together. Periodical loss of sight. Foggy vision. Black spots, flames, sparks before the eyes. Photophobia, worse heat and glare of fire of foundry men.

Face

Pale, earthy, yellow, dirty looking, puffy, under eyes. Cheeks, swollen, red, hot. Aching in facial bones. Syphilitic pustules on face. Aching in jaws. Mumps. Lips, salty, dry, cracked in angles (right), burn when touched. Masseter muscles contracted. Facial paralysis from cold.

Female

Collapse and fainting at start of menses. Menses, profuse with abdominal pains. Genitals feel raw. Leucorrhoea, thick, white with itching, worse urinating and washing with cold water.

Leucorrhoea excoriating, greenish and bloody, sensation of rawness in parts. Leucorrhoea in small girls causing prostration. Stinging pain in ovaries. (Apis) Infertility with too profuse menses. Morning sickness with a profuse salivation. Tendency to miscarriage from sheer weakness. Prolapse of uterus with vagina, better from sex. Cancer of uterus. Abscesses appear anywhere on body during menses and disappear after menses.

Food

Intense thirst for cold drink and beer. Weak digestion with continuous hunger. Aversion to meat, coffee, butter and oily things. Sweet things and milk disagree, though he craves them.

Head

Catarrhal headaches, much heat in head. Band feeling about the head. Tension about scalp, as if bandaged. Headache with ear and toothache. One-sided, tearing pains. Exostosis with soreness. Meningitis. Hydrocephalus. Child turns head from side to side and moans. External head painful to touch. Cephalhematoma. Falling of hair from sides and temples. Scalp tense, oily sweat on head. Stinging, burning, fetid eruptions on scalp.

Heart

Palpitations on slight exertion. Awakes with cardiac tremor. Pulse irregular, quick strong and intermittent or soft and trembling.

Kidneys

Urinate more than drinks. Frequent urging to urinate day and night with copious or scanty urine. Urine causes itching. Burning after urination. Stream of urine very small. Dysuria. Hematuria, painless. Greenish discharge from urethra, burning in urethra on beginning to urinate. Urine dark, scanty, bloody, albuminous.

Limbs

Oily perspiration. Cold, clammy sweat on legs at night. Patient very sensitive to cold. Bone pains, deep or near the surface worse at night, must get up and walk about. Trembling limbs, especially hands, Parkinson's disease. Bone-pains and in limbs, worse night. Lacerating pain in joints. Fingers numb.

Dropsical swelling of feet and legs. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Icy cold hands after emission. Cold heels. Sensation as if knees were larger.

Liver

Liver, enlarged, sore indurated. jaundice. Lack of bile secreted.

Lungs

Cough in double bouts, dry at night, yellow green sputum by day. Shortness of breath on going upstairs or walking quickly. Breathing difficult, worse lying on left side, but cough worse lying on right side. Nosebleed during whooping cough. Jaundice in pneumonia. Cough Worse tobacco smoke. Asthma better tobacco smoke and cold air. Catarrh with chilliness, dread of air. Whooping cough with nosebleed. (Arn.)

Male

Cold genitals. Glans and prepuce inflamed and swollen, phimosis. Prepuce irritated, itches. Orchitis. (Clem., Ham., Puls.) Testicles, swollen, hard with shiny, red scrotum. Children or adults pull and scratch at the genitals from a kind of itching which makes them do so. Nocturnal emissions, stained with blood. Gonorrhoea. Red meatus. Vesicles and ulcers, soft chancre. Herpes preputialis. Swelling of Lymphatic vessels along penis.

Mouth

Whole mouth moist. Saliva increased, flows during sleep, yellow, bloody, bad tasting offensive. Aphthae. Offensive, putrid odor from mouth. Painful ragged, swollen, bleeding gums. Gums spongy, recede, bleed easily. Sore pain on touch and from chewing. Gumboil. Teeth, hollow, black, pain worse heat and cold, night, feel tender and elongated. Tongue, broad, flabby, yellow indented, needle pricks at tip. Furrow across upper portion

of the tongue with pricking. Sweetish, metallic taste. Speech difficult from trembling of tongue. Loss of speech, replies by signs and grimaces Stammering. Ranula with salivation and sore gums. Itching palate. Ulcers behind the tongue. Taste sweetish: bread tastes sweet. Stomatitis from chewing-gum.

Fetid odor from mouth, can smell it all over room. Great thirst with moist mouth.

PAGE 1113

Nose

Sinusitis and colds. Coryza, acrid discharge, but too thick to run down the lip, worse warm room. Coryza with sneezing, sore, raw, smarting sensation, worse damp weather, profuse, fluent. Colds travel to attack eyes, ears or throat. Frequent sneezing with coryza. Sneezing in sunshine. Nosebleed, when coughing during sleep, blood hangs in dark coagulated strings. Nostrils are raw, ulcerated. Nasal bones swollen. Yellow-green, fetid, pus-like discharge. Pain and swelling of nasal bones and decay with greenish fetid ulceration. Nosebleed at night. Copious discharge of corroding mucus.

Rectum

Rectal tenesmus with tenesmus of bladder. Prolapse anus after stool. Dysentery. Stools, painful, scanty, bloody, greenish slimy, ashen white, acrid, then tenesmus or chill, never get done feeling. Discharge accompanied by chilliness, sick stomach, cutting colic and tenesmus. Whitish-gray stools.

Sensations

Vibration in forehead. Head as if in a vice, as if growing large. As of sparks being emitted from eyes, as of a body underneath lids, as if feathers came from corners of eyes. As if a wedge driven in ear, as if ice in it, as if cold water running out of it. Crackling in head as from metal plates. As if weight on forehead, as if weight hanging on to nose. As if teeth were loose, were fixed in a mass of pap. As if hot vapors rising into throat of worm rising into throat, must swallow it down of apple core sticking in throat. As if breasts would ulcerate. As if everything in chest was dry.

Skin

Constantly moist. Excessive odorous viscid perspiration, worse night. General tendency to easy perspiration, but patient is not relieved from it. Vesicular and pustular eruptions. Yellow skin, tender, excoriated like raw meat. Pimples around the main eruption.

Itching, worse from warmth of bed. Moist eczema. Crusta lactea, with yellowish-brown crusts, considerable suppuration. Yellow. Jaundice with itching on abdomen. Ulcers, irregular, spreading, shallow, bleeding with cutting and proud flesh. Boils and abscesses form at the time of menses.

Sleep

Sleepless at night from ebullitions of blood (to chest and head) from nervous excitability from pain or other troubles.

Stomach

Feels constricted. Rancid belchings. Frequent hiccough. **Heart**burn. Stomach sensitive to touch. Hiccough and regurgitation.

Teeth

Crown of teeth decay. Teeth loose, feel tender and elongated. Alveolar abscess, worse at night.

Temperature

Catarrhal, gastric, bilious fevers. Patient very sensitive to cold. Measles. Profuse perspiration without relief during sleep with pains. Sweat, oily, foul, sour or with strong sweetish penetrating odor, on head, on chest, stains indelibly yellow. Heat and shuddering alternately. Easily chilled or overheated. Creeping chilliness, worse in the evening and into night. Chilly within abscesses. Debility and weakness. Cold, clammy sweat on legs at night.

Throat

Sore, raw, smarting, burning throat. Hoarse rough voice, loss of voice. Quinsy with difficult swallowing after pus has formed. Glands swell every time patient takes cold. Tonsils enlarged. Ulcers on tonsils, on pharynx. Bluish-red swelling. Constant desire to swallow. Putrid sore throat, worse right side. Stitches into ear on swallowing, fluids return through nose. As of an apple core, choke pear or something hanging in. Ulcers and inflammation appearing at every change in weather. Hawks large lumps from throat.

Tongue

Furrow in upper surface of tongue lengthwise. Tongue heavy, thick, Moist coating, yellow, flabby, teeth-indented, feels as if burnt with ulcers.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse lying on back, as if on a swing.

PAGE 1114

Comments

To the symptoms of Hahnemann's pathogenesis of Merc. sol. are added observed effects of Mercury in those engaged in working with the metal in patients taking Mercury. Also the effects on those applying mercurial inunctions to patients. Many having been severely affected by absorbing it through their hands.

There is no difference between these effects and the symptoms of the proving so far as the general characteristics are concerned. In the finer characteristics there must be differences. The symptoms of the proving are in general more particularly characterized than the effects of Merc. viv.

The symptoms of nosebleed and the more finely characterized throat symptoms were produced by Merc. sol., so were the majority of the symptoms in the male and female sexual organs. Stitches on tonsils, stitches into ear on swallowing, something hot rises into throat.

But this is not to say that Merc. viv. will not answer equally well or even Better for curing them. The only bit of comparative experience I have in the action of the two is this: in a case of cold in which Merc. seemed indicated, Merc. sol. 30c was given and failed and Merc. viv. 30c promptly cured.

We of the present generation can hardly form a conception of the havoc wrought by Mercury in the days when it was considered necessary to "touch the gums" in all cases for which Mercury was prescribed before any good could be hoped for.

An electrician, who at one time was required to work with his hands frequently in a trough filled with quicksilver, thereafter could not bear the slightest shock of electricity, though before he could stand very strong ones.

This is keynote (1) Herein lies one of the grand characteristics of the remedy: as the thermometer is sensitive to changes either to hot or cold, so is the Merc. patient.

Other remedies are predominantly one or the other: Merc. is both - worse by heat and worse by cold.

(2) is "Worse at night." This is a strong point of correspondence with syphilis. Especially is this noticeable in the bone pains. (3) is: Profuse sweat accompanying nearly all complaints and which does not relieve, it may even aggravate. Guided chiefly by these two indications: "Profuse sweat with no relief" and "Worse at night." Clarke had cured many cases of rheumatic fever with Merc. viv. 12c without any other remedy.

(4) is: The mercurial odor. The mercurial patient is offensive, breath excessively fetid, sweat offensive, mawkish, sweetish.

(5) is tremor. This symptom is so pronounced and universal that it renders Merc. The best general remedy in Parkinson's disease. There is tremor of head of hands of tongue. Tremors commencing in the finger.

It is the tremor of weakness and paralysis and as described by B. Cooper it may attack the heart and cause sudden death on the smallest effort. Short of this there is great tendency to fainting, extreme exhaustion after a stool. The tremors may become jerkings and even convulsions.

Extreme restlessness. The mind is as weak and tremulous as the body, everything is done hastily. Hurried and rapid talking. On the other hand: slow in answering questions, loss of memory of will power. Imbecility. Embarrassment. Absent-minded. Time seems to pass slowly. Desire to flee. Homesick. Suicidal. Murderous.

Merc. is Hahnemann's typical anti-syphilitic remedy. Merc. so far corresponds to syphilis that many undoubted cases of mercurial poisoning have been diagnosed by experts as syphilis. Bones, glands and skin are affected. Inflammation leads to induration to ulceration. Merc. corresponds accurately to the true Hunterian chancre. Merc. ulcers have a gray, ashy, lard or cheesy base. There are burning or stinging pains in them.

PAGE 1115

Another great feature of Merc., almost constituting a keynote is the tendency to the formation of pus. In the suppurative stage of small-pox it is specific. Flow of pus and particularly bloody pus from any orifice calls for Merc. Pus forms in cavities in abscesses, which burn and sting. Discharges are yellow-green in color. Gonorrhoea. Fetid ear discharge.

Merc. is a great solvent, it dissolves metals out of their ores and it dissolves the living tissues by inducing emaciation. Lowly organized tissues as indurations, exostoses and some tumors are melted first. Edema and dropsies are absorbed, rheumatic swellings. If the doses of Merc. are large and dropsies disappear rapidly under them, the tissues themselves may disappear also in offensive rapidly decomposing ulcers. The bones soften so that they will bend.

While Merc. intensifies the action of the absorbents, it may also paralyze them, hence enlargement of glands with pricking pains inflammation, suppuration.

Next to syphilis, the liver has been the chief excuse for mercurialism in the past and Merc. certainly has a powerful liver action. The liver is congested, enlarged inflamed, stitches in the liver, sensitiveness in the liver and inability to lie on right side. This "Worse lying on right side" is a very characteristic condition of Merc. and when present Merc. should always be considered.

Along with the liver the stomach is disordered. Sweets disagree, aversion to meat, wine, brandy, beer, coffee, greasy food, butter. There is the characteristic flabby, coated, teeth-indented tongue, foul breath and intense thirst. Throat dry and forepart of tongue moist. Merc. is rarely indicated when the tongue is dry.

Sliminess is a general characteristic. Slimy stools, acrid, knotty, containing pus, viscid. Just before stool a sick, painful, faint feeling comes on. During stool there is tenesmus or tenesmus and no stool. Dysentery with much straining, never-get-done feeling when there is no more to come.

Diarrhea with slime. "Merc. is rarely indicated in these troubles where there is no slime" (Guernsey).

Merc. affects profoundly the generative organs of both sexes. It has stinging, cutting pains in ovaries, cutting pains from left to right in lower abdomen. "Stinging" is very frequent in mercurial pains and "stinging pain in ovaries is just as likely to need Merc. as Apis" (Kent).

Almost all kinds of eruptions are produced by Merc. Scurfy, syphilitic, pustular, moist, oozing offensive eczema. Shingles. Small-pox. They are all worse by warmth and at night and worse by cold. In olden times it was recognized that a patient under a "course" of Mercury must be very careful not to catch cold.

This gives one indication for Merc. in abnormal tendency to catch cold. But for this condition it must not be too frequently repeated, as it will aggravate it. The patient needing Merc. is sensitive to every draft and yet worse by warmth, the nasal secretion is acrid and the nose red and excoriated, "dirty-nosed children" (Guernsey).

Old catarrhal smell in the nose inside nostrils smarting and burning. Aching, tearing and out-pressing in the bones. "Kali-i. is better for the same bursting in the face, running coryza and Worse from heat and warmth of the bed" (Kent).

In chronic colds Clarke thinks first of Psor. The eyes are very markedly influenced by Merc., also the bones round the eye: "Whenever cold settles in the eye is gouty and rheumatic patients" (Kent). Every degree and kind of inflammation and ulceration is produced by Merc. and its salts.

Hirsch of Prague, relates some striking experiences with a preparation of Merc. viv. which he learned from an old allopath. Quicksilver is boiled in water for half an hour, two teaspoonfuls being given every two hours.

PAGE 1116

Hirsch's cases were those of acute inflammation of the brain in which Bell. was indicated and in one of which Merc. had already been administered in vain.

This is the case: A black-haired girl, age 9, had a malignant scarlatina, which commenced six days before Hirsch (who came as consultant) saw the case, signs of brain inflammation having set in on the third day.

Hirsch found her unconscious, sharply defined redness of cheeks, pulse 120, hot skin. Piercing screams were emitted from time to time, boring head in pillows, chewing motion of jaws, gnashing teeth.

Lips brown and dry, not much thirst, water not accepted readily, but milk seemed to be relished. Reddened patches here and there, especially along neck. Under the "decoction," which was given to the girl on Hirsch's suggestion, she slowly but steadily improved and in a week was convalescent.

Stabbing pains and stitches, burning, boring, digging, stinging and dragging pains. Soreness and sensitiveness. Itching, voluptuous itching.

Compare

(1) Bell. - very close analog, often complementary, commencing of abscess, difficult swallowing fluids, sharp pain through tonsils, pains come suddenly.

- (2) Hep. - chilliness, something sticking in fauces.
- (3) Meny. - coldness in ears.
- (4) Puls. - thick yellow nasal discharge, but that of Puls., is bland, otitis.
- (5) Nux-v. - coryza and sore throat, Nux-v. has scraped feeling, Merc. is always smarting, raw, or sore. Dysentery with Nux-v. tenesmus ceases after stool, with Merc. not, there is the never-get-done feeling.
- (6) Acon. - dysentery of hot days and cold nights.
- (7) Lept. - bilious troubles, horribly offensive stools, the griping of Lept. continues after stool but not tenesmus.
- (8) Ars. - Merc. worse by heat of, but better by rest in bed, Ars. better by heat of, but worse by rest in bed.
- (9) Ant-c. - dirty tongue, inflammation of eyes worse glare of fire or sunshine.
- (10) Kali-i. - stitching pains through lungs, Merc. right or left and shooting in different directions.
- (11) Borax - sore mouth.
- (12) Cham. - diarrhea, dentition.
- (13) Syph. - syphilis, worse heat of stove or bed, worse night.
- (14) Apis - stinging pain, fetid breath, ovarian affections.
- (15) Psor. and Med. - foul body smell.
- (16) Mez. - decay of teeth, Merc. of crowns, Mez. of roots.
- (17) Chel. and Kali-c. - affect lower lobe right lung, stitches through to back.
- (18) Pic-ac. - boils in auditory meatus.

Relations

Antidote: Hep., Aur., Mez. Complementary: Badiaga.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Methylenum coeruleum

(one of the aniline dyes)

Pharmacy

Meth-b. Methylene blue. Telemethylthionine chloride. A diphenyl amine compound, also classed as an aniline color. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x potency.

History

Methylene blue consists of small indigo-colored scaly crystals with a bronze-like tinge and dark green in transverse fracture. Slightly soluble in water, forming a deep blue solution. It has been used in old-school practice in doses of about three grains in capsules or pills in rheumatism of joints and muscles and in rheumatoid arthritis.

The dyes are all cancer-producing agents. A man, 50, suffered from cancer of the femur. Mosetig injected into the groin a 1 per cent. solution of "Trichlorate of Aniline," increasing the strength, until four grams were used at one injection. Almost an hour after the first injection the patient became dark blue, the next morning the discoloration was gone.

After the four-gram doses poisoning symptoms appeared unconsciousness, stertorous breathing, feeble pulse, the whole body becoming dark blue. Artificial breathing and stimulants brought the patient round in four hours.

PAGE 1117

Smaller doses were used after that. In eight weeks he came home, cured to follow his ordinary work. Methyl-violet 1 to 500 and 1 to 1,000 produced equally good results.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Meth-b. is a remedy for neuralgia, neurasthenia, malaria, typhoid, here it diminishes the tympanites, delirium and fever, pus infection. Tendency to tremor, chorea and epilepsy. Nephritis (acute parenchymatous), scarlatinal nephritis. Urine acquires a green color.

Bladder irritation from its use is antidoted by a little nutmeg. Surgical kidney with large amount of pus in urine. Gonorrhoeal rheumatism and cystitis. Backache, sciatica. Later states of a stroke.

Cancerous ulcerations on the skin and mucous membrane and on internal organs such as uterus, lungs and the gastrointestinal tract have been mitigated and cured by this remedy, the hemorrhages are mostly bright red with few clots, cough with blood-streaked expectoration and difficult breathing may be cured with Meth-b.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Arthritis. Cancer. Coma. Cystitis. Epithelioma. Gonorrhoea. Hemicrania. Kidneys disorders. Malarial fevers. Neuralgias. Neurasthenia. Pleurisy. Rheumatism. Spasms. Spinal irritation. Suppuration.

Symptoms

MIND

Neurasthenia. Unconsciousness.

Back

Backache with sciatica.

Bladder

Irritation of the bladder. Cystitis. Gonorrhoea. Urine greenish.

Chest

Causes absorption of pleural effusion.

Head

Hemicrania. Habitual headache.

Limbs

Tremors. Spastic hysterical contractions.

Lungs

Stertorous breathing.

Skin

Turns the patient dark blue. Pus infection.

Temperature

Typhoid fever. Malarial fever. Fever from pus absorption.

Comments

The kidneys have a distinct attraction for Meth-b., as it appears in the urine within half an hour of the dose and if the kidneys have their normal permeability the whole is eliminated in thirty-six hours. If there is delay beyond this it indicates that the urea is not

being perfectly eliminated and that a tendency to uremia exists. The aniline products have been used as remedies for malignant growths.

Mosetig of Moorhof published a case treated with Trichlorate of Aniline, "an aniline dye." The terminology of the aniline products has not always been accurately observed and I am not sure that this is not identical with Methylene blue. At any rate, it was an "aniline blue" that Mosetig used.

E. Thomson, states that Meth.-b. in 1-5 grains doses, "with equal parts powdered nutmeg to prevent irritation of the bladder" (a useful item in view of the homeopathic employment) is valuable in habitual headache and hemicrania.

Cardamantes of Athens gives 10 to 12 grs. ten hours before an expected malarial attack. He says it is useful in combination with Quinine or when Quinine has failed. Immunity from malaria seems to follow its continued use. It is apt to cause cystitis.

In this connection another experience is important: A gentleman who suffered excruciating pains from calculus in the kidney, giving rise to pyelitis and cystitis, derived no benefit from any treatment until his doctor gave him Meth.-b. with occasional doses of Eucalyptus.

L' Art Medical gives an account of the use of Meth.-b. injection in pleurisy with serous effusion. C. H. Lewis of New York, first drew off by aspiration 100 cubic centimeters of the liquid, dissolved in this one grain of Meth.-b. and reinjected it into the pleural cavity. The patient soon began to pass greenish urine and then the exudation quickly disappeared, partly from the diuretic effect of Meth.-b., partly from its stimulating action on the pleura. A watery solution is not borne, causing pain and irritation of the pleura.

PAGE 1118

The most homeopathic experience is that of Halbert. Utilizing the affinity of Meth.-b. for nerve tissues and nerve cells, Halbert has given it in 3x trituration with success in: Neuralgias of neurasthenia, tremor in neurasthenia, spasticity of hysterical contraction, trophic disturbances, the result of nerve-exhaustion, spinal irritation.

Halbert confirms its anti-malarial powers and commends it in typhoid as an intestinal anti-septic. An apparently hopeless case of typhoid was signally benefited by it, the tympanites disappearing as if by magic. Wherever there is pus infection it is indicated and it has "made a record" with him in gonorrhoea and cystitis.

Compare

(1) Anilinum, Pyrogen.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Mezereum

(spurge olive)

Pharmacy

Mez. Mezereum. Daphne mezereum. Spurge olive. Chameleons germanica. Mezereon. N. O. Thymelaceae. Hilly woods over nearly whole of Europe and Russian Asia. Tincture of fresh bark gathered just before the plant flowers in February and March. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The plant flowers in very early spring, even when snow is on the ground and it is suited to complaints which come on in the earliest months of the year. Worse from cold, damp,

cold winds, sudden changes of weather, heat, warm food. Affections go from above downward from within outward and from right to left.

Hahnemann records this: A robust man took Mezereum bark for some ailment and continued it after the ailment disappeared. Soon, unbearable itching set in all over body, could not sleep a moment. Thirty-six hours after discontinuing it the itching was still increasing, then a few grains of Camphor removed it.

Mezereum is the vegetable analog of and is one of the most important antidotes to,

MIND

Mercurius. Merc. and Mez. antidote one another. , skin, eyes, mucous

membranes and bones are affected in much the same way by both, they have the same sensitiveness to damp, cold and warmth and the same nightly aggravations.

Nash mentions an exception to the worse by warmth. In a man whom he cured with Mez. of obstinate facial neuralgia, the pains were brought on or greatly worse by eating and the only relief the man could get was by holding the painful side close to a hot stove. Only radiated heat was of any use, hot cloths, wet or dry, gave no relief whatever.

Homeopathic

Mezereum affects skin, bones, nerves and mucous membranes of the mouth and stomach. Patient is very sensitive to cold air. Skin symptoms, disorders of bones and neuralgias most important, especially about teeth and face.

Bruised, weary feeling in joints with drawing and stiffness. Pains of various kinds with chilliness and sensitiveness to cold air. Bone pains. Eruptions after vaccination. Burning, darting sensation in the muscles, subsultus tendinum. Pains shoot upward and seem to draw patient up out of bed.

Mezereum produces violent, burning, darting like fire in the muscles. Irritation, burning itching or burning smarting on the skin, burning boring pains in bones especially long and neuralgia of the teeth and face and after shingles. Sudden pains of various kinds followed by chilliness, numbness and soreness.

Affected parts become cold or emaciate. One sided symptoms, whole or partial.

Excessive sensitiveness to air, even of a fan. As of a cool breeze blowing on the part.

Internal burning with external violent itching in small areas or in single parts.

PAGE 1119

Decay, exostosis of bones. Periostitis. Bones seem enlarged. Acrid secretions, pus, leucorrhoea etc. Ulcers. Twitchings, eyelids, right side face etc. Convulsions better by tight grasping. Cystic osteoma. Abscesses of fibrous parts or tendons. Body feels light.

Clinical

Anus prolapsed. Bones disorders. Coccyx, pain. Constipation. Contraction of tendons.

Crusta lactea. Ear, affection of, sensitive to air. Erythema. Exostoses. **Eyes** disorders.

Glands enlarged. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Hematuria. Hernia. Herpes zoster. impetigo.

Leucorrhoea. Lice. Mercury, effects. Neuralgia. Osteoma. Pityriasis. Pruritus senilis.

Rheumatism. Scrofula. Syphilis. Teeth, affection. Tinea capitis. Tinea versicolor. Tongue, disorders. Ulcers. Vaccination.

Causations

Ill effects of suppressed eczema capitis, vaccination and mercury.

Constitutions

Mez. is suited to light-haired persons, phlegmatic temperament, irresolute. Gouty, rheumatic, syphilitic miasm. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better open air, wrapping up, Better heat of stove, (facial pain). Better from eating. Stooping better headache. Worse at night, suppressions. Worse warmth of bed of fire. Worse from cold, air, drafts, damp. Worse from mercury, vaccination. Worse night, evening until midnight. Worse warm food, touch, motion. Worse during menses.

Symptoms

MIND

Indifference to everything and everybody, looks through a window for hours without being conscious of objects around. Apprehensive at the pit of the stomach when expecting some very unpleasant intelligence or pain or shock. Religious and financial melancholy. Forgetful. Aversion to talk, it seems to him to be hard work to utter a word. Reproaches or quarrels with others.

Abdomen

Flatulent colic with shivering and difficult respiration. Swelling of glands with large abdomen in children. Pressure in inguinal ring. Contraction of diaphragm.

Back

Coccyx painful after a fall. Pain in neck and back, worse motion and at night intolerant of all touch.

Chest

Soreness and burning in bones of thorax. Constriction across chest. Chest feels too tight on stooping.

Ears

Thickening of tympanum. Ears feel too open, as if tympanum was exposed to the cold air and it blew into the ear. Deafness after suppression of head eruptions. Desire to bore fingers into them.

Eyes

Lachrymation with any pains. Dryness of the eyes, **they feel too large**. Ciliary neuralgia after operations, especially after removal of eyeball. Pains radiate and shoot downward with cold feeling and stiffness of bone. Pain outward along the brows. Inclination to wink, jerking of eyelids.

Face

Red. Eruptions around the mouth with coryza. Cracks in corners of mouth. Neuralgic pains come and go quickly and leave part numb, worse eating better near hot stove. Twitching of muscles (right).

Female

Menses, scanty, frequent, profuse, long lasting with face-ache. Leucorrhoea like albumen, very corroding. Obstinate ulceration of vagina and cervix.

Food

Constant longing for food. Craving for ham, fat, coffee, wine. Desire for ham-fat.

Head

Headache, worse from talking. Stupefying headache in right side. Violent neuralgia about face and teeth, running towards ear, at night, worse eating, better near hot stove. Numbness of one side of scalp or top of head. Affections of external head, scaly eruption,

white scabs. Head covered with thick, leathery crusts, under which pus collects. Milk crusts. Skull painful. White scabs. Hair falls in handfuls, dandruff, white, dry.

Kidneys

Red flakes float on top of urine. Hot, bloody. Biting, burning in forepart of urethra at the close of urination. Hematuria, hot, preceded by cramps in bladder. After urinating, a few drops of blood are passed.

PAGE 1120

Limbs

Bones, especially long bones inflamed and swollen, decay, exostosis. Pain, worse night touch, damp weather. (Merc., Syph.) Burning in tibia and long bones. Aching, itching in knee. One hand hot. Limbs feel cold, as if shortened. Paralysis of flexors of fingers, cannot hold anything. Legs and feet go to sleep. Pain in hip and knee.

Lungs

Cough, worse eating, irritation lower than can be reached, on taking a warm drink. Dry tickling cough, unto vomiting. Snoring in children.

Male

Testicles enlarged. Violent sexual desire. Painless swelling of the penis and scrotum. Gonorrhoea with hematuria. Itching glans penis.

Mouth

Taste bitter, sour, beer tastes bitter, which is vomited. Breath smells like rotten cheese. Burning in tongue, extending to stomach. Mouth waters. Roots of teeth decay. Toothache into temples, better with mouth open and from drawing in air. Teeth feel dull and elongated. Dry, dark red mouth. Middle of the tongue fissured. Watering of the mouth. Tongue coated along one side only. Ranula worse talking and chewing, ejects a watery fluid.

Nose

Sneezing, coryza interior of nose, excoriated. Frequent sneezing with pain of excoriation in chest. Visible twitching at the root of nose. Post nasal adenoids.

Rectum

Constipation after confinement. Prolapse of rectum. Diarrhea with small, white glistening particles. Green discharges. Constipation with hepatic and uterine inertia. Constriction of anus, stitches and prolapse of rectum. Stools, hard, large as if they would split the anus.

Sensations

Head as if drunk, as if everything in the head would press asunder, as if skull would split, as if top of head gone, as if head bruised, as if head was in an ants' nest. Eyes as if too large, as if drawn back into head. Throat as if narrowing. As if food remained long time in stomach. Stools feel as if they would split anus.

Limbs feel shortened. As if fire darting through muscles. Sensation of lightness of body. Bones are very sore and feel distended. Diseased parts wither.

Skin

Eruptions, ooze, acrid, gluey moisture, form thick crusts, scabs with pus beneath or chalky white. Deep hard, painful ulcers worse touch and warmth. Eczema. Intolerable, itching, worse by warm bath, worse in bed. As if millions of insects were crawling on him. Pruritus senilis. Itching changes place on scratching, coldness after. Ulcers itch and

burn, surrounded by vesicles and shining, fiery-red areola. Herpes zoster with burning pain.

Stomach

Chronic gastritis, burning, corroding pain. Stomach ulcer with much burning, corroding, better milk and eating. Vomiting of chocolate colored substance with nausea. Waterbrash. Induration of stomach.

Temperature

Chill of single parts as if dashed with cold water.

Throat

Dark, red, burning, sore worse winter. Nausea felt in throat, better eating.

Comments

An idea of the virulence of Mez. may be gathered from a case reported in Allen's Appendix: A pale girl, 14, having been advised to use Mezereum leaves to make her fat and rosy, went into the woods and used them freely on her cheeks and surrounding parts. Burning soon set in, the whole face swollen enormously, especially nose, eyelids and hairy scalp. Severe and painful sneezing set in, delirium, dull, unbearable, pressing pains in forehead, a nauseous dryness in throat and constant irritation to dry cough.

The face soon showed the appearance of erysipelas bullosum, nostrils closed, she could only breathe through mouth, febrile pulse, burning urine. Oil and compresses were applied and after the second day desquamation occurred in large pieces. But health did not return. Debility, with loss of vitality, mental depression bordering on idiocy.

PAGE 1121

Followed, then typhoid fever, lasting fully for three months to which she finally succumbed.

Poisoning has also been observed from the effects of the berries: dryness and burning of throat and stomach intense thirst, narcotic state, coma, convulsions of eyes and upper limbs were observed. In a child of four, poisoned with the berries, these symptoms occurred: Swollen lips tongue furred and swollen, protruding, swallowing difficulty. The tongue remained quite raw when other symptoms had passed away.

Mez. affects the long bones more markedly than others and the least touch is intolerable, but it has like Merc., a strong affinity for the facial bones and teeth. With Mez. the decay attacks the roots or sides rather than the crowns (which Merc. attacks). The toothache is worse at night, worse by touch, even with the tongue and is better by holding the mouth open and drawing in air.

Neuralgia about the eyes, the pains radiate and shoot downward and if there is in addition a sensation in the eye itself as if a cold wind were blowing in it the indications will be very strong. Mez. is one of Hahnemann's anti-psoric and it meets many psoric manifestations.

Carroll Dunham has recorded a notable case of deafness, due to suppressed psora. A youth, age 17, deaf since four and incapacitated thereby, secludes himself and broods over his trouble. Membranes thickened. At the age of three he had an eruption of thick, whitish scabs, hard, almost horny, covering the whole scalp.

There were fissures through which exuded on pressure a thick, yellowish pus often very offensive. Much itching and disposition to tear off the scabs with the finger-nails, worse at night.

The treatment (allopathic) was vigorous: A tar cap was placed on the head and when firmly adherent to the scabs was violently torn off, scabs and all, leaving the whole scalp raw. This was painted with a saturated solution of Arg-n.

The eruption did not reappear, but from that time the child was deaf. The eruption was the very counterpart of an eruption observed in a proving by Wehle. Mez. 30c, three globules in a power of sugar of milk, was given on each of these dates.

February 3, March 1 and September 28, 1857 and January 26, 1858. Improvement set in slowly after the first dose, which was only repeated when the effect of each preceding dose seemed to be exhausted. Finally the hearing was for all practical purposes completely restored.

The action of Mez. in catarrhal cases is illustrated in another case. Miss M. R., 39, brunette, had chronic catarrh. The left ear had long been deaf and the right had begun to fail. There were noises in the ears. Drum membranes retracted and scarred.

The symptoms were: Mucous membrane of naso-pharynx granular and irritable. Excessive sensitiveness to the air, even of a fan and occasionally a sensation as if air went through to the throat. A dose of Mez. given before each meal entirely relieved the symptoms.

The ulcers of Mez. have thick, yellowish, white scabs. Vesicles appear now and then and itch and burn. Lint dressings stick to them and when they are torn away bleeding occurs. Burning vesicles on the sides of the fingers and ulcers on finger-joints.

With eczema there is intolerable itching, worse in bed and from touch. Vaccination eczemas are frequently of the Mez. type. Mez. is often of great service in herpes zoster, both during the eruption and for the neuralgia remaining after, especially if the pains are burning.

In a lecture on Mez. by T. S. Hoyne are collected many cases illustrating the action of the remedy.

Here is a mental case (in a woman) treated by W. E. Payne:

No rest when alone, wants company. Ideas vanish while talking, cannot repeat what has been learned by heart. Looks through the window for hours without being conscious of objects around.

Does not know what she is about doing, forgets what she is about to utter, looks ill-humored pale, wretched, fallen away. Apprehensiveness at pit of stomach, as when expecting some very unpleasant intelligence. All symptoms relieved in a single night by Mez. 20 c.

Among neuralgic cases are the following: (1) Man, 28, violent neuralgia, boring pain in left lower jaw-bone, extending to temple and ear. worse Night, better from pressure. Mez. 3c relieved in two hours (S. R. Geiser).

(2) H. G., stout, healthy-looking, left supra-orbital neuralgia recurring daily at 9 a.m. increasing until noon, declining until 4 p.m. , when it entirely departed leaving no soreness behind. Pain causes flow of tears. Mez. 1c cured permanently after other remedies had failed (J. W. Vance).

(3) Mrs. X. had pain in right eye-tooth, daily increasing. Felt too long. Pains much worse by pressure on crown and outside root. Mez. 2c cured (Oehme). (4) Toothache in incisor tooth in lady. Tooth feels elongated, loose, excessively sensitive with sensation as if being raised out of its socket. Upper part of tooth excessively painful. Mez. 200c cured in a few hours (Hempel).

(5) The fastenings of a hammock broke and a lady on it fell, striking the sacrum and coccyx on the stump of a tree. She suffered excruciating pain. Arn. was applied locally. In a few weeks she came home and the coccyx was still so tender she could not sit, only lie or stand. Arn. internally and externally for two weeks had no influence. Mez. 2c cured in five days, (Oehme).

"Constipation after confinement" has proved a good indication for Mez.: "My stools are as hard as stone and as large as my arm. I feel as if they would split me open. They come in sections like mouthfuls and I become much exhausted and tremble with weakness. Every stool is immediately preceded by chills and followed by long stitches up rectum." Mez. 12c produced a natural stool in twelve hours (H. Noah Martin).

Green discharges according to Cooper strongly indicate Mez.

It has cured a case of dry crust on scalp and falling out of hair, accompanied with short sight.

Daphne laureola, British representative of the genus, it has cured scald-head when Mez. failed to work. The symptoms in this case were worse by day, whereas Mez. has worse at night. The pains of D. laureola come on in the morning and affect the entire head or whole left side: Guaiac. pains are also worse by day and better by warmth (Cooper).

Cooper gives me the following cases: (1) Woman, 48, had rheumatism which came on ten years before in hands from wearing wet gloves and extended later to arms and knees, stiffness on walking with loss of muscular power, worse in hot weather, "pins and needles" in fingers on elevating arms, cannot grasp things, sometimes one hand burns when other is cold, menopausal flushings. Great relief from Mez. tincture.

(2) Girl, 18, getting thin with headache across forehead, temples and eyes a throbbing with sickness of stomach and water-brash, always worse by movement, bowels very confined, menses never appeared. Mez. cured,

(3) Pimples on ankles and backs of feet, horrid taste and clamminess of mouth in morning, pimples better by hard scratching, sluggish bowels. Mez. cured.

H. B. Esmond cured with Mez. 3x a youth, 17, who had been afflicted with "salt rheum" as long as he could remember. It was absent in summer, but every autumn, as soon as cold weather came, face, neck, hands and forearms would break out and continue sore until warm weather returned.

Mez. has a hypersensitiveness of the ear to air. It has cured a case in which there was a feeling as if air went through the ear to the throat. The rectum and anus are the seat of many characteristic symptoms, stitches, burning itching. During stool the rectum prolapsed and the sphincter closes upon the protruded part.

PAGE 1123

This constricting tendency is noticed in the throat and stomach and also in the tendons. The leg is shortened with pain in hip. Tension in muscles of chest. Pain and stiffness in muscles of neck. Cramp-like contraction over chest and back and across front of chest.

Compare

(1) Merc., Phyt., Rhus-t., Guai., Syph.

Relations

Antidotes: Kali-hp., Merc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Micromeria douglasii

(yerba buena)

Pharmacy

Micr. *Micromeria douglasii*. Yerba buena. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

A California mint-like plant acting on stomach and bowels. It is a pleasant beverage and febrifuge, blood purifier and tonic. Yerba buena is used as a tea for colic and to relieve flatulence. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Nausea with pain in the stomach and bowels, flatulence.

Clinical

Colic. Flatulence.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Millefolium

(yarrow)

Pharmacy

Mill. *Millefolium Achillea*. Yarrow. *Achillea millefolium*. N. O. Composite. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Yarrow was named *Achillea* by Linneus because the plant is mentioned in the Iliad as having been used by Achilles, on the instruction of Chiron to heal the wounds of his soldiers. The knowledge of the wound healing powers of Mill. is thus of great antiquity.

Millefolium received its popular name, "Nosebleed," because nosebleed comes on if the leaves are inserted into the nostrils.

There is another species of *Achillea*, besides *Millefolium* indigenous to Great Britain, *Achillea ptarmic*, called "sneeze-wort" from its allergic properties.

Homeopathic

Millefolium affects, the capillaries of lungs, nose and uterus. Bad effects from fall from a height, overlifting. It is suited to all wounds which bleed profusely. Sprains and over-lifting. An invaluable remedy for various types of hemorrhages, blood bright red.

Incarcerated hernia, small-pox with great pain in pit of stomach. After operations for stone. Continued high temperature. Hemoptysis.

Millefolium is very valuable remedy for profuse, painless, bright, red, fluid hemorrhages, nosebleed, hemoptysis, oozing of blood from the edges of closed wounds from over exertion. Bruised soreness and congestions. Profuse mucus discharges. Spasms or convulsions especially after the suppression of hemorrhages, menses, lochia, milk etc. Varicose veins in pregnancy. Piercing thrusts of pain.

Clinical

Anemia. Asthma. Bedwetting. Blows. Bruises. Cancer. Chlorosis. Colic. Dentition. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Epilepsy. Fistula lachrymalis. Hematemesis. Hematuria. Hemoptysis. Hemorrhages. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Infertility. Injuries. Leucorrhoea, children. Lochia too profuse, suppressed. Milk, absence. Nipples, sore. Nosebleeds. Puerperal convulsions. Puerperal fever. Rodent ulcers. Sycosis. Tetanus. Tuberculosis. Varicose veins.

Causations

Ill effects from operations for stones, gallstones, kidney. Bad effects from fall from a height, injuries, overlifting, sprains. Over-exertion. Suppressed lochia. Suppressed menses. Suppressed milk.

Constitutions

Mill. is suited to the aged, atonic, anemic women and children. **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

PAGE 1124

Modalities

Better from bleeding, discharges. Better by wine. Worse injury, violent exertion, coffee. Worse by stooping. Worse doubling the body. Worse exertion, by lifting. Worse lying down, hemoptysis. Worse by coffee.

Symptoms

MIND

Seems to have forgotten something. Does not know what he is doing or wants to do. Aversion to work. Sadness. Violent, irritable. Very excited with pain in pit of stomach. Moaning children. Sighing and groaning of children.

Abdomen

Wind colic. Hemorrhage from bowels. Pain in region of the liver. Congestions to portal system. Colic during the menstruation. Ascites. Incarcerated hernia. Frequent emission of fetid flatulence. Violent colic with bloody diarrhea during pregnancy. Dysentery.

Abdomen distended.

Breasts

Sore nipples. Suppressed secretion of milk or convulsions, convulsive motion of all limbs and violent pain.

Chest

Oppression of chest with bloody expectoration or palpitations.

Ears

Sense of cool air passing through the ears. Sensation of stoppage in ears.

Eyes

Agglutination of eyes in morning. Sensation of too much blood in eyes. Glistening, brilliant eyes. Inward piercing, pressing to the root of the nose. Vision nebulous with contortions of facial muscles. Lachrymation and discharges from eyes. **Fistula lachrymalis.** Clear, bright vision. Fog, not near eyes, but at a distance.

Face

Sensation of heat, as if blood was rising to head. Redness of face without internal heat. Tearing in face to temples, right lower jaw to ears, then teeth.

Female

Useful for the prolonged bleeding of a hard labor. Curative of post-partum hemorrhage. Menses early, profuse, protracted. Infertility from profuse menses. Uterine hemorrhages,

bright red, fluid. Painful varicose veins during pregnancy. Suppressed menstruation with epileptic attacks.

Infertility with too profuse menstruation or tendency to miscarry. Suppressed lochia with violent fever, lochia too profuse.

Head

The head is dull and confused in evening, worse after coffee. The head seems full of blood. Convulsions and epilepsy from suppressed menses. Piercing thrusts of pain, beats the head against the wall. Headache worse stooping.

Heart

Palpitations with bloody sputum. Violent palpitations. Ebullitions from coughing blood. Anxiousness with pain at heart. Pulse accelerated and contracted.

Kidneys

Stone in bladder with retention of urine. Pus-like discharge after surgery. Urine bloody. (Senec.) Involuntary urination of children. Catarrh of bladder from atony.

Lungs

Hemoptysis with incipient tuberculosis. Cough with bloody sputum in suppressed menses or hemorrhoids. Very difficult breathing with tetanic spasms.

Male

The semen is not discharged during an embrace. Wounds and injuries of penis. Swelling of the penis or testicles. Spermatorrhea. Sycotic excrescences. Gonorrhoea, gleet.

Mouth

Stomachache. Tongue swollen and coated. Thirst, mouth dry.

Nose

Nosebleed (Erecht.) with congestion to head and chest. Piercing pain from eyes to root of nose. Nosebleed with congestions to head and chest. Stuffed nose.

Rectum

Ascarides. Hemorrhages from bowels after much exertion. Bloody dysentery. Bleeding hemorrhoids. Diarrhea, preceded by rattling of fluids in abdomen. Mucous diarrhea, bloody, dysentery.

Sensations

As if he had forgotten something. As if all blood ascended to head. Right side of head as if screwed together. As if too much blood in eyes. As if cold air passing out of ear. As of a liquid moving from stomach to intestines.

Pain as from a blow or sprain in right Achilles tendon. Mill. is suited to all wounds which bleed profusely, sprains and over-lifting.

PAGE 1125

Skin

Wounds after operation for stone in the bladder. Bruises and bleeding from wounds. Bad effects from a fall and sprains. Suppressed itch and from it fever. Painless Varicose veins of pregnant women. Fistulous ulcers. Ulceration of internal organs. Cancerous ulcers.

Sleep

Violent yawning without being tired. Goes to sleep late and does not feel refreshed in morning.

Stomach

Hematemesis. Cramps in stomach with sensation as of a liquid flowing in intestines to anus. Painful gnawing and digging in stomach as from hunger. Burning in stomach, extending to chest. Vomiting when coughing. Nausea with vertigo.

Teeth

Toothache from eating things. Rheumatic pain with diseased gums. Gumboil. Ulcers on gums.

Temperature

Continuous high fever. Pulse accelerated and contracted. Chilliness with pain in (left) kidney. Fever heat with thirst. Heat in hands and feet. Colliquative perspirations.

Throat

Rough voice. Elongation of palate. Uvula relaxed. Ulceration of throat, pain in left side when swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo when moving slowly. Vertigo, falls to right side and backward. Vertigo with nausea when stooping, not when lying down.

Comments

Millefolium with its hemorrhages and wounds action is closely allied to Arn. and it has another action common to many Composite, that of a anti-convulsive. But this action is again allied to its hemorrhagic power, for it is chiefly (but not exclusively) in relation to suppressed hemorrhages (menses) or other secretions as the lochia or milk that the convulsions occur. The hemorrhages are chiefly florid.

As well as hemorrhages, there are copious mucus discharges, especially when these are due to atony. Mill. has a very pronounced relation to pregnancy and the puerperal state. Varicose veins in pregnant women have been cured with it.

C. W. relates an interesting experience. A man had sever diarrhea, profuse dark chocolate-colored stools, verging on black and slightly tinged with blood. A club doctor had failed to relieve, but an old woman cured the man with "Yarrow tea."

C. W. had a collie dog which, when excited, would pull up grass or weeds and swallow them. When it happened to be Millefol. this invariably caused: First, rattling of fluid in the bowels, then dark chocolate diarrhea, changing to black, very offensive, finally blood-tinged.

This lasted a day or two. It was at length found that Ars-i. 3x in solution was a complete antidote. Given every ten minutes, as soon as rattling came on, it effectually stopped it. The dog also had fissured pads. Ars-i. did nothing for these, but Ars. 30c cured.

Compare

- (1) The Composite generally, Arn., Bell-p., Calen.
- (2) Ficus venosa, Pakur. - hemorrhage from bowels and lungs.
- (3) Acalypha and Helix tosta - in hemoptysis, diseases of chest, tuberculosis.
- (4) Erech. - nosebleed and hemoptysis.
- (5) Senec. - hematuria.
- (6) Ham. and Ip. - hemorrhages.
- (7) Mill. red, clotted, Plat. dark, clotted.
- (8) Bry., Ust. and Ham. - hematemesis.
- (9) Acon. - hemorrhages, profuse flow of bright red blood.
- (10) Acon., anxiety, Mills., absence of anxiety.
- (11)

Relations

Ant-t. relieves the vertigo to Mill., Ars-i. the diarrhea. Antidotes: Arum mac.
Incompatible: Coffee causes head congestion.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1126

Mimosa humilis

(sensitive plant)

Pharmacy

Mim-h. Mimosa humilis. Sensitive Plant. N. O. Leguminose. Tincture of leaves.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Mimosa is one of the remedies introduced and proved by Mure. The "sensitive plant" of our hothouses is Mimosa pudica, but the leaves of Mimosa humilis, says Mure, "close at the least contact." **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

The most notable Mim-h. symptoms were lancinations in the back and limbs and swelling and redness of left ankle with tension and lancination. Prostration. Pressure in nape and right temple. Smarting pain in legs with paralysis of knee. Stiffness of bends of knees.

Symptoms

MIND

Indolent indifference.

Clinical

Ankle swelling. Conjunctivitis, rheumatic. Rheumatism.

Abdomen

Borborygmi. Flatulent colic.

Back

Violent lancinations in back.

Ears

Whizzing in ears.

Eyes

Inflammation of eyes of left eye. Itching. Vision dim halo round candle.

Head

Sensation: of heat in head, as if enlarged.

Limbs

Lancinations in legs and hands, now in arm, now in leg. Twitching of arm, extending to chest. Numbness of arm and right hand, ceasing on movement. Inflammatory swelling of left hand. Numbness of hands. Trembling of legs. Swelling of left ankle with redness, tension and lancination.

Lungs

Dry cough in morning. Difficult breathing.

Male

Inflammatory swelling of scrotum.

Mouth

Bleeding of gums. Salivation.

Nose

Sneezing and coryza.

Rectum

Diarrhea. Frequent stools, colic.

Skin

Pimples and pimply excrescences about legs and arms. Goose bumps.

Sleep

Yawning. Drowsy in evening with frequent waking at night.

Stomach

Stomach-ache.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Mimosa pudica

Pharmacy

Mim-p. *Mimosa pudica*. Leguminosae family. Brazil. The mother tincture is prepared from the root and the flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30x.

Herbal

Mimosa Pudica is ligneous with regular flowers in clusters with reduced corolla, meristenuous androecium and albuminous seeds. It is a tropical plant originating from Brazil and in the warm parts of India. The root contains 10% tannin and its common usage suggests that it is an aphrodisiac.

Willmar Schwabe of Germany prepared the mother tincture for the proving. The Homeopathic proving is the work of Sankaran (Bombay), who experimented with it on six young provers, for three weeks, using the potencies 3x and 6x in 1968-69.

Mimosa pudica has been used as: 1) Decoction (1:10) of the root: to be prescribed for gravel and all urinary complaints. 2) Infusion of the leaves: blood cleanser. 3) Powder of the leaves and root: fistulae and hemorrhoids. 4) The juice: application for insect and scorpion bites, hemorrhoids and fistulae. 5) A paste made from the leaves: application for hydrocele. 6) The leaves: used in the bath for cases of lumbar and hip pains.

Homeopathic

Mimosa pudica has sensitiveness and headache above the eyes, aggravated by movement, ameliorated by closing the eyes. Irritation of the conjunctiva and nasal mucous membranes. Pains in the shoulders. Diarrhea with abdominal colic and irritating stools. Feeling that the body is too big.

Clinical

Blepharitis. Conjunctivitis. Coryza. Enterocolitis. Hypersensitivity. Influenza. Otitis. Sinusitis.

Constitutions

Allergic and psoric constitutions. Tubercular, nervous types, predominantly phosphoric.

Planets: Moon.

PAGE 1127

Modalities

Better by friction. Better by a hot bath. Better by a tight bandage. Worse from a draft.

Worse from bright light. Worse from movement.

Symptoms

MIND

General irritability. Annoyed, irritated, by the thought of taking medicine. Sensitivity, impression that the body is too large. Easily angered, it takes a long time to forgive.

Abdomen

Pain in the epigastric region, worse when coughing.

Back

Dorsal pain. Sharp pain in both shoulders.

Chest

Thoracic pain, especially around the lower part of the large pectoral muscle. Better by a hot bath and by abduction movement of the arm. Worse by fresh air.

Ears

Sudden, acute stinging pain, especially in the right ear. Pain coming in the evening, lasting through the night. Pain worse when lying on the right side with pressure and draft of air. Pain ameliorated by lightly covering the ear. Buzzing in the ears. Hears less well against a noisy background.

Eyes

Eyelids stuck together in the morning on waking. Eyelids secrete a yellowish pus, which forms in the corner of the corner of the eye. *Vision slightly blurred.* Burning in the eyes, worse from a draft of air. Photophobia with headaches, aggravated by the sun.

Blepharitis. Conjunctivitis.

Head

Headache aggravated by straining the eyes, by quarreling, ameliorated by closing the eyes or by a tight bandage. Headache above the eyes, especially at the left eyebrow.

Headache aggravated by movement, ameliorated by closing the eyes.

Lungs

Dry cough.

Male

Increase of sexual desire in the male.

Mouth

Abundant ptyalism throughout the body. Nocturnal salivation when lying on the right side. Loss of sense of taste.

Nose

Coryza. Irritation of the nasal mucous membranes. Constant discharge of a watery secretion.

Rectum

Stools irritating with abdominal colic. Stools frequent, as often as ten times a day. Better after evacuation. Ameliorated by rubbing the abdomen.

Throat

Pain and tickling in the throat, ameliorated by a hot drink, aggravated by speaking and by coughing.

Compare

(1) Euphr. - Inflammation of the nose and eyes. Aggravated by light and air, ameliorated in darkness when lying down.

(2) Sabad. - Senses: irritation of the mucous membranes in the nose and the throat. Ameliorated by hot drinks.

(3) Psor. - Periodic migraines, worse from the slightest draught, hypersensitive to the cold, sudden nocturnal diarrhea with a fetid odor.

SOURCES

Julian.

Mimulus guttatus

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Mimulus. *Mimulus guttatus*. Flowers are picked, placed in a bowl of water and left to the sun's action for several hours. The water imbued with healing power is then prepared as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Mimulus belongs to Bach's group For Those who have Fear, along with the remedies of Rock Rose, Cherry Plum, Aspen and Red Chestnut. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mimulus treats concrete fears of a known origin. Nervousness, not of a severe nature, lowered stamina and decrease in vitality are possible side-effects of the Mimulus state. Hypochondriacal, obsessive anxieties can develop in regard to the manifestations of minor symptoms and intensify them.

PAGE 1128

This remedy is invaluable in all forms of anxiety disorders and phobias when there are concrete objects, persons, or situations of fear (Rock Rose). Fear lodges in the stomach region and creates disturbance, there are frequent loose bowels and intestinal griping pains during acute states of anxiety, in long standing states of fearfulness, chronic diarrhea may develop. In severe states of dread, there can be a sense of internal agony or a slumping of vitality.

In cardiac neurosis, duodenal ulcers in the passive-dependent patient, emotional diarrhea, urticaria and atopic dermatitis. Anxiety, excessive self-observation and fear of being rejected. During physical rehabilitation after accidents or surgery, or during sickness or old-age infirmities, when every move frightens and small pains intimidate.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Mimulus state, the mind always knows exactly what is feared, what is the object of dread. Dreaded things, persons, or events are seen as a hurdle, or as a dangerous deterrence that one seeks to avoid and retreats from.

In the Mimulus state, one lives in a constant state of fear. Shyness and nervousness. Mimulus treats anticipatory fears which may even subside as the dreaded situation is encountered. This would apply to concrete events, such as exams, surgery, a public appearance.

Phobias of a chronic nature which repeat occasionally. These are fixations or obsessions of the mind from fearful experiences. Mimulus also treats fear of death, of poverty, of accidents, of loneliness. Fear other kinds of misfortunes. Hypochondriasis, (Chicory, Heather) and excessive self-observation (Cerato, Larch).

Mimulus treats chronically shy people. A common emotion accompanying this state is regret or sadness about such internal hindrances which they often feel powerless to rise above. Shyness may also manifest physically and lead to easily aroused nervousness.

Usually responded to by the individual with attempts to hide this state from others, Mimulus successfully treats this state as well.

SOURCES

Bach.

Mitchella repens

(partridge-berry)

Pharmacy

Mit. *Mitchella repens*. Partridge berry. N. O. Rubiaceae. Tincture of whole plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Mitchella is a small trailing evergreen bearing a scarlet bean and is common throughout the United States. It belongs to the same order as China, Coffea and Ipecac. and shows its affinity with these in its power over hemorrhages.

Indian women drink a decoction of it before confinements to make labor safe and easy.

Eclectics use a concentrated decoction as an application to sore nipple.

Duncan in his proving induced pains and burning in the kidneys and Hale, who observed the effect on a woman, has recorded some characteristic symptoms in the urinary and uterine sphere. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

A leading indication of Mit. is congestion of the uterus with bladder irritation as a concomitant. Irritation at neck of bladder with urging to urinate, (Eupat-pur., Apis) Engorged uterus, hemorrhage, bright with dysuria. Lassitude. All muscles feel sore. Whole digestive tract feels cold, transverse colon tender to pressure.

Clinical

Bladder irritation. Depression. Dysmenorrhea. Dysuria. Hemorrhages. Kidneys, pain. Menorrhagia. Metritis.

Symptoms

MIND

Inability to concentrate mind. Depression, followed by buoyant spirits.

Abdomen

Rumbling. Distention with flatus. Gripping.

Back

Aching pains running down back. Dull pain: between shoulders in kidney region.

PAGE 1129

Bladder

Uneasiness in neck of bladder, urging to urinate, burning, 11 a.m. Catarrh of bladder. Urethra, (female) and neck of bladder swollen and irritated.

Ears

Burning in left pinna. Dull aching in right ear.

Eyes

Eyes dull and heavy.

Female

Cervix engorged, dark red, swollen. Dysmenorrhea and uterine hemorrhage, blood bright red. Uterus irritated, severe pain in it. Amenorrhea, dysmenorrhea, menorrhagia, menses delayed. Slow, feeble ineffective labor pains. False pains in last month of pregnancy.

Food

Appetite impaired.

Head

Severe frontal headache on waking. Burning in vertex. Throbbing in occiput. Scalp sensitive to touch.

Heart

At heart: burning pains, uneasy feeling as if its action was being interfered with. Beats irregular.

Kidneys

Dysuria. Heat in kidneys with dull pain. Increased quantity of urine, acid. Urine high-colored, white sediment. Dysuria accompanying the uterine complaints.

Limbs

Aching and burning sensation in right upper limbs. Walk unsteady inclines to fall to right. Aching in lower limbs in knee-joint.

Lungs

Much mucus in bronchi. Dry, backing cough in morning. Breathing difficult 11 a.m.

Male

Pain, drawing in right, testicle.

Mouth

Burring and prickling on tongue.

Rectum

Urging, thin stools. Constipation, feces small, difficult, tenesmus.

Sleep

Yawning, drowsy. Woke in a fright, frightful dreams.

Stomach

Belchings, acid. Burning in stomach extending whole length of esophagus.

Temperature

Chill over whole body with flushes of heat, very sensitive to cold air.

Throat

Swallowing difficult. Tonsils enlarged, painless, especially the left. Fauces dry.

Pharynx feels constricted, impeding swallowing. Some enlargement of left submaxillary gland.

Compare

(1) Chim., Senec., Uva ursi, Geran., Goss.

(2) In congested cervix associated with irritation of neck of bladder, Sep. - Mitch has no general resemblance to Sep.,

(3) Eupat-pur. - bladder irritation in women.

(4) Hydr. has in addition heat and itching in vagina.

(5) Apis, Vespa - has ulcer round os.

(6) Caul., Chim., Cimic., Helon., Puls., Senec.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Momordica balsamica

(balsam apple)

Pharmacy

Mom-b. Balsam apple. *Momordica balsamica*. N. O. Cucurbitaceae. Tincture of fresh ripe fruit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, externally used as a liniment and poultice for burns, chapped hands, etc.

History

Momordica was introduced by Dr. Mercer, whose wife made the proving with twenty-four drops of the tincture, producing some very well characterized symptoms.

Griping and colic declared its relationship to *Coloc.* and *Elate.*, as also severe pains in back and hypogastrium with painful and excessive menses. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Momordica produced has a griping, colic, pain in back and hypogastrium with painful and excessive menses. Accumulation of flatus in splenic flexure of colon. Dropsy.

A peculiar sensation is: As if the whole contents of the head had greatly diminished in weight. Farrington gives as a keynote: distention and rumbling in splenic flexure of colon, which he compares with the effects of *Lyc.*

Clinical

Colic. Dysmenorrhea. Flatus. Leucorrhea. Menorrhagia.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Rumbling, griping, colicky pains, starting from back, spreading over abdomen.

PAGE 1130

Female

Painful and profuse menses, labor-like pains, followed by gushes of blood, pain at small of back coming towards front of pelvis.

Head

Dizzy, contents of head feel lighter, mist before eyes.

Compare

(1) *Momordica charantia*.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Momordica charantia

Pharmacy

Mom-ch. Momordica charantia. Indian variety. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x or higher potencies.

History

This remedy has more severe symptoms than the Momordica balsamina. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Momordica charantia has gallbladder symptoms. The intestines full of yellow watery fluid, discharged explosively, cramps, thirst, prostration.

Compare

(1) Similar to Crot-t., Elat.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Morbillinum

(measles nosode)

Pharmacy

Morb. Morbillinum. The nosode of Measles. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 30c and higher.

History

This nosode was prepared by Gross, a contemporary of Hering. Gross used to soak some globules by the blood of the patient suffering from measles, dynamised and used via olfaction. According to another version he used to give some natural globules to the patient suffering from measles who used to keep him in his hands firmly closed and afterwards he used to make dilutions from these globules.

As a prophylactic given to those who are or may be exposed to infection, Clarke would prescribe a dose of the Morb. 30c twice or thrice daily.

For an attack of the disease He found nothing better than Morb. 30c, eight or ten globules in six ounces of water, a dessert spoonful every two hours. The effect of this is heightened by giving alternately Bell. 30c in the same way. These two medicines will be sufficient to carry through any uncomplicated case and in my experience do even better than Pulsatilla. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The well-known symptoms which characterize an attack of measles may all be taken as guides for its homeopathic use. Its chief use hitherto has been as a prophylactic against infection and to clear up after-effects of an attack.

As the measles poison has a great affinity for the mucous passages, the eyes, the ears and the respiratory mucous membranes, Morb. may be used in such cases like any other homeopathic remedy, when the symptoms correspond.

Morb. has fevers, nasal and eye catarrh. Nasal voice, rough cough, lachrymation. Grumbling child, koplik spots. Diffused bronchial rales. Followed by a macular

exanthema, beginning on the face and behind the ears. Fine scaly desquamation. Aggravation of a first infection of measles. Troubles of the perception. General convulsions.

Clinical

Catarrh. Coryza. Cough. Ear disorders. Eye, disorders. Erythematous lupus. Measles. Otitis. Skin disorders. Spontaneous abortion.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Abdominal pain, localized at the appendix region. Acute mesenteric adenitis.

Splenomegaly. Swollen lymph glands.

Ears

Acute otitis.

Eyes

Lachrymation, photophobia. Optic neuritis.

Female

Spontaneous abortion.

Heart

Tachycardia.

Lungs

Cough. Paroxysmal respiratory dyspnea. Purulent pleurisy.

PAGE 1131

Mouth

Koptic symptoms. Small white patches, surrounded by a red areola, slightly raised seen on the internal walls of the cheeks and on the mucosa of the gums.

Nose

Flapping of the nasal wings, snoring. Catarrh of the nose.

Skin

Rosy maculae, round and oval, of different shapes separated by healthy skin disappearing by pressure. Papulous eruption. Miliary, confluent, scarlatina-like eruptions.

Ecchymotic spots.

Throat

Hypertrophy of the superficial glands of the neck. Throat red, irritated. Striduous laryngitis.

Compare

(1) Puls., Hep., Merc., Sulph.

Relations

Complementary: Bell.

SOURCES

Clarke. Julian.

Bacillus morgani (bach)

Pharmacy

Morg. Morgan bacillus. A Bowel nosode. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

There are two sub-types of the nosode Morgan Pure, which is closest to Sulphur and particularly good in skin conditions and Morgan Gaertner, which is like Lycopodium and is helpful in cholecystitis adrenal colic. It is often useful in hiatal hernia and diverticular disease.

Sometimes giving the nosode in 30c potency, followed by Sulphur in 3x or 6x tablets twice daily, can help the acute itching in bad eczema or dermatitis.

Homeopathic

The keynote of Morg. is congestion. It is selective on skin and liver in headaches with flushed face, aggravation from heat and raised blood pressure. The congestive features are seen in broncho-pneumonia, where the indicated remedy fails to act even in the acute state or to clear up a residual infection.

In pelvic congestion and dysmenorrhea, hot flashes of menopause. Circulatory disturbances of the limbs, blueness, chilblains, varicose veins, edema and hot feet, etc.

Morg. has skin ailments with heat and itching. Eczema, red raw with exudate, itching and bleeding. Hence the relationship to Sulphur with its hyperemia of the surface circulation, Carbon with its deep internal venous stasis, Graph., Petr. and Psor.

In the digestive sphere Morg. has congestion of the stomach lining and the liver with dirty mouth indigestion and bilious vomiting. A great remedy in gallbladder conditions, constipation and hemorrhoids. It can be helpful in the congestion around the joints in arthritis. History of rheumatic fever.

Clinical

Arthritis. Bartholinitis. Catarrh. Cystitis. Eczema. Gallbladder. Hemorrhoids. Herpes zoster. High blood pressure. Jaundice. Liver. Lumbago. Pneumonia. Rheumatic fever. Ulcers. Varicose veins.

Constitutions

These patients have a red coarse blotchy appearance, are often introspective, anxious about their health and irritable with a tendency to depression. **Planets:** Saturn, Jupiter.

Symptoms

MIND

Apprehensive about state of health. Introspective and anxious. Tense, active, weepy, depressed, irritable. Avoids, company, fears crowds but often shows mental anxiety if left alone. Mental depression often with suicidal tendency by jumping.

Abdomen

Epigastric pain or discomfort. Tenderness epigastrium. Pain right and left hypochondrium. Pain right and left iliac fossae. Flatus. Redness and moisture at umbilicus: bad odor.

Back

Lumbago, acute or chronic. Pain generally worse heat, better moving, worse on beginning to move. Arthritis spine, sacro-iliac joints.

Blood

High blood pressure. Sluggish circulation. Varicose veins. Varicose ulcer. Cerebral thrombosis. Phlebitis. Easy bruising. Tendency to hemorrhoids.

Chest

Pleurodynia. Fibrositis of chest wall. Emphysema. Angina. Pain since shingles.

PAGE 1132

Ears

Catarrhal deafness. Otorrhea. Noises ears. Boils on meatus. Meniere's disease. Sinus and deafness.

Eyes

Lids granular. Conjunctivitis. Tarsal cysts. Styes. Iritis, keratitis. *Spots before eyes.*

Face

Acne rosacea. Eczema on chin and forehead. Eruption pustular, weeping, scalding and very itchy. Hot, red, dry and fissured. Cracks and eruption behind ears. Eruption on margins of scalp, pustular, itchy and scaling. Eczema of ear passages. Erysipelas face.

Female

Pruritis vulvae and vagina. Menorrhagia and metrorrhagia. Fibroids of uterus. Leucorrhoea, corrosive offensive, brown, green, yellow. Boils vulva. Urethral caruncle. Bartholinitis. Pain on sexual intercourse.

Food

Desires fats, sweets, eggs and butter, more than averse. Worse from fats and eggs or avoids fats and eggs.

Head

Congestive headaches with flushed face. Headaches: frontal, occipital and headache on vertex. Migraines. Weekly sick headache. Headaches worse from hot atmosphere, thunderstorm weather, excitement, traveling in bus or train. Scalp sensitive. Hair falling out. Complete alopecia.

Kidneys

Cystitis with frequency and pain. Urine of strong smell and corrosive. Urine contains sugar.

Limbs

Rheumatic shoulders. Neuritis arms. Numbness and tingling arms. Hands puffy, stiff and grip poor. Fingers stiff in morning. Rheumatoid arthritis of wrists, thumb. Osteoporosis. Finger joints swollen and painful. Nodules on fingers. Lack of power in legs. Tingling legs. Growing pains in legs. Knee joints are large and stiff. Pain in soles of feet. Pain in heels. Thick skin soles of feet with cracks heels. Pes Planus. Feet too hot, offensive foot sweat. Chilblains.

Liver

Pain in liver and gall bladder. Gall-stones. Attacks of jaundice. Congestion of liver. Bilious attacks with severe headache which is relieved by vomiting large quantities of bile stained mucus.

Lungs

Emphysema. Bronchitis and asthma. Infantile asthma. Congestion of nasal and bronchial membrane, especially in children, bronchi and lobar pneumonia. Bronchitis each winter. History of pneumonia or bronchopneumonia and never well since. Suffocative attacks. Shortness of breath. Morning cough, dry tickling cough, loose or sticky.

Mouth

Mouth and lips dry-lips stiff in the morning. Ulcers. Salivation. Angles of mouth cracked, lips very red. Jaw bones ache. Periostitis jaw. Bad taste in the mouth, taste deficient or lost.

Neck

Adenitis neck. Fibrositis neck and shoulders.

Nose

Catarrh. Post nasal catarrh. Sinus and antrum infection. Dry mucous membrane. Cracks angle nose. Sense of smell lost. Nosebleeds.

Perspiration

Profuse in axilla.

Rectum

Constipation. Itching of anus. Hemorrhoids, bleeding itching or painful. Anal fissures. Bowel motion without help, loose, urgent in the morning. Bowel motion immediately after food. Stool may be pasty, foul and contain blood and mucus.

Skin

Eczema. Raw, red eczema exuding freely with itch and heat, bleeding from scratching. Eruptions dry, cracked, fissured, weepy, itchy and burning. Tremendous thickening and congestions of skin with deep cracks. Itching eruption, worse from heat. Callosities. Herpes zoster. Cannot wear wool next to skin. Skin sensitive to sun, prickly heat.

Sleep

Insomnia, light and restless.

Stomach

Waterbrash, heartburn. Sour, acid, bitter, mouthfuls. Belching and heartburn. Burning in throat and stomach. Pain and acid, worse with food. Nausea, vomiting, hematemesia. Duodenal and peptic ulcer. Biliary attacks.

PAGE 1133

Throat

Thyroid enlarged. Throat dry and burning. Throat parched, raw and granular. Recurring tonsillitis: cheesy pieces come out. Pharyngitis, laryngitis, tracheitis. Apple core sensation: easy choking.

Tongue

Burning in tongue. Tongue raw and dry, coated, slimy, swollen. Tongue stiff in the morning. Warts on tongue, Pain in the root of tongue.

Vertigo

Vertigo from high blood pressure.

Comments

A history of repeated attacks of congestion of the lungs or bronchi pneumonia in children is indicative for the use of the nosode Morgan or one of the subtypes: Morgan-Pure or Morgan-Gaertner.

Dr. Sargunar who used this nosode in 5300 cases reported that Morgan relieved the attacks of bronchial asthma as quickly as Adrenaline. This is also a remedy of value in chest infection where the indicated remedy fails to act or in cleaning up residual infection after a bronchi pneumonia especially in cases following Sulph. or Nat-s.

Dr. William B. Griggs says that he has used Morgan from 200c to the 100,000c and in cases of asthmatic children where Natrum Sulph., Arsenic and the various asthmatic remedies failed completely. Dr. William B. Griggs says, "Morgan Bacillus has been one

of my most successful remedies in eczema of young children. You take the moist type of eczema where the child scratches and has the exudate on its face and bleeds. Clarke has seen Morgan clears that up after failure of Graph., Psor. and Med."

The type of eruption which characterize this can be ascertained from a study of the provings of well known skin remedies found among the list of remedies associated with the Bacillus Morgan e.g. , Sulph., Graph., Petr. There are few eczema of the infants at the teething stage or later life, which do not require a dose of this nosode.

Congestion of gastric mucosa and liver, heartburn and a dirty tongue, bitter taste in mouth in the morning with accumulation of mucus causing gagging as soon as rises from bed.

A history of bilious attacks especially occurring at the menopause in women should lead one to consider the use of the nosode, Morgan. Appetite is frequently absent in the morning but by 11 a.m. the child suffers from sinking feeling relieved by eating. There are recurrent bouts of indigestion even with vomiting of mucus and occasionally blood but ulceration is not found.

Compare

(1) Sulph., Calc. and Lyc. and also many carbonates.

Relations

Miasmatic Relation: Morgan has deep range of action covering the field of a number of anti-psoric remedies.

SOURCES

Bach. Paterson.

Morphinum muriaticum

(an alkaloid of opium)

Pharmacy

Morph. Morph. muriaticum. Morphine. Morphinum sulphuricum. Morphinum aceticum. An alkaloid of Opium. Trituration. Solutions. Historical dose: All potencies, third to sixth trituration.

History

Morphine is the alkaloid of Opium plant, which contains the most characteristic properties of the drug. The alkaloid itself, the Acetate, the Muriate and the Sulphate have all been used as pain-killer and sleep inducers.

Homeopathic

Morphine bears the same relation to Opium as Atropine is to Belladonna, i.e. , represents its nervous side. It is less stimulating, less convulsant and more decidedly hypnotic. Constipates less and affects contractility of the bladder more. It is less diaphoretic and more itching. Multiple neuritis. Neuralgia after herpes zoster. (Mez.)

PAGE 1134

Morph. has restlessness, hyperesthesia, trembling, twitching, jerking, convulsions. Extremely susceptible to pain. Pain causes twitching and jerking of limbs. Sore feeling all over. Bed feels too hard. Violent and sudden neuralgic pains and sudden fainting.

Clinical

Chorea. Colic. Constipation. Convulsions. Delusions. **Eyes** disorders. Headache. Irritation. Jaws, clenched. Lightning-stroke. Neuralgia. Palpitations. Sleep, disordered. Strabismus, divergent. Trismus Tympanitis. Vertigo. Vision, illusions.

Causations

Drug overdose. Electric shock. Lightning-stroke. Thunderstorms.

Constitutions

Nervous constitutions. **Planets**: Moon.

Modalities

Better by coffee. Worse by eating. Worse by movement. Worse by slightest movement of head. Worse after sleep. Worse in morning, by vinegar.

Symptoms

MIND

Incapable of thinking or fixing mind. Stupor, coma. Emotions very easily excited. Great anxiety, thought she was going to die. Profound depression. Sad, melancholy, despair. Fault-finding, hysterical. Ill-humor. Irritable, wants to be alone. Shock induced by terror. Terror, cried out in great alarm. Dream-like state. Flow of ideas rapid and pleasant, but without control of the will, like the condition of dreaming. Anxious, restless, ran about the room. Delirium like delirium tremens. Delirium, melancholic in character. Could not describe her symptoms for tears and sobs. Delusions, hears voices, perceives various odors.

Abdomen

Distended. Acute pain in abdomen and along spinal column. Tympanitis. Pain in umbilical region. Colic better turning on back in morning.

Back

Pain extending along spine. Aching across lumbo-sacral region, cannot walk erect. (Cimic.) Stiff-neck. Great pain in back. Pain and twitchings all down spine. Weakness of the loins.

Chest

Chest tight. Pain in middle of sternum. Ill with an indescribable sensation, worse than any pain, behind lower half of sternum. Neuralgia after herpes zoster. (Mez.)

Ears

Left ear throbs painfully, better heat. Seems to hear circulation all over body. Severe pain in left ear with pain at side of left eye all day. Ringing, surring, roaring, tinnitus.

Eyes

Bluish, drooping eyelids. Ptosis. Look becomes unsteady. Eyeballs protrude. Nystagmus. Itching of eyes. Delusion of vision on closing eyes. Staring injected, diverging strabismus. Pupils unequally contracted. Look unsteady. Ptosis. Paresis of recti internal.

Double vision with disturbed accommodation. **Eyes** feel too small for sockets. Sight blurred, obscured by fogs.

Face

Intensely flushed face, puffed, livid, cyanotic. Dusky red or pale face, lips tongue, mouth or throat. Heavy, confused, wild, haggard expression. Trismus, teeth clenched.

Female

Amenorrhea. Menses too profuse, and too early. Infertility. Sexual desire at first increased, afterwards abrogated.

Food

Loss of appetite. Aversion to meat, pastry. Thirst. Great thirst, burning.

Head

Headache with drowsiness. Head drawn backward. Head dull, heavy as lead, hot.

Bursting pain, head drawn back. Brain feels tense as though wound up tightly.

Congestions of head, palpitations of heart, starts in fright if approached, touch causes cramp and twitchings.

Heart

Violent throbbing in heart and carotids. Alternation of tachycardia and bradycardia.

Cardiac muscular tissue is intact, even if severely exhausted. Palpitations. Pulse small, weak, dicrotic.

Kidneys

Paresis of bladder. Strangury. Slow and difficult urination. Retention of prostate enlarged. Uremia, acute and chronic. Suppression of stool and urine. Urine is turbid and slimy. Diabetes. Albuminuria.

PAGE 1135

Limbs

Tremors, twitchings, contractions, stiffness of limbs. Violent pain in joints. Staggering gait. Numbness. Stiffness and pain in arms after sleep. Legs swollen. Cramps in several muscles. Wandering, sharp pains in legs and feet. Icy coldness of left sole as if standing on oil-cloth.

Lungs

Faint and struggling for breath, diaphragmatic paralysis, hiccough, dyspnea, paroxysmal, on first falling asleep. (Lach., Grind.) Cheyne-Stokes respiration. A dry, hard, teasing, exhausting cough, worse at night. Strangling cough with viscid mucus sputum, thin, scanty, but sounds loose and abundant. Breathing is stertorous, difficult, slow. Struggling for breath.

Male

Pain in right spermatic cord. (Ox-ac.) Impotency. The sexual excitement, voluptuous sensations and erections are incomplete or do not occur. Diminished desire.

Mouth

Discharge of watery saliva from mouth. Very dry mouth. Speech is hasty, stammering, embarrassed and feeble. Mouth dry with thirst, nausea, vomiting, bitter, sticky. Palate scarlet.

Nose

Sneezing, in paroxysms, coryza. Tickling in nose and larynx as before a sneeze. Intense itching, tingling, numb feeling on end of nose, rubs it constantly.

Rectum

Diarrhea watery, brown or black with horrible tenesmus. Constipation, stools large, dry, knotty with tendency to bruise and fissure. Constipation for a long time. Stool retained.

Sensations

Tight sensations in head as if skull too small for the brain. As if brain wound up.

Something shot to head like lightning the instant the injection took place. Sight as if obscured by a fog. Ticking of nose and tip of nose. Tongue as if thick. Teeth as if clenched. As if worms in legs.

Skin

Livid, purple spots. Skin lost its elasticity. Urticaria appearing at the menopause. Skin deathly pale. Purple spots on body. Eruption like herpes zoster, but without pain.

Itching is constant, violent, all over, nose, neck, loins, inside thighs.

Sleep

Aggravation after sleep. (Lach.) Yawning, drowsy, prolonged, deep sleep. Sleepless, restless sleep with frequent startings. Sleepy, but cannot sleep. Heaviness, drowsiness. Half waking, half stupid condition. Dreams are pleasant, frightful.

Stomach

Belchings, violent, with much acid mucus. Nausea incessant and deathly, faintness, constant retching. Vomiting of green fluid. Nausea and vomiting on rising up. Nausea with drowsiness. Vomiting of green matter, sour, bright green fluid, bitter, greenish water. Pain in stomach, worse by eating. Constriction, pressure, cramps. Colic, crawling in stomach.

Temperature

Chills and rigors. Icy coldness. Burning heat, profuse sweat. Heat, burning, itching, cheeks hot and flushed. Sweat, profuse, cold, clammy, viscid, colliquative.

Throat

Dry and constricted. Hoarseness. Pharynx paralyzed, swallowing almost impossible, better hot drinks, worse solids. Burning back of fauces. Paralysis of the pharynx, swallowing almost impossible. Jugular veins swollen, carotid arteries pulsating.

Tongue

Tongue is dry, brown, red, tip, margins. Tongue violet in middle, at times trembles on putting in out.

Vertigo

Vertigo from the least movement of the head. Giddiness and drowsiness, everything turns around.

Comments

Rufus Thaurston records a short but very important proving of Morphinum on a patient who took a grain for sleeplessness. Among the symptoms was this, which he italicized: "Vertigo from least movement of the head."

Not long after, Skinner had a case of vertigo with tendency to fall forward and with this symptoms: "Becomes unconscious and all becomes worse by movement of any kind, especially of the head and by eating and drinking. Morph-m. 500c cured the case.

PAGE 1136

Boger cured with Morph-s. 100,000c this case: Miss M., 22, dark, spare. Headache with sensation of being wound up tight. Sleepiness and numbness of lower limbs. Intense vertigo on least motions of head. Thus both the Muriate and the Sulphate availed to cure a symptom produced by the plain alkaloid.

In Thurston's case there was also the "wound-up" headache, which is confirmed by Boger's cure as another note of Morph. Another feature of Thurston's case was sudden faintness.

The same symptom was produced, by one-eighth of a grain of the Sulphate in a case reported by E. V. Ross: "Spells of feeling faint come on suddenly with great anxiety, through the was going to die." In the same case this peculiar symptom appeared:

"Delusion of vision on closing eyes, sees a man standing at foot of bed. The room seems full of white and colored babies."

In Clarke's experience the Acetate has produced much more violent gastric symptoms than the muriate, but not different in kind. Green vomit is a constant effect. Restlessness and hyperesthesia are prominent symptoms: restlessness of legs, wants them held, feels as if worms in them. Tremblings, twitching, jerking and convulsions, even tetanus. This is marked in the clenching of the jaws.

Morphine has extreme susceptibility to pain and Morph. is indicated in neuralgia where the pains are so violent as to threaten convulsions, pain causing twitching for jerking of limbs. Violent and sudden neuralgic pains (as well as sudden fainting). Morph. is just as susceptible emotionally as to pain, "Cannot describe symptoms for tears and sobs." The head is very heavy and hot, drowsiness.

The sleep symptoms of Morph. are not distinguishable from those of Opium. Intense drowsiness. Deep sleep. Half sleeping state:

"He lay in a half-waking, half-stupid state, but with perfect ability to think of different things, though at the same time he was busy with confused fantasies, limbs stiff."

On the other hand there is sleeplessness and restless sleep with starting up. Dreams may be pleasant or frightful.

Morph. cured nervous spasms brought on by lightning-stroke, the spasms being worse by any exposure to heat, better by cold, was compelled to go to a cool place.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Moschus

(deer musk)

Pharmacy

Mosch. Moschus. Musk. Moschus moschiferous. Deer Musk. N. O. Mammalia.

Trituration of inspissated secretion contained in preputial follicles. Historical dose: All potencies, first to third potency.

History

Musk is a well known perfume, which produces fainting in some by mere smelling of it, hence easy fainting in any diseased condition is its chief indication. Faints easily, faints dead away from the least excitement, scolds and rages until she falls unconscious, globus hystericus ending in unconsciousness, faints while eating during menses, faints from heart disease.

Homeopathic

All complaints which have easy fainting as a leading symptom may require Mosch. A remedy for hysteria and nervous paroxysms, fainting fits and convulsions, catalepsy. The characteristic condition begin aggravation by cold, there is great sensitiveness to air. Much nervous trembling and frequent fainting. Great flatulence.

Diseases do not follow a normal course. Coldness. Tension in muscles, skin and mind.

Mosch. has a spasmodic, nervous effects with a feeling of coldness. Faints easily, while eating during menses from heart disease etc. Twitching, choking, globus hystericus, ending in unconsciousness.

PAGE 1137

As of a cool wind blowing on part. Tension in muscles, skin, mind. Nervous, shuddering, laughter, hiccough etc. Buzzing, squeezing, plug like sensation.

Poor reaction, diseases do not follow the normal course. Complains without knowing what ails him. Epilepsy with shuddering as from a rigor or chilliness. Catalepsy.

Imaginary diseases. Coldness, general or of single parts. Parts lain on feel dislocated or sprained. Wants to uncover.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Catalepsy. Croup. Diabetes. Dyspnea. Epilepsy. Fainting. **Heart**, failure. Herpes. Hiccough. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Impotence. Laryngismus. Lungs, paralysis. Pregnancy, complaints. Rage, fits. Stings. Typhoid. Vertigo. Whooping cough.

Causations

Chill.

Constitutions

Moschus is suited to spoiled, sensitive natures and hysterical women and men. Girls who are selfish, obstinate, self-willed and much pampered, resort to all kinds of cunning to have their whims gratified. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better in open air, rubbing, smell of musk. Worse cold, excitement, suppressions, menses. Worse open air, which is felt very cold. Worse from pressure. Worse motion, must lie down and lie still. Worse after sex, (vomiting). Worse after a meal during a meal. Worse on side lain on.

Symptoms

MIND

Hurried, tremulous and awkward, bursting activity with weakness, so that everything falls from the hands. Violent anger, talks excitedly, raves, scolds, until mouth becomes dry, lips blue, eyes staring and she falls unconscious.

Fears noise, dying, fears to lie down, lest one die. Sudden loss of memory. Imaginary sufferings. Uncontrollable laughter. Sexual hypochondriasis. One feels as if being rapidly turned around. Talks to himself and gesticulates.

Abdomen

Greatly distended. Tension in abdomen as if clothes were too tight. Incarceration of flatus.

Back

Tension in back, before menses.

Chest

Chest oppressed, hysterical spasms of the chest. Tightness of chest is obliged to take a deeper breath. Hysterical spasm of chest.

Ears

Sounds as from report of a cannon. Rushing, fleeting sound. Nervous deafness.

Eyes

Turned upwards, fixed and glistening.

Face

One cheek red but cold, other pale and hot. Lips blue. Chewing motion of the lower jaw.

Female

Menses too early too profuse with disposition to faint. (Nux-m., Veratrum) Sexual desire with intolerable titillation in parts. Drawing and pushing in the direction of the genitals, sensation as if menses appear. Dysmenorrhea with fainting.

Food

Desire for black coffee, beer and brandy. Desire for stimulants. Aversion to food. Everything tastes flat. Aversion to food. Faints while eating.

Head

Compressive pain over root of nose. Pressure on top of head. Headache with coldness, faintings involuntary stools and polyuria. Shivering in scalp. Scalp sensitive.

Heart

Anxious palpitation with fear of death, says I shall die. Hysterical palpitations. Trembling around heart. Weak pulse and fainting.

Kidneys

Copious watery urine. Diabetes. Urine normal during day, but dark red offensive at night.

Limbs

One hand hot and pale, the other cold and red. Limbs, tense, feel too short. Coldness in tibia. Painful, restless.

Lungs

Sudden nervous suffocation, wants to take deep breath, worse from becoming cold, better after belching. Difficult respiration, chest oppressed. Spasm of glottis. Impending paralysis of lungs.

Asthma with intense anxiety, fear and smothering sensation. Hysterical asthma. Cough ceases, mucus cannot be expectorated. Globus hystericus. Cough with pain under left breast.

PAGE 1138

Male

Sexual desire increased with insupportable tickling in the parts and tensive pain in penis. Impotence with diabetes. (Coca) Involuntary emissions without erections. Erection with desire to urinate. Premature senility. Nausea and vomiting after sex.

Nose

Bleed with spasmodic jerking of muscles.

Rectum

Stools of sweetish odor. Stools are passed involuntarily in sleep.

Sensations

As if falling from a height. As of being turned about so rapidly he perceived the current of air produced by the motion. As if cold, wet poultices on head. Headache as if from a heavy weight. As if larynx closed on breath. As if cold air blowing on him.

Sleep

Sleepy by day, sleepless at night, awakes frequently.

Stomach

Violent belchings. Spasmodic nervous hiccough. Nausea, on seeing or thought of food. With stomach symptoms, anxiety in chest. Distended. Faints when eating. Spasmodic, nervous hiccough. (Hydr-ac., Sul-ac., Ign., Caj.)

Temperature

Sensitive to cold air, which makes him shudder. Skin cold. Burning heat with restlessness. Sweat smelling like musk.

Throat

Sudden constriction of larynx and trachea.

Vertigo

Vertigo with fainting, as if falling from a height, worse stooping, better rising. Vertigo on least motion.

Comments

Coldness in another keynote of Mosch. "In nervous or spasmodic complaints where the patient feels very cold: in epileptic fits where there is rigor or chilliness or shuddering as though the patient was very cold " (H. N. G.).

The coldness may be general or it may affect single parts as one cheek or one foot.

Pallor accompanies it. Sensation as if cool wind blowing on parts. Coldness in tibia. Allied to the chill is another feature in Mosch.

Tension in muscles in skin in mind. Tension in back or before menses, tension in limbs, they feel too short. Pressure outward in heart. Spasms and twitches. Subsultus tendinum of fever. Laryngeal spasm. Spasm of chest of heart, general convulsions.

Sexual desire is much excited in both sexes, even in the aged. Diabetes with impotence has been cured by Mosch., which has excessive thirst and other symptoms of diabetes.

Compare

(1) Nux-m., Asaf., Valer., Sumb., Ign., Castor.

Relations

Antidotes: Camph., Coff. Compatible: Ambra.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Mucuna urens

(horse-eye)

Pharmacy

Muc-u. Mucuna urens. Horse-Eye. N. O. Leguminose. Found in hot regions of Venezuela. The pulverized bean is macerated five times its weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

In New, Old and Forgotten Remedies is a letter by Delgado Palacios of Venezuela, pointing out that the name Dolichos, given to Cowhage of Cow-itch in homeopathic literature is not in accordance with botanical terminology.

Cowhage is really a Mucuna, Mucuna and Dolichos being separate genera of the Leguminose. They are so described in the Treasury of Botany. Allen given Linneus as the authority for the name Dolichos pruriens. There is no pathogenesis.

Palacios has used M. urens with which, he says, modern botanists consider Cowhage identical, but he does not name his plant M. pruriens, an alternative name of Cowhage.

As he says, further, that *M. urens* is a "special plant which grows in the calid regions of Venezuela," and that the beans are "very difficult to obtain,"

Palacios uses the pulverized bean for making his tincture. He gives one drop daily of the tincture and sometimes makes an ointment of it as well, He places more reliance in it than in *Hamamelis* and *Aesculus*. In *Dolichos* the entire pod is used, the stinging hairs being the most important part of it. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Muc-u. is used for hemorrhoids and problems arising from the hemorrhoidal diathesis.

The keynote symptom is burning. There may or may not be bleeding.

Affections of liver, uterus, bladder and the testicles, when accompanied by hemorrhoids, are likely to be cured by *M. urens*.

Clinical

Hemorrhoidal discharges. Hemorrhoids.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Murex purpurea

(purple fish)

Pharmacy

Murx. *Murex purpureus*. Purple fish. N. O. Gasteropoda. Trituration of desiccated juice. Trituration or tincture of fresh juice. The fresh preparation is to be preferred, though the dried is the usual one. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Petroz first proved the Purple-fish, *Murex*, which like the Ink-fish, *Sepia*, produces the chief intensity of its action in the female generative sphere. They are chiefly distinguished in that *Murex* produces frantic sexual desire and tends to have excessive hemorrhage with large clots, *Sepia* having in general, scanty flow.

Homeopathic

Murex purpureus is for sensitive, nervous, lively, affectionate women. Those who are very tired, weak and run down, must lie down which worse. Walking is difficult, all joints are weak during pregnancy.

Patient weak and run down. Pains are diagonal, ovary to opposite breast. Menopausal sufferings.

Clinical

Breasts, pains. Cervix uterus disorders. Diabetes. Dysmenorrhea. Leucorrhoea.

Menopausal sufferings. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Miscarriage. Nymphomania.

Pregnancy disorders. Uterus, prolapse.

Constitutions

Murex is suited to the melancholic or sanguine, lymphatic temperament to menopausal sufferings. Especially adapted to nervous, lively, affectionate women. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Modalities

Better before menses, eating. Better pressure and support. Better putting head back. Worse least touch in sun. Worse sitting, lying down. Worse by exertion. Worse night. Worse after sleep.

Symptoms

MIND

Great depression of spirits, a sort of deep hypochondriacal state. Anxious, apprehensive, better leucorrhoea. Memory weak, cannot find correct words to express himself.

Abdomen

Painful weariness of loins. As if a weight in hypogastrium.

Back

Lumbago, sometimes burning and with pain like excoriation. On extending the body, pain in hips and lumbar region. Pains in pelvic region. Sensation as if bones of pelvis getting loose.

Breasts

Benign tumors in breasts. Pain in them during menstrual period. Pain from right side of womb to right or left breast.

Chest

Wheezing in chest. Pain in chest, as if it had been bruised. Sharp and burning pains below false ribs on left side. Sensation as of a snake creeping over entire region of short ribs.

Ears

Cramp-like squeezing behind ears. Noise in ears with aggravation of heaviness of head.

Face

Burning sensation of one cheek, right in evening, left in morning.

Female

Conscious of a womb. (Helon.) Pulsation in neck of womb. Desire easily excited.

Feeling as if something was pressing on a sore spot in the pelvis, worse sitting.

Nymphomania. Least contact of parts causes violent sexual excitement. Sore pain in uterus. Menses irregular, profuse, frequent, large clots. Feeling of protrusion. Prolapsed, enlargement of uterus with pelvic tenesmus and sharp pains. Dysmenorrhoea and chronic endometritis. Must keep legs tightly crossed. Leucorrhoea green or bloody, alternate with mental symptoms and aching in sacrum.

PAGE 1140

Food

Hunger, sometimes in morning only and unfelt during a meal. Awful hunger and emptiness, even after a meal.

Head

Squeezing at the back of head better putting hand on it or by throwing head backwards.

Heart

Palpitations of heart and throbbing of arteries.

Kidneys

Urine frequent at night, smells like Valerian, constant urging. (Kreos.) Slight discharge of blood while urinating.

Lungs

Cough in morning while fasting, dry, hard with oppression of chest.

Nose

Distressing coldness of the nose all day.

Rectum

Pressure in anus like painful lancinations. Difficult evacuations, constipation. Swelling of hemorrhoids. Sensation of heavy weight pressing on rectum. During stool: bloody leucorrhoea, discharge of pure blood by vulva.

Skin

Dry, as if about to crack. Hives.

Sleep

Drowsiness, sometimes with sadness. Urgent inclination to sleep. Sleep interrupted by pains. Awakening with fright. Distressing dreams.

Stomach

Sinking, all-gone sensation in stomach. (Sep.) Hungry, must eat. Violent hunger even after eating.

Throat

Voice changed, hoarse.

Comments

Another leading feature of Murex is: Consciousness of the womb, sore pain in uterus. In addition there are cutting pains confined to the cervix and os.

The sinking, all-gone sensation is very well marked in both remedies and also the feeling of bearing down and prolapse. Murex has a sensation of dryness and constriction in the womb. The pains are frequently diagonal and shoot from ovary to opposite breast.

Another peculiar symptom of Murex is: A feeling as if something were pressing on a sore spot in the pelvis. This is analogous to a general sensitiveness to touch. The least contact with the parts causes violent sexual excitement. The cervix is sensitive to the examining finger. The slightest touch causes bleeding of excoriation on cervix. Cauliflower excrescences.

There is excessive secretion of urine and frequent necessity to rise at night to urinate. This nightly polyuria with the hungry craving of Murex and other symptoms, has led to its successful use in diabetes. There is very great depression of spirits, a sort of deep hypochondriacal state. If there is leucorrhoea, the spirits are better when leucorrhoea is worse and vice versa. Must lie down from weakness, but lying down worse all symptoms.

Compare

(1) Plat., Lil-t., Sep. the latter lacks sexual weakness of Murex.

(2) Uterine congestion, cervix affected, Sep. is passive, Murex feels disgust and despair at her sexual desires.

(3) Shooting pains in uterus, prolapse, melancholy, Aur. has induration.

(4) Nocturnal polyuria, Kreos.

(5) Sexual weakness, Lil-t., Plat. Orig.

(6) Dragging down, Bell.

(7) Prolapsed uterus, Sec., Plat., Bell., Lil-t., Nux-v., Nux-m., Podo., Puls., Sep.

(8) Consciousness of womb, Helon., Lyssin.

(9) Menopausal, Lach., Sep., Sulph.

(10) Better throwing the head back, Seneg.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Muriaticum acidum

(hydrochloric acid)

Pharmacy

Mur-ac. Muriaticum acidum. Hydrochloric acid. Muriatic acid. First dilutions with distilled water. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 1141

History

The alchemist's name of Hydrochloric acid is the, "Spirit of Salt," describes at once its nature and origin. It is a colorless gas with a pungent, suffocating odor and acid, taste and it is manufactured from Salt (Nat-m.) by the action of sulphuric acid. It is freely soluble in water and the saturated solution contains 43 per cent of the Hydrochloric gas.

Mur-ac. is a constituent of the gastric juice and must therefore be considered as allied to the Sarcodes and proximate principles of the tissues, e.g. , Cholesterine.

Teste, who did much to define the powers of Mur-ac., groups with it Agnus castus and Hyos. and he considers its action corresponds perfectly to a typical case of typhus.

Homeopathic

Muriaticum acidum has an elective affinity for blood, producing septic conditions similar to that found in low fevers with high temperature and great prostration. Muscles are affected especially of heart of bladder, anus tongue etc., causing paresis. Mouth and anus chiefly affected.

Similar to septic fevers with high temperature and great prostration. Patient becomes so weak she slides down the bed. Decomposition of fluids. Involuntary stools while passing urine. Hemorrhages.

Mucous membranes of the mouth and digestive tract, are dry, bleeding, cracked and deeply ulcerated. Soreness of the body causing restlessness, frequently changes position, but soon grows weak and very debilitated. Wants to lie down, slides down in bed, eyes fall shut, lower jaw drops.

Bluish tongue, hemorrhoids, ulcers. Burnings and tearing pains. Violent hemorrhages. Scorbutic states.

Pulsations in single parts. Parts are dry, deeply ulcerated, bleeding or cracked. Bloody mucous membranes. Muscular exhaustion. Dropsical swelling. The itching of anus and scrotum is not better by scratching.

Clinical

Achilles tendon, disorders. Anus, prolapse. Chilblains, Chorea. Deafness (cerebral). Diphtheria. Feet, pains. Gastric disorders. Hemiopia. Hemorrhoids. Impotence. Intestinal fever. Measles. Mercurial ulceration, Mouth, aphthae, ulcers. Septic fever. Scarletina. Scurvy. Tongue, disorders. Typhoid. Typhus. Varicose veins. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

Mur-ac. is suited to persons of black hair and dark eyes. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from motion. Better warmth, lying on left side. Better after drinking. Better uncovering during fever. Worse from touch, walking. Worse cold, drinks, bathing. Worse from sitting, human voice, sun. Worse in damp weather, before midnight. Rest aggravates most symptoms. Worse after sleep. Worse after eating (diarrhea).

Symptoms

MIND

Introverted. Sad and taciturn. Sad, taciturn, suffers in silence. Irritable and peevish, fretful. Muttering. Loud moaning. Great restlessness.

Abdomen

Fullness and distention in abdomen from small quantity of food. An empty sense in the stomach, also in the abdomen after stool and in a.m. Ascites from cirrhosis of liver.

Back

Aching pain in back, as from having been having bent double for a long time or from a strain. Shootings in shoulder-blades. Furunculi in back.

Chest

Deep respiration with groans. Sharp pains in chest. Tensive pain in sternum. Incisive shocks in chest. Oppression across chest.

Ears

Deafness. Distant voice, (talking) causes headache. Cuffing from mastoid to nape. Tingling, creeping, cold pain running up to vertex.

Eyes

Vertical hemiopia. *Eyes close on sitting from exhaustion.*

Face

Dark or glowing red face with cold hands, but no thirst. Lips sore, cracked and scabby. Lower jaw fallen. Pimples and freckles. Freckles due to exposure to sun.

Female

Leucorrhoea with backache. Pricking in vagina. Genitals very sensitive, cannot bear least touch. Menses appear too soon. Leucorrhoea during menses, soreness of anus. Ulcer in genitals.

PAGE 1142

Food

Aversion to meat. Cannot bear sight or thought of meat. At times, ravenous appetite and constant desire to drink.

Head

Sound of voice is intolerable. Pain as if brain were crushed. Periodical pain over left eye with numbness down right arm and aphasia. Occipital pains, leaden heaviness, worse looking intently at any object. Hair as if standing on head.

Heart

Palpitations felt in face. Large full and soft pulse. Pulse, drops every third beat. Pulse rapid, feeble and small. Shootings in region of heart. Shock in heart at night.

Kidneys

Atony of bladder, must wait a long time, before urine will pass or has to press so hard that anus protrudes. Cannot urinate without having bowels move at same time. Urine, red, violet, milky, copious, night and day, escapes from passing wind.

Limbs

Heavy, painful and weak. Tottering gait. Pain in Achilles tendon. Red swollen burning fingers and toes. Weak thighs. Staggers when walking from weakness of thighs and knees. Eczema of dorsum of hands. Cramps in the ball of thumb (right) when writing, goes off when moving it. Forearms heavy.

Liver

Ascites from cirrhosis of liver. Liver enlarged, sore.

Mouth

Aphthous mouth. Gums and glands swollen. Fetid breath. Sordes on teeth. Gums are swollen, bleeding, ulcerating. Dry. Tongue, bluish, heavy, stiff, hinders talking, shrunken or burnt looking. Deep ulcers on tongue.

Hard lumps in tongue. Teeth, worse acids and sweets. Lips, burn, heavy, bloated. Everything tastes sweet. Beer tastes like honey. Cancer of tongue, epithelioma, edges bluish-red. (Carb-ac.) Tongue, pale, swollen, dry, leathery, paralyzed.

Nose

Nosebleed with much sneezing.

Rectum

Involuntary stools or prolapse of rectum, on urinating or passing, flatus. Hemorrhoids most sensitive to all touch, even sheet of toilet paper is painful. Hemorrhoids during pregnancy, bluish, hot with violent stitches. Very sore hemorrhoids, better heat, protruding like a bunch of grapes. Anus sore during menses. Anal itching and prolapsed anus while urinating.

Sensations

Hair, as if drawn Upwards, as if standing on end. Brain: as if loose, beaten or torn to pieces, brain clasped by a hand and bruised and torn. Occiput as if filled with lead. Mouth as if glued up with mucus. As if some obstruction must be pulled out of throat. Burning as if under skin of coccyx. As if place was jammed in Achilles tendon. Deadness and numbness in forehead in fingers.

Skin

Papular and vesicular eruptions with great itching. (Rhus-t.) Bed-sores. Carbuncles. Foul-smelling ulcers on lower limbs. Eczema on back of hands. Ulcers throb on walking. Scarlet fever, livid with petechia, scanty eruption.

Sleep

Great drowsiness during day, which disappears with exercise. Sleeplessness before midnight. Before midnight, continued snoring, groaning tossing, talking and tendency to slide downwards in bed. Frequent and early waking, caused by a coldness that is felt in bed. Anxious dreams.

Stomach

Lack of stomach acids and fermentation of food. Stomach will neither tolerate nor digest food.

Temperature

Typhoid types of fever, septic fevers. Cold in bed in early morning. Cold limbs. Intense burning heat with aversion to covers. Heat without thirst. Hemorrhages. Restlessness. Involuntary discharges. Pulse rapid and feeble. Excessive prostration.

Throat

Dry with burning in chest. Attempt to swallow produces spasms and choking. Involuntary swallowing. Uvula swollen. Ulcers and false membrane. Edematous, dark, raw.

PAGE 1143

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse lying on right side, occiput heavy as if filled with lead. Vertigo worse moving eyes, slightly, lying on right side or on back.

Comments

Among the common features of the group Teste gives, Stupefying headache. Obscuration of sight and optical illusions. Whizzing noises in the ears and hardness of hearing. Nosebleed and loss of smell. Rough, cracked lips and foul breath. Scurvy of mouth. Paralysis of tongue. Loss of taste. Distended, sensitive abdomen, pricking, bruised pain in abdominal walls.

Serous, fetid diarrhea, not very painful. Involuntary stool. Throat pains. Paralysis of bladder. Excited sexual desires. Impotence. Hoarseness, spasmodic cough. Stitches about heart. Fever with stinging heat, frequent, small intermittent pulse, earthy or livid skin.

Like Nit-ac., Mur-ac. is a powerful antidote to Merc. and it meets conditions caused by Mercury and also similar conditions otherwise arising. Like other disinfectants, it causes as well as remedies rapid decomposition of tissues and dynamically cures low putrid conditions met with in disease.

The distinctive features of Mur-ac. are, Muscular prostration from blood-poisoning going on to paralysis, finally of brain or heart. Burning is a great feature in its symptomatology, as its escharotic powers might suggest ulcers, (especially their margins). Eruptions and hemorrhoids. Varicose veins, stomach and abdomen.

It sours the excretions and makes them acrid. Offensive secretions offensive breath and body smell. It is indicated in fevers of all kinds, exanthematous, typhoid, puerperal as well as diphtheria.

When these symptoms with the mental and parietic state are present. The mucous membranes are very dry, bleeding, cracked and ulcerated. Sordes on teeth. Burning and burning eruptions on lips. Hemorrhoids like a bunch of grapes which look purple and burn when touched.

Prolapse of rectum, while straining to pass water. Urination involuntary or difficult, there is straining and dribbling and the straining causes the rectum to prolapse, it may also cause involuntary stool.

This may be due to local conditions or it may be a consequence of a low state of health. Mur-ac. not only corresponds to low febrile states, it also meets many of their sequel. Deafness, otitis and glandular swellings about the ears often require Mur-ac. The tongue is shrunken and paralyzed. The parched, shrunken tongue is an indication in typhoid or other fevers. Mur-ac. has a marked action on the tongue. Cooper cured with it these cases:

(1) Man, 52, whose sister had died of cancer, had a hard, deep, warty ulcer, size of a small bean on under surface of tongue, left side with much surrounding hardness and little discharge.

(2) Tongue swollen, makes him talk thick, much ulcerated, especially right side is hard with swelling followed by lupoid ulcer on corresponding side of nose, had been going on ten months.)

Tendency "to slide down to the foot of the bed" was noted by Hahnemann and has been amply confirmed. It indicates an extremely low vital condition. The skin is much affected and is sensitive to the sun's rays, eczema solare and freckles. Black pocks. Blind boils frothy when touched.

Compare

- (1) Ph-ac., Ars., Bapt.
- (2) In typhoid state Bry. has worse motion.
- (3) Rhus-t. - restlessness, better by motion, Rhus-t. has less debility.
- (4) Ph-ac. has less prostration is apathetic indifferent.
- (5) Mur-ac. taciturn.
- (6) Apis has blisters on tongue and it catches teeth when attempt is made to protrude it.
- (7) Ars. has scanty evacuations.
- (8) Bapt. has besotted look tongue red on edges.
- (9) Bell. more active, hyperemia.
- (10) Kali-permang. - throat symptoms, edematous uvula.

PAGE 1144

Relations

Antidoted by: Carbonates of alkalies and earths in poisoning cases, to small doses: Camph., Bry. Teste says the surest antidote is Ip. It antidotes: Merc., Op. It cures the muscular weakness following the excessive use of Opium, (Hering). Follows well after: Bry. and Rhus-t. It follows well: Bry., Merc. Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Musa sapientum

(banana)

Pharmacy

Musa. Musa sapientum. Banana. N. O. Palmaceae. Tincture of the flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

C. Campbell commends bananas baked in their skins as an ideal food or even a "cure," for brain workers, nervous persons and anemic. A syrup made with the juice of bananas extracted by heat is commended as a remedy in chronic bronchitis with insufficient expectoration and marked dyspnea.

Improvement and ultimate cure of profusely bleeding hemorrhoids in a case of Clarke's which had resisted every kind of treatment. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Jenner proved the tincture of Banana flowers and produced costiveness and sensation of fullness about anus in a person of regular habits and he cured with it a bad case of bleeding hemorrhoids. Musa also produced pain in the bladder and passage of mucus with urine.

Clinical

Constipation. Cystitis. Hemorrhoids (bleeding).

Symptoms

Abdomen

Rumbling in stomach and bowels with expulsion of flatus.

Head

Dull, heavy, frontal headache.

Kidneys

Discharge of large quantities of mucus with the urine with dull, aching pain in bladder region.

Mouth

Dry, rough and extremely astringent taste and feeling in mouth tongue and fauces, but afterwards an increase of saliva.

Rectum

Constipation (in a person of very regular habits) with feeling of fullness about anus.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Muscarinum

Pharmacy

Muscin. Muscarinum. Muscarine is the alkaloid of *Agaricus muscarius*. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Muscarinum has much power over secretions. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Increasing the lachrymal, salivary, hepatic, secretions etc., but diminishing kidney, probably neurotic in origin, stimulating the terminal tissues of the secretory nerves of all these structures. Hence salivation, lachrymation and excessive perspiration.

Clinical

Lachrymation. Perspiration. Salivation.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Brassica campestris

Mustard

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Mustard. *Sinapis arvensis*. The flower heads are picked above any seed pods and boiled for half an hour. The water is strained and prepared as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Mustard belongs to Bach's group Lack of Interest in Present Circumstances, along with the remedies of Clematis, Honeysuckle, Wild Rose, Olive, White Chestnut and Chestnut Bud. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mustard treats states of depression and gloom. Depression may lead to lowered vitality, lethargy.

PAGE 1145

Chronic fatigue and appetite disturbances (Chicory, Crab Apple), resulting in either weight loss or weight gain, should solace be found in eating and constipation (Chicory, Willow). There may also be sleeping disturbances (Pine, White Chestnut), disinterest in physical recreation and general decline in healthful interests and habits (see Wild Oat).

A head injury can be a mechanical reason for the appearance of the Mustard state. Nerve damage or misalignment of the skull plates along fissures. This may dampen consciousness which may not be able to receive as much brightness and light since the accident, (Hornbeam, Scleranthus, Wild Oat).

Symptoms

MIND

In the Mustard state, the mind is overshadowed by darkness and gloom and there may be the sensation of a weight or downward pull that depresses the person as whole. Bach describes this state as a sensation of a dark cloud which descends, sometimes for inexplicable reasons. The mind actually appears gloomy and the person cheers up in the warm, bright rays of the sun. People who crave light and sunshine are often in need of this remedy.

The depressive character of this state makes the person turn inward. It takes effort to perk up and lift oneself out of this state. One may appear as absent-minded, introverted, or disinterested in present circumstances. Life does not appeal, tasks and interaction with people seem to give no incentive or joy.

In depressive disorders, this remedy helps to bring about cure. In retardation, Mustard can help alleviate withdrawal and joyless, (Hornbeam, Wild Oat). Depression and gloom may bring the emotions of sadness, regret, boredom, self-pity, weepy and a sense of meaninglessness. One may be morose and ill-tempered. In severe cases, there may a sense of desolation, of loneliness.

SOURCES

Bach.

Bacillus mutabile (bach)

Pharmacy

Mut. Mutabile bacillus. A Bowel nosode. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

This Mutabile bacillus is so named because it mutates almost as soon as it is sub-cultured from a non-lactose to a lactose fermenter and is of interest mainly from a bacteriological point of view as the Bacillus Mutabile is an intermediary form between the B. Coli and the true non-lactose fermenting type. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

This nosode is likely to be of value in treatment where there is alternation of symptoms. When the skin eruptions, alternate with asthmatic symptoms, (Calad.) It has also been found very useful in treatment of cases of cystitis and malnutrition. Skin has a sallow color.

Its associated remedy is Pulsatilla and this nosode Mutabile (Bach) is likely to be of value in treatment where skin eruption alternates with asthmatic symptoms. (Calad.)

Clinical

Asthma. Cystitis. Eruptions. Malnutrition.

Compare

(1) Puls. Calad.

SOURCES

Bach. Paterson.

Mygale lasiodora

(black cuban spider)

Pharmacy

Mygal. Mygale lasiodora. Mygale avicularia. Aranea avicularia. Black Cuban spider. N. O. Arachnida. Tincture of living spider. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

The chief clinical use of this spider poison is in chorea. The pathogenetic data of Mygale consist of a proving by a young lady and the effect of a bite on a man. In the latter case inflammation ensued which spread along the lymphatics, violet and afterwards green discoloration, chill followed by fever, dry mouth and great thirst, trembling, dyspnea, despondency and fear of death.

PAGE 1146

The prover developed sadness, dry mouth, nausea with great palpitation, trembling, dim sight and great general weakness increased flow of urine, hot, scalding with stinging in urethra. This last symptom has led to the successful use of Myg. in gonorrhoea, chordee and syphilis.

The "trembling" observed in the man suggests its use in nervous cases, but the sphere of Myg. in chorea has been developed from the clinical side. In the cases cured with it, twitching and contractions of facial muscles have been very prominent, convulsive movements of head to right side, twitching of one side of body, mostly right. The twitchings may be so violent as to prevent walking. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mygale is for chorea, especially of the upper parts. Constant motion of whole body. Limbs are quiet during sleep, movements worse in morning. Twitchings and contraction of facial muscles and head, which is jerked to the right side. Convulsive uncontrollable movements of arms and legs. Sexual symptoms are important. Violent erections, chordee.

Weakness, palpitations, nervousness, fear like other spider preparations. Mouth and eyes open in rapid succession. Words are jerked out in the effort to talk. Nausea with palpitations and dim vision. Unsteady gait, limbs drag while walking. Intense red streaks along Lymphatics. Nausea with strong palpitation should be an indication.

Clinical

Chordee. Chorea. Gonorrhoea.

Modalities

Better during sleep. Worse in morning. Worse by eating. Worse sitting, (legs in constant motion).

Symptoms

MIND

Delirious, talking about his business and was restless all night. Sad, despondent with anxious expression. Fear of death.

Back

Pain in back extending around to front.

Ears

Acute aching in right ear.

Eyes

Nausea with dimness of sight, weakness, palpitation.

Face

Face flushed. Twitching of facial muscles. Mouth and eyes open in rapid succession. Hot and flushed.

Food

Excessive thirst. Aversion to food, no appetite whatever for dinner took nothing until tea-time. Better after eating.

Head

Head jerked to one side.

Heart

Strong palpitation, accompanying nausea and dimness of sight and general weakness.

Pulse 130.

Limbs

Unsteady gait. Constant motion of whole body. Tremulous. Intense redness in streaks, following course of lymphatics. Twitching of limbs. Restless hands. Convulsive, uncontrollable movements of arms and legs. Limbs drag while walking.

Lungs

Difficult breathing. Words jerked out when effort is made to talk.

Male

Violent erections. Chordee. (Kali brom., Camph.) Protracted gonorrhoea. Syphilis.

Mouth

Tongue dry and parched, put out with difficulty. Grating of teeth at night.

Sleep

Restless all night with ridiculous dreams.

Stomach

Nausea with strong palpitations, dim sight.

Temperature

Severe chill lasting thirty minutes, then fever with excessive thirst and trembling of limbs.

Urine

Urine is increased, stinging in urethra, burning hot, scalding.

Compare

(1) Agar., Tarant., Cupr., Ziz.

(2) in chorea, Agar., Cimic., Ign., Stram., Ziz. Tarent., Ant-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Myosotis arvensis

(forget-me-not)

Pharmacy

Myos-s. Forget-me-not. Myosotis symphytifolia. Black-root. N. O. Boraginaceae. Marshy places in Indiana. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to second potency.

PAGE 1147

History

Hale has collected some clinical experiences with Myosotis which differs from Myosotis Palustris in having large Symphytum-like leaves, showing it to have a strong affinity for the respiratory organs. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Myos-s. affects the left lower lung. Copious expectoration, emaciation, night-sweat. During the cough there was gagging or vomiting, cough worse during or immediately after eating, pain in left side (lower lung) not worse any position, but worse while coughing and sensitive to percussion. Profuse sweat day and night.

Chronic bronchitis and tuberculosis. Night-sweats. Cough with profuse muco-purulent expectoration, gagging and vomiting during cough, worse while or after eating. Bronchorrhea. Pain in left lung (lower), painful while coughing and sensitive to percussion.

Clinical

Bronchitis, chronic. Coughs. Lung disorders.

Compare

(1) Symph., Stann. - lung disease.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Myrica cerifera

(bayberry)

Pharmacy

Myric. Myrica cerifera. Bayberry. Wax Myrtle. Candleberry. N. O. Myricaceae. Tincture of fresh bark of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

According to Hale, though Myrica was known to old herbalist, it was Samuel Thomson of the Lobelia fame, who established its reputation. Thomson had a crude pathology of his own which served him to some extent.

Myrica, formed the chief ingredient in Thomson's once famous "Composition powder." One of his ideas was that the digestive tract was liable to become fouled with a copious mucous lining.

This he called "canker" and he stated of Myrica that it "has the power of disengaging the thick, viscid secretions of the mucous membrane of the stomach." **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

The provings of Myric. confirm Thomson's observation, that it produced abundant secretion of tenacious mucus in the throat, difficult to detach. This may be considered one of the keynote of the remedy.

Myric. has a marked action on the liver and heart. Liver disorders with jaundice and mucous membranes. Combined liver and heart disorders. Mucous discharges are offensive, tenacious and difficult to detach. Persistent sleeplessness.

Clinical

Achilles tendon, pain. Catarrh. Conjunctivitis. **Heart** disorders. Jaundice.

Leucorrhoea. Liver, disorders. Pharynx disorders. Throat, sore, Urticaria.

Modalities

Better from open air. Better eating, breakfast. Worse from warmth of bed. Worse after sleep. Worse by motion. Worse in morning. Worse after breakfast.

Symptoms

MIND

Gloomy, despondent and dejected. Irritable, indifferent. Cannot concentrate mind on any subject. Dull and drowsy state. Exhilaration, then depression. Exhilaration, then excitement preventing sleep with restlessness.

Abdomen

Dull pain in the liver with pain under either scapulae. Fullness in the stomach and abdomen. Fullness and burning in gall-bladder. Flatus is passed continuously while walking.

Back

Pain under scapulae with liver complaints.

Eyes

Very red eyelids. Yellow sclerotica.

Face

Yellow, jaundiced. Itching and stinging. Creeping sensation.

Female

Leucorrhoea, acrid, fetid, thick, yellow, long lasting.

Food

Desire for sour things. Strong desire for acids. Imagines he cannot eat, the taste is so foul. Loss of appetite, loathing of food.

PAGE 1148

Head

Scalp feels tight. Headache with drowsiness, yellow sclerotica, aching in eyeballs. Pressure in vertex and forehead. Dull, heavy aching in temples and forehead on waking in the morning. Pain and stiffness in nape of neck.

Heart

Pulse, slow, feeble, irregular

Kidneys

Beer colored urine with yellowish froth. Dark, frothy, scanty, high-colored, biliary.

Limbs

Staggering gait. Pain under shoulder-blades and back of neck in all muscles in hollow of right foot.

Liver

Liver disorders with heart complaints with urticaria with jaundice. Jaundice of infants. Cancer of the liver with bronze-yellow skin.

Mouth

Dry, water relieves only partially. Tenacious, thick nauseous mucus in mouth and throat. Taste bitter and nauseous with offensive breath. Tongue, thick yellowish, dark. Tongue furred with bad taste in mouth and nausea. Tender, spongy and bleeding gums. (Merc.)

Rectum

Urging to stools but passes only great amount of flatus. Stools, foul, pasty of gray color. Adhesive mucus in stools. Scanty, yellow, frothy urine. Constant discharge of flatus when walking. Loose, light-colored stool, ash-colored and destitute of bile.

Skin

Yellow and itching. Jaundice. Creeping sensation, as of insects.

Sleep

Disturbed, bad dreams and frequent waking insomnia. Drowsiness. Ugly dreams.

Stomach

Sinking in epigastrium, worse eating, better fast walking. Complete loss of appetite, but with a feeling of fullness in the stomach after a hearty meal. Weak, sinking feeling in the epigastrium, approaching nausea increased after eating, relieved by rapid walking.

Throat

Constricted and rough feeling with a constant desire to swallow. Stringy mucus, detached with difficulty.

Comments

Profuse catarrhal discharges of old standing of all kinds may require Myrica, especially if offensive, tenacious and difficult to detach. Leucorrhoea, bronchorrhea intestinal catarrh, pharyngeal catarrh, stomatitis. Hale says as a local application in diphtheria it rivals Guaiacum. Perhaps allied to the catarrhal state of the intestinal tract is the liver disorder set up by the drug.

These are the distinctive features: Aching pain in liver, fullness, drowsiness, despondency, dull, heavy headache, worse in morning, dirty, lids abnormally red, weakness, ash-colored stools, slow pulse, pains under scapula (worse left), muscular soreness, aching in limbs.

Jaundice of all degrees. Dirty, yellow tongue. Yellowish, white of eyes. There is also the nasal obstruction, post-nasal catarrh which often accompanies disordered liver. It is in

cases attended with jaundice that Myrica has had the greatest success, cases of black jaundice having been cured with it and it meet the itching of jaundice as well.

Urticaria is not infrequently found associated with liver disorders and Douglass cured with it this case: Miss O., 18, complained of itching and stinging on face, neck, right forearm and leg. Sensation as if insects crawling on face, must brush them away. Skin yellowish tongue, thickly coated yellow. Felt sick all over and rather irritable.

Myric. 6x every two hours improved at once and cured in ten days.

Burnett has used Myrica with excellent effect When in attended with jaundice. He has given material doses. It has generally been given in the lower potencies.

Myric. has also an action on the heart and is thus closely related to Digitalis in several points. There are sharp pains about the heart with increased, audible pulsations, but slow pulse. The heart pains are worse lying on left side. Pains in left chest and under scapula (especially left) and pain in middle lobe of right lung.

PAGE 1149

Compare

- (1) Ptel., Cornus cir., Chel., Lept., Fago.
- (2) in tenacious secretions, Kali-bi., Hydr.
- (3) Jaundice, light-colored stools, slow pulse, Dig. (Dig. has pulse irregular as well as slow, the tongue of Dig. has not the thick, tenacious coat of Myrica).
- (4) Liver, Berb., Chel., Chim., Podo., Hep., Merc., Cholest., Hydr.
- (5) Urticaria and liver disorder, Astac.
- (6) Sore all over, Bapt. Leucorrhea, Hydr.
- (7) Pain through left chest to scapula, Therid., Anis., Pix.

Relations

Antidote: Dig. - jaundice.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Myristica sebifera

(brazilian ucuba)

Pharmacy

Myris. Myristica sebifera. Brazilian ucuba. N. O. Myristicaceae. Trituration of red, acrid, very poisonous gum obtained by incising bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Myristica sebifera belongs to the same order as the nutmeg-tree, Nux moschata. Our preparation of the latter is made from the powdered nut. Mure proved and introduced Myris. and in the proving occurs this symptoms: "Pain in the finger-nails with swelling of the phalanges." This, apparently, led to its use in whitlow in which many successes have been reported by Chancerel Pere and others.

Spanish homeopaths have used Myris. extensively. Olive of Gros, has reported cures of scrofulous osteitis, callous ulcers, phlegmonous erysipelas. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Myris. is a remedy of great anti-septic powers. Inflammation of skin, cellular tissue and periosteum. Traumatic infections. Parotiditis. Fistulas. Carbuncles. Specific action in

panaritium. Pain in the finger nails with swelling of the phalanges. Hands are stiff, as if from squeezing something a long time.

Coppery taste and burning in throat. Tongue white and cracked. Phlegmonous inflammations.

Hastens suppuration and shortens its duration. Often does away with use of the knife. Inflammation of middle ear, suppurative stage. Fistula in ano. Acts more powerfully often than Hepar or Silica.

Clinical

Elephantiasis Arabum. Joints, disorders. Suppuration. Ulceration. Whitlow.

Symptoms

MIND

Indifferent and careless. Cannot concentrate his thoughts. Vexed by a song which keeps running in his head.

Abdomen

Sensation as if a foreign body, as large as a walnut, has lodged in left inguinal region, all forenoon.

Back

Pinching, right side of neck.

Chest

Hard pressure during night on both sides of chest, not affecting breathing.

Face

Very red face.

Food

Thirst.

Head

Head heavy. Pain with pressure outwards. Headache in frontal eminence, at noon, better in open air.

Kidneys

Less frequent urination, urine scanty although he drinks much, reddish yellow.

Limbs

Hands stiff as if from squeezing something for long time. Pain in left hand. Pain in hands worse when they touch each other. Formication on left thumb-joint. Pain in finger-nails with swelling of phalanges. Pinching pain in right calf.

Mouth

Tongue white and cracked. Whole mouth with tonsils and upper pharynx painful and sensitive to contact, every mouthful seems to wound the parts when chewed or swallowed. Palate insensible with loss of taste. Taste bitter of copper, which excites spitting of blood.

Rectum

Stools mixed with yellow mucus.

Skin

Two pimples on left cheek, quickly disappearing.

Sleep

Cannot get to sleep, evening in bed. Restless sleep with dreams about business, about disputes, unconnected, about houses being built commencing with top stories. Violent starting in sleep.

PAGE 1150

Throat

Burning at bottom of throat. Constriction at isthmus of pharynx, this pain increases progressively. Difficulty in swallowing saliva.

Vertigo

Dizziness in morning. Vertigo, right to left on waking in morning.

Comments

Cartier gives his two experiences of his own with Myris. (I) A young girl has been three months with her leg in a splint for inflammation of the knee and doughy swelling of entire limb.

Cartier came to the conclusion that there was pus in the joint. Myris. 3c, five drops three times a day, was given for three months. Five months later the swelling and inflammation were all gone, walking gave no pain, but the joint was ankylosed.

(2) An old man, 87, was seized with sudden arthritis of the shoulder with intense fever. Allopaths first diagnosed it as osteomyelitis, but later a surgeon was called in who pronounced it an hands of eminent old-school authorities in Paris, who said nothing could be done, Cartier was sent for and found, the shoulder quite full of pus and a particularly painful spot on the scapula, at a point where the bone was said by one authority to be attacked.

Myris. 3c, five drops three times a day, was given in ten days there was no longer suppuration, the size of the joint has become normal and the tender spot was gone. Myris. has evidently great power over the suppurative process as affecting joints. Hansen says Kippax regards it as the principal remedy in elephantiasis arabum.

Compare

(1) Sil., Nux-m., Calc., Sulph., Pyrogen.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Myrrha

(gum myrrh)

Pharmacy

Myrrh. Commiphora myrrha. Commiphora molmol. N. O. Burseraceae. Middle East and Africa. Tincture from bush or small tree. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Myrrh, highly prized for its bitter cleansing perfume. It was also part of the emballing mixtures of the ancient Egyptians. The aromatic pale yellow, gum resin seeps out from fissures. The dry powdered resin is often added to tooth formulas. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Myrrh is a stimulant, tonic and anti-septic. The tincture is used for sore throats, ulcers and thrush. Mouthwash for infected gums or ulcerated tongue. Tonsillitis with large and infected glands. Difficult expectoration. Dragging and weight sensation in the female pelvis. Leucorrhoea. Suppressed menses in anemic young girls.

Myrrh is a remedy for enfeebled states with excessive mucus discharges. Chronic gastritis and dyspepsia. Muscular debility. Respiratory weakness with difficult expectoration. Gas and frequent mucous stools.

Clinical

Abscess. Amenorrhea. Asthma. Bronchitis. Colds. Constipation. Coughs. Gum disease. Mouth disorders. Pharyngitis. Throat, sore. Thrush. Tonsillitis. Ulcers.

Symptoms

Mouth

Abscess. pyorrhea. Spongy and bleeding gums. Salivation. Sores in the mouth. Inflamed and sore gums. Pale tongue.

Throat

Sore throats. Pharyngitis. Infected and enlarged tonsils. Abscess glands.

Comments

Large doses of Myrrh quicken the pulse, raise the temperature, cause gastric burning, great sweating, prostration, vomiting and purgation may follow.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Myrtus cheken

Pharmacy

Myrt-ch. Myrtus cheken. Eugenia cheken. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Planets: Mercury.

PAGE 1151

Homeopathic

Myrtus cheken has chronic bronchitis with dense, yellowish sputum, difficult to detach. Copious expectoration keeps patient distressed and coughing.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Myrtus communis

(myrtle)

Pharmacy

Myrt-c. Myrtus communis. Myrtle. Closely allied to Granatum, the Pomegranate tree. N. O. Myrtaceae. Tincture of fresh shoots and leaves. Tincture of fresh flowering shoots and leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

The leaves contain Myrtol and active anti-septic. Myrt-c. is an unproved remedy, the symptoms being entirely clinical, Hering gives an account of it. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Myrtus communis has a very powerful action on the left lung, especially the upper part. It is to the upper left lung what Ox-ac. is to the lower. Chest pains, as found often in

tuberculosis patients, call for this remedy. Incipient tuberculosis. Nerve sedative and stimulant to mucous membranes, bronchitis, cystitis and pyelitis.

Clinical

Catarrhal fevers. Chest, pain. Coryza. Cough. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Worse from changes of atmosphere.

Symptoms

Breasts

Stitching pain in left breast, running through to scapula. (Anis., Ther., Pix.) Dry, hollow cough with tickling in chest. Worse in the morning.

Chest

Pain in chest, acute, pressing, cough with tightness. Pain in upper part of left chest, through to shoulder, worse taking a deep breath and making a strong motion. Stitching in left apex straight through to scapula, worse breathing, yawning, coughing. Burning in left chest with throbbing, aching, tickling. Hepatization of lungs. Hemoptysis. Tuberculosis from maltreated syphilis.

Lungs

Dry, hollow cough from tickling in upper anterior lobes of lungs, worse morning, better evening, great lassitude in afternoon. Cough, coryza and catarrhal fever setting in with every atmospheric change.

Nose

Coryza with cough.

Temperature

Catarrhal fevers with pain in elbow and knee-joints with dry, hollow cough, caused by tickling in upper and front part of lungs, especially in morning, better evening, accompanied by lassitude in afternoon.

Throat

Dryness in throat, pains in throat and chest with expectoration of blood.

Comments

This is a Myrt-c. keynote: Pain in upper left lung going right through from the front to the left scapula. Cases of tuberculosis, hemoptysis, hepatization, lung syphilis having this symptom present have been cured with Myrt-c. The pain is mostly stitching, but may be throbbing, aching or burning. It is worse in morning, better evening, worse by breathing, yawning, coughing. The cough is dry, hollow, excited by a tickling in upper anterior lobes.

Hering has cured catarrhal fever with tickling cough worse morning and better evening with great lassitude in afternoon. This last symptom is important. So is evening better of cough and of tickling in lungs. Worse from changes of atmosphere. Every atmospheric change causes cough, coryza and catarrhal fever.

Compare

(1) Myrtus chekan.

(2) pains through left chest to scapula, Therid., Anis., Pix., Sulph.

(3) pain through lower lobe of left lung, Ox-ac.

(4) Phos., Bry.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1152

Nabalus serpentarius

(white lettuce)

Pharmacy

Nabal. Nabalus serpentaria. Prenanthes serpentaria. White Lettuce. Rattlesnake Root. N. O. Composite, (suborder chicoraceae). Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Nabalus is a Native American plant much used in domestic practice as a remedy for diarrhea and dysentery. There is only one proving with 1c and 3c dilutions by a married woman, age 19. The symptoms resemble somewhat those of its botanical relative, Lactuca Sativa, especially in constipation and somnolence.

Some curious symptoms were the susceptibility to magnetism and to the personal aura of others. Susceptibility to magnetic contact and to the personal aura of her friends. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Nabalus is similar to Lactuca with chronic diarrhea, worse after eating, at nights and towards the morning. Pain in the abdomen and rectum, with emaciation. Constipation and somnolence, susceptible to aura of others.

Dyspepsia with acid burning eructation. craving for acid food. Leucorrhoea with throbbing in uterus. Heaviness, as if blood-vessels filled with lead, body heavy, she leans about. Constipation. Ophthalmia. Irritability of temper and occipital pain, worse in the evening. Dull pains in joints and numbness on waking.

Symptoms

MIND

Continued melancholy. Depression followed by unusual buoyancy. Irritability of temper and occipital pain.

Eyes

Great and lasting irritation of eyelids and margins, the margins sting and smart and are slightly swollen. *Sight weak*.

Female

Sharp throbbing in uterus. White, jelly-like discharge from vagina with weakness.

Menses delayed.

Food

Appetite and thirst diminished. Desire for lemons.

Head

Tipsy sensation. Deep-seated frontal pains behind right eye-ball and over eye. Headache with irritability and irritation of eyes, throat and skin. Occipital pains with stiffness in neck, worse evenings.

Kidneys

Sharp pain (transient) in right kidney. Urine diminished.

Nose

Right nostril sore. Smell and taste slightly impaired.

Rectum

Constipation, only three stools in twelve days, hard, painful, followed by prostration.

Skin

Subcutaneous glands irritated and swollen, esp., behind right ear and in neck. Prickling as from suppressed perspiration, itching, general.

Sleep

Somnolence. Night sleep prolonged afterwards lighter and more broken.

Stomach

Burning belchings.

Temperature

Chilliness not better by heat of fire. No febrile reaction except occasional flushes over head and face.

Throat

Throat sore, tickling and scraping (left), worse lying down and swallowing saliva, then both eyes, worse left.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Naja tripudians

(cobra venom)

Pharmacy

Naja. Naja tripudians. Cobra. Cobra di Capello. N. O. Elapide. The hooded snake of Hindustan. Tincture of the fresh virus. Trituration of sugar of milk saturated with fresh virus. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The poison of the deadly cobra has been used from ancient times, says P. C. Majumdar, by Indian practitioners in many nervous and blood diseases. Naja is not a hemorrhagic or septic, medicine like Lachesis and Crotalus.

Naja produces a typical bulbar paralysis. Causes no hemorrhage but only edema, hence the victims of this reptile frequently bear very little sign of external injury, a small scratch or puncture being the only indication where the fangs have worked their havoc.

PAGE 1153

The tissue lying beneath the wound is colored dark purple and a large quantity of viscid blood-like fluid collects in the vicinity of the wound. An intense burning pain at the spot bitten is the first symptom.

In man there follows an interval before fresh symptoms occur. The average is about an hour. Once developed, the symptoms follow a rapid course. A feeling of intoxication is produced, followed by a loss of power over the limbs.

The patient is loss of speech, swallowing and the control over the movement of the lips. The saliva is ejected in large quantities, the respiration gradually becomes slower and slower and at length ceases. Conscious all time. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

The action of *Naja tripudians* settles around the heart, hypertrophy and valvular diseases. Affects medulla and cerebellum, respiration, throat, ovary. Marked surging of blood upwards, marked dyspnea inability to lie on left side.

Heart enlarged. Organs seem to be drawn together. Very susceptible to cold.

Concomitant with the heart symptoms are pain in forehead and temples. Diseases primarily depending upon degeneration of motor cells. Control of sphincters lost. Affections of heart with paucity of symptoms.

Nervous, excited and tremulous with heart disorders often reflex. Feeling of intoxication, loss of power over limbs, over sphincters, unable to speak. Swooning fits. Sensation of wasting away. Parts seem drawn together. Constrictions in chest, throat etc. Burnings as of hot irons. Screwed up sensation. Collapse. Sepsis. Insensible right side. Left sided symptoms.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Asthma. Dysmenorrhea. Esophagus, stricture. Hay fever. Headache.

Heart disorders. Ovaries disorders. Plague. Spinal irritation. Throat, sore.

Causations

Ill effects of grief.

Modalities

Better from walking or riding in open air, sneezing, smoking. Worse from use of stimulants after sleep. Great relief of pain and breathing by lying on right side. Worse after menses, cold air, drafts. Worse from pressure of clothes, alcohol touch. Worse by riding in carriage, at 3 p.m. (headache).

Symptoms

MIND

Wandering of the mind. Broods constantly over imaginary troubles and makes himself wretched. Depressed with distress about sexual organs, better in the evening. As if everything were done wrong and could not be rectified. Stupid and confused feeling.

Suicidal insanity, (Aur.) Aversion to talking. Dreads to be left alone. Fear of rain. Blurred speech. Melancholy. Very forgetful, absent-minded. Affected easily by wine or alcoholic drinks. Consciousness almost lost. Insensible and speechless. Comatose.

Abdomen

Aching in loins. Cutting, twisting, griping pains. Much flatulence with rumbling and colicky pains. Flatulence during day, at night with pain. Frequent cutting in umbilical region and small of back in afternoon, then profuse and sudden leucorrhoea.

Back

Rheumatic pains in neck and back. Cutting, aching in nape. Shooting from inner and upper angle of left scapula to front of chest. Tired feeling in thoracic vertebra all day with burning and exhaustion. Pain between the shoulders as if in spine afterwards involving scapula in morning on waking, worse moving arms. Dragging sensation in spine between shoulders. Acute pain in small of back, gnawing pain.

Breasts

Milk decreased, next day returned freely afterwards scanty. Occasional pain top of both breasts.

Chest

Dry or empty feeling in left lung. Ribs feel broken. Oppressive weight on chest, as if a hot iron had been run in. Uneasiness and dull, heavy pain in chest. Sharp pains, worse on deep inspiration.

Asthmatic constriction of chest, cannot expand lungs, followed by mucous expectoration. Heavy pain over lower half of right chest with stabbing on deep inspiration, cannot cough for the stabbing, worse lying left side, better lying on affected side. Tenderness over sternum and in throat.

PAGE 1154

Ears

Illusions of hearing, otalgia. Chronic otorrhea, black discharges, smells like herring brine. Noises in ears. Whizzing in left, ear with insipid, almost nauseous taste in mouth. Noise as of a mill, waking him in morning.

Eyes

Fixed and staring, wide open and insensible to light. Ptosis of both lids. Heaviness in eyelids. Loss of the sense of vision. Hot pains at back of eyeballs. Pupils dilated. Lids swollen in morning.

Female

Pain in left groin, especially in post-operative cases, seems to be drawn to heart. Neuralgia of left ovary. Crampy pain in left ovary. Aching in left ovary with pains in heart, come on a week before menses, grow worse until menses appear, then easier until next month.

Food

Thirsty. Craving for stimulants. Loss of appetite. Stimulants aggravates the sufferings.

Head

Pain in forehead and temples with heart symptoms. Pain in left temple and in left orbital region, extending to occiput with nausea and vomiting. Entire head feels hollow. As of a blow on occiput. Vertex sensitive to cold. Headaches after cessation of menses. Confusion and dullness in head in morning. Very severe headache with intense depression. Constriction across forehead. Sensation as if brain of forehead was loose. Severe throbbing and aching in temples. Headache supervening on cessation of menses. Neuralgic headache extending backwards from orbital region. Aching in vertex with cold feet. Shooting up occiput. Feeling as of a blow from behind on head and neck. Sensitiveness of scalp. Hair falls off the vertex.

Heart

Heart lesions. (Spong., Laur.) Hypertrophy, weakness. Valvular disorders. Visible palpitations. Dragging and anxiety in precordia. Feeling of weight on heart. Stitching pain in region of heart. Angina pains extending to nape of neck, left shoulder and arm with anxiety and fear of death. With the heart symptoms pain in forehead and temples. Acute and chronic septic endocarditis. Damaged heart after infectious diseases. Marked symptoms of low tension. (Elaps, Vip.) Chronic nervous palpitations, worse after preaching. Blood pressure low. Threatened paralysis of heart, body cold.

Kidneys

Uneasiness and pressure in bladder. Urine deposits red sediment, mixed with mucus. Urine of deep straw color. Urine loaded with gravel and mucus.

Limbs

Sudden loss of strength in limbs. Rheumatic pains in limbs. Cramps in shoulders, nape or thighs. Numb left arm. Violent racking in marrow of thighs. Puffy or sweating hands and feet with cough. Acute pain under the left thumb nail running up the arm. Drawing, lacerating, worse motion. Aching in ankles, lower part of thighs, wrists and shoulder-joints, on waking.

Lungs

Breathing very slow, shallow and scarcely perceptible, labored and difficult, gasping for breath. Cardiac asthma or cough. Puffing breathing. Asthma preceded by coryza worse lying, better sitting up. Asthmatic constriction in chest, evenings. Suffocative spells after sleeping. (Lach.) Irritating, dry cough from sticky mucus and saliva. Cough with tightness and fullness in larynx. Hoarseness, short, hoarse cough. Dry, hacking cough with blood-spitting. Expectoration of whitish viscid mucus in morning on waking. Spitting of blood, which had no tendency to coagulate.

Male

Increased sexual desire. Nocturnal emissions. Peculiar distress, great desire, but no physical power with depression of mind.

Stinging, somewhat burning pain along right side of penis, immediately under skin, at night in bed and in morning after rising. Instinct and power excited. Desire on going to bed with little physical power with frequent waking, vivid imaginations, painful state of mind involuntary emissions, then prostration and distress.

PAGE 1155

Mouth

Wide open, flow of saliva. Tongue cold. Loss of speech. Tongue coated thick yellow, white, dry, no thirst. Ulcers on frenum. Great dryness of the mouth. Foaming at mouth. Taste insipid, bitter, sour, metallic.

Nose

Hay fever with dry larynx. Hay-asthma. Flow of water from nose, then intense sneezing which better the breathing.

Pulse

Irregular in force. Pulse slow, up to 45, irregular, weak, tremulous, Pulse changes force.

Rectum

Sudden urging to stool. Bilious diarrhea. Constipation. Feeling of a large stool which when voided was small. Urging always sudden, whether followed by diarrhea or not. Sudden urging, then small bilious stool. Heat in anal region with itching smarting at anus. Diarrhea with pain in abdomen, profuse, sudden, slimy, white or green, bilious.

Sensations

Screwed-up sensations and crampy pains. As if head screwed together, as if heart and ovary were drawn up together, crampy pains in left ovary, pains in temple and ovarian regions. Pain from heart to scapula. Sensation as of a hair in larynx, pain as from needles in tonsil. The left side is predominantly affected.

Skin

Itching scars. Creeping, itching and tingling sensation in skin. Skin swollen, mottled and of dark purple, livid color. Large pimples on inflamed base. Small white blisters on inflamed base with much itching. Gangrene. Boil-like swelling on back of middle phalanx of right little finger. Painful chilblains on feet.

Pimple: on upper lip, on left ala nasi, on inflamed base, on tip of nose sore in consequence, painful on brow. White itching blisters on inflamed base, on neck, nose and body in afternoon.

Sleep

Deep comatose with stertorous breathing. Profound like a log, a typical reptilian state. Yawning, great sleepiness. Restless, disturbed sleep. Sleepiness in evening and weakness. Dozing and moaning. Vivid dreams. Long and vivid dreams, little recollection of the subjects. A vivid dreamy night, affairs of the day recalled with additions and new plans for the morrow. Dreams of murders, suicides, fires, etc.

Stomach

Acidity in stomach. Belchings tasting like barley water or hot, foul. Belchings, heartburn. Nausea with faint feeling, vomiting. Uneasy, disagreeable feeling in stomach, as from indigestion, pressure as from stones after a meal.

Temperature

Body cold and collapsed. Limbs very cold, icy coldness of feet. Burning heat in face. Feels very uncomfortable, hot and feverish. Free perspiration. Heat, but he refused water, heat with prostration with discomfort, dry lips and tender, hot mouth. Burning of ear. Flushes of heat in face at different times of day, worse left side. Head hot and full of blood and much sweat in palms. General sweat, cold, clammy.

Throat

Dryness and constriction of throat and fauces. Dark red color of the fauces. Redness of left side in morning with pain on swallowing. Irritation and tickling in larynx and trachea. Much mucus in throat. Grasping at throat with sense of choking. Stricture of esophagus, swallowing difficult or impossible. As a lump in throat. Roughness and scraping in throat. Soreness and pricking in left side of throat. Shooting in left tonsil.

Vertigo

Vertigo, lasting a short time, followed by astounding pain in right side of head.

Comments

Naja was introduced into homeopathy by Russell and Stokes, who made the first provings along with some forty other provers including Gillow, Pope and Drysdale.

PAGE 1156

It is rather remarkable that with so many able provers Naja should not have attained anything approaching the importance occupied by Lachesis. Nash suggests this may be due to the fact that many of the provings of Lach. were made with the 30c potency, while those of Naja were with low potencies.

Majumdar had no success with Naja until he obtained fresh virus from the snake charmers and made potencies of that. The cobras are the snake they charm. Previously the Naja used by Indian homeopaths had been re-imported into India from England in the form of potencies.

Deane in his experience in the plague epidemic of 1899-1900 found Naja prepared from the fresh venom more efficacious than Lachesis.

The affinity of Naja is for the medulla oblongata and cerebellum. The "hot-iron" symptom and weight on the chest should be especially noted.

Majumdar relates this case: A young woman suffering from a heart affection had oppression of chest amounting almost to suffocation, feeble, irregular, almost imperceptible pulse, anemic appearance inability to speak.

One dose of Naja was given, followed in four hours by a second. These sufficed for the cure. The next day, when the doctor called, his patient addressed him in a loud voice, "Doctor, you gave me a poison last night."

When asked to explain, she said that after the first dose she "felt awful heat in her system."

This must be a Naja indication. Majumdar has saved a number of apparently hopeless cases of cholera with Naja in the collapse stage with pulselessness and difficulty of breathing.

In addition to the symptoms of heart failure and distress, the following will be found to be leading symptoms in heart cases: "Depression and weakness about the heart. Inability to speak with choking, nervous chronic palpitations. Severe pains in left temple, cardiac and ovarian region.

Sensation as if heart and ovary were drawn together. Pains about heart extending to nape of neck, left shoulder and arm with anxiety and fear of death."

Pulse slow, irregular. Symptoms worse at night, on walking, by lying on left side. In a case cured by Russell there was dragging and anxiety in the precordia occurring in great grief.

According to Hering, nervous phenomena predominate in Naja over other serpent poisons. It acts primarily upon nervous system, especially on respiratory nerves, pneumogastric and glossopharyngeal. The last gives the characteristic choking of Naja and other serpents.

Andrew M. Neatby relates a cure with Naja 6c which had nervous palpitations and faintness, frequent sensation of swelling of "choking" in the throat with dyspnea and occasionally of anesthesia down right side.

Another characteristic is grasping at throat with the choking sensations. Esophageal spasms. Diphtheria with impending paralysis of heart indicates Naja, but the characteristic left to right direction of Lach. does not appear in the Naja provings. Naja has, however, worse at night, patient awakens gasping, surface blue. Naja has somewhat marked neuralgias and headaches:

Neuralgic pain in head, preceded or followed by nausea or vomiting, severe, throbbing in left orbital region drawing from thence back to occiput from over-eating from mental or physical exertion. Headache after cessation of menses. Dull, heavy constriction in forehead on waking. Dull shoots up occiput.

Mahlon Preston cured himself with Naja 30c of asthma with difficult breathing, worse lying down, better sitting up.

He cured many cases of hay fever and autumnal catarrh, the symptoms being:

Flow of water from nose for a few minutes, then intense sneezing, which better the breathing.

PAGE 1157

After recurring for a few days there is dryness in the lungs with great difficulty of breathing, worse on lying down.

The following case was cured by Bunn: Miss S., 22, dysmenorrhea since the function was established. Dilatation, galvanism., etc., had been tried in vain. She had shooting in region of left ovary Faintness. Hypogastrium revealed nothing abnormal except sensitiveness of ovarian region.

Extreme restlessness with the pain. During the menses the pains suddenly became very severe. The flow stopped when the pain was at its worst and returned next day with relief from pain. Naja 30c was given and the returned next period passed absolutely free from discomfort.

Compare

- (1) Snake venoms.
- (2) Bungarus fasciatus - this venom produces a condition like an acute polioencephalitis and myelitis.
- (3) Lach., Crot-h., Spig., Spong.
- (4) Depression and suicidal tendency, Aur.
- (5) Ulcer of frenum lingue, Nat-c. Agar.
- (6) Headache from before backwards, Anac., Bry., Nux-v.
- (7) from behind forwards, Gels., Lac-c., Sang., Sil., Spig.
- (8) Diphtheria, Arum-t.

(9) **Heart**, Ars., Cact., Iberis, Lach., Spig., Dig.

- (10) Collapse, Carb-v., Camph., Tab.
- (11) Mouth wide open tongue cold, Camph.
- (12) Loss of speech, Dulc., Gels., Caust., Hy., Lauro.
- (13) Dark red color of fauces, Ail., Bapt., Phyt.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ammonia, Stimulants (effects of bite), Tobacco (to potencies).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Naphthalinum

(tar camphor)

Pharmacy

Naph. Naphthalinum. Tar camphor. Naphthalene. A Chemical compound from coal tar. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Naphthalene is a hydrocarbon obtained by distillation from coal-tar.

It consists of colorless, transparent, lustrous scales or, when crystallized of rhombic tables or prisms. Naph. is an unproved remedy and has been used in old-school practice as an intestinal anti-septic and vermifuge, as an expectorant, as a remedy for eczema and psoriasis, as an anti-septic application to wounds.

Naphthalinum is for the expulsion of thread worms after the bowels have been freely opened by a cathartic, Naph. is given in doses of grains 1/4 to grains 1/2 four times a day for two days. The dose should not be given after a meal and all fats and oils should be abstained from during the treatment, which may be repeated once or twice after leaving a week's interValer.

J. Meredith cured with the Naphthalinum 6x incarcerated flatus in transverse colon causing cardiac distress. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Naphthalinum is a product from coal tar has a special affinity for eyes. It produces detachment of retina, deposits an exudation in the retina. Opacity of cornea, cataract, amblyopia.

The grand characteristic of this remedy is long and continued attacks of coughing, unable to get a breath sometimes so violent as to cause perspiration. This remedy is not only good in whooping cough, but in any condition where you get the above symptoms.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Amblyopia, Asthma. Bronchitis. Cataract. Diarrhea. Eczema, Flatulence. Glee. Gonorrhoea Hay-asthma. Psoriasis. Retina, detached. Tuberculosis. Typhoid fever. Whooping cough. Worms.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Incarcerated flatus in the transverse colon causing cardiac distress (removed with 6x).

Eyes

Eyes inflamed, painful, bloodshot (hay fever). Cataract. Amblyopia. Detached retina. Shiny bodies in vitreous. **White patches** on retina of oxalate, sulphate and carbonate of calcium.

Face

Lips and face cyanotic. Face pale yellow. Twitching of facial muscles.

PAGE 1158

Food

Loss of appetite.

Head

Headache with fever, drowsiness and loss of appetite.

Head

Saliva flows from the mouth.

Kidneys

Incontinence of urine. Gleet. Sudden, violent desire to urinate, urethra meatus red and swollen, prepuce edematous. Gonorrhoea. Urine is dark brown, becoming black after standing, albuminous.

Lungs

Breathing is labored and irregular, asthmatic. Cough in incessant paroxysms almost arresting breath. Night cough preventing sleep. Cough with blue or purple face.

Expectoration: free, thick, tenacious, almost absent. Cough in violent paroxysms compelling the patient to hold his head for the pain.

Male

Edema of prepuce.

Nose

Coryza, thin, excoriating discharge, much sneezing. Hay fever. Irritation of nose. Rubs his nose to remove the irritation. Attacks of sneezing.

Rectum

Incontinence of urine and feces. Thin offensive diarrhea of tuberculosis.

Skin

Eczema. Psoriasis.

Sleep

Very great drowsiness lasting some days.

Temperature

Sudden onset of a fever, with headache and loss of appetite. Temperature reduced in typhoid.

Comments

Some cases of Naph. poisoning have been reported. A boy, 12, came home one evening apparently drunk: semi-conscious, staggering, unable to answer questions. He had eaten two candies which were really moth-destroyers, each tablet containing two grams of pure Naphthalin.

An emetic was promptly administered and the next day the boy was still drowsy but quite conscious. The drowsiness lasted four days.

Attacks of sneezing from nasal irritation, frequently attempting to remove the irritation by rubbing his nose. In two hours incoordination had increased. Twitching of facial muscles. Saliva flowed freely from the mouth. This is important as bearing on the use of the remedy in hay fever.

Lippincott was the first to use Naph. in cases of hay fever, having heard that hay fever sufferers who went into factories where Naphtha was much used were always cured. His experience of its value was speedily confirmed by other observers. Naph. 1x and 2x were used in the first trials.

W. Louis Hartmann of Syracuse. is the chief homeopathic authority for this remedy. His leading indications for it are: Acute coryza with fluent excoriating discharge and much sneezing. Paroxysms of coughing following each other in rapid succession so that the patient is unable to take his breath (as in asthma and whooping cough).

He has found it more often indicated than any other drug in whooping cough.

The spasmodic action and the cyanosis of the drug are good indications here, though it is not necessary to wait until the child is blue before prescribing Naph. If any remedy is needed after Naph., Drosera follows admirably.

In a case of tuberculosis of left lung, Naph. removed these symptoms: unable to sleep for cough, if he dozed off it was sure to wake him. Exhausting night-sweats and during the day thin offensive diarrhea.

Evers records chronic illness, loss of appetite, headache and eczema over both legs as due to Naph. which was used as a moth powder and sprinkled on bedding.

In three cases in which Naph. had been applied to wounds there was sudden onset of fever, headache, loss of appetite. In one of them there was temporary mania with incontinence of urine and feces.

In two of them albuminuria. All symptoms rapidly disappeared when Naph. was discontinued.

Hartmann uses the 1x trituration, having been disappointed with higher potencies.

Another action of Naph. is on the eye, cases of opacity of the lens having been traced to its action.

PAGE 1159

Compare

- (1) Salol., Carb-ac., Anilin., Methyl-b. and coal-tar products generally.
- (2) In coughs, Dros. which follows Naph. well.
- (3) Coc-c., Arn., Bell., Cor-r. Ip.
- (4) In tuberculosis, Petr., Basil. In eye affections, Cholest.
- (5) In gonorrhoea, Thuj., Petros., Salol.
- (6) In hay fever, Psor., Sabad., Ars., All-c., Kali-i.
- (7) In worms. Cina, Teucr.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Narcissus pseudonarcissus

(daffodil)

Pharmacy

Narc-po. *Narcissus poeticus*. Daffodil. N. O. Amaryllidaceae. Tincture of unexpanded blossom-buds, stem, leaf and flower. The young buds, stems and leaves are macerated in two times their weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, First potency.

Herbal

The name of the plant, *Narcissus* is not from that of the fabled youth who fell in love with his own image reflected in the water, but is from the Greek *Narkao*, "to be numb", on account of the narcotic properties of the drug. The classic *Asphodel* and the *Narcissus* are the same from which it may be seen that the plant dates back as far as man's records go.

Dr. Charge's work, *Maladies de la Respiration*, quotes the great *Laennec*, as an authority in regards *Narcissus*. *Fernie* in his excellent *Herbal simples* from which we gather the preceding, also says:

"An extract of the bulbs applied to open wounds has produced staggering numbness of the whole nervous system and paralysis of the heart. *Socrates* called this plant the *Chaplet of the Infernal Gods*, because of its narcotic effects."

Fernie also says that a decoction of the dried flowers is emetic and when sweetened will, as an emetic, serve most usefully for relieving the congestive bronchial catarrh of children.

Narc-po. is peculiarly homeopathic to long-continued coughs, especially of nervous origin, The concluding paragraph in *Fernie's* section on the *Narcissus* states:

"The medicinal influence of the daffodil on the nervous system has led to giving its flowers and its bulb for hysterical states and even epilepsy with benefit."

One use of *Narcissus* on record is that of *J. Meredith*. He made a conserve of flowers, buds and stems by mashing them with six to ten times their weight of sugar in a *Wedgwood* mortar with a wooden pestle. Counting this as *Ix*, he made sugar potencies to *4x* and with these he cured a case of bronchitis with continuous cough which had resisted many of the standard remedies.

On the other hand, the alkaloid from the bulbs after flowering produces copious salivation increases cutaneous secretion, contracts the pupil of the eye, produces slight relaxation of the pulse and slight faintness and nausea.

Daffodil bulbs contain an alkaloid the action of which, according to authorities, varies as to whether the alkaloid is extracted from the flowering bulb or from the bulb after flowering. **Planets:** Sun, Mercury.

Homeopathic

The Narc-po. alkaloid produces dryness of the mouth, checks cutaneous secretions, dilates the pupil of the eye, quickens the pulse and slows plus weakens the heart contractions.

Narc-po. is a remedy for coughs and bronchitis. Continuous cough. Coryza, frontal headache. Convulsive stage of whooping cough. Faintness and drowsiness. Symptoms of nausea followed by violent vomiting and diarrhea.

Clinical

Bronchitis. Coryza. Cough. Diarrhea. Whooping cough.

Symptoms

Eyes

Running at eyes. Pupils unduly dilated. Pupils contracted at first, dilated later.

Head

Frontal headache.

Heart

Pulse increased.

Mouth

Increased flow of saliva. Free salivation of very ropy saliva.

Nose

Severe coryza.

Rectum

Diarrhea with severe aching below left free ribs. Stools are watery, relaxed, loose, some solid.

PAGE 1160

Skin

Erythema of a papular, vesicular and pustular types, aggravation in wet weather.

Stomach

Hiccough, sinking, faint feeling. Sinking, sick sensation. **Heart**burn. Vomiting.

Rumbling.

Temperature

Hard which was quite wet with perspiration became dry in twelve minutes.

Throat

Dryness in throat.

Comments

The National Dispensatory says practically the same, i.e. , "The emetic action of Narcissus has been used to break up intermittent fever and relieve bronchial catarrh with congestion or obstruction of the air tubes. Like Ipecacuanha, it has also been prescribed in dysentery, especially of the epidemic form. Its influence upon the nervous system is

attested by the vogue it has enjoyed in hysteria, chorea, whooping cough and even epilepsy."

A patient of Clarke's once had a very severe cough set up by daffodils used in some profusion as a decoration of a dinner table. In Ringer's experiments the bulb preparation produced the greater number of effects including salivation, sinking, vomiting and diarrhea. The flower preparation acted on the head and eyes and dried up a profuse perspiration of the hands.

A fatal case of poisoning from eating the flowers is on record. A salad of onions in which were mixed some bulbs of *Narcissus poeticus* caused burning, copious stools with dreadful griping, obtuse senses, fainting, cold hands, cold sweat, symptoms not distinguishable from the usual effects of *Colchicum* and similar to those of *Narc. pseud.*

Compare

(1) All-c., Colch., Lil-t.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Narcotinum

(alkaloid of opium)

Pharmacy

Narcot. Narcotinum. An alkaloid obtained from Opium. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies,

History

Narcotinum has been rather extensively proved, but very few distinctive symptoms were elicited. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The most notable symptoms of Narcotinum were dry, clammy mouth, thick indistinct speech and paralysis of bladder. The vertiginous symptoms were like those of Morphine. and the general symptoms those of Opium and its other alkaloids.

Clinical

Bladder, paralysis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Nasturtium officinale

(water-cress)

Pharmacy

Nast. *Nasturtium officinale*. Water-cress. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Nasturtium is useful in scorbutic disorders and constipation, related to strictures of urinary apparatus, supposed to be an aphrodisiac in its action. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Nast. is also antidotal to tobacco poisoning and sedative in neurotic affections, neurasthenia, hysteria. Cirrhosis of liver and dropsy.

Clinical

Cirrhosis. Neurasthenia. Tobacco, poisoning.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Natrium arsenicosum

(arsenate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-ar. Natrum arsenicosum. Sodium arsenate. Hydric, di-sodic arsenate. Solution.

Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Natrum ars. has been very extensively proved, notably by Imbert Gourbeyre. The principal clinical use of Nat-a. has been in diphtheria, with a dark purple throat, great swelling, much prostration, not much pain. Also used in disorders of the eyes and nose.

PAGE 1161

The irritating arsenic effects preponderate in this remedy. Leukemia. Facilitates the termination of the cold and conserves strength and appetite. (Cartier.) **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Nat-ar. is a valuable remedy for miner's asthma from coal dust. A remedy for nasal catarrh with headache, pain at root of nose, dry and painful eyes. Psoriasis. (Ars., Thy.)
Bronchitis of children over seven years.

Feels tired all over. Leukemia. Racking cough with profuse greenish expectoration. Oppression of chest and about the heart. Lungs feel as if smoke had been inhaled. As if the thyroid gland were compressed by a thumb and finger. Emaciation. Edema.

Clinical

Anemia. Asthma. Coryza. Diphtheria. Esophagus, constriction. **Eyes** inflammation of, granular lids, Hemoptysis. Interscapular pain. Leukemia. Miner's asthma. Nose, disorders. Pityriasis rubra. Post-nasal catarrh. Testicles, neuralgia. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Worse on moving is very prominent throughout the proving. Worse during the day.

Worse on pressure. Worse by motion, jarring, least exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous restlessness. Depressed, as if something bad impending. Cannot concentrate mind, dull, listless, forgetful.

Abdomen

Pain from at times, shifting through bowels, better by passage of flatus or stool. Gas forms rapidly, better when bowels move, colic from flatus and before stool. Pain in groin.

Back

Neck stiff and sore. Soreness at lower cervical vertebra down to joints of and under both scapula. Pain and soreness in back. Severe pain between scapula, better moving forward, worse from inspiration. Pain in lumbar region.

Ears

Catarrhal conjunctivitis and blepharitis marginalis. **Eyes** feel weak, stiffness of balls and tendency of lids to close. Ears feels heavy and drooped. Lachrymation in wind.

Agglutination in morning. Dry, painful, burning, soon tire. Edema of orbital region.

Supra-orbital pain.

Eyes

Vision weakened, objects blur when he looks at them for a short time, eyes sensitive to light. **Eyes** soon tire and pain when reading or writing. Lids disposed to close, cannot open them as wide as usual. Stiffness of eyeballs, **feel too large. Edema** of orbital region. **Eyes** are stinging as from wood smoke. Smarting and lachrymation on going into open air.

Head

Floating sensation on turning head quickly, aching in frontal region and root of nose, over orbits. Headache, worse pressure and tobacco smoke.

Limbs

Aching in arms, worse in shoulder. Pain in anterior crural nerves. Joints stiff. Feels tired all over. Knee-joints crack.

Lungs

Racking cough with profuse greenish expectoration. Oppression of chest and about heart and also larynx. Miner's asthma. Lungs feel as though smoke had been inhaled.

Nose

Watery discharge, drops into throat. Feels stopped, pain at root. Dry crusts, on removal, leave mucous membrane raw. Post-nasal dropping of thick, bland, yellowish mucus.

Crusts in nose.

Sensations

Some of the peculiar symptoms are: Wavering, floating sensation on turning head. Eyeballs feel stiff, feel too large for lids to close over. Scratching beneath lids on rolling eyeballs. Pain at root of nose. Feeling as if the body were compressed by thumb and finger. Feeling of lump in throat of blow on testicle, as if smoke inhaled into lungs.

Throat

Dark, purplish, swollen, edematous, red and glassy.

Comments

Nat-ar. has pain between scapula better bending forward. There is the restlessness of Ars. and the thirst and also the chilliness with the hot head and headache worse by heat.

Nasal obstruction and chilliness worse at night. There is the Ars. chilliness and sensitiveness to cold air, but itching is worse when heated by exercise, warm things causes burning in stomach and cold drinks aggravates nausea.

PAGE 1162

Wind causes conjunctivitis. Right side of head, left testicle and left leg most affected.

Compare

(1) Ars., Kali-c. - edema about eyes and face.

(2) Apis - diphtheria with sac-like swelling of uvula, but Apis has much pain, Nat-a. has not.

- (3) Arum t. - diphtheria, Ar. t. has less swelling and more pain.
(4) Kali-bi. - tenacious mucus.
(5) Nat-m. - throat.
(6) Lyc. - stopped catarrh.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Natrium carbonicum

(cacodylate of soda)

Pharmacy

Nat-cac. Cacodylate of Soda. Natrum cacodylicum. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

This acid (and more particularly its sodium salt) has been used on the recommendation of Armand Gautier, Professor of Chemistry at the Faculty of Medicine of Paris, as a "cure" for tuberculosis, the non-poisonous nature of this salt enables the patients to take it in large doses. But it is not always harmless.

Cacodyl which signifies evil-smelling is like Cyanogen, a compound radical. It was first obtained by Bunsen in 1873 as di-cacodyl. It is a clear liquid that refracts light strongly, heavier than water of insupportably offensive smell, its vapor being highly poisonous.

Cacodylic acid is a crystalline arsenic compound, soluble in water, odorless and though containing 54.4 per cent. of metallic arsenic, not an active poison. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Malignant growths. In tuberculosis. Also in malignant disease. Foul breath and mouth with bad odor. Dry dermatitis of the skin of abdomen.

Clinical

Tuberculosis.

Comments

Murrell gave Nat-cac. in pills of one grain three times a day to a young woman, 21.

Poisoning symptoms set in suddenly after the eleventh dose.

Constant vomiting tongue like a piece of raw beef, conjunctive inflamed, eyelids edematous. Breath of gangrenous odor, peripheral neuritis, wrist-drop, paralysis of left leg. The odor was noticed on second day, the other symptoms came suddenly.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Natrium carbonicum

(carbonate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-c. Natrum carbonicum. Sodium carbonate. The common "Soda" of the shops, purified, not the Bicarbonate of Soda. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

Natrum carb. is the typical salt of the Natrum group. It was proved by Hahnemann and is one of the anti-psoric remedies of the Chronic Diseases. In old-school practice its chief uses are as an external application in solution to burns and eczema, as a douche in nasal or vaginal catarrh.

Nat-c. forms the alkaline basis in most soaps and most persons know by experience the effect of using soap with an excess of alkali. It almost burns off the superficial layers of the epidermis and leaves the skin dry and cracked. All the Natrums stimulate cellular activity and increase oxidation and metabolism.

The provings, while developing in Nat-c. a remedy of polycrest importance, confirms its irritating action and show Nat-c. to be a true remedy for chapped hands and faces, rough, dry skins, eczema, herpes, warts and scrofulous conditions of skin.

On the mucous membranes the effects are no less irritating. The whole digestive tract from mouth to anus is irritated with vesicles, ulcers and catarrh. In the eyes the irritation goes on to keratitis and ulceration of cornea. The nose is swollen and ulcerated with a thick yellow or green offensive discharge. Thick, yellow, putrid leucorrhea.

PAGE 1163

The common practice of taking Sodium Bicarbonate for indigestion and heartburn is founded on a true relationship (though Nat-c. is the Carbonate and not the Bi-carbonate), but the indiscriminate and excessive use of it only intensifies the trouble. The nearest analog of Nat-c. in this and in the female sexual sphere is Sepia.

Homeopathic

Nat-c. affects the digestion and nerves. Also the mental state is influenced. Chronic effects of sunstroke, exhaustion, anemic, milky, watery skin, very weak ankles, are all peculiar Natrum carbonicum conditions.

Prominent symptoms are worse from sun, heat, gas-light. Worse from mental exertion from physical exertion or strain from least effort, worse from music. Headache from sun or working under gaslight. Nat-c. has great debility from heat of summer, every spell of warm weather causes headache.

The Nat-c. patient is oversensitive to open air to music to noise to dietetic errors. Great debility from any exertion from summer heat. Puffiness. Relaxation, easy dislocation. Pains cause tremors, cold sweat, anxiety etc. Twitching in the muscles and limbs. Contraction of muscles, tendons.

Emaciation. Anemia. Children who cannot tolerate milk but thrive better on cereals. Children when asleep, jump, cry, grasp the mother, startled, nervous children. Swelling and induration of glands.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Anidrosis. Ankles, weak. Belching. Burns. Cornea, ulcers on. Corns. Coryza. Deafness. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Goiter. Hands, chapped. Headaches. Heels, blisters. Herpes. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Ichthyosis. Lispings. Moles. Nose, swollen, eruptions. Ozaena. Post-nasal catarrh.

Presbyopia. Priapism. Rheumatism. Ringworm. School headache. Scrofula. Stammering. Infertility. Sunstroke. Throat, mucus. Toothache. Warts.

Causations

Ill effects of sunstroke (chronic), overstudy, strains. Cold drink when over-heated. Milk. Sun's rays. Gaslight. Heat. Change of temperature. Suppression of sweat. Nat-c. has extreme sensitiveness to any electrical changes, like thunderstorms. Sun. Overheated. Errors in diet. Milk. Grief.

Constitutions

Nat-c is suited to: Light-haired people, persons of leuco-phlegmatic constitution with aversion to open air and to exercise, mental or physical. **Planets:** Jupiter, Sun.

Modalities

Better from eating, rubbing, motion, pressure, wiping with hand, boring into nose or ears with fingers, sweating. Worse from heat of sun, weather, 5 a.m. , alternate days. Worse from music. Worse mental or bodily exertion. Worse from milk, dietetic errors. Worse from vegetable diet, starchy food. Worse cold drinks when overheated. Aversion to cold air. Worse from drafts. Worse getting wet, drinking cold water, worse damp weather, change of weather. Worse from storms. Worse during full moon.

Symptoms

MIND

Cross and irritable. Aversion to society, even that of their own family, her husband. Gloomy. Worse from music. (Ambra.) Anxious and fearful, worse thunderstorms, not from timidity, but from electric changes in the atmosphere. Lively, talkative. Playing on piano causes anxiety and trembling.

Sensitive to presence of certain persons. Unable to think. Difficult to concentrate, slow comprehension. Mental weakness and depression, worries, very sensitive to noise, colds, change of weather. Music causes tendency to suicide, sadness, religious insanity.

Occupied with sad thoughts. Indifferent.

Abdomen

Indigestion, gas and bloating. Accumulation, incarceration, and painful movements of flatus in abdomen. Flatus changes places, abdomen pouts here and there. Abdomen (hard) enlarged and distended. Epigastrium painful to touch and talking. Colic with retraction of naval and hardness of skin.

PAGE 1164

Back

Cracking in cervical vertebrae, when moving the neck. Boring at tip of left scapula. Cold between scapulae. Tingling in back.

Ears

Deafness with recurring earache with amenorrhea. As if a bubble bursting in. As if something moved in ear on swallowing.

Eyes

Dazzling flashes or stars before vision, on awakening. *Dim eyes*, has to wipe them constantly. Cannot read small print.

Face

Pale with blue rings around eyes and swollen lids. Pale withered, bloated. Freckles, yellow spots, pimples. Freckles, yellow spots, pimples. Swelling of upper lip. Lips swollen.

Female

Induration of cervix. Infertility from non-retention of semen. Pudenda sore. Bearing-down sensation. (Sep., Murex) Leucorrhœal discharge offensive irritating, thick, yellow, ropy, preceded by colic. Menses late scanty like meat washings. Motion, as if fetus in uterus. Promotes conception.

Food

The indigestion is worse from vegetables and starchy foods. Worse from milk. Ill effects of drinking cold water when overheated. Very weak digestion, worse from slightest error of diet. Aversion to milk, which causes diarrhea.

Head

Headaches in hot weather, from exposure to sunlight. Headaches from slightest mental exertion, working under gas light. (Glon.) Feels too large. Oversensitive of hearing. Head aches with return of hot weather. Head pains out through eyes, head bent backwards. Feels too large. Falling of hair.

Heart

Palpitation from noise, rattling of paper etc., on going upstairs, when attention is directed to something, when lying on left side.

Kidneys

Urine of bright or dark yellow color. Urine smells like horse's urine from vegetable or milk diet. Burning in urethra during and after urination.

Limbs

Ankles weak. Old sprains. Easy dislocation and spraining of ankles. Great weakness of limbs, especially in morning. Heaviness of legs and feet with tension in them. Foot bends under. (Caust.) Unsteady walk, little obstruction on pavement causes him to fall or falls without apparent cause. Burning wrist and ankles. Locomotor ataxia, fulgurating pains better eating. Soles, tender, needles at, burn while walking. Jerking of hands, on going to sleep. Cramps from ankles to toes. Contractions of fingers. Popliteal, painful on motion. Folds of fingers and toes sore. Heel and Achilles tendon affected. Chapped hands. The hollow of the knee is painful on motion. Legs are icy cold up to knees.

Lungs

Short cough with rattling in chest. Cough, dry, tickling worse when entering a warm room, at 9-11 a.m. Loose hollow with salty purulent greenish sputum. Cough with coldness of left side of breast. Cough excited by tickling in throat. Violent and dry cough on passing from cold to hot temperature. Cough with expectoration of blood.

Male

Glans penis easily become sore. Increased sexual desire with priapism and painful pollutions. Incomplete sex. Nightly emissions. Sweats after sex. Discharge of prostatic fluid, at stool and when urinating, prostate affections.

Mouth

Dry. Bitter taste in the mouth, food tastes bitter. Vesicles and smooth ulcers in mouth with burning, mouth open. Toothache worse sweetmeats and fruits. Taste perverted too sensitive. Affections of the under surface of the tongue. Tongue heavy, unwieldy, patient has difficulty in talking.

Nose

Swollen or peeling. Red nose with white pimples on it. Constant coryza, obstruction of nose. Catarrh, bad smell of nasal secretion. Many troubles of external nose. (Caust.) Post-

nasal catarrh. Hawking much mucus from throat, worse slight draught. Catarrh, foul, thick, yellow or green discharge. Coryza worse least draft, alternate days. Stoppage at night. Violent sneezing.

PAGE 1165

Rectum

Sudden call to stool without result or stools escape with haste and noise. Diarrhea from starches, milk. Stools, black, hard, smooth, crumble. Stools like orange pulp in women at change of life. Diarrhea with cutting pain. The stool is watery. Stool spotted with blood. Discharge of tinea during evacuation. Itching and tingling in anus. Lancinations in perineum.

Sensations

As if head too large. As if forehead would burst. As if head would be drawn back. As if ears were closed up. As of a bubble bursting in ear. As if tip of tongue were cracked. Dryness of mouth as if caused by heat of breath. As if veins of right leg were bruised. Motion as from a fetus in uterus. Blisters on points of toes as if scalded.

Skin

Dry, rough, milky, watery. Blisters on small joints, tips of toes or fingers. Pustular eruptions. Inclination to perspire easily or dry, rough, cracked skin. Formication. Eruption on finger-tips, knuckles and toes. Vesicular eruption in patches and circles. Veins full. Soles of feet raw and sore.

Sleep

Drowsy during day after meals. Wakes too early in the morning. Jerking and shocks during sleep. Sleeps with mouth open. Dreams, pleasant, amorous. Anxious dreams. Frightful dreams of deaths, floods, quarrels, robbers, devils, thieves. Dreams about traveling.

Stomach

Digestion weak, worse by slightest errors in diet. Acidity. Stomach feels swollen and sensitive. Gastric pains better eating. **Heart** burn after fats. Ill effects of drinking cold water when overheated. Waterbrash. Hungry at 5 a.m.

Depressed after eating. Bitter taste. Old dyspeptics, always belching, have sour stomach and rheumatism. Dyspepsia relieved by soda biscuits. Greedy, always nibbling.

Temperature

Easy sweat. Febrile shuddering, with cold hands and hot cheeks. Shivering fits induced by over fatigue and anxiety. Coldness of hands and feet. Heat with great debility and sleep. Heat with perspiration over whole body. Perspiration while eating. Sweats in morning. Profuse sweat from the least physical exertion.

Throat

Goiter, hard with pressing pain. Hawks much mucus from the throat. Must drink to swallow solids from roughness, dryness of esophagus and throat. Throat painful when yawning and swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo from wine, mental exertion from exposure to sun.

Comments

The predominant mental condition of Nat-c. is one of profound sadness, depression and melancholy, constantly occupied with sad thoughts, though there is also the opposite,

great gaiety and talkative. The hypochondriacal mood is often an accompaniment of the condition of the digestive mucus membrane. The depression and irritability is worse after a meal, the aggravation diminishing as digestion advances, "as the food passes through the duodenum."

The nervous system is strongly affected and symptoms of hysteria appear. A leading keynote is worse from exertion, mental or bodily. Great debility from any exertion, unsteady walk, any little obstruction on pavement causes falling or he falls without any apparent cause.

There are contractions of muscles and tendons and also relaxation of tissues. Ankle-joints are weak and burn. Twitching in muscles and limbs. Emaciation, anemia, bloating are prominent effects of Nat-c., as also is swelling and induration of glands. Stitches go from within out. Right upper and left lower are particularly affected.

A peculiar symptoms of Nat-c is "discharge of mucus after an embrace" in the woman and infertility as a result.

PAGE 1166

Compare

- (1) Sodium bicarb. - in vomiting of pregnancy with acetonuria.
- (2) Nat-s. is preferable for yeast-like vomiting, with pallid, dirty, livid tongue.
- (3) Nat-m. - hypochondriasis. That of Nat-c. keeps pace with indigestion, that of Nat-m. with degree of constipation, head and face better uncovering, leucorrhoea.
- (4) Caust., Nat-cac.
- (5) Sep. - Indifferent to family, melancholy, apprehensive, worse by music, backache worse by sitting, bearing down, boring through from tip of left scapula.
- (6) Pic-ac. - priapism, towards morning, emission and no desire.
- (7) Nux-v. - hypochondriasis, morning retching, Nux-v., of pregnancy, or after debauch.
- (8) Phos., Rhod., Sil., Petr., worse from thunder storm.
- (9) Lyc. - better uncovering, ulcer on heel. Lyc. on instep, right upper, left lower.
- (10) Debility from heat of summer, Ant-c.
- (11) Headache from sun or gaslight, Glon., Lach.
- (12) Bearing down as if everything would come out, Sep., Agar., Lil-t., Murex.
- (13) Easily sprained ankles, Stront., Led.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ars., Camph.. It antidotes: Chin. Complementary: Sep., Kali salts.

Compatible: Calc., Nux-v., Pul., Sep., Sul.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Natrium fluoratum

(sodium flouride)

Pharmacy

Nat-f. Natrum Fluoratum. Sodium Flouride. Historical dose: All potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Natrum Fluoratum, has a molecular weight 42, appears in the form of colorless crystals, cubic or tetragonal in shape. The triturations were prepared from the salt. The work was completed in 1956 by Gutman New York, on twenty-one provers. The proving lasted fifty days and it was 6c in tablet form, which was used. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Due to the fluorine, the action of the remedy is myoneurotrophic. The most important characteristic of Nat-f. is the sudden muscular contracture. Muscular pains, as if after receiving a punch.

Sudden muscular pains, coming and going in the muscles and joints. Pains while resting or from lack of distraction, reduced by pressure. Pains in the region of the left scapula.

Clinical

Cramps. Muscle, pains. Mydriasis. Stomach-ache. Tetany. Writer's cramp.

Modalities

Better from pressure. Better from distraction. Worse from resting.

Symptoms

MIND

Agitation and depression. Loss of ability to speak. State of stupor.

Abdomen

Gastric and intestinal cramps.

Back

Pain in the shoulders. Muscular, cramping, sudden pains.

Eyes

Mydriasis. Cramping pains in the eyelids.

Food

Lack of appetite.

Heart

Weak heart. Irregular pulse, rapid, weak, jumping.

Kidneys

Oliguria. Urine retention. Proteinuria.

Limbs

Sudden pains, coming and going in the muscles and joints. Hardening of the bones.

Cramps in the calves and cyanosed, bluish coloring of the legs.

Mouth

Pain in the mouth with salty or soapy-tasting saliva.

Rectum

Constipation or diarrhea with expulsion of wind.

Skin

Itching of the skin without eruption. Itching eruption in the left axilla. Passing eruption on the legs. Copious cold perspiration.

Stomach

Cramping pain in the stomach. Digestive heaviness and discomfort, nausea. Stomach-ache, painful hungry feeling, not eased by nourishment. Blood-streaked vomit.

Compare

(1) Cupr. - Violent intermittent, cramping pains of the eyelids, stomach, calves and feet, aggravated by the cold.

SOURCES

Julian.

Natrium hypochlorosum

(Labarraque's solution)

Pharmacy

Nat-hchls. Labarraque's solution. Natrum hypochlorosum. Liquor soda chlorate. It comes from hypochlorite of soda or potassium-chloride water. Potencies of the solution.

Historical dose: All potencies, 4c to 30c, the high potencies appear more active. Fifteen to twenty drops of Labarraque's solution in water,

History

Natrum hypochlorosum the well-known disinfecting fluid is one of Cooper's additions to the Materia Medica. His proving has brought out some very characteristic features, although there is a close general resemblance to Nat-m.

The chlorine radical determines irritation of the skin and mucous membranes, the sodium induces extreme sensitivity to humidity. The indications that we give here are not the result of a Homeopathic proving, but the result of the information given us by the toxicology and the clinical usage of the remedy. This is above all a remedy for eczema.

Homeopathic

Nat-hchls. affects profoundly the entire organism and causes rapid emaciation, fainting, weakness with a flabbiness most pronounced along the mucous tracts with a diffused hydrogenoid condition and a tendency to leucocytosis.

For eczema and itching, more particularly localized on the upper limbs and the face, for anaphylaxis caused by cutaneous intolerance of a product.

Nat-hchls. has congested and atonic states of the uterus and its ligaments with hepatic disorders. Chronic catarrhal diseases of the middle ear. Both hands swollen in morning. Phlegmatic. Depressed, faint.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Breast pain. Chlorosis. Globus. Gravel. Hematuria. Headache. Hysteria. Kidney stones. Metrorrhagia. Nephritis. Ovaries disorders. Priapism. Scurvy. Smarting eruptions. Sub-involution. Tongue, shriveled, swollen. Toothache. Uterus, water-logged. Vertigo.

Constitutions

Phlegmatic, flabby, debilitated constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better after stool. Better from cold applications. Worse by eating or drinking, worse lying on either side. Worse by warmth. Worse by drinking least drop of cold water. Worse by washing and by warm drinks. Worse before each menstrual period. Worse before stool. Worse from the damp.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Swelling low in abdomen going up to chest and causing dyspnea, worse after eating with much flatus. Bloating, tight feeling across upper abdomen.

Back

Much pain across small of back, worse morning on rising.

Ears

Pain under right ear when swallowing with much tenderness and swelling up side of head.

Eyes

Eyes red, weeping, eyelids puffy, red and itching. Amelioration by cold compresses.

Face

Edema of the face.

Female

Feeling as if uterus were pushed up on sitting down. (Ferr-i.) Feels as if it opened and shut. Violent metrorrhagia. Leucorrhoea and backache. Passive, bearing-down pains from heavy condition of uterus. Womb is feels heavy, sodden with tendency to prolapse. Subinvolution. Itching of the vulva, perineum. Itching of vulvae and anal.

Head

Vertigo with aching across forehead. Swimming feeling, as if top of head would float off. Bleeding of nose in clots.

Kidneys

Dark with albumen and casts. Diffuse nephritis. Much pain across small of back.

Limbs

Hands swollen every morning. Extreme weakness in ankles and knees.

Lungs

Cough with aphonia. Dry, irritating, painful cough in fits and then frothy, pink sputum. Dyspnea, aggravated by the coughing. Pulmonary edema, capillary bronchitis.

Mouth

Sore irritable spots along sides of tongue and throat. Gums sore tongue swollen, aphthous ulceration. Putrid taste. Furred tongue, large, flabby indented. Stomatitis, aphthosis.

Flat ulcer on tongue far back towards root.

PAGE 1168

Rectum

Anal and rectal burning with burning diarrhea. Proctitis, hemorrhoids, anal fissure.

Skin

Dry eczema in the nursing children. Weeping eczema. Recurring erythema with appearance of vesicles filled with a whitish, oozing liquid. Better by scratching. Generalized or localized, itching.

Sleep

Drowsiness after meals. Drowsy by day, wakeful by night. Cannot sit down without falling asleep. Disinclined to rise in morning. Child looks ghastly, as if dead, when asleep, his sleep is quiet.

Stomach

Drowsy after meals. Burning in epigastrium, with acrid vomiting, hematemesis.

Throat

Burning in the pharynx with redness, choking cough. Sore throat with difficult swallowing. Throat red and sore.

Comments

Dr. Robert Cooper's grand characteristic indication for Nat-hchls. is: Water-logged uterus. The womb is sodden, heavy, low down in pelvis, bearing down in pelvis with tendency to prolapse. The state of subinvolution after confinement corresponds very closely to this and Clarke had frequently seen Nat-hip. do good work in such cases.

Among the notable symptoms are: Vertigo causing falling. Paralyzed feeling in brain. Sensation as if top of skull were about to float off, as though cranial bones were being crossed over each other.

Swelling, neuralgic pains and suppuration about jaws. Tongue swollen or shriveled at sides. Swelling of both hands in morning on waking. Gatherings on fingers. Swelling on both hands in morning on waking. Gatherings on fingers. Pain in hip-joint reflected from ovary. Drowsiness, cannot sit down without falling asleep.

Swelling low down in abdomen, going up to chest and causing dyspnea. A weight seems to fall from pit of chest to pit of abdomen with aching, dull sensation on vertex.

Compare

(1) Aur-m. Nat-m., Calc., Sep.,

(2) Heliotropium - has uterine displacement with active bearing-down sensation and loss of voice, membranous dysmenorrhea.

(3) Nat-c., Nat-m., Kali-chl., Chlor.

(4) In uterine bearing down, Helio., Sep.

(5) Womb feels as if it opened and shut Sep. has clutching and relaxing.

(6) Feels as if uterus were pushed up when ever she sits down. Ferr-i.

(7) Uterine engorgement and induration, Aur-n-m.

(8) Bloated feeling after meals, worse by warm drinks, Lyc.

(9) Easily overpowered with heat, Sep., Nat-m., Nat-c.

Relations

Antidoted by: Puls. - rheumatic and myalgic symptoms, Guaiac., also, probably, the antidotes to Nat-m. Complementary: Sep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Natrium iodatum

(sodium iodide)

Pharmacy

Nat-i. Natrum iodatum. Sodium iodide. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Nat-i. has various symptoms, such as angina pectoris, vertigo. Dyspnea become less marked after continued use of 5-10 grains, 3 times a day. **Planets:** Sun, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Chronic catarrhal affections, arteriosclerosis and rheumatism. Incipient rheumatic endocarditis, chronic bronchitis and tertiary syphilis.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Dyspnea. Rheumatism.

SOURCES

Boericke.

PAGE 1169

Natrium lacticum

(sodium lactate)

Pharmacy

Nat-lac. Natrum lacticum. Sodium lactate. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Allen has collected a few observation on the effects of large doses. Skinner has removed with it in potencies, gouty or rheumatic concretions, "chalk stones" in fingers. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Nat-lac. has rheumatic pains. Abnormal sense of fatigue, yawning and sleepiness. Gout. Rheumatism.

Symptoms

Food

Unusual hunger and thirst.

Limbs

Great weakness of lower limbs after great physical exertion.

Sleep

Sleep more prolonged and sounder. Yawning and sleepiness.

Stomach

Vomiting from very large doses.

Compare

(1) The Lacs Milks, Lac-ac.

(2) In "chalk stones," Lyc., Calc.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Natrium muriaticum

(common salt)

Pharmacy

Nat-m. Natrum muriaticum. Salt, Sodium chloride. Common Rock Salt. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, twelfth to thirtieth and higher.

History

Common salt, profoundly affects the nutrition. The prolonged taking of excessive salt causes profound nutritive changes to take place in the system. The symptoms of salt retention as evidenced by dropsies and edemas, also an alteration in the blood causing a condition of anemia and leucocytosis.

Nat-m. is one of the remedies adopted by Schussler from homeopathy. Through arrived at by a different route, his indications are for the most part identical with Hahnemann's and a recital of them, will serve to emphasize some points.

The common salt is contained in cells and in the blood, for salt has the well-known property of attracting water. Water is intended to moisten all the tissues and cells. Every cell contains sodium.

By this means the cell is enlarged and divides up. If there is no common salt formed in the cells, then the water intended to moisten them remains in the intercellular fluids and hydremia results.

Such patients have a watery, bloated face, they are tired and sleepy and inclined to weep. They are chilly, suffer from cold limbs and have a sensation of cold along the spine. At the same time have a strong desire for common salt. (The cells deficient in salt cry for salt.)

The common salt of which they consume comparatively large quantities does not heal their disease, because the cells can only receive the common salt in very attenuated solutions.

The redundant common salt present in the intercellular fluid may in such cases cause the patients to have a salty taste in their mouth and the pathological secretions of the mucous membranes, as also of excoriations of the skin, may be corrosive (salt-rheum).

Disturbances in the distribution of salt in the cells cause: Lachrymation, salivation toothache with salivation, watery diarrhea, mucous diarrhea, lack of mucus, catarrh of stomach with vomiting of mucus, water-brash, vesicles clear as water on skin or conjunctiva, constipation.

In old-school practice Nat-m. is used chiefly in solution as a douche or spray in nasal and other catarrhs and in the mixture of "Brandy and Salt," in which large quantities of salt are given for pulmonary hemorrhages.

It may be hard to believe that the potencies of Nat-m. should act independently, as curative remedy, at the same time that crude salt is being ingested in quantities.

It may seem that an infinitesimal amount of a substance which is a necessary constituent of our tissues cannot possibly have any action at all, but this mystery is constantly before the homeopath.

PAGE 1170

Homeopathic

Nat-m. affects the emotions, heart, kidney and spleen come under its influence. Thin patients, that are thirsty, poorly nourished on account of digestive disturbances and his mental behavior and physical symptoms are hopeless or awkward in nature.

Chronic affects of grief, disappointed love, fright, anger. Depressed and introverted. Dwells on past unpleasant memories. Can not cry. Averse to consolation. Young girls fall in love with married men. Depression or paralysis from hurt emotions.

Nat-m. is a great remedy for certain forms of intermittent fever, anemia, chlorosis, many disturbances of the digestive tract and skin. Tendency to catch colds, coryzas or hay fever. Constrictive sensation throughout the body. Great weakness and weariness. Weakness felt in the morning in bed. Easy exhaustion. Oversensitive to all sorts of influences.

Twitching in muscles. Frequent starts in upper part of body. Chorea, jumping after fright. Likes to be covered but does not relieve. Trembling of the whole body from smoking tobacco. Coldness. Children talk late, cross, irritable, cry from slightest cause.

Emaciation even while living well. Emaciation, descending of neck or abdomen.

Emaciation most notable in neck.

Nat-m. has dry mucous membranes. Mucous membranes and skin may be dry or may produce thick, white or clear, watery, acrid discharges. Dryness of mouth, throat, rectum, vagina etc. Numbness of one side, parts lain on with paralysis, fingers, parts seem too short.

Contraction of muscles and tendons. Neuralgic pains with tears. Emaciation, from malaria. Hyperthyroidism. Goiter. Addison's disease. Diabetes. Gouty or rheumatic gout.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Anemia. Aphthae. Atrophy. Brain-fag. Catarrh. Chorea. Constipation. Cough. Cracks, skin. Debility. Depression. Diabetes. Disparunia. Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Epilepsy. Erysipelas. Eye disorders. **Eyestrain**. Face, complexion unhealthy. Gleet.

Glossopharyngeal Paralysis. Goiter. Gonorrhea. Gout. Grief. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Hemipia. Hernia. Herpes. Hiccough. Hodgkin's disease. Hydroa. Infertility. Intermittent fevers. Leucocythemia. Leucorrhea. Lice.

Lips, sores. Lungs, edema. Menstruation, disorders. Mouth sores. Multiple Sclerosis. Nettle rash. Ranula. Ringworm. Self-abuse. Sleepwalking. Speech, embarrassed. Spermatorrhea. Spinal irritation. Spleen, enlarged. Infertility. Stomatitis. Sunstroke. Taste, lost, disordered. Tongue, blistered, white coated. Trifacial-nerve, paralysis. Ulcers. Varicose veins. Vaginismus. Vertigo. Warts. Whooping cough. Worms. Yawning.

Causations

Ill effects of grief, guilt, disappointment, fright, fit of passion, loss of fluids, masturbation, injury to head, silver salts, salt eating, sunlight.

Constitutions

Nat-m. is suited to sensitive. Cachectic persons, old people, teething children, anemic, chlorotic people with catarrhal troubles, tuberculous, scrofulous, dropsical, emaciated persons. **Planets**: Sun, Venus.

Modalities

Better from open air, cool bathing, sweating, rest, going without regular meals. Better from tight clothing, deep breathing, before breakfast, rubbing, lying on right side, talking long. Worse from 9 to 11 a.m. with the sun, alternate days after menses, heat of sun, summer, dampness. Worse from exertion of eyes, mental, talking, reading, writing. Worse from violent emotions, sympathy, puberty, quinine. Worse from bread, fat, acid food, sex, seashore, chronic sprains, noise, music touch, pressure, full moon.

PAGE 1171

Symptoms

MIND

Nat-m. covers the effects of grief, disappointed love, fright, anger. Depressed and introverted. Dwells on past unpleasant memories. Holds a grudge, resentment for past offenses. Irritable. Consolation aggravates. Wants to be alone to cry. Can not cry in front of others. Company distresses. Claustrophobia. Children learn to talk slowly. Awkward in talking, hasty, drops things.

Fear of being rejected or hurt emotionally. Fear or dreams of robbers. Fear of being late. Anxiety and fear. Thinks he is pitied for his misfortunes and weeps. Laughter with tears.

Abrupt. Absent minded. Scattered thoughts. Revengeful. Extremely forgetful. Aversion to men, (females). Alternating mental conditions.

Abdomen

Cutting pain in abdomen. Distended. Pain in abdominal ring on coughing. Abdominal viscera loose and dragging as if when walking. Epigastric pulsation. Epigastrium swollen and painful. Sudden distention. Tension groins. Pain in abdominal ring on coughing. Rigidity of the left side. Colic with nausea better flatus.

Back

Painful stiffness of neck. Pain in back with desire for firm support. (Rhus-t., Sep.) Bruised backache, early in morning, worse coughing after sex, better lying on back, on something hard or pressure. Can stoop readily, but hurts to straighten.

Breasts

Breasts emaciate. Loss of hair during breast-feeding. Stitches beneath nipples.

Ears

Noises, buzzing, humming, ringing. Painful cracking in the ear when masticating. Itching behind ears. Noises, roaring and ringing.

Eyes

Photophobia, worse sunlight. Itch and burn, must wipe them. Stricture of lachrymal duct with suppuration. Lachrymation with redness, burning, acrid from affected side from sneezing, coughing, laughing etc. Lids swollen. **Eyes** appear wet with tears. Tears stream down face on coughing, (Euphr.) Hemiopia then headache. Stricture of lachrymal duct. Sees sparks, fiery, zigzag appearance around all objects. Vision blurred, wavering. Asthenopia due to the insufficiency of internal recti muscles. **Eyes** give out in reading and writing. Pain in eyes when looking down. Cannot read by artificial light. Retinal images are retained too long. Muscles weak and stiff. Feel bruised with headache in school children. Cataract incipient. Protruding eyes, due to goiter. Eyelids heavy. Ptosis on lying down.

Face

Oily, shiny, as if greased. Earthy complexion. Fever blisters and cold sores. Dry, skin. Herpes about the lips. Lips very dry and chapped. Crack in the middle of the lower lip. Throbbing in lower jaw worse biting, heat and cold. There is down on the face in hysteria but passes away as the patient improves. Upper lip swollen. Prosopalgia. Falling of whiskers and beard.

Female

Aversion to sex, which is painful from dryness of vagina. Burning smarting in vagina during sex. Delayed first menses. Dysmenorrhea with convulsions. Menses irregular, usually profuse. Hot during menses. Suppressed menses from grief. Ineffectual labor-pains. Infertility. Bearing-down pains, worse in morning. (Sep.) Prolapse of uterus with aching in lumbar region. Hot during menses. White leucorrhoea turns green gradually. Leucorrhoea acrid, watery. Debilitating leucorrhoea, white thick instead of menses.

Food

Desire for salt and salty foods. Desires bitter things, beer, for sour things. Desires farinaceous food, oysters, fish, milk. Hungry, yet loses weight (Iod.) with depression. Hunger without relish. Averse to meat, fat, coffee tobacco. Aversion to bread to anything slimy like oysters, fats. Worse from bread, fat, wine, or acid food. Unquenchable thirst. Thirsty, drinks large quantity of water. Sweats while eating, on face. Anorexia nervosa.

Head

Migraine headaches, bursting, on coughing, maddening, heavy. Blinding headache. Aches as if a thousand little hammers were knocking on the brain. Headaches, over eyes,

on vertex with partial numbness or disturbed vision. Throbs. Headaches, worse on awakening from sunrise to sunset during, before or after menses. Headaches, motion, even of eyes, aggravates. Headaches, worse frowning, reading. Headaches, better sleep, pressure on eyes, lying with head high, sitting still. Nodding motions of the head.

Anemic headaches of school-girls, nervous, discouraged, broken down. Frontal sinus inflammation. Falling hair. Injured part tender to touch.

PAGE 1172

Heart

Palpitations, shaking body or alternating with beating in head. Tachycardia. Fluttering of the heart with a weak, faint feeling worse lying down. Palpitations, anxious, worse exertion, emotion, lying on left side. Sensation of coldness of heart. Pulse, full and slow

or weak and rapid intermittent every third beat, worse lying down. **Heart** and chest feel constricted.

Kidneys

Pain just after urinating. (Sars.) Involuntary urination, on coughing, laughing, sneezing, walking, sitting. Polyuria, thirst for large quantities of water. Has difficulties with urinating in the presence of others. Urine clear with red sediment. Must wait before the urine will start. Pain just after urination.

Limbs

Children do not learn to walk. Trembling of the hands when writing. Every motion accelerates the circulation. Palms hot and perspiring. Arms and legs, but especially knees, feel weak. Hangnails. Dryness and cracking about finger-nails. Numbness and tingling in fingers and lower limbs. Hamstrings, seem short, painful, drawing in. (Caust.) Cracking in joints on motion. Coldness of legs with congestion to head, chest and stomach.

Housemaid's knee. Cracking in joints on motion. Ankles weak and turn easily. Legs cold. Convulsive jerking of the limbs on falling asleep. Soreness of toes or between toes.

Buttocks emaciated in infants.

Lungs

Shortness of breath, especially on going upstairs. (Calc.) Respiratory catarrh after suppressed sweats. Cough from tickling in the pit of stomach with asthma or palpitations, worse winter. Stitches all over chest. Cough with bursting pain in head. Whooping cough with flows of tears with cough. Sticking in liver while coughing. Exertion of arms improves the breathing.

Male

Backache and weak legs with depression after sex. Emission, even after sex. Impotence with retarded emission. Sexual desire with physical weakness. Suppressed gonorrhoea. Weakness, even paralysis after sexual excess. Loss of hair from pubes.

Mouth

Canker sores, herpes, fever blisters. Vesicles and ulcers in mouth and on tongue, smart and burn when touched by food. Eruptions around mouth and vesicles like pearls on lips. Lips and corners of mouth dry, ulcerated and cracked. Deep crack in middle of lower lip. Frothy coating on tongue with bubbles on side. Sense of dryness. Scorbutic gums. Numbness, tingling of tongue, lips and nose. Tongue mapped, beaded or striped along edges. (Ars., Rhus-t., Tarax.) Breath, hot offensive. Loss of taste and smell. Tongue,

heavy, difficult speech. Fistula dentalis. Epulis or small tumor on the gums. Sensation of a hair on the tongue. Tongue feels dry but is not dry. Teeth sensitive to air or touch, pain worse on chewing. Toothache with tears or salivation.

Nose

Colds begin with sneezing. Fluent coryza, lasting from one to three days, then changing into stoppage of nose, making breathing difficult. Violent sneezing. Discharge thin and watery like raw white of an egg. Sneezing early in the morning. Alternate fluent and dry coryza' cold commences with sneezing, gushing of fluid. Little ulcers in nose. One side numb. Loss of smell and taste. Nosebleeds, on stooping or when coughing, at night. Internal soreness of nose. Dryness.

PAGE 1173

Rectum

Constipation on alternate days from inactivity. Herpes about anus. Anus contracted torn, bleeding. Constriction of rectum. Stools, dry, hard, crumbling. Stools, tear the anus or cause burning. Burning pains and stitching after stool. Stools, coated with glassy mucus. Constipation, stool dry, crumbling. (Am-m., Mag-m.)

Painless watery diarrhea, chronic, morning, on moving about from abuse of opium. Diarrhea, preceded by pinching pain in abdomen.

Sensations

As if eyeballs too large. As if head too heavy and would fall forward. As if some displacement in head had taken place, as if cold wind blowing though head. As though forehead would burst on coughing, as if head in a vice, pain like a rope round head drawing tighter and tighter, as if nail driven in left side of head. As if foreign body in eyes, as if eye being torn open. As if a small worm squirming in nose. As if hair on tongue.

Skin

Herpetic eruptions, worse flexures. Fever blisters. Eczema, raw, red and inflamed, worse eating salt, at seashore. Greasy, oily, especially on hairy parts. Dry eruptions, especially on margin of hairy scalp and bends of joints. Hives, itching and burning after exertion. Crusty eruptions in bends of limbs, margin of scalp, behind ears. (Caust.) Warts on palms of hands. Affects hair follicles. Alopecia. Greasy skin. Corns. Scars, painful. Redness of old scars.

Sleep

Sleepy in forenoon. Nervous jerking during sleep. Sleepless from grief. Starts and talks in sleep. Sobs during sleep. Awakes feeling weak. Dreams of robbers. Sleepwalking, rises and sits about room. An idea clings to mind, preventing sleep.

Stomach

Hiccough. Burning belchings after eating. **Heart**burn with palpitations. Sweet risings from stomach during menses. Anxiety in stomach rises into head. Waterbrash.

White slimy mucus is vomited with relief. **Heart**burn with palpitations. Feels better on an empty stomach. Throbbing in pit. Sticking sensation in cardiac orifice.

Temperature

Morning chill with thirst. Chill between 9 and 11 a.m. Chilly but worse in sun. Heat, violent thirst increases with fever. Fever-blisters. Coldness of the body. Coldness of many parts, hands, feet, heart. Continued chilliness very marked.

Sweats on every exertion. Hydremia in chronic malarial states with weakness, constipation, loss of appetite.

Throat

Hawks much mucus, bitter, salty. Uvula hangs to one side. A dry, sore spot in the throat, tickles and causes cough etc. Food goes down the wrong way, post diphtheria paralysis. Only fluids can be swallowed. Solids reach a certain point and then are violently ejected. Throat glistens. Exophthalmic goiter. Sore throat with sensation as if she has to swallow over a lump. As if a plug in throat. Tobacco smoker's throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if falling, worse standing near a window, on closing eyes, better lying with head high.

Comments

Nat-m. has been extensively proved, both in the lower triturations and in the 30c and higher potencies and the latter produced the most marked effects.

In Nat-m. is illustrated the antidotal action of a substance of high potency over the effect of a lower. A large number of people are steadily poisoning themselves by taking excessive quantities of salt with their food and it is generally useful to ask patients if they are fond of salt.

Without restricting the amount of salt taken, Nat-m. 30c will antidote most of the effects of the crude and enable the patient to cut down the quantity taken afterwards. But the effect of a high potency can also be antidoted by a higher.

PAGE 1174

Another important antidotal relation of Nat-m. is to Arg-n. And here another interesting fact appears. The parallel between chemical and the dynamic action. Salt is the best antidote to poisoning with nitrate of silver, as it changes the soluble nitrate of silver into the insoluble harmless chloride.

Nat-m. in the potencies is also the best remedy for the ill effects of Arg-n. whether used as a cautery or administered as a medicine. Whether there is a history of cauterization and Arg-n. has been used, Nat. m., will do great good.

Scrofulous ophthalmia which has been treated locally in vain with Arg-n., sore throats that have been cauterized, the effects local and remote of uterine injections of Arg-n. or cauterizing of the os uterus.

The relation to catarrh, which Schussler brings out is specific. Excessively fluent coryza with much sneezing, sore nose, especially the left wing, cold sores on lips and nose, loss of smell and taste, are verified repeatedly in acute colds and the tendency to them.

With the coryza there is copious lachrymation and whether or not Schussler is right on the chemistry of the process, Nat. m. is indicated by tears. "Flow of tears with cough" is Burnett's keynote of Nat-m. in whooping cough.

The characteristics of the tearful Nat-m. patient is that she (or he) wants to be alone, any attempt to console irritates beyond endurance. "Wants to be alone to cry. Very much inclined to weep and be excited." There are even tears with laughter. For in addition to the sadness there is hysterical laughter, laughs until she weeps at things not at all ludicrous.

The excitement of Nat-m. is followed by melancholy. The hypochondriasis and hysteria, generally have constipation and Nat-m. is one of the most commonly needed remedies in that complaint.

Nat-m. helps equally well to constipation and diarrhea when the collateral symptoms correspond. The constipation is often found associated with anemia, chilliness, cold feet and chills down the back.

Indigestion such as is met with in victims of masturbation: Nat-m. is one of the most helpful of remedies in such cases. The skin is greasy from excess of sebaceous secretion. Nat-m. corresponds to disorders due to loss of fluids.

Lambert has recorded several cases of headache associated with errors of refraction and consequent eye-strain cured with Nat-m. 30c. The headache were noticed on walking.

In one case it was like a cloud over brain with intense depression and has lasted ten years. It disappeared before the vision was corrected.

The characteristic tongue of Nat-m. is either a mapped tongue with red islands or a clean shining tongue with froth along each side. There are many symptoms in connection with the tongue: hair sensation, numbness and stiffness of one side, heavy, embarrassing speech.

Nat-m. corresponds to children who are late in talking. The tongue is blistered, sticks to roof of mouth. Dryness of mouth and throat. Unquenchable thirst. Nausea. Vomiting.

The drying-up property of Nat-m. is general. One very characteristic effect is dryness of vagina with painful sex, aversion to sex (in the female), aversion to men. Menses may be early and profuse or scanty and delayed.

Nat-m. corresponds to many cases of anemia and especially to delay in the first appearance of the menses. Much bearing down and much leucorrhea. Backache generally accompanies these and the backache has this peculiarity, that it is better by pressure, by lying down with the back on something hard.

Nat-m. is one of the first remedies for headaches of schoolgirls. Headache with partial blindness. Headache much worse by coughing. Throbbing, beating as with little hammers, pain as if the head would burst.

The throbbing headache has its analog in palpitation of the heart. Nat-m. is a great heart remedy. Fluttering palpitations with faint feeling, worse lying down. In one case of huge hypertrophy with degeneration of most of the valves, the patient told Clarke nothing gave her so much relief as Nat-m. Very characteristic is sense of coldness at heart or precordia with trembling of heart.

Nat-m. has the sinking sensation of the anti-psorics. Great hunger with no appetite. Eats

heartily but emaciates. **Heart**burn after eating.

Emaciates while living well. Ravenous appetite but grows thin, especially about neck. Feels better when stomach is empty. After eating: empty belchings, nausea, acidity, sleepiness, heartburn, palpitation, epigastric pressure and heat radiating up to chest. Violent hiccough.

The nausea and vomiting of Nat-m. have been turned to account in the morning sickness of pregnancy, One patient, who said she could "eat the brine out of a mackerel kit," was cured with a single dose of Nat-m.

Nat-m. is a great periodic remedy. It not only antidotes Quinine, but it causes intermittents on its own account. Chilliness predominates. Chill 10 to 11 a.m. with thirst, drinks after a meal, fever blisters round mouth. Fever with violent headache, great thirst, nausea, vomiting, blueness, faint, averse to uncover. Fever may come on without chill 10 to 11 a.m.

There are many eruptions, herpes, hydroa, eczema. Eczema on hair margins, especially at back of head. Warts on palms of hands. Corns. Painful scars.

Nat-m. corresponds to effect of going to seaside and if patients say they are always worse at seaside or cannot stay by the sea, Nat-m. will probably be the remedy. Constipation at seaside. But better at seaside may also indicate it. There is great desire for open air and washing in cold water.

Compare

- (1) Bry., Apis, Ign., Sep., Thuj., Graph., Alum.
- (2) Borax, Nat-c., Nat-hip., Kali-chl.
- (3) In mapped tongue, Ars., Rhus, Kali-bi., Tarax., Ran-s. (acidity).
- (4) Hypochondriasis with indigestion, Nat-s.
- (5) Lachrymose, Puls. - better consolation.
- (6) schoolgirls' headache, Calc., Calc-p.
- (7) Headache coming and going with sun, Spig., Gels., Glon., Sang.
- (8) Headache with partial blindness, Kali-bi., Iris-v.
- (9) Half sight, Aur., Lith., Lyc., Titan.
- (9) Headache with cough, Caps., Bry., (Sul. occiput, Nat,-m. forehead).
- (10) Ravenous yet wastes, Iod.
- (11) Ringworm, Sep., Bar-c. Tell.
- (12) Paralysed by emotion, Gels., Staph.
- (13) Intermittents, chill beginning in small of back, Eup-per., Rhus-t. - chill begins in one leg, or thigh, or between shoulders, Gels. - runs up spine.
- (14) Sadness during menses Lyc., Nit-ac., Sep.
- (15) Laughs at serious things, Anac., Phos., Lyc., Plat.
- (16) Aqua marina.

Relations

Antidoted by: Smelling Nit. sp. dulc. Phos. - especially abuse of salt in food. Ars. - bad effects of sea-bathing. Nux-v. will relieve headache after Nat-m. Antidote to: Arg-n. - abuse of, as cautery. Quinine - in diseases continue intermittent and patients suffer from headache, constipation, disturbed sleep. Apis - bee-stings. Complementary: Apis, Sep., Caps. Nat-m. is the Chronic of Ign., Bry., Apis and Caps. Compatible: Before Ñ Sep., Thuj., after Ñ Ign., Kali-m., Kali-p., Con., Nat-s., Calc-p., Ferr-p.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Natrium nitricum

(nitrate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-n. Natrum nitricum. Nitrate of Sodium. Cubic Nitre. Chili Saltpetre. Sodium Nitrate. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, second trituration. Also watery solution, 1 dram of salt to 8 oz. water. Dram doses.

History

Natrum nitricum was called Rademacher's Aconite, he used it in inflammations of all kinds., especially laryngitis, tracheitis and croup, acute pneumonia.

Also in acute rheumatism and heart affections. Exophthalmic goiter. Purpura, hemorrhages inflammations of the eye. (Hansen).

Homeopathic

Natrum nitricum. has been a remedy for inflammations and hemorrhages. Hemorrhages from the mucus membranes, particularly the nasal tissues. Influenza. Asthma with urine supersaturated with solids. Anemia and hydremia. Pains of tabes. Exhaustion, must rest frequently when walking.

PAGE 1176

Nat-n. has had a considerable proving and among the peculiar symptoms were: Heat in left ear, coldness in right. Heat spreading left to right. Coldness streaming through upper part of body. Coldness of left foot.

Pressing-inward pains: in temple and forehead in malar bones. Flatulent troubles with weight in lower abdomen. Painful retraction of abdominal muscles. Painful constipation. Anemia and excessive exhaustion. Drowsiness.

Clinical

Anemia. Asthma. Belching. Constipation. Distention. Exhaustion. Flatulence. Headaches. Hemoglobinuria. Hemoptysis. Hematuria. Influenza. Purpura hemorrhagica. Otagia. Otitis. Variola. Weakness.

Constitutions

Uric acid diathesis. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

The symptoms were worse by exertion, ascending stairs, sitting bent over, deep inspiration.

Symptoms

MIND

Great ill-humor. Indisposed to mental and bodily exertion. Mental indolence.

Abdomen

Abdominal muscles painfully contracted towards the spine. Distended.

Ears

Otagia.

Head

Dull. Pressing inward pain. Inward pressing in malar bones. Nosebleeds.

Heart

Pain in region of heart. Pulse slower and softer.

Rectum

Difficult stool, feels as if more remained to pass.

Stomach

Sour risings. Aversions to coffee. Flatulence with pressure in pit of stomach and pain in chest, worse motion, better eructation.

Compare

(1) Kali-n.

(2) Abdomen mostly contracted, constipation, Plb.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Rademacher.

Natrium nitrosum

(nitrite of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-ns. Natrum nitrosum. Nitrite of Sodium. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ringer and Murrell gave ten grains of Nat-ns., dissolved in one ounce of water to fourteen men and four women. To twelve men and four women it was given in five grain doses. In almost all it produced alarming symptoms of the apoplectic attack. **Planets:**

Moon.

Homeopathic

The concomitance of fainting with other disorders may prove a Nat-ns. keynote. Copious liquid stools at night with faintness.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Collapse. Cyanosis. Diarrhea. Fainting. Gastro-enteritis. Roseola. Strokes.

Modalities

Better lying down. Worse motion.

Comments

Collischorm related two cases of accidental poisoning with Nat-nitrous. (1) The first patient was affected with: Diarrhea and fainting, heavily coated tongue, bitter belchings, and on the chest and eruption like syphilitic roseola. Traces of albumen in urine. During the night, copious alvine discharges with faintness. The following day intense cyanosis. Urine dark yellow, containing copious urates. Next day he took 2.5 grain, cyanosis diminished and the measly eruption spread all over the body except the face.

(2) The second patient had the cyanosis, diarrhea and faintings in an aggravated form so that collapse threatened. Strong coffee and omission of the drug removed the symptoms.

PAGE 1177

Compare

(1) Amyl-n., Glon.

(2) worse by motion. Bry.

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffee.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Natrium phosphoricum

(phosphate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-p. Phosphate of Soda. Natrum phosphoricum. Sodium Phosphate. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration to 30c.

History

As Natrum phosphoricum is one of Schussler's introductions. This is what he has to say about it: Nat-p. is contained in the blood-corpuscles in the cells of the muscles of the nerves and of the brain, as well as in the intercellular fluids. Through the presence of Nat-p. lactic acid is decomposed into carbonic acid and water.

Nat-p. is able to bind to itself carbonic acid, receiving into itself two parts of carbonic acid for every volume of phosphoric acid. When it has thus bound the carbonic acid it conveys it to the lungs. The oxygen flowing into the lungs liberates the carbonic acid, which is only loosely attached to the Nat-p., the carbonic acid is then exhaled and exchanged for oxygen, which is absorbed by the iron of the blood-corpuscles.

Nat-p. is the remedy for those diseases which are caused by an excess of lactic acid. It therefore answers to the diseases of infants, who, having been fed to excess with milk and sugar from redundant acids. In oxaluria Nat-p. 1x four times daily prevents formation of stones, keeps the oxal. of lime in solution.

Homeopathic

Natrum phosphoricum affects duodenum, bile ducts, mesenteric glands and genitals. Ailments with excess of acidity. Sour belchings and taste. Sour vomiting. Yellow, creamy coating at the back of the roof of mouth and tongue.

Inflammation of the throat with sensation of a lump in throat. Flatulence with sour risings. Nat-p. has ailments with excess of acidity. Bladder infections, vaginitis and gout. Sourness, belchings, vomiting, stomach, stools, leucorrhoea, expectoration, sweats.

Marasmus of bottle fed babies. Infants who have been fed to excess with milk and sugar. Worms. Colic with symptoms of worms. Debility. Jaundice. Diabetes. Swelling of lymphatic glands.

Ill effects of mental exertion or sexual vices or both. Trembling and palpitation from thunderstorms. Cracking in joints. Pricking sensation. Tightness of muscles and tendons. Nervousness, tired feeling. Leucocytosis. Oxaluria.

Clinical

Acidity. Conjunctivitis. Cystitis. Diabetes. Dyspepsia. Enteralgia. Erysipelas. Glands, swelling. Goiter. Gout. Infertility. Intertrigo. Leucocytosis. Leucorrhoea. Morphine addiction. Post-nasal catarrh. Rheumatism. Scrofula. Sighing. Stomach pain. Thread worms. Tuberculosis. Urticaria. Vaginitis. Worms.

Causations

Acids, citrus fruits oranges, alcohol, sugar. Milk. Fat food. Bitter foods. Thunderstorms.

Constitutions

Acid diathesis. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better from cold. Worse from sugar, milk, mental exertion. Worse from thunderstorm, Gas light, sex. Worse from walking upstairs, bitter foods, fat foods.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental weakness. Fear, especially at night, that something would happen. Imagines that pieces of furniture are persons, he hears footsteps in the next room. Nervous, forgetful. Sadness from music. Indifferent to everything to his family. Sits quite still for a long time. Easily frightened.

Abdomen

While at stool, sensation as if a marble dropped down descending colon. Noisy flatulence. Fullness in abdomen worse standing or eating a little. Gastro-duodenal catarrh.

PAGE 1178

Back

Weakness after sex. Heavy dragging in the back. Swelling of glands of neck extending to chest. Synovial crepitation. Rheumatic arthritis.

Chest

Chest feels empty after eating. Pain in chest worse deep breathing and pressure. Pain through chest after dinner. Burning deep in chest, worse right side.

Sudden feeling of fullness. Weight above ensiform cartilage with empty feeling.

Ears

One ear red, hot, itching, scratches until it bleeds with gastric disorders and acidity. As if water falling in from a height.

Eyes

Discharge of golden-yellow, creamy matter from the eyes. **One pupil dilated.** Whites of eyes dirty yellow. **Eyes** weak worse gaslight. *Squinting* with worms.

Face

Paleness of bluish, florid appearance of face. Pale or red on alternate sides. Itching about mouth. Face burns.

Female

Menses too early, pale, thin, watery. During menses, feet icy cold during day, burn at night in bed. Infertility with acid secretions from vagina. Sour-smelling discharges from uterus. Morning sickness with sour vomiting. Leucorrhoea, sour, creamy, honey colored or acid and watery.

Food

Canine hunger with gone feeling in stomach. Desires: strong tasting things, eggs, fried fish, beer, which ameliorate. Aversion to: bread and butter.

Head

Feels dull in the morning, full feeling and throbbing. Cutting pain in temples (right) while studying. Pressure and heat on top of head as if it would open.

Heart

Trembling about heart worse going upstairs after menses. Feeling as if a bubble started from heart was forced through arteries. **Heart** pains alternating with rheumatic

pains. **Heart** pains are better when big toe pains. Anxious palpitation after a thunderstorm.

Kidneys

Urging to urinate and burning and itching at meatus after sex. Must wait for urine to start. Burning during urination. Frequent urination. Bladder semi-paralyzed: flow soon stops and requires straining. Urine too acid. Urine increased, pale, scanty, dark. Diabetes, hepatic form.

Limbs

Aching in wrists and finger joints. Rheumatism. Feet icy cold during day, burn at night. Synovial crepitation.

Rheumatism of the knee-joint. Cramps in hands while writing. Legs give way while walking. Trembling of limbs after sex.

Liver

Jaundice. Sclerosis of liver and hepatic form of diabetes especially when there is a succession of boils.

Lungs

Respiration difficult. Cough worse sitting. Cough from drinking water. Cough from tickling in throat. Constant cough and hawking, pain in chest in mammary region.

Male

Emissions without dreams with weakness in back and trembling in limbs. Desire without erection. Semen, thin watery, smells like stale urine. Itching of scrotum, prepuce.

Gonorrhoea.

Mouth

Canker sores of lip and cheeks, worse acid foods. Blisters on tip of tongue with stinging in evening. Yellow creamy coating at the base of tongue, on tonsils or roof of mouth. Thin moist coating on the tongue. As of a hair on tongue. Grinding of teeth, children. Pricking, numbness of whole mouth.

Nose

Offensive odor. Itching of nose. Naso-pharyngeal catarrh. Thick, yellow offensive mucus. Child picks nose. Prickling with lachrymation.

Rectum

Urging to stool and urination after sex (men). Stools hacked. Greenish diarrhea. Itching at anus. Afraid to pass flatus lest the stool escape. Round or thread worms.

Skin

Yellow. Erysipelas. Hives. Itching in various parts, especially of ankles. Smooth, red, shining. Feet icy cold in daytime, burn at night. Swelling of lymphatic glands.

PAGE 1179

Sleep

Cannot get to sleep feels so hot, thoughts crowd on his mind. Sleepy in the forenoon, but sleepless before midnight. Dreams, anxious, amorous of dead people. Very drowsy, falls asleep while sitting.

Stomach

Sour belchings. Belchings after eating. Spits mouthfuls of food. Vomiting of sour, cheesy masses. Emptiness in stomach and abdomen, even in chest, worse after eating.

Heaviness and pressure in epigastrium.

Temperature

Feet icy cold in day time, burn at night. Chilly during menses, most on chest, followed by hot flushes round body. Flashes of heat and sweat. Exceedingly sour-smelling sweats. Intermittent fever with vomiting of sour masses.

Throat

Hoarseness. Dysphagia. Thick, creamy membrane over tonsils and soft palate. As of a lump, preventing speech. Swallowing difficult. Yellow coating on tonsils. Goiter with feeling of pressure.

Vertigo

Dizzy, as if he would fall, objects turn around on rising or moving.

Comments

The Nat-p. symptoms are: Sour belchings, vomiting of sour cheesy masses, yellowish-green, so-called hacked diarrheas, colic, spasms with acidity.

Nat-p. also serves to saponify the fatty acids, it therefore cures those dyspeptic ailments which arise from eating fat food or which are aggravated thereby. Nat-p. has been proved, chiefly in the potencies, under Farrington's direction. In the proving the nose-irritation and itching anus of the worm condition was developed. Atony of bladder. Hair sensation on tongue. Tightness of muscles and tendons. Seminal emissions.

Charles Mohr, who was one of the provers, relates the effect it has on him and the use he made of it. After being under the influence of the drug some time (without knowing what it was) he has much itching at the ankle-joints with an eczematous eruption. Headache, some nausea, defect of vision, one pupil dilated. Fear, especially at night, that something would happen.

The symptoms had to be antidoted with Sepia.

Two years after, Mohr had a patient with visional disturbance and headache and when these were at their worst he had a sense of fear, worse at night and an eruption about the ankles which began with itching, Nat-p. 6x cured promptly.

M. J. Luys has successfully overcome the morphine habit by subcutaneous injections of Nat-p. with glycerine and water. The symptoms are worse walking, especially up stairs. Warmth of bed causes itching at anus from worms. Thunderstorm. Worse pains, causes trembling and palpitations. When big toe pains heart pains are better. There is periodicity in the action. Worse from sex.

Compare

(1) Acidity and scrofula, Calc., Rheum. Gout, Benz-ac., Guaiac., Lyc., Urt-u., Sulph.

(2) Gastric catarrh, Calc., Carb-v., Kali-c., Nux-v., Rob., Carbol-ac.

(3) Speech impeded, Nat-m.

(4) Hair sensation. Nat-m., Kali-bi., Sil.

(5) Worse from sex. Kali-c., Caust.

(6) Worms, Abrot, Cina, Teucr.

(7) Drinking water causes cough, Sil., Caust. better cough.

(8) Emissions causing weak back and knees, Nat-m.

(9) Nat-lac. - rheumatism and gout, gouty concretions, rheumatism with diabetes.

(10) Natrum nitrosum - angina pectoris. Cyanosis, fainting, copious liquid stools at night, throbbing and fullness, faintness, nervous pain in head, nausea, belchings, blue lips.

(11) Nat-silico-fluoricum - a cancer remedy, tumors, bone affection, decay, lupus, ethmoiditis. Must be used carefully.

(12) Nat-sel. - chronic laryngitis and laryngeal tuberculosis, hoarseness of singers, expectorate small lumps of mucus with frequent clearing of throat.

(13) Nat-sulphurosum - diarrhea with yeasty stools.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Natrium salicylicum

(salicylate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-sal. Natrum salicylicum. Salicylate of Sodium. Trituration. Solution.

Historical dose: All potencies, third potency.

PAGE 1180

History

The introduction of Salicylic acid and Nat-sal. into general practice as remedies in rheumatism which led to much overdosing. Natrum salicylicum had an affinity for the joints.

Since it causes many of its poisoning symptoms simultaneously with the removal of the joints pains of gout and rheumatism. It has been used with success in homeopathic practice in the treatment of periosteal rheumatism.

The most marked of the symptoms produced by Nat-sal. is giddiness, worse on rising from lying and intense tinnitus aurium with deafness. This combination of symptoms has led to the successful homeopathic use of Nat-sal. in Meniere's disease and similar conditions. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Nat-sal. produces marked effect upon the internal ear with vertigo, deafness, noises in the ears with loss of bone conduction, hence is useful in Meniere's disease. Natrum salicylicum affects the head, ear, throat, kidneys and liver and on metabolism.

Hemorrhages, especially nosebleed. Produces marked effects upon the internal ear with vertigo, deafness, noises in ears and loss of bone conduction, hence. Vertigo when objects seem to move to the right, worse on rising from lying.

Nat-sal. has lassitude, drowsiness, listlessness, tremor. One of the best remedies for the prostrating after-effects of influenza. Increases the quantity of bile. Temperature subnormal with slow pulse. Prostration after influenza. Follicular tonsillitis.

Clinical

Abscess. Boils. Debility. Depression. Ears., noises. Fever. Meniere's disease. Noises in the head. Edema. Periostitis. Rheumatism. Stammering. Strabismus divergens.

Symptoms

MIND

Severe mental prostration, worse since influenza. Weariness and depression. Listlessness. Apathetic. Perfectly rational periods, alternate with manifestations of insanity of a somber character. Incipient dementia. Highly nervous dread.

Abdomen

Inguinal glands swollen, sensitive.

Chest

Dyspnea, breathing noisy, shallow, panting, pulse irregular. Complete loss of voice.

Ears

Tinnitus of a low tone. Deafness. Auditory vertigo. Giddiness, deafness, noises in ears.

Eyes

Amblyopia. Pupils dilated, very slightly sensitive to light marked divergent *strabismus*. **Eyes** have a peculiar sparkle. Does not see distant objects, *mydriasis*. Retinal hemorrhage. Iritis due to trauma.

Face

Burning pains on skin of forehead. Left face red, both eyelids, upper lip edematous. Anxious expression, red face.

Food

Great thirst. Appetite lost.

Head

Severe headache as though head would burst. Dull headaches and confusion. Fibrositis of the scalp.

Limbs

Axillary abscess. Strong itching on back of right hand. Feet swollen, soles tender, veins of dorsa much congested.

Lungs

Dyspnea with great heat. Breathing so noisy it was heard in street, gasps for air. Breathing is shallow. Panting respiration like that of a hunting-dog.

Mouth

Speech hoarse indistinct, stammering, some words she cannot pronounce. Dryness in mouth and throat with great thirst.

Pulse

Pulse stronger, arterial pressure increased. Pulse irregular, small, weak. Pulse weak, compressible.

Rectum

Diarrhea, great thirst.

Skin

Edema and urticaria, red in circumscribed patches. Tingling and itching. Pemphigoid eruption.

Stomach

Vomiting, unconsciousness.

Temperature

Wild delirium, with great heat, dyspnea. High fever with intense thirst. Fever and rash come only with disappearance of rheumatic pains.

PAGE 1181

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse raising head. All objects seem to move to the right. Giddiness, better lying down, worse raising head or sitting up.

Comments

In some of the overdosings high fever with delirium was produced. Nat-sal. has been used freely in the manufacture of beer to prevent fermentation and this has caused

poisoning symptoms, notably sweating and tenderness of the feet with dark colored and enlarged veins.

Divergent strabismus and stammering were marked pathogenetic effects in one case and should lead to homeopathic uses. It has caused irritation of inguinal glands and has cured abscess in axilla.

Clarke gave Nat-sal. 3c to a patient recovering from influenza who had symptoms of vertigo with noises in the head, the patient was so much relieved by the medicine of her weakness and depression that she named the remedy her "tonic."

W. R. Rice published a case in which he gave a lady 10 grains doses of Nat-sal. every four hours. After the third dose "most alarming prostration, mental and bodily," set in. Pulse became weak and compressible and the temperature became subnormal. On stopping Nat-sal. the symptoms rapidly passed off.

Ebstein has claimed for Nat-sal. in ordinary dosage a controlling power over glycosuria and R. T. Williamson has confirmed this in some cases.

Compare

(1) Gault., Chin.

(2) Lobelia prupurascens - drowsiness, dizzy headache between eyebrows, cannot keep eyes open tongue white-feels paralyzed as also do the heart and lungs intense prostration of all vital forces, deadly chill without shivering, useful for the low, nervous prostration of influenza.

(3) Pyrus malus, Crab apple tree - Labyrinthine vertigo. (Cooper).

(4) Salix mol., Salix nig., Sal-ac., Salol.

(5) In Meniere's disease, Chin., Kali-i., Carb-s.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Natrium selenicum

(selenate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-sel. Natrum selenicum. Selenate of Sodium. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

This is an unproved remedy, but it has a decided affinity for the larynx. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

According to Hansen Nat-sel. use in homeopathy was first suggested by Meyhoffer, who gave the indication in laryngeal tuberculosis as: "Expectoration of small lumps of bloody mucus with slight hoarseness." It is best suited to the early stage of the disease. Laryngeal tuberculosis. Chronic laryngitis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Natrium silicofluoricum

(sulphate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-sil-f. The Natrum silicofluoricum. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Cooper is the chief authority for this remedy. Nat-sil-f. must be used carefully, as it has an extraordinary penetrating power. Cooper calls it the medicinal "bone scraper" in cases of caries. With a lotion of three grains to a tumbler of water he healed up quickly a case of lupus. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Cooper has seen ethmoiditis set up by it. Burnett has cured tumors with Nat-sil-f. given internally. Bones, disorders. Caries. Ethmoiditis. Tumors.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Natrium sulphuricum

(sulphate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-s. Natrum sulphuricum. Glauber's salt. Sodium Sulphate. Sal Mirabile. Soda vitriolata. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, first to twelfth trituration.

History

Glauber's Salt or Natrum sulphuricum is a much honored remedy. Nat-s. was discovered by the alchemist Glauber in 1658 and named by him Salia Mirabile. It has since been named after him Sal Glauberi. It is the chief ingredient in many mineral Spas, notably those of Carlsbad.

PAGE 1182

Natrum sulphuricum was proved by Schreter, Hartlaub, Trinks and others. Nat-s. was studied by Grauvogl, who found in it the typical remedy for his "hydrogenoid constitution," and it forms one of the tissue remedies of Schussler. From whichever side it has been studied the indications arrived at are practically agreed upon by all, through the homeopaths has the widest field.

Grauvogl described as the hydrogenoid constitution the state in which there is extreme sensitiveness to damp wetting, bathing, watery foods and residence near fresh water, especially standing water. Periodicity is also another feature of this state. This constitution he considered as providing the soil for gonorrhoeal infection.

Natrum sulphuricum corresponds to Hahnemann's sycosis miasm. Nat-s. was Grauvogl's leading anti-hydrogenoid. It will be seen by the following quotation that Schussler by another route reaches the same conclusion:

"The action of the Sodium sulphate is contrary to that of the Sodium chloride. Both indeed, have the faculty of attracting water, but the end is a contrary one, Nat-m. attracts the water destined to be put to use in the organism, but Nat-sulph. attracts the water formed during the retrogressive metamorphosis of the cells and secures its elimination from the organism.

Homeopathic

Natrum sulphuricum is worse in rainy weather, water in any form. Feels every change from dry to wet, cannot even eat plants growing near water, nor fish. Always feels best in warm, dry air. It specially affects occiput and liver, pancreas.

Head symptoms from injuries to head. Mental troubles arising from a fall or other

injuries to head. *Clinical*ly, it has been found a valuable remedy for spinal meningitis. Every spring, return of skin disorders. Tendency to warts. Fingers and toes affected. Chronic gout. (Lyc.)

Nat-s. has epilepsy after head injuries. Suppressed gonorrhea. Sudden violent effects in ailing patients. Yellow, watery, secretions, stools, skin, vesicles etc. Thick yellow green pus. Sour, bilious and lithemic. Sycosis. Pains worse thinking of them. Dropsy. Fistulous abscesses. Trembling.

Clinical

Asthma, humid. Bedwetting. Biliousness. Brain injuries. Condylomata. Debility, alcoholics. Diabetes. Dyspepsia. Epilepsy, traumatic. Fistula. Gonorrhea. Head injuries. Headaches. Hydremia. Influenza. Leukemia. Liver, enlarged. Malaria. Migraine. Nephritis. Nosebleeds. Ophthalmia. Panaritium. Phlegmasia alba. Photophobia. Sciatica. Scrofulous glands. Sinusitis. Spinal injuries. Spleen disorders. Sycosis. Tuberculosis. Warts.

Constitutions

Nat-s. is for hydrogenoid constitutions, where complaints are such as due to living in damp houses, basements, cellars, patients cannot eat even plants growing near water, nor fish. A liver remedy, especially indicated for the hydrogenoid constitution, where the complaints are such as are due to living in damp houses, basements, cellars. **Planets:** Mars, Venus.

Modalities

Better from open air, warm dry air, change of position, pressure, breakfast, lying on back. Worse from damp weather, night air, dampness of cellars, lying on left side. Worse from head injuries, lifting. Worse touch, pressure, wind. Worse light, music, subdued light.

Worse from late evening, vegetables, fruits, cold food and drinks. Worse lying long in one position.

PAGE 1183

Symptoms

MIND

Mental troubles arising from injury to head or ill effects of falls. Depression, worse music or subdued light, sitting near a stained glass window. Suicidal impulses, has to use self control to prevent shooting himself, (Aur.) Intermittent attacks of mania. Lively music saddens. Melancholy with periodical attacks of mania. Sensitive and suspicious. Inability to think. Dislikes to speak or to be spoken to. Fear of crowds of evil. Cheerful after stools.

Abdomen

Duodenal catarrh. As of a lump below liver. Colic better rubbing or kneading abdomen, lying on sides. Cramps at umbilicus. Flatulence incarcerated, painful, pushes here and

there, right abdomen. Flatulency, wind colic in ascending colon, worse before breakfast. Burning in abdomen and anus.

Back

Itching when undressing. Piercing pain between scapulae. Spinal meningitis, opisthotonos. Soreness up and down spine and neck. Sharp cutting pain in back spreading upwards like a fan. Lumbar region pains if one attempts to retain the urine. Contusive pains in sacrum.

Breasts

Nipples retracted.

Chest

Pain through lower left chest. Chest feels all gone. Oppression in chest. Stitches in left side of chest.

Ears

Piercing in ears, worse in the damp weather. Sticking pains, earache, lightning-like stitches in damp weather. Lancinations in ears. Piercing pain in right ear inward. Ringing in ears, as of bells. Tinkling in ears.

Eyes

Conjunctiva yellow. Granular lids. Photophobia on waking in morning. Sensitive to sunlight. Heaviness of eyelids. Conjunctiva yellow. Crawling in. **Eyes** hot as if. Itching on edges of lids mornings. Burning in eyes. Aching in eyes in evening, when reading by candle-light. Blindness from head injury. Dimness of sight from weakness of eyes. Confused sight. Sparks before eyes after blowing nose.

Face

Yellow complexion, pale, sickly. Itching of face. Tearing in face and in cheek-bones. Vesicles on lower lip. Pimples on chin, they burn when touching them. Dryness on upper lip.

Female

Nosebleed during menses, which are acrid and profuse. Burning in pharynx during menstruation. Herpetic vulvitis. Leucorrhoea, yellowish green, following gonorrhoea with hoarseness.

Food

Desire for ice and ice cold water. Thirst at the start of fever only. Aversion to meat and bread. Starchy food, milk and potatoes disagree. Want of appetite and repugnance to food.

Head

Ill effects of falls and injuries to the head and mental or physical troubles afterwards. Meningitis, spinal. Occipital pain. Crushing or gnawing in occiput. Piercing stitches in ears. Bursting feeling on coughing. Hot feeling on top of head. Boring in right temple, preceded by burning in stomach. Headaches, worse by noise, stooping during menses, light, eating, better in dark room, vomiting. Salivation with headache. Head jerks to side (right). Scalp sensitive, hair combing painful. Brain feels loose when stooping.

Kidneys

Frequent urination. Polyuria. Diabetes. Loaded with bile. Urine with sediment of a yellow color or like brick-dust. Burning in urethra. Urine scanty, dark and passed more frequently, had to get up several times at night.

Limbs

Rheumatism, worse in damp cold weather. Pain in limbs, compels frequent change in position. Swelling of axillary glands. Inflammation around root of nails. Hangnail. Trembling of hands on waking and also when writing. Pain in hip joint worse rising or sitting down. Sciatica on rising from sitting or turning in bed, no relief in any position. Throbbing, piercing in heels. Vesicles on soles. Burning in soles. Edema of feet. Itching between toes. Gout. Stiffness of knees, cracking of joints.

Liver

Hepatitis. Jaundice after anger. Clawing in gallbladder. Gallbladder disorders. Sore and tender liver, worse deep breathing, stepping, jar. Painful sensitiveness to the touch. Stitches while walking in the open air.

PAGE 1184

Lungs

Dyspnea during damp weather. Must hold chest when coughing. Humid asthma, rattling in chest, at 4 and 5 a.m. Every fresh cold or any unusual exertion, brings on an attack of asthma. Asthma, sycotic in children, as a constitutional remedy. Cough with thick, ropy, greenish expectoration. Constant desire to take deep, long breath. Delayed resolution in pneumonia. Springs up in the bed the cough hurts so, holds painful side. (Bry.)

Expectoration, greenish, copious.

Male

Warts. Condylomata, soft, fleshy excrescences, greenish discharges. Gonorrhoea, chronic, discharge thick, greenish, little pain. Condylomata. Itching of glans or penis of scrotum. Violent itching. Sweat on scrotum in evening. Increased sexual desire.

Mouth

Brown, bitter coating on tongue. Slimy, thick, tenacious, white mucus. Bitter taste. Dirty brown or greenish yellow, thick, pasty tongue especially at base. Gums burn like fire. Salivation during headache. Blisters on palate. Burning in mouth as from pepper.

Neck

Violent pains in back of neck and at base of brain. Stitches in nape of neck at night. Jerking tearings and tension in muscles, on left side of neck.

Nose

Coryza with obstruction of nose. Nasal catarrh with thick, yellow discharge and salty mucus. Ethmoiditis. Nosebleed, before and during menses, stops and returns often. Sneezing with fluent coryza. Sneezing with fluent coryza.

Rectum

Bruised pain and urging to stool. Diarrhoea yellow, watery stools. Loose morning stools, worse after spell of wet weather. Stools involuntary, when passing flatus. Great size of the fecal mass. Rumbling, gurgling in bowels, then sudden noisy spluttering stools in the morning or drives from bed.

Foamy or yellow diarrhoea, mixed with green slime.

Sensations

As if forehead would burst. As if a screw being driven in. As if top of head would split. As if brain was loose and fell to left temple. As if brain crushed in a vice or something gnawing there. As if bells ringing in ears. As if tympanum was pressed out. As if something forcing its way out of ears. Weight on chest. Lump or ball in throat. Burning

on top of head, right eye, edges of lids, gums, palate, anus, abdomen, soles to knees. Creeping in scalp to vertex. Crawling in eyes.

Skin

Itching while undressing. Jaundiced. Sycotic excrescences, wart-like red lumps all over body. Watery yellow blisters. Itching and itching pimples. Eczema, moist and oozing profusely.

Sleep

Sleeplessness caused by great agitation. Awakes from the pain or flatulency. Dreams of fighting. Dreams of running water. Uneasy sleep with anxious and disagreeable dreams. Great sleepiness during day. Jerking of limbs during sleep. Dreams of flying. Dreams of being insulted and fighting. Dreams of being involved in a mob-fight.

Stomach

Slow digestion. Green bilious vomit. Acid dyspepsia with heartburn and flatulence. Vomits sour. Bilious vomiting. Sour regurgitation. Frequent hiccough after eating bread-and-butter. Nausea with pain in eyes. Water-brash in evening.

Teeth

Drawing pains in teeth. Toothache better by holding cold water in mouth. Tearing in carious teeth, on getting out of bed, at night.

Temperature

Chilly, cannot get warm even in bed. Heat with aversion to uncover. Foul axillary sweat. Chilliness, shaking and chattering of teeth with anguish and thirst. Perspiration in morning. Sudden flashes of heat towards evening. Profuse sweat, at night.

Throat

Thick yellow mucus drops from posterior sinuses. Swallowing impeded. Burning in pharynx during menses. Sore throat. Frequent constriction of throat. Ulcers on tonsils.

PAGE 1185

Tongue

Burning blisters on tip of tongue. Tongue, dirty greenish gray or greenish brown coat at root. Tongue covered with mucus, slimy taste in mouth. Burning vesicles on tongue.

Vertigo

Vertigo, relieved by sweat on head.

Comments

If in consequence of a disturbance in the motion of the molecules of Nat-s. the elimination of the superfluous water from the intercellular spaces takes place too slowly, there arises hydremia and functional disturbances in the apparatus for the secretion of bile causes the following diseases:

Chills and fever, bilious fever influenza, diabetes, bilious vomiting, bilious diarrhea, edema, edematous erysipelas, on the skin, vesicles containing yellowish water, moist herpes, ringworm, sycotic excrescences, catarrhs with yellowish green or green secretions.

The state of health of persons suffering from hydremia is always worse in humid weather, near the water and in damp, moist underground dwellings, it is improved by contrary conditions. Nat-s. has ailments which arise or are worse from damp weather or dwelling damp houses, damp soil, weather changing to damp, getting wet. Every Spring, eruption on chest.

Nat-s. is Schussler's specific for epidemic influenza. Grauvogl and Schussler used Nat-s. in the lower triturations, but homeopaths need not confine themselves to any. When the correspondence is exact the highest potencies will act better than the lower, when the likeness is more general the lower will give the best results.

Asthma is very frequently a sycotic manifestation, Nat-s. corresponds to the breathing and skin symptoms after and met with in asthma. Asthma of malarial districts.

Humid asthma of children with every fresh cold an attack of asthma. Attacks of asthma frequently occur in the early morning hours.

Leonard has cured with Nat-s. 200x a very violent asthma which was always induced by any unusual exertion.

W. J. Guernsey has recorded a similar case: Mrs. S., 36. Violent attack of asthma, greenish, purulent sputa, a loose evacuation immediately after rising the last two days. Nat-s. 500c was given in water, every two hours. Was enabled to lie down the same night and all symptoms rapidly cleared up.

Another case by the same observer is this: Mrs. C. 42. Subject to attacks for years. Expectoration of greenish mucus and very copious. Nat. sulph. in water very three hours. Improvement began after a few doses, expectoration became paler and less abundant. Felt better than for years previously.

Nat-sulph, has many strongly marked symptoms of the mind and head. It has headache with drowsiness, basal headache, as if the bones at the base of the brain were crushed, pressure on both sides or on right side of occiput.

Mental troubles arising from injury to the head. Like other Natrums, it has mental symptoms worse from music. Low spirits even to suicidal impulse. Irritability, worse morning. Nervous exhaustion brought on by debilitating diseases.

There is also "Cheerfulness after loose stools." Nat-s. has nosebleed before and during menses (not vicarious like Bry). Toothache is worse by warm things intolerable by hot things and better by holding cold water in the mouth. In scrofulous ophthalmia, granular lids, etc., Nat-s. has a great curative sphere.

H. C. Allen says that with the possible exception of Graph., no remedy has "such terrible sensitiveness to light."

Traumatic epilepsy resulting from injury to the head has been cured with Nat-s. The dreams of Nat-s. are remarkable.

Hermann of Paris cured a young lady, a patient whose sleep was disturbed by dreams of fighting.

Mahlon Preston has cured many cases of threatened tuberculosis having "pains flying from the chest beginning with a dry cough."

PAGE 1186

Gregg gives the symptoms: "All-gone, empty feeling in chest, a sense of weakness in chest, must hold chest with both hands when coughing for support to relieve the weakness." Gregg refers "must hold chest because of pain and soreness, feels as if it would fly to pieces," to Bry. and Phos. Nat-s., has both.

Compare

- (1) Natrum succinate - 5 grains every 3 hours. Catarrhal jaundice.
- (2) Malaria off.
- (3) Natrum choleiicum, or Fel Tauri.
- (4) Momordica - Colic, dysmenorrhea with gushes of blood.

- (5) Vulpes pulmo.
(6) Peumus boldus.
(7) Nat-i.. Nat. hydrosulph. - liver-spots, locally and internally.
(8) Sulph., Thuj., Merc., Still.

Relations

Complementary: Ars., Thuj.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Natrium sulphurosum

(sulphite of sodium)

Pharmacy

Nat-sulo. Sulphite of Sodium. Natrum sulphurosum. Sodium Sulphite. Trituration.

Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Clarence Bartlett relates a case of chronic diarrhea in which "the stools were watery and looked very much like yeast" cured with Nat-sulphuros. 3x given after the failure of many other remedies, at the suggestion of Farrington on the indication "yeasty stools."

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

The patient had pain in right scapula as if bathed in hot water, was much debilitated, taking food provoked a stool. The face was whitish waxy, except the cheeks, which were a "light freckle color." Yeasty stools and Diarrhea.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Nectrianinum

Pharmacy

Nectrin. Nectrianinum. Nosode of cancer of trees. Nectria ditissima. Dilution. Trituration of the parasite. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Nectrianinum is a clear liquid of a yellowish-brown hue which was prepared by Bra and ChaussŽ as follows:

Nectria cultures two months of old, on grape broth, are evaporated on a water bath until reduced to one-third of their original volume. They are filtered through paper and again through porcelain. The liquid is then taken to the autoclave at a temperature of 120 degrees centigrade. This assures that all spores are killed. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

In a summary of the results the observers say that Nectrin. has caused:

"An arrest or diminution of hemorrhages. Suppression of fetid discharges. A tendency at times to epidermization of the neoplasm with a corresponding well-defined arrest in its evolution."

The patients were worse when treatment was discontinued and better when it was resumed. In very advanced cancer reaction may not occur.

Clinical

Cancer. Epithelioma.

Compare

(1) Carc., Cadm-s., Scirr., Epitheliomin.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Negundium americanum

(box elder)

Pharmacy

Neg. Box Elder. *Negundium americanum*. *Acer negundo*. Ash leaved Maple. N. O. Sapindaceae. The bark of the root is macerated in twice its weight of alcohol. Historical dose: All potencies.

Herbal

Dr. O. S. Laws of Los Angeles California, writes of a new "pile" remedy, Negundo: In botanical language it is known as *Negundium americanum*. The common name is "box elder." It is a native of Kansas. It is a distant relative of the *Acer* family.

The bark of the root in the yearling plants is preferred. Recent cases of hemorrhoids can be completely cured in this way and the old hard cases temporarily relieved. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 1187

Homeopathic

Negundo has writhing with an engorged rectum. Engorgements of rectum and hemorrhoids with great pain, five to ten drop dose of tincture every two hours. Hemorrhoids.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

Nepenthes distillatoria

Pharmacy

Nep. *Nepenthes distillatoria*. *Nepenthaceae* family, related to the *Aristolochiaceae*. The mother tincture is prepared from the entire plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

The *Nep.* symptomatology was established by Julian with a group of twenty-one people, (five men and sixteen women), using the following potencies: 15x, 6x, 3x and placebo in 1960-61.

Julian states: "It is possible to confirm without being misleading, that is digestive and genital infections, for which we have described the clinical indication above, *Nepenthes* is a sure and faithful remedy of great value."

Homeopathic

Nep. has a feeling of general, cerebral and physical tension. Weariness and prostration. Followed by a general improvement. General fatigue with complete exhaustion around 3

p.m. Painful sensitivity of the scalp. Feverish, restless, hasty in actions. Extreme tiredness with shivering.

Over activity. Hyperthyroidism. Fever, irritation, restlessness. Dyspepsia with dryness in the mouth, hunger-pangs, feeling of bruising in the epigastrium. Abdominal distention. Menstrual disorders with female frigidity. Dryness of the skin. Diminution of nervous tension.

Clinical

Diabetes insipidus. Headaches. Migraines. Narcolepsy. Neurasthenia. Torticollis. Vertigo.

Constitutions

Pre-senility. Carbo-flouric constitution. Thyroid conditions with cancerous tendency. Syphilitic poisoning. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better in the fresh air. Worse at night towards the end of the day. Worse predominantly the left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Hasty in actions. Depressive state with prostration, sadness and fatigue. Irritation. Impatience, nerves jangle and feeling of anguish. Anguish, accompanied by sadness and depression. General internal trembling, ameliorated by resting. Pain in the 'nerves', unfamiliar, new depressive sensation. Fatigue, prostration, sadness. No desire to smoke. Apathy. Narcolepsy. Neurasthenia. Hypochondria. Neurosis from anguish. Optimism, everything seems easier, less wasting.

Abdomen

Dull aching in the liver. Distention. Flatulent dyspepsia. Gastric and duodenal ulcers. Feeling of a hard ball in epigastric region. Diaphragmatic hernia.

Back

Pains in the lumbar region when bending down. Lumbar area is fatigued. Torticollis. Chronic lumbar rheumatism.

Chest

Retro-sternal discomfort after meals.

Eyes

Pricking of eyelids. Conjunctivitis.

Female

Frigidity. Hypogastric heaviness. Stinging, needle-like, flashing pains around the right ovary in the morning. Left ovarian pain, spreading to the left kidney. Menses early by 5 days and copious. Menses repeat after a period of amenorrhea lasting 6 months. Feeling of swelling of whole body 10 days before menses. Cystic ovaritis. Secondary amenorrhea. Congestion of the pelvis. Endometriosis. Frigidity. Diminution of sexual desire. Infertility. Metrorrhagia and menorrhagia.

Food

Appetite wanting. Feeling of thirst. Hunger with feeling of weakness. Hunger-pangs at 6 a.m. and around 11 a.m. No desire to smoke.

Head

Migraines. Head heavy.

Heart

Feeling of a lump in the precordial region and in the arms, fairly violent, but not spreading and disappearing gradually after half an hour, not aggravated by movement. In habitual hot flushes. Cardiac neurosis. Digestive cardiac pains.

PAGE 1188

Kidneys

Increased urinary excretion. Polyuria in the morning.

Limbs

Cramps in the left leg, soothed by bending the leg. Arthrosis of the hip. Pains in the left hip.

Lungs

Reflex cough, related to the thyroid area.

Mouth

Insipid taste. Peculiar indefinable taste in the mouth. Gingivitis. Palate rough. Persistent taste of pimentos in the mouth. Taste like iron in the mouth during the morning. Burning flavor with feeling of dryness in the mouth. Dryness in the mouth, especially the pharynx with expulsion of mucus.

Nose

Head cold. Dry cough. Dryness of the nasal mucous membranes. Atrophic rhinitis.

Rectum

Nausea. **Heart**burn. Stools easy, but can be painful to expel. Stools easy with bleeding hemorrhoids. Stools more difficult to expel.

Skin

Dryness of the skin and mucous membranes. Skin on the face dry with small eczematous eruptions. Rapid, clear regression of malleolar edema. Herpes on the upper lip, on the right side. Violent itching, situated at the fold of the left elbow. Painful sensitivity of the scalp. Hair is more alive and is easier to arrange. Labial herpes. Ichthyosis. Pityriasis-type eczema.

Sleep

Yawning, after eating, sleepiness. Sleep light and disturbed. Insomnia at first, then deep sleep. Wakes early.

Stomach

Gastric dyspepsia. Swelling, heaviness in the stomach with the need to take deep breaths. Gastric pains. Ameliorated by alkalis, by walking in the open air. Feeling of bruising in the stomach. Cancer of the stomach.

Throat

Larynx, sensation of hardness. Larynx sensitive on palpation. Laryngitis.

Tongue

Glossitis. Feeling like parchment at the tip of the tongue and below the roof of the mouth. Tingling at the tip of the tongue. Tongue dry, thick. The median line of the tongue stands out from the tip to the root. Tobacco aggravates the tongue complaints.

Compare

(1) Arg-n. - Phobic, asthenic conditions, irritation of the mucous membranes. Anxious agitation, weakness of the legs with trembling. Feeling of a splinter of wood lodged in the pharynx.

(2) Merc-v. - Mental slowness, weakness and trembling at the slightest exertion. Fetid odor in the mouth with metallic taste, nocturnal sweating, diarrhea, copious menses and burning, itching leucorrhea.

SOURCES

Julian.

Niccolum metallicum

(nickel)

Pharmacy

Nicc. Niccolum metallicum. Niccolum carbonicum. Metallic Nickel. The carbonate of nickel. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, third trituration.

History

Nickel is found associated with Cobalt. It is said to have received its name. Nickel, the devil from the miners, who considered it "false ore" as they were mining for copper. The word Cobalt, (Kobold) has possible a similar derivation. Nickel forms the chief ingredient in the alloy known as "German silver."

Nickel was proved by Nenning and the pathogenesis contains some striking symptoms, many of which have been confirmed. Sir James Y. Simpson used the Sulphate of Nickel in "periodic headaches of a very severe character," and the provings show that the metal and the carbonate are equally appropriate in this connection.

Nickel has also cured dysmenorrhea, hoarseness and cough and cracking in cervical vertebra on moving the head. It has some characteristic coughs:

"Must sit up and hold head with both hands with the cough." The child must be held up when coughing or it will go into convulsions.

Homeopathic

Nickel is a remedy for periodical nervous headaches with asthenopia, weak digestion, constipation of debilitated literary persons. Catarrh. Must sit up and hold the head with hands or has to put the arms on thighs when coughing, worse night. Violent hiccough with thirst. Child must be held up during the cough otherwise it would be seized by spasms.

Great debility in evening. Restlessness worse at night from agitation. Compelled to change position continually with vomiting and colic after suppressed menstruation.

Tearing and shooting in the limbs and other parts.

PAGE 1189

Clinical

Asthenopia. Clavus. Cough. Dysmenorrhea. Face, chapped. Headache, nervous, periodic. Hiccough. Migraines. Nasal catarrh. Neck, cracking. Ophthalmia. Speech, impeded. Throat, sore. Tongue, stiff. Toothache. Vision, impaired. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

Hering says it is suited to: Literary men and others who suffer from periodical nervous headaches, weak, asthenopic, weak digestion, constipation, worse morning on awaking.

Planets: Mercury, Moon.

Modalities

Better in open air. Better in evening. Cold helps pain in face. Coughing helps roughness of throat. Most symptoms are better after eating. Worse periodically, every two weeks, yearly, forenoon. Worse from motion. Talking and yawning aggravates sore throat. Worse after midnight and on pressure.

Symptoms

MIND

Low-spirited, fears something evil will happen. Vexed and very angry from least contradiction. Anxious moroseness and inquietude. Trembling and fright with desire for solitude. Dislike to conversation. Anxiety on moving as if sweat would break out. Dullness of mind, does not comprehend the conversation and is unable to relate properly in conversation.

Abdomen

Violent stitches, as with knives in hypochondria. Pinching around navel. Painless rumbling in abdomen. Tension of abdomen and discharge of flatulence.

Back

Cracking in cervical vertebrae when moving the head. Pain in neck, as from a sprain. Stitches in small of back afternoons. Pain in the small of back during a soft stool.

Chest

When coughing, dyspnea and pressure on chest. Stitches in chest when breathing. Shootings in chest, especially when laughing. Pressure and heaviness on chest. Pain, as from excoriation in chest.

Ears

Stinging in ears. Shootings in ears. Sudden deafness with roaring and humming in ears, evening.

Eyes

Heat and redness of eyes with pressing in them. Agglutination of eyes in morning. Violent twitching in eyes, with lachrymation and difficulty of vision. Vision very much impaired, especially in the evening. Objects appear too large.

Face

Skin of face chapped. Right side of face red and hot. Redness of face with burning and itching like erysipelas. Swelling of right side of face with sore throat. Painful sensitiveness and cramp in maxillary joint, which hinders mouth from being easily opened. Itching tetter on cheeks. Eruption on lips. Twitching of upper lip.

Female

Menses premature, scanty and of too short duration. Menses late, scanty with great debility and burning in eyes. Profuse leucorrhoea, worse after urinating (Mag-m., Plat.), also worse after menses. During menses, bloated abdomen, colic, pain in small of back, great debility, burning of eyes. Leucorrhoea, watery after urination.

Food

Farinaceous taste in mouth on rising in morning. Aversion to meat. Risings with taste of roasted meat. Want of appetite. Thirst in evening. Violent thirst day and night.

Head

Periodical headaches, every two weeks. Migraines, first on left side. Headache all day in forenoon with vomiting of bile. Pain on top as from a nail. Pressure on vertex in morning, worse until noon and in warm room. Stitches.

PAGE 1190

Kidneys

Increased secretion of urine, also at night. Burning urine. Burning at orifice of urethra during urination. After urination, discharge of thin leucorrhoea.

Limbs

Heaviness in the hands and feet better by motion. Pain in shoulders as if sprained. Rheumatic pains in elbows, extending to hands in fingers. Headache feels heavy, tremble, feel bruised. Feet feel heavy, tremble and are weak. Stitches in left heel.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Dry hacking cough with stitches in chest. Dry hacking cough like the tick of a clock in its regularity. Obligated to sit up and hold head. must put arms on thighs, when coughing. Cough from tickling in trachea. Dry, scraping cough with sleeplessness. At night violent cough. Expectoration of white mucus.

Male

Erections, worse after dinner. Itching on a small spot of scrotum, scratching does not better it.

Mouth

Abundant accumulation of sweetish saliva in mouth. Breath is offensive of which he himself is not aware. Bitter taste in mouth in morning. Stiffness of the tongue, it is difficult to talk.

Nose

Violent sneezing, stopped up. Nasal catarrh with redness and swelling at tip of nose. Acute pain at root of nose, extending to vertex and through temples. Dryness of nose. Obstruction of nose, nose stopped up at night. Coryza, fluent during day and dry during night. Stinging, tearing and soreness at root of nose. Eruption on nose.

Rectum

Constipation ineffectual urging to go to stool, stool very hard and only discharged with great effort, has to press hard to discharge the stool. Cutting pains with diarrhea.

Diarrhea with yellow mucus, expulsion with great force and much flatulence. Diarrhea after drinking milk and tenesmus, preceded by cuttings or burning in anus.

Sensations

As if sweat would break out. As if brain were cut to pieces. As if she had not slept enough. As if a nail was sticking in head. As if neck sprained. Abdominal pains go from left to right.

Skin

Itching all over, worse on neck, not relieved by scratching. Itching over the whole body, but mostly on the neck, as from fleas, not better by scratching, but followed by small vesicles. Itching and pimples in small of back. Itching on shoulders, scratching does not better. Itching tetter.

Sleep

Sleeplessness from midnight until 4 a.m. Wakefulness. Frequent awakening, at night from agitation. Feels as if she had not slept sufficiently. Pain in swollen face wakens him at night, it is better by cold. Awakens after midnight with colic.

Stool

During stool, burning and stitches in rectum and anus. After stool, itching, burning and stitches at anus.

Stomach

Gone, empty feeling in epigastrium without desire for food. Acute stomach pain with pains extending to shoulder. Thirst and intense hiccough. Sour, fetid secretions ooze from molar teeth. Diarrhea and tenesmus after milk. Violent hiccough in evening. Fullness in stomach after eating. Bitter and sour belchings. Nausea. Painful sensation of constriction of stomach.

Teeth

Swelling of gums. Gnawing toothache in evening. Toothache with tearing in ears toothache with tearing in right ear. All teeth feel loose and elongated. When decayed molar teeth are sucked a sour, fetid water is drawn from them.

Temperature

Fever, restlessness and vomiting at night. Chill is preceded or begins with yawning and sleepiness. Chill with chattering and shaking, followed by profuse general perspiration. Heat with burning thirst. Heat followed by chill.

Continuous chill with moist palms of hands. Anxious heat with violent thirst. Heat with perspiration and thirst, followed by chill. Morning sweat.

PAGE 1191

Throat

Hoarseness, every year at same time. Sore, right side with great tenderness, Soreness to touch externally. Strangulated feeling. Sore throat, worse when speaking or yawning. Throat feels sore as if ulcerated on swallowing. Swelling of tonsils on right side, as well as of face and neck, which are painful when touched. Spasmodic contractions and sensation of strangulation in throat. Accumulation of thick mucus in throat with stinging pain. Stitches in throat on swallowing. Roughness in throat better by coughing.

Vertigo

Vertigo when awaking with nausea and desire to vomit. Vertigo in the morning, when rising after stooping in evening. Vertigo with dizziness and staggering, as from weakness, worse on getting in up in the morning.

Comments

H. Moser has cured cases when the pain is: worse 10 to 11 a.m. and may be so intense as to cause the patient to cry out, appears first left side, may jump to right, disappears in evening.

Mahony cured with Nicc. 200c a middle-aged lady who had "loose hacking cough day and evening and at 9 a.m. , has to put arms on thighs when coughing."

W. A. Clausen has supplied a keynote fro the sore throat of Nicc.: Right side with exquisite tenderness, soreness to touch externally on affected side. Must sit up and hold the head with both hands when coughing: or has to put arms on thighs when coughing.

Compare

(1) Cobalt, Plat.

(2) In "objects appear large," Hyos., Nat-m., Phos.

- (3) objects appear small, Hyos., Plat, Stram.
- (4) objects appear blue, Lyc., Stram., Zinc.
- (5) Diplopia, rainbow colors round light, Phos., Gels.
- (6) Coryza, Nux-v., Sulph.
- (7) Red face, Ferr.
- (8) Chapped face Nat-c.
- (9) Toothache with tearing in ear Mang.
- (10) Periodical headache. Gels. Sil., Sulph.
- (11) Emptiness in stomach, Carb-an., Ign., Sep. - Nicc. has it without desire for food.
- (12) Cracking in neck and stiff jaw, Petr.
- (13) Headache, menses, chilliness, Puls.
- (14) Feels refreshed in morning without having slept, Fl-ac., Cob.
- (15) Annual hoarseness, Ars.
- (16) Literary men, Nux-v.
- (17) Sore throats, Lyc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Niccolum sulphuricum

(sulphate of nickel)

Pharmacy

Nicc-s. Sulphate of Nickel. Niccolum sulphuricum. Trituration. Historical dose: Second trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Niccolum sulphuricum is for weak, asthenopic literary persons with weak digestion and constipation, are worse in morning and suffer from periodic headaches and hoarseness.

Planets: Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Niccolum is very useful in menopausal disturbances. Urine and saliva increased. Coppery taste in mouth. Periodic neuralgias of malarial origin.

Clinical

Headache. Hot flashes. Neuralgia, periodic.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, uneasy, desire to recline, tired, cannot settle down to any occupation.

Back

Stiff, numb sensation, worse in neck. Spine sore. Spinal pains, legs and arms heavy and weak, cannot lie on back.

Female

Dull aching in ovaries with sensation as if menses appear. Hot flashes, followed by perspiration on parts touching each other, when separated become dry.

Head

Periodic headaches, occipital pain, extending down to spine, worse lying on back, sore pain in eyes.

Limbs

Awakened in morning with burning soles.

Comments

J. Y. Simpson cured with Nicc-s. periodical headaches of very severe character.

PAGE 1192

Hale used with success the Nicc-s. 2x trituration. in periodic neuralgias of malarial origin.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Nicotinum

(nicotinum)

Pharmacy

Nicot. Nicotinum. Nicotine. An alkaloid from *Nicotiana tabacum*. Solutions in distilled water or alcohol. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Nicotine, has had a very heroic proving by Flak, Wochenfeld, Wertheim, Schroff and Reil. Very violent tonic and clonic spasms were produced. Dullness of senses. Loss of consciousness. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Nicotinum has alternate tonic and clonic spasms, followed by general relaxation and trembling, nausea, cold sweat and speedy collapse. Coldness extends from tips of fingers and toes over trunk. Jerking respiration.

Great aversion to tobacco and tobacco smoking. One prover, a smoker was unable to smoke more than a few whiffs, the other, a non-smoker, could not approach, any one who was smoking.

Respiratory muscles most affected, breathing difficult and impeded, every respiratory effort consisting of a series of short jerks in quick succession. Excitement. Uneasiness. So weak could scarcely hold up head. Paroxysms of faintness beginning with a vanishing of senses and ending with loss of consciousness.

Clinical

Aura of epilepsy. Brain-fag. Collapse. Epilepsy. Seasickness. Spasms. Tetanus. Tobacco, effects.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium with frightful vision. Inability to think or fix attention on any subject.

Abdomen

Distended. Disagreeable sensation through whole intestinal canal.

Chest

Oppression, compelling deep breathing. Sensation of foreign body behind sternum.

Ears

Indistinct hearing, sensation as if ears filled with cotton.

Eyes

The eyelids feel too heavy. Lachrymation. Pupils dilated. **Indistinct vision** with sensitiveness of eyes to light.

Face

Face pale, features drawn. Sensation of an aura in upper jaw.

Head

Dullness of head, heaviness, dizziness, stupefaction. Head drawn back with rigidity of muscles of neck and back.

Heart

Pulse increased infrequency in direct proportion to dose. Pulse and respiration very irregular, sometimes becoming very rapid, sometimes sinking. Constant sinking of pulse.

Kidneys

Urgent desire, urine copious increased.

Limbs

Formication, beginning in tips of fingers, extending to the wrists and afterwards to elbows. Weakness of lower limbs, on going up stairs,

Lungs

Breathing, very rapid and difficult.

Mouth

Sharp burning sensation in tongue. Increased saliva. Scraping, burning taste, especially low down in throat, causing hiccough and hawking.

Nose

Expired air had odor of alcohol (to provers and others).

Rectum

Excessive desire for stool, better by emission of flatus and urine. Stool retarded.

Sensations

Great sensitiveness of eye to light, along with indistinct vision. Aura in upper jaw. As though a sharp brush had been drawn through esophagus to stomach,

Skin

Dryness of skin.

Sleep

Sleepy. Restless night, sleepless, hot and excited.

Stomach

Loss of appetite. Eructation with some vomiting which better. Hiccough. Disagreeable sensation extending from stomach upwards and downwards.

A persistent sensation of emptiness and faintness in stomach and intestines.

Disagreeable sensations extending upwards and downwards from stomach. Emptiness and faintness in stomach.

PAGE 1193

Temperature

Limbs icy cold. Coldness beginning in tips of fingers and toes and extending to trunk. Shaking chill. Sensation of warmth commencing in stomach, rapidly extending over chest and to head and like a streaming into tips of fingers and toes, not followed by sweat. Cold sweat.

Throat

Dryness and scraping in throat. Sensation as though a sharp brush drawn through esophagus to stomach. Sensation of dysphagia.

Vertigo

Vertigo and headache.

Comments

Nicot. has the head drawn back, contraction of eyelids and masseter muscles, muscles of neck and back rigid, hissing respiration from spasm of laryngeal and bronchial muscles. Peculiar clonic spasms that gradually increased, limbs began to tremble, the trembling extended at last over whole body, which became violently shaken.

Relations

Antidotes: See under Tabacum.

Compare

(1) Tab., Dig., Lob., Enanth., Absinth.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Nigella sativa

(black cumin)

Pharmacy

Nigella Sativa. Black Cumin. Fennel flower. Blessed seed. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture from rectangular black seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Nigella sativa is the fennel flower of the buttercup family. It is sometimes confused with the fennel plant, (*Foeniculum vulgare*). It has blue flowers and black seeds have been used in Egyptian and Arabic medicine. The ancient Egyptians used this plant and wrote about it in their medical books.

A special oil is extracted from Nigella which was used in many many herbal formulas as a digestive tonic and stimulant. Undiluted Nigella oil causes irritation to the stomach and intestines, increases the flow of breast milk, stimulates the menstrual flow and causes excessive salivation. It helps prevents gout if added to the diet. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Avicenna maintains that it is an expectorant and tonic for low energy and apathy. Nigella sativa affects the digestive tract and the respiratory tract. It acts as a tonic for weak digestion, colic, gas and belching. Dry coughs, asthma, bronchitis and whooping cough. Also Nigella has helped leucoderma, skin allergies, periodic fevers, hemorrhoids.

Clinical

Asthma. Belching. Bronchitis. Colic. Coughs. Flatulence. Jaundice. Parasites. Whooping cough. Worms.

Comments

Placing the powdered seeds in a cloth and inhaling them helps reduce the common cold. A decoction of the black seeds helps amenorrhea, dysmenorrhea, intestinal worms, fevers, paralysis and hemorrhoids. Adding the seeds to the diet will help prevent gout.

Drinking a tea made from the crushed seeds with honey can help dissolve gallstones and kidney stones. The tea also increases the flow of the breast milk, the menses and urine.

Nigella has been used externally for ringworm. An ointment was used to stimulate the growth of the beard and helps prevent hair graying. Dog bites and spider bites have been helped by this plant. Smoke of black seeds drives insects away.

Compare

(1) Lyc.

SOURCES

Al-Akili.

Nitri spiritus dulcis

(sweet spirits of nitre)

Pharmacy

Nit-s-d. Nitri spiritus dulcis. Aethylum nitrosum. Spiritus etheris nitrois. Nitrous ether. Sweet spirit of Nitre. A mixture of alcohol, water and ethyl nitrite: it contains no "nitre" (Kali-nit.). Dilution.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, a few drops of the pure spirits in water every two or three hours.

PAGE 1194

History

Nitri spiritus dulcis has been proved by Lembke. Poisonings with Nit-s-d. give a perfect picture of the typhoid state. It has been used as a remedy for incarcerated gall-stones, given beaten up with yolk of egg and applied outwardly in the same form.

The symptoms of Nit-s-d. go from below upward. They are much worse on passive motion, riding in carriage. Catching cold in stormy weather causes prosopalgia. Among the effects of salt cured by Nitri spiritus dulcis are.: Sore mouth, scurvy, bloody diarrhea, hands covered with warts. Worse from cheese.

In fevers, Hahnemann advised that Nitri spiritus dulcis should be given thus: a few drops dissolved in an ounce of water, a teaspoonful every three hours. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Nitri spiritus dulcis has been found to be an antidote to several medicines. It was recommended by Hahnemann for hospital typhoid with apathy and has been used with success in typhoid fevers with symptoms of cerebral paralysis in diarrhea and sore mouth of salt eaters. Want of appetite.

Nit-s-d. is an excellent diuretic. It increases the action of Digitalis. Ill effects of excessive salt intake, (Phos.). Salty taste. Dry skin, nausea, flatulence. Catching cold in stormy weather. Acute nephritis following scarlet fever. Dropsy. Urine very scanty.

Sensorial apathy in low fevers when there is stupor, difficulty of arousing patient is met by this remedy.

Great fatigue, a recumbent position can alone mitigate and tranquilize it. Excessive emaciation. Swelling of veins. Very sensitive to cold.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Gallstones. Mouth, sore. Prosopalgia. Tibia, pains. Typhoid. Warts.

Causations

Salt. Cheese. Stormy weather.

Modalities

Cold aggravates. Worse from mental disturbance. Worse during winter and spring. Worse afternoon. Walking aggravates breathing and heat.

Symptoms

MIND

Complete apathy without desire for anything. Delirious and incoherent in manner, dizzy as if intoxicated, when roused could answer questions, complained of headache and said he found it difficult to walk straight of late. Excessive ill-humor, irascibility, passion and quarrel-some disposition with tendency to weep, dislike to labor and conversation.

Abdomen

Shootings, cutting and burning pains in abdomen. Gall-stones.

Back

Violent pressure in nape and cervical vertebra. Sensation as hot water creeping through back from below upward.

Chest

Painful constriction behind sternum.

Eyes

Black spots and rings float before eyes, pupils contracted. Stitches in eyes and lids, burning on margins. Pupils somewhat dilated, acting feebly.

Face

Prosopalgia with photophobia. Burning in cheeks. Boring in facial bones in angles of lower jaw. Very sensitive to cold.

Lungs

Short, dry cough. Very rapid breathing by going only a short walk.

Mouth

Tongue dry. Heat in mouth, sour taste. Cankers after eating cheese. Accumulation of water in mouth.

Skin

Shiverings and acute drawing pains in the bones. Skin and tongue dry.

Stomach

Continued nausea and loathing. Vomiting, followed by lassitude. After a meal, vomiting of sour matter and mucus, followed by headache. Vomiting and purging.

Contractive pain and aching in stomach with sensation of fullness, immediately after a meal.

Stool

Epidemic dysentery with lethargy. Bloody diarrhea after purging from salt. Constipation marked.

PAGE 1195

Temperature

Typhoid with sensorial apathy and semi-paralysis of brain, wild, staring eyes. Adynamic fevers with nervous symptoms such as shootings, jerkings, etc.

Throat

Sensation of contraction in throat with pain, as of a plug in gullet.

Compare

- (1) Ph-ac., Lyc. - worse afternoon, fullness after meals.
- (2) Coloc. - worse from cheese.
- (3) Hell., Ph-ac. - typhoid, sensorial apathy, stupor, Ph-ac. has apathy more pronounced than Nit. s. d., Hell. most of all.

Relations

Antidoted by: Calc., Carb., v., Caust., Con., Kali-c., Nat-c., Nat-m., Kali-nit., Op., Sep.
Antidote to: Nat-m. (crude or in potencies), Nat-c., Phyt. Incompatible: Dig., Ran. b.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Nitricum acidum

(aqua fortis)

Pharmacy

Nit-ac. Nitricum acidum. Nitric acid. Aqua Fortis. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth potency.

History

The Aqua Fortis of the Alchemists. When strong Nitric acid comes in contact with the skin it destroys the upper layers and turns them yellow, but as it coagulates their albumen it to a certain extent forms a barrier against its own further action, its action therein differing from that of Sulphuric acid.

When swallowed it acts as an irritant poison: when its fumes are inhaled it may destroy life by suffocative spasm of the glottis or by intense bronchitis. As the nitric acid patient begins to improve skin symptoms may appear for a time, a favorable indication.

Nit-ac. is used in old-schools practice as an escharotic for warts and warty tumors, for phagedenic ulcers, chancres, poisoned bites. Nit-ac. is used internally in fevers to quench thirst in bronchitis and tuberculosis to diminish the excessive secretions in some cases of syphilis in phosphaturia.

It has been injected into the bladder in a dilute form to dissolve stones (Brunton).

"Tuberculosis," "syphilis," and "warty growths" represent Hahnemann's three miasms, Psora, syphilis and Sycosis and Nit-ac. belongs almost equally to all three. But in addition to its miasm relationship.

Nit-ac. is one of the chief antidotes of Merc. and it is in cases of syphilis that have been overdosed with Merc. that its action is most brilliant. Overdosing with Kali-i., whether in syphilitic or non-syphilitic cases. In tubercular cases it follows the action of Kali-c. in homeopathic practice. In sycotic cases Thuj. follows it will.

The suffocating effect of Nit-ac. fumes is an indication of its affinity for the respiratory organs. Here is an example: A two-gallon bottle of Nitric acid in the store of Mr. Harold Woolley of Manchester, had become fractured. Water was thrown upon the bottle and whiting placed about it to neutralize the fumes which issued from the fracture.

Mr. Woolley superintended the process and was in contact with the fumes for two hours. This happened in the afternoon. Next day Mr. Woolley complained of being unwell and although medical aid was promptly summoned he died at 5 o'clock in the afternoon. Death being attributed to rapid congestion and inflammation of the lungs in consequence of inhaling the fumes.

Brunette rather than blonde nervous temperament. Persons suffering from chronic diseases who take cold easily and are disposed to diarrhea. Old people with great weakness. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

PAGE 1196

Homeopathic

Nitric acid has a marked affinity for the margins of the outlets especially of the throat, anus and mouth in addition it affects glands, liver prostate and salivary. Nitric acid causes hemorrhages, easy, bright or bloody water. Patients are greatly debilitated, trembling, shivery, sensitive and sore.

Nit-ac. has pains as from splinters. All discharges very offensive, especially urine, feces and perspiration. Excessive physical irritability. Sticking pains. Marked improvement of all symptoms while riding in a carriage. Syphilis after abuse of Mercury. Pains appear and disappear quickly. (Bell.)

Blisters and ulcers in mouth tongue, genitals, bleed easily. Fissures with pain during stool, as if rectum were torn. Cachexia, due to syphilis, scrofula intermittent fever with liver involvement and anemia, etc. Gravel, arthritis. Capillary bleeding after curettage.

Pains, sticking like splinter or ulcerative grating. Slight pain affects him violently.

Discharges are acrid, thin, dirty or brown, they cause redness or destroy hair.

Offensiveness, ozaena, foot or night sweats. Mucous membranes are dark, smooth.

Orifices are red swollen and cracked. As of a band about or weight hanging to the part.

Bleeding after curettage. Malignancy. Phagedena. Fistulae. Syphilis. Sycosis. Cancer. Stubborn suppuration. tones painfully sore. Convulsions, epileptiform, at night and going to bed during the day frequent vertigo, better riding in carriage. Pains, as if flesh is torn from the bones. Decay and exostoses of bones. Sensitive to medicines given in high potency. As of a mouse running up and down left side. Night-sweat on parts lain on.

Clinical

Actinomycosis. Anus, fissures. Axilla, perspiration. Bladder, chronic catarrh. Breath offensive, Bright's disease. Bronchitis. Bubo. Chancre. Chilblains, Choking, easy. Menopausal, Cold, easily taken. Condylomata. Constipation. Corns. Coughs. Dysentery, Dyspepsia.

Ear disorders. Epilepsy. **Eyes** disorders. Feet. perspiring. Fistula, lachrymal. Freckles, Frost-bites. Glandular swellings. Gleet. Gums, sore, Hematuria. Hemorrhages. Herpes. Herpes preputialis. Ingrowing toe-nail. Iritis, syphilitic. Irritation. Jaw joint. Keloid. Menses, profuse. Metrorrhagia. Mouth, sore, Mucous patches, Muscae volitantes. Myopia. Nails disorders. Ozaena. Paralysis. Perspiration, abnormal. Phimosis. Polyps. Proctitis. Prostate, suppuration. Ranula. Rectum disorders. Rickets. Salivation. Spine injury. Syphilis. Taste, disordered. Tongue, ulceration. Ulcers. Warts. Wens. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of loss of sleep from nursing the sick. Injury to spine. Anti-biotics drugs, penicillin. Mercury.

Constitutions

Hydrogenoid constitution. Sycotic remedy. Persons who have chronic diseases and take cold easily and disposed to diarrhea. Acts best on the dark complexioned and middle age

or older. Nit-ac. is suited to: Persons of dark, swarthy complexion with black hair and eyes, lean persons of rigid tissue.

Modalities

Better from gliding motion. Better riding in a carriage. Better mild weather, steady pressure. Worse slight causes from touch. Worse from jarring, noise, rattling, motion. Worse milk, fat food after eating. Worse cold air, dampness, evening and night, changing weather, heat of bed. Worse mental exertion or shock. Worse mercury, loss of sleep. Worse cold climate and also hot weather.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety about diseases. Fear of cholera of death. Constantly thinks about past troubles. Irritable, hateful, vindictive, headstrong. Hopeless despair. Sensitive to noise, pain touch, jar. Fear of death. So angry, he trembles. Profane, cursing, using vulgar language.

Confusion. Thoughts vanish after exertion of mind. Sadness. Despondency. Taciturn. Refuses consolation on one's misfortune.

No disposition to work to perform any serious business. Weeps from discontent of himself. Easily frightened. Quarrelsome delirium, talks to spirits in other tongue.

Abdomen

Colic relieved from tightening clothes. As of a dry, hot cloth on. Inguinal hernia of children.

PAGE 1197

Back

Stitching pain in lumbar back when coughing. Stitches in and between scapulae, neck stiff. Pain in back at night better lying on abdomen.

Breasts

Hard nodes or atrophy of breasts.

Chest

Congestion in the chest with palpitations and fear. Soreness at lower end of sternum.

Ears

Deafness, better noise in trains, riding in a carriage from enlarged and indurated tonsils after measles. Cracking in ears when chewing. One's speech echoes in ears. Decay of mastoid. Cystic tumors on lobes of ears. Very sensitive to noise, as the rattle of wagons over pavements. (Coff., Nux-v.)

Eyes

Double vision, sharp, sticking pains. Ulceration of cornea. Gonorrhoeal ophthalmia, photophobia, constant lachrymation. Syphilitic iritis. Eyelashes, stiff, all point towards nose (right). Paralysis of upper eyelids. Fistula lachrymalis.

Face

Yellow, sickly. Peeling of lips. Angles of lips raw, cracked or scabby. Cracking in jaws when chewing.

Female

External parts sore with ulcers. (Hep., Merc., Thuj.) Menses early, profuse like muddy water with pain in back, hips and thighs. Pain in the back, buttocks and thighs during menses. Stitches through vagina. Voluptuous itching of vagina after sex. Leucorrhoea, brown, flesh colored, watery or stringy, stains yellow or leaves spots with black border.

Bloody water from vagina or hemorrhages from overexertion. Uterine hemorrhages after childbirth or curetting. Hair on genitals falls out. (Nat-m., Zinc.)

Food

Great hunger with sweetish taste. Loves fat and salt. (Sulph.) Longing for indigestible things, chalk, earth. Worse milk and fat food. Dislikes meat, things sweetened with sugar, bread.

Head

Crushing head pains. Sensation of a band around head. Headaches from pressure of hat, full feeling, worse from street noises. Skull sore. Decay of mastoid bone. Scalp sensitive. Puffy swelling on scalp. Falling of hair from vertex.

Heart

Palpitations and anguish on going upstairs. Pulse intermits at fourth beat, irregular. Nervous palpitation caused by slightest mental excitement.

Kidneys

Cramps from kidney to bladder. Infective nephritis. Contracted kidney. Burning and stinging. As of a hot tire in urethra. Dyspepsia with excess of oxalic acid, uric acid and phosphates in urine and great mental depression. Scanty, dark offensive. Urine, smells strong as horse's or offensive. Feels cold when it passes, alternately profuse and scanty. Urine bloody and albuminous. Alternation of cloudy, phosphatic urine with profuse urinary secretion in old prostatic cases. Hematuria with shuddering along the spine. Stream thin, as from stricture. Painless retention or incontinence of urine.

Limbs

Offensive foot-sweat, causing soreness of toes with sticking pain, chilblains on toes. Offensive sweat in axilla at night. Sweating of palms, hands, cold. Blue nails. Finger joints swollen. Herpes between fingers. Warts on back of hands. Tibia painfully sore. Pain in patella, impeding walking. Chilblains of toes. Weak ankles, cracking when walking. Nails, distorted, discolored, yellow, curved. Ingrowing of the nails with ulceration and a feeling of splinter worse touch. White spots on nails.

Liver

Jaundice, aching in liver.

Lungs

Panting breathing when reading or stooping. Shortness of breath on going upstairs. (Sil., Calc.) Short breath from uterine displacements.

Cough in sleep without waking. Cough shattering from a dry spot in larynx with stitching pain in lumbar region worse cold, winter. Empyema. Expectoration, mucopurulent, yellow, bitter offensive, smeary, accompanied with sweat. Hemoptysis.

Cavernous tuberculosis.

PAGE 1198

Male

Itching, burning foreskin. Chancres, phagedenic. Edema of prepuce. Phimosis. Strictures from gonorrhoea or syphilis. Soreness and burning in glans and beneath prepuce. Ulcers, burn and sting, exude offensive matter. Red scurfy spots on prepuce or on corona glandis.

Mouth

Putrid breath. Salivation. Bleeding of gums. Painful pimples on the sides of the tongue. Moist fissured or mapped tongue. Tongue, clean, red with center furrow. Ulcers in soft

palate with sharp, splinter-like pains. Gums, swollen, sore, flabby, bleeding inner side. Sore palate. Bloody saliva with green coating on tongue. Teeth become loose, gums soft and spongy. Teeth, yellow, decay of teeth. Teeth as if soft and spongy. Ranula. Bites the tongue and cheek.

Nose

Red, scurfy tip. Nosebleeds, dark, clotted with chest affections, worse crying. Chronic nasal catarrh with yellow offensive, corrosive discharge. Nasal diphtheria with watery and exceedingly excoriating discharge. Sneezing, frequent without coryza during sleep. Coryza with shortness of breath. Coryza with sore and bleeding nostrils. Cutting pain in the nose, decay of bones. Fetid yellow discharge. Ozaena. Green casts from nose every morning. Stitches, as of a splinter in nose.

Rectum

Great straining, but little passes. Bowels constipated with fissures in rectum. Tearing pains during stools. Stools tear the anus, even though soft. Violent cutting pains after stools, lasting for hours, walks in agony. (Rat.) Anus, itching, eczematous or oozes moisture. Burning in rectum after urination. Hemorrhages from bowels, profuse, bright. Prolapsed anus. Hemorrhoids bleed easily.

Diarrhea, slimy and offensive. After stools, irritable and exhausted. Hemorrhages from rectum after removal of hemorrhoids. Ulcerations after dysentery.

Sensations

As if head in a vice from ear to ear over vertex. As if some one were forcibly pressing head, head tightly bound, constricted by tape, contused. As of a gathering in left temple. Pain as from splinters in eruption. As if warm water were flowing from and over eyes (first right, then left). As if teeth soft and spongy. As if abdomen would burst. As if a boiler working in bowels. As if a band round bones. As if dogs were gnawing flesh and bones and as if sinews were being pulled up. As if ball of great toe had been frozen. As if splinters in great toe in carbuncles, etc.

Skin

Warts, large, jagged, bleed on touch or washing. Condylomata. Old scars become painful in cold weather. Dry skin, eroded, cracked in every angle. Coppery spots, on shin bones. Skin itches on undressing. Ulcers bleed easily, sensitive, splinter-like pains, zigzag, irregular edges, base looks like raw flesh. Stubborn suppuration. Burrowing pus. Exuberant granulations. Black pores on face, papules worse on forehead. Crusts form and fall.

Sleep

Shocks on going to sleep. Pains come during sleep. Anxious, unrefreshing sleep with frightful dreams.

Stomach

Pain in cardiac orifice. Nausea with occasional vomiting, better riding in a carriage. Nausea with belchings, cannot take food.

Temperature

Icy coldness of soles. ChillyÑcontinuous. Sweats easily, then takes cold. Exhausting (urinous) profuse sweats in morning in axillae, on feet and hands (in spinal injuries). Night sweats on part lain on.

Throat

Difficult swallowing. Sticking pain as from splinters into ears, worse swallowing. Cutting in the larynx. Hoarseness.

Aphonia with dry hacking cough from tickling in larynx and pit of stomach. Dry. Throat pain goes into ears. Hawks out mucus from posterior sinuses. White patches and sharp points, as from splinters, on swallowing. Tonsils, red, swollen, uneven with small ulcers thereon.

PAGE 1199

Comments

The localities in which the action of Nit-ac. is very strongly marked are the mucocutaneous orifices and adjoining parts.

Burnett made a cure of actinomycosis with Nit-ac. 3x in a patient who had been the round of the London consultants and had doubtless taken much Kali-i. The localities in which the disease manifested itself, the region of the mouth and anus, gave Burnett his indication.

The mouth, especially its angles and anus are prominent seats of syphilitic action and also of the action of the other miasms, the condylomata and fissures of sycosis, the fissures, fistula, hemorrhoids and sore mouth of psora.

The characteristic discharges of Nit-ac. are offensive, thin, excoriating, if purulent they are a dirty yellowish green, not laudable pus. Ulcers have profuse exuberant granulations and bleed easily.

Sticking pain as if from splinters. This is a grand keynote of Nit-ac. and will serve to indicate it wherever it is found. It requires a touch or movement to elicit it. When it occurs in the throat it requires the act of swallowing to set it up in the anus, the passage of the stool in ulcers, the touch of a dressing. It may occur from touch in any part of the body in abdomen in ingrowing toe-nails.

In the tuberculosis cases calling for Nit-ac. the chest walls are extremely sore to touch. There is sudden rush of blood to chest. Hectic, frequent hemorrhages, bright, red, profuse. Sharp stitches through right chest to scapula.

Great dyspnea, cannot talk for getting out of breath, morning hoarseness. Cough tickling, seems to annoy all night, at times loose and rattling. Loud rales through chest, sputa offensive, bloody, purulent, dirty green, exhausting diarrhea. Exhausting sweats towards morning, chilly, heat in flashes or only in hands and feet.

Nit-ac. is indicated in typhus when pneumonia supervenes, also when the hemorrhage from the bowels occurs. The stools are green, slimy offensive, may be purulent, the hemorrhages are profuse and bright red. With diarrhea there is rawness and soreness of anus, the stool is putrid in children may contain lumps of casein. Slimy stools from excess of mucus passed with much straining. Or they may be (especially in scrofulous children) pale, pasty, sour offensive.

A keynote of Nit-ac. stools, whether loose or constipated is pain after stool. There is pain during stool as if anus and rectum, were torn and pierced and violent pains after stool, lasting for hours.

The urine of Nit-ac. affords one of the most important of all its keynotes: Urine of a strong odor like horses' or very offensive. Whenever this occurs as a concomitant in any case it is likely that other symptoms will point to Nit-ac. Fetid sweats on feet, hands or in axilla no less point to Nit-ac. Among the hemorrhages of Nit-ac. are those occurring in cachectic women after confinement or abortion.

H. N. Coons records the case of an anemic woman, four weeks after miscarriage, had constant pelvic hemorrhages, at times coming with a gush, constant heavy feeling, much worse standing or walking. Nit-ac. 2x, 20 drops in three ounces of water, a teaspoonful every two hours, quickly arrested bleeding and cured.

As showing the value of peculiar symptoms, D. C. Perkins relates the case of a woman who said she was very ill, but could only describe her illness by saying that she "felt like a pulp-mill."

Nit-ac., has "borborygmus as if a boiler was working in the bowels," and Nit-ac. proved to be the remedy.

The sensitiveness to touch runs through the entire symptomatology including the symptoms of the mind.

The mind is weak, no ideas, if she exerts here mind thoughts vanish. **MIND** easily affected inclined to weep. Hopeless despair.

PAGE 1200

There is a excitability, peevishness, irritable, quarrelsome, fits of rage and cursing inveterate ill-will unmoved by apologies.

The head is sensitive to the slightest jar to the rattle of wagons in the street or even to the step of one walking across the floor. The head is very sensitive, even to pressure of hat, sensitive to combing and on part lain on.

Eruptions and ulcers bleed easily when touched. **Eyes** are sensitive to light. The ears present an exception, for deafness is better riding in a train or carriage. Sensitiveness of the head while out driving and stopping suddenly. The tongue is sensitive even to soft food.

Excessive physical irritability, hysteria. Pains, even slight ones, affect him violently. Cramp-like pains, stinging, shooting, burning, pressure and soreness. Prostration, sick feeling, faints from least motion. Epilepsy better riding in carriage. Left-sided paralysis. Twitchings in various parts, frequent starts in upper part of body. Easily catches colds. Suppuration. Emaciated.

A characteristic accompaniment of Nit-ac. is "Profuse sweat breaks out on hands and feet." When this occurs in spinal injuries Nit-ac. is the remedy.

W. M. James cured this remarkable case: A girl had frequent attacks of petit mal, sometimes as many as fifty a day between the periods. At the beginning of menses she had spasms so violent that they dislocated both humeri. Nit-ac. 200c give persistently put an end to the attacks, gradually. The first few times after commencing Nit-ac. there were spasms but no dislocation.

Mohr gave Nit-ac. 3x to a man who suffered from cancer of the liver with bloody diarrhea, followed by constipation, violent pains in stomach and liver, unable to sleep or unable to take any food without much pain, mostly vomiting.

Nit-ac. removed the pain and relieved the constipation entirely and the patient died without an hour's suffering from the time he received Nit-ac.

J. H. Fulton cured with one dose of Nit-ac. 200c right M., 28, who had bleeding hemorrhoids for eighteen months. He had frequent bloody and slimy stools, but always bright red blood after stools from a dessert spoonful to half a tea cupful. When the stools were hard there was much pain in passing them. Burning in anus after stools.

Compare

- (1) Merc., Kali-c., Thuj., Hepar, Calc.
- (2) Calad.
- (3) Ars. - morbid fear of cholera.
- (4) Medorrh., Syph., Mur-ac., Nit-m-ac. Merc.
- (5) better riding in carriage, Graph.
- (6) Spinal injuries, Arn., Rhus, Hyper. Calc.
- (7) Punctured wounds, Hyper., Led.
- (8) Worse on awaking, Lach., Nat-m. Sulph.
- (9) Ingrowing toe-nail. Mag-aust.
- (10) Stringy leucorrhoea, Kali-bi.
- (11) Pains appear and disappear suddenly, Lyc., Bell.
- (12) Pains affect violently, Acon., Cham., Hep.
- (13) Strong odor of urine, Benz-ac.
- (14) Splinter pains, Arg-n., Hep., Sul. Ulcers. Merc.
- (15) Sore, excoriated anus, Merc., Sul., Cham., Ars., Puls., Syph., Chin.
- (16) Ulcers threatening to perforate cornea, Sil., Calc.
- (17) Condylomata, enlarged tonsils, fissures, balanorrhoea, greenish leucorrhoea, Thuj.

Relations

Antidoted by: Calc., Hep., Merc., Mez., Sulph. It antidotes: Calc., Dig., Merc.

Compatible before: Calc., Puls., Sulph., Arn. - collapse in dysentery, Kreos. - diphtheria dysentery, Sec. - gangrene of mucous membrane, Sulph. (scrofulous ophthalmia).

Compatible after: Calc., Nat-c., Puls. Sulph., Thuj., Carb-an. - bubo, Kali-c.- tuberculosis, etc., Aur. - abuse of Merc., Mez. - secondary syphilis, Hep. - throat, etc. Incompatible: Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Nitrogenium oxygenatum

Nitrous oxide

(nitrogenium oxygenatum)

Pharmacy

Nitro-o. Nitrogenium oxygenatum. Nitrous Oxide Gas. Laughing Gas. Solution.

Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 1201

History

This well-known anesthetic introduced by Sir Humphrey Davy. Nitrous Oxide has given rise to some pathological symptoms. Some of them were observed by Clarke on a girl of twelve who had congestion of the right lung setting in within a few hours of the anesthesia.

On a man, 30 who had blisters round his mouth inside, on two occasions after being under gas was troubled with drowsiness for weeks after and had acne-like spots on his face. Others are from the observation of Mr. Silk and from provings recorded by Allen.

Silk observed that females were very much more liable to ill effects than males. One of his patients, an epileptic girl, otherwise healthy, when he removed the face-piece, struggled to get her hands up and afterwards described her feelings as "pain in the forehead where the aura commenced."

In one epileptic patient a fit actually did occur. Rhythmic movement of the arms or legs is a common occurrence. One prover had his hemorrhoids cured as an incidental result of his experiments. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

In a patient suffering from valvular disease of the heart there was a more than usual degree of lividity during anesthesia and a tendency to syncope afterwards. Rhythmic movement of arms or legs. Opisthotonos, most common in females, much struggling.

Nitro-o. has epileptic convulsion during the anesthesia. Pain in forehead where the aura commenced. Increased muscular rigor. Muscular weakness. Muscular pains in joints revived.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Epilepsy. Faint. Hysteria. Lungs, congestion.

Symptoms

MIND

Unusual exaltation of the mind, most agreeable sensations and fancies involuntary desire

MIND

to laugh. No command over himself. Mental torture beyond endurance.

extremely susceptible to suggestion. After the giddiness, rapid rush of thoughts afterwards unconsciousness.

Back

Tension in sides of neck in region of carotids. Drawing in neck, as though skin were contracted or cords shortened. Sensation of drawing in muscles, especially the lumbar muscles.

Chest

Great pain at chest, cough with hemoptysis, better hot applications to chest, it seemed as if something which was obstructing the chest dropped down into stomach. Sharp pain in front of chest, worse lying on right side. Right chest congested and dull on percussion.

Ears

On waking from unconsciousness, voices of others seemed to come from a great distance or to be in a whisper.

Eyes

Widely dilated pupils. Pupils first dilated, later contracted. Protruding eyeballs.

Face

Face livid with unconsciousness. Face swollen. Blue lips, ears, face afterwards face dusky. Acne. Jaws firmly clenched.

Female

Erotic movements and sexual illusions. Anesthesia in a nursing woman brought in a bilious attack next day and the infant was made ill.

Fever

Coldness of feet and legs to knee between the paroxysms of consciousness. Fever every afternoon from 3 to 6 p.m. Delirium in evening. Face covered with perspiration after return of consciousness.

Head

On going into open air, vertigo and staggering to left. Giddiness after palpitations. A kind of waving of the head. Numb feeling on head, spreading thence over body, before the paroxysms. Aching in head and along spine as if they were asleep. Headache after return of consciousness.

Heart

Great lividity and tendency to faint (in a cardiac case). Palpitation of heart afterwards felt and heard in head.

Kidneys

Involuntary urination.

Lungs

Breathing is quick, thick and stertorous. Suffocative feeling. Cough with hemoptysis. Cough early morning.

Mouth

Mouth and head feel numb, as though asleep. Eruption of blisters round mouth inside. Point of tongue thrust between teeth.

PAGE 1202

Rectum

Hemorrhoidal pains from which he suffered entirely disappeared.

Sleep

Sleepy. Drowsiness continued for weeks after the gas. Screamed whenever she fell asleep.

Stomach

Pressure in epigastrium. Nausea and vomiting on return of consciousness, next day a bilious attack.

Throat

Weakness and feeling of constriction in throat, dysphagia.

Compare

(1) Nit-ac.

(2) In congestion, Ver-v.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Nitromuriaticum acidum

(aqua regia)

Pharmacy

Nit-m-ac. Nitro-muriatic Acid. Aqua regia. A mixture of Chloro nitric Acid, Chloronitrous Acid, Chlorine and water. Prepared by mixing 18 parts of Nitric Acid with 82 parts of Muriatic Acid. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, three to five drops three times a day.

History

Aqua Regia, the royal water of the Alchemists. Nit-m-ac. has been proved in the lower dilutions and in the 30c and some experiments have been made by Dr. Scott, who

acidulated his bath with the acid and sponged his body with acidulated water. Sponging and bathing had the same effect.

Scott noticed that the symptoms were more marked as the proportion of Muriatic acid was increased. Salivation and sore mouth and throat with dysphagia were produced in Scott and the provers.

Scott noticed that the salivation was intermittent. Weakness was felt by all. Headache with drowsiness.

Slow digestion. Pricking pains. Nat-m-ac. has a clinical reputation in oxaluria and gravel. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Nit-m-ac. is almost a specific in oxaluria. Removes the distressing skin symptoms resembling psoriasis. Bilious conditions torpid liver, hepatitis and early cirrhosis of liver. More adapted to liver torpor and gastric catarrh common in hot and damp climates and aggravated by meat eating and alcohol, (Hale). Weak, physically and mentally depressed. Constricted anus. Gravel.

Clinical

Anus, constricted. Catarrh. Constipation. Depression. Digestion, slow. Gravel. Headache. Mouth, sore. Oxaluria. Salivation intermittent. Scurvy.

Modalities

Symptoms were worse after eating and by exercise.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous irritation and restlessness. Low spirits, depression.

Abdomen

On rising, sensation from left hypochondrium to rectum as of desire for stool. Slight colic in lower abdomen.

Back

While taking a cold bath catching pain in back muscles.

Food

Aggravated by meat eating and alcohol.

Head

Headache and great sleepiness, worse 3 p.m. Sensation in temples as if brain distended. While leading to left side, sudden sticking ache in left temple, preceded by twitching of anterior tissues of temporal muscle.

Heart

Palpitations. Fluttering at heart, while eating or while moving.

Kidneys

Urging in penis and bladder, aching in hips, thighs and small of back after a short delay some pale urine passed. Oxaluria. Cloudy. Burning in urethra.

Limbs

Heavy pain in loins. Sticking in various parts of limbs successively, while walking. Languid aching through hips and thighs (front) and small of back.

Liver

Bilious conditions torpid liver, hepatitis and early cirrhosis of liver. More adapted to liver torpor and gastric catarrh common in hot and damp climates. Sudden increase of secretion of bile.

PAGE 1203

Lungs

The fumes caught her breath and produced inflammation of larynx and bronchi (nearly proved fatal). Breathing easier than usual.

Mouth

Gums bleed easily. Ptyalism. Constant drooling at night. (Merc.) Cankers' small, superficial ulceration over inside of mouth and tongue. Metallic taste. (Cupr.) Pain in palate or mouth. Small superficial ulceration over inside of mouth and tongue, excoriation. Salivation intermittent, no fetor. Large blister inside lower lip. Extreme salivation, could not spit it out fast enough.

Rectum

Constipated with ineffectual urging. Sphincter constricted. Anus moist and sore. Loose, yellowish, pappy stool after breakfast. Constipation, desire for stool, but unable to pass anything owing to constriction of anal sphincter.

Sleep

Slept unusually well and felt better for it. Sleepy with headache.

Stomach

Sour belchings with empty hungry feeling in stomach, not relieved by eating. Salivation, worse at night. Evacuation of flatus and belchings. Food takes longer to digest than usual.

Temperature

Chill passing upward, while sitting near stove. Mild fever. Perspiration increased often to a great extent.

Throat

While writing at a very low table spasmodic, tremulous contractions in pharynx near levator palati muscles. Pain on swallowing all down esophagus with burning there and in roof of mouth.

Vertigo

Frontal headache with dizziness. Sensation on rising from bed as if brain was all in occiput, making it feel heavy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Nuphar luteum

(yellow pond-lily)

Pharmacy

Nuph. Nuphar luteum. Nymphaea lutea. Yellow pond lily. N. O. Nymphaeaceae. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

History

Nuphar left the Yellow Pond Lily, was proved by Pitet and many of his symptoms have been clinically confirmed. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Nuph. has a yellow diarrhea coming on in the early hours of the morning. With the diarrhea is great exhaustion. Nuph. has cured many cases of diarrhea so characterized and even cases of typhoid fever.

Produces nervous weakness with marked symptoms in the sexual sphere. Sexual weakness and pollutions. Pityriasis capitis very much aggravated with much itching and falling out of the hair.

Clinical

Cholera. Colitis. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Exhaustion. Headaches. Impotence. Psoriasis. Rhus poisoning. Seminal emissions. Typhoid fever.

Modalities

The diarrhea was worse 4 to 6 a.m. , worse after the least excess of any kind. Weakness and itching were worse evening. Walking causes painful shocks in hams and pain in flank, which was better by pressure. Worse day after sex.

Symptoms

MIND

Impatient of slightest contradiction. Excessive moral sensibility, acute pain in witnessing sufferings of animals.

Abdomen

Enterocolitis. Colicky pains all round waist, worse 5 to 7 a.m.

Back

Dull pain left lower lumbar region. When walking painful stitch to flank. Better by pressure. Sensitive on kidney region.

Chest

Pain behind sternum, when running, as though subjacent organs violently shaken.

Eyes

When standing in sparks filled field of vision, converging from circumference to center.

Head

Heaviness of head. Bruised shaking in brain. Dull pains in front part of base of brain on level of orbits. Lancination in right and left anterior lobes of brain. Headaches attending depressed states of generative organs.

Limbs

Weakness and loss of power in limbs, worse evening.

PAGE 1204

Male

Complete absence of sexual desire, parts relaxed, penis retracted. Impotency with involuntary emissions during stool, when urinating. Spermatorrhea. Pain in testicles and penis. Weakening nocturnal omissions while convalescing from typhoid.

Mouth

Sweetish taste. Tongue white, mouth pasty.

Rectum

Smarting and burning at anus after every stool. Stitches as from needles in rectum, above. Much exhaustion with stools, sense of exhaustion in epigastric region.

Skin

Violent itching. On different parts of body red blotches tolerably regular in outline, ovoid or circular, prominent and covered with little silvery white scales. As eruption disappeared, scales ceased to be reproduced and skin at place of each blotch became pale red or yellowish.

Stomach

Painful sensation of weariness in stomach. Digestion slow, wind colic with liquid, sour-smelling stools. Exhaustion in epigastrium.

Stool

Yellow diarrhea, worse in the morning. Diarrhea during typhoid. Soft stools preceded by some colic for several days or painless diarrhea. Stools: liquid, yellow, fetid.

Urine

Urine deposits copious reddish sand, which is hard and adheres to the vessel.

Comments

Another marked feature of the proving was the excessive depression of the male generative system. Nuph. has done good work in analogous conditions and headaches associated therewith.

Compare

(1) in sexual weakness, Agnus, Kali-br., Lyc., Sel., Yohimbin. Nymphaea odorate.

(2) In diarrhea: Chel., Gambog., Sulph.,

(3) Early morning diarrhea: Sulph., Nat-sulph., Rumex, Podo.

(4) Sexual debility, Gels., Con., Dig., Nat-m., Chin.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Nux moschata

(nutmeg)

Pharmacy

Nux-m. Nux moschata. Nutmeg. Myristica fragrans. M. officinalis. M. moschata. N. O. Myristicaceae. Tincture of powdered seeds deprived of the Mace. This is the official direction. But worse would be well to make a tincture of the nut with the Mace, as some symptoms of Mace are included. Also a fresh nut and fresh plant tincture should be prepared and tested. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

Nux-m. is one of the many examples of powerfully poisonous and medicinal substances used as common articles of food. The use of Nutmeg as a condiment has doubtless its origin in the fact that Nux-m. is specifically related to weak digestion. It is indicated in conditions of excessive flatulence and when the smallest excess in eating or drinking sets up indigestion.

It is the use of ground Nutmeg for these purposes that has led to many cases of poisoning and has supplied a large number of symptoms. Also as a remedy for diarrhea and also for boils.

The Nutmeg has a popular repute for putting off the menstrual period or else for bringing it on. The domestic use in menstrual irregularities has also a specific foundation.

"Irregularity" is the keynote of the remedy here.

Much bearing-down pain, blood dark. Uterine prolapse and displacements have been remedied by it and threatened miscarriage warded off. In pregnancy, labor, the puerperal state (convulsion head jerked forward), it has a large sphere.

PAGE 1205

Homeopathic

Nux-m. is one of the most profoundly active of mental remedies in the Materia Medica, producing states of exaltation resembling hysteria and the mesmeric state with exalted senses and consciousness of double personality.

Nux-m. should be considered and given when any complaint causes drowsiness or is accompanied by drowsiness and if in addition there is chilliness or coldness and thirstlessness. It profoundly disturbs the sensorium, mind and nerves, causing exaltation of senses and nervous sensibility. Digestion is disturbed.

Female organs are affected. Marked tendency to fainting fits with heart failure. Staggers on trying to walk. Strange feeling with irresistible drowsiness. General inclination to become unconscious during acute attacks. Cold limbs, extreme dryness of the mucus membranes and skin. Indicanuria.

Heaviness of eyes tongue etc. Marked tendency to fainting fits with heart failure, worse at stools, at menses with slight pain from sight of blood, while standing (when dressing). Hemorrhages dark. fleeting pains. It is useful to scrawny, delicate, hysterical women who have small breast and who laugh or cry by turns. As of a hard lump in stomach, liver, throat.

Nux-m. is for marasmus of little children. Mental depression from grief. Spasms of children with diarrhea. Epilepsy with consciousness. Mania. Automatism. Hysteria. Parts lain on feel sore. Feels as if drunk, staggers on trying to walk. Catalepsy. Puffiness. Clairvoyant. Paralysis with spasms and trembling of tongue, eyelids, esophagus. Humming, buzzing, funny feeling in body. Hard parts feel soft.

Clinical

Asthma. Backache. Belchings. Brain, softening. Catalepsy. Chilblains. Clairaudience. Clairvoyance. Colic. Convulsion. Cough. Debility. Dryness. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. **Eyes**, disorders. Fainting. Fevers. Flatus. Frost-bite. Gastralgia. Hemorrhage. Headache. Head, movements. Hiccoughs. Hoarseness. Hysteria. Intermittent fever. Locomotor ataxia. Lumbago. Mania. Marasmus. Menopausal disorders. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Miscarriage. Narcolepsy. Pelvis, congestion. Perspiration, bloody, hysterical. Pregnancy, complaints.

Clinical

Ptosis, Puerperal convulsions. Kidney colic. Rheumatism. Sleep-overpowering. Speech, defective. Stammering. Strangury. Strokes. Toothache. Turpentine, effects. Typhoid, hemorrhage. Uterus, prolapse. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, mental exertion, suppressed eruptions. Bath, suppresses menses. Over-eating. Milk. Bad beer. Alcohol.

Constitutions

Nux-m. is suited to: Children. Women. Pregnant women. Persons with cool, dry skin, who do not easily perspire. Weakness of old age. Dyspepsia of old people. Constitutions with stiff, straight hair rather than crisp and curly. Delicate constitutions. Hydrogenoid constitution. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from moist heat, warm room, dry weather. Worse exertion or menstruation. Worse cold bath, damp, wind, drafts, fog, cold food, cold feet, changes of season, summer, hot weather. Worse from jarring, bruises, slight causes, mental exertion or shock, motion, pregnant. Worse from lying on painful side, overheating, milk, shaking head. Worse from emotions, excitement.

Symptoms

MIND

Changeable moods, laughing and crying. Confused mind and impaired memory. Clairvoyant states. Dreamy and bewildered, as in a dream. Objects seem changed or grow larger. Thoughts suddenly vanish, while talking, reading or writing. Uses wrong words (during headaches). Slow ideation. Talks loudly to herself.

Sense of duality, thinks she has two heads, seems to be two persons, (Plat.) Fickle and wavering in his undertakings. Entire loss of memory of his past life. Sense of impending dissolution. Mania with odd speeches and ridiculous gestures. Mockery. Laughing.

Jesting.

Surrounding seems changed, does not know the well-known streets. Listless indifferent. Answers irrelevantly. Short time seems very long. Sense of levitation. Does her household duties automatically, does not recollect what she has done.

Abdomen

Paralytic weakness of the intestines. Enormously distended. Flatulent colic. As of a board across the hypogastrium. Navel is sore, even ulcerated, festering.

PAGE 1206

Back

Neck so weak, head drops forward on chest. Pain in back, now in sacrum now in lumbar region. Pain along spine. Backache and neuralgia of sacrum and coccyx worse riding in a carriage. As if a piece of wood stretched across sacrum, worse before menses.

Breasts

Nipples retracted. Breasts too small.

Chest

Oppression of chest, generally coming from epigastrium. Fullness and distressing sensation of a load on chest. Burning in chest, peculiar dead feeling and swelling. Stitches in chest, tightness, spitting of blood.

Ears

Oversensitive hearing, for distant sounds increased.

Eyes

Objects, **look larger** or too small, very distant, oblique too close together, vanish, red.

Blindness then fainting. **Eyes** seems dry, which impedes the movement of the eyelids. Pterygium over cornea. Motes before eyes. Mydriasis.

Face

Pale. Retracted lips. Foolish, childish expression, diabolic grin. Jaws as if paralyzed, cannot close them. Lips, swollen, stick together.

Female

Uterine hemorrhage. Menses too long, dark, thick. Menses, irregular in time and quantity. Menses, suppressed with persistent fainting attacks and sleepiness. (Kali-c.) Leucorrhoea, muddy, bloody, replaces menses. Flatus from vagina. Pain of uterus from pessary. Menses suppressed. Deficient Labor pains. Continuous and obstinate flooding.

Food

Craving for highly seasoned food which only is digested. Loathing when eating or thinking of food.

Head

Headaches, bursting in temples better hard pressure. Head feels full. As if expanding with sleepiness. Headaches from eating a little too much. Painless pulsating in head in small spot. Cracking sensation in head. Cerebral congestion. Brain feels loose, striking the sides, on motion. Convulsive movements of the head, could not talk or swallow. Raising head from pillow causes deathly sickness. Head drops forward while sitting.

Heart

Trembling, fluttering, as from fright, fear or sadness. Palpitations, better walking about, drinking warm water. As if beating in vacuum Sensation as if something grasped the heart. Pulse intermits at long interval, exciting fear of death. Pulse, weak, irregular.

Kidneys

Dysuria from beer or wine in hysteria with dysmenorrhoea after eating from uterine complaints. Urine smells like violet.

Limbs

Rheumatism from getting feet wet from exposure to drafts. The rheumatism is relieved by dry, warm clothes. Rheumatism, drawing, wandering pains, worse cold damp air, cold wet clothes, better warmth. Fatigue on slight exertion. Limbs as if floating in the air. Pain in right hip to knee, worse motion, especially going upstairs. Dry palms. Hysterical paralysis. Soles always moist. Feels as if treading on hard peas when walking. Feet cold with appearance of menses.

Lungs

Hoarse voice when walking against the wind. (Hep.) Hysterical cough, worse when getting warm in bed. Dyspnea with feeling of weight in chest, asthma hysterical, difficult inhalation. Loss of breath when standing in water. Cough when getting warm in bed.

Mouth

Teeth seem pulled. Mouth, dry without thirst, worse sleep. Tongue adheres to the roof of the mouth. Thick saliva like cotton. (Berb.) Tongue numb, paralyzed, speech difficult.

Chalky taste. Toothache of pregnant women, better warmth. Teeth seem loose. Saliva lessened, feels like cotton in mouth.

Nose

Oversensitive to smell. Nosebleed of dark blood. Dry, stopped up, must breathe through mouth.

PAGE 1207

Rectum

Inactive rectum. Protruding hemorrhoids. Stool is soft and yet is unable to expel it, even with long straining. (Alum.) Faintness during or after stool. Stool, soft, putrid, bright yellow and lienteric, worse at night. Summer diarrhea from cold drinks, boiled milk.

Sensations

As if drunk. Limbs as if floating in the air. Forehead as if pushed out. As if brain struck against side of head. Brain as if loose. Object appear much too large. Pain as of a rough body in Eustachian tube. Pricking as of electric sparks on cheek. As if wind incarcerated in stomach. As if a piece of bacon were in throat. As if left shoulder contained lead. As if a string were tied round arms. As of a grasping hand in upper arm.

Skin

Bluish spots on the skin. Dry skin and of inner parts. Lack of perspiration. Cold and dry skin. Chilblains. Acne. Freckles.

Sleep

Narcolepsy. Great drowsiness. (Indol.) Complaints cause sleepiness. Coma. Sleepy attacks, sudden with vertigo. Great sleepiness with all complaints. Dreams of falling from high place of being pursued.

Stomach

Flatulent dyspepsia. Digestion weak, all food turns to gas. Excessively bloated. Nausea and vomiting from irritation of uterine pessary. Eating a little too much causes headache. Hiccough and craving for highly-seasoned food. Retrocession of gout to stomach.

Temperature

Alternate chill and heat. Chill with stupor. Chill begins in left hand. (Carb-v.) Chilliness and heat without thirst, want of perspiration. Sweat, red or bloody or absent.

Throat

Dryness of throat. Difficult swallowing from paralysis of muscles. Contraction on throat like strangulation.

Vertigo

Vertigo as if drunk staggering. Vertigo when walking in open air.

Comments

A case reported by Stonham. A dark-haired young man ate two nutmegs one morning. In afternoon was exhilarated, able to do more than usual to argue on any subject. At dinner mouth dry, great thirst, felt he could not drink enough to quench it. After dinner, head felt strange as if in a dream, but he joined a small musical party, as he had intended.

He seemed to be two persons and his real, conscious self seemed to be watching his other self playing. He could not play well and had to desist. He seemed lost and when spoken to would come to himself with a start. Hearing for distant sounds much more acute than usual.

A woman who ate several nutmegs with the idea of bringing on miscarriage had the hallucination that she had two heads. A. P. Williamson records one case of a woman who took grated nutmeg for diarrhea. After second dose of half nutmeg head felt queer and dizzy, then head felt large, could no reply to questions, though eyes were open and seemed to understand.

Pupils dilated, eyes starting, face pale, respiration labored. Semi-conscious and had to be shouted at, but relapsed into semi-consciousness., Pulse at first small or rapid, but during unconscious period, irregular, fuller and weak.

When consciousness first returned kept hands to her head "to prevent it falling off, was obliged to move her head with her hands, it being too large and heavy for her body." Her chest felt as if in a vice, For some days was unable to use words properly, frequently obliged to stop in middle of a sentence and change it entirely from not being to use appropriate words.

Exaltation of the senses runs through the remedy. One hypersensitive patient to whom I gave a single dose of Nux-m. 30c, said it seemed to put a coat of cotton wool over her. The senses of sight and touch are exalted in the same way as hearing.

The mental disturbance many take all the protean forms of hysteria and even mania. Vanishing of thought.

PAGE 1208

One man had complete loss of memory of his past life and did not recover it for a week. The sensorium is disturbed as much as the mind and a state of staggering, helpless drunkenness is induced. Connected with this are the sleep symptoms of Nux-m., which give the leading keynote of the remedy.

Drowsiness. Nux-m. is needed for drowsiness more frequently than Opium itself. When any complaint causes excessive drowsiness or accompanied by drowsiness, Nux-m., should be considered. If in addition there is chilliness and thirstlessness, Nux-m. must be given.

Nux-m. is a chilly medicine, worse by cold and damp, better by warmth (with one or two exceptions). Chilliness may be considered the second keynote. But quite a important is the third. Dryness. The dryness may be only sensation or it may be actual as well. Dryness of the mouth and tongue (usually, but not always without thirst) tongue so dry it adheres to the roof of the mouth. Neurotic patients who always awaken with a very dry mouth and tongue. "The saliva seems thick like cotton."

Clarke cured with Nux-m. 30c a very bad cause of indigestion with acne in a youth who has this symptom. Eyes dry too dry to close he lids. The skin is dry.

Another keynote is tendency to fainting. This is allied to the drowsiness, sudden loss of memory and vanishing of ideas. Persons who easily faint away from sight of blood from standing (as to have a dress tried on) and those who have fainting during or associated with evacuations, these are likely to want Nux-m.

Pains as if bruised, sprained, wrenched, as if bones smashed. As if electrified. Pressure, throbbing, drawing, burning, are all common sensations. The sensitiveness of Nux-m. comes out in the soreness of parts lain on.

There is a cough occurring only when warm in bed or worse then. In constipation with drowsiness. Nux-m. is often indicated as Opium.

Faintness during or after stool is a great indication. Nux-m. is also hemorrhoidal and hemorrhagic. Protruding hemorrhoids. Hemorrhage of typhus, fetid flatus. Incontinence of urine. The hemorrhages of Nux-m. are dark.

All kinds of spasms and convulsions are developed in the provings. Catalepsy. Clairvoyant state: answers questions accurately quite out of her sphere and on returning to consciousness knows nothing about it. Jactitation of muscles, chorea, jerks in inner parts in muscles, recovers with a start. Paralysis with spasms and trembling of tongue, eyelids, esophagus. Locomotor ataxia excited by cold and wet. Puffiness, swellings, dropsy of outer parts. Buzzing sensation with numbness of hands an feet.

Drinking causes dry cough, colic. Drinking beer causes strangury. Brandy causes electrifying effect. Milk causes diarrhea. Alcohol worse. Eating a little too much causes headache.

P. P. Wells says that "in brain disorders of infants in the stupor with insensibility and unconquerable desire to sleep. Whether in idiopathic disorders of the brain or in those occurring during cholera infantum, Nux-m. is one of the most precious remedies in the Materia Medica."

J. White gives a striking instance of Nux-m. headache better by hard pressure in a man convalescing from a severe gunshot-wound of the head. He wanted the nurse to "bear her whole weight on it." With the headache was rapid, anxious breathing, as if he could not get air enough and the "wind would be shut off."

Nux-m. always relieved it. The 3x was first given, then a higher potency.

Compare

(1) Oleum myristice, oil of Nutmeg - as a remedy for boils, felons, poisonous ulcers, it has been used in the 2x potency.

(2) Ornithogalum.

(3) Myristica sebifera - Ulcerative tendency in all tissues. Inflammation, hastens suppuration, powerful anti-septic. Said to act more powerfully than Hepar and Silica.

(4) Nux-v., Puls., Rhus-t., Ign., Asaf.

PAGE 1209

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Lauro., Gels., Nux-v., Op., Zinc, Valer. It antidotes: Ars., Lauro., Rhod., Lead colic, Turpentine, Alcohol bad yeasty beer. Compatible: Lyc., Nux-v., Puls., Rhus-t., Stram., Ant-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Nux vomica

(poison-nut)

Pharmacy

Nux-v. Nux vomica. Poison nut. Strychnos Nux vomica. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture and Trituration of imported seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency and higher.

History

Strychnos Nux vomica is a moderate-sized tree. It is a native of the Coromandel Coast and Cochin China. The fruit is very like an orange in appearance and contains numerous seeds of flattened circular outline, about the size of a half penny, ash-gray in color, covered with fine silky hairs.

The Nux vomica seeds are intensely bitter owing to the presence of Strychnia and Brucea which exist in the seeds together with certain peculiar acids, but the pulp is innocuous and is said to be eaten by birds. If nitric acid is added to the seeds a deep orange-yellow color is produced. The wood of the tree is very bitter.

Nux vomica is used in India in cases of intermittent fever and snakebites. A decoction of the leaves is used externally in rheumatism (Treasury of Botany).

Under Brucea antidysenterica Clarke has told how the bark of the tree was imported into Europe in mistake for Angustura. The tree from which the Ignatia "beans" are obtained is

unknown, but it is not doubted to be a Strychnos, the seeds actually contain a larger proportion of Strychnia than those of Nux vomica.

The difference in the character of Ignatia and Nux vomica proves the wisdom of Hahnemann's simple methods of studying medicines. If there was nothing more than the chemistry of the drugs to go by Ignatia and Nux-v might be used indifferently. With the knowledge from Hahnemann has given us of their characteristic features they are seldom even thought of in connection with the same case.

Homeopathic

Nux-v. corresponds to many diseased conditions to which a modern man is prone to. It is useful to those persons who lead a sedentary life, doing much mental work or to those who remain under stress and strain of prolonged office work, business cares and worries.

Such persons in order to forget their worries are apt to indulge in wine, women, rich stimulant food and sedative drugs and ill effects from which they are apt to suffer.

This indoor life and mental strain seeks stimulants, coffee, wine, possibly in excess or again, he hopes to quiet his excitement, by indulging in the sedative effects of tobacco, if not really a victim to the seductive drugs like opium, etc.

These things are associated with other indulgences, at table, he takes preferably rich and stimulating food.

PAGE 1210

Wine and stimulants play their part to make him more sick. Late hours are a consequence, a thick head, dyspepsia and irritable temper are the next day's inheritance.

Now he takes some cathartic, liver pills or mineral water and soon gets into the habit of taking these things, which still further complicate matters.

Since these frailties are more yielded to by men than women, Nux-v. is pre-eminently a male remedy. These conditions produce an irritable nervous system, hypersensitive and over impressionable, which Nux-v. will do much to soothe and calm.

Nux-v. is especially adapted to digestive disturbances, portal congestion and hypochondriacal states depending thereon. Convulsions with consciousness, worse touch, moving. Zealous fiery temperament. Nux-v. patients are easily chilled, avoid open air, etc. Nux-v. always seems to be out of tune inharmonious spasmodic action.

The typical Nux-v. patient is rather thin, spare, quick, active, nervous and irritable. It affects the nerves, causing hyper-sensitiveness and over impression-ability mentally and physically. Produces digestive disturbances, partial congestion and hypochondriacal states. Dyspeptic persons who select their food for experimenting, that is digested little. He is subject to spasms, convulsions and fainting.

The patient seems to be always out of tune, The action is violent often irregularly fitful or inefficient. Twisting and jerks. Spasms, tetanic with consciousness, worse by slightest touch, but better by grasping tightly or when elbow was stretched. Tense contracted feeling.

Bruised soreness of abdomen, brain etc. Lightning-like pains. Neuralgia, prodromal. Internal scrapy sensation or rawness in throat, larynx. Takes cold faintings after stools, vomiting after Labor pains etc. Biliousness. hemorrhages. Debauchees, much drugged patients. Trembling. Epilepsy during stool.

Paralysis from a stroke in high livers, partial with vertigo and nausea with sticking pains. Reflexes increased. Firm tissue brunettes. Reversed peristalsis. Varicose veins without tortuosity, black hard cords from much standing or from sedentary habits.

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Alcoholism. Amaurosis. Amblyopia. Anger, effects. Asthma. Bilioussness. Bladder disorders. Bone, nodes. Brain disorders. Breath, sour. Carriage-sickness. Catarrh. Clavus. Cold. Colic. Constipation. Convulsions. Colds. Colic. Coughs. Cramp. Delirium. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dyspepsia. Epilepsy. Eye affections. Gallstones pain. Gastrodynia.

Gout. Headaches. **Heart**, disorders. Hemorrhoids. Hernias. Hydroceles.

Hypochondriasis. Impotence. Intermittent fever. Liver disorders. Locomotor ataxia. Lumbago. Masturbation. Musca volitantes. Myelitis. Night-blindness, Nightmares. Nymphomania. Paralysis. Paraphimosis. Pregnancy, affections, spurious. Pylorus, disease. Kidney stones. Sea-sickness. Sexual, mania. Sexual, weakness. Sleep, abnormal. Spermatorrhea. Strabismus. Strokes. Taste, disordered. Tea, effects. Tenesmus. Tobacco habit. Tongue, disorders. Trachea disorders. Urethra, spasm. Urination, frequent. Uterus, prolapse. Vagina, prolapse. Vertigo. Water brash. Worms. Yawning.

Causations

Ill effects of alcohol, drugs, spices, stimulants, sexual excess.

Constitutions

Nux-v. is especially suited to: (1) Very particular, zealous persons inclined to get angry and excited or of a spiteful, malicious disposition. (2) Ardent persons or disposed to anger, spite or deception, always irritable or impatient. (3) Nervous, melancholic people, troubled with indigestion, venous constitution with tendency to hemorrhoids. (4) Thin, irritable, choleric persons with dark hair, who make great mental exertion or lead a sedentary life. (5) Biliouss temperament. (6) Vigorous persons of tense tissue, ardent and irascible temperament disposition. (7) Persons addicted to wine, coffee or pepper and condiments, who live a sedentary life with much mental exertion. (8) Debauches, thin, irritable, venous. **Planets:** Mars, Jupiter, Moon.

PAGE 1211

Modalities

Better from a nap, if allowed to finish it in evening, resting in damp, wet weather (Caust.), strong pressure. Better from free discharges, naps. wrapping head, hot drinks, milk, fats, moist air. lying on sides. Worse from high living, coffee, condiments, liquor, stimulants, narcotics, drugs tobacco, purgatives, over eating, sedentary habits, debauched. Worse early morning, cold, open air (dry), drafts, seats, wind, uncovering. Worse from mental exertion, fatigue, vexation, disturbed sleep, slight causes, anger, noise, odors touch, pressure of clothes at waist. Worse from yawning, music, disappointment of ambition, wounded honor, mental shock.

Symptoms

MIND

Overactive mind. Nervous and excitable. Very irritable, sensitive to all impressions. Cannot bear noises, odors, light. Angry and impatient, cannot stand pain, so mad, he cries. Zealous, fiery temperament. Aversion to work. Fears poverty. Sullen. Spiteful. Nagging. Violent. Suicidal, homicidal impulses. Fear of knives, lest she should kill herself or others.

Even the least ailment affects them. Pessimistic. Hypochondriasis. Fault finding. Reproaches others. Frightfully apprehensive about getting married, (girls). Time passes too slowly. Talks about one's condition.

Melancholia. Delirium tremens. Cannot bear noise, light, odor touch, music, etc. Cannot bear conversation or reading. Angry when consoled. Head-strong, self-willed.

Abdomen

Colic in nursing infants from stimulating food taken by the mother. Colic from suppressed hemorrhoidal flow. Bruised soreness of abdominal walls. (Apis., Sulph.) Flatulent distention with spasmodic colic. Colic from uncovering. Colic with upward pressure, causing short breath and desire for stool. Bowels gripe here and there. Sore bowels, worse coughing and stepping. As of a hand about waist, clothes oppress it.

Weakness of abdominal ring region. Strangulated hernia. (Op.)

Forcing in lower abdomen towards genitals. Umbilical hernia of infants from constipation or crying. Sense of goneness in the groins.

Back

Lumbar ache, as if breaking, must sit up in order to turn in bed. Acute lumbago. Sacral region as if lame after childbirth. Burning in spine, worse 3 to 4 a.m. Bruised pain below scapulae. Sitting is painful. Wry neck from cold or nervous shock. Crawling along spine. Cervical-brachial neuralgia, painfully stiff neck, pains down shoulder (right) worse touch.

Breasts

Nipples, sore, white spot in center. Tensive pain when nursing. Painless gathering of milk in breast from not nursing the child.

Chest

Spasmodic constriction. Cough with sensation as if something torn loose in the chest. Intercostal neuralgia worse lying on painful side.

Ears

Itching in ear through the Eustachian tube. Auditory canal dry and sensitive. Otagia, worse in bed. Hyperesthesia of auditory nerves, loud sounds are painful and anger him. External meatus dry and sensitive. Stitching pain on swallowing.

Eyes

Bloodshot. Lachrymation from affected side. Optic nerve atrophy from habitual use of tobacco or intoxicants. Paresis of ocular muscles. Photophobia, much worse in morning. Lower eyeballs yellow. Loss of vision due to alcohol and tobacco. Exudation of blood from eyes. Spring conjunctivitis. Smarting, dry sensation in inner canthi. Orbital twitching radiating towards the occiput. Optic neuritis.

Face

Red, turgid or yellowish worse about nose and mouth. Left angle of the mouth drops. Infra-orbital neuralgia with swelling of cheek intermittent, better when lying in bed. taws. snap shut, stiff. Acne from eating cheese. Pimples from excessive use of liquors. Child passes its hand constantly over face (brain disease).

Female

Menses too early, lasts too long, always irregular, black blood with faint spells.

Dysmenorrhea with pain in sacrum and constant urging to stool.

Prolapse of uterus from straining or lifting. Inefficient, weak labor pains. Metrorrhagia with sensation as if bowels wanted to move.

Sexual desire too strong with burning in vulva. Leucorrhea, fetid, staining yellow. Profuse bleeding after miscarriage. Lochia scanty offensive.

Food

Desire for stimulants. Craves spicy food, beer, fat food, chalk, drugs tobacco, stimulants. Loves fats and tolerates them well, (Puls. opposite.) Hunger, yet aversion to food. Worse from coffee. Worse from cold food, cold water. Worse alcohol, beer, wine.

PAGE 1212

Head

Headache in occiput or over eyes with vertigo, brain feels turning in a circle. Headache from excessive alcohol. Bruised sensation of the brain. Migraines. Frontal headache. Pressing pain on vertex, as if a nail driven in. Frontal headache with desire to press the head against something. Congestive headache, associated with hemorrhoids. Headache in the sunshine. (Glon., Nat-c.) Feels distended and sore within after a debauch. Scalp sensitive.

Heart

Palpitation on lying down. **Heart** feels tired. Angina pectoris, patient lies on knee with body leant backwards.

Kidneys

Painful ineffectual urging to urinate. Irritable bladder from spasmodic sphincter. Spasmodic strangury. Frequent calls, little and often. Hematuria from suppressed hemorrhoidal flow or menses. (Ip., Ter.) Ineffectual urging, spasmodic and strangury. Kidney colic (right), extending to genitals and legs with dribbling urine. While urinating, itching in urethra and pain in neck of bladder. Paralysis of bladder, urine dribble in old men with enlarged prostate or gonorrhoea. Involuntary urination when laughing, coughing, sneezing.

Limbs

Drags his feet while walking, chorea, legs tremble, unsteady gait. Arms go to sleep, numb, stiff feeling. Paresis of arms with shocks. Sensation of sudden loss of power of arms and legs in the morning. Legs numb, feel paralyzed, cramps in calves and soles. Partial paralysis from overexertion of getting soaked. (Rhus-t.) Knee joints as if dry, cracking during motion.

Shooting from toes to thighs, worse after stool. Automatic motions of hand towards mouth. Legs stiff.

Liver

Liver sore, enlarged, sticking pain. Toxic liver from drugs, chemicals and alcohol. Weak liver from bad diet, meat, fats, spices, alcohol, etc. Gallstone colic. Hepatitis from bad food or water. Jaundice from anger. Cirrosis from alcohol poisoning. Stitches in region of liver, worse from contact or motion. Pressure and stinging. Throbbing pain as from abscesses.

Lungs

Asthma from disordered stomach with fullness of stomach. Asthma with fullness in stomach in mornings or after eating. Asthma with feeling as if clothing were too tight, better belching. Desire to eat during cough. Cough with sensation as if something were torn loose in chest. Shallow and oppressed breathing. Tight, dry, hacking cough, at times

with bloody expectoration. Cough brings on bursting headache and bruised pain in epigastric region.

Male

Easily excited desire. Emissions from high living. Penis becomes relaxed during an embrace. Spermatorrhea with dreams, backache, burning in spine, weakness and irritability. Bad effects of onanism, sexual excess. Premature ejaculation. Cannot be in female society without having emission. Increase of smegma. Constrictive pain in testicles. Orchitis. (Ham., Puls.)

Mouth

Breath foul, sour. Small aphthous ulcers with bloody saliva. Taste, bitter, sour, bad in morning. Itching of palate, Eustachian tube. Gums, swollen, white and bleeding. Jaws contracted. First half of tongue clean, posterior covered with deep fur, white, yellow, cracked edges. Toothache, worse cold thing. Teeth chatter. Toothache, better warm drinks. Needle-like sensation at edges of tongue.

Nose

Snuffles of the new born. Stuffed up, at night especially. Stuffy colds, snuffles after exposure to dry, cold atmosphere, worse in warm room. Oversensitive to strong odors, even fainting. Coryza, fluent in daytime, stuffed up at night and outdoors or alternates between nostrils. Nosebleeds during sleep from suppressed flow of hemorrhoids from coughing. Nosebleeds in morning. (Bry.) Sneezing, violent, abortive from intense crawling in nostrils (left). Arid discharge, but with stuffed-up feeling. Smell before nose like old cheese, burning sulphur. Nose looks sharp and pointed.

PAGE 1213

Rectum

Constipation with frequent ineffectual urging. Stool is incomplete and unsatisfactory, Feeling as if part of stool remained unexpelled. Constriction of rectum. Irregular, peristaltic action. Frequent ineffectual desire or passing but small quantities at each attempt. Alternate constipation and diarrhea-after abuse of purgatives. Urging to stool felt throughout abdomen. itching, blind hemorrhoids with ineffectual urging to stool, very painful after drastic drugs. Diarrhea after a debauch, worse morning. Frequent small evacuations. Scanty stool with much urging. Dysentery, stools relieve pains for a time. Constant uneasiness in rectum. Diarrhea with jaundice. (Dig.)

Sensations

As if something heavy fell into head. As if his head were immensely larger than his body. As if pressing a nail into brain into vertex. As if skull pressed asunder. As if hernia would occur. As if everything in region of umbilicus were being shattered and torn. Navel as if drawn in. Chest as if drawn together. As if something torn loose in chest. As if blood would be jerked out of veins. As of a band above knees, round body.

Skin

Pale or yellowish color of skin. Jaundice. Goose skin. Skin red and blotchy. Urticaria, gastric derangement. Bluish spots. Acne. Pricking and burning itching. Eruptions with burning itching. Chilblains, burning itching. Furunculi. Ulcers with elevated margins of a pale red color. Miliary and pimples eruptions.

Sleep

Sleepless from rush of ideas. Cannot sleep after 3 a.m. until towards morning, awakes feeling wretchedly. Drowsy after meals and in early evening. Better after a nap, unless aroused. Yawning. Dreams full of bustle and hurry. Nightmares. Dreams, anxious, pursued by animals, dogs and cats, amorous. Weeping and talking during sleep.

Stomach

Indigestion. Hiccough from overeating from cold or hot drinks. Sour taste and nausea in the morning after eating. Weight and pain in stomach, worse eating, some time after. Flatulence and heartburn. Sour, bitter belchings. Ravenous hunger, especially about a day before an attack of dyspepsia. Region of stomach very sensitive to pressure. (Bry., Ars.) Epigastrium bloated with pressure as of a stone, Several hours after eating. Dyspepsia from drinking strong coffee. Difficult belching of gas. Nausea and vomiting with much retching. Nausea, better if he can vomit. Wants to vomit, but cannot. Violent vomiting, bilious, sour. Food lies like a heavy knot in stomach. Severe pain in stomach from injury, worse least food.

Temperature

Chilly, must be covered in every stage of fever. Body burning hot, especially the face, yet cannot move or uncover without feeling chilly. The cold stage predominates. Paroxysms in morning. Excessive rigor with blueness of finger-nails. Aching in limbs and back and gastric symptoms. Chill with thirst and heat without thirst. Perspiration sour, only one side of body. Dry heat of the body. Sweat, sour, one sided, warm, on upper most side, on lying down.

Throat

Catarrhal hoarseness with scraping in throat. Putrid taste in, on coughing. Sensation of roughness, tightness and tension.

Tickling after waking in morning. Pharynx constricted. Uvula swollen. Stitches into ear. Small ulcers in the throat, pain worse during empty swallowing.

PAGE 1214

Vertigo

Dizzy and faint in a crowd or where many lights are burning. Vertigo in morning and after dinner. Vertigo, brain and other objects turn in circle with momentary loss of consciousness with black spell, on empty stomach. Vertigo with momentary loss of consciousness. Intoxicated feeling, worse morning, mental exertion tobacco, alcohol, coffee, open air.

Comments

In the case of poisoning with Nux-v., the most marked feature is the spasms and convulsions which cause death by arresting respiratory movements.

The general effect of the spasms was to cause opisthotonos and throwing back of the head, though in some the body was spasmodically drawn sideways. The tetanus of Nux-v differs from traumatic or idiopathic tetanus in that the spasms of the former are less continuous, do not invariably begin with the muscles of the jaws, but preferably in the lower limbs and are not accompanied by rise of temperature.

"Spasms" is the first keynote of Nux-v. and the second is "oversensitiveness." Both are brought to the front in the poisoning cases and the provings bring out their developments in almost all regions of the body.

The spasms affect all the voluntary muscles of the body and the involuntary muscles as well. The esophagus, stomach intestines, uterus, bladder, rectum and the spasms and irritability go through the pathogenesis.

There is irritability of bladder and rectum at the same time, constant urging and desire and very little passed, prolapse of rectum with constipation or there may be incontinence of both urine and feces.

Uterine bearing down and prolapse, cramps at menstrual periods and pressure on bladder and rectum.

The irritability and extensive sensitiveness of Nux-v. depicted in the tetanic seizures and drawn facial expression applies to mind as well as body.

There are few drugs which produce a greater degree of irritability than Nux-v., running, as it does to the verge of homicidal and suicidal impulse. Intestinal spasms is exemplified in the spasms which follow eating unripe fruit.

Other digestive irregularities and sometimes they take the form of incipient hernia. Hernia inguinal and umbilical, has been cured with Nux-v. and Clarke had seen a case of strangulated hernia resolved by Nux-v. while preparations for operation were in progress. Although there are many pains in connection with the rectum, constipation or spasm is the leading feature. Nux-v. is very far from being a panacea for constipation and hemorrhoids, but its indications are perfectly clear and when they are present it will not disappoint the prescriber.

The diarrhea of Nux-v. is sudden and drives patient out of bed or is involuntary or comes on after a meal. Alternate constipation and diarrhea. In the dysentery of Nux-v. the straining ceases as soon as the motion passes. This distinguishes Nux-v. from some other remedies. There is tendency to faint after diarrhea stools and also after vomiting.

This tendency to fainting is another example of the Nux-v. sensitiveness. It occurs from odors in a warm room after eating after every labor pain. Nux-v. has proved curative in epilepsy when the fit occurred during stool.

Nux-v. is a hemorrhagic remedy. There is metrorrhagia and also menorrhagia. Menses too early and profuse, flow dark, faints easily, irregular, cease flowing at night-time.

The pains are cramping and cause nausea and fainting, twisting, moving about in abdomen, soreness across pubes, cramps in bladder.

During pregnancy there is: hiccough, morning sickness, varicose veins, hemorrhoids. False labor pains. Labor pains are violent and causes fainting. Lochia scanty offensive, nipples sore, white spot in center, tensive pains when nursing. Desire is excited in both sexes and here again the sensitiveness of Nux-v. is observed even the slightest provocation suffices to excite the sexual passion.

PAGE 1215

Spasm is the chief keynote of Nux-v. in the respiratory sphere, where it produces a variety of asthmatic states, a dry, persistent fatiguing cough which causes headache as if the skull would split. The general conditions of Nux-v. are the best guides in such cases. But it must not be supposed that Nux-v. cannot cure cases which are not purely spasmodic.

Clarke cured with Nux-v. many cases of bronchitis with copious moist rales and expectoration. In addition to spasms, Nux-v. causes languor, great nervous debility (as from sexual or other excesses), trembling, excitement with trembling, paralysis. Paralysis

after a stroke, parts cold, numb, emaciated. Hemiplegia. Locomotor ataxia has been relieved by it.

Nux-v. is a drowsy medicine and it also produces sleeplessness. Wakes 3 a.m. and lies awake for hours, falls asleep when it is time to rise and feels heavy and unrefreshed. It is curative in cases where sleep is unattainable except from a stimulant. The symptoms of Nux-v. are better after undisturbed sleep, worse when sleep is disturbed.

The third keynote of Nux-v. is chilliness. Chilliness: Cannot get warm in bed at night. Coldness of whole body with blue hands with blue skin. Cold, moist hands with cold tip of nose. Repugnance to cold or cold air: chilly on least movement from being uncovered, must be covered in every stage of fever, chill, heat or sweat. In the fever there is great heat, whole body burning hot, face red and hot, yet patient cannot move or uncover without being chilly, (H. C. Allen).

Nash gives a characteristic of the menses of Nux-v.: "Menses a few days before the time and rather too copious or keeping on several days longer with complaints at the onset which remain until it is over." Boenninghausen's keynote: "Feels worse in morning, soon after walking, also after mental exertion after eating and in cold air."

The pressure two or three hours after eating distinguishes Nux-v. from Nux-m. and Kali-bi., which have it immediately after. The best time to give Nux-v. is in the evening at bedtime, that is, well away from the time of its chief aggravations. Cough and some other symptoms are worse in night, worse after midnight, worse 3 or 4 a.m. during day, drowsiness. Menses return at full moon.

Alcoholic drinks aggravate, Nux-v. has the typical hang-over symptoms. When "all medicines disagree" Nux-v. will often cure the morbid sensitiveness and other troubles with it. Worse from music. There is very great better for a short time after a stool.

Compare

(1) In tetanus, Picrotoxin, Veratrine., Theban. Cic., Hy-ac., Bell., Acon., Phys., Phyt., Cura., Camph.

(2) Cerebrospinal affections, Pic-ac.

(3) Fainting in nervous women, Ign., Nux-m., Mosch.

(4) Gastric troubles, Bism., Ars., Kreos., Lyc., Puls., Carb-v. (Carb., v. often follows Nux-v. well in ill effects of debauchery).

(5) Asthma, Zing., Carb-v., Lyc, Nat-s.

(6) Paralysis of sphincters, Sep., Bell., Sulph. (Nux-v. at any time, Sep. in first sleep, Sulph. and Bell. in deep sleep).

(6) Bad temper before and during menses, Cham. (Cham. does not know it, Nux-v. does), Mag-m. (Lyc., Before menses).

(7) Wakes 3 a.m. and cannot get to sleep, Kali-c., Ars. Calc., Sep.

(8) Night-watching effects, sensitiveness, effects of noise, traveling by land or sea, umbilical hernia, Cocc.

(9) Fever of losing senses, Calc., Lyc., Sulph.

(10) Desire to kill those there is most reason to love, Hep., Ars.

Relations

(11) Fainting or faints after every evacuation, Dig., Nux-m.

(12) Hemorrhoids, Aesc.

(13) Leucorrhoea staining yellow, Agnus, Carb-an., Chel., re.

(14) Impotence from abuse, Calc., Sulph.

(15) Stricture of rectum, Nat-m., Op.

PAGE 1216

Antidoted by: Wine., Coffee, Acon., Bell., Camph., Cham., Cocc., Op., Pal., Plat., Stram., Thuj. (ineffectual desire to pass water). It antidotes: Narcotic, drastic and vegetable remedies. Bad effects of anomalies on foods, e.g. , Ginger, Nutmeg, Pepper and so-called "hot" medicines, mag. cit., Alcohol, Merc. (tremors), Mez. (neuralgia), Ether, Thuj. (urination). Compatible after: Ars. Ip., Mg-m., Phos., Sep., Sulph. Compatible before: Bry., Puls., Sulph. Incompatible: Zinc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Nyctanthes arbor tristis

(sad tree)

Pharmacy

Nyct. Sad tree. Nyctanthes arbor-tristis. Paghala tree. Sephalika, (Sanskrit). Harsinghar (Hindi). N. O. Jasminaceae. Forests of Central India. Night-Jasmine of India. Tincture of fresh leaves, collected March to April. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, Tincture in drop doses.

Herbal

Nyctanthes is a small tree of the Jasmine family, having brilliant, highly fragrant flowers, white and yellow, which do not expand until evening and which fall off about sunrise. This during the day the tree lose all its brightness and hence is called "The Sad Tree" (Arbor tristis). "Nyctanthes" means "Night-flowering."

S. C. Ghose has given an account of the medicinal properties of this plant. He has used it extensively in cases of bilious and remittent fevers, rheumatism and sciatica and the constipation of children.

Nyct. is "bitter tonic and expectorant and a mild purgative." In the fever there is thirst before and during chills and bitter vomiting at close of chill. Not much sweat.

Ghose compares it with Eup. per. He has made a short proving of it. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Nyctanthes is an expectorant, bitter and tonic, febrifuge and mild purgative. It is used in bilious and obstinate remittent fever, sciatica and rheumatism. Nyctanthes is very useful in constipation of children. Bilious and obstinate remittent fevers, sciatica, rheumatism. Constipation of children.

Clinical

Constipation. Fevers, bilious, remittent, Rheumatism. Sciatica.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious and restless.

Food

Thirst. Insatiable thirst before and during chill and fever.

Head

Dull headache.

Kidneys

Urine high-colored.

Liver

Tenderness of liver. Stitches in liver region, which is very sensitive to touch.

Mouth

Tongue coated.

Rectum

Constipation. Profuse, bilious stool with nausea.

Stomach

Burning sensation, better cold application. Bilious vomiting occurs every time he takes a drink. Constant nausea may or may not be present.

Temperature

Thirst, before and during chill and heat. Bitter vomiting at close of chill. Sweat not generally marked.

Comments

The following observations, provings and clinical experience were supplied by Dr. Sarat Chandra Ghose of Calcutta India. They were made about the years 1898-1903:

(1) A lady at the house of Babu I. C. Chakrabarti, B. A., Head Master, Town School, Midnapore, was suffering from a complicated attack of intermittent fever. No medicine could give her any relief. I marked the following symptoms when I took her under my treatment:

(2) A boy, aged 7, was suffering from intermittent fever for some time. The fever came on every evening at 7 p.m. Violent thirst was present during chill and fever. Bilious vomiting was present. The bowels were constipated.

PAGE 1217

I prescribed *Nyctanthes* tincture in five drop doses thrice daily. The boy was cured within three days.

(3) A woman, aged 68, was suffering from remittent fever for ten days. I took her under my treatment on the eleventh day.

(4) The son of Babu Sarada Kanta Chatterjee was suffering from a malignant type of ague with great constipation. He was treated by some allopaths and native Kabirajes for nearly five months, but no perceptible improvement was wrought by the administration of their remedies. He was eventually placed under my treatment.

(5) The son of Mr. M. M. Ray, Deputy Magistrate and Collector of Midnapore, was suffering from remittent fever, associated with bilious symptoms for five days. On the sixth day the boy was placed under my treatment.

(6) The son of Mr. G. C. Dutt, Deputy Magistrate of Midnapore, was suffering from an attack of intermittent fever for some time. The fever came on every morning at about 7 a.m. Violent thirst was present during all the stages. Bilious vomiting came on in the hot stage. The bowels were constipated. I prescribed *Nyctanthes* tincture in three-drop doses. The boy was all right within three days.

These cases will throw a clear light on the fact that *Nyctanthes Arbor-tristis* will prove an excellent remedy for the symptoms mentioned before. Dr. Sarat Chandra Ghose treated nearly 120 cases with this medicine alone and an overwhelming majority of them were cured.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Nymphaea odorata

(sweet water lily)

Pharmacy

Nymph. Nymphaea odorata. Sweet Water Lily. N. O. Nympheaceae. Tincture of the root.
Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 1218

Quercus robur

Oak

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Oak. Quercus robur. Red female flowers are gathered and put in a bowl of sunlit water for several hours. The water is strained and prepared as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Oak belongs to the group of Despondency and Despair, as classified by Bach. The other remedies in this group are Crab Apple, Willow, Star of Bethlehem, Sweet Chestnut, Elm, Pine and Larch. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Oak treats states of stoic perseverance and willpower resolve in the face of hardship. Mental/emotional and physical weariness are common in the Oak state. Over-work and strength of will may lead to physical strain and undue stress. Older people may become bent from over-exertion and one-sided activity.

In sickness, the Oak person struggles unceasingly, with great determination to not succumb to invalidity. There is the urge to avoid necessary rest and restful recreation, even though both may be of vital need. Over time, psychosomatic diseases may express the continued rule of willpower over the need for healthful diversion and renewal (see Centaury).

Symptoms

MIND

In the Oak state, the mind is bent on perseverance in life's duties, even though strength and vitality may be failing. There may be unceasing disappointments or lack of rewards despite efforts made and still the Oak person does not give up, but resolves to struggle on with great strength of will and ever renewed hope.

Self-discipline, seriousness of intention, a tendency to over-work and loyalty are characteristic of the Oak mentality.

In the Oak state, one maybe focused on completing tasks and on upholding of life's commitments. Inner weariness and lack of motivation may surface repeatedly.

SOURCES

Bach.

Ocimum canum

(brazilian alfavaca)

Pharmacy

Oci. Ocimum canum. Brazilian alfavaca. Ocimum incanescens. Ocimum fluminense. N. O. Labiate. Portuguese. Tincture of fresh leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

Herbal

All the members of the Ocimum genus are aromatic. The Sweet or Common Basil, Ocimum basilicum is one of the best known. Oci. is one of the remedies we owe to Mure, who tells us that it is used in Brazil as a specific for diseases of the kidneys, bladder and urethra.

Excessive sensitiveness of the breasts and pain on nursing, are important symptoms. Concomitant symptoms are vomiting, cries tossing about and wringing hands. Prolapsed vagina.

Majumdar adds that Oci. is the sacred Toolsi of India and that the Kabirajes use it in diseases of the liver and bilious remittent fevers.

Homeopathic

Oci. is useful in diseases of kidneys, uterus, bladder and urethra. Kidney pain with violent vomiting every fifteen minutes, one wrings one's hands and moans and cries all the time. Kidney colic, especially right side. Red urine with brick-dust sediment after the attack. The urine may be saffron color or thick, purulent with an intolerable smell of musk.

Oci. has uric acid diathesis. Red sand in the urine is its chief characteristic and frequently verified. Symptoms of kidney stones are pronounced. Kidney colic, especially on the right side. Swelling of glands inguinal and breast.

PAGE 1219

The remedy shows a marked attraction for the urinary and genital organs. Febrile condition, shivering, sweating and with congestive headache. Pain in the left testicle. Allergies. Arthritis. Swelling of inguinal glands and breasts. Breast congestion. Vulvar congestion.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Breasts, painful. Bubo. Diarrhea. Gravel, urinary. Kidney diseases. Kidney colic. Kidney stones. Urine, abnormal. Vagina, prolapse.

Constitutions

Allergic constitutions. Psoric constitutions. Neuro-arthritic temperament. **Planets:** Venus.

Modalities

Better in a room. Better in rainy weather. Better in humid weather. Worse in the morning. Worse from the cold. Worse right side.

Symptoms

MIND

Difficulty in concentrating. Anxiety. Confused state.

Abdomen

Abdomen distended, painful on the right side during menses. Glands in the groin swollen. Edema on the right side of the testes or labia.

Breasts

Nipples painful and sensitive to the touch. Constrictive tension in the breasts. Breasts feel full and tense, itching. Congestive pains in the breasts as after nursing. Puerperal mastitis. Neuralgic pains in the breast.

Chest

Chest painful on right side. Cough dry in the evening and the early morning. Copious sputum.

Ears

Boil on the meatus of the right ear. Noise heard painfully in the ears.

Eyes

Blurred vision.

Female

Vulva swollen, darting pain in labia. Vaginal prolapse. Menses late, short or abundant. Vulva swollen, shooting pains in the labia majora, vagina prolapsed. Whitish-yellow leucorrhoea. Salpingitis. Vulvitis.

Food

Lack of appetite. Desire for cold drinks during fever.

Head

Stinging pain in the head. Pain in the head, as if a nail were being driven in, ameliorated by pressure. Pulsating, throbbing headache.

Kidneys

Symptoms of kidney stones especially of right side are pronounced. Stones in the bladder. Sore pain in ureters. Cramps in kidneys. Kidney colic on the right side with vomiting ever quarter of an hour with calling out. Restlessness and groaning. Tenesmus of the bladder. Burning pain in the urethra during urination. Urine abundant, burning. Pyelonephritis.

Male

Pain in the testes. Heat and swelling of left testicle. Increase, then diminution of sexual desire. Absence of erection. Tenderness, heat and swelling of the left testicle.

Mouth

Tongue furred, yellow, yellowish-white with a brown spot in the center. Toothache on the right, ameliorated by pressing the teeth together. Lips dry, face red.

Nose

Nasal congestion.

Rectum

Constipation with dry, hard, evil-smelling, yellow or greenish stools. Diarrhea several times a day.

Skin

Herpes. Eczematous eruptions.

Stomach

Belching. Hiccoughs. Nausea.

Temperature

Headaches followed by shivering. Shivers, fever and lack of thirst. Fever of the tertian or quartan type. Profuse sweating with strong odor.

Urine

Red sand in urine, which may be of saffron color and of musk like odor. High acidity, formation of spike crystals of uric acid. Brick-dust red or yellow sediment. Turbid, thick, purulent, bloody urine. Urine scanty, which worse. Urinary complaints with proteinuria. Urine thick, foul-smelling with odor of musk.

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising and on sitting down.

Comments

In two cases published by Clarke the following symptoms were removed: (1) Man, 27, every three or four weeks, seized with violent pains of a dull leaden character in right side of abdomen, commencing in morning, lasting twelve to fifteen hours.

For four hours from commencement of attack the pain steadily increased, culminating in vomiting, first of sour fluid, then slime, lastly of a fluid like coffee. After the vomiting some relief of pain. Urine contained no sediment.

PAGE 1220

The attacks had lasted seven years. At first they began in the evening. There was a history of epilepsy in the family and as a child the patient had three fits. Oci. 200c, one dose, was given and there were no more attacks for about the years. On their recurrence Oci. failed to control them, but Diosc. tincture succeeded.

(2) lady, 24, severe pain right flank shooting round to back. Frequent urination, urine sometimes depositing clots. Terebe. 3c gave some relief, but it was not permanent. Oci. 200c, a few globules in water, a teaspoonful every two days, rapidly relieved the symptoms and cleared up that of the case and there has been no return to the present date.

P. C. Majumdar relates (1) the case of a medical man, 45. Majumdar was sent for at 4 a.m. one morning and found the patient in great agony, pain in upper part of region of right kidney, extending downwards and forwards to pubes.

Constant vomiting, bilious, acid tossing about without any relief. After Calc., Lyc., Sep., Sars. and Berb. had been given in vain, Oci. 3x gave immediate relief and no other remedy was required.

(2) Man, 50, excruciating pain in left kidney, for which he had received Opium under allopathic treatment without relief. Majumdar saw the patient on the sixth day of the attack. The suffering was extreme, vomiting of bile, constant nausea, bowels constipated. Oci. 3x, one drop every three hours, speedily gave relief and two days later two small uric acid stones were passed. No recurrence.

Compare

(1) In kidney colic, Berb., Dios., Coloc., Calc., Lyc.

(2) Berb., Hedeo., Lyc., Urt-u.

(3) Pareira Brava, Coloc., Tab.

(4) In painful breasts, Lac-c., Bor.

(5) Crot-h., Phel.

(6) Prolapsed vagina, Staph.

Relations

Followed well by: Dios.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian. Phatak.

Oenanthe crocata

(water dropwort)

Pharmacy

Oena. Oenanthe crocata. Water dropwort. Hemlock Drop-wort. N. O. Umbelliferae. Marshy places. Tincture of fresh root, at time of flowering. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

Oenanthe crocata is one of the most poisonous of the Umbelliferae. and many accidents have happened from the use of the root in mistake for parsnips and of the leaves in salads and soups. These have furnished the symptoms of the pathogenesis.

S. H. Talcott in the report of the Middletown Asylum, 1893, notes that Oenanthe possesses a marked power in epilepsy. He states that it makes the attack less frequent, less violent and improves the mental state of the patient. Talcott prescribes it in the tincture, 1 to 6 drops daily.

F. H. Fisk reports the cure of a case which had lasted two years with the tincture. This case during the last month before the doctor took it was having from 6 to 10 attacks daily.

Dr. Garrison of Easton, Penn. reports a case of reflex uterine of hystero-epilepsy in which the Oena. 2x acted promptly.

J. Ritchie Horner reports that the remedy greatly modified the attacks in a lady who had the disease over 20 years and who, for the two months previous, had a convulsion daily. He used Oena. 3x. J. S. Cooper of Chillicothe, Ohio, reports the cure of a case of 25 years' standing with Oena. 4x. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Oena. is a valuable convulsive remedy, useful in epileptiform, puerperal and uremia convulsions. It has epileptic convulsions, worse during menstruation and pregnancy.

PAGE 1221

Face swollen, convulsive twitching of facial muscles, foaming at mouth, lock-jaw.

Convulsive facial twitching.

Oena. in epilepsy, falls backwards and utters a loud cry before falling. Status epilepticus.

Skin affections, especially leprosy and ichthyosis. Rosy red blotches on face and chest, arms, abdomen. Profuse offensive sweat.

Obstinate vomiting for days not relieved by anything. Burning in throat and stomach, nausea and vomiting. Red spots in face. Cold as if dead during convulsions, noise in throat as if being choked. Burning heat. Numbness. Legs stretches straight out.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Breast, pain. Convulsions. Cough. Diaphragm, spasm. Epilepsy. Esophagus, stricture. Gastro-enteritis. Hysterical epilepsy. Insanity. Priapism. Puerperal convulsions. Sciatica. Speech, lost. Stomatitis. Strokes. Tetanus. Tongue, swollen, ulcerated.

Causations

Menstrual disturbances. Injuries.

Modalities

Pressure ameliorates deep pain in thorax. Worse from injury, sexual and menstrual disturbances. Pressure aggravates pain in throat. Swallowing causes soreness of throat. Worse from water.

Symptoms

MIND

Epileptic insanity. Epileptic condition at periods when menses are due in amenorrhea. Coma after convulsions. Tendency to cry over little things. Insanity, hallucinations. Delirium like delirium tremens. Furious delirium. Sudden and complete loss of consciousness. Averse to be questioned.

Abdomen

Much distended with colic pains. Gastro-enteritis with violent pain and vomiting. Tympanites with the convulsions. Great tenderness, slightest touch on any part of abdomen causes great pain.

Back

Pain along spinal column. Intense action of dorsal and lumbar muscles, opisthotonos.

Breasts

Pain in breast. Swollen breasts. Nipples painful to least contact.

Chest

Pain in right side under the ribs. Lungs hyperemic, hepatized in spots. Pleuritic exudation. Chest firmly fixed.

Eyes

Sunken, **full** and projecting inflamed. Pupils first contracted, **then dilated**. **Eyes** turned upward and inward and firmly fixed. Redness. Vision disturbed, obscured.

Face

Countenance livid, eyes fixed, pupils dilated, convulsive twitching of facial muscles, trismus, foaming at mouth, locked jaws. Rapid, convulsive twitching. Risus sardonicus. Lips blue. Rose-colored spots on face.

Food

Total loss of appetite with debility. Thirst, craves cold drinks, evening. Cannot bear to drink anything hot.

Head

Hyperemia of brain, extravasation and serous exudation. Pains all over head, dizzy. Suddenly falls down backward. Headache and giddiness. Apoplectic conditions. Violent pain in head. Hair fell off.

Heart

Pain in region of heart. Pulse is small, feeble, irregular and scarcely perceptible, accelerated before the fit.

Kidneys

Urination painful. Urine copious, dark, turbid, reddish. Sediment: copious, thick yellow.

Limbs

Numbness and feebleness of limbs. Convulsions, opisthotonos. Hands clenched during tetanus. Arms flexed at elbow in a right angle. Pain along crural and sciatic nerves, commencing in back. Cold hands and feet. Numbness of hand and foot. Cramps in calves.

Lungs

Tickling cough with rattling in the lower part of the chest. Thick, frothy expectoration. Spasms of diaphragm. Heavy, spasmodic, stertorous breathing. Cough, worse at night, excited by tickling at top of throat. Rattling in the chest, sputa thick, heavy, white and yellow. Expectoration is reddish, bloody, white, frothy.

Male

Priapism.

Mouth

Convulsive movement of teeth. Foaming at mouth, bloody mucus. Excoriation inflammation, blisters. Mouth dry and parched. Loss of speech.

Nose

Bleeding from the nose.

Rectum

Stool involuntary, diarrhea.

PAGE 1222

Sensations

As if a bug creeping under the skin about the waist, worse touch of clothes.

Skin

Loss of nails and hair. Rose colored rash on face, chest, arms and abdomen.

Sleep

Much yawning. Drowsy. Roused with difficulty. In a deep sleep, snoring loudly and moaning.

Stomach

Esophagitis. Distressing hiccough. Nausea, better if vomiting occurs. Vomiting and diarrhea. Vomit is clear water liquid, blood. Tender stomach. Burning heat in stomach.

Temperature

Deadly cold and pale. Face and limbs cold and blue. Extreme coldness, loss of animal heat. Burning heat that mounted to head. Slight fever with pain at pit of stomach. Profuse sweat offensive, accompanied all symptoms.

Throat

Burning and constriction in larynx. Pressure on throat gives pain, it is sore when he swallows. Violent constriction and burning in the throat. Pharyngitis. Power of swallowing lost.

Tongue

Tongue half bitten through. Tongue sore and swollen and protruded. Tongue slightly furred, raw at tip, ulcerated at edges. Tongue clean, moist, trembling.

Vertigo

Vertigo with falling. Vertigo with nausea, vomiting, syncope and convulsions.

Comments

Henderson reports the cure of a case of 9 years' standing, where the patient was almost idiotic, the convulsions were relieved and the mental condition was greatly relieved and improved. In two other cases equally satisfactory results were had.

D. A. Baldwin of Englewood, N. J., entirely controlled the convulsions in a young man of 16 with Oenanthe.

Dr. Ord reports a case of petit mal cured with Oean. 3x and in a South American homeopathic journal a Dr. Rappaz reports the cure of a case of three years' standing with increasing seizures with the remedy in doses ranging from the 6c to 12c.

W. A. Dunn reported a genuine cure of a young girl of 16 who had been epileptic for 7 years, latterly having as many as 4 or 5 attacks during a night. The remedy caused these attacks to entirely disappear. The girl commenced menstruating at age 12, so the establishment of the menses had nothing to do with the cure.

Charles A. Wilson of San Antonio, Texas, reports a number of cases cured with Oean. 3x and the same potency greatly lessened the number of seizures in others. Dr. Purdon of the University of Dublin, relates a case of epilepsy cured with this remedy in 1 to 6 drop doses several times a day.

F. E. Howard in a case which had 3 or 4 attacks a week, gave 5 drops of the tincture every two hours, which caused violent pains in the head, but complete recovery followed on reducing the dose.

Several cases of the cure of epilepsy with Oenanthe in alternation with Silica or some other drug have been reported, but as the question "which cured?" comes in they need not be given.

McClellan of New Jersey, tells of a case of his in which a young woman, 19 of a very healthy family, who had never menstruated, had become almost idiotic in consequence and at the periods when the menses should have come on there were epileptiform seizures of minor intensity. The state of mind was such that after taking the best advice in Paris and the States without avail, the patient was about to be put away.

Oean. was given and the next period passed without any epileptic symptoms. But there was no sign of the flow. Bell. was now given and at the next periods the flow came on and the patient's mind was entirely restored.

J. S. Cooper relates the case of a clergyman in attendance on one of the Federal generals at Gettysburg, who was wounded in the forehead by a fragment of shell, taken prisoner and kept in prison twenty months.

PAGE 1223

On his release he was quite a wreck and soon began to have light epileptic seizures, which gradually got worse and when seen by J. S. Cooper, twenty-five years later, he was having four or five fits a day, could write his name and at time would take to his heels and run four or five miles into the country before he could be caught.

Oean. 4c, five drops every four hours, was prescribed. After the first dose he had a very bad fit. The dose was diminished. He began to improve and in less than a year was in perfect health. Oean., was not taken continuously, but when he "felt nervous" he would take a few doses.

F. H. Fish cured a girl, 16, sanguine, well grown, who at eight began to have fits of absentmindedness at irregular intervals. At twelve menstruation commenced, at fourteen epileptic seizures, having no relation to the menstrual periods. The fits were so severe that sixty to one hundred grains of Potassium bromide was required to keep them under control.

Oean. tincture, five drops in six ounces of water: a teaspoonful every three hours and later less often. She had not another spasm and lost here absentmindedness and became cheerful and active.

W. K. Fowler reports this case: A teamster, 60, nineteen years before got into a fight, had three ribs broken and was struck in stomach with butt of gun. Two weeks later had pneumonia on the injured side and after that epileptic seizures. Before the attacks after: pain in stomach going through to spine, pain in second cervical vertebra. Attacks induced by worry and by becoming very tired. Severe attacks day's work was finished.

Oean. on discs, four discs every three hours for a month. After this there was only one slight attack after a hard day's work during the four months he was under observation.

Compare

(1) Cic., Kali-br.

(2) Phel., Con.

(3) In epilepsy, Bufo.

(4) In priapism. Pic-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Oenothera biennis

(large evening primrose)

Pharmacy

Oeno. *Oenothera biennis*. Large Evening Primrose. Tree Primrose. N. O. Onagraceae. North America. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

There is a proving recorded by T. Riker Nute on a woman who took on two occasions.

(1) a teaspoonful, (2) 30 drops of the liquid extract for the relief of a wearisome feeling of mental and physical oppression and on each occasion, notably the first, distinct poisoning symptoms were developed.

Farrington gives these indications: Exhausting, watery diarrhea without effort with nervous exhaustion, even incipient hydrocephalous. Hurd cured a man, 65, who had "severe pains in his stomach after meals for over two years" with 25 drop doses of the tincture. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

It is effortless diarrhea that Oeno. has been most successfully used in homeopathic practice. A kind of general paralysis of mental and bodily forces was induced and at the same time copious and easy evacuations of bowels and bladder, followed by relief of the general symptoms.

General numbness, general warm sweat with urgent desire to urinate, better after evacuation of bowels and bladder, are noteworthy symptoms.

Clinical

Cholera infantum. Diarrhea. Hydrocephalous.

Compare

(1) In diarrhea, Ip., Gnaph., Nuphar.

(2) In better from copious urination, Ign., Gels.

(3) In better after stool, Bry., Colch., Coloc., Crot., Oxyt., Rhus-t., Spig., Sulph.

(4) Paralytic symptoms, Gels.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1224

Oleander

(rose-laurel)

Pharmacy

Olnd. Oleander. Nerium oleander. Rose laurel. N. O. Apocynaceae. South Europe, North Africa, West Asia. Thrives best in moist ground. Tincture of the leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Oleander, which is one of the remedies proved by Hahnemann, has been recognized as a powerful poison from antiquity. In the Cap de Verde Islands the petals of Oleander blossoms are used with dried orange-peel in all kinds of fevers to promote perspiration and drive out the rash. In animals poisoned by it, the heart becomes paralyzed, first the auricles, then the entire heart.

Goullon refers to poisoning cases in which "anguish inflammation of the stomach, diarrhea, swoons," and even death had occurred. "Palpitations of the heart, anxiety insomnia and unconsciousness," were observed by Petrus de Alvano and Morgagni has noted "vomiting, thirst, slumbering, speechlessness and death." Goullon also quotes instances of suffering from exhalations of the flowers and even from the plants when not in flower. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Oleander has a marked action on the skin, heart and nervous system producing and curing paralytic conditions with cramp-like contractions of upper limbs. Hemiplegia. Difficult articulation.

Paralytic conditions with cramp like contractions of upper limbs. Paresis after infantile paralysis. General crampings. Numbness. Weakness with trembling in nursing women. Sense of vibrations.

Emptiness in stomach and chest after eating, better brandy. Hemiplegia. Paralytic rigidity. Sopor. Unable to speak or speaks with difficulty. Discharges involuntary.

Clinical

Brain disorders. Eczema. Fainting. Headache. Hyperesthesia. Lienteria. Memory, weakened. Numbness. Nursing women disorders. Palpitations. Paralysis. Perichondritis. Rheumatism. Scalp, eruptions. Spasms. Spine disorders. Strabismus. Tongue, coated, parched. Vertigo.

Modalities

Better from looking sideways. Better brandy. Squinting helps headache. Worse in open air, by draft of air. Worse rest, undressing after nursing. Worse by scratching, by rubbing. Worse looking sideways, friction of clothes. Rising up aggravates headache, vertigo. Stooping causes pain over heart.

Symptoms

MIND

Memory weak, slow perception. Melancholy with obstinate constipation. Sadness with lack of confidence and power. Morose. Peevish. Slow comprehension.

Abdomen

Borborygmus with profuse, fetid flatus. Gnawing around navel.

Chest

Oppression as from a weight, asthmatic when lying down. Obtuse stitches in chest.

Eyes

Can see objects only when looking at them sideways. ***Eyes water on reading. Double vision.*** Sensation as if eyes were drawn back into the head. Lachrymation, when reading.

Face

Pale, sunken with blue rings around eyes. (Ph-ac.) Numb upper lip. Lower jaw trembles when yawning.

Female

Tremors after nursing, so weak she can scarcely walk across the room.

Food

Desires cold water. There is thirst for cold water. Aversion to cheese.

Head

Headache better by looking crossways, sideways or squinting. Pain in brain, as if head would burst. Numb feeling. Dull, unable to think. Indolence. Corrosive itching on forehead and edge of hair, worse heat. Eruption on scalp.

Humid, fetid spots behind ears. (Graph., Petr.) and occiput with red, rough, herpetic spots in front.

Heart

Palpitations with weakness and empty feeling in chest. Better brandy. Pains on stooping.

Kidneys

Involuntary urination.

Limbs

Weakness of lower limbs. Crampy contraction of upper limbs in paralysis. Limbs stiff and cold. Stiffness of joints. Cold feet. Constant cold feet. Swelling, burning stiffness of fingers. Veins on hands swollen. Trembling knees when standing. Edema. Paralysis of legs and feet. Painless paralysis.

PAGE 1225

Lungs

Dyspnea.

Mouth

Toothache only when masticating. Tongue numb. Loss of speech.

Rectum

Ineffectual urging. Burning pain in anus. Passes food undigested in the morning which he ate the day before. Stools, passes when emitting flatus. Stools, thin involuntary, escape with flatus in children.

Sensations

Peculiar sensations suggestive of paralysis, are: Buzzing and humming sensations in the body. Numb or painless paralyzed feeling as if inner parts were distended. Pulsations in

outer parts. Gnawing itching, biting or pungent pain after scratching. Numbness of skin or itching numbness.

Skin

Very sensitive skin, slightest friction causes soreness and chapping. Itching, scurfy pimples, herpes, sensitive and numb. Nocturnal burning. Violent itching eruption, bleeding, oozing, want of perspiration. Itching, especially of scalp, which is sensitive. Eruptions with itching, biting as of lice. Skin numb.

Sleep

Sopor. Yawning with trembling of lower jaw.

Stomach

Extreme debility of digestive power. Canine hunger with hurried eating without appetite. Thirst. Empty belching. Vomiting of food, greenish water. Throbbing in pit. Empty feeling even after eating, better brandy.

Temperature

Heat from mental exertion.

Throat

As if a cool wind blowing on throat (left).

Vertigo

Vertigo for a long time before paralysis. Vertigo, worse looking fixedly at an object or looking down, turning to either side in bed with diplopia.

Comments

A young man, 18, fell sick, had attacks of vertigo, suffered from great weakness of the muscles, headache better in evening.

Worse every morning after waking, which was a difficult process. In addition: pale face, white-coated tongue, slow pulse. On leaving for change of air he soon got quite well, but ill again as soon as he returned.

Some oleanders in his bedroom were then suspected by his doctor and on their removal all the trouble vanished. The doctor then recalled that when a student he had some oleanders before his windows and in autumn, when the nights were cold, he took them into his bedroom with this result:

On waking in the morning heavy head and sensation of weariness, could only leave his bed by great exertion. As soon as he put his foot to the ground was seized with vertigo and reeled. Having traced this to the oleanders, he purposely repeated the experiment and always with the same result.

Olean. is in the front rank of remedies affecting the scalp, more particularly the back part of the scalp or commencing there. "Desquamation of the epidermis of the scalp," "violent gnawing itching on the scalp, as from lice after scratching, a smarting as if scratched raw" are symptoms which have been repeatedly verified by cures and Clarke has confirmed

Cooper's experience in one very bad case in a schoolboy, that a single dose of the tincture may give the best possible result in such cases. The condition was: Head very sore and irritable, covered with crusts, sore to touch. Glands in neck swollen and sore to touch.

Olean. two drops in a powder at bedtime on November 14th. On November 27th an aggravation was reported and the eruption had spread from the head to the back.

From this time rapid improvement set in.

The skin generally of Olean. is very sensitive and easily chafed and chapped and this occurring concomitantly with other Olean. conditions.

The digestion is paralyzed and the food passes completely undigested. Gastro-enteritis, forms a strong indication. Infants soil their diapers every time they pass flatus.

PAGE 1226

Momentary loss of sight. The paralytic symptoms of Olean. are in constant evidence. Involuntary evacuation of feces and urine.

Olean. corresponds to "trembling after nursing" in nursing women to weak memory and slow perception to functional paralysis. The headaches are mostly pressive and stupefying. Pressure as if a hundredweight were pressing brain forward and as if everything would come out at forehead.

A curious feature in connection with some of the headaches is that they are better by looking cross-eyed or by looking sideways. This is a clinical observation well verified. There is also cloudiness of vision, worse by looking sideways. **Eyes** distorted. Olean. should cure some cases of strabismus. The left side is most affected, violent contraction of muscles, worse left side. Numbness of upper and lower limbs has been frequently confirmed.

Compare

(1) Con., Nat-m., Rhus-t., Caust., Lathyr.

(2) Oleander contains Oleandrin and also Nerein which latter is said to be closely related if not identical with Digitalin.

(3) In irritability, Staph., Hyos., Nux-v.

(4) In fits of passion followed by quick repentance, Croc.

(5) disorders of nursing women, Carb-an.

(7) In linteria, Ferr., Ars. has diarrhea from chilling stomach indigestion of cold things, stool yellow with stool great pain, burning, worse after midnight, great thirst.

(8) Arg-n. - bowels act as soon as patient drinks.

(9) Chin. - watery stool containing undigested food, very debilitating, stools may escape involuntarily after a meal, caused or worse by eating fruits.

(10) Apis, Phos. and Ph-ac. - wide-open anus.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. - acute effects, Sulph. - the chronic effects. Compatible: Con., Lyc., Nat-m., Puls., Rhus-t., Sep., Spig.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Oleum animale aethereum

(dippel's animal oil)

Pharmacy

Ol-an. Oleum animale. Aethereum Dippeli. Dipple's Animal oil. Oleum cornu cervi. Dilutions in alcohol. This volatile oil is prepared by Dippel first by distillation of stags' horn. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency and higher.

History

Oleum animale is an oil obtained from the preparation of bone-black and further distilled and rectified for medicinal use. It was discovered in 1711 by Johann Conrad Dippel, the alchemist, who was the discoverer of Prussian-blue.

Dippel obtained it in the first instance by distillation of stags' horns: hence the name *Oleum cornu cervi* with which the *Ol-an.* as at present prepared is considered identical, the deciduous horns of the stag partaking more of the nature of bone than the permanent horns of cattle.

As rectified it is "a colorless or slightly yellow, thin, oily liquid with a penetrating but not disagreeable odor and an acrid, burning taste, which changes to a cool and bitter one. It darkens and thickens on exposure to air and light and is extremely volatile. A drop on paper evaporates without leaving a greasy stain."

Its composition is extremely complex, but it may be regarded as belonging to the group of volatile carbons. Sircar gives an interesting account of *Ol-an.*: Though it is not the panacea which Dippel imagined it to be when he discovered it, *Ol-an.* in a very powerful medicinal substance and since it has been well proved by Nenning, Schreter and Trinks, it has a definite place in the Homeopathic *Materia Medica*.

Grimmer states: Cancer of the breast with burning or sticking and pressure may be radiating in all directions, relieved by rubbing and in the open air.

PAGE 1227

A uterine tumor cured with several doses of *Ol-an.* 1000c potency given at long intervals shows its relationship to new growth.

Sensation as if stomach were full of churning water is a peculiar symptoms of the remedy and found only in a few others. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Oleum animale affects the nerves especially pneumogastric nerve, digestive organs. Useful in migraine and neuralgia of spermatic cord. Burning pains and stitches. "Pulled upward" and "from behind forward" pains. Symptoms appear here and there or in single parts.

Ol-an. is a chilly medicine, but the chilliness (and also coryza) are worse in a warm room and better in open air. Affected part feels sore. Tremulous weakness of hands, knees, feet etc. Pain in spots. Stitches, burning pains, as with red hot needles. Pulled upward and from behind forward pains in malar bones, testicles, breasts. Icy coldness from tips of teeth in throat, stomach etc. Shuffling gait. Urinous odor with belchings, leucorrhoea etc. Flesh feels torn from bones. Neurasthenia.

Clinical

Asthma. Breast disorders. Cancer. Colds. Constipation. Coryza. Facial paralysis. Faint. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Migraines. Neurasthenia. Polyuria. Prostate disorders. Spermatic cord, neuralgia. Testes, neuralgia, retraction.

Causations

Ill effects of suppressions, especially of foot sweat.

Modalities

Better from rubbing, pressure. Better by stretching. Better in open air, eructation. Better changing position. Worse from cold, suppressions. Worse from hot drinks, noise. Worse from 2 to 9 p.m. Worse from eating. Worse in warm room. Worse before during and commencement of menses.

Symptoms

MIND

Indolence and inclined to sit, taciturn. Ill-tempered. Nervous irritability. Sad introverted, absorbed in self, speaks in whispers. Vanishing thoughts. Faintness from gastric origin.

Abdomen

Flatulence and rumbling. Bruised pain in abdomen after stool.

Back

Aching in right scapula, better pressure. Sprained feeling in sacrum. Unsteady gait. Cracking in cervical vertebrae on raising the head.

Breasts

Stitches in breast from behind forward.

Chest

Stitches at clavicle. Chest feels constricted. Oppression.

Eyes

Smarting in eyes, misty vision. Glistening bodies before the eyes. Lachrymation when eating. Short-sighted. Twitching of lids. (Agar.) A skin seems to overhang the eyes.

Twitching of lids.

Face

Feels drawn. Cramp-like pains. Twitching of lips. Malar bone feels pulled upward. Toothache, better from pressing teeth together. White of an egg seems dried on lips. Swelling beneath right lower jaw.

Female

Menses, early, scanty, black flow. Sore breasts before menses, outward stitches in nipples in scirrhus. Stitches in breast from behind forwards. Urinous leucorrhoea.

Food

Desires bread. Drinking cold water causes pressure in stomach, worse from hot drinks. Worse eating (sweat, lachrymation, headache). Especially worse after dinner.

Head

Migraine with polyuria. Pain in spots. Tearing pain with sadness and irritability, worse after dinner, relieved by rubbing. Itching, burning vesicles, better friction. Malar bones feel pulled forcibly upward.

Heart

Anxious palpitations. Pulse slow.

Kidneys

Profuse, pale urine of fish brine odor, worse hysteria, migraine. Polyuria. Greenish urine, frequent and urgent want to urinate with tenesmus and scanty emission. Itching in urethra. Small stream of urine.

Limbs

Sprained feeling in small of back. Cracking of vertebrae on raising head. (Aloe, Nat-c., Thuj.) Restlessness. Rheumatic pain in shoulders. Fish-brine odor of sweat of heels.

PAGE 1228

Lungs

Asthma from suppressed foot-sweat.

Male

Desire increased, ejaculation too soon. Pain along spermatic cord to testicles. Testicles feel seized and pulled forcibly upward, worse right. Pressure in the perineum. Seminal losses, on straining at stool. Prostate hypertrophy.

Mouth

Bites cheek while eating. (Caust.) Tongue feels sore. Greasy feeling in mouth. Toothache better pressing teeth together with sensation of coldness coming out from tips. Snow-white cottony saliva. Tongue sore as if scalded.

Nose

Watery, excoriating discharge, worse in open air.

Rectum

Ineffectual urging to stool with burning in anus.

Sensations

As if testicles were seized and pulled forcibly upward. Sensation in scalp as if skin had been cut and reunited. As if blood were rushing to head to occiput on entering a warm room. As if red-hot needles in chest. As if thumb (and toe) would ulcerate.

Skin

Excoriation in bends of joints.

Stomach

Sensation as if water were in stomach of coldness of constriction and of burning, better belchings. Waterbrash, better chewing tobacco. Sensation of coldness (as of a lump of ice), burning, constriction, better eructation. Urinous belchings.

Temperature

Alternate chill and heat. Cold, foul foot-sweat, fishy smell on heels.

Throat

Sore, dry, constricted, empty swallowing difficult though food and drink pass easily. As if cold air penetrates the throat. Hawks out, gluey, brown lumps. Acrid vapor or raw streak in throat, worse cough.

Vertigo

Vertigo from gastric origin, better bending head backwards.

Comments

As is usually the case with combustive products, Ol-an. has burning pains and burning sensations in almost all parts and like the carbons and Kali-c. it has also stitches and sometimes combinations of the two, "stitches as with red-hot needles." Stitches and pressure may be in all directions, but from behind forward is particularly characteristic. "Stitches from behind forward in breasts, pressure from both sides of the back extends forward."

Guided by the former Clarke gave great relief in a case of cancer of right breast in which pains darting forward out of the nipple were complained.

Pulled upward is another characteristic sensation. Sensation in both malar bones as if pulled forcibly upward. And it also occurs in the testicles. Both testicles are drawn up and very painful.

This led to the cure of a long-standing neuralgia of spermatic cord, excruciating attacks three or four times every year, pains as if testicles were seized by a hand and pulled very severely. Ol-an. 18c gave almost instant and permanent relief.

The cure of a case of migraine is quoted in H. M., July, 1895. Zwingenberg after failing with Sang., gave Ol-an. 2x, five drops in warm water, morning and evening to a lady who

always suffered from migraine the day after a fashionable party, at which she usually wore a heavy diadem on her head.

Polyuria of clear urine accompanied the migraine and suggested the remedy.

This accompaniment may indicate Ol-an. in any nervous disorder. Zwingenberg also cured a case of nervous asthma following repelled foot-sweat.

Dever cured toothache in an extremely irritable patient, pain better by pressing the teeth together. The provings have "stitches in right upper molar removed by pressure after dinner."

PAGE 1229

Dr. Leggett related one case: A very stout Dutch lady, 56 who had been under constitutional treatment for uterine tumor, engorged liver and cerebral congestion. She presented the following symptoms: Sensation as if water rushing back and forth in stomach, fancied the tumor had increased to size it was years ago. She had been walking, standing and shopping and had eaten many sweets.

Of the remedies having "stomach as if full of water," Ol-an. was chosen as more similar to the case than Mill. or Phell. and was given in 1000c potency, a single dose. A month later she was better in every way and a second dose brought still further improvement.

Twitching of lips and swelling beneath right lower jaw. Malar bone feels as if pulled forcibly upward. Greasy feeling in mouth and accumulation of quantities of saliva white as snow. Relaxation of buccal mucous membrane, patient cannot avoid biting cheek when he eats.

Soreness of tongue as if scalded. Sensation as of white of egg dried on lips. Sensation as if cold air penetrated throat although the air is warm, better eating and drinking, worse empty swallowing. Desire for soft-boiled eggs or for bread only with aversion to meat. Sensation as if water were in stomach, as if a lump of ice there.

Belchings taste like urine and burn. Menses too early and too scanty. Cracking in vertebra of neck on raising head. Cramp-like pains in different parts. The left side is predominantly affected, when direction is noted it is from before backward and from behind upward.

Compare

(1) Puls., Ars., Sil., Sepia.

(2) in headache with concomitant polyuria, Ign., Gels.

(3) Twitching eyelids, Agar.

(4) Gastric symptoms after drinking cold water, Ars., Phos., Carb-v.

(5) Pains in testicles, Puls.

(6) worse by noise, Graph. better by noise.

(7) better by rubbing, Phos., Nat-c., Carb-ac., Canth.

(8) Coryza worse in open air, All-c.

(9) Numb head, Graph. Cracking in nape on moving head, Nicc.

(10) Dried white of egg sensation, Alum., Bar-c., Mag-c., Ph-ac., Sul-ac.

(11) better eating and drinking, worse empty swallowing, Lach.

(12) Belchings taste like urine. Agn., smell like old urine.

(13) Sad, despondent, Puls. - unlike Puls., bad tempered.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Nux-v., Op. Follows well: Bry. Followed well by: Sep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Oleum jecoris aselli

(cod-liver oil)

Pharmacy

Ol-j. Oleum jecoris aselli. Cod liver oil. Oleum jecoris Morrhue. Oil obtained from the livers of *Gadus morrhua* and some other allied fishes. N. O. Gadide. Tincture. Trituration. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third trituration. Locally in ringworm and nightly rubbing, for dwarfish, emaciated babies.

History

The number of people who "cannot take cod-liver oil" is very great, which means that Ol-j. is a pathogenetic as well as a curative agent. Neidhard proved it and elicited some very definite symptoms and to these have been added effects, curative and pathogenetic, observed on patients. The oil contains a large number of proximate principles of great complexity to which its specific medicinal properties are due.

Ol-j. is a liver remedy, an ally of Cholesterinum and this the provings confirm. Cod liver oil is a nutrient and affects the chest, liver, pancreas and tendons. Internally, a nutrient and a hepatic and pancreatic remedy. (Burnett.)

Burnett has shown that ringworm generally has its constitutional basis in a tuberculosis habit. In recent ringworm the application of the plain oil at bedtime is at once the most innocent and most effectual of local measures known. Before the application the part should be washed well with soft soap.

PAGE 1230

Another use of the remedy from the same authority is as a general application in the case of emaciated, dwarfish, chilly babies and children. A nightly rubbing with the oil soon revolutionizes their condition.

The nutrition of the skin is improved and the medicinal properties of the oil are absorbed without any tax being put on the organs of digestion. Burnett says olive oil acts as well. That may be, but it does not act better. **Planets:** Saturn, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Ol-j. has faulty nutrition. Atrophic infants, children who cannot tolerate milk.

Emaciation, hot hands and head. Lassitude. Tuberculosis in the beginning stages.

Tuberculosis and scrofulous diathesis. Soreness. Burning in spots. Discharges yellow.

Always taking cold.

Emaciation, lassitude and scrofulous diseases. Rheumatic disorders. Atrophy of infants, emaciation with hot handle and head, restless and feverish at night. Pains in liver region.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Alopecia. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Asthma. Bones disorders. Bright's disease. Cold Abscess. Constipation. Coryza. Cough. Diarrhea. Dwarfishness.

Emaciation. Fever. Fistula. Goiter. Hair, abnormal growth. Headache. **Heart**, palpitations. Intermittent fever. Joints, stiffness. Liver, diseases. Lumbago. Nutrition,

poor. Pneumonia. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Sacrum pains. Sciatica. Scrofulous ophthalmia. Sleeplessness. Spinal irritation. Tuberculosis. Vision disorders.

Causations

Faulty nutrition.

Modalities

Worse from milk, motion. Worse by touch, by riding, by a fall. Worse by motion, raising arm, stooping, bending side inwards, walking. Laughing aggravates cough. Lying down causes oppressed feeling. Worse from draft of air, exposure to cold, living in cold, damp localities.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Soreness and heaviness in the region of liver, worse exercise.

Back

Chilly or fluttering from sacrum up back to occiput.

Chest

Sharp stitching pains. Soreness through chest. Burning spots. Coughing causes soreness of chest, headache.

Face

Growth of short thick hair on chin and upper lip in women.

Female

Establishes menses. Leucorrhoea, yellow with weak back.

Food

Children who cannot take milk.

Heart

Palpitations, accompanies other symptoms.

Limbs

Aching in elbows and knees in Sacrum. Chronic rheumatism with rigid muscles and tendons. Burning in palms. Palms hot toward evening.

Lungs

Dry, hacking, tickling cough, especially at night. Whooping cough in miserable, scrofulous children. Here give drop doses increasing daily one drop up to twelve, then descend in the same way (Dahlke). Hemoptysis. (Acalypha, Mill.) Early tuberculosis. Soreness or stitches in chest. Yellow sputum. Cough with palpitation.

Mouth

Tongue yellow. Fetid breath.

Skin

Milk crusts. Yellowness. Ringworm (local application). Cold abscesses.

Temperature

Constantly chilly towards evening. Hectic fever. Night-sweats.

Throat

Hoarseness.

Comments

Defective nutrition, anemia, weakness and emaciation, deficiency of animal heat. Children who cannot take milk. The headaches are usually frontal, over right eye, bursting after coughing.

Ol-j. has very decided pains in the liver and liver region with great soreness were noted in Neidhard's provings and these symptoms give one of the keynotes of the remedy as soreness. Not only the liver, but the throat, chest, abdomen, kidneys, ovaries, joints and back are all sore, the spine is sore as in spinal irritation.

Another keynote is the occurrence of palpitations of the heart as a concomitant of other symptoms with cough with short breath.

PAGE 1231

The reputation of Ol-j. as a remedy for tuberculosis and scrofulous disorders is shown by the provings to be specific, whatever food-value the oil may possess in addition.

"Dry, hacking cough, night-cough, cough with tough expectoration, yellow or white, soreness of chest, especially on coughing, sharp stitches here and there, through chest, burning through to back, burning in spots," are among the symptoms experienced.

The fever symptoms are strongly marked, both hectic and intermittent. One very characteristic feature is: "Fever worse towards evening with burning in palms."

Ol-j. is a chilly medicine: sensitive to drafts, feels as if continually taking cold. Chills running down the back. Feet constantly cold. The cough is worse from exposure to cold, worse in damp weather. The sensitiveness to chill and damp is part of the intermittent fever action of the remedy and along with it is affection of the spleen, which is the seat of several symptoms. During the chill and before it there is thirst. When the fever came on the cough was better.

The yellowness of Ol-j. appears not only in the expectoration, but in the coating of the tongue, yellow mucus from sore throat and a yellow leucorrhoea. On the female sexual organs Ol-j. has a powerful action increasing the menstrual flow and restoring it when in abeyance.

One curious symptom was abnormal growth of hair on the face of a woman. Another was passage of mucus from urethra with burning during stool.

Compare

- (1) Cholest., Tub., Phos., Iod.
- (2) One liter of Ol. Jecoris contains 0.4 gram of Iodine.
- (3) Gadus Morrhuca, Cod, - frequent breathing with flapping of ala nasi, rush of blood to chest, pain in lungs and cough, dry heat in palms.
- (4) Fel. and sarcodes generally.
- (5) In tuberculosis, ringworm, emaciation, Bacil., Phos.
- (6) Emaciation and ravenous appetite, Iod.
- (7) Intolerance of milk, Aethus., Calc., Lac-v., Mag-c.
- (8) Pains in head with cough, Caps., Bry., Nat-m.
- (9) Chilly, effects of damp localities, Nat-sulph., Aran.
- (10) Heavy eyelids, Gels., Op.

Relations

Antidoted by: Iris v. (chill with sick stomach and diarrhea).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Oleae europeae oleum

Olive

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Olive. *Olea europaeus*. The flowering clusters are placed in sunlit water for several hours. The remedy is prepared from the strained water.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks).

This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Olive, together with the remedies of Clematis, Honeysuckle, Wild Rose, White Chestnut, Mustard and Chestnut Bud, belongs to the group of Lack of Interest in Present Circumstances, as classified by Bach. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Olive treats states of exhaustion in mind/emotions, body and spirit. Weariness and exhaustion permeate all physical structures and call for rest and recuperation.

In the Olive state, emotional life is weary as well. One is unable to care as much about others as one used to. Sadness, depression and discouragement. A sense of meaninglessness and apathy may accompany the exhaustion.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Olive state, the mind is too weary to carry on and one knows that a certain limit has been reached and reserves are depleting. It is a state of exhaustion reaching deep into the self, undermining the very spirit or inner core of existence.

One begins a certain task and cannot complete it, the urge to slow down and rest is simply too strong.

Consequently, one may appear absent-minded, disinterested, or lethargic. In the field of social service, or after prolonged sickness.

PAGE 1232

SOURCES

Bach.

Oniscus asellus

(wood-louse)

Pharmacy

Onis. *Oniscus asellus*. *Oniscus armadillo*. Wood louse. *Armadillo officinalis*. Sow-bug. Sow-louse. Cellar-worm. Millipedes. N. O. Isopoda, Class Crustacea of the Articulate. Tincture of animals. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency.

Herbal

In Germany *Oniscus asellus* has a popular reputation as a remedy for epilepsy. Hering proved a tincture and Wolf recorded the effect of swallowing three "cellar-worms" in a glass of brandy before an attack of fever.

This experience has provided the most characteristic symptoms of the remedy, showing it to be related to *Cantharis*, *Apis* and their cognates.

The symptoms of Hering's proving showed pains in the head, over the eyes and down the nose. Constriction of gullet and stomach. Burning in anus. Many erections with

disinclination to work. Hawking up of blood-streaked mucus. The last two symptoms again recall Canth. Frequent yawning and desire to stretch. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Oniscus has distinct diuretic properties, hence its use in dropsies. Asthmatic conditions with bronchial catarrh.

These symptoms were noted: Pale face, wild expression, constant vomiting. Very severe colic with meteorism and tension of abdomen. Tenesmus of bladder and rectum. Cutting burning in urethra.

Clinical

Colic. Epilepsy. Hemoptysis. Strangury. Toothache.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Distended, meteorism, very severe colic.

Head

Boring pain behind right ear in the mastoid bone. (Caps.) Violent pulsation of arteries. (Poth., Glon.) Painful pressure above the root of nose.

Kidneys

Cutting, burning in urethra. Tenesmus of bladder and rectum with absence of stool and urine.

Stomach

Persistent pressure in cardiac orifice. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Poth., Canth., Glon.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ononis spinosa

(rest-harrow)

Pharmacy

Onon. Ononis spinosa. Ononis arvensis. Rest-harrow. Cammock. N. O. Leguminose. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Ononis arvensis is indigenous to Britain, growing on barren pastures and on the borders of ill-cultivated fields. It owes its name, "Rest-harrow," to its tough underground roots, which cause stoppages to harrow and plough.

In some parts it is called "Cammock," and the country people, having the idea that it communicates its nauseous, goat-like odor to cheese made from the milk of cows who have eaten it, call the cheese so tainted "cammocky" (Treasury of Botany).

Cooper records the case of a brick field laborer, 45, who at 13 was prostrated for a week, apparently with sunstroke, something seemed to catch the back of his head. At 25, had attacks similar to present.

In March, 1900, began to have daily attacks. An aura seems to spread over the head from the occiput, he makes frightful grimaces, but does not scream out, becomes unconscious, turns deathlike and blue in face and falls down. After the attacks has violent headache,

giddiness and wakeful nights. Onon. tincture in single doses at rare intervals produced improvement at once and cured in nine months. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 1233

Homeopathic

A symptom apparently induced by Onon. was this: Nose-bleed three or four times in one day, worse when washing his face." After that he was better. Hansen gives "chronic nephritis" as having been cured by Ononis spinosa.

Clinical

Epilepsy. Headache. Nephritis. Nosebleeds.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Onosmodium virginianum

(false cromwell)

Pharmacy

Onos. The False Cromwell. Onos. virginianum. N. O. Boraginaceae. Tincture of entire fresh plant including root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, thirtieth potency.

History

Onosmodium is a member of an American branch of the Borage family closely resembling the British Onosma, was proved in material doses by W. E. Green of Arkansas. Its common name is "False Gromwell", the real "Gromwell" being another Borage, Lithospermum.

The most remarkable feature of Green's striking proving is the want of power of concentration or co-ordination produced by the drug. This appears in inability to concentrate thought to focus eyes to co-ordinate muscles to judge the height of impedimenta on stepping.

Onos. has probably cured more cases of headache associated with eye-strain, (Ruta) than any other remedy since it was proved. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

Onosmodium acts upon nerves and muscles. General prostration. Acts and feels as if born tired. A remedy for migraine headaches. Headaches from eyestrain and sexual weakness. Vertigo, numbness with muscular prostration.

Onosmodium produces diminution of sexual desire in both sexes, its similar to sexual neurasthenia. Depressed or lost sexual life in women. Neuralgic pains.

Marked association of head and eye symptoms with muscular tiredness and weariness.

Onos. has helped loss of concentration and co-ordination. Disturbance in the sense of proportion. Aching, soreness and stiffness of muscles after the pain. Prostration, weariness and tiredness, acts as if born tired. Seems to tread on cotton. Staggering.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Aphasia. Bladder, irritation. Breasts, disorders. Color-blindness. Debility. Diarrhea. Diplopia. **Eyes** disorders. **Eyestrain**. Headache. Locomotor ataxia. Meniere's disease. Neurasthenia. Nose, dryness. Paralysis. Pregnancy, sickness. Presbyopia.

Seminal emissions. Sexual weakness. Spine, congestion. Throat, sore. Urethra, irritation. Uterus, prolapse.

Causations

Eyestrain. Sexual excess.

Modalities

Better from cold drinks. Better from eating and lying on back. Better from rest, sleep from undressing. Worse sprains. Worse eyestrain, sexual excess, darkness. Worse from tight clothing. Worse from warm, humid air. Worse from jarring, motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Want of power of concentration and co-ordination. Confused mind. Slow thinking. Aphasia. Forgetful. Loss of memory. Fear of falling on going up or down stairs. Irresolution.

Abdomen

Distended feeling, better removing clothing, with griping and grumbling. Colic is better bending backward.

Back

Tired feeling in lower part of the back. Pain in dorsal and lumbar regions. Numbness and tingling in feet and legs.

Breasts

Nipples itch. Sore, aching in breasts, feels swollen and sore.

Ears

Fullness in ears. Hearing impaired. Ringing as from Quinine.

Eyes

Eye symptoms with ovarian symptoms. **Eyestrain**, strained feeling in eyes, worse using eyes. **Eyes** heavy and dull. Muscular asthenopia. Ocular muscles tense.

Pain in eyeballs between orbit and ball, extending to left temple. Misjudges distances. Color blindness for red and green. Vision blurred, optic disc hyperemic and retinal vessels enlarged. Internal eye muscles paretic.

PAGE 1234

Female

Feels as if menses would appear. Menses too early and too prolonged. Severe uterine pains, bearing-down pains, old pains return. Soreness in uterine region. Sexual desire completely lost. Pains alternate between ovaries. Soreness of ovaries with rectum. Leucorrhoea, acrid, yellow offensive, profuse, running down the legs.

Food

Craving for ice water and cold drinks, wants to drink often. Appetite increased. Hunger after siesta, nervous, all day. Appetite and thirst diminished. Distaste for water.

Head

Migraine headache from eyestrain or sexual weakness. Dull, heavy, dizzy, pressing upward in occiput. Occipital headache as if screwed, worse eyestrain and lying down. Occipital-frontal pain in morning on waking, chiefly left side. Pain up and down from occiput (left) to shoulder worse exertion. Pain in temples and mastoid. (Caps.)

Heart

Pain in heart causing fear of death. Pain in region of apex. Oppression of heart. Depressed feeling in heart, as if it would stop beating. Pulse rapid, irregular and weak, and slow. With every third or fourth beat the diastole is prolonged.

Kidneys

Aromatic urine. Pain in prostatic urethra before and after urination. Seldom any desire to urinate. Urination frequent, scanty. Urine: scanty, high-colored, very acid, also of balsamic odor and heavily loaded with urea.

Limbs

Pain in back. Tired and numb feeling in legs, popliteal spaces and below knees. Staggering gait. Sidewalk seems too high. Pain in left scapular region. Great muscular weakness and weariness.

Lungs

Hacking cough with sticky white sputum, better drinking cold water.

Male

Burning in urethra with itching. Loss of sexual desire. Psychological impotence. Speedy emissions. Deficient erections. Sexual excitement. Constant severe erections.

Mouth

Dryness of mouth, and of lips, without thirst, better cold water, with scanty saliva. Clammy, sticky, feeling in mouth. Bitter, clammy taste.

Nose

Stuffed feeling in posterior sinuses. Discharge from posterior sinuses. Feels dry. Dryness of nose, with feeling as from taking cold. Pain in nasal bones. Sneezing in morning, and left side of nose and left eye seem affected.

Rectum

Stools yellow, mushy hurrying him out of bed in morning. Stool is shining, bloody and stringy. Stool with tenesmus, yellow, mushy, hurrying him out of bed in morning.

Skin

Formication in calves.

Sleep

Sleeplessness. Sleep is uneasy and interrupted, restless and waking early. Dreams many, varied.

Temperature

Every day about twelve or one o' clock feeling as if would have a chill. Flushed feeling over whole body. No perspiration in very warm weather.

Throat

Voice husky. Laryngeal cough, better from drinking cold water, with expectoration of whitish, sticky phlegm. Severe dryness and tightness, all symptoms are better by cold drinks and eating. Raw, scraping.

Vertigo

Vertigo, numbness and muscular prostration. Vertigo with headache, worse lying on left side, raising the hands above the head.

Comments

Onos. also appears in vertigo and sensations of numbness and general muscular prostration. Next to the parietic symptoms come neuralgic pains. These are mostly of a dull, heavy aching character and affect cervical and spinal nerves and pelvic organs.

Eyes, occiput, eyes to occiput, sacrum. These are the chief centers of pain, throat, bowels, breasts, heart and limbs being also affected, the left side of the body more than the right.

PAGE 1235

"Feeling of tension in the eyes, as from straining them to read small print," and "desires to have things far off to look at them," show the paralyzing effect on the internal eye muscles and give one of the keynotes of the drug's action.

E. S. Norton published several illustrative cases: (1) Miss C., 23, suffering three years from headache. Pain especially in occiput, which feels "sore and stiff," often extending down spine, which was somewhat sensitive to touch.

Dull, aching pain left side of head, occasionally with darting pain through eyes. Aching in eyes, stiff, strained feeling in them if she read more than a little, left worst. Headache, worse in the morning with some dizziness. The patient had some astigmatism which was corrected with glasses and Onos. Ix at once relieved all the symptoms.

(2) Mrs. D. had excessive myopia and severe headache: constant dull, stupid ache in right occiput and right eye, worse when tired from coughing from any sudden motion. A little vertigo and strained feeling in right eye. Onos. 3x cured.

Norton suggests that neurasthenia and neurasthenic headache may be met with Onos. when connected with strains of other kinds besides eye strains.

He gives a case of car headache.

(3) Mrs. B., deaf nine years, four years constant roaring, hissing noise in both ears with constant dull, pressing pain in occiput, worse evening, some pain in ear and sharp shooting pain in front of auricle, slight vertigo. Chronic catarrh of both middle ears, membranes thickened.

Onos. Ix immediately relieved all the pains, though it did not alter the hearing or noises.

Green himself has published some very striking cases with some pathogenetic symptoms as well as cures and also gives an interesting comparative experience with potencies.

W. A. Yingling found out that the depressing action of Onos. extends to the generative sphere, desire being abolished in both male and female. He quotes S. A. Jones as suggesting that this is the primary action of the drug, thereby distinguishing it from Pic-ac. in which excitement precedes debility.

Onos. will correspond to the developed consequences of sexual abuse and Pic-ac. to the initial step of sexual debility manifested in weakness.

Yingling many times verified "complete loss of desire" as a leading indication. W. J. Guernsey greatly relieved with Onos. a man, 38, suffering from seminal emissions, the result of masturbation. The uterine pains are all better by undressing and lying on the back.

A leading symptoms of Onos. is dryness: of nose of mouth of throat. With this there is a great thirst for cold water, which ameliorates.

Yingling had an interesting experience in the case of a woman to whom he gave Onos. for dryness of the nose and throat. Not only did it cure this, but it also restored the breasts, which were diminutive and almost absent to their normal size. Yingling's results from the tincture and not marked from 30c.

"Soreness and stiffness" are the frequent symptoms of Onos. In the occiput there is pressure upward and the pains may go from the eye backward. With a laryngeal cough there is a gluey expectoration.

H. F. Ivens cured a case of headache of ten years' duration, which illustrates the modality worse in the dark. The pain was in left temple and over left eye, was not worse by noises, light or use of eyes, but was worse in the dark and on lying down. Pellets of Onos. tincture were given every twelve hours.

Compare

(1) Nat-m., Lil-t, Gels., Ruta.

(2) Myosotis, Helio., Symph.

(3) In uterine misplacement, Helio., Helonias, Lil-t., Sep., Nat-m., etc.

PAGE 1236

(4) Disorder of vision, Lil-t. - astigmatism, Pic-ac. - myopia, Nat-s. - Myopia.

(5) Ocular headache, Gels. more right, Onos. more left, Lil-t., Spig., Bapt.

(6) Eyestrain - Ruta.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Operculina turpenthum

(nishope)

Pharmacy

Oper. Nishope. Operculina turpenthum. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

A remedy for the plague, fevers, diarrhea. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Delirium associated with restlessness, loquacity. Tendency to escape from bed, ravings, pains cause fainting. Bubonic plague.

Lymphatic glands are enlarged and indurated. Boils and slowly suppurating abscesses.

Fever and watery diarrhea, profuse with sinking sensation. Cholera morbus.

Hemorrhoids.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Opium

(poppy)

Pharmacy

Op. Opium. Papaver somniferum. Poppy. N. O. Papaveraceae. Opium is the gummy exudation of the unripe capsule of the poppy. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to 200c potency.

Herbal

Opium is one of the most complicated substances in the Materia Medica. Opium contains about eighteen alkaloids of which the Apomorphine, Morphine, Heroin and Codeine are well known.

Besides mucilage, albumen, fat, sugar and salts of Ammonia, Calcium and Magnesia, it contains "seventeen or eighteen alkaloids and two neutral substances, as well as a meconic acid" (Brunton).

The effects observed in persons brought under its influence in opium-smokers and in persons poisoned with massive doses.

These have produced a large part of the pathogenesis, provings and clinical observations have added the rest. As the prince of pain-killing palliatives opium has played a very prominent part in old-school therapeutics and by its seductive properties has reduced many who have sought its help to become its slaves.

The effects of a poisonous dose of Opium are scarcely to be distinguished from a fully developed attack of a stroke. Absolute unconsciousness, complete muscular relaxation, pupils contracted to a pin point aperture, turgid, bloated.

Very red or bluish face, stertorous breathing, pulse slow and full. Death takes place by asphyxia, the heart continuing to beat after breathing has ceased.

Smaller doses of the Opium influence give: Deep sleep, pleasant, fantastic or frightful dreams, delirium like delirium tremens. On waking from this stage there is severe headache, nausea, furred tongue, loss of appetite.

Homeopathic

The effects of Opium as shown in the insensibility of the nervous system, the depression drowsy stupor, painlessness and torpor, the general sluggishness and lack of vital reaction, constitute the main indications for the drug when used homeopathically. It affects the nerves, mind and senses.

All complaints are characterized by a stupor. Complaints are painless and are accompanied by heavy, deep sleep, stertorous breathing. Sweaty skin. Dark, mahogany-brown face. Venous, passive congestion. Strokes.

Want of susceptibility to remedies even though indicated. Reappearance and aggravation from becoming heated.

PAGE 1237

Opium lessens voluntary movements, contracts the pupils, depresses higher intellectual powers, lessens the self-control and power of concentration, judgement, stimulates the imagination, checks all secretions except that of the skin. Diseases that originate from fright.

Op. has insensibility of the nerves, painlessness, depression, drowsy stupor torpidity and general sluggishness of function and lack of vital reaction, a kind of negative state. Excretions, except of skin are checked. Voluntary motions are lessened. Loss of power of concentration, self control and judgement.

Paralysis, painless of brain tongue, bowels etc. Tremors, twitchings, jerking during sleep. Convulsions, worse heat of room or bath. Bed seems hot, hunts a cold place. Hot, sweat, hand. Stupid sleep, accompanies all complaints during spasms, violent chill etc. Epilepsy in sleep from approach of strangers (children) from fright, worse glare of light from anger insult.

Throws limbs or stretches arms at right angle to the body, stupor between spasms. Want of susceptibility to medicines even though indicated. Faints every fifteen minutes. Sensation of bodily well being, great happiness. Suppuration. Painless ulcers. Dropsical swelling of the whole body. Internal dryness. Complaints appear with sweat. Idiocy from masturbation.

Clinical

After-pains. Bladder, paralysis. Brain disorders. Cancer. Catalepsy. Chilblains. Colic. Constipation. Delirium. Diabetes mellitus. Dreams. Dysmenorrhea. Epilepsy. Fear,

effects. Fetus, movements, Fetus, excessive. Hernia. Hystero-epilepsy. Ileus. Intestines, obstruction. Labor pains, abnormal. Lead colic. Marasmus. Measles. Melancholia. Meningitis. Paralysis. Puerperal convulsions. Sighing. Sleep, abnormal. Snoring. Starting. Strokes. Sunstroke. Tympanitis. Uremia. Urine, suppression, Uterus inertia. Veins, fullness. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of fear, fright, anger, shame, sudden joy, charcoal fumes, sun, drug overdose, rape, shame, alcohol, lead.

Constitutions

Opium is specially suited to: persons of light hair, lax muscles and want of bodily irritability, persons insensitive to well-chosen remedies.

Childhood and old persons (first and second childhood). Drinkers. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from cold, uncovering, constant walking. Worse heat, sunstroke. Worse from anxiety and fear, reproaches. Worse from emotions, fear, fright, shame, joy, odors, alcohol. Worse from stimulants. Worse from suppressed discharges, receding eruptions. Worse during and after sleep. (Apis, Lach.)

Symptoms

MIND

Coma from drug overdose, fright, stroke or injury. Dreamy. Sluggish. Dull. Stupid. No will power. Apoplectic (stroke) state. Loss of consciousness. Wants nothing, says nothing ails him. Placid. Unable to understand or appreciate his sufferings. Indifferent to pain or pleasure.

Frightful fancies. Fears after fright, which remains. Thinks he is not at home. Delirium, tremens with terror. Delirious talking with wide open eyes. Exaltation of the mind, vivid imaginations. Gaiety. Talkative. Rash. Bold increased courage. Tendency to lie. Deceptive, vision, taste touch, perversion of all senses. Imagines parts of his body are very large. Carphology. Sees frightful visions of mice, scorpions. Nervous, irritable, tendency to start.

Abdomen

Hard, bloated, tympanitic. Colic with urging to stool and discharge of hard feces. Lead colic. Incarcerated umbilical or inguinal hernia. Difficult emission of flatus. Intestinal spasms, child cries day and night. As of a weight in the abdomen. Bowels feel completely obstructed. Paralytic atony of bowels after laparotomy.

Back

Opisthotonos. Pulsating arteries and swollen veins on neck. Swelling of veins and beating in arteries of neck.

Chest

Heat in chest, burning about heart. Compression of diaphragm. Aching in chest with shootings in sides. Tension and constriction in chest.

Ears

Acuteness of hearing. Clocks striking at a great distance keeps her awake. Buzzing in ears. Tinkling in ears. Tinnitus like sea roaring.

Eyes

Eyelids hanging, as if paralyzed. Ptosis. (Gels., Caust.) **Eyes** half open and are turned upwards. Pupils fixed, contracted, dilated, non-reactive to light. Red, bulging eyes. Staring, glassy. Embolism of central artery of retina. Sensation as if eyeballs were too large. Quivering of eyes and lids. Swelling of lower lids. Visual hallucinations. Cloudiness of sight. Sensation of dust in eyes.

Face

Red, bloated, swollen, dark suffused, hot. Looks intoxicated, besotted. (Bapt., Lach.) Spasmodic facial twitching, especially corners of mouth. Veins of face distended. Distorted. Trembling, twitching of the muscles of face, old look after cholera infantum. Hanging down of lower jaw. Lock-jaw. Lips swollen, protruding.

Female

Dysmenorrhea, forcing her to bend double with urging to stool. Horrible labor-like pains in uterus. Suppressed menses from fright. Softness of uterus. Lively or violent fetal motion. Puerperal convulsions. Threatened miscarriage from fright with sopor. Suppression of lochia from fright. Convulsions come from stoppage of labor pains. Prolapse from fright. Hiccough during pregnancy. Puerperal convulsions, drowsiness or coma between paroxysms.

Food

Hungry, but no desire to eat. Loss of appetite. Very thirsty. Burning thirst, especially for beer. Attacks of bulimia with want of appetite and repugnance to all food. Slowness and weakness of digestion.

Head

Confusion in head. Heavy occiput. Paralysis of brain. Head hot with hot sweat. Dull, heavy, stupid. Pain in back of head, great weight there. (Gels.) Bursting feeling. Paralysis of brain. Complete insensibility, no mental grasp for anything.

Heart

Burning about the heart. Weakness. Full slow pulse. Palpitations after stressful events, fright, grief, sorrow, etc.

Pain in heart with great anxiety, trembling, sleeplessness, talkative delirium.

Kidneys

Loss of power or sensibility of bladder. Paralytic atony of bladder after laparotomy. Retained or involuntary urination after a fright. Retention of urine in nursing children from spasms of neck of bladder. Slow to start, feeble stream. Kidney colic, pain radiates to bladder and testicles.

Limbs

Trembling of the limbs after fright. Painless paralysis. (Olean.) Twitching of limbs. Numbness. Jerks as if flexors were overacting. Convulsions, worse from glare of light, coldness of limbs. Veins of hands distended. Feels as if lower limbs were severed and belong to someone else. Numbness, weakness. Shuffling and trembling gait. One or other arm moves convulsively to and fro.

Lungs

Breathing stops on going to sleep, must be shaken to start it again. (Grind.) Hoarse. Deep snoring with rattling, unequal breathing. Sighing. Stertorous breathing. Difficult

intermittent, deep. Cough with dyspnea and blue face with bloody expectoration. Cough, tickling with blue face or profuse sweat on whole body, better drinking water. Hemoptysis. Yawning after cough.

Male

Spasmodic stricture from drinking poorly fermented liquor and in alcoholics. Increased sexual desire with frequent erections and pollutions. Diminished sexual desire and impotence.

Mouth

Dry. Intense thirst. Blubbering of lips. Difficult speech and swallowing. Bloody froth. Dryness of mouth with violent thirst. Looseness of teeth. Ulcers in mouth and on tongue. Copious salivation. Hemoptysis.

Nose

Loss of smell.

Pulse

Pulse is full, slow, quick, hard, irregular, imperceptible.

Rectum

Stools involuntary after fright. Obstinate constipation, no desire to go to stool. Round, hard, black balls. Feces protrude and recede. (Thuj., Sil.)

Spasmodic retention of feces in small intestines. Stools involuntary, black offensive, frothy. Violent pain in rectum, as if pressed asunder. Retention of stools from ileus. Violent pain in rectum as if pressed asunder. Bloody mucus oozes from open anus.

PAGE 1239

Sensations

As if from smoke on the brain. As if flying or hovering in air. As if drunk. As if eyes too large for orbits. As if sand or dust in eyes. As if eyelids paralyzed. As of a band round chest. As if intestines would be cut to pieces. As of a stone in abdomen. As if something was forced through a narrow space in abdomen. Rolling as of a hard body in right hypochondrium. As though anus closed. As if lower limbs severed from body.

Skin

Dry. General itching Rough and dirty. Crawling here and there. Painless indolent ulcers. Whole body looks red. Hot perspiration over whole body, except lower limbs. Constant desire to uncover. Erythema, scarlatina-like eruptions. Desquamation of epidermis. Chilblains. Dropsical swelling of whole body. Skin blush with blue spots.

Sleep

Sleepy but cannot go to sleep. Great drowsiness. (Gels., Nux-m.) Falls into a heavy deep sleep. Heavy stupid sleep of the aged. Profound coma. Suffocates on falling asleep. (Grind.) Sleeplessness from acuteness of hearing. Distant noises, cocks crowing keep him awake. Coma vigil. Picking at bedclothes. Dreams of cats, dogs, black forms. Pleasant, fantastic, amorous dreams. Suffocative attacks during sleep like nightmare. Bed feels so hot cannot lie on it.

Stomach

Nausea with vomiting and retching. Vomiting in peritonitis of fecal matter or urine. Fecal vomiting. Vomiting with colic and convulsions. Retching from emotions. Vomiting of blood or of greenish matter. Painful sensitiveness and inflation of stomach and epigastrium. Heaviness and pressure in stomach. Incarcerated hernia.

Temperature

General low temperature with inclination to stupor. Hot, sweaty and drowsy with cold limbs. Heat extending over body. Hot perspiration. Sweats without relief. Pulse full and slow. Fever characterized by stupor, snoring respiration, twitching of limbs intense thirst and sleepiness.

Throat

Dryness of throat. Aphonia from fright. Voice weak with inability to speak loud without great exertion. Bitter or sour taste in throat. Inability to swallow. On swallowing food either goes the wrong way or returns through the nose.

Tongue

Tongue purple, white. Black tongue. Paralysis of tongue and difficult speech. Tongue, protrudes to right side, dry.

Vertigo

Vertigo after fright. Lightness of head in old people. Vertigo after fright of old people with lightness of head from injuries to head.

Comments

Hahnemann describes as a rare and transient effect of Op. in excitable subjects, occurring primarily but really a sort of reflection of the secondary state: "Deathly paleness, coldness of the limbs and whole body, cold perspiration, timorous anxiety, trembling and despair, mucous stools, transient vomiting and short cough and very rarely certain kinds of pain."

Abnormal painlessness is a grand keynote of Op., but in the pathogenesis many acute pains will be found and among them this recorded by Hahnemann himself: "Horrible labor-like pains in uterus, which compelled her to bend the abdomen double with anxious, almost ineffectual urging to stool."

One of the worst cases of painful menstruation Clarke ever had to treat Op. 30c gave greater and more lasting relief than any other remedy. In one patient he gave Op. 30c for constipation.

Op. caused with the onset of the next period "sharp pain which caused vomiting and a desire to sit doubled up and keep warm."

PAGE 1240

J. P. Willard has repeatedly given permanent relief in cases of suffering with Op. 2x without producing any narcotic effect. Opium can cause cramps and even tetanus as well as the opposite state, the tetanic properties chiefly existing in the alkaloid Theban. Opium causes tetanus in frogs but has no effect whatever on birds.

The grand characteristic of Opium in the drowsiness inertia torpor, absence of sensation, absence of reaction, which appears is its general effects. In all complaints with great sopor, painlessness, complaining of nothing and wanting nothing, opium may be required.

"Want of susceptibility, trembling," is another feature of the same state, lack of vital reaction. Inertia of the intestines results in constipation of the bladder in retention of the uterus in suspension of the menses. Generally speaking, all secretions are checked except that of the skin, which is excited.

In ileus and strangulated hernia it has been given with success and reversed peristalsis and fecal vomiting are leading indications here. It is equally indicated in the involuntary and unconscious passage of urine and feces from paralysis of sphincters. Also in uterine inertia during labor Opium is often needed.

On the other hand, Op., which is a very dangerous remedy to give to children, has this effect on the fetus in utero, that instead of making it quieter it makes it more lively, hence Opium is one of the chief remedies for fetal movements when they become excessive.

Op. also follows Acon. as a remedy in the asphyxia of the newborn and in puerperal convulsions. In the cerebral complaints calling for Opium there is generally the deep red face, the stertor and stupor to guide.

These are found in a stroke: insensibility and partial or complete paralysis resulting from fright, the fear still remaining from charcoal vapor from inhaling gas from alcohol.

The strokes of alcoholics is accurately pictured in Opium poisoning. The spasms of children occur at the approach of strangers from nursing after the mother has had a fright from crying, eyes half open and upturned. Screaming before and during a spasm.

Epileptic attacks occurring during sleep. Sleep follows the convulsions. Loud snoring.

The delirium of Op. is marked by: Great loquacity, visions of animals starting out of various parts of the room. Delirium tremens of old sinners, very little drink is sufficient to bring on an attack. The face has a constant expression of fright. If he sleeps the sleep is stertorous.

On the other side of the sleep picture, partly mixed up with sleep phenomena is the exalted sensitiveness and timidity, sensitiveness to fright and other emotions. Sleepy but cannot sleep, sleepless with acuteness of hearing disturbed by sounds ordinarily not heard at all. Twitching trembling of head, hands and arms.

In tetanus Op. is called for when the spasms are ushered in with a loud shriek. Nervous and irritable, tendency to start. Opium is a great fever remedy.

Sweat as a concomitant is a characteristic of Opium complaints appearing with perspiration. The skin is hot and damp. An opium-eater's face glistens with fine perspiration. "Very hot, sweltering perspiration." Another condition is described by Guernsey thus: "Patient may not feel cold all day, but may have only a little chill and at night, when in bed, complain that the sheets feel so very hot."

T. F. Allen remarks that Opium fever maybe closely allied to that of Acon. The Ranunculaceae. are not far removed from the Papaveraceae. The Opium fever may have high temperature without distinct inflammatory process.

It is characterized by intense thirst and great sleepiness and is without the anguish, fear and restlessness of the Aconite fever. The Opium fever may be periodic intermittent or remittent.

PAGE 1241

Gels. fever is like Opium fever but without thirst.

Villers cured with Op. 200c a case of hystero-epilepsy having these characters: Attack preceded by sensation of swelling of body. Veins protrude, face bluish red. Complete unconsciousness.

C. N. Payne relates the case of a little girl, aged two, who had never slept properly since birth. She went to sleep at usual time and slept until 10 p.m. , when she waked moaning, crying and tossing about, seems frightened, almost falls asleep again but wakens with a start, screaming and keeping in motion one arm and one leg after waking. Seems sleepy but cannot sleep. Usual naps during day.

Nux-v., Bell., Cham. were given in succession in vain. It then transpired that before the baby was twelve hours old it had four different medicines put into its stomach, one of

them being paregoric, which had also been given since, as well as "quieting medicine." During the early months it had colic with constipation, stools in dark, hard, round balls. Clearly, it was a proving of Opium. Op. 200c was given. The first night she slept much Better and rapid improvement and cure followed.

J. B. S. King noticed that in seven Opium eaters, there was marked arching of the back, especially of the upper part of the back. In as many Morphine takers he had not met with a single case of arched back.

Compare

- (1) The alkaloids, Apomorph., Cod., Morph., Chel., Sang.
- (2) Apis, Bell., Gels., Nux-m.
- (3) Morphine - an extreme susceptibility to all pain, twitching, tympanites, much itching,
- (4) Codeine - dry, teasing incessant cough, twitching of muscles, especially those of eyelids.
- (5) eschscholtzia - California Poppy - a harmless soporific.
- (6) Stroke of alcoholics, Bar-c.
- (6) Lack of vital reaction, Psor.
- (7) Spasms after fright - Hyos., from anger, Cham., Nux-v., Effects of fright, the fear still remaining, Acon., Hyos.
- (8) Diarrhea from fright, Gels., Puls., Ver.
- (9) Effects of sudden joy, Coff.
- (10) Violent movements of fetus, Arn., Sil., Thuj., Sulph., Croc.
- (11) Uterine inertia, Morph., Chloral., Sec.

Relations

Antidoted by: Strong coffee, Atropine, Kali-permang. solution, Oxygen inhalations, Camph., Bell., Ip., Nux-v., Chronic Opium poisoning. Ip., Nux-v., Passi., Avena sativa is useful to counteract Opium, morphine or heroin habit. Antidote to: Bell., Dig., Lach., Merc., Nux-v., Stry., Plb., Stram., Ant-t. Followed well by: Acon., Bell., Bry., Hyos., Nux-v., Nux-m., Ant-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Opuntia vulgaris

(prickly pear)

Pharmacy

Opun-v. Opuntia vulgaris. Cactus Opuntia. Prickly Pear. Opuntia Alba Spina. N. O. Cactaceae. Tincture of flowers. Tincture of stems. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second potency.

History

Two kinds of "Prickly pear" have been proved Opun. vulg. an Opun. alba spina. Burdick took one or two deep inhalations of the tincture of the flowers of the former. J. Fitch, who proved many of the Cactaceae took ten drops of the tincture of the second. **Planets:**

Moon.

Homeopathic

Opun-v. has a sick feeling in lower third of abdomen. Diarrhea with nausea. Feels as if bowels were settled down in lower abdomen. Enteroptosis with loose and frequent evacuations.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Nausea. Priapism. Spleen, pains.

Comments

The bulk of the symptoms of the proving are Fitch's, but the most peculiar symptom (which has also been verified) is Burdick's: "Nausea extending from stomach down into bowels with sensation as if diarrhea would set in.

" Also "feeling as if bowels had settled down into lower abdomen." Fitch had actual diarrhea.

PAGE 1242

All the urinary and genital symptoms were his except "Bloody urine," which is an effect of *O. vulg.*, but not Burdick's. Coldness was observed by both provers.

The peculiar mental symptoms recalling the swearing tendency of *Anac.*, are Fitch's. Sticking and pricking pains predominate, also numbness and tension.

Compare

(1) *Chaparra amargosa* - which Mexican physicians laud as a specific in chronic diarrhea.

(2) *Ricinus communis* - diarrhea, dysentery, obstinate chronic diarrhea.

(3) *Cact.*, *Cer-b.*, *Anhal.*

(4) In nausea and sinking-down sensation in stomach and abdomen, *Ip.*

(5) *Blasphemy*, *Anac.*

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Orchitinum

(testes extract)

Pharmacy

Orch. Orchitinum. Testicular Extract. A Sarcod. Trituration. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The use of a testicular extract in cases of senile decay and nervous breakdown was first proposed by Brown-Sequard and formed one of the examples by which he illustrated his doctrine of "inner secretions."

He maintained that the various glands of the organism had in addition to their obvious secretion or excretion, an additional secretion which was not obvious, but which materially contributed to the welfare of the organism. The doctrine is now generally accepted and the use of the Sarcodes in general medicine is based upon it. Homeopathy can use these remedies in both ways. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Orchitinum has been used with success in the triturations in menopausal sufferings and in old-school practice in the sequelae of ovariectomy in cases of debility, sexual weakness and premature senile decay.

Clinical

Menopause. Debility. Sexual weakness. Senility.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Oreodaphne californica

(california laurel)

Pharmacy

Oreo. California laurel. Oreodaphne californica. Mountain Laurel. Spice-Bush. Balm of Heaven. N. O. Lauraceae. Tincture of the leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Oreodaphne is a tree which grows to a hundred feet in height. When bruised it emits a strong spicy odor which may cause sneezing.

J. Murray Moore proved on himself and friends a tincture of the leaves and produced well-marked fronto-occipital headache worse by movement, better by rest. The symptoms were more violent when the tincture was smelled than when taken internally. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Oreo. has neuralgic headaches, cervical-occipital pain, cerebro-spinal meningitis. Atonic diarrhea and intestinal colic.

The characteristics of one of its headaches thus: "Dull ache in occipital and cervical regions, extending down to scapula, great heaviness of the head with a constant desire to move the head, which, however, gives no relief."

Clinical

Colic. Diarrhea. Headaches. Meningitis.

Symptoms

Back

Constant, dull ache in cervical and occipital region, extending to scapula down spine.

Eyes

Drooping eyelids. Eyelids heavy,

Head

Head heavy, twitching. Intense aching with pressure at inner angle of either orbit. Pains, worse left side, extending through brain and across scalp to the base of the occiput.

Headaches, worse light, noise, better closing eyes and perfect quiet. Pain extending to ears. Great heaviness of head. Twitching.

Rectum

Atonic diarrhea.

Vertigo

Dizziness, worse on stooping or moving.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1243

Origanum majorana

(sweet marjoram)

Pharmacy

Orig. Origanum majorana. Sweet marjoram. N. O. Labiate. Tincture of whole fresh plant. The whole plant without the root gathered when in flower is macerated in two times its weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

The "Wild Marjoram" of this country is Origanum vulgare, grows on limestone or chalky soil and yields an oil called Oil of Thyme.

Orig. marjorana, the "Sweet Marjoram" which is used for seasoning in cookery, was proved by Dr. Cessoles.

It was proved on himself and two young women and the symptoms of the proving showed a distinct relation to the sexual organs, which clinical experience has verified and expanded.

A treatise on the "Sexual Passion," by Dr. Gallavardin, Lyons, France, contains this item on Origanum: The person who discovered a remedy that in a certain sense may be considered as a specific against sexual passion was a clergyman of Mississippi, the founder of an orphan asylum.

This remedy is Origanum majorana or common marjoram, which proves effective in masturbation and excessively aroused impulses. The author uses it in the 4c dilution as he has not found the higher potencies effective. He dissolves five or six globules of this dilution in four teaspoonfuls of fresh water and the young masturbator takes of this every two days, a quarter of an hour before the meal, one teaspoonful.

If the cure is not accomplished eight days after this solution is used up the same dose is repeated in the same way.

When desired, this remedy can be used according to the author without the knowledge of the patient, by pouring a teaspoonful into the soup, milk or chocolate. The effect frequently appears very rapidly, but sometimes it does not appear. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Homeopathic

Origanum majorana strongly affects the female sexual organs. Acts on nervous system generally and is effective in masturbation and excessively aroused sexual impulses.

Affections of the breasts. (Bufo) Desire for active exercise impelling her to run.

Orig. increases the desire for sex. Erotic-mania with inclination to commit suicide. Great sexual excitement driving her to masturbation. Lascivious ideas, impulses, dreams.

Desire for active exercises, impelling her to run. Great physical prostration. Uneasiness.

Clinical

Breasts disorders. Headache. Hysteria. Leucorrhoea. Nipples, irritation. Nymphomania. Restlessness. Seminal emissions. Sexual mania.

Symptoms

MIND

Thoughts of marriage, which dispel sadness. Lascivious ideas, impulses and dreams. Fearful, silent, sad, discontented, despairing and weary of life. Irritable. Restless with great anxiety and full of ideas. Need for active exercise of running in open air. Sadness

the whole day, followed by lively mood and excessive joyfulness, Impulses to run.
Lascivious ideas with sexual irritation.

Abdomen

Violent pain in abdomen wakes her from sleep at night.

Back

Pains beneath the scapula.

Breasts

Swelling and itching of nipples and pains in breast.

Female

Great sexual irritation, deep moroseness, believes herself lost or despised. Great sexual excitement driving her to onanism, daily indulgence. Nearly idiotic from masturbation. Sexual mania, powerful lascivious impulses, leucorrhea, hysteria. Increased desire for sex. Sexual mania with inclination to suicide in a young girls.

Sexual irritation with leucorrhea and irritation of pudenda. Leucorrhea infertility, "flatulence of uterus."

Food

Loss of appetite. Excessive thirst at night

PAGE 1244

Head

Headache in temples. Heat of head, as heat increased, head was involuntarily turned from side to side.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate, waking him from sleep as many as four times in one night.

Limbs

Cramp in sole of right foot in left leg in fingers and shoulders. Pains in right hand. Rheumatic pains in right foot frequently recurring and disappearing. Pains in the toes.

Male

Nocturnal emissions.

Nose

Nosebleeds. Tickling and sensation of constriction in tip of nose.

Skin

Pale red spots on legs, thighs and abdomen. Painful red pimples on outer portion of both legs.

Sleep

Frequent waking from sleep in fright with trembling. Dreams, vivid, anxious, lascivious, exciting.

Stomach

Hiccough.

Temperature

Heat of head, as the heat, as the heat increased the head was involuntarily turned from side to side.

Vertigo

Vertigo on lying down in evening.

Comments

All kinds of sexual excitement in females especially, have been remedied by Orig. The sexual symptoms were developed chiefly in the female provers and were these:

Sadness followed by joyfulness and thoughts of marriage. Lascivious dreams. Increased desire for sex. Swelling and itching of nipples and pains in breasts. Clarke had verified the power of Orig. in morbid sexual excitement in both sexes.

Other curious symptoms were: "Impulse to run." "Heat of head, as the heat increased the head was involuntarily turned from side to side." Symptoms were worse evening on lying down (vertigo) and worse at night (excessive thirst).

Compare

(1) *Ferula glauca* - in violent sexual excitement in women, icy coldness in occiput.

(2) Plat., Valer., Canth., Hyos.

(3) In masturbation in girls, Grat.

(4) In masturbation, desire to run, heat to head and movements of head, disorders of breasts, Bufo.

(5) In impulse to run, Iod.

(6) Canth., Cann-i., Coll., Hedeoma, Helon., Plat., Valer.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ornithogalum umbellatum

(star of bethlehem)

Pharmacy

Orni. Star of Bethlehem. *Ornithogalum umbellatum*. N. O. Liliaceae. A plant of which there are many varieties, nearly allied to Garlic, *Allium sativum*. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Ornithogalum umbellatum is to be considered in chronic gastric and other abdominal indurations, possibly cancer of intestinal tract, especially of stomach and cecum.

In his "Cancer and Cancer Symptoms" Cooper has published several cases of cancer helped by *Ornithogalum*. Cooper particularly insists on his method being followed: a dose of a single drop being allowed to act until all trace of its action has disappeared.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Ornithogalum has flatulence, swollen feeling across lower chest, whenever she turns in bed, feels as if a bag of water turned also, gastric ulcer and cancer. Center of action is the pylorus, causing painful contraction with duodenal distention. Complete prostration.

Feeling of sickness keeps patient awake at night.

Orni. gets cold before the pains. Feels a pressure in every nerve of the body, sometimes in one part or another with pain across chest, sometimes after food or at night and sometimes on an empty stomach. Restlessness on account of creepy feeling in feet, cannot sit still, cannot read without walking about.

Clinical

Cancer. Flatulence. Gastric ulcer. Stomach, ulceration.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression of spirits. Hateful. Depression and desire for suicide.

Abdomen

Hardness and distention of abdomen. Wind in balls rolling from side to side. Distention of stomach and abdomen with frequent belching of mouthfuls of offensive flatus, obliging her to loosen her clothes.

Limbs

Legs and feet go to sleep on sitting. Creepy feeling in legs keeps him awake at night. Right leg felt bruised and sore, later, angry and red. Legs swollen, great red streaks and patches coursing along them. Legs and feet swollen, preventing walking.

Mouth

Tongue red, coated towards back. Nasty taste in morning.

Rectum

Constipation. Diarrhea, feels better from.

Sleep

Great difficulty in going to sleep owing to creepy feeling in limbs. Sleep disturbed by pains. Wandering dreams. Waking in perspiration at night.

Stomach

Gastric ulceration even with hemorrhage. Pains increased when food passes pyloric outlet. Frequent belching of offensive flatus. Vomiting of coffee-ground looking matter. Painful sinking across epigastrium. Agonizing feeling in chest and stomach, starting from pylorus with flatus that rolls in balls from one side to the other. Loss of appetite. Phlegm retchings and loss of weight.

Comments

In the same volume Cooper reproduces from H. W. (April, 1898) cases of ulceration of the stomach in elderly women cured with the same remedy.

(1) Miss J., 50, a thin, drawn-featured woman. Her sister died of cancer of stomach. Fifteen years previously vomited blood and had been subject to gastric pains ever since. Pains in stomach with sickness. Vomiting two or three times a day. Feels a pressure in every nerve of body, sometimes in one part, sometimes in another with pain across the chest sometimes after food.

Sometimes at night and sometimes on an empty stomach. A great deal of wind and sometimes a swollen feeling across the lower chest, occasional heartburn with rising of food, nasty canker taste in the morning, sleep not good from the pains, wandering dreams, bowels are confined.

Ornith. tincture, one dose, November 6. On 13th was seen again. Symptoms had moderated, vomiting ceased. A new symptom had made its appearance: "Wakes in perspiration at night." That had diminished by the 27th. Pains better "gets cold before the pains." No heartburn, nasty taste still and confined bowel. Repeated dose.

The day after this dose looseness of bowels set in with general relief. This went on increasing under more doses of the remedy until the patient regained almost perfect health and was quite changed in appearance.

(2) Mrs. K., 62, eighteen months before seized with profuse vomiting of blood. Since then lived on slops and Quaker oats. Lately has spat up clots. whenever she turns in bed "feels as if a bag of water turns also." Feet and legs swollen, unable to walk with ease. A brother is said to have died of cancer. January 12, 1898,

Ornith. tincture, one dose. January 23rd, so much better she can hardly believe it the effect of the powder. Oppression at stomach gone. The "fluid sack" that rolled about in her inside had seemed to go down and she felt nothing of it. Feels cheery and light.

On February 10th there was a threatened return of the symptoms, but another dose permanently removed them.

Cooper adds to the above this account of how he was led to think of Ornith. in cancer. "My acquaintance with it in cancer cases was due to the very distinctive disturbance it produced in a woman very sensitive to all alliaceous flavoring substances in food.

The dose was taken at midday and the same evening distention of the stomach and duodenum came on.

PAGE 1246

Also frequent belching of mouthfuls of offensive flatus obliging her to loosen her clothes. This was accompanied by the most hateful depression of spirits and desire for suicide. A feeling of complete prostration and painful sinking across the pit of the chest. A feeling of sickness that kept her awake the greater part of the night and that did not pass off for several days.

The subject of this disturbance was about fifty-four years of age of quite a sanguine temperament inclined to the enfeebled digestion and with a history of pleuritic seizures and a possible tubercular tendency, but otherwise not subject to any settled form of disease. Since the medicinal thrill above recorded, her general strength, digestion and capacity for the enjoyment of life have manifestly improved.

The Ornith. in those sensitive to it goes at once to the pylorus, causes painful spasmodic contraction of it and distends the duodenum with flatus, its pains being invariably increased when the food attempts to pass the pyloric outlet of the stomach."

Clarke has had several opportunities of confirming Cooper's observations on the action of Ornith. on cancer the stomach.

Mr. W., 44, came to me in August, 1899 with this history: Both parents died of cancer. He had a weak stomach for two or three years and was wasting. Has to get up in the night to vomit. Brings up green and yellow liquid.

Much flatus, "swells up in balls of wind." Abdomen large and hard, spleen rather large. Venous zigzag. Stools loose, watery, slate-colored. Urine is scanty, dark. Vaccinated three or four times.

Under Thuja 30c once a week he made good progress, the vomiting ceased and he began to put on flesh. He developed an offensive body odor, which disappeared under Sulphur 30c, but on October 13th symptoms were rather worse. Some distention, wind does not pass freely. Rumbling before stool. Balls of wind roll about, but not as badly as at first. Frothy, acid vomiting which relieves.

Clarke now gave Ornith. tincture, one dose, repeated three weeks later with manifest improvement in the symptoms. Body much less hard and distended, sleep good, appetite good, cessation of vomiting and gain of three pounds in weight. When he returned the symptoms were different and another remedy was required and then he considered himself cured.

Other symptoms include: Complete prostration and painful sinking across pit of chest and a feeling of sickness that kept her awake the greater part of the night. Writhing in agony, unable to keep anything long on stomach, better by warm food, worse by cold drinks.

Pains in stomach with sickness, vomiting two or three times a day. Great deal of wind and sometimes swollen feeling across lower chest. **Heart** burn and rising of food. Feels as if a bag of water turns when she turns over in bed.

Compare

- (1) All. sat. In flatulence indigestion.
- (2) Abies-n., Cham., Chin., Carb-v., Lyc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Oscillococcinum

Pharmacy

Oscillococcinum. Historical dose: All potencies, 30c to 200c.

History

In the year 1925 Joseph Roy is believed to have observed in some conditions of a culture the existence of a germ animated by an oscillating movement. He named the nosode Oscillococcinum because of this fact.

These researches helped him to describe a remedy of which the clinical experiments in the infections of influenza were carried out in particular by Paul Chavanon.

Oscillococcinum was developed by Boiron Laboratory in France. Pierre Schmidt says Oscillococcinum is for "influenza at the beginning as a preventive, as well as during convalescence" **Planets:** Mercury.

PAGE 1247

Homeopathic

Influenza of all types, especially in the earlier stages. Bursting headaches and muscle aching. Tendency to get influenza. Anxiety, paleness, chill. Sensitiveness to barometric weather changes. Tuberculous patients sensitive to cold. Paleness, asthenia, hyperthermia. Eye and nasal catarrh. Bronchial congestion. Painful congestion of the ear drum. Gastro-intestinal troubles with the influenza. "Mastoiditis, at the beginning of a disease which does not develop." (Schmidt)

This is a faithful remedy at the beginning of influenza, of rhinitis and otitis. Given early it is very efficacious.

To obtain good results in a case which begins and to cut short the manifestations of influenza, it is necessary to use one dose of Oscillococcinum 200c every 2 to 3 hours or repeat only if necessary.

Clinical

Aches. Anxiety. Bronchitis. Conjunctivitis. Ear pain. Fears. Headaches. Influenza. Gastro-intestinal disorders. Mastoiditis. Rhinitis. Sinusitis. Varicose ulcer.

Modalities

Better by heat. Better by rest. Worse by milk. Worse by eggs.

Symptoms

MIND

Subjects with fixed ideas, obsessions. Agony, anxious without any motive. Obstinate. A busy body, maniac, cannot bear disorder. Fear of dirt. Fear of being polluted. Has the need to wash his hands very often and is afraid of giving his hand to others for the fear of pollution, contagion.

Abdomen

Abdominal cramping pains followed by fetid diarrhea. Pains in the appendix region.

Ears

Pains sometimes as if from needles in one or both ears. Tympanum red and swollen.

Diminution of hearing acuity. Mastoiditis.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis of influenza. Yellow conjunctiva. Eye catarrh.

Face

Pain in the frontal and maxillary region.

Food

Can digest neither milk nor eggs.

Head

Bursting headaches. Headache with considerable throbbing.

Kidneys

Turbid urine, less abundant, deep color. Sometimes painful urination.

Lungs

Muco-purulent expectoration with humid cough.

Mouth

Tongue white.

Nose

Nasal voice. Nasal catarrh. Stuffed nose, nasal obstruction, sneezing. Serous discharge from the nose, then muco-purulent.

Rectum

Constipation.

Skin

Varicose type of ulcers of the legs.

Stomach

Swelling of the stomach. Putrid regurgitations. Vomiting of water or food.

Temperature

Bruised sensation, chill, hyperthermia.

Throat

Aphonia, dry painful cough.

Compare

(1) Eup-per., Gels., Pyrog., Bapt., Ars. Influ

(2) Gaulphimia glauca - Hypersecretion of the nasal and ocular mucous, sneezing, hypersensitivity to change of weather.

(3) Gelinsoga purviflora - Morning headache, makes mistakes when writing numbers and letters, stuffed nose, augmentation of diuresis, joint pains, lassitude, feels as if bruised.

(4) ginkgo biloba - Pale face, drawn traits, numbness and chill. Laryngeal irritation with cough, frontal and left supra - orbita pain.

(4) *Luffa operculata* - Frontal-occipital headache, acute or chronic inflammation of the mucous membrane of the nasal fossa, lassitude and bodily fatigue.

Relations

Eup-per. is to be associated with it.

SOURCES

Julian.

Osmium met. + -ac. (old abbr.)

(the element)

Pharmacy

Osm. Osmium metallicum. Osmium. The Element. Trituration of the precipitated metal. Osmium acidum. Osmium tetroxide. OsO₄. Dilutions with absolutely pure water.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth potency.

History

Osmium is a metal of the Platinum group in association with which it is always found.

PAGE 1248

It is the heaviest of them all and the most refractory, having never been fused. It derives its name from the pungent odor of the fumes of Osmic acid, which are evolved in the process of separating Platinum from its ore.

The odor of Osm. closely resembles that of Chlorine, as also do its irritating effect on the respiration mucous membrane. The odor imparted to the secretions is various, it makes the urine smell like violets.

The belchings like radishes, the axillary sweat like garlic. Triturations of the pure metal have been proved. The symptoms of the metal and of the acid are taken together. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Osmium affects the respiratory tract, especially trachea. Irritation and catarrh of respiratory organs. Eczema. Pain in trachea. Increases and gives odor to local perspiration. Causes adhesion of the nail fold. Albuminuria.

Though secretions are foul, urine smells like violets, belchings like radishes and axillary sweat like garlic. Crawling on back and shoulders. Pains go up and down. Causes adhesion of the nail fold.

Clinical

Asthma. Bronchitis. Cold, liability. Coryza. Cough, spasmodic. Eczema. Erections. Glaucoma. Headache. Hernia. Herpes iris. Larynx, pain. Penis, sores. Pollutions. Post-nasal bleeding. Post-nasal growths. Spermatic cords, pains. Sternum, pain. Syphilis. Syphilitic eruptions. Testicles, pains. Tongue, sore. Trachea, pain.

Modalities

Open air helps the smarting in eyes. Worse coughing, talking. Worse by touch. Worse riding, evening Cough worse until midnight. Open air aggravates, (coryza, cough).

Symptoms

MIND

Morose, irritable, impatient. Weeping mood, screaming with cough. Weak, gives up. Consciousness of mental weakness, misplaces words. Thoughts of accidents having happened to others. Disinclination for work.

Abdomen

Distention of stomach and abdomen in evening, with difficult passage of flatus. Rumbblings. Pain in groins, on coughing the pain extended into testicles. Pressure on inguinal rings. Weakness in groins towards spermatic cords. Constriction in epigastrium before dinner.

Back

Crawling on back and shoulders. Pressive pain in back and loins. Pain in sacral region. Peculiar pain extending from scapula to sacral region, worse motion and cough.

Chest

Wandering pneumonia. Sticking near left lower rib. Pain beneath sternum on coughing, extending to sides of chest. Sternum is sore, painful to touch, independent of cough. Shooting up and down in sternum. Oppression, better deep inspiration. Tightness. Dryness in chest.

Ears

ringing in right ear. Tingling and pain in right ear. Earache evenings, first right then left ear. Perforations with irritation of meatus. Itching in the ears, profuse nasal catarrh. Deafness, ears pain when nose is blown, mouth open, sleep noisy.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis. Increase in intra-ocular tension, dim sight, photophobia. Glaucoma with iridescent vision. Violent supra and infra-orbital neuralgia, violent pains and lachrymation. Green colors surround candle-light. Greenish or rainbow colors around the light.

Food

Aversion to cocoa. Aversion to coffee and tobacco, disgust at their odor.

Head

Feels as if a band around head. Dull, heavy headache. Violent headache above and under the eyes. Sharp bewildering pain center of forehead. Aching in base of brain and jaws at night. Pain in vertex and occiput, worse throwing head backward. Falling off of hair. (Kali-c., Fl-ac.)

Heart

Anxious palpitations. Pulse rapid.

Kidneys

Bright's disease. Diminution or suppression of the urinary secretions. Urine is albuminous, strong-scented, smelling of violets.

Urine is high-colored, full of bile, dark brown and scanty. Deposits bright-red sediment.

PAGE 1249

Limbs

Axillary sweat smells like garlic. Twitching of fingers with spasmodic cough. Fold of skin remains attached to growing nail. Heaviness and weariness of limbs, worse knees.

Lungs

Moist rales on breathing and in larynx. Convulsive cough, feels as though membrane were torn from larynx. Noisy, dry, hard, cough in violent short bursts, coming from low

down, shaking the whole body. Twitching of fingers with spasmodic cough. Spasmodic cough, sounds as if coughing in an empty tube with torn loose feeling and sticky sputum. Dread of breathing, sore pain when air enters lungs. Sensitive air passages.

Male

Steady aching in glans penis. Pain in testes and spermatic cord. Violent pain on the point of penis and prepuce. Erections every morning, earlier and harder. Pain in testicles, preventing sleep.

Mouth

Aching in jaws, pain in muscles of mastication. Mouth sticky and pasty. Copious salivation. Taste of blood, metallic, cigars cannot be smoked, because they provoke cough and worse the rawness in larynx, taste blunted.

Nose

Coryza, fluent with a feeling of stoppage. Snuffling. Full feeling in nose. Nose and larynx sensitive to air. Small lumps of phlegm from posterior sinuses.

Rectum

Stools mushy, frequent. Bilious stools with burning at anus. Constipated. Stool hard, then soft. Tendency to hemorrhoids. Burning in anus during and after stool.

Sensations

As of a band round head. As if he had swallowed broken stones. Cough as if caused by resonance of contiguous parts. As if insects crawling on back and shoulders. Legs and feet as if too full.

Skin

Eczema. Itching pimples. Irritated skin. Itching pimples. Bromidrosis, sweat in axilla smelling of garlic, worse evening and night. Fold remains attached to growing nail.

Sleep

Sleepiness is overpowering. Sleepless. Restless sleep, with painful dreams. Sleep heavy, interrupted by nightmare. Dreams of fire, confused, but not frightful. Dreams not remembered. Dreams of activity and of serious events.

Stomach

Feels full of broken stones or lumps. Belchings smelling like radishes. Belchings, nausea, and vomiting. Qualmishness and extreme discomfort with dull pain and heaviness in pit of stomach. Nausea in morning. Vomiting of watery mucus of the odor and taste of the acid. Chronic vomiting, with pressure in stomach.

Temperature

Shivering, worse back. Fever, with difficult respiration, fever, with hot and dry skin. Sweat in axilla, smelling of garlic, worse evening and night.

Throat

Acute laryngitis, cough and expectoration of tough, stringy mucus. Talking causes pain in the larynx. Hoarseness, sore sternum.

Tongue

Tongue coated, and bad taste to coffee, fissured and one spot denuded. Tongue edges rough and covered with pimples. Tongue red stripe in middle. Tongue sensitive to touch when eating and drinking.

Comments

Girl of 14 with post-nasal growths improved rapidly under Osmic acid, 3x, but was seized with exhaustion, then under Hydroc-ac., got quite well. (Cooper)

The respiratory tract is irritated from beginning to end and not only irritated but pained. The nostrils and larynx are sensitive to cold air. There is pain in larynx, trachea and in and under sternum on coughing. Even talking causes pain in larynx.

Cough convulsive in paroxysms, hollow sounding as if one coughed into an empty tube, caused by irritation in larynx or low down in chest. With so many remedies causing cough and asthmatic symptoms, Osm. is no less irritating to the skin, producing all degrees of irritating eruptions, eczematous and herpetic.

PAGE 1250

In one of Blackley's cases a child born during the time that his father was under the influence of Osm-ac. developed eczema, though none of the previously born children were eczematous.

C. M. Boger cured a case in which there was pain in both directions: "Stitching pain upward in left spermatic cord. Creeping sensation downwards in left spermatic cord. Weakness in calves, they give out while walking." Shootings in the sternum are up and down.

In another case of a man, 44, syphilitic was cured of: "dull, steady pain in hypogastrium, sore to pressure. Steady aching in glans penis." In the provings the erections were severe almost to priapism and the ejaculations were longer-lasting and more copious than normal.

The kidneys were affected in one of Blackley's cases incipient nephritis being set up. The headaches of the provings were of a violent description, many of them affecting the base of the brain.

A woman, 62 to whom Clarke once gave Osm. 2x for a spasmodic cough with pain in the head had a severe aggravation, the headache taking this form: "Sharp pain in center of forehead going through to back, better by hard pressure on forehead."

She discontinued Osm. and in two or three days that pain went away, leaving only an ordinary headache. The cough was not relieved. G. S. Norton suggests that Osm. may be a remedy in many cases of glaucoma.

Compare

- (1) Arg-n., Sel., Mang.
- (2) Irid., Tell., Thall., Plat., Pall.
- (3) In eyes and lungs, Chlor., Brom.
- (4) Skin of nails, Fl-ac.
- (5) Itch, Sulph.
- (6) Coryza, cough with pain in larynx, All-c. but it has better in open air.
- (7) Eruptions, Ars., Rhus-t.

Relations

Antidoted by: Sulfuretted hydrogen, Phos-ac., Sil. - swollen gums, Hep. and Psor. - pain in larynx, Bell. and Merc. - laryngeal catarrh.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Osteo-arthritis

(o.a. n.)

Pharmacy

O.A. N. Osteo-arthritic-nosode. Made from the synovial liquid of arthritic joints.
Historical dose: All potencies.

History

A proving of the Osteo-arthritic-nosode of hip was read in the 18th All India Homeopathic conference at Madras on 10 Oct., 1970. The two preparations of O.A. N. are done from the synovial liquid of joints.

The O.A. N. that originated from Dr. Foubister, comes from the knee of a patient suffering from an osteo-arthritic affection, and the other stock from the hip of a similar case. Here is a nosode which acts towards the osteo-arthritic direction. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

State of stupor, indifference to others. Extreme weakness with somnolence in the afternoon and profound sleep. Weakness, worse in the morning when waking up. Great desire for sleep with deep sleep at night.

Clinical

Arthritis. Osteo-arthritis.

Modalities

Aggravation by the first movement, at night. Better by prolonged movement. Worse right side.

Symptoms

MIND

State of indifference. Nonchalance. Idleness, no desire to work. Irritability, worse towards evening. Indecision, needs relaxing.

Eyes

Styes of upper eyelid of the left eye.

Kidneys

Highly colored urine and less abundant, worse at noon.

Limbs

Swelling of the right wrist. Pain in the right shoulder. Muscular pain of the right hip. Temporary redness and swelling of the right shoulder. Redness and swelling of the right forearm and right wrist. Pain aggravated by the first movement, ameliorated by continued movement. Pain of the Achilles tendon.

Male

Increase of sexual desire in men. Furuncle on the scrotum.

Skin

Furuncles.

Compare

(1) Calc. Calc-p.

SOURCES

Julian.

PAGE 1251

Ostrya virginica

(ironwood)

Pharmacy

Ost. *Ostrya virginica*. Ironwood. Hop-hornbeam. Lever-wood. N. O. Cupulifere. (Corylacee). Tincture of heart wood. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

History

The Hop-hornbeam, *Ostrya virginica* is sometimes regarded as a variety of the common Horn beam naturalized in America, though native to southern Europe. The chief difference between them is that Ost. vulg. has pendulous and Ost. virg. upright catkins. Wood from the preparations of which the provings by Burt and others were made is exceedingly hard and heavy. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Ostrya virginica has a marked action on the liver with the usual dull headache and pain in back and shoulders, cutting, sinking pains in abdomen. Nervous, languid, weak, uneasy. Allen mentions the following: "Tongue coated yellow at root. Loss of appetite for breakfast and dinner. Frequent nausea with the dull frontal headache."

On the other hand there is increased appetite, hunger wakes the patient at 4 a.m. and sinking at epigastrium. Sickening pains were much complained. some of the stools were very black. Of great value in anemia from malaria. Bilious conditions and intermittent fever. Very nervous with dull headache.

Clinical

Headache, dull. Head, numb. Intermittent fever. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Malaria. Malarial anemia.

Modalities

The symptoms were worse moving, stooping, walking. worse 6 a.m. , 4 a.m. , 3 p.m.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Dull pains in right lobe of liver with sour belchings. Retraction of umbilicus. Rumbling, flatus, pain waking him in night.

Back

Back so painful, can hardly turn in bed, cannot sit up (better from Macro., Bry., Nux-v). Dull pain in whole dorsal region, extending to left hypochondrium.

Constant lumbar and sacral pain, worse stooping or walking.

Ears

Drawing pain deep in left ear.

Face

Moist freckles in face, head and hands.

Food

Appetite greatly increased. Woke with hunger 4 a.m. Loss of appetite.

Head

Dull headache with numb, prickly feeling in head, face and hands, worse head. Dull frontal headache with nausea. Right side headache, morning.

Limbs

Arms and legs: aching, dull pains. Fine drawing rheumatic pains in left fingers, morning. Drawing pains in right ankle.

Mouth

Boring and sharp pain in right lower molars. Tongue yellow, coated at the root. Taste is coppery, slimy, sweet, slimy, bitter, rough.

Rectum

Rectum feels sore, protruded feeling after stool.

Stomach

Sour stomach. Burning distress in epigastrium. Nausea and distress after riding in cold air. Hard sickening pains in epigastric and umbilical region, awaking him at night.

Sinking in epigastrium. Frequent nausea with dull, frontal headache. Sickening pains.

Stool

Loose stools, bilious with tenesmus and straining, loose without tenesmus. Tenesmus followed by diarrhea stool. Mushy stool with burning at anus and tenesmus. Black stools, dry lumps.

Compare

(1) Waking in night hungry, Ign., Lyc.

(2) Black stools, Lept.

Relations

Antidoted by: Macro., Bry., Nux-v. (lumbago).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ovininum

Ovary gland

(oophorium)

Pharmacy

Ov. The Ovary Gland. Oophorium. Ovarian extract. A Sarcod. Trituration of expressed juice of ovary of sheep or cow. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, low triturations.

PAGE 1252

History

Ovary or Oophorium has been used with much success in cases of suffering following excision of the ovaries and for the menopausal sufferings of women. Clarke had good results with it in such cases in the lower triturations. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Ovary has been suggested as a remedy in ovarian cysts. Suffering following removal of the ovaries, (Sepia). Menopausal disturbances in general. Cutaneous disorders and acne rosacea. Prurigo.

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Menopausal, sufferings. Flushings. Nervousness, menopausal. Ovaries, tumors, disease. Prurigo.

Symptoms

Female

Infantile genitalis. Hot flashes. Menopause. Menses are frequent too early. Menses are clotted, coagulated, copious. Menses of short duration. Infertility.

Comments

E. Saalfeld in view of Landau's observations on the effect of Ovary on the nervous sufferings of women at the menopausal, gave Ovary to women suffering from acne rosacea and other skin disorders of the menopausal.

A woman, 20 after double oophorectomy had lichen-like eczema. This was relieved by Ovary as well as the accompanying nervous symptoms and adiposity.

He obtained good results also in some non-menopausal cases as: (1) Acne and seborrhea in chlorotic women.

(2) A case of prurigo which had lasted from childhood in a woman of 26. In this case the itching was better for a short time after the period. This better during menses may prove a keynote and relates the remedy to Zinc.

Compare

(1) Orchitinum, Testicular extract - after ovariectomy, sexual weakness, senile decay.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ovi gallinae pellicula

(membrane of egg-shell)

Pharmacy

Ovi-p. Ovi gallinae pellicula. Egg shell membrane. Membrane of the Shell of a Hen's Egg. The fresh membrane is triturated in. 95 alcohol, allowed to digest several days and then potentized (Swan). Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

The Egg shells were used by the ancients in powdered fresh or roasted and as such were and are much used in the treatment of oxyuris vermicularis. Swan prepared the membrane. As an ovarian product it might be expected that all parts of the egg should have an action on ovaries.

Ovi gallinae pellicula is was recognized as an article of diet and eggs have a stimulating effect on the sexual functions. The provings of Ovi g. p. bear out this relation.

Yingling contributed this case: H. E., 42, blonde, had these symptoms: A dull, hard, heavy aching in region of heart, generally about apex, extending at times to left ovarian region. Occasionally a cutting which extends to base of heart and prevents breathing after the cutting a sensation as if something went "thud," after which pain seems to recommence at apex. At times heavy aching in base of heart, which makes breathing very difficult. Only bending backward better respiration.

Ovi. g. p. (a preparation of Fincke's) one dose, dry on the tongue. In a very few minutes the pain was all gone. "Feels splendidly since taking the remedy." Without knowing what it was, said she had "a taste of fresh eggs in the mouth since taking the powder." **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sudden pains. Bearing-down sensation. Intolerance of bands on wrists, arms, waist, etc. Backache and pain in left hip. Debility. Pain in heart and left ovary.

Among the noteworthy features of the provings are: Suddenness of onset and ceasing, both provers manifested these. Jerkings on going to sleep and in sleep.

Heat in sacrum, the rest of the body being cool. The bearing-down sensations in the uterus were very marked. Pushing and rushing feeling in womb, as if blood might rush out in torrents. Sensation as if something turned over inside.

PAGE 1253

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Catarrh. Coryza. **Heart**, oppression. Hip pain. Leucorrhoea. Menstruation, irregular. Ovaries, pains. Post-nasal catarrh. Pruritus vulvae. Throat, sore. Uterus, displacements, retroverted. Vertebra, pain. Vulva, soreness.

Causations

Over-exertion. Strain.

Modalities

Better bending backward (dyspnea in cured case). Better jarring or beating breast (dyspnea). Worse by movement, reaching, lifting arms, over-exerting. Worse at menses: before during and after, though some symptoms were better when flow appeared. Worse pressure and touch intolerance of pressure of clothing. Worse descending stairs. Worse at full moon.

Comments

This Ovi-p. preparation was made by Swan and proved by a young lady, a patient of J. C. Boardman. Swan adds that it has an ancient reputation for "immoderate flux of the menses" (like Calc.) and for nocturnal bedwetting.

The first prover was a young lady who was known to be unable to bear any extra exertion, but the details of this were not known until after she had taken the first dose of the 100,000c sent by Swan.

This had the effect of removing suddenly the whole of the trouble which prevented her from exerting herself.

A left ovarian pain extending down the left limb, brought on some years before, when she felt something "give way" in the groin while shoveling snow.

The sensitiveness to exertion never returned, though the dose created much disturbance of the generative functions before it had finished its action.

The symptoms of the second prover, a married woman who took the 30c, confirmed the symptoms, both cured and pathogenetic, experienced by the first.

This prover had also hemorrhage from the rectum incontinence of urine while sneezing or coughing, post-nasal catarrh.

Compare

(1) Calc., Naja.

(2) Ova tosta - Tosta preparata, Roasted egg-shells - Calcarea ovorum - has leucorrhoea and backache. A feeling as if the spine were broken and wired or tied together with a string. Pain of cancer. Warts.

(3) Also Egg vaccine for asthma. Much interest is shown in Dr. Fritz Talbot's method to cure one form of asthma in children by the use of egg vaccine. Asthma due to susceptibility of the protein substance in eggs can be cured by immunizing against egg poisons by repeated doses of egg white. After the skin has been cleansed with soap and alcohol the egg-white is rubbed into a slight scratch.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Oxalicum acidum

(sorrel acid)

Pharmacy

Ox-ac. Oxalicum acidum. Sorrel acid. Oxalic Acid. Trituration. Tincture. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Although certain oxalates are constant constituents of vegetable food and of the human body, the acid itself is a violent poison when taken internally, producing gastro-enteritis, motor paralysis, collapse, stupor and death.

Ox-ac., the chief constituent of Sorrel (*Rumex acetosa*) and Wood Sorrel (*Oxalis acetosella*), exists in plants that are ordinarily deemed anti-scorbutic and are remarkable for the grateful acidity of their herbage.

Inspissated solutions of sorrel have been used successfully as local applications for epithelioma and with a solution of Ox-ac. and of Tannic acid, applied locally. With a solution of 5 grains to 3 ozs. of water Cooper has removed troublesome small nevi in infants upon the face and elsewhere, using it for weeks or even months.

PAGE 1254

Cooper removed a large patch of erythematous lupus on the cheek. From this it would appear, taking into account that Ox-ac. produces wart-like growths, it may have a beneficial influence, locally and probably internally as well, upon epithelial proliferations of the cuticle.

Ox-ac. is said to enter largely into the inspissated juice of the Clover (*Trifol. pratense*) which formed Thomson's "cancer plaster," and which is strongly escharotic. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

If Opium is the painless remedy, Ox-ac. may be considered its antithesis: it causes the most excruciating pains beyond description and it has this grand keynote distinction, that its pains are all worse when the patient thinks of them. And not only that, thinking of pains and conditions will bring them on when they are not actually present. If the patient thinks about urinating he must go instantly and relieve the bladder.

Influences the spinal cord and produces motor paralysis. Violent pains in spots, (*Kali-bi.*). Worse motion and thinking of them. Periodical remissions. Spasmodic symptoms of throat and chest. Rheumatism of left side. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Tuberculosis. Periodical disorders.

The Ox-ac. patient becomes weak, cold, livid and numb all over worse lower limbs. Excruciating pains like lightning in streaks in spots, burning. Paralysis of the left side from spinal meningitis.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Back, pain. Bedwetting. Chest disorders. Cholera infantum.

Convulsion. Deltoid rheumatism. **Eyes** disorders. Gastrodynia. Gout. Gravel. Hernias.

Indigestion. Meningitis. Myelitis. Nails, blue. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Nose disorders. Numbness. Oxaluria. Paralysis. Pregnancy, sickness. Side, pain. Spasms. Spermatic cord, neuralgia. Stomach disorders. Tetanus. Testes, pains. Tongue disorders. Urine, abnormal. Voice, altered.

Modalities

Better after stools. Change of position helps pain in back. Worse thinking of symptoms. Worse from mental exertion, motion, worse from strawberries, sour fruits, grapes. Worse left side, slightest touch. Worse from light, shaving, cold. Worse from being aroused about 3 a.m. with gastric and abdominal pain. Lying down causes swimming sensation. Worse evening, night and early morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous and sleepless. Very much exhilarated, quicker thought and action.

Symptoms worse by thinking of them, not only that, but thinking will bring on the conditions when they are not actually present.

Abdomen

Chronic inflammation of bowels. Burning in small spots in abdomen. Colic about the navel or involuntary muddy brown stools better lying. Flatus passes with difficulty. Stitching pains in the liver better deep breathing. Fainting and vomiting during stool. Pain in upper part after eating with much flatulence.

Back

Numb pricking in back. Back feels too weak to hold the body. Cold creeps up spine.

Chest

Sharp pain through lower region of left lung, extending down to epigastrium. Chest fixed. Left lung painful.

Eyes

Severe pain in eyes, **feel expanded**. Hyperesthesia of retina. **Small and especially linear objects appear larger and more distant than they are.** Sight vanishes with the nosebleed.

Face

Pale, cold, livid. Feeling of heat.

Food

Cannot eat strawberries. Sugar, coffee and wine disagree.

Head

Headache, before and during stool. Sense of heat. Band like sensation about the head, as of a screw behind each ear, better after stool. Numb pricking in occiput. Sore tender spot on scalp.

Heart

Palpitations and dyspnea in organic heart disease, worse when thinking of it. Palpitations worse lying down. Pulse feeble. Angina pectoris, sharp, sharp pain in left lung coming on

suddenly, depriving of breath. **Heart** symptoms alternate with aphonia. Precordial pains which dart to the left shoulder. Aortic insufficiency. Beats of heart intermit when thinking of it. Fluttering in heart.

PAGE 1255

Kidneys

Must urinate when thinking of it. Pains in glans penis, when urinating. Oxaluria. Frequent and copious. Burning in urethra and pain in glans when urinating. Urine contains oxalates.

Limbs

Weak trembling, hands and feet. Numb, tingling. Numbness extends from shoulders to fingertips. Pains start from spine and extend through limbs. Drawing and sharp pains shooting down limbs. Backache, numb, weak. Myelitis. Muscular prostration. Wrist painful, as if sprained. (Ulmus.) Lower limbs blue, cold insensible. Sensation of numbness. Multiple sclerosis. Sharp pains in various parts, jerking pains. Hands cold as if dead. Pain in fleshy part of thumb (right).

Liver

Stitches in liver.

Lungs

Breathing spasmodic with constriction of larynx and chest. Dyspnea, short, jerking inspirations. Burning sensation from throat down. Hoarseness. left lung painful. Aphonia. Paralysis of the tensors of vocal cord.

Male

Seminal vesiculitis. Neuralgic pains in spermatic cord, worse from slightest motion. Testes, throb or feel crushed. Testicles feel contused and heavy.

Mouth

South, taste, belchings with difficult swallowing.

Rectum

Diarrhea from coffee.

Sensations

Jerking pains like short stitches, confined to small spots, lasting only a few seconds. Sensation as if all blood had left the brain. As if blood in head was coursing upward and outward. As from a screw behind each ear. Hypogastrium as if bound. Back as if broken or bruised. Wrist as if sprained. Hands as if dead. During shaving as from chafing.

Skin

Sensitive, soreness, smarting, worse shaving. Perspires easily. Mottled, marbled in circular patches.

Stomach

Emptiness with gnawing compelling one to eat. Burning pain goes upwards, worse slightest touch, sugar. Violent pain in epigastrium discharge of flatus relieves. Gastralgia, heartburn, sensation of coldness below epigastrium. Bitter and sour eructation, worse at night. Cannot eat strawberries.

Throat

Nervous aphonia. (Coca, Hydr-ac.) Voice altered. Low voice. Hoarseness with cardiac derangements. Aphonia from paralysis of vocal cords.

Vertigo

Confusion and vertigo. Vertigo, swimming sensation on lying down, while looking out of window.

Comments

Ox-ac. has coldness of surface, numbness, mottled skin, blue nails, are present in all degrees of the drug's action and are leading keynotes for its use. The excruciating pain in lower back and loss of power in the lower limbs shows an unmistakable action on the spinal cord and its meninges. These symptoms are better seen in less severe cases of poisoning.

In animals poisoned with Ox-ac. the first symptom is stiffness of hind limbs. Farrington sums up the indications of Ox-ac. in spinal affections: Weak loins, hips, legs, numb back, numb limbs. Limbs blue and cold, weak and numb, worse going up stairs. Limbs stiff, paroxysm of dyspnea (as in spinal meningitis).

Pains in small spots (especially linear spots). Pains worse when thinking of them. Erections with dullness in occiput.

In a case of paraplegia, affecting first right then left leg of a year's duration in an American lady, mother of four children, W. M. Butler gave great relief with Ox-ac. 3c. In a few weeks the motor symptoms were better than the sensory. Sensation to heat and cold was restored, general tactile sensibility was improved. Some control was gained over bladder and rectum.

The involuntary muscles are affected by Ox-ac. no less than the voluntary.

PAGE 1256

There is frequent ineffectual urging to stool, preceded by a sick, distressing feeling from navel downwards, worse when thinking of it, worse from drinking coffee. Sugar worse pain in stomach. Wine causes headache. Faintness and vomiting during stool. After stool better of pain in back.

The heart may be paralyzed in a few minutes if the dose of the poison is very large and then it is found flaccid or distended with blood.

In an interesting study of Ox-ac., J. W. Ellis cites a fatal case of poisoning recorded by Boericke through exposure of the hands to a saturated solution used for chemical purposes. The symptoms were: Intense pains in head. Hyperesthesia, especially to light. Spasms of pain down limbs, along throat muscles and through spermatic cord. Sensitive spots on spine.

D. Walker told Clarke of a case of his in which the patient, an elderly, gouty man, was suddenly seized with congestion of spinal meninges with great coldness, blueness and numbness with complete prostration of strength. Ox-ac. 6c rapidly cured.

A patient of Clarke who used Ox-ac. in his work suffered from: "Rheumatism of left side. Starting on falling asleep. When actually at work, acidity."

This left-side rheumatism is noteworthy, for Ox-ac. is a very left-sided remedy. But it has one special region of the left side, as Burnett has graphically illustrated in which it is supreme. Sharp pains through the lower lobe of the left lung.

It matters not what the name of the disease may be pleurisy, pneumonia, tuberculosis, when that pain is present Ox-ac. will do its work.

The provings give: Sharp shooting pain in left lung and heart, extending down to epigastrium and lasting some seconds. In afternoon, stitches several times in left lung. Sharp, sharp pain in left lung, coming on so suddenly that it deprives him of breath for a few seconds. Sore sticking in chest extending back to between scapula.

Ox-ac. has cured many cases of angina pectoris with symptoms recalling these. A powerful action is developed on the kidneys in the poisoning cases, albumen, blood and

oxalate crystals results in cases of oxaluria in which some of the leading symptoms of the remedy, as the backache, numbness, etc., were present.

Bedwetting has also been cured with Ox-ac. 6c in a blonde boy of six. The guiding symptom was: "Sharp shooting pain in left chest, close to sternum and parallel to it."

Hale cured a case of palpitation with action of heart irregular in force and rhythm, alternating with aphonia with Ox-ac. 6c.

Ellis suggests that Ox-ac. corresponds to many cases of neurasthenia. It is a favorite remedy with S. A. Jones in cardiac trouble, occurring in highly "nervous" patients.

John Moore reports the case of a sea captain who suffered from indigestion. Two years before Moore saw him he had to undergo operation for strangulated hernia. Ever since he had been subject to these symptoms:

Pain in region of navel coming on two hours after eating, accompanied by much flatulence and bitter and sour belchings. Pain worse in night, arousing the patient 3 a.m. and keeping him awake. Burning sensation from throat downwards to the region of the pain. The patient had always has a weak digestion and had met with many severe accidents at sea.

Ox-ac. 3c, two drops, an hour after meals. He was a little better the first night and after that slept the night through and said he had not had so much comfort for years.

Symptoms are worse by touch (small spots on head), slightest touch causes excruciating pain. worse Shaving. Eating better pain in stomach. Soup better gnawing in stomach. Sugar, coffee, wine worse. After eating: pains at navel, colic, rumbling in abdomen, urging to stool, weakness.

PAGE 1257

Compare

(1) Ars., Colch., Arg-n., Pic-ac.

(2) Cicer arietinum, Chickpea - Lithiasis, jaundice, liver affections, diuretic.

(3) Scolopendra - terrible pains in back and loins, extending down limbs, return periodically, commencing in head to toes. Angina pectoris. Inflammation, pain and gangrene. Pustules and abscesses.

(4) Cesium - Pain in lumbar region and testicle. Headache, darting through temples. Diarrhea and colic. Languor.

(5) Kali-ox.

(6) In cholera infantum, Ars., Ip., Verat.

(7) In gastralgia, Colch.

(8) In spinal disease, Pic-ac., Arg-m., Ph-ac.

(9) Induration of testicles, Puls.

(10) Headache worse from wine, Zinc.

Relations

Antidoted by: Carbonates of Lime and Magnesia. Lime water, antidote to poisoning of Oxal. acid.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Oxydendron arboreum

(sorrel-tree)

Pharmacy

Oxyd. The Sorrel tree. Oxydendron arboreum. Sour-wood. Elk-tree. Andromeda arborea. N. O. Ericaceae, tribe andromedeae. Rich woods of the Alleghenies. Tincture of leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Oxyd. is the only species of its genus. It is an unproved remedy. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn. Homeopathic

Oxyd. is a remedy for dropsy, ascites and anasarca. Urine suppressed. Deranged portal circulation. Prostatic enlargement. Bladder stones. Irritation of neck of bladder.

Clinical

Ascites. Bladder stones. Dropsy. Prostatic enlargement.

Comments

M. E. Douglass treated Mrs. H. for general dropsy, ascites and anasarca. Which dated from an attack of measles treated with ice-drinks and ice-applications seven months before. When Douglass saw her the urine was nearly suppressed, but contained very little albumen.

Great difficulty of breathing even when sitting, lying down impossible. Had to sit in one chair with feet in another. Menses suppressed.

After the failure of Apocy. and several carefully chosen medicines, the legs having burst in several places, Douglass was about to tap the abdomen, but before doing so put Oxyd. 3x in a tumbler of water and gave three teaspoonfuls every three hours.

In forty eight hours the breathing was better and urine increased. Oxyd. was continued (with the exception of three days during which Rhus-t. was given to combat erysipelas which had set in on left leg) and on the tenth day the patient lay down on the bed and slept three hours. Appetite increased and in two months she was quite free from dropsy and felt perfectly well though much emaciated.

Compare

(1) Cerefolius - dropsy, Bright's disease, cystitis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Oxygenium

(oxygenium, ozone)

Pharmacy

Oxyg. Oxygen. Oxygenium. Ozonum. Oxygen including Ozone, which is Nascent Oxygen. Dilutions of distilled water charged with the gas. Dilutions of the preparation called Oxydol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Oxygenium is said to liberate oxygen in nascent state in the tissues when it is taken internally diluted with five or six parts of water. Undiluted its taste is disagreeably metallic, though it can be used undiluted as a gargle without inconvenience. Diluted it has no taste at all.

When taken as directed in doses of a tablespoonful with six of water it sometimes causes relaxation of the bowels followed by constipation. Clarke it set up all the symptoms of a common cold.

As an anti-septic lotion and application Clarke has found it of great value and as a gargle in cases of sore throat.

PAGE 1258

Rather rawness of the throat when ushering in a cold, It is often known it stop the irritation from going further either up or down. In cases of gonorrhoea it has a useful function in rendering the urine anti-septic, supplying an anti-septic lotion from within without interfering with the action of the specific homeopathic remedy.

But the disease for which it is chiefly commended by its inventor is cancer. Clarke has given it in a number of cases and have obtained favorable temporary results in some.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Inhalations of oxygen have palliated some late cases of cancer, producing profuse discharges from the ulcerating mass of tumor with reduction of its growth, but no cure followed and death supervened.

Clinical

Anemia. Cancer. Coryza. Cough. Diabetes. Influenza. Morphine poisoning. Mouth, canker sores. Strychnine poisoning. Whooping cough.

Causations

Morphine. Strychnine.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Great flatulence, passing large quantities at stool.

Back

Pains excessive in whole sacral region, apparently in articulations, especially a sensation of tiredness all through pelvic viscera, even in perineum.

Chest

Bursting sensation in chest. Tickling under sternum. Tightness under sternum worse bringing shoulders forward. Suffocating feeling in chest, tendency to breathe slowly.

Eyes

Lancinating, paroxysmal pain in right eyeball, a little to left of pupil. Occasional rush of pain, filling whole right eyeball and extending into right temple, which then became hot. Tingling of conjunctive and skin of face.

Face

Tingling of skin of face. Rawness in throat.

Head

Headache in outer half right eyebrow, pain still in frontal region. Dull frontal headache, worse in spot over left eye. Pain in left temple, which feels cold to touch. Continued sweat on scalp.

Limbs

Itching of skin of metacarpal end of first phalanx of left index finger, no redness of eruption. Thighs and legs as if overworked, excessively fatigued. Eruption of pimples in the fold of right side of buttocks, near anus, becoming very sore and seemingly like blisters, as skin rubbed off it was left very sore.

Lungs

Violent irritating cough and sneezing, followed by rawness in throat and air passages. Irritation of respiratory tract as when recovering from attack of influenza. Hoarseness and hard, shaking, tearing cough from tickling under sternum in night, worse lying either side, better lying on back with profuse, lumpy, tasteless whitish sputa. The sputa occasionally yellow, purulent. Dry, hacking cough, 2 to 5 a.m. Cough causes hawking, blowing nose, and a bursting sensation in chest.

Male

Fine stinging rash right side of scrotum, lasting one day.

Mouth

Canker sores in mouth and cheeks.

Nose

Much indurated mucus in nose, necessitating frequent picking in morning blowing out of lumps, generally tough, opaque, whitish yellow. Sneezes with the cough.

Perspiration

Sweat all over and headache between eyes. Sweat on scalp and slight moisture over body.

Rectum

Flatus seems to accumulate in rectum, causes desire for stool and fears to pass flatus lest stool should also pass.

Skin

Tingling of skin of face and conjunctive.

Throat

Aphonia with difficulty of controlling voice. Slight hoarseness, dryness of throat towards evening dryness increased round rim of glottis, at midnight woke with choking, burning dryness of glottis and upper larynx, no thirst.

Rawness in throat. Irritation of fauces and glottis.

PAGE 1259

Comments

As we learn more and more how to handle gases they will take a more definite part in the Materia Medica.

It is not chemically distinguishable from Peroxide of Hydrogen, but it has none of the disagreeable features of that substance. It does not bleach articles it may touch or cause effervescence.

In one case seen with a colleague in an elderly woman of the working class who had a large fungating cancer of the left breast, Oxyd. was given internally and applied also externally. It caused excessive discharge with corresponding reduction of the tumor and we hoped for a cure.

But after several weeks the patient's legs suddenly swollen, the swelling rapidly increased and she sank, the tumor having at least three-quarters disappeared.

The effect of the Oxydol was probably to liberate the disease elements too rapidly for the organism to eliminate them, as Dr. Cooper suggests in his account of Ornith. Swan's symptoms have been verified in some instances, the following cures being recorded:

(I) Cough from dryness in upper larynx and constant tickling in throat-pit. Hard, shaking cough causing soreness in epigastric region. Expectoration with every cough, thick, lumpy, tasteless, Oxy. 1,000c.

(2) Passing quantities of uric acid like ruby sand, Oxy. 100,000c. (3) Cough excited by tickling in throat and causing soreness of chest, 2 to 3 a.m. , better lying on back. Oxy. 100,000c cured this case.

As a mouth wash in canker sores dilute Oxydol is a useful preparation. Now that Oxygen inhalation has become so popular, we may expect some symptoms from those who become addicted to it.

With inhalation of Oxygen kept up for ten hours, D. T. Playfair cured a desperate cases of morphine poisoning (30 grains Morph. Acet. has been taken) in a young woman of 37. All the usual antidotes had been given before without avail. The patient was entirely well in twenty-four hours.

A cure of diabetes with large doses of Oxy. is on record and many cases of whooping cough have been cured with inhalations of Ozone.

Compare

Chr-ac., Kali-bi., Kali-chl., Kali-perm., Osm-ac., and oxydising agents generally, Chlorum, Electricitas.

Relations

Antidote to: Morphine and Strychnine poisoning. In antidotal relations, Camph.

SOURCES

Clarke. Grimmer.

Oxytropis lamberti

(loco-weed)

Pharmacy

Oxyt. *Oxytropis lamberti*. Loco-weed. *Oxytropis Campestris*. Loco-weed. Rattle-weed. N. O. Leguminose. Tincture of fresh plant without the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency and higher.

Herbal

The "Crazy-weed" or "Loco-weed" is of Spanish origin and means crazy. It has been variously identified by Gray as *Astragalus legum*, by others as *Astragalus mollisimus* and by W. S. Gee, who made the proving, as *Oxytropis Lamberti*.

Probably the writer of the botanical articles in the Century Dictionary is nearest the mark in saying that Loco-weed is "any one of the several Leguminous plants producing the loco-disease in animals. Among them are *Astragalus mollisimus* and *A. Hornii* with several other species of the genus and *Oxytropis Lamberti*."

Gentry made provings of the tincture of the whole plant and seeds on three persons. Gentry's observation of loco-disease in winter bears out what is said by other writers, namely, that it is only in winter, when food is scanty, that animals can be induced to commence eating the weed and then they cannot leave off.

Two provers had "symptoms worse when thinking of them." Gentry's provers had "pleasant intoxicated feelings." Both Gentry's and Gee's provers had well-marked pains in the eyes and disturbance of vision and Gentry's had "numb, pithy or woody feeling about and on the spine," and "loss of power to control movements of limbs."

PAGE 1260

In Gee's proving the tincture and potencies from 1x to 30x were used. A number of mind and brain symptoms were produced, despondency, forgetfulness, a feeling as if consciousness would be lost, fullness in the head and instability standing. There were

pains both in testes and ovaries and one male prover, naturally passionate, became impotent. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Oxyt. has a marked action on nervous system producing uncertain, staggering or backward gait. Great mental depression. Staggering gait. Reflexes lost. Trembling, sensation of emptiness. Walks backwards. Congestion of spine and paralysis. Pains come and go quickly. Sphincters relaxed. Vertigo. Urging to urinate when thinking of it. Trembling and a sense of emptiness.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Apathy. Bladder, irritability. Coughs. Delirium. Fevers. Impotence. Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Ovary, pain. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Spermatic cord. Sphincters, relaxation. Testicles, pain. Vertigo.

Modalities

Better after sleep. Better on side lain on. Pains better when moving about, better in cool air. Worse thinking of symptoms. Worse every other day. Worse immediately after eating, better an hour after.

Symptoms

MIND

Stimulation of mind, pleasant, intoxicated feeling (Gent.). Desires to be alone. Disinclination to talk or study. All symptoms worse when thinking of them. (Ox-ac.) Indifference to all interests. Cannot think or concentrate his thoughts. Very forgetful of familiar words and names. Depression. Mono-maniac tendency. Feeling as if he would lose consciousness.

Abdomen

Full feeling in abdomen, causing short breathing after lying down in bed. Tenderness in epigastric region. Sharp, sharp pains all through abdomen. Sharp pain, running from right to left across bowels. Slight griping pain in region of umbilicus.

Back

Pain and stiffness of muscles of back of neck. Numb, pithy or woody feeling about and in the spine (Gent.).

Chest

Oppression in lungs at 9 p.m. A warm tingling sensation over left chest, just under skin.

Ears

Roaring sound in ears.

Eyes

Sight obscured, pupils contracted, do not respond to light. Paralysis of nerves and muscles of eyes.

Female

Pain in left ovary like something grasping or holding tightly.

Food

Appetite gradually increasing. Appetite good. Symptoms, worse after eating, better after an hour. Loss of appetite.

Head

Full, warm feeling about head. Feeling of intoxication with loss of vision. Pain in maxillary bones and masseter muscles. Pressure on head better after sleep.

Kidneys

Pain in kidneys, worse in right, with some tenderness. (Berb.) Urging to urinate when thinking of it. Profuse flow. Awoke with a heavy pain in kidneys.

Limbs

Pain along ulnar nerve. Numb feeling about spine. Staggering gait. Loss of coordination. Patellar tendon reflex lost. Pains come and go quickly, but muscles remain sore and stiff.

Lungs

Short and quick breathing from the full feeling in abdomen. Hard breathing, as though lungs and bronchials were closing. A dry cough, from any little exercise. A short cough with tightness across chest.

Male

No desire or ability. Pain in testicles and along spermatic cord and down thighs.

Mouth

Mouth every dry, especially in morning. Metallic taste in mouth strongly marked. Gumboil on left lower jaw, profuse saliva. Pain in left lower jaw.

Nose

Nose very dry, scab form in it. Frequent violent sneezing with fluent coryza. Nose feels as if sunburned. Red and shining, especially on ale. Feeling of pressure over bridge of nose. Fluent coryza, somewhat bloody.

PAGE 1261

Rectum

Sphincter seems relaxed. Looseness of bowels. Stools slip from anus like lumps of jelly, mushy.

Sleep

Wakes often. On rising feels sad, weary, despondent. Twitching of muscles on falling asleep. Restless, dreams of quarrel. Dreamed of spiders, bugs, of swimming in water. Dreams of a pleasant or lascivious nature.

Stomach

Belchings with colicky pains. Belchings, as after taking soda-water with colicky pains. Stomach cold during the chill.

Temperature

As chill passes off a smarting in throat and a feeling as though lungs and bronchials would close up, making breathing very difficult. Chill lasted until 2 p-m., then disappeared. No thirst in either stage.

Throat

Slight inflammation of pharynx, a "husky" feeling. Throat dry and sore. Slight accumulation of mucus in larynx, hard to cough it up.

Comments

Henry's Botany remarks that the foliage of "O. Lamberti is said to be injurious to cattle," so Dr. Gee was quite justified in taking this plant for the proving. The Astragali are very closely related to the Oxyt.

W. D. Gentry in June, 1895, sent Boericke and Tafel specimens of Oxyt. and as this firm are extremely careful about the botany of the plants they make their tinctures from.

Gentry makes these remarks concerning the plants he sent: "My attention was first called to this plant last winter during January. Soon after my arrival on the territory, as it was almost the only green thing showing itself above the snow.

PAGE 1259

Which covered the ground at that time for two or three days. Some cattle had been eating the weed and as I approached them they tried to move away, but in spite of their efforts they backed towards me and in their efforts to escape made some ludicrous maneuvers.

I observed them closely for more than an hour and was reminded most forcibly by their actions of the symptoms of locomotor ataxia."

Compare

- (1) Astrag., Lath., Ox-ac., Bar-c. Loco plant is rich in Baryta. Lolium.
- (2) Lath., Astrag. menz., Phys., Laburn. and other Leguminose.
- (3) In symptoms worse when thinking of them, Ox-ac. (Better Camph.).
- (4) Pain in cord and tests, Ox-ac.
- (5) Pains right to left, Lyc.
- (6) better moving about, Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Gentry.

PAGE 1262

Paeonia officinalis

(peony)

Pharmacy

Paeon. *Paeonia officinalis*. Peony. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of the fresh root dug in spring, in autumn the root is said to be inert. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency or higher.

Herbal

Paeon. belongs to the great order of Ranunculaceae., which includes the Aconites, Acteas and Hellebores. Peon. is a remedy for anal disorders such as abscess, fissure, fistula and hemorrhoids.

It is interesting to note that both Dioscorides and Pliny cured nightmares with Peon., the former with the seeds, the latter with the root. The dreams experienced by the provers were of a terrifying nature. Geyer was ignorant of this fact until after he had experienced the nightmare causing power of the remedy.

The leading indications are intolerable during and after stool and oozing of moisture. Biting, itching, swelling, burning. Experience has proved that varicose veins as well as anal Varicose veins are amenable to Peon. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The Paeon. rectal and anal symptoms are most important. Anal disorders such as fissure, fistula, abscess and hemorrhoids. Chronic ulcers on lower parts of body, leg, foot toes, also breast, rectum. Skin is very sensitive, ulcerations from pressure of tight boots, bed sores etc. Shooting or splinter like pains. Varicose veins. Rolls on floor from pain.

Paeon. has anal and skin symptoms which have been verified in practice. The proving brings out many symptoms of congestion. Rush of blood to head, face, chest, burning heat and redness of eyes and face, burning, itching and swelling of anus, heat in throat in skin.

Clinical

Anal, disorders. Bed-sores. Breast, ulcerations. Ciliary neuralgia. Coccyx, ulcer. Headaches. Hemorrhoids. Nightmare. Perineum, ulcer. Sternum, pain. Ulcers. Varicose veins. Vertigo.

Modalities

Drinking water helps vertigo with nausea. Worse from touch or pressure, night, motion. Worse during stool. Worse coming into warm room.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous. Much affected by bad news. Delirium. Excitement. Apprehension in evening with anxiety. Anxious, afraid to talk with any one. Ill-humor. Depression with irritability.

Abdomen

Borborygmi. Gripping pain. Pinching in muscles. Cutting in umbilical region. Colic with diarrhea, transversely across upper abdomen. Sensitiveness, worse along transverse colon and epigastric region. Crawling in abdomen.

Back

Sticking in last cervical vertebra. Pinching or gripping. Boring in left scapula, better motion. Ulcers over sacrum, bed-sores.

Breasts

Ulcer on lower part of left breast, consequent on abscess.

Chest

Sticking pain in left chest. Heat in chest. Dull shooting from chest to back through the heart. Cutting in left side when sitting bent over. Sharp pain in ribs above hepatic region in morning.

Ears

Ringings, roaring in ears. Jerking in cartilages. Sticking outward in right ear. Pinching behind right ear. One ear cold, the other hot. Itching in concha.

Eyes

Burning in eyes. **Eyes** red and watery. Dry and smarting, not easy to open. Burning, itching and dryness of eyes and lids. Conjunctivitis with lachrymation and contracted pupils. Inflammation of left ball with pain as if a grain of sand were under upper lid. Sticking in right upper lid towards inner canthus.

Face

Face red and puffy. Burning heat in face. Crawling in upper lip.

Female

External genitals swollen and painful.

Food

Appetite lost. Thirst.

Head

Rush of blood to head and face. Dullness, heaviness, vertigo and feeling of heat in head. Pain and confusion of head. Gnawing headache.

Boring outward in right temple. Pain in occiput and in nape. Heaviness in occiput.

Heart

Pain beneath the heart as from anxiety. Dull shooting from front to back through heart. Pulse contracted.

Kidneys

Constriction in region of neck of bladder, so that urine passed only in droplets. Frequent and copious urination, disturbing sleep at night. Urination burning and urine scanty.

Limbs

Pain in wrist and fingers, knees and toes. Cramp in ulna at wrist. Weakness of legs inhibiting walking. Jerking and tearing in limbs, then numbness. Weary pain in ankles when sitting. Pain in corns.

Mouth

Tongue red.

Nose

Stoppage of nose: in evening in morning in bed with dryness. Crawling in tip of nose.

Rectum

Excruciating pain at anus, continues long after stools, must rise and walk about. Biting, itching in anus orifice swollen. Anal fissures. Burning in anus, then internal chilliness. Anal fistula, diarrhea with burning and internal chilliness. Hemorrhoids, large and ulcerated. Painful ulcer, oozing offensive moisture on perineum. Ulceration of anus and perineum, purple, covered with crusts. Sudden, pasty diarrhea with faintness in abdomen.

Skin

Sensitive, painful. Ulcers from pressure, bedsores. Ulcers below coccyx, around sacrum, varicose veins. Itching, burning, as from nettles. Painful ulcer, oozing offensive moisture on perineum, near anus. Sensitive ulcers on lower part of body.

Sleep

Terrifying dreams, nightmares. Sleepiness all afternoon. Sleep: restless. Sleep unrefreshing, disturbed by many dreams. Dreams frightful of the death of relatives.

Stomach

Nausea. Vomiting and painful diarrhea. Anxious aching in epigastrium. Periodical sticking upward from middle of epigastric region.

Burning in epigastric region at night.

Temperature

Shivering. Coldness of limbs with (burning) heat in face, back and chest. Heat at night disturbing sleep. Hot skin. Rush of blood to head and face with sweat.

Throat

Swallowing difficult. Biting posteriorly in palate in evening. Hawking caused by tenacious mucus in throat. Scraping in throat. Sensation as if an acrid, burning vapor ascended throat. Heat extending to pharynx in throat and esophagus, worse hawking.

Vertigo

Vertigo when moving. Vertigo on every motion in a warm room. Vertigo with constant reeling and staggering.

Comments

One of the symptoms is this: " A small ulcers on perineum near anus that constantly oozes very offensive moisture, painful for eight days." This symptom has been expanded

by clinical observation, principally Ozanam's into ulceration in general, ulcers from pressure, as bed-sores and from ill-fitting boots.

"Sensation of splinter sticking in skin of right great toe when touched and violent pain as from pressure in left little toe," are guiding symptoms of the provings which put that great prescriber on the right track here. The ulcers are the seat of severe shooting pains.

These observations show the relationship between Peon. and the Hellebores. As the tissues are sensitive to pressure and injury, the mind is also sensitive: "Griping pain in the abdomen, preceded and especially followed, by anxiety, trembling of legs and arms as though he were frightened, he became apprehensive if any one spoke to him and unpleasant news affected him exceedingly."

There is fainting with diarrhea and the stools are followed by intense chilliness, occurring generally a few hours after he felt the worst. The symptoms were worse by motion, by walking. Bad pain in anus compelling him to walk the floor all night or to roll on the floor.

PAGE 1264

The right side is more affected than the left.

Compare

- (1) glechoma - rectal symptom.
- (2) Ham., Sil., Aesc.
- (3) Rat. - great constriction of anus, stools forced with great effort.
- (4) in Varicose veins, Ham.
- (5) In splinter sensation, anal fissures and abscess in ulcer, Nit-ac.
- (6) In splinter sensation and ulcers, Arg-n., Hep.
- (7) In ulcers, Hell., Helleb-v., Sil.
- (8) In ulcers about the toes, Mang. aust.
- (9) In diarrhea, Sulph.
- (10) In effects of bad news, Gels.

Relations

Antidoted by: Aloe., Rat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Palladium metallicum

(the metal)

Pharmacy

Pall. Palladium metallicum. Palladium. Trituration. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Palladium, one of the rare metals, was first separated from native Platinum by Wollaston in 1803 and was named after the planet Pallas, which had been discovered just before that time by Olbers. This metal is closely associated with Platinum and gold.

Hering, who made the first provings in 1850, says: Platinum and Palladium, both proved in dust form, showed such similarity in their effects that the question arose whether corresponding differences might be found. These data can only be furnished by frequent use of Pall. in practice.

Clinical experience has done much to distinguish between these two remedies, related as closely in their effects on the human organism as they are closely related in nature.

Palladium is indicated in gynecological conditions where the disease had its inception in the right ovary, the uterine prolapse and retroversion, sub-acute pelvic peritonitis and concomitant symptoms being secondary. (F. Aguilar), **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Palladium affects the ovaries especially the right, uterus and mind. An ovarian remedy, produces the symptom complex of chronic Oophoritis. Acts also on mind and skin. Motor weakness, averse to exercise. Pains fleeting, transient.

The chief characteristic of Pall. is disorders of the right ovary, attended with pains which are better by pressure. Skinner cured with Pall. A young lady who had excessive pain in the right ovary during the menses. The only relief she could get was by inducing her sister to sit on that region. This better by pressure distinguishes the pain of Pall. from the similar ovarian of plat.

Bruised soreness. Aversion to make any effort to exercise, must lie down. Stitches, rheumatic pains, suddenly changing and often lasting but a short time, soreness as if bruised. Undressing causes itching all over body. Every step causes pain in groin.

Clinical

Constipation. Egotism. Eyelids, margins, blisters on. Headache. Hysteria. Leucorrhoea. Ovaries disorders. Sciatica. Sexual weakness. Uterus, disorders. Warts.

Causations

Ailments from bad news.

Modalities

Warmth helps sciatica, colic, (hot cloths). Better from touch, pressure, diversion. Better by rubbing. Better after sleep, rest, stools. Worse from lively emotions. Worse chagrin, social functions, standing, exertion. Worse after exertion. Worse after social excitement, concerts, etc.

Symptoms

MIND

Effected profoundly by slight offensives, real or imaginary. Love of approbation. Seeks the good opinion of others and attaches great importance to them. Wounded pride and fancied neglect. Weeping mood. Inclined to use violent language. Time passes too slowly. Keeps up brightly when in company, much exhausted afterwards and pains aggravated. Apprehension that something horrible will happen. Ailments from bad news. Feels as if she were going crazy.

PAGE 1265

Abdomen

Flatulency. Shooting pain from navel into breasts or pelvis, better after stools. Hollowness in groins. Coughing, sneezing worse pain in abdomen. Sensation as if

intestines were bitten off. Intestines feel strangulated. Soreness of abdomen, swelling in right groin. Abdomen feels sore after menses.

Back

Tired feeling in small of back. Frequent painful spasm in muscles right side of neck, especially morning. Painful drawing in neck, shoulders and down left arm. Pain in back and hips with coldness of limbs.

Breasts

Sharp, stitching pain in right breast near nipple, worse from deep inspiration.

Chest

Stitches in right side of chest, through to the back, worse from taking a long breath, better when walking in the open air.

Eyes

Blue half-circles under eyes. Dull, heavy pain in and behind left eye. Pustule under right eyelids, worse touch. Pain in right eye, temple and ear. Pain around left eye, extending beyond right eyebrow. Sensation of dryness on the edges of the lids. Small watery blisters on edges of lower lids. Dryness and itching of eyes in evening, which is not better by rubbing.

Face

Sallow complexion. Blue. Itching pimples on the face, the nose, behind the ears in whiskers. Growth of whiskers more slow. Soreness and painfulness of the right corner of mouth. Pain in right and left lower jaw.

Female

Sub-acute pelvic peritonitis with the right-sided pain and backache, menorrhagia. Pelvis leaden heavy, worse standing. Pain and swelling in region of right ovary. Ovarian tumors. Ovarian pains, better pressure. Uterine prolapsed with retroversion. Cutting pains in uterus, relieved after stool. Shooting or burning pain in pelvis. Bearing-down pains, relieved by rubbing. Soreness and shooting pain from navel to breast. Glairy, yellow leucorrhoea before and after menses.

Menstrual discharge while nursing. Menses come on at full moon.

Food

No desire for beer. At dinner and after coffee, headache.

Head

Headache causing irritability and impatience. Headache, better fixing attention on it. Morning headache with weakness in back. Sensation as if head were swung from behind forward, as if brain were being shaken. Temporo-parietal neuralgia with pain in shoulder. Pain across top of head from ear to ear, worse after an evening's entertainment with irritability and sour belchings. Itching on sides of head.

Heart

Pain in region of heart. Pressing deep in the left side of the chest periodical, as if in the heart. **Heart** pain with paralysis of left arm.

Kidneys

Cutting pain in bladder better stool. Bladder feels full but little urine is passed. Pressure in bladder, as if very full. Dark urine with brick-dust sediment or coloring the vessel red. Muddy (not dark) urine, urine like water mixed with blood.

Limbs

Fleeting neuralgic pains in various parts of the body. Itching. Tired feeling in small of back. Fleeting, neuralgic pains in limbs. Heavy and tired in limbs. Darting pains from toes to hips. Rheumatic pain in right shoulder in right hip. Sciatica.

Lungs

Frequent hawking of small solid lumps which he must swallow. When expectorating, sensation as if something were pushed into head. When taking a deep breath, stitches in chest. Coughing and sneezing worse pain in abdomen.

Male

Single stitches in urethra, extending down to corona glandis. Sensation as if testicles were bruised with pain in abdomen. In evening and at night no proper erection could be obtained.

Mouth

Tongue red in the middle (morning). Burning sensation on surface of tongue near tip. Much tough mucus in mouth and slimy taste. Sensation as if upper incisors projecting. Left upper and outer incisor sensitive and feels like a foreign body.

PAGE 1266

Nose

Burning in nose with coryza, evening. When sneezing or coughing, pain in abdomen. Blood pustule right cheek, near wing of nose. Painful pustule on point of nose, bleeds long after being squeezed.

Rectum

Constipation, stools hard, frequently whitish (like chalk). Frequent soft stool. Diarrhea with very little pain, night and day. Dull pains in rectum, as from too long retained stool without urging.

Sensations

As if he had grown taller. As if she could not touch anything. As if head were swung from behind forward. As if brain were being shaken. As if testicles were bruised. As if parts of groins would tear. As if bladder was filled. As if uterus would prolapse. As if neck becoming stiff. As if hand shattered. As if heads if femurs were forced out of their sockets and expanded.

Skin

Itching all over after undressing. Itching and crawling as from fleas on different spots, back, arms, abdomen, thighs, ankles. Redness of knuckles, warts on knuckles.

Sleep

Great sleepiness in afternoon (3 p.m.) and early in the evening. Wakeful until 2 a.m. Starting in sleep afternoon. Dreams, every night of buildings, wide stairs, many rooms. Symptoms better by sleep.

Stomach

Nausea, tasteless belchings, which do not better.

Temperature

Chilliness with cold hands and feet with colic. Coldness of the limbs with pain in the back.

Throat

Tough mucus in throat, slimy taste. Frequent hawking of small solid lumps, which he must swallow. Glairy mucus from throat. Dryness in throat and on tongue without thirst.

Tickling (or sticking) as if a crumb of bread had lodged in throat. Sensation when swallowing as if something hanging near hyoid bone.

Vertigo

Is so tired that he reels on coming into a room.

Comments

Lippe was the first to turn the provings to account and the mental symptoms provided his best guides. The chief characteristic of Pall. in the mental sphere is "Love of approbation," which lays its victim an easy prey to slights real or imaginary and easily gives place to a state of "wounded pride and fancied neglect," irritability which often finds vent in violent expressions.

Such a patient is better in society and worse after the party or entertainment. This state of mind (which differs from the hauteur of Plat.), when found associated with uterine and ovarian disorders, will surely indicate Pall. There is much uterine bearing down and even prolapse.

Many head symptoms were noted and this has been confirmed: "Headache across top of head from one ear to the other." According to Hering the pains of Pall. are fleeting and transient and hard to describe.

Relations

Antidoted by: Chin. (diarrhea), Glon. and Bell. (headache). Complementary: Arg-n., Helon., Lil-t., Apis, Plat.

Compare

(1) Irid., Osm., Plat.

(2) Right ovary, Apis, Graph., Podo., Plat.

(3) Left ovary, Arg-m. - feeling as if left ovary growing enormously large. Lach. - worse pressure. Lil-t., Cimic., Sulph.

(4) Tired backache, Helon.

(5) Hysteria introverted state of mind, Tarent.

(6) Crumb in throat, Hep.

(7) Pain in spleen, Cean. (Pall. at menses).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Paloondo

(gobernadora)

Pharmacy

Palo. Gobernadora. Paloondo. The mother tincture is prepared from the leaves and young branches. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Paloondo is a Mexican plant already familiar to the Aztecs.

PAGE 1267

It grows in the dry territories of Northern Mexico in California and in Texas. Dr. Willmar Schwabe introduced it into Europe. Paloondo has been used for different illnesses affecting the locomotor system and especially for arthritic and rheumatic afflictions. At present, there is a patent medicine in Austria known by the name of 'Euretin' indicated for rheumatism and a second: Paloondon Dragees which has the same indication.

A clinical homeopathic proving was first undertaken using 3x and 4x, for cases of muscle pain and polyarthritis with favorable results. A Homeopathic proving was carried out in 1960 by Schutt on two groups of provers. The proving produced few symptoms of rheumatism. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Palo. has allergic complaints, sneezing, face puffy on waking. At times, the pains are accompanied by vertigo. Neurotic pains. The pains are aggravated in the evening, on waking and after mental exertion. Depressive or euphoric condition with excitability.

Nasal allergic syndrome. Nerve and rheumatic pains in the lower limbs and vertebral column. Growth dystrophy of the bones and cartilages. Bone dislocations, fractures and inflammations.

Clinical

Allergies. Colds. Influenza. Migraines. Neuralgia. Osteoporosis. Rheumatism. Sinusitis, Modalities

Better from walking. Worse in the evening, on waking. Worse after mental exertion.

Symptoms

MIND

Tired, stunned, bad-tempered, but more often, euphoric to the point of hyper-excitability. Irritable, extreme sensitive to noise.

Female

Menses early and painful.

Food

Anorexia.

Head

Acute pains in the head. Drawing pains coming from the occiput and spreading across the top of the head to the eyes. Occipital neuritis.

Heart

Heart beat irregular with extra systole.

Limbs

On waking, pains in the limbs and the back, better by moving. Feeling of lead weight in the legs. Sensation of cracking. Pricking sensation in the limbs. Iliac and sacral pain, worse by being seated or lying down. Ameliorated by walking.

Rectum

Foul smelling, constipation or diarrhea.

Skin

Dry eczema. Redness with sensation of heat. Dryness of the skin with itching.

Sleep

Dreams lively, especially in people who do not usually dream at all, but dreams also anguished.

Stomach

Nausea, especially in morning. Distention. Cramping abdominal pains.

Temperature

All the provers experienced a febrile influenza-type condition. Shivering, as at the onset of influenza.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t. - Generalized stiffness with physical and cerebral restlessness.

(2) Eup-per. - Generalized stiffness and sensation of cracking with pains between the bones.

(3) Asarum Europ.

(4) Theridion - Intolerance of the slightest noise.

SOURCES

Julian.

Pancreatinum

Pharmacy

Panc. Pancreatinum. Extract of pancreatic glands of Ox or Sheep. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Pancreatinum has been used with success in conditions due to disease or faulty action of the pancreas on the analogy of Thyroid in and the other Sarcodes. Burnett says

Pancreatinum is often of great service in gout. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Pancreatinum is a combination of several digestive enzymes. It is indicated in intestinal indigestion, pain an hour or more after eating. Lienteric diarrhea. Diabetes, pancreatic. Diarrhea. Mumps. Gout. Pancreas, disease.

Compare

(1) In action on pancreas and salivary glands, Ir-v., Nux-v., Puls., Merc., Iod., Jab., Pilo.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1268

Paraffinum

(purified paraffin)

Pharmacy

Paraf. Paraffinum. Paraffin. Trituration. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower triturations to thirtieth potency.

History

Paraffin as a generic term includes all those substances which have no affinity for Sulphuric Acid and cannot be destroyed by it, Petroleum itself coming within this designation.

Specifically Paraffin is a tasteless inodorous, fatty matter, which resists the action of acids and alkalis, obtained by the dry distillation of wood, peat, bituminous coal, petroleum, etc. In the distillation of Petroleum, Naphthalin is the first substance that comes off, Paraffin is the next.

The homeopaths of Rome have found it serviceable in uterine and other troubles, particularly constipation. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Paraffin is valuable in uterine disorders. Particularly serviceable in constipation. Knife-like pains. Pains extend from one part to another and alternate. Pain in stomach alternates with pain in throat and spine. Aversion to tobacco, smoking causes pain in stomach.

Palpitations accompanies stomach pain.

A number of pains were experienced in the groins, stabbing in mons veneris, cutting pain from one iliac crest to the other. Along with these pains there was leucorrhoea, pruritis vulvae and other disturbances of the female generative system.

Clinical

Abdomen, swelling. Breasts disorders. Constipation of children. Diaphragmitis.

Indigestion. Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Musca volitantes. Spinal pain. Spleen, pain.

Umbilicus, pain. Uterus disorders. Vertebrae disorders. Vision, disorders.

Modalities

Better after sleep. Better after rest. Better by supporting the part. The pains are worse bending over. Worse standing or walking, (these soon bring back the symptoms).

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pain in lower abdomen, extending to genitals, rectum and coccyx, better sitting.

Back

Drawing and stinging between the shoulders. Pains in spine, extending into lumbar vertebra. Back pains are worse by bending. Pains in spine as if it had been injured, as bad during rest as when in motion. Pains as if from fatigue in both loins.

Breasts

The nipple is painful on touching them, as if sore inside.

Chest

Stinging in chest. Chest pains as if compressed. Diaphragm, as if it was inflamed.

Ears

Roaring in right ear like rumbling of a mill wheel, afternoon. Gurgling in left ear like beating of pulse. Ringing in both ear, morning. Stinging and twisting in left ear.

Eyes

Vision dim, black specks before. Lids red. **Sensation as if there were fat on the eyes.**

Face

Itching in face as from urticaria, smooth red spots appear.

Female

Menses too late, black, abundant. Milky leucorrhoea. Nipples pain when touched, as if sore inside. Stabbing pain in mons veneris. Very hot urine with burning pains in vulva.

Head

Left side of head and face suffer most, pains stinging and twisting. Pain as if a nail were driven in left side of vertex. Twisting in left ear.

Heart

Pulse weak, thready, increased in frequency.

Limbs

Pain in spine extending to inguinal region and in both loins, when ascending the stairs. Feeling of electric shocks in all joints. Wrenching pain in calves, extending into toes in joints. Feet swollen with tearing in ankles and soles.

Mouth

Tearing, twisting pain in teeth down to lower jaw. Full of saliva, feels sticky, bitter taste.

Nose

Odor of cordials in nose. Nose moist, frequent desire to blow it, but without sneezing.

Blood from nose of a dark red color.

PAGE 1269

Rectum

Frequent desire for stool. Obstinate constipation in children. (Alum., Nyctanth.) Chronic constipation with hemorrhoids and continual urging to stool without result.

Skin

Burns, even of third degree with sloughing and sepsis. Wash with sterile water and dry and spray with paraffin and cover with thin layer of cotton. Useful also in frost bites.

Sleep

Continued yawning, although the joints of the jaw are painful. Frequent gaping with great somnolence. Cannot keep awake and goes to sleep in her chair, her feet go to sleep.

Sensual, lascivious dreams.

Stomach

Hungry all the time. Pain across stomach. Pain in stomach alternates with pain in throat and spine, extends to chest with belching. Fixed pain in left hypochondrium, as if parts were being twisted. Palpitation with stomach pains.

Teeth

Tearing in teeth. Stabbing pain in one of the left lower molars. Twisting in teeth with stinging in ear. Twisting pain in left lower teeth and left temple, sleep impossible.

Temperature

Chill, heat, and sweat frequently alternating. Chill, followed by dry heat with thirst, which is soon followed by sweat. Face and hands hot and red, hot sweat on upper part of body, especially forehead.

Throat

Dryness of throat, fauces as if dried up, but without thirst. Sense of suffocation in pharynx.

Comments

The symptoms of the proving, which was made on persons of both sexes, are very striking. The pains are: knife-like stabs, twisting, wrenching pains, stinging and twisting, electric pains. The pains extend from one part to another and alternate. Pain in the stomach alternates with pains in throat and spine.

Clarke recorded this case: Mrs. W., 37, mother of three children, suffered since last confinement, five years before with bearing-down pains, excessive menses, leucorrhoea.

Constant and violent indigestion with morning retching or vomiting. Pain in back, shoulders and abdomen after, any food, however light. The pains, which "double her up," are worse on standing. Much thirst. Constipation with hemorrhoids. Constant desire to pass water.

After Murex and Alston had given some relief, the indigestion returned in full force. A few globules of Paraf. 30c were dissolved in water and a teaspoonful taken every two or three hours. In a few days all symptoms of indigestion were gone and did not return.

Other symptoms were ameliorated. The menses instead of recurring too soon were delayed much beyond the normal time.

Paraf. has a remarkable action in joints with nodules. Cooper has seen swollen joints lessen considerably from its use as a liniment.

Compare

- (1) Naph., Petr., Eupion.
- (2) Desire to walk fast, Buff., Iod.
- (3) Uterine symptoms, Sep., Murex, Nat-m., Nat-s.
- (4) Intolerance of tight clothing, Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Parathyroidinum

Pharmacy

Parathyr. Parathyroid hormone. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x and 30c.

History

Parathyroid secretion plays an important part in phosphorus and in the regulation of calcium in the blood. The hypercalcemic parathyroid hormone was first isolated in 1925 by Hansen. The hypercalcemic parathyroid hormone increases the level of calcium in the blood, reduces the level of calcium in the urine and increases the amount of phosphorus in the urine. More recently, experimental results have indicated the existence of a parathyroid secretion whose action diminishes the level of calcium in the blood.

It was the clinical syndrome of the primitive hyperparathyroid hormone which drew Fouche's attention to establishing a homeopathic symptomatology. Primary hyperparathyroidism is explained by:

PAGE 1270

(1) an osseous syndrome whose clinical manifestation is expressed by pain in the bones, aggravated by standing or walking and also expressed by spontaneous fractures, swelling in the bones and bone deformities.

In radiology, one can observe: abnormal transparency of the skeleton, the cortex of the long bones is decalcified, the medullary canal is enlarged and these signs are especially present in the hands and jaws. Cavities can also be seen, again, primarily in the hands and jaws, as well as tumors, which enlarge the bones by pushing back the periosteum.

(2) The extra-osseous syndrome occurs in 40% of the cases. It is characterized by: Its effects on the urinary organs, polyuria, kidney stones and nephrocalcinosis. Its effects on the digestive system with anorexia, post-prandial epigastric pains and constipation. Also gastric atony and ulcers in the low duodenum. Its effects on the heart muscles with palpitations, tachycardia and shortening of the Q. T. interval on the electrocardiogram. Its effects on the muscles with asthenia and muscular hypotonia. Its psychological effects with depressive tendency and mental confusion.

(3) The syndrome is characterized by an increase of calcium and reduction of phosphorus in the blood, as well as an increase of phosphates in the urine and an increase of the alkaline phosphate-liberating enzymes. Fouche' noticed that the removal of the

parathyroid gland improves the condition of patients with chronic ankylosing rheumatism, but only temporarily.

Secondary Hyperparathyroidism can occur as a defense reaction by the organism, which aims to maintain the normal level of calcium in the blood. The level can become reduced as a result of: (1) a diminution in the calcium deposits in the bone or disorders of alimentary deposits or because of absorption complaints. (2) destruction of the skeleton following osseous carcinoma or myeloma.

(3) kidney infections, malfunctioning, glomerulonephritis, tubular nephritis, idiopathic increase in the level of calcium in the urine.

Homeopathic

Parathyr. has general weakness. Depression. Asthenia. Fatigue. Pallor. Emaciation. Hypomania. Belated gastric attacks. Polyuria. Hematuria. It has an increase in the level of calcium and reduction of phosphorus in the blood increase in the alkaline phosphate liberating enzymes.

Pains in the thorax, lumbar region and lower limbs. Demineralization of the bones. Osteoporosis. Diffuse pain in the bones, especially in the long bones. Chronic rheumatism. Arthritis of the wrists, ankles, knees, hips. Tabes. Paresis of the limbs. Walking painful, difficult, dragging. Myasthenia gravis. Muscular hypotonia. Paget's disease.

Clinical

Arthritis. Bone, disorders. Calcium deposits. Chilblains. Emaciation. Fibrocystic osteitis. Hematuria. Kidney stones. Multiple myeloma. Muscular hypotonia. Myasthenia. Osteogenesis imperfecta. Osteoporosis. Paget's disease. Pancreatitis. Polyuria. Rheumatism. Tabes.

Constitutions

Syphilitic condition in a phospho-fluoric type. **Planets:** Saturn.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental confusion. Agitation. Depression. Hypomania.

Abdomen

Slow digestion, eructation of gas. Gastric and duodenal ulcer. Chronic pancreatitis.

Back

Weakness and curved spine. Strong pain in the lumbar region, spreading towards the bladder and thigh, tenesmus of the bladder with occasional vomiting.

Blood

Increase in the level of calcium in the blood. Reduction in the level of phosphorus in the blood. Increase in the alkaline phosphate-liberating enzymes.

Eyes

Scleritis.

Face

Pale face.

Female

Dysmenorrhea and rare menses. Uterine fibromyoma.

Food

Anorexia.

PAGE 1271

Heart

Palpitations and tachycardia. Precordial pains. Inflammation of the coronary arteries. Infarction of the myocardium.

Kidneys

Calcium deposits in the kidney parenchyma. Polyuria and hematuria. Disorder of glomerular clearance and urea clearance. Calcium kidney stones. Increase in the level of calcium in the urine with or without an increase of calcium in the blood.

Limbs

Diffuse pains in the bones, especially the long bones. Pains in the bones, aggravated by standing and walking. Deformity of the fingers. Bones sensitive to pressure. Paget's disease. Demineralization of the bones. Painful post-traumatic osteoporosis. Fibrocystic osteitis. Osteogenesis imperfecta. Painful non-inflammatory lesion of the bones.

Chilblains.

Mouth

Caries and arthritis of the tooth sockets.

Rectum

Atonic constipation or frequent stools, abundant, whitish and fetid.

Skin

Strumous edema of the legs. Varicose ulcer.

Stomach

Gastric acidity. Painful after-meals gastric attack. Sickness of pregnancy. Stomach and duodenal ulcers. Vomiting of blood.

Compare

(1) Calc., Calc-p., Calc-f.

(2) Syphilinum - Nightly linear pains in the bones, loss of memory, especially of proper nouns, obsessions.

(3) Astragalus Escapus - Confused state, paretic weakness of the limbs.

(4) Mezereum - Periosteal pains at night, worse in cold, damp weather.

SOURCES

Julian.

Pareira brava

(virgin-vine)

Pharmacy

Pareir. Pareira brava. Virgin vine. Cessampelos pareira. Velvet Leaf. Chondrodendron Tomentosum. N. O. Menispermaceae. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Pareira is a climbing plant, a native of the West Indies, Central America and India. The root has a traditional use in diseases of the bladder and urinary organs. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Pareira affects the genito-urinary organs and left side. It is useful in kidney colic, prostatic disorders and catarrh of bladder. Sensation as if bladder were distended with pain. Pain going down thigh. Cartilaginous induration of mucous membranes of the urethra and bladder.

Constant urging to urinate, violent pain in the glans penis and down the thighs during efforts of urination, must get on knees and hands pressing head firmly to the floor to urinate. Kidney colic, enlarged prostate with retention of urine and catarrh of the bladder. Dysuria. Urine contains thick, stringy, white mucus or red sand.

Clinical

Bladder, catarrh. Calculus. Dysuria. Gonorrhoea. Leucorrhoea. Prostate, enlargement. Kidney colic, Urine, slimy.

Symptoms

Back

Excruciating pains in left lumbar region, pain radiates from left kidney to groin, following course of ureter.

Bladder

Itching along urethra. Feeling of the bladder being distended. Almost cartilaginous induration of mucous membrane of bladder. Can emit urine only when he goes on his knees, pressing head firmly against the floor.

Kidneys

Dribbling after urination. (Sel.) Bruised pains in region of kidneys. Constant urging, great straining, pain down thighs during efforts to urinate. Urethritis with prostatic trouble. Painful urination since confinement cannot urinate in any position except on hands and knees.

Limbs

Dropsical swelling of feet and legs.

Lungs

Viscous matter lodged in and obstructing bronchi.

Male

Urethritis with prostatic disorders. Severe pain when urinating and discharge of mucus from urethra. Violent pain in glans penis. Gonorrhoea.

Enlargement of prostate glands with retention of urine, pains extending down thighs.

PAGE 1272

Urine

Urine smells strongly of ammonia and contains a large quantity of viscid, thick, white mucus. Black, bloody, foaming urine, depositing a brick-dust sediment of uric acid, deep red and mucous urine.

Comments

A short proving by C. M. Fox of Denver, Colorado, brought out some characteristic symptoms which have been clinically confirmed.

Among these are: Violent pains with strangury, must go on "all-fours and press head against floor to pass water at all. Urethritis with severe pain when passing water and discharge of mucus from urethra. Pains down thighs and even to feet when attempting to pass water. Violent pain in glans penis" with the straining.

Fox relates two cases of prostatic enlargement with dysuria in which Par. gave complete relief. (I) Man, 68, old prostatic affection, constant urging with entire inability. Feet and legs much swollen, had to be put in a warm bath before catheter could be passed. Only on hands and knees with forehead pressed on the floor, could he pass a few drops of scalding urine.

Par. b. I x gave rapid relief. Swelling disappeared from legs and he was able to resume his business and continue at it for ears.

(2) Enlarged prostate with retention, severe attacks two or three times a years, when he would have to have the urine drawn off for a week or two. After using Par. b. the catheter was not required more than twice in two years. When he feels the symptoms coming on a few drops of Par. b. relieve him at once. Many other remedies had been used in vain before Par. b. was prescribed.

Compare

(1) Parietaria.

(2) Chim. - chronic catarrhal congestion following cystitis, acute prostatitis, feeling of a ball in perineum when sitting.

(3) Fabiana, see Pichi - dysuria, post-gonorrhoeal complications, gravel, bladder catarrh.

(4) Uva., Hydran., Berb., Ocim., Hedeom.

(5) Cocc.

(6) Spasm and burning in bladder, ropy urine, Chim., Uva ursi.

(7) Prostatic affections, Hydrang., Sabel serrulata.

(8) Kidney colic, Oci., Berb.

(9) Dysuria - Berb. has pain in back extending to hips, Par. b. has pain extending to thighs and even toes. Berb. urine lacks the ammoniacal smell of Pareira.

(10) Dribbling urine after urination, Sel.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Parietaria officinalis

(pellitory-of-the-wall)

Pharmacy

Pariet. *Parietaria officinalis*. Pellitory-of-the-Wall. N. O. Urticaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Pariet. Belongs to the nettles. It grows on old walls and its ashes contain alot of nitre (Kali-nit.). **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Cooper has used it with success in a case of kidney stones and in one case it produced nightmare, the patient dreaming of being buried alive in the midst of ruins.

Clinical

Kidney stones. Nightmares.

Compare

(1) Urt. urens, Kali-n.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Paris quadrifolia

(one-berry)

Pharmacy

Par. Paris quadrifolia. One berry. True Love. Herb Paris. N. O. Trilliaceae. Sometimes considered a sub-order of Smilacaceae or of Liliaceae. Moist, shady woods in Great Britain. Tincture of whole plant when in fruit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

History

Paris betrays its relation to the Lilies and Arums in the symptoms of irritation which it causes in mucous membranes and the skin with burning sensations and cramps.

PAGE 1273

The Treasury of Botany says of Paris that the leaves and stems were "formerly used in medicine, the juice of the berry, though considered poisonous, has been employed in curing inflammation of the eyes."

The provings made by Hahnemann, Stapf and others, bring out a very marked and characteristic action on the eyes and develop some of the keynote symptoms of the drug.

Paris is one of the drugs which are credited with producing garrulity, vivacity with love of prattling like tea. A case of loquacious insanity cured with Paris 3c was recorded by B. Nath Banerjee. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Paris affects head, spine, eyes and one side. The head symptoms are marked and verified. Sensation of expansion and consequent tension. Coldness of right side of body, left hot. Catarrhal complaints, stuffed feeling at root of nose. Disorder of sense of touch.

The characteristic mucous secretions are green and tenacious. The diarrhea stool smell like putrid meat. There is great sensitiveness to offensive odors, also imaginary bad smells: milk and bread smell like putrid meat. The eyes give out of fetid, ulcer-like smell. Paris has "hunger soon after a meal," which is the same thing as the "sinking" of the anti-psorics and of the Hellebores, Veratrums, etc.

Sensation of heaviness, numbness, parts feel too big or drawn together. Disorder of sense of touch, objects feel rough. Coldness of right side of the body while left side was hot. Whole body painful especially when touched. Mucus secretions are green and tenacious. Sensitiveness to offensive odors. Broken feeling of joints. The scalp is very sensitive to touch. Pressure on a sore spot on head causes cries.

Clinical

Acidity. after-pains. Brachial neuralgia. Ciliary neuralgia. Ciliary paralysis. Digestion, weak. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Hiccough. Hoarseness. Hysteria. Mania. Neuralgia. Panaritium. Paralysis. Saliva, sour. Spine, affection. Touch, sense, disordered.

Causations

Ill effects of injury, suppressions.

Modalities

Better from rest. Better by belching. Better from pressure, belching. Worse from thinking of problems. Worse eye strain touch. Worse from mental exertion, thinking. Smoking tobacco causes headache. Worse hiccough, eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Loquacious mania. Garrulous, prattling, vivacious. Inclination to treat others with rudeness and contempt. Imaginary foul smells. Silly conduct. Feels too large.

Abdomen

Rumbling and rolling in abdomen, cutting, griping pains. Tensive pain throughout abdomen. Hard pressure in abdomen. Incisive drawing and boring in one side of abdomen.

Back

Weight and weariness in nape of neck. Stitches in coccyx on sitting. Violent pain on both sides of neck extending down to fingers worse mental exertion.

Chest

Aching in the right side of chest. Shootings in chest and sides of chest.

Ears

Pain as if the ears were pressed out or forced apart by a wedge, worse swallowing.

Eyes

Affections of the eyebrows. **Eyes** as if they were projected. Sensation of a string through eyeballs. Expanded, as though lids did not cover. **Eyes** feel too large and heavy.

Face

Neuralgia, hot stitches in left malar bone, which is very sore. Has relieved in inflammation of the antrum, where eye symptoms co-existed. Seems drawn into root of nose. Neuralgia, hot stitches in malar bones.

Female

Premature menses. Intense after-pains. Suppressed lochia with ineffectual urging to stool. Increased sexual desire.

Food

Voracious appetite. Hunger very soon after a meal.

Head

Chronic headaches. Headache worse by thinking. Sensation as if scalp were contracted and bones scraped. Soreness of top of head, cannot brush hair. Headaches as from pulling a string from eyes to occiput.

Occipital headache with a feeling of weight. Head feels very large, expanded. Numb feeling on left side of head. Scalp sensitive, cannot comb hair. Left side numb.

PAGE 1274

Limbs

Sense of weight and weariness in nape of neck and across shoulders. neuralgia, beginning in left intercostal region and extending into left arm. Joints, feel broken, swollen or dislocated at every motion. Arm becomes stiff, fingers clenched. Neuralgia of coccyx, pulsating, sticking, when sitting. Fingers feel numb. Numbness of upper limbs. Everything feels rough.

Lungs

Stuffed condition and fullness at root of nose. Periodical, painless Hoarseness. Cough as from vapor of sulphur in trachea. Constant hawking, on account of viscid, green mucus in larynx and trachea.

Mouth

Tongue feels too large. Tongue dry when awaking, Coated white without thirst with bitter or diminished taste.

Nose

Imaginary foul smells. Bread, fish, milk smell putrid.

Rectum

Frequent but scanty evacuations of the consistence of pap. Loose, fetid evacuations, which smell like putrid flesh.

Sensations

As if scalp were contracted and bones scraped sores. As if a thread were drawn tightly through eye to middle of head. Ear as if forced apart by a wedge, as if pressed out or torn out, as if a burning heat was rushing out of ears. Tongue feels too large. Ball in throat. Throat constricted. Stone in stomach. As if internal parts contracted. Heavy load on nape. Fingers as if asleep, dead. All joints as if broken, swollen or dislocated at every motion.

Skin

Painfully sensitive.

Stomach

Heavy as from a stone, better by eructation. Weak digestion. Red curved streak above navel.

Temperature

Unilateral coldness or heat. Heat descending the back from the neck.

Throat

Periodical painless hoarseness. Hawks up tough green mucus. As of a ball in the throat. Burning in, when eating and drinking.

Vertigo

Vertigo on reading aloud.

Comments

Sensation of expansion and consequent tension. The head feels as if distended and the scalp too tight. The eyes feel as if much too large for their sockets, as if they were projecting and were being drawn tightly backward by a string to the middle of the brain.

Mrs. B., 45, suddenly become loquacious and insane. After a month of Kavirajee treatment without benefit she came under my care, October 3, 1893. A year before, the last of her five children, a grown-up son, died and she could not be consoled and gradually became morose and dull. She ceased to menstruate in February, 1893, but had no uterine troubles or any other illness previous to the present.

The symptoms were: Loquacity, but not continuous. Every three or four days, if interfered with, maniacal attacks lasting about half an hour. At times foolish behavior. With difficulty Banerjee obtained the following symptoms from the patient:

Vertigo and whenever she thinks of her lost son, severe headache, the vertex being sensitive to touch. When telling these symptoms, suddenly her looks became wandering and her eyes appeared as if protruding from their sockets.

She could not relish her food because everything, especially fish, smelt putrid. Whole body painful, especially when touched. She complained of a ball lodging in the throat and

giving her trouble with burning. Acidity and badly smelling diarrhea. A peculiar feeling of coldness of right side of the body while the left side was hot. All symptoms worse in evening and on motion.

Ign. 30c and later 200c, was given without any effect. Paris acted promptly and one the third day the patient assured the doctor that she was quite well. The remedy was not repeated and the cure held good.

PAGE 1275

Paris is in general a left side remedy, but it has coldness of the right side, while the left side is natural or hot.

Clarke cured with Paris "numb feeling of left side of head." Numbness affects the upper limbs. The left arm is paralyzed, and it feels stiff with fingers contracted. "Numbness and prickling in left hand" was removed in a case of spinal affection. "Fingers often feel as if asleep, objects seem rough to touch." This disorder of the sense of touch is a marked symptom. At the same time there is great sensitiveness of the surface. Hot stitches in left malar bones. Acidity, sour saliva.

Compare

- (1) Pastin., Sil., Calc., Nux-v, Rhus-t.
- (2) In spinal headache rising from nape, Sil.
- (3) Wild look in eyes, Bell.
- (4) As if eyes drawn back by thread, Crot. t.
- (5) Eyeballs feel too large, Sil.
- (6) Garrulity, Lach., Meph., Stram., Cimic., right, Agar.
- (7) Laryngeal affections, Arg-n. (Paris has expectoration noticed mostly in morning and it is green and tenacious).
- (8) String-like pain, All-c.

(9) **Heart**, Lil-t., Conv.

- (10) Panaritium, Bor-ac.
- (11) Imaginary foul smells, Anac.
- (12) worse from motion, Bry.

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffea. Compatible: Calc., Led., Lyc., Nux-v., Phos., Rhus-t., Sep., Sulph.
Incompatible: Ferr-p.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Paronychia illecebrum

Pharmacy

Paro-i. Paronichia Illecebrum. Tiangius Pepetla. Sanguinaria of Cuba. Illebraceae or Paronychiaceae family. The mother tincture is prepared from the whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30x.

Herbal

This plant belongs is a very close relation to the Caryophyllaceae, which gives the saponarias to the Materia Medica. The only difference between the two is that the Paronichia Illecebrum has small greenish flowers and a fruit called achene.

Paronichia Illecebrum is a grass whose trailing stem has branches, oblong pale green leaves and capitate flowers. It has been possible to isolate triterpenic saponosides, coumarines and flavonides. The homeopathic proving was established by Manuel M. De Legarreta. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Paro-i. has fever, dry, oppressive heat and symptoms of catarrh. The patient wants to uncover himself all the time. When lying on his side, he can no longer move, feels weary, weak and sleepy. High fever. Feeling of emptiness in the brain and doubling of personality. Acute congestion of the nerves, lungs and blood vessels. Involuntary passing of stools and urine. Encephalitis in eruptive juvenile diseases. Poisoning of the nursing child.

Clinical

Angio-hematic typhus. Appendicitis. Bronchial pneumonia. Encephalitis. High fever. Infectious diseases. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Rhinitis. Septicemia. Sinusitis. Typhoid fever. Typhus.

Modalities

Worse from movement or the slightest effort. Worse left side, but not exclusively.

Symptoms

MIND

Calm, tranquil state of mind. Doubling of personality. Feeling that there are two different people inside him, who contradict each other and argue about their illness. (Anac.) Sleepy and in a semi-awake state. Nervous weakness.

Abdomen

Rumbling in the right iliac cavity. Gas difficult to expel. Acute inflammation of the gall bladder and biliary passages. Sub-phrenic abscess. Chronic appendicitis.

Chest

Chest painful. Shooting pains in the left intercostal region. Thoracic pains when changing position. Dyspnea with intercostal pains.

Ears

Outer ear hot and painful. Auditory canal dry. Hears well. Discharge of a hot, excoriating serum from the left ear, forming crusts which, when scratched, bleed easily. Acute congestive otitis.

Suppurating inflammation of the ear-drum. Mastoiditis.

PAGE 1276

Eyes

Eyes look sad. Eyes blood-shot, red, tearful. Blepharitis. Eyelids heavy, burning with need to refresh them. Conjunctivitis.

Female

Hemorrhaging endometritis. Menorrhagia or metrorrhagia during the menopause with violent headaches. Cancer of the uterus.

Food

Thirsty for water, which is vomited as soon as it is absorbed. Thirsty for ice-cold water with stomach, as if burning.

Head

Acute pain in the temples, as if compressed by an iron helmet. If he moves his head, he hears a rush of water. Scalp very painful, cannot tolerate combing.

Heart

Pulse violent, full and bounding. Violent heart beat, which resounds in the ear and is annoying. Myocarditis. Pericarditis.

Kidneys

Acute glomerulonephritis. Urine dark but copious. Involuntary urination. Hematuria. Dysuria with tenesmus with involuntary passing of stools.

Lungs

Painful cough with great difficulty in expectorating and desire to vomit. Bronchial crepitant rales, abundant expectoration, sputum frothy, rusty or blood-streaked. Pleurisy. Bronchial pneumonia. Pneumonia. Abscess on the lung. Pulmonary gangrene.

Male

Prostatic congestion with tenesmus and burning during urination. Prostatic adenoma.

Mouth

Tongue pasty, covered with a yellow-white coating. Mouth dry tongue coated, rough. Taste of copper in the mouth. Saliva thick and dark yellow. Teeth covered with thick, yellow tartar. Cracks at the corners of the lips. Lips chapped. Breath fetid, putrid, nauseating.

Nose

Loss of sense of smell. Nostrils blocked by crusts. Light nosebleeds. Ozaena. Rhinitis. Sinusitis.

Rectum

Involuntary intestinal evacuation and fetid odor. Rectal hemorrhaging.

Diarrhea with greenish stools, smelling of sour milk. Perianal burning with anal excoriation and anal trickling.

Skin

Petechial exanthema on the backs of the hands. Copious sweating, especially from the groin and armpits. Pressure sores. Sweating with excoriation of the skin which forms wounds. Rheumatoid purpura. Hyperglobulinemic purpura. Infectious purpura.

Sleep

Sleepy and in a semi-awake state.

Stomach

Nausea. Acridity, bringing up of air and food. Acute gastritis.

Temperature

Temperature between 39.5°C and 41°C. Copious sweating, smelling of curdled milk.

Compare

- (1) Anac. - Clouded mental state, feels as if he had two opposed wills, headaches, nausea, vomiting, amelioration by eating.
- (2) Bapt. - Prostration with putrid odor of all discharges. Feeling of painful cracking in the muscles. Putrid smell of breath. Diarrhea is fetid, sometimes involuntary.
- (3) Anthr. - Septic infections, burning pains, prostration rhaging from the orifices or black blood, which decomposes rapidly.

(4) Ars. - Prostration, agitation, anxiety about death. Burning pains, with burning diarrhea, peri-anal excoriation, oppression, palpitations, worse between midnight and 3 a.m.

SOURCES

Julian.

Parotidinum

Pharmacy

Parot. The nosode of Mumps. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Parotidinum has been used as a prophylactic against infection by mumps. Parotidinum is generally given in the 6c or 30c two or three times a day to those exposed to infection. In the disease itself it may be given every four hours, either by itself or alternated with other indicated remedies. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The well-known complications which sometimes occur with mumps, cerebral inflammation and orchitis suggest its possible use in these conditions.

PAGE 1277

Clinical

Gland disorders. Meningitis. Mumps. Orchitis. Salivation. Sterility.

Compare

(1) Merc.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Parthenium hysterophorus

(bitter-broom)

Pharmacy

Parth. Bitter-broom. Parthenium hysterophorus. Escoba amargo. N. O. Composite, Synanthereae, tribe Helianthee. The dry plant is macerated in five parts by weight of alcohol. Trituration of solution of the alkaloid Parthenia. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

A Cuban remedy for fevers, especially malarial. An alkaloid Parthenia was isolated by C. J. Ulrice of Havana and Dr. J. L. Duenas published experiments with this on the human organism and on animals.

In the proving the pains were sudden, congestive, out-pushing. A large number were experienced in the head and ears and ringing and fullness in the ears was among them, which points to its antidotal action towards Quinine.

Fornias adds this case: His niece, 5, living in Havana, had been suffering from a continued fever with periodical midday exacerbations, which later on assumed an intermittent form.

She had been saturated with Quinine and complained at the time of malaise, lassitude, headache, gastric intolerance, etc., when she was seen by Dr., Govantes, who prescribed an extract of Parthen. hyst., three doses a day, each the size of a pea. In four or five days she was free from fever and made a quick recovery. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Parth. has heaviness and dullness of head, tendency to vertigo, malaise, apathy, lassitude, profuse and very fluid salivation. Sensation of heat and weight in the stomach. Increased appetite, gastric intolerance, nausea and vomiting.

Increased stupor, desire to be quiet, refusal of food and indifference. Increased flow of milk. Amenorrhea and general debility. Cheyne-Stokes breathing. After-effects of quinine.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Cheyne-Stokes breathing. Debility. Dyspepsia. Ear disorders. Fainting. Fevers. Headaches. Liver, pain. Milk increased. Miscarriage. Neuralgia, periodic. Salivation. Spleen, affection. Toothache. Vision, disordered.

Modalities

Better after rising and walking about. Worse after sleep. Worse by sudden motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Feels dull and stupid. Difficult to fix attention. Malaise, apathy, lassitude. Indifference.

Abdomen

Spleen disorders. Spleen painful to pressure, pain in right side, worse in some parts than in others with shiverings. Severe pains in the left hypochondrium with tertian fever. Loud rumbling in bowels, about navel. Slight colicky pains at navel. Colic deep in pelvis, pains run down backs of thighs to knees.

Breasts

Great increase of milk in breasts of nursing women cured with Parthenia of intermittent fever.

Ears

Tinnitus and pain in ears. Ringing in ears, worse left. Sharp pain in ears. Stitching at lobe of left ear, deep in and above external auditory meatus. Dullness and aching in ears, coming suddenly. Stabbing pain in left ear.

Eyes

Disordered vision. Eyes heavy, drowsy. Aching in eyeballs. Must look intently to see the words, when writing the letters seem pale and eye ache. Aching over eyes, wants to close them.

Face

Bursting pain in right malar bone. Seems as if bloods would burst through face. Aching pains run up from above left eye-tooth to eye and over face, occurs by starts and stops.

Female

Given to pregnant women for fevers. It has caused miscarriages and premature deliveries.

Cases of sub-acute tuberculosis, it restored the menses, which had been absent since the illness commenced.

PAGE 1278

Head

Headaches, extending to nose, feels swollen, pain in frontal eminence. Pain at root of nose, feels swollen. Heaviness and dullness of head. Full feeling in vertex, pressing from within. Stitching pain in left temple of short duration. Aching pain at left supra-orbital foramen.

Heart

Excitation of heart-beat or slow heat. Progressive slowness of pulse, followed by syncope, cardiac paralysis and death. Pulse slow, soft compressible.

Kidneys

Kidneys enlarged and congested. Increased urine.

Limbs

Pains run from pelvis down backs of thighs to knees. Marked diminution of reflex in hips and extinction of voluntary movements.

Lungs

Slow, irregular, breathing. Cheyne-Stokes.

Mouth

Tingling in tip of tongue. Profuse, very fluid salivation.

Nose

Pain at root of nose and in nose in all bones of nose, worse left. At root of nose stuffed feeling as with dry coryza. Nose feels swollen and tender to touch. Aching in bridge of nose (worse left side) and of upper left molars. Aching at end of nose, which feels full of blood.

Rectum

Stabbing pain runs up rectum after passing flatus. No desire at usual time, 10.30 p.m. mushy stool.

Sleep

Restless night, wakes at 3 and 4 a.m. , then dozes and dreams until 7.30. Increased stupor, desire to be quiet.

Stomach

Emptiness sensation in epigastrium, hunger. Irrepressible, tasteless belchings. Belchings tasting of the drug. Heat and weight in stomach.

Teeth

Aching in teeth. Teeth feel on edge too long. Upper teeth, pricking pains in sockets. Sharp aching twinges in upper molars. Upper incisors tender at sockets when biting.

Temperature

The rise and fall of temperature, shivering, diminished perspiration.

Vertigo

Vertigo, whole sitting with heat of face and blurred vision.

Comments

Dr. B. H. B. Sleight proved increasing doses of the tincture and later on of 6x, which reproduced most of the symptoms of the first proving. Dr. Ramirez Tovar has reported these cures by Parthenia:

(1) A lady living in the lower part of the city, where the rain leaves channels of infection, had daily attacks of intermittent, more intense each day. One grain of the alkaloid was divided into six powders, one every hour after the attack. No further attacks. The patient was nursing at the time and she noticed a marked increase of milk in the breasts. Half a grain divided into five doses completed the cure.

(2) A tailor, 30, moved to lower part of the city and contracted tertian intermittent, the fourth seizure being attended with much pain in left hypochondrium. One grain in five doses cured, though the conditions were unchanged. (The removal of this left hypochondriac pain is important in connection with Burnett's experience with Helianthus.)

(3) Girl, 6, lymphatic, living near the harbor, ill for seventeen days with malaise, loss of appetite, sleepiness and fever. She had Quinine internally and externally and was wasting visibly. The alkaloid, aided by a tonic wine prepared from the extract of the plant, cured

(4) Man, 45 of delicate constitution, poorly nourished, straw-yellow face, yellow sclerotics, enlarged liver and spleen, spleen painful to pressure. He had a fever in Panama, had taken Quinine, complained of a pain in right side (more severe in some parts than in others), which commenced 1 p.m. with shiverings, disappeared in two hours and returned at precisely the same hour next day.

Five doses of ten centigrams each removed the pain. About six weeks later there was a relapse, the pain this time being located in the stomach. One grain in five doses, one dose every two hours, removed the pain, but it returned the third day.

PAGE 1279

The same treatment then removed it permanently.

(5) Young lady, 18, had periodical facial neuralgia, cured by same treatment.

Compare

(1) In spleen affections, Helianth., Cean,

(2) In malaise and periodic neuralgia, Malar. Off., Chin., Cedr.

Relations

It antidotes Quinine.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Passiflora incarnata

(passion flower)

Pharmacy

Passi. *Passiflora incarnata*. Passion flower. N. O. Passifloraceae of the Violal alliance.

Tincture of fresh or dried leaves gathered in May. Fluid Hydro-alcoholic extract.

powdered inspissated juice. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in 5 to 50 drops.

Herbal

Passiflora has not been proved. Its curative action appears to be a direct kind. Hale had introduced it to homeopathy, citing in the *New Remedies* a paper by Phares. *Passiflora* has a quieting effect on the nervous system, hence an efficient nervine and anti-spasmodic remedy.

Phares learned its action from W. B. Lindsay, who used it with extraordinary success in tetanus of the newborn. An aqueous extract of the root Lindsay commended as an application for chancre, erysipelas, irritable hemorrhoids and new burns.

Phares confirms the efficacy of Passi. in erysipelas, he never saw anything act so promptly, ulcers, neuralgia and tetanus. He cites the case of an old lady who was seized with convulsions of a tetanic nature and refers to several cases of tetanus in the horse cured by himself and his son, J. H. Phares.

One of his own horses was seized with tetanus and all hope of saving him was given up, when Phares gathered some Passi. stems, leaves and flowers.

They were pounded, moistened with water, expressed ten or twelve ounces and poured it down the animal's throat through a tube introduced at the side of his mouth. Though not expected to live half an hour, the horse was found grazing next morning.

Farrington considers Passi. suited especially to tetanus of hot countries and refers to two cures by Archibald Bayne of Barbados with the tincture and I x. It has also been used in convulsions of children and other complaints of dentition and even in epilepsy. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Passiflora has a quieting effect on the nervous system. Insomnia, produces normal sleep, no disturbance of cerebral functions, neuroses of children, worm fever, teething, spasms. Breaks off morphine habit. (Aven.) Abuse of narcotics. Nervous disorders.

Insomnia of infants and the aged and mentally worried and over-worked persons. Anti-spasmodic. Tetanus. Hysteria, puerperal convulsions. Painful diarrhea. Acute mania. General atonic condition. Asthma. Whooping cough. Delirium tremens. Convulsions in children with neuralgia. Convulsions of children during teething. Hysteria. Puerperal convulsions.

Clinical

Asthma. Burns. Cholera infantum. Convulsions. Delirium . Delirium tremens. Dentition. Epilepsy. Erysipelas. Exophthalmos. Hysteria. Levitation. Morphine habit. Sciatica. Sleeplessness. Tetanus. Whooping cough.

Symptoms

Back

Pain in coccyx.

Eyes

Sensation that the eyes are being pushed out.

Female

The menses are painful, dysmenorrhea.

Head

Violent ache as if top of head would come off. Top of head seemed to lift off.

Limbs

Sensation that her heels are up in the air.

Lungs

Nocturnal cough.

Rectum

Severe attack of hemorrhoids.

Sleep

Sleeplessness in screaming children. Sleeplessness with delirium. Sleeplessness in alcoholics.

Restless and wakeful, resulting from exhaustion. Especially in the feeble infants and the aged. Insomnia of infants and the aged and the mentally worried and overworked with tendency to convulsions.

PAGE 1280

Stomach

Leadens, dead feeling after or between meals, flatulence and sour belchings.

Comments

J. W. Covert reports this case: Mrs. X., 28, had epileptic convulsions for years from one to twenty fits in a week. The aura was a tight feeling in the chest. By homeopathic treatment Covert succeeded in diminishing the frequency of the attacks, but they would invariably return at the menstrual period.

Passi. tincture 6 drops, six times a day, was given. The next period was passed without a convulsion, but the patient had a violent headache as if the top of the head would come off. This was rapidly controlled by Glon. 6c. The three following period passed without any attack.

E. S. Prindle relates a case of delirium tremens. A German, driver of a beer wagon, was laid up with a broken arm, when he was seized with delirium tremens of a most ferocious type, which the usual remedies entirely failed to control.

Passi. succus was now given, two drachms every half-hour. After the third does the patient quieted down and slept three hours. On awaking he again began to rave, but not as badly as before. Another teaspoonful of Passi. Put him to sleep and next morning he was quite sane and allowed his arm to be reset.

Passi. has been also used for ordinary sleeplessness, for restlessness of fevers, for tedious labors when the patient becomes nervous and excitable, for breaking off the Morphine habit, cholera infantum with restlessness, excitement and spasms, neuralgias internal and of the limbs.

G. C. Buchanan quoted observed some curious effects in a patient, Mrs. V.

To whom, he gave teaspoonful doses for neuralgia, sleeplessness and nervousness, "Her eyes seemed to push out of her head and lie on the quilt, her heels seemed to be up in air top of her head seemed to lift off." To the observer the eyes seemed to protrude.

Later a severe attack of hemorrhoids developed. The dose was reduced to half-teaspoonfuls, which produced sleep and caused no ill effects.

Compare

(1) Valer., Cypr.

(2) In tetanus and epilepsy, Oena., Nux-v.

(2) Heels seem to go up, Ph-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Pastinaca sativa

(parsnip)

Pharmacy

Past. Pastinaca sativa. Parsnip. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of roots of second year.
Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Roots used as a food, cooked in water or as broth or as salad for tuberculosis patients and kidney stones.

The root of the Parsnip after the first year is very poisonous. Some cases of poisoning have been observed. A state of perfect "delirium tremens" was observed in several persons, illusions of vision, catching at imaginary objects, fighting with one another. A peculiar effect was produced on the stomach, the irritability was depressed and emetics would not act. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Past. has loquacity and delirium tremens. Illusions of vision. Intolerance of milk.

Compare

(1) Aeth., Ziz.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Pecten jacobaeus

(scallop)

Pharmacy

Pect. Pecten jacobaeus. Scallop. N. O. Pectinide. Trituration or tincture of the animal.

Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 1281

History

Swan having learned from a gentleman that every time he entered a room where scallops were being opened he had such a severe attack of asthma that he had to leave or suffocate. Potentized the Scallop and used the preparation with success in similar cases.

T. Franklin Smith reports a case of humid asthma cured quickly and permanently with Pecten 1,000c and 100,000c potencies, characterized as follows: Quick, labored breathing, cannot lie flat or on left side, constriction of chest, especially right side.

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

Asthma preceded by coryza and burning in throat and chest. Attack ends with copious expectoration of tough, frothy mucus, worse at night. Humid asthma. Quick and labored breathing. Constriction of chest, especially right side.

Attacks precede for two or three days by sneezing and excessive coryza, burning sensation in throat and chest, fullness of the head, pulse very quick and wiry, subsequently copious expectoration of tough, stringy and frothy mucus.

Clinical

Asthma, humid. Coryza.

Modalities

Cough worse after 6 p.m. Worse at night. Ars. did not relieve.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Pediculus capitis

(head lice)

Pharmacy

Ped. Pediculus capitis. Head Lice. N. O. Hemiptera. Tincture of the insects. Pediculus belongs to the same class of remedies as Cimex and Trombidium. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Pediculus capitis was proved by Mure, who says that he thought that nature pointed to the Louse as a specific for hereditary psora. In which belief he was strengthened by the fact that Psorinum develops pediculosis in healthy persons and he adds that he has found Pedic. one of the most useful agents in diseases of children.

Five persons took part in the proving, but no particulars are given as to the doses they took. All developed symptoms. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Among these were: Eagerness and aptitude for study and work. One prover, a stammerer, had unusual fluency of words. Constriction of pharynx. Jerks and starts in evening when sitting or lying. Miliary eruptions, itching and formication almost all over. The symptoms are worse by contact in evening after dining after eating, standing, stooping, walking.

Clinical

Children, diseases. Colic. Diarrhea. Ganglion of foot. Hair, loss. Irritation. Edema. Psora, hereditary. Skin, disorders. Stammering.

Compare

(1) Colic and diarrhea after eating, Trombid.

(2) Skin, Psor., Sulph.

Relations

Antidoted by: Chin. (anasarca).

SOURCES

Clarke.

Pelargonium reniforme

Pharmacy

Pelarg. Pelargonium reniforme. Rabassum, (Dutch). N. O. Geraniaceae. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Pelarg. is a Kafir remedy for dysentery. The root is cut up very fine or bruised and then boiled in milk for a considerable time. Many British soldiers were cured of dysentery with it in the Boer War. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Pelargonium is also used for purging in horses. When a horse is attacked during a journey the root (which is very thick) is wrapped up and tied to the bit. The juice mingles with the saliva and is swallowed.

Clinical

Dysentery.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1282

Penicillinum

(the antibiotic drug)

Pharmacy

Penic. Penicillinum. The sodium salt of Benzyl-penicillin of Penicillin G is used. This is a crystalline powder. It is white, odorless, soluble in water with a slightly bitter taste.

Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Chronic fatigue syndrome. Asthenia, shivering, sub-febrile condition. **Planets:** Mars, Venus.

Homeopathic

Changeable sycotic condition with boils, skin diseases, warts and muco-purulent weeping. Fever continues for a very long time, worse in the evening. Hot or cold perspiration with a stale odor. Limbs cold with paraesthesia. Ecchymosis. Recurring angina.

Clinical

Allergies. Chronic fatigue syndrome. Collagen diseases. Reticular endotheliosis.

Tubercular conditions. Sycosis.

Modalities

Better from resting, better from warmth and better dry weather. Worse from the cold and damp. Worse from movement, 4 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Increased cerebral activity, quickly followed by considerable asthenia. Everything seems sad. Mental cloudiness.

Abdomen

Epigastric and peri-umbilical cramping pains with abdominal wind.

Eyes

Neuralgia above and behind the right eye. Tearful. Conjunctivitis with eyelids stuck together and **puffy** in the morning, especially the lower lid. Styes, **which appear slowly**.

Female

Menses late and scanty. Yellow or white leucorrhea, non-irritating.

Head

Right frontal headache with sinusitis. Head heavy with nausea, worse on movement, better when lying down and resting and by eating.

Heart

Pain in the precordial region, worse on waking. Extra systole, rapid, irregular pulse.

Kidneys

Bilateral kidney pains, spreading towards the lumbar and sacral regions. Urine scanty, albuminous, edema.

Limbs

Lightning pains, aggravated by movement, accompanied by prickling beneath the skin, aggravated around 4 a.m. and after 6 p.m. Joint pains with muscular and lumbar edema, aggravated by the slightest movement.

Lungs

Dry, raucous cough, sometimes fitful, making the patient bend double, ameliorated by resting. Sternal and supra-sternal pains. Thick, yellow or whitish-yellow sputum.

Asthmatic Dyspnea at 4 a.m.

Mouth

Mucous membranes of the mouth red with whitish spots and slight bleeding from the gums. Root of tongue yellowish-brown and imprint of the teeth stays marked on the tongue. Teeth painful, especially the upper right incisors and canines, spreading towards the right maxilla.

Nose

Coryza with thick, yellow, trailing discharge. Right frontal sinusitis. Buzzing in the ears. Boil or eczema in the auditory canal.

Rectum

Constipation with empty urging.

Skin

Changeable sycotic condition with boils, skin diseases, warts and muco-purulent weeping. Boils, especially on the face with edema. Eczema, oozing out a pale liquid. Warts. Acne. Herpes-type eruption on the face. Weeping, macerated impetigo mycosis of the epidermis.

Sleep

Heavy or light sleep, waking in the early morning, at 4 a.m. , accompanied by feeling of discomfort.

Temperature

Continues for a very long time, 38°C in the evening. Chilliness, feeling of icy-coldness in different parts of the body, especially the thorax and loins. Sub febrile condition with slight rise in temperature in the evening, which however, dose not go above 38°C.

Vertigo

Vertigo, aggravated by movement with nausea.

Compare

(1) Bry. - Joint pains, aggravated by movement, edema.

(2) Nat-s. - clammy, puffy, hydrogenoid type, aggravated by humidity.

PAGE 1283

(3) Thuja - clammy, sycotic type with dirty, warty skin.

(4) Ars. - aggravation from midnight to 3 a.m. , chilly, anxious, restless.

(5) Puls. - muco-purulent, catarrhal condition, moody, yearning for consolation.

SOURCES

Julian.

Penthorum sedoides

(virginia stonecrop)

Pharmacy

Pen. Penthorum sedoides. Virginia stone crop. N. O. Crassulaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

Herbal

Hale says Penth. is reputed to be curative in catarrh and in diarrhea. A scalded sensation in the tongue is one of the symptoms. A sense of levitation was also produced. The symptoms proceed from above downward. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Penthorum sedoides is a remedy for coryza with rawness and wet feeling in nose. Throat feels raw. Chronic disorders of mucous membranes with irritability. Chronic post-nasal catarrh, chronic pharyngitis, mucous membrane purple and relaxed.

General malaise, headache, weakness of limbs inability to attend to business. Posterior sinuses feel moist and raw, nose and ears feel full. Aponia, hoarseness, relaxed vocal cords. Hypersecretion of mucous membranes. Itching of anus and burning in rectum. Trouble in pharyngeal vault and Eustachian tube.

Clinical

Coryza. Diarrhea. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Post-nasal catarrh. Sacrum, pain in.

Varicocele.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

Dull, discouraged and despondent. **MIND** is dull, study impossible. Inability to attend to business.

Abdomen

Borborygmus. Parietes of abdomen felt thickened. A clawing, uneasy sensation about umbilicus, which gradually passed to lower bowel. Twitching in muscles of abdomen.

Back

Aching through basilar region from back to front. Aching in sacrum and sacroiliac joint. Heat in sacrum with headache, (cured).

Ears

ringing and singing in both ears.

Eyes

On closing eyes, felt like floating, vertigo. Inner, upper tarsal borders **itched and burned.** Full sensation in supra-orbital region.

Food

Appetite increased.

Head

Dull, heavy headache with heat and soreness in sacrum. Catarrhal aching in forehead. Weight in sinciput. Itching of hairy scalp.

Kidneys

Dull aching in kidneys. Bladder sore to pressure. Urine increased, burning along urethra when urinating. Urine alkaline.

Limbs

Arm numb. Hand felt swollen. Trembling feeling of legs for several days with soreness of knees.

Lungs

In morning a cough from deep in chest with soreness throughout chest.

Male

Sexual orgasm. Weakness, almost satyriasis, followed by long-continued depression, approaching impotence. Varicocele (cured).

Mouth

Prickling, burning sensation on tongue as though scalded. Increased flow of saliva (bloody).

Nose

Constant wet feeling in nose, which no amount of blowing will relieve. Discharge thick, pus-like, streaked with blood. Post-nasal catarrh of puberty. Posterior sinuses feel raw as if denuded of epithelium.

Rectum

Crawling in lower rectum as though a worm tried to escape. Burning in rectum at stool, continuing after. Itching of anus, hemorrhoids with aching in sacrum and sacroiliac joint. After being constipated, semi-fluid evacuation next morning. Constipation, an atonic condition of bowels and rectum.

Stomach

Disgust and nausea. Forcible eructation and ejection of small quantities of odorless flatus.

PAGE 1284

Comments

Penth. was proved by Dr. D. B. Morrow (twice), Dr. Scudder and a young man, who all took substantial doses. The majority of the symptoms are Morrow's including the catarrhal symptoms, which have been verified in practice: "A peculiar wet feeling in sinuses as though a violent coryza would set in," but it did not, the secretion became thickened and pus-like but not increased.

The same "wet feeling" was experienced at the same time in trachea and bronchi, which passed from above down as if coryza would set in, followed by a slight feeling of constriction in the chest, which also passed from above down.

The next day the nose felt stuffed. The third day the first symptoms were repeated and the discharge became thick, pus-like and streaked with blood and there was an odor in the nose as if from an open sore. Scudder had "fullness in nose and ears." Morrow experienced itching at anus, hemorrhoids and pains and sensations in rectum, sacrum and sacroiliac joints, his first proving cured "heat and soreness in sacrum with a dull, heavy headache."

Morrow reports these cures: (1) Miss P., 17, blonde, had severe cough of several weeks' duration. Worse by talking or singing. Frothy, greenish sputa. Puls. and Phos. failed, Penth. s. soon cured.

(2) Decrepit old lady, 75, sufferer from eczema for twelve years. Previous winter cured of asthma (probably from suppressed eczema) with Sulph. 100,000c Now parietic right side, for which Phos. was given. But Phos. did not relieve a loose, continual, rattling cough, caused by tickling at bifurcation of bronchi with raising much thick, frothy, greenish sputa. Penth. pellets quickly cured.

Compare

(1) Pen. often follows Puls. Sang., Hydr.

(2) Sedum., Hydrang.

(3) In scalded sensation on tongue and in catarrh, Sang.

(4) Catarrh, Puls.

(5) Levitation, Cann-i., Cocc., Ph-ac., Sticta, Sulph., Thuj.

(6) Jerking of limbs, Meny., Psor.

Pepsinum

(digestive enzyme)

Pharmacy

Pepsinum. Historical dose: All potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

Homeopathic

Pepsinum causes imperfect digestion with pain in gastric region. Marasmus of children who are fed on artificial foods. Diarrhea due to indigestion. Diseases of pancreas, gout, diabetes.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Pertussinum

(whooping cough nosode)

Pharmacy

Pert. Pertussin. Pertussinum. Whooping cough nosode. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth potency or higher.

History

Pertussin is taken from the glairy and stringy mucus containing the virus of whooping cough. Introduced by Clarke for the treatment of whooping cough and other spasmodic coughs.

Many patients, old and young, have experienced the virtues of Pertussinum. In all cases of whooping cough suspected or defined Clarke gave the remedy in the 30c potency every four hours as a matter of routine and as a rule it quickly assumes control of the case and does all that is necessary.

In Clarke's experience it agrees well with all other whooping cough remedies and when their specific indications appear he gave them also in alternation or else alone.

Pertussinum is an unproved remedy, except in the sense that every case of the disease is a proving. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Pertussin can be used a preventive in whooping cough or to treat the disease. Pertussin is equally applicable to cases of cough of the same type, though not caused by the same

infection, such as appear in some cases of influenza. Spasmodic coughing attacks. Dry cough, spasmodic of different intensity, comes suddenly.

PAGE 1285

Predisposition to tuberculosis. Repeated coughing fits which end in vomiting. Increasing jerking cough with cyanosis, with a phase of apnea followed by the taking of respiration. Restlessness. Cries. Tears. Anorexia. Asthenia. Convulsions. Hemorrhage from the meninges. Paralysis. Neuro-motor deficit. Paresis. Troubles of conscience. Sleepy and in a state of confusion. Muscular jerkings. Myelitis. Polyneuritis.

Clinical

Cough, paroxysmal. Whooping cough.

Modalities

Worse by laughing. Worse from emotion, effort, rest or nervous shock.

Symptoms

MIND

State of confusion. Troubles of conscience. Cries. Restlessness. Psycho-motor or sensorial troubles.

Chest

Stinging pain in or on the chest with cough.

Ears

Mastoiditis.

Eyes

Chemosis. Tears. Coryza with hacking cough.

Face

Intense flushing with cough.

Heart

Cyanosis, sweats, weakness. Tachycardia.

Lungs

Dyspnea with cough. Sobbing or sighing at end of cough. Strangling sensation with cough on waking. Hacking cough with coryza. Deep-sounding croupy cough. Spasmodic choking cough. Spasmodic cough with intense flushing of face. Coughing in frequently repeated attacks. Cough provoked by intense tickling in throat, fauces or trachea.

Mouth

Itching of the palate on lying down at night. Ulceration of the tongue.

Nose

Nosebleed.

Stomach

Vomiting or nausea at end of cough.

Throat

Spasm of the glottis. Laryngo-spasms. Intense tickling in throat causing cough.

Compare

(1) Dros., Bell., Cor-r., Cupr., Naph., Meph., Passi., Coc-c., Mang. phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

Pestinum

(plague nosode)

Pharmacy

Pest. Pestinum. Plaguinum. Nosode of Plague. Trituration of the virus. Historical dose:

All potencies.

History

The prophylaxis and treatment of plague with injections of more or less modified virus of plague by old-school practitioners affords evidence that the nosode of plague is available like other nosodes, for the treatment of cases of the disease from which it is derived. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Bubo. Plague. Typhus.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Petiveria tetandra

Pharmacy

Peti. Petiveria tetrandra. Erva de Pipi. N. O. Phytolaccaceae. Trituration of fresh root.

Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

Herbal

Allen says in a note that it is probably identical with the Mexican and West Indian species, *P. alliacea*. Mure's figure corresponds to this and he says the roots, which are branching and fibrous, "smell strongly of garlic."

P. alliacea, according to Treasury of Botany is called "Guinea-hen Weed" in West Indies and "Raiz de Guine" in Brazil. In Brazil it is put into warm baths to restore motion to paralyzed limbs. Mure does not mention these names or this fact, but his proving brings out some strongly confirmative symptoms. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Mure has proved Peti. and the proving show some strongly confirmative symptoms in numbness and paralytic sensations, weariness and weight of eyelids. Cold saliva internal coldness, coldness inside bones were experienced.

Clinical

Conjunctivitis. Paralysis. Paraplegia.

Modalities

The symptoms in general were worse by movement in the morning on waking and on rising after breakfast and during and after dinner, bending backward.

PAGE 1286

Compare

(1) Phyt.

(2) In paralysis, Rhus-t.

(3) Cold saliva, Cist.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Petroleum

(crude rock-oil)

Pharmacy

Petr. Petroleum. Crude Rock oil. Oleum petrae. Coal Oil. Trituration and tincture of the rectified oil. Historical dose: Trituration, tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth and higher potencies.

History

Petroleum was proved by Hahnemann is made by agitating the liquid commercial Petroleum with Sulphuric acid and then rectifying the portion which this acid does not act upon. It is "a light oily fluid, colorless or of a pale straw color and strong characteristic naphthalic smell. Dropped on white paper it evaporates completely, leaving no greasy stain."

Petrolatum (Vaseline) consists of hydrocarbons of the Paraffin series, obtained from residues after distillation of lighter oils from crude petroleum or deposited from crude petroleum on standing. The disorders met with in petroleum extractors and refiners are diseases of the skin and subcutaneous tissue, depressed nutrition, anemia, dyspepsia, nerve troubles, irritability insomnia, respiratory disorders. In addition to these is a species of intoxication.

Petr. is one of Hahnemann's leading anti-psorics and is especially closely related to Graph. It is suited to long-lasting, deep seated, wasting diseases, lingering gastric and intestinal troubles with or without ulceration. In Clarke's experience no remedy corresponds to more cases of chlorosis in young girls with or without ulceration of the stomach.

A man, a patient of Clarke's who suffered from inveterate eczema and who had formerly been employed in a factory where much petroleum was used, noticed that his eczema was much better while working with petroleum.

He told Clarke that the vapor had the singular effect of making some of the workmen insane, causing: Desire to kill, hallucinations, they will see things not actually visible, for instance, "they will see the rails in a station when a train is on them."

Homeopathic

Petroleum chiefly acts on the skin especially folds, scalp, face and genitals. Produces catarrhal condition of the mucous membranes of stomach and bowels. Very marked skin symptoms, acting on sweat and oil glands. It is suited to long lasting, deep seated wasting diseases, complaints following mental states, fright, vexations etc., lingering gastric and intestinal troubles.

Petr. is a major remedy for car, train or sea sickness. Ailments from riding in cars, carriages or ships. Lingering gastric and lung troubles, chronic diarrhea. Long-lasting complaints follow mental states-fright, vexation, etc. Chlorosis in young girls with or without ulceration of the stomach. Strumous diathesis, especially the dark type, who suffer from catarrhal conditions of the mucous membranes, gastric acidity and cutaneous eruptions. Ailments are worse during the winter.

There is great weakness, fainting, tremor, twitching of limbs, catalepsy tonic spasms, left-sided paralysis. Tremulous weakness. Feels sick internally. Internal itching. Dread of open air with shivering when exposed to it. Dryness in ear, nose, etc.

The skin cracks. Unhealthy granulations after severe burns. Discharges are thick, purulent, yellowish green. Hemorrhages, blood light red, worse lifting or riding. Burnings. Twitchings, catalepsy. Dropsy. Wooden feeling. Emaciation especially of chest. Coldness in spots in abdomen in heart after scratching. Bruised soreness, worse in joints. Glands enlarged.

PAGE 1287

Clinical

Allergies. Addison's disease. Albuminuria. Anemia. Angina pectoris. Anus, fissure. Bed-sores, Breath offensive. Burns. Chilblains. Chlorosis. Constipation. Cracks in skin. Deafness. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Ear disorders. Eczema. Face, rough. Facial paralysis. Feet, painful, Fester, tendency. Fistula. Frost-bite. Gastric ulcer. Gonorrhoea. Hands, chapped. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Herpes. Herpes. Irritation. Jaw, dislocated. Motion-sickness. Myopia. Nose, sore. Otorrhea. Perspiration strong. Pregnancy. Presbyopia. Prostatitis. Psoriasis. Rheumatism. Sea-sickness. Skin disorders. Sprains. Syphilis. Tabes mesenterica. Tinnitus. Toothache. Urethra, stricture. Varicose veins. Vertigo. Vomiting. Warts.

Causations

Ailments from riding in cars, carriages or ships, (Nitric acid has deafness). Ill effects of sprains, suppressed eruptions. Vexation. Cabbage.

Constitutions

Petr. is suited to: persons with light hair and skin. Especially for lean, slender persons.

Planets: Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better warm air, lying with head high. Better dry weather. Worse from passive motion of cars, trains, carriage, boat. Worse from dampness, before and during a thunderstorm. Worse in winter, eating from mental states. Worse from cold weather, changing weather. Worse from cabbage, eating. Worse vexation, sex touch.

Symptoms

MIND

Loses his way in the street, loss of memory. Sense of duality, thinks he is double of someone else lying alongside or one limb is double. Feels that death is near and must hurry to settle affairs. Irritable, easily offended, vexed at everything. Low-spirited with dimness of sight. Excited, irritable after sex with inclination to be angry and to scold. Death seems near and must hurry to settle the affairs. Worries but does not know why. Fear, long lasting. Fearful.

Abdomen

Inflated abdomen. Sensation of coldness inside. Pinching colic better bending double. Navel ulcerated in infants.

Back

Weakness in small of back. Neck, stiff and painful, cracks when moved. Pain in spine and all over the body with sciatica. Coccyx painful on sitting. Pain in sacrum, worse standing erect. Sharp pains shooting up dorsal spine into occiput, confinement.

Breasts

Itching and mealy coating of nipple.

Chest

Oppression of chest, worse cold air.

Ears

Eczema in and behind ears with intense itching. Dryness in ears. Fissures in meatus. Discharge of pus and blood from the ears. Moist spots behind the ears. Itching deep in ears in Eustachian tubes. Ears, sore to touch. Dry catarrh with deafness and noises. Ringing and cracking in ears. Chronic Eustachian catarrh. Diminished hearing. Deafness with noises in ears in elderly people. Noise from several people talking is unbearable.

Eyes

Inflamed tarsi. Loss of eyelashes. **Fistula lachrymalis** (of recent origin). Dim sight, far-sighted, cannot read fine print without glasses. Blenorrhoea of lachrymal sac. Marginal blepharitis. Canthi fissured. Skin around eyes dry and scurfy.

Face

Dry, as if covered with albumin. Pale or yellow, hot after eating. Easy dislocation of jaw.

Female

Genitals sore and moist. Dry obstinate eruptions. Aversion to sex. Before menses, throbbing in head. (Kreos.) Menstrual flow causes itching. Leucorrhoea, profuse, albuminous, (Alum., Calc-p.) with lascivious dreams. Prolapsed uterus from constant diarrhea.

Food

Hunger, causing nausea, awakes at night. Hunger, immediately after stool. Thirst for beer. Desire for dainties. Aversion to meat, fats, cooked or hot foods. Worse eating cabbage.

Head

Headache worse shaking, while coughing, must hold temples for relief. Occiput, aching, heavy. (Op.) Scalp sore to touch, followed by numbness. Falling of the hair. Moist eruption on scalp, worse back and ears. Sensitive scalp, as if a cold breeze blowing on it. Head feels numb as if made of wood.

PAGE 1288

Heart

Cold feeling about heart. Fainting with ebullitions, heat and palpitations. Sensation of coldness. (Carb-an., Nat-m.)

Kidneys

Involuntary urine on rising. Stricture from chronic urethritis. Bedwetting, at night. Acute sudden urging, if not attended to immediately, will cause severe pain. Cystitis, urethritis. Dribbling of urine after urination.

Limbs

Chronic sprains. Offensive sweat in axilla. Tips of fingers rough, cracked, fissured every winter. Scalding sensation in knee. Cracking in joints. Joints stiff. Limbs go to sleep.

Knees stiff. Ragged, chapped hands and fingers, bleeding in housemaids. Psoriasis of the palms. Stitches, blisters, cracks in heels.

Lungs

Dry cough at night, coming deep from chest. Cough, coming deep down from chest, waking the patient, up at night (in young girls and boys). Cough at night only or worse then, shatters the head better pressing. Cough produces headache.

Male

Genitals sweaty. Herpetic eruption on perineum. Prostate inflamed and swollen. Itching in urethra.

Mouth

Dry. Offensive smell like garlic. Ulcers on the inner cheek painful when closing the teeth. Soreness, while chewing. Tongue, white in center, dark streak along edges.

Nose

Tip of nose itches. Dry. Nostrils ulcerated, cracked, burn, tip of nose itches. Nosebleed. Ozaena with scabs and muco-purulent discharge.

Rectum

Diarrhea or dysentery by day only, worse cabbage, then empty feeling. Diarrhea, watery, gushing. Itching of anus after stools.

Hemorrhoids and fissures of anus with great itching. Herpes on perineum.

Sensations

Brain as if wrapped in a fog. As if everything in head were alive. As if head made of wood or as if bruised. As if a cold breeze were blowing on head. As if head would burst. Veil before eyes. Sand in eyes. As if something were tearing off from pit of stomach. As if a cold stone at heart. Splinter in heel. Upper and lower limbs as if stiff without joints. Jaw as if distended.

Skin

Eczema. Deep cracks in folds, nipples, finger tips. Psoriasis of hands. Itching at night. Itching orifices with burning. Chilblains, moist, itch and burn. Brown spots. Bed-sores. Dirty, hard, rough, thickened like parchment. Skin gets raw, festers or won't heal, worse in folds. Herpes. Slightest scratch makes skin suppurate. (Hep.) Thick, greenish crusts, burning and itching, redness, raw, cracks bleed easily. Cracks worse in winter. Chilblains that itch, bum and become purple.

Sleep

Restless with frightful dreams.

Stomach

Nausea with accumulation of water in mouth. Vomits bitter green substance. Seasickness and motion sickness. Feeling of emptiness. Nausea during pregnancy, must stoop.

Heart burn, hot, sharp, sour eructation. Pungent, acrid belchings. Distention.

Stomach pain when stomach is empty, relieved by constant eating. (Anac., Sep.)

Ravenous hunger. Must rise at night and eat. (Psor.) Odor of garlic.

Temperature

Chilly with dry mouth. Chilliness, followed by sweat. Palms and soles hot. Flushes of heat, particularly of the face and head, worse at night. Flushes of heat all over in frequent attacks during day. Perspiration, foul on feet and axilla. Sweat in spots.

Throat

Hoarseness. (Carb-v, Caust., Phos.) Foul mucus in throat. Hawks out in the morning. Dry. Croup and laryngeal diphtheria.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if intoxicated or like sea-sickness. Vertigo like that produced by swinging motion. Vertigo on rising, felt in occiput.

PAGE 1289

Comments

The vertigo and heaviness of Petr. are often associated with nausea and bilious vomiting. This (nausea with or without vomiting) is one of the grand characteristics of the remedy. It is worse by motion in a carriage or on the sea, hence Petr. is one of the first remedies in train-sickness or sea-sickness.

The other side of this nausea is another grand characteristic: Awful ravenous hunger, the "sinking" of the chief anti-psorics. It is noticed immediately after a stool in diarrhea, nervous affections, spinal disease, etc. (Kent).

The skin is extremely sensitive, all clothing is painful, slight injuries suppurate. The keynotes of the skin disorders are: Itching, burning, rawness, bleeding. Burning sensations are very marked and as Petr. is accountable for so many burning accidents it is fitting that it should make a very good application for burns in the form of vaseline, cosmoline or Petr. mixed with equal parts of olive oil.

Irritability of skin and irritability of mind are both found in Petrol.: Excitable, angry at trifles. Anxiety with fear. Mental weakness and forgetfulness are also very characteristic and are generally met with in connection with deep-seated disease.

An illusion that there is another person or another baby in bed is very characteristic of the remedy and has led to cures with Petr. of cases of typhoid and puerperal fever.

"Falling out of the hair" is a characteristic symptom of Petr. and accounts for the popularity of Petroleum hair-restorers. Petr. "probably acts on the sebaceous rather than the sudoriferous secretions of the skin and its local action is on parts where the sebum is abundant." (Cooper)

The use of these hair-restorers has caused many violent headaches. So has the use of "Coal Oil" (a tablespoonful to a bucketful of water) by washer-women to improve the color of linen.

Petr. says Kent corresponds to low conditions in which there is inability to throw out eruptions on the skin or conditions in which an eruption has disappeared without improvement in health: to reflections of the disease on mucous membranes setting up catarrh. Ozaena intestinal catarrh. Soreness and cracks about muco-cutaneous orifices.

The headaches of Petr. may be in any part, but they are most marked in occiput.

Heaviness like lead, pressure, sticking, pulsating, worse on shaking head or any jar. Pain travels from occiput to eyes and is associated with temporary loss of sight and fainting.

In pulmonary disorders Petr. has gained much repute of late in the form of an emulsion. A leading indication for it is "Oppression of the chest, worse in cold air." Petr. has a peculiar cough, not infrequently met with in young girls and boys, coming from deep down in the chest and frequently waking the patient up at night.

The discharges of Petr. are thick, purulent and yellowish green. For the cracked nostrils accompanying and following cold in the head I find the application of vaseline more often useful than other forms of unguent.

The localities of Petr. are very like those of Graph.: Scalp, behind ears, scrotum, genitals. The modality "Worse in winter" has given Nash the key to several cases of eczema, chapped hands, chilblains and one case of chronic diarrhea, as soon as he discovered that the patient had eczema of the hands in winter. Petr. 200c was given.

Compare

(1) Carb-v, Graph., Sulph., Phos.

Relations

Antidoted by: Cocc., Nux-v., Phos. Antidote to: Nit-ac., Lead poisoning - one of the best remedies. Complementary: before Sep. Compatible: Bry., Calc., Lyc., Nit-ac., Nux-v., Puls., Sep., Sil., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Kent. Phatak.

PAGE 1290

Petroselinum sativum

(parsley)

Pharmacy

Petros. Petroselinum sativum. Parsley. Carum Petroselinum. Apium Petroselinum. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of whole fresh plant when coming into bloom. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

Herbal

Petroselinum is referred to by Hahnemann as a gonorrhoeal remedy when frequent desire to urinate exists. Parsley tea is a recognized remedy for gonorrhoea in domestic country practice. Parsley eaten after meals with or without salad oil is reputed to act as a solvent on uric acid if there is a tendency to its formation in the urine.

In gonorrhoea and gleet Clarke has confirmed its efficiency, given in ten-drop doses of the tincture. In a case of dysuria from prostatic enlargement there was frequent urging to urinate every half to three-quarters of an hour with burning pains in bladder and urethra. Petrosel. 4x, three drops every hour took away all the pains and relieved the tenesmus in a few days. The prostate gland itself was not influenced.

Parsley is said to be poisonous to ferrets. Fresh butter and parsley applied warm is an old remedy for bruises. An infusion is given to all children recovering from scarlatina by the matron of a suburban infectious hospital.

An old gleet has been known to disappear from parsley infusion and an old Edinburgh surgeon used to give it in all nephritic and bladder diseases that were chronic. (Cooper)

Planets: Venus.

Homeopathic

Petros. has influence in the genito-urinary sphere. Hemorrhoids with much itching. The urinary symptoms give the keynote for this remedy.

The leading indication is sudden urging to urinate and drawing, tingling, crawling or itching in navicular fossa. During urination, burning and tingling from perineum through whole urethra. After urination cutting biting in fossa navicularis. Milky or yellow discharge.

Sudden, irresistible urging to urinate with drawing, tingling, crawling, itching from perineum throughout the whole urethra. Gonorrhoea, milky or yellow discharge. Dysuria

with prostatic enlargement. Urinary difficulties of babies. Very painful urination causing him to shiver, dance round the room in agony.

Clinical

Catheter fever. Cystitis. Dysuria. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Gravel. Intermittent fever. Night-blindness. Priapism.

Symptoms

Back

Jerking or bubbling sensation in muscles of back and arms.

Ears

Shrill singing in ears like a bell ringing out of tune, which affects the whole organism.

Eyes

Blind at night with swelling of eyes.

Food

Thirsty and hungry, yet as soon as they begin to eat or drink they lose all desire.

Kidneys

Tingling, lancinating, pressure and drawing in urethra. Burning, tingling from perineum throughout whole urethra, Frequent and almost fruitless want to urinate, every half-hour. Sudden urging to urinate, voluptuous tickling in fossa navicularis. Child suddenly seized with desire to urinate, if not gratified immediately, jumps up and down with pain.

Gonorrhoea with intense biting, itching, deep in urethra. Milky fluid, albuminous yellow discharge from urethra. Orifice of urethra agglutinated with mucus.

Male

Priapismus without curvature of penis. Pollutions, profuse emission toward morning.

Rectum

Whitish evacuations like clay, chronic diarrhea. Hemorrhoids with much itching.

Burning at anus.

Skin

Urticaria.

Sleep

Sleep late with many anxious dreams.

Stomach

Twitching, jerking pains in epigastrium, flatulent belchings, colic, nausea and vomiting.

PAGE 1291

Temperature

Ague, especially quotidian, marked periodicity, stages regular, acute fevers from defective assimilation or perverted innervation, accompanied by flatulent dyspepsia.

Intermittent fevers with abdominal disorders. Fevers with traumatic or chronic inflammation of urethra or even stricture.

Comments

Petros. was proved by Bethmann. He obtained only thirty-six symptoms, all in the genito-urinary sphere, but these were very characteristic and have given the remedy a definite place in homeopathic medicine, especially in gonorrhoea and gleet.

Hering has collected symptoms from other observers. Farrington says Petrosel. is a great "baby medicine" in urinary difficulties. It has cured numbers of cases of intermittent fever and traumatic or other urethral fevers.

Compare

- (1) In gonorrhea with sudden and frequent urging, Cann-s., Canth., Merc.
- (2) Screams before urinating from irritation of mucous membrane, Acon., Caust., Borax.
- (3) Sars., Lyc. and Benz-ac. have screaming before urinating when due to gravel.
- (4) Gonorrhea, strangury, frequent urging to urinate, white stools, Dig.
- (5) Dig. has slow pulse often puffed prepuce, Sulph. indurated prepuce.
- (6) Cystitis, Con. - has intermittent urination, Petros. has inflammation that has traveled back, sudden, irresistible desire.
- (7) Bubbling in back, urinary disorders, Berb.
- (8) Uric acid tendency intermittent fevers, Urt-u.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Phallus impudicus

(stinkhorn fungus)

Pharmacy

Phal. Phallus impudicus. Stinkhorn. N. O. Fungi. Tincture or infusion of whole fungus.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Kalieniczensko took five or six teaspoonfuls of an infusion of Phallus in twenty-four hours and the effects were observed. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Phallus impudicus has vertigo, dullness, vision disordered, gastro-enteric disturbance and viscid sweat. There is a general resemblance to the effect of Agaricus.

Clinical

Gastro-enteralgia. Sweat, viscid. Vertigo. Vomiting.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Phaseolus nanus

(dwarf-bean)

Pharmacy

Phase. Dwarf bean. Phaseolus nanus. N. O. Leguminosae. Trituration of the dried bean. Decoction of dried beans and pods. Phaseolus vulgaris. Kidney-bean. Trituration of the dried bean. Decoction of dried beans and pods. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, sixth and higher.

History

Clarke has included under Phaseolus both Phaseolus nanus and Phaseolus vulgaris. The proving of Phaseolus vulg. is by Demeures. Some effects of eating mildewed beans in a

child recorded by W. Dale. A. M. Cushing proved *Phaseolus nanus*, but has only published the symptoms observed on the heart.

The New Eng. Med. Gaz. published a translation of a pamphlet by Dr. Heinrich Ramm on the uses of "Bean tea." A lady whom Ramm had treated in vain for mitral valve disease with liver and kidney complications and dropsy, presented herself one day apparently cured by drinking Bean tea.

This led Ramm to try it in other cases and he founded that kidney and cardiac dropsies were speedily relieved, urine largely increased in quantity and in cases of albuminuria, where the albumen quickly disappeared.

Dropsical effusion into pleural cavity, pericardium and peritoneum, according to Ramm, also yield to it. All chronic disorders of the urinary tract from kidneys to urethra, pyelitis, bladder catarrh, gravel, stones, uric acid, he says, quickly disappear.

PAGE 1292

Ramm consider Phase. a most important remedy in gout and in diabetes. Ramm used a decoction of the whole dried ripe pod "of the taller variety." He names it *P. vulgaris*. The inside of the pod rubbed on warts is said to cure them, (Cooper). A decoction of the shells as a drink for diabetes, but look out for severe headache. **Planets:** Sun, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of the Phase. proving were: Soreness to touch eyeballs, right rib,

epigastrium, right humerus. Breathing slow, pulse slow or extinct. **Heart** symptoms quite pronounced. Diabetes.

"Irregular, weak pulse and heart failure," are the chief keynotes of the remedy in heart cases. Demeures in his proving experienced severe headache from fullness in the brain.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Breast, tumors. Diabetes. Dropsy. Hematuria. Headache. **Heart**, disorders. Hernia. Hydrothorax. Impotence. Palpitations. Pericarditis. Pleurisy. Prostate, diseases. Wounds, punctured.

Modalities

The headache was worse by movement of the head or any mental exertion, reading or writing. Pressure worse.

Symptoms

MIND

Could only be roused by speaking loudly. Frightened by irregular action of heart. Feeling that she would die with palpitations.

Abdomen

Pressure on abdomen gave pain, child shrank from it and drew up legs. Pain like hernia in right inguinal ring, lasting all day.

Chest

Breathing slow and sighing. Pulse rapid. Palpitations. Sick feeling about heart with weak pulse. Right ribs sore. Dropsical effusion into pleura or pericardium.

Eyes

Pupils dilated insensible to light. Eyeballs (especially right) painful to touch as from a blow. Scalding pain in right orbit. Very smart itching in inner canthi. Pain over right orbit worse from mental exertion.

Face

Features expressed suffering.

Head

Aches chiefly in forehead or orbits from fullness of brain, worse any movement or mental exertion.

Heart

Fearful palpitation and feeling that death is approaching.

Kidneys

Diabetic urine. Bloody urine. Uric acid gravel.

Limbs

Pain to touch in extremity of head of right humerus.

Lungs

Breathing slow and sighing.

Male

Complete impotence. Prostate, enlargement.

Stomach

Pain in epigastrium when touched, especially in region of pylorus. Severe, dull pain in epigastrium, vomiting, Phase. 4x cured.

Temperature

Bedewed with cold perspiration (D).

Comments

The action of the remedy which is Cushing's proving caused disturbance of the nervous system, genital organs, impotence, stomach, bowels and kidneys and this symptom, which brought the proving to an abrupt close:

"I suddenly felt a curious sensation in the region of the heart. It was so sudden and strange I immediately felt my pulse and found it very irregular and feeble, so much so I think I was frightened, at least, I did not take any more of the medicine."

(1) A lady doctor, 30, married, no children, never ill except with children's diseases, had much mental trouble two years before and had done much cycling. Since then her heart had given trouble. About five times in a minute the heart would give one hard, unpleasant throb, then omit one beat. During the night it was much worse and prevented sleep.

Phase. 10c was given.

Thirty-six hours later the heart would beat a hundred beats without varying and improvement continued, but the patient had to give up the remedy on account of the headache it caused, "as if something were pressing hard against each temple", much worse after each dose of the medicine. The patient was never subject to headaches.

PAGE 1293

Other cases of Cushing's were: (2) Man, 45, dropsy, heart and other complications. Bean pod decoction enabled him to lie down on a couch and markedly diminished the dropsy.

(3) Clergyman, 69, many years invalid on account of heart disease after unusual exertion was greatly exhausted and became entirely pulseless and so remained four days in spite

of treatment until Phase. 9x was given. In a few hours pulse returned. In thirty-six hours it was regular and strong and so remained until his death, which occurred two weeks later.

(4) Lady, 50, weak, tired, badly acting heart for some years. Phase. 9x was given and in forty-eight hours "her heart wheeled into line all right and remains so." (5) Lady, 87, heart acted badly, every third beat omitted. After taking Phase. two days pulse quite right.

(6) Confinement case, primipara, urine loaded with albumen, frightful convulsions, forceps delivery. Two hours later the heart failed and no stimulants would start it. Phase. 9x was given and in ten minutes the heart was all right. Twice in the night the dose had to be repeated, but that was all. The albumen rapidly disappeared and a quick recovery was made.

S. R. Stone reports the case of Mr. T., 69, whom he found semi-conscious, yet suffering severely, having been seized with distress in heart region, respiration labored, pulse 51. He had attacks previously, but lighter and the pulse in them had always been slow. Phase. 6x was given, at first every half-hour, then every hour.

Next day patient was nearly well and said he "could feel every dose working." In a case reported by Cushing, a nurse, 50, "had fearful time with her heart palpitating and feeling as if she should die," Phase. 15x cured. Patient "never took anything in her life that did her so much good" .

Compare

(1) The Leguminosae.

(2) In heart, Dig., Crat., Spig., Lach., Thy., (3) Punctured wounds, Hyper., Led.

(4) Diabetes, Syzyg., Nat-s., Uran-n.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Phellandrium aquaticum

(water dropwort)

Pharmacy

Phel. Water dropwort. Phellandrium aquaticum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The respiratory symptoms are most important and have been frequently verified clinically. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Phellandrium acts on lungs and nerves. A very good remedy for the offensive expectoration and cough in tuberculosis, bronchitis and emphysema. Tuberculosis, affecting generally the middle lobes.

Everything tastes sweet. Hemoptysis, hectic and colliquative diarrhea. Produces catarrhal conditions of the respiratory tract. Tuberculosis. Feeling of tiredness while walking. As if all the blood-vessels were in vibratory motion.

Clinical

Bronchitis. Emphysema. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Better while nursing. Worse air, cold, open. Worse from using eyes.

Symptoms

MIND

Peevish arrogance.

Breasts

Pain in nipples on each application of child into abdomen. Pain in milk ducts intolerable between nursing.

Eyes

Only half open and look as if one has been crying for a week. Lachrymation. Ciliary neuralgia, worse any attempt to use eyes. Burning in eyes. Intolerance of light.

Face

Livid red in the evening.

Head

Headache involving nerves going to eye. Clang like striking on metal in brain, waking him. Weight on vertex, aching and burning in temples and above eyes. Crushing feeling in vertex.

Lungs

Expectoration, horribly offensive (like bed bugs), loose, profuse, smeary, causing dyspnea. Cough compels him to sit up. Sticking pain through from left border of right breasts to between shoulders. Pains going backwards through chest.

PAGE 1294

Sleep

So sleepy, would fall asleep while standing at work.

Stomach

Belchings smelling of bed bugs. Everything tastes sweet. Desires sour things, milk or beer. Aversion to water.

Vertigo

Vertigo, dizzy when lying down.

Comments

This remedy was proved by Nenning. Although rarely used and very little known, it has a few striking symptoms. It is a right-sided remedy.

Phellandrium is also very useful in the treatment of bronchitis and tuberculosis. A continuous cough for hours in the morning accompanied by dyspnea and prostration. Coarse rales are present and they compel the patient to remain in a sitting posture. It relieves the cough even in the last stage of tuberculosis when cavity has formed in the lungs and there is edema of the limbs. Diarrhea, difficult respiration and profuse sweat have started as heralds to the end.

It has a special affinity for the female breasts, specially the right one. The nipples pain each time the child is put to the breast. The pain shoots inward and backward to the shoulder and to the sacrum.

Immediately after nursing she has intolerable pain in the right breast along the course of the lactiferous tubes, causing physical and mental distress, so that she loses her strength and is seized with fits of hysterical weeping.

This is a very useful information and will be of great use to mothers complaining bitterly of pain each time they nurse their babies. Another indication to remember is: that it

removes abnormal sleepiness in women after child-birth. Usher reports of such a cure with Phellandrium in a woman, who would go off to sleep standing over her wash-tub.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Phenacetinum

Pharmacy

Phenac. Phenacetinum. Para-acetphenatidine. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Phenacet. belongs to the Aniline group and was introduced into old-school practice as a remedy in febrile states and neuralgias. **Planets:** Mars, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Clarke has added a symptom observed by on a young lady who had taken Phenac. for headaches: A circumscribed rash on both cheeks which came out red, lasted four days and then peeled and as soon as it was clear the process was repeated.

Clarke tried many remedies with varying success, but it finally disappeared under Alum. 30c, one powder at bedtime.

Clinical

Cyanosis. Face, eruptions. Fevers. Headache. Perspiration, excessive. Typhoid fever. Uremia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Phenobarbitalum

Pharmacy

Phenob. Phenobarbitalum. Historical dose: All potencies, 1c to 30c.

History

Phenobarbital is derived from phenylethylmalonylurea or gardenal. The proving was carried out by Vannier on four people, using potencies from 30c to 1c, two doses a day, for one week, decreasing the doses from potency to potency in all, over a period of ninety weeks. All the symptoms appeared with 4c, also with 3c, 2c and 1c.

Homeopathic

Chronic poisoning from phenobarbital and the other barbiturates, especially in cases of digestive or skin intolerance. Digestive complaints from intolerance to foods (fish, crustacea, cream). Eczema, especially weeping eczema.

The provers subject to this remedy are always allergic with liver deficiency and often there is an alternation of classical allergic phenomena in them: asthma, eczema, spasmodic coryza. In the child, prurigo coexists or alternates with acetonemia. Physical and psychological depression, tiredness and sleepiness. Nasal and pharyngeal itching.

Urticaria, either in patches, confluent or isolated. Vesicles dry or weeping when scratched with a syrupy liquid, which is usually cloudy. Itching edema. Itching and often vesicular erythema.

PAGE 1295

Clinical

Allergies. Asthma. Eczema. Edema. Erythema. Liver deficiency. Phenobarbital, poisoning. Urticaria. Vesicles.

Constitutions

These patients are phospho-fluoric or flouric, normal or with hypo laxity with irregular teeth and marked clinical manifestations. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from diet, rest, calm and menses. Worse from rest from heat. Worse from eating fish, crustacea or cream. Worse from being contradicted. Worse from the heat in the bed at night and from air.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental depression alternating with hyper-excitability. Acrimonious. Memory weak. Hypersensitive.

Abdomen

Chronic or occasional hepatic deficiency. Abdominal heaviness. Intestinal sluggishness.

Blood

Acetonemia in the child.

Eyes

Eyes tearful, eyelids heavy, puffy, itching. Sight tires easily, especially after prolonged reading.

Face

Edema of the face. Impression of peripheral congestion of the face and hands.

Female

The menses ameliorate the complaints.

Food

Worse from eating fish, crustacea or cream.

Head

Headaches with heaviness in the head, at any time.

Mouth

Mouth tastes bitter.

Nose

Nasal and pharyngeal itching.

Skin

Urticaria. Hot feeling in the fine areas of skin. Itching with stinging and burning, changed little by heat or cold, attended by excessive scratching to the point of smarting and discharge. Erythema, more or less intense, locality varies. Scarlet fever type erythema. Vesicular eczema, usually oozing with syrupy or oily liquid.

Sleep

Easily tired, sleepy during the day, needs sleep.

Stomach

Nausea in the morning. Epigastric discomfort.

Compare

- (1) Urt-u. - Urticaria appears, especially after too much shell-fish and often is more marked on knees and elbows.
- (2) Apis - Rosy edema, burning and red of the eyelids. Always improved by the cold. With phenobarbital, it is somewhat whiter and unaffected by the cold.
- (3) Kali-c. - Swelling of the inner corner of the upper eyelids. He wants to be alone.
- (4) Belladonna - Erythema without edema, general symptoms more violent with intense redness, but no real itching.
- (5) Rhus-t. - Edema with herpetic vesicular eruptions, burning discharge from the eyelids. Need for movement and cold very marked.
- (6) Ran-b. - Blisters and itching, but no edema.
- Compare
- (7) Sulphur - Pruriginous redness with or without blisters with or without edema and frequent alternation with other allergic complaints or complaints caused by self-intoxication.

SOURCES

Julian.

Phlorizinum

Pharmacy

Phlor. Phlorizin. Phlorizinum. A substance discovered in the fresh bark of the Apple, Pear, Cherry and Plb. Solution. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Phlor. exists in fine, silky, four-sided, colorless needles, soluble in water. It has a bitter and slightly astringent taste and has been used in old-school practice as a remedy for intermittent fever.

While being administered for this it has produced glycosuria. This observation has led to its successful use by homeopaths in cases of diabetes. Successes with the 3x and 6c have been reported. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A patient to whom it was given by Burnett accused him of having given him a preparation of apples. The man discovered it because it produced herpes along the dorsum of the penis, an effect which invariably occurred whenever he ventured to eat apples. V. Mering produced glycosuria in dogs with Phlor., but if Syzyg. was given simultaneously with Phlor., no glycosuria appeared.

PAGE 1296

Clinical

Diabetes. Herpes. Intermittent fever.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Phosphoricum acidum

(phosphoricum acidum)

Pharmacy

Ph-ac. Phosphoricum acidum. Phosphoric acid. Dilution. The dilute acid of Britain forms the homeopathic 1x. In the U. S. the first solution is made of glacial Phosphoric Acid. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first potency and higher.

History

Ph-ac. is less poisonous than Phos. Our chief knowledge of it is derived from Hahnemann's provings. These show a marked action on the emotional and sensorial faculties, a drowsy, depressed, apathetic state being produced, such as is not infrequently met with in typhoid fevers.

Ph-ac. affects the mind especially its emotional side in addition it influences sensory nerves, sexual system and bones. The common acid "debility" is very marked in this remedy, producing a nervous exhaustion. A congenial soil for the action of Ph-ac. is found in young people who grow rapidly and who are overtaxed, mentally or physically.

The keynote of the Ph-ac. stupor is that the patient is easily aroused and then is fully conscious. Indifference, prostrated and stupefied with grief, effects of disappointed love. Home-sick. The mind is confused, thoughts cannot be connected, thinking makes him dizzy.

Homeopathic

Ph-ac. is indicated whenever the system has been exposed to the ravages of acute disease, sexual excesses, grief, loss of vital fluids, we obtain conditions calling for it.

Heartburn, flatulence, Diarrhea, diabetes, rickets and periosteal inflammation.

Neurosis in stump after amputation. Hemorrhages in typhoid. Useful in relieving pain of cancer.

Weakness and debility common to all acids is very marked in this acid with free secretion, profuse urination, loss of fluids, sweatings etc. except with diarrhea. Mental debility first, later physical. Slowness of mind and special senses. Pains go to part lain on. Sensitive to light, sound and odors, which takes away her breath. Sense of pressure, as of causing weight in forehead in sternum in vertex in eyes, navel, breasts etc. Formication, at root of hair, along the spine, limbs.

Ph-ac. is useful to those young people who grow rapidly and who are over taxed mentally and physically.

When the immune system is ravaged from acute diseases, venereal excesses, grief, loss of vital fluids, it calls for this acid. Bruised soreness like growing pains.

Hemorrhages, blood dark. Bone diseases. Osteitis. Periosteitis. Decay. Rickets. Diabetes. Relieves the pains of cancer. Neurosis of stump after amputation, better from deep breathing. Coldness of parts.

Pining with emaciation. Neurasthenia. Formation of abscesses after fever. Gnawing pain in bones. Loose joints. External parts become black, senile gangrene.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Anemia. Asthma. Bedwetting. Boils. Brain-fag. Breast-feeding, disorders. Bronchitis, capillary. Chancre. Chilblains. Cholera. Menopausal flushes. Coccyx, pain. Condylomata. Corns. Coughs. Debility. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Eclampsia. Emissions. Enteric fever. Fatigue, chronic. Feet, sore. Flatulence. Ganglion. Gout. Gravel. Grief. Hair, loss. Headache, school children. Hectic. Herpes. Hip-joint disease. Home-

sickness. Impotence. Levitation. Lienteria. Locomotor ataxia. Love, disappointed. Masturbation. Mental weakness. Navel, pains. Neurasthenia. Nymphomania. Osteomyelitis. Perspiration, profuse. Phosphaturia. Physometra. Pimples. Polyuria. Pregnancy, nausea. Psoas abscess. Purpura. Rheumatism. Rickets. Sciatica. Scurvy. Self-abuse. Spermatorrhoea. Spinal decay. Sycosis. Syphilis. Tetters. Typhus fever. Ulcers. Urine, phosphates. Uterus, prolapsed. Varicose veins. Vertigo. Warts. Wens. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of bad news, disappointed love, grief, chagrin injuries, shock. Separation from home. Loss of fluids. Sexual excesses. Operations. Over-lifting. Over-study. Shock.

Constitutions

Ph-ac. is suited to: (1) Persons of originally strong constitution weakened by loss of fluids, excesses, violent, acute diseases, chagrin or a long succession of moral emotions.

(2) Persons of mild disposition.

(3) Children and young people who have grown too rapidly, tall, slender and slim with pains in back and limbs as if beaten, growing pains. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

PAGE 1297

Modalities

Better from warmth. Better after short sleep, Better from stool. Worse from loss of vital fluids, sexual excess. Worse from fatigue, convalescence from fevers. Worse from emotions, grief, chagrin, mental shock. Worse from home sickness, unhappy love, chronic fright. (Carc.) Worse from being talked to. Worse from cold drafts, music. Worse from talking, sitting, standing, Worse from lifting, surgery.

Symptoms

MIND

Listless and dullness. Impaired memory. (Anac.) Brain fag. Apathetic. Indifferent to everything. Settled despair. Aversion to talking. Cannot collect his thoughts or find the right word. Difficult comprehension. Effects of grief and mental shock.

Home-sickness with inclination to weep. Delirium with great stupefaction. Mild delirium, easily aroused. Settled despair. Hopelessness. Hysteria at change of life. Dread of future, broods over one's condition.

Abdomen

Distention and fermentation in bowels. Loud rumbling. Coldness. Flatus offensive garlicky. Aching in umbilical region. Enlarged spleen. (Cean.)

Back

Boring pain between scapulae. Pain in back and limbs, as if beaten. Paralytic weakness along spine. Formication along spine. Spondylitis of cervical vertebrae. Lumbar region heavy increases pain in legs. Burning along the spine. Fine stitches in coccyx and sternum. Boils on buttock.

Breasts

Milk scanty, health deteriorated from nursing. Infants vomit milk constantly. Sharp pressure in left breast.

Chest

Takes cold from drafts on chest. Chest troubles develop after brain-fag. Weak feeling in chest from talking. (Stann.)

Pressure or twisting behind the sternum, rendering breathing difficult. Dry cough from tickling in chest. Salty expectoration. Difficult respiration.

Ears

Nervous deafness after typhoid like fevers. Every sound re-echoes loudly in the ear. Intolerance of noise especially music, which causes stitches, even while singing himself. Shrill sound in ears on blowing the nose. Illusions of hearing, hears bell pealing. Earache on blowing nose. Roaring with difficult hearing.

Eyes

Blue rings around eyes. Lusterless, glassy, staring, sunken. Glassy, dull appearance. Lids inflamed and cold. Pupils dilated. Photophobia, averse to sunlight, sees colors as if a rainbow. Eyeballs feel large. Amblyopia in masturbators. Optic nerves seem torpid. Pain as if eyeballs were forcibly pressed together and into head. Yellow spots on conjunctiva. Loss of vision from masturbation. Sees rainbows.

Face

Pale, earthy, sickly. Tense as if white of an egg had dried on it. Sensation of coldness of one side of face. One side cold. Acne from onanism. Hairs of beard fall out.

Female

Menses too early and profuse with pain in liver. Uterus bloated, as if filled with wind. Itching, yellow leucorrhoea after menses. Dysuria during pregnancy.

PAGE 1298

Food

Craves juicy things. Thirst for cold milk, sodas, carbonated drinks, mineral water, ice water. Loss of appetite. Sour food and drinks disagree.

Head

Crushing weight on vertex, pain as if temples were crushed, worse shaking or noise. Worse shaking or noise. crushing headache. Pressure on top. Dull headache after sex from eye-strain. (Nat-m.) School girl's headache from over use of eyes. Hair thins out, turns gray early, falls out. Hair loss after grief or loss of fluids.

Heart

Palpitations in children and young persons who grow too fast after grief after masturbation. Pulse irregular intermittent.

Kidneys

Frequent, profuse, watery, milky. Diabetes. Urination, preceded by anxiety and followed by burning. Frequent urination at night. Phosphaturia. Burning in kidney region. Bedwetting during first sleep. Whey-like urine shortly before menses.

Limbs

Weak. Great debility. Pains at night, as if bones were scraped. Tearing pains in joints, bones and periosteum. Formication in limbs. Cramps in upper arms and wrists. Heavy forearms. Wens on hands between metacarpal bones. Itching, between fingers or in folds of joints. Stumbles easily and makes missteps. Burning below the waist. Numbness along radial nerve.

Liver

Liver, seems to be too heavy, painful during menses.

Lungs

Spasmodic tickling cough. Expectoration salty.

Male

Weakness and pollutions after sex. Nightly emissions with lascivious dreams. Seminal vesiculitis. (Ox-ac.) Sexual power deficient. Testes tender and swollen. Weak relaxed genitals, during sex, preventing emission. (Nux-v.) Prostatorrhoea, even when passing a soft stool. Eczema of scrotum. Edema of prepuce and swollen glans penis. Herpes. Sycotic excrescences. (Thuj.)

Mouth

Lips dry, cracked. Mouth dry. Taste of rotten eggs. Bleeding, swollen gums, retract from teeth. Painful nodosities on the gums. Teeth become yellow and feel dull. Teeth feel cold. At night, bites tongue involuntarily. Slimy tongue. Red streak in middle of tongue. Tongue swollen, dry with viscid, frothy mucus.

Nose

Bleeding. Bores fingers into nose. Itching. Nose swollen with red patches or pimples on tip of nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea in weakly, delicate children with rickets. Profuse, painless, dirty white, watery or lienteric stools, but little debility. Stools involuntary, escape with flatus, when moved in children. Stools odorless.

Painless diarrhea with much flatus, not specially exhausting.

Sensations

As if intoxicated. As if head would burst. As if feet going up. As if weight in head. As if brain crushed. Bones as if scraped with a knife. As if eyeballs too large. As if white of egg had dried on face. As if lower jaw were going to break. Nausea as if in soft palate in throat. Heavy load in stomach. Ants crawling over body. Uterus as if filled with wind. Tickling in chest as with a feather, as with down in larynx. Red-hot coal on arm and shoulder.

Skin

Clammy wrinkled. Pimples, acne, blood boils. Tendency to abscess after fevers. Painless ulcers with stinking pus. Formication in various parts. Burning red rash. Falling out of the hair. (Nat-m., Sel.) Tendency to abscess after fevers.

Sleep

Sleepy by day, hot and wakeful at night. Sleep deep but when aroused fully conscious during fevers. Short sleep better weakness. Lascivious dreams with emissions.

Stomach

Acidity. Sour risings. Nausea. Symptoms following sour food and drink. Pressure as from a weight with sleepiness after eating. (Fel tauri.)

PAGE 1299

Temperature

Low types of fever with dull comprehension and stupor. Sluggish painless fevers. Chilliness. Cold parts, one side of face, abdomen. Profuse sweat during night and morning. Fever with sweat.

Throat

Hoarseness. Hawks up tough mucus. Dryness of palate.

Vertigo

Vertigo, as if floating in the air, while lying in bed with ringing in the ears and glassy eyes, worse standing, walking. Vertigo toward evening, when standing or walking.

Comments

The legs tremble in walking and the limbs are as difficult to control as the thoughts. Many symptoms of vertigo are produced and one is peculiar. Ph-ac. has this: Sensation as if the feet were rising until he stood on his head.

This very symptom occurred in a patient of Skinner's suffering from small-pox. The disease had been cut short by Variol., when the patient, a lady, complained that her feet were rising to the ceiling and begged her nurses to keep them down. Ph-ac. speedily put her straight.

Ph-ac. causes illusions of the senses as well as of the sensorium, bells are heard, ciphers, sparks, etc., are seen. At the same time there is exalted sensitiveness to light, sound and odors, "odors take away his breath."

A remarkable effect was noted by Becher, one of Hahnemann's provers, namely, that the right pupil became widely dilate while the left remained normal: The more he strained the eye the wider the pupil became until the iris had almost disappeared. "Persistent, painless, watery diarrhea often containing undigested particles of food and which does not debilitate," is a keynote of Ph-ac.

Another characteristic in connection with the debility of Ph-ac. is that though the weakness is very great the patient is rested by a short sleep. (Phos. also has better by sleep, but not so markedly by a short sleep.) The copious discharges of Ph-ac. appear in the sweat and urine.

The keynote of the bedwetting of Ph-ac. is that the child passes a great quantity of urine. The polyuria and dry mouth and throat give leading correspondences for Ph-ac.

In diabetes and when there is in addition a history of sexual excess or of severe mental or emotional over-strain, the indications will be very clear. White, milky urine and also white stools, are very characteristic of Ph-ac. The urine may be passed clear but turns milky at once and is very offensive.

If flatulence is to be regarded as an excretion that is another instance of the excess of Ph-ac. There is distention and passing of flatus in large quantities, sometimes with odor of garlic.

A case quoted from H. Maandblad illustrates the action of Ph-ac. In gastric disorders. A married woman, 36, mother of eight children, had for some time been so melancholy and depressed as to be unable to fulfill her household duties.

There was no discoverable mental cause, though her condition had been made worse by a sudden death in the family. The beginning of the illness was apparently a weakness of the stomach: small appetite, always pain and distention after eating, the food seemed to lie long in the stomach undigested.

Ph-ac. 6x, ten drops three times a day, soon restored the patient.

In connection with the flatulence of Ph-ac. there is even bloating of the uterus with gas.

The menses are excessive and premature and there are many symptoms connected with the pregnant and puerperal state including debility from breast-feeding.

Ph-ac. has many respiratory symptoms and this is a keynote: "Weak feeling in chest from talking, coughing or sitting too long, better by walking." Hoarseness and nasal voice, Dyspnea, capillary bronchitis. The cough seems to be caused by tickling of a feather from middle of chest to larynx, low down in chest.

The cough is worse evening after lying down. The expectoration muco-purulent, salty, bloody offensive. Every draft of air causes fresh cold. Cough causes headache, nausea and vomiting of food, spurting of urine.

The hemorrhages of Ph-ac. are dark, profuse with passive hemorrhages. A peculiar symptom of Ph-ac. is involuntary biting of tongue in sleep. The sphincters are weakened and there is involuntary escape of feces and urine, the latter especially on coughing or movement.

Compare

(1) Carc., Chin., Nux-v., Mur-ac., Pic-ac., Lac-ac., Phos.

(2) *Oenothera biennis*, Evening primrose - effortless diarrhea with nervous exhaustion. Incipient hydrocephaloid. Whooping cough and spasmodic asthma.

(3) *Nectandra amara* - watery diarrhea, dry tongue, colic, bluish ring around sunken eyes, restless sleep.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Coffea., Staph. Compatible: Chin., before or after in colliquative sweats, diarrhea and debility after Nux-v. in fainting after a meal after Rhus-t. in Typhoid.

Followed well by: Ars., Bell., Caust., Lyc., Nux-v., Puls., Sep., Sulph., Calc-p., Ferr-p., Kali-p., Nat-p.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Phosphorus

Pharmacy

Phos. Phosphorus. The Element. Saturated solution in absolute alcohol. Trituration of red amorphous Phosphorus. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Phosphorus is the Light-bearer, Venus: the Morning Star. It was discovered in 1673 by Brandt, an alchemist of Hamburg and shortly afterwards by Kunkel in Saxony.

Teste, says that attempts were made to use Phos. in medicine immediately after discovery. Kunkel made it into his "luminous pills," and Kramer claimed to have cured with it diarrhea, epilepsy and malignant fevers.

Teste gives a list of old-school cures, which include: Continuous, bilious and intermittent fevers, general edema, measles, two cases of pneumonia of left lung with ataxic symptoms, chronic rheumatism of the legs, strokes, hydrocephalus, periodic headaches, catalepsy, epilepsy, chronic lead poisoning, a list which shows a very good idea of the range of action of Phos.

Hahnemann's proving brought out the fine indications without which the generals are of little service and to Hahnemann's symptoms have been added those of later provings and of numerous cases of poisoning and the effects on workers in match factories, especially necrosis of the lower jaw.

The vapor given off by unignited Phos. is Phosphorus oxide. The jaw affection, called "The phossy-jaw" by the work people themselves is accompanied by profound adynamia and not infrequently ends in death.

The form of the disease differs according to whether the upper or lower jaw is attacked. In the former case it pursues generally a chronic and mild course, ending in exfoliation,

scars and cure. In the latter the necrosis may be either acute or chronic, but is always severe and the patients usually die of "tuberculosis fever.

PAGE 1301

Homeopathic

Phosphorus irritates inflames and degenerates the mucous membranes. It inflames the serous membranes, inflames spinal cord and nerves. Phosphorus causes paralysis, destroys bone, especially the lower jaw and tibia. It disorganizes the blood, causing fatty degeneration of blood vessels and every tissue and organ of the body. It gives rise to hemorrhages and hematogenous jaundice.

Phos. produces a picture of destructive metabolism. Causes yellow atrophy of the liver and sub-acute hepatitis. Ill effects of Iodine and excessive use of salt. Great sensitivity to external impressions to light, sound, odors touch, electrical changes, thunder-storms. Suddenness of symptoms, sudden prostration, faints, sweats, shooting pains, etc.

Polycythemia. Blood extravasations, fatty degenerations, cirrhosis, decay, are pathological states often calling for Phosphorus. Inflammation of respiratory system. Muscular pseudo-hypertrophy, neuritis. Paralytic symptoms. Worse lying on left side. Tertiary syphilis, skin lesions and nervous debility. Scurvy. Pseudo-hypertrophic paralysis. Ataxia and adynamia. Osteomyelitis. Bone fragility.

Insidious onset, gradually increasing debility, ending in severe or rapid disease.

Hemorrhages, recurrent, vicarious, small wounds bleed much. Blood streaked discharges.

Craves ice cold drinks and food. Purpura hemorrhagica. Recurrent effects colds, croups etc. Great susceptibility to external impressions, light, sound, odor touch, electrical changes, etc.

Suddenness of symptoms, sudden, prostration, faints, weak spells, sweats, shooting pains. Uncertain involuntary acts. Emptiness in chest, stomach etc. Tightness in chest, cough etc. Pain or soreness in spots. Paralysis, pseudo-hypertrophic of muscles of insane internal, throat, rectum. Internal, itching, tickling, throbbings here and there. Numbness. Burnings. Jerking, localized, subsultus.

Joints, stiff with little pain, sprains, easily dislocated, weak spells in joints, worse exertion.

Symptoms due to heart and lung disorders. Decay of the bones, spine, upper jaw. Hard swelling here and there. Osteomyelitis. Exostoses. Bone fragility. Polyps, easily bleeding. Jaundice, as a concomitant, hematogenous.

Hemophilia. Polycythemia. Erectile tumors. Pyemia. Acidosis. Emaciation. Spasms on the paralyzed side. Petit mal. Epilepsy with consciousness. Totters while walking. Human barometer. Flabby muscles. Healed wounds break out again and bleed. Lipoma. Cancer.

Clinical

Alopecia areata. Amaurosis. Amblyopia. Anemia, pernicious. Anus, fissure. Arteries, disease. Asthma. Bone, diseases. Brain, disorders. Breast, abscess. Breast-feeding, disorders. Bronchitis. Bruises. Cancer. Cataracts. Catarrh intestinal, nasal. Chilblains. Chlorosis. Chorea. Ciliary neuralgia. Coccyx, pain. Colds. Constipation. Corpulency. Cough. Croup. Dandruff. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Epilepsy. Esophagus, pain. Exophthalmos. Exostosis. Eye disorders. Fainting. Fatty degeneration. Fistula.

Flatulence. Fungus hematodes. Gastric fever. Gastritis. Glaucoma. Gleet.

Gums, ulceration. Hemoglobinuria. Hemorrhages. Headaches. **Heart**, degeneration. Hepatitis. Hydrocele.

Hydrocephalus. Hysteria. Impotence. Infertility. Injuries. Intussusception. Jaundice. Keratitis. Laryngitis. Lightning, effects. Liver, disorders. Locomotor ataxia. Marasmus. Menorrhagia. Menstruation, disorders. Morphism. Musca volitantes. Nevus. Nails, disorders. Neuralgias. Nightmares. Nosebleeds. Nymphomania. Osteomalacia. Osteomyelitis. Osteoporosis. Pancreas, disorders. Paralysis. Periostitis. Petit mal. Plague. Pneumonia. Polyps. Pregnancy, vomiting. Proctitis. Progressive muscular atrophy. Pruritus ani. Psoriasis. Puerperal convulsion. Purpura. Pylorus, thickened. Retinitis. Rheumatism, paralytic. Rickets. Screaming. Scurvy. Sexual mania. Shiverings. Sleep disorders. Sleepwalking. Spine, curvature. Spleen disorders. Sprains. Stammering. Syphilis. Syringomyelia. Throat mucus. Tobacco effects. Trachea, tickling. Tuberculosis. Tumors, cancerous. Typhus fever. Ulcers. Urethra, stricture. Vaccinosis. Variola. Voice, loss. Whitlow. Wounds. Yellow fever.

Causations

Ill effects of anger, fear, grief, worry, exposure to drenching rains, washing clothes tobacco, having hair cut. Iodine. Excessive use of salt. Electrocutation.

Constitutions

The types of constitution in which Phos. has been found particularly suitable are strongly marked: (1) Tall, slender persons of sanguine temperament, fair skin, blonde or red hair, quick, lively perceptions and sensitive nature. (2) Young people who grow too rapidly and are inclined to stoop, chlorotic, anemic. (3) Persons of waxy, translucent skin, half anemic, half jaundiced. (4) Tall, slender, narrow-chested, tubercular patients, delicate eyelashes, soft hair. (5) Tall, slim, dark-haired persons, especially women, disposed to stoop. (6) Nervous, weak persons who like to be magnetized. (7) Hemorrhagic patients, slight wounds bleed profusely. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

PAGE 1302

Modalities

Better in dark, lying on right side, cold food, cold, open air, washing with cold water, sleep. Better from eating, massage, rubbing, magnetic, sitting, dark. Worse from touch, physical or mental exertion, warm food or drink, twilight, evening, ascending stairs. Worse from the change of weather. Worse from windy, cold, thunderstorms, lightning, putting hands in cold water from getting wet in hot weather. Worse from lying on left or painful side, on back. Worse from emotions, talking, odors, light, warm food, puberty, salt, sexual excess, loss of fluids, shaving.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious, fears being alone at twilight of ghosts, about future of thunderstorms. Fearfulness, as if something were creeping out of every corner. Quickly prostrated by unpleasant impressions. Timid and irresolute. Amorous, will uncover his body and expose his genitals. Excitable, impressionable. Melancholy, disinclined to work, study, converse. Weary of life. Apathy indifference even towards her own children.

Insanity with exaggerated idea of one's own importance. Clairvoyant. Weeps before menses. Wants sympathy.

Anxious, restlessness, patient cannot sit or stand still for a moment especially in dark or twilight. Great tendency to start. Over-sensitive to external impressions. Loss of memory. Paralysis of the insane. Ecstasy. Dread of death when alone. Brain feels tired. Restless, fidgety.

Abdomen

Feels cold, (Caps.). Feels cold. Rubs abdomen for relief. Sharp, cutting pains. A very weak, empty, gone sensation felt in whole abdominal cavity. Large yellow spots on abdomen. Pancreatic disease, diabetes. Pressure above epigastrium. Sore spot in pit of stomach. Flatulent colic, worse hot drinks.

Back

Burning in back. Back pains as if broken, impeding all motion. Cramp, burning, between scapula. Spinal irritation worse heat. Heat between the shoulder-blades. Weak spine. Pain forward from left scapula. Burning spot in lumbar region better rubbing. Pain in sacrum after confinement. Stitching pain from coccyx up the spine to occiput worse during stool.

Breasts

Amenorrhea with milk in breast. Stitching pain in breasts. Left infra-mammary pains. Nipples, hot and sore. Fistulous tracks after breast abscess. Suppuration of breasts, burning, water offensive discharge. Cancer of the breast.

Chest

Burning pains, heat and oppression of chest. Tightness across chest, great weight on chest. Sharp stitches in chest, breathing quickened, oppressed. Chest, full, heavy, pains into throat or right arm or alternating sides, stitches in left upper chest, rattling worse cold drinks. Much heat in chest. Dry hot feeling in chest with cough, at first dry then loose. Yellow spots on chest.

Ears

Hearing difficult, especially to human voice. Echoes and reverberations of sounds, especially music. (Caust.) Polyps in the ear. Otitis, media. Mastoiditis. Dullness of hearing after typhoid. As if foreign bodies were lodged. Something seems constantly in front of ears.

Eyes

Hollow with blue rings around eyes. Lachrymation in wind. Photophobia. Eyeballs feel large, stiff. Choroiditis. Fatigue of eyes and head even without much use of eyes. Edema of lids and about eyes. Yellow. Pearly white conjunctiva and long curved lashes. Pain in orbital bones. Paresis of extrinsic muscles. Amaurosis from sexual excess. Glaucoma. Cataract. Vitreous opacities. Atrophy of optic nerve. Diplopia, due to deviation of the visual axis. Partial loss of vision from abuse of tobacco, sexual excess, lightning.

Narrow field of vision. Sensation as if everything were covered with a mist or veil or something pulled tightly over eyes. Green halo about the candlelight. (Osmium.) Black points seem to float before the eyes. Patient sees better by shading eyes with hand. Letters appear red. Colored vision then migraine. Thrombosis of retinal vessels and degenerative changes in retina. Retinal trouble with the lights and hallucination of vision.

Eyes turned outwards.

PAGE 1303

Face

Pale, sickly, complexion, blue rings under eyes. Hippocratic countenance. Lips, blue, dry, cracked, sooty, scabby. Skin as if too tight. Tearing pain in facial bones, circumscribed redness in one or both cheeks. Swelling and necrosis of lower jaw. (Amphisbena, Hecla lava) Burning heat and redness of cheek. Skin burns on shaving.

Female

Metritis. Chlorosis. Phlebitis. Frequent and profuse or short uterine bleeding in between the periods in nursing women. Slight hemorrhage from uterus between periods. Menses too early and scanty, not profuse, but last too long. Weeps before menses. Leucorrhea, profuse, smarting, corrosive instead of menses. Amenorrhea with vicarious menstruation with blood spitting, bleeding from the anus or hematuria or with milk in breast.

Nymphomania. Uterine polyps. Cancer of the uterus. Infertility from excessive voluptuousness or with profuse or too late menses. Vagina numb during sex in spite of sexual excitement. Violent sexual desire during pregnancy and breast-feeding.

Food

Craves cold, iced drinks. Desires salt, acids and spicy foods. Craves chocolate, candies. Hunger soon after eating. Hunger, ravenous, nightly, before the attack of sickness. Bad effects of eating too much salt. Unable to drink water during pregnancy, the sight of water makes her vomit, has to close her eyes when taking bath.

Head

Heat comes up from spine. Neuralgia, parts must be kept warm. Burning pains. Chronic congestion of head. Brain-fatigue with coldness of occiput. Softening of the brain with formication, numbness of limbs, feet drag. Headaches, heavy, over one eye with hunger. Burning temples. Vertex, throbs, hot after grief. Congestion to head. Feels as if pulled by hair. Skin of forehead feels too tight. Dandruff, copious. Itching of scalp. Falling of hair in large bunches in spots.

Heart

Palpitations with anxiety, while lying on left side. Palpitations from least excitement. Pains into right arm. Dilatation of the heart from fatty degeneration or endocarditis.

Heart weak. Pulse rapid, small and soft. **Heart** dilated, especially right.

Feeling of warmth in heart.

Kidneys

Bladder is full without urging. Frequent urination. Diabetes, sugar in urine. Hematuria in acute nephritis with jaundice. (Canth.) Urinates pure blood. Urine, profuse pale, watery, then weakness. Turbid, brown with red sediment. Pellicle on urine. Albuminuria, periodical.

Limbs

Arms and hands become numb. Ascending sensory and motor paralysis from ends of fingers and toes. Can lie only on right side. Can scarcely hold anything with his hands. Hands and arms cold during diarrhea. Joints suddenly give way. Stitches in elbow and shoulder joints. Weakness and trembling from every exertion. can scarcely hold anything with his hands. Tearing left shoulder at night. Paralyzing stitches in hips, then up back. Pains in tibiae, periostitis. Post-diphtheria paralysis with formication of hands and feet. Ankles, as if to break, easy dislocation. Burning of feet. Suppressed foot sweat. Icy cold feet. Toes cramp.

Liver

Liver congested. Acute hepatitis. Acute yellow atrophy of liver. Fatty degeneration. (Carbon tetrachlor., Ars. Chlor.) Jaundice with pneumonia or brain disease during pregnancy from nervous excitement, malignant, hematogenous.

Lungs

Oppressive breathing, worse least motion. Tight suffocative breathing, worse cough. Hard, dry, tight, racking cough. Congestion of lungs. Pneumonia of left lower lung. Pneumonia with oppression, worse lying on left side. Whole body trembles with cough. Sputa rusty, blood-colored or purulent. Sputum, easy, frothy, rusty bluish, salty, sour, sweetish or cold. Tuberculosis in tall, rapidly-growing young people. Repeated hemoptysis. (Acal.) Nervous coughs provoked by strong odors, entrance of a stranger, worse in the presence of strangers, worse lying upon left side. Asthma after the cough. Congestion.

Male

Lack of power. Irresistible desire, but impotent. Involuntary emissions with lascivious dreams. Lascivious, strips himself, sexual mania. Erections feeble or none at all. Constant discharge of thin, slimy, colorless fluid from urethra.

Mouth

Gums, bleeding easily, sore behind central incisors. Persistent bleeding after tooth extraction. Itching of palate. Abscess of hard palate. Taste sour after milk, bitter, sweetish, when coughing. Tongue dry, smooth, red or white, not thickly coated. Persistent bleeding after tooth extraction. Sore mouth from nursing. Teeth numb. Toothache from washing clothes from having hands in cold or warm water. Mouth drawn to the left. Speech difficult stutters. Salivation, salty or sweetish. Nursing sore mouth with sore breast.

Nose

Nosebleeds in children, youths. Nosebleed instead of menses. Nosebleed, then pneumonia with cough during stool. Chronic catarrh with hemorrhages, handkerchief is always bloody. Coryza, alternately fluent and dry, on alternate sides. Sneezing, worse odors, smoke with dyspnea, causes pain in the throat.

Sneezing and coryza on putting hands in water. Polyps, bleeding easily. (Calc., Sang.) Over-sensitive smell. Periostitis of nasal bones. Foul imaginary odors. (Aur.) Nervous fan like motions of alae nasi. (Lyc.) Swollen, red, shiny. Decay. Ulcers in the nose.

Rectum

Discharge of blood from rectum during stool. Tearing in anus, better warm cloth. Urging for stool, on lying on left side. Very fetid stools and flatus. Long, narrow, hard like a dog's. Difficult to expel. Desire for stool on lying on left side. Painless, copious, gray, bluish, watery, pouring out, nervous involuntary after fright, exhausting diarrhea. Green mucus with grains like sago. Involuntary, seems as if anus remained open. Great weakness after stool. White, hard stools. Bleeding hemorrhoids. Alternating diarrhea and constipation in old people. Dysentery. Anus open, prolapsed. Stricture of rectum, stools flattened. Burning in rectum.

Sensations

As if about to die. As if immersed in hot water. Anxiety as if below left breast. As if he had been lying at night with head too low. As if everything had stopped in head. As if chair were rising. As if eyes would be pressed out or pressed down by weight about them.

As if painful nodes under scalp. As if great weight lying on middle of sternum. Back as if broken. As if quicksilver moved up and down spinal cord. Coccyx as if ulcerated. Soles as if he had walked too much. Feet as if asleep. Ankles as if sprained.

Skin

Ecchymosis. Purpura hemorrhagia. Wounds bleed very much, even if small, they heal and break out again. Jaundice. Little ulcer outside of large ones. Scurvy. Thin foul, bloody pus. Ulcers bleed during menses. Brownish or blood red spots here and there. Petechiae. Fungous hematodes and excrescences. Fatty cysts.

PAGE 1305

Sleep

Great drowsiness, especially after meals. Coma vigil. Sleepy by day, sleepless before midnight. Sleepless, cannot close the eyes from internal heat. Sleeplessness in old people. Short naps ameliorates. Short naps and frequent wakings. Sleepwalking. Feels in the morning as if he had not slept enough. Vivid dreams of fire or hemorrhage. Lascivious dreams. Goes to sleep late and awakens weak.

Stomach

Regurgitates ingesta, by mouthfuls. Pain in stomach, better cold drinks. Waterbrash. Sour taste and sour belchings after every meal. Belching large quantities. of wind after eating. Throws up food by the mouthfuls. Vomiting, water is thrown up as soon as it gets warm in the stomach. Vomiting of bile, blood, coffee grounds. Post-operative vomiting after chloroform. Ulcer of stomach. Burning in stomach worse eating. Empty hollow feeling in stomach, as if hanging down worse emotions. Tremors, fluttering or something rolling over in stomach. Nausea on putting hands in warm water. Stomach cold as if frozen.

Temperature

Chilly every evening in warm room. Cold knees at night. Craves ice-water during the chill. Burning heat, up back. Hectic fever with small, quick pulse, viscid night-sweats. Stupid delirium. Profuse perspiration. Sweat, early morning, sticky without relief. Painless fevers.

Throat

Dryness in pharynx and fauces. Dry, glistening. Pain in throat on coughing. Larynx, raw, sore, furry, painful on speaking. Voice, low, hoarse worse morning and evening, croupy, then bronchitis. As of a cotton or something hanging in. Burning in esophagus. Stricture of esophagus. Tonsils and uvula swollen, uvula elongated. Hoarseness, worse evenings. Larynx very painful. Clergyman's sore throat, violent tickling in larynx while speaking. Aphonia, worse evenings with rawness. Cannot talk on account of pain in larynx. Cough from tickling in throat, worse cold air, reading, laughing, talking from going from warm room into cold air. Sweetish taste while coughing.

Vertigo

Vertigo of the aged after rising. (Bry.) Vertigo with faintness. Vertigo, accompanies many symptoms of aged, floating, on waking, whirling, better stool.

Comments

Phos. profoundly affects the nutrition and function of every tissue, notably the hardest (bone) and the softest (nerve and blood). It causes irritation, weakness, exaltation of all the senses and later a typhoid state and fatty degeneration.

Pareira has observed in phosphorus workers "a peculiar sallow, bloated complexion with dull expression of eye and gastric derangement," when there was no affection of the jaws.

Wagner found Phos. symptoms long before local disease appeared, e.g. , cardialgia, anorexia, eructation of gas smelling of Phos., also dizziness, faintness and cachectic appearance.

The first symptoms in the jaws are tearing pains, the teeth being sound, swelling and suppuration of the gums and lessening of the teeth follow and the bone becomes denuded. Langenbeck objects to the term "necrosis," stating that it is a periostitis in which bony deposit occurs, enclosing the jaws more or less as in a sheath. There is no exfoliation. This osteo-periostitis may arise from rheumatism.

Phosphorus burns are among the most painful of all burns and the burning sensations of the poisonings are prominent also in the provings:

"Glowing sensation throughout the epigastrium and chest." "A flame seemed passing through me." "Warming sensation right side of heart and below left clavicle.

PAGE 1306

This heat spread to apex of left scapula and to acromion, when it left the heart." "From 11 a. m. until 4 p.m. remarkable numb feeling in left leg from knee to toes, sometimes sensation as if hot blood flowed into it."

In cases of acute poisoning the most remarkable effect noted is acute fatty degeneration of the liver and engorgement of the lungs. At first there is tenderness of the liver, but as it shrinks this passes away. The right lung is more affected than left.

The symptoms of acute Phos. poisoning are exceedingly painful if consciousness is retained, violent tearing pains in esophagus, chest, stomach, vomiting and diarrhea, rectal, bladder, uterine tenesmus, bloating of abdomen, sensitiveness to touch, hemorrhages from all offices. Death may take place in a few hours or it may be delayed for months.

A man, 48 inhaled vapor of burning Phos. Among his symptoms were: A sensation as if something twitched under skin or was creeping between skin and flesh. Twitching of single bundles of tissues at different times like playing on a piano. Tongue when speaking often refuses to move, so that he stammers.

E. R. Heath had some decidedly "phosphorescent" symptoms. Darting, cutting pains, causing much distress, starting from different points and flashing over whole abdomen, imagined an aurora borealis and seemed to hear distinctly voices shouting "Beautiful, oh! was not that splendid?" as the pains became more severe and lasting.

He sprang from bed and tried to collect his thoughts, had numbness all over with sensation of myriads of needles slightly pricking him. Throat dry and parched, a flame seemed to pass through him. Feet seemed glued to the floor.

With great difficulty he reached the vessel and as soon as the bowels began to act the pains changed to cramps. Stools were like scrapings of intestines. Almost constant with tenesmus, for over two hours after which he laid down in bed, weak, sore, almost helpless.

In fevers of typhoid type and in pneumonia Phos. has an important place. It is indicated especially when the morbid action becomes localized in the right lung, particularly the lower lobe.

Hard, dry cough, rusty sputa, worse at twilight and until midnight, worse lying on left side, better lying on right side, abdomen distended, sore, very sensitive to touch, stools offensive, bloody involuntary, the anus appearing to remain open.

The delirium is low, muttering, stupid or violent or there may be a state of ecstasy or odd ideas, that his bones are in fragments and he cannot fit the pieces together.

As a leading constituent of nervous matter Phos. has a deep action on the organ of mind and sensation. It produces an excitable condition, exaltation of mental faculties and the condition which follows over-exertion. The mind like the special senses is too excitable and impressionable.

Easily angered and becomes vehement, actually gets beside himself with anger and suffers physically in consequence. At other times anxious and restless, especially in the dark and at twilight (the restlessness of Phos. is universal, patient cannot sit or stand still a moment, it belongs to the stage of irritation and is succeeded by apathy if the condition is not arrested).

Imagines he sees faces grinning at him from the corners of the room. Such conditions are found in cases resulting from losses of fluids, over-work of brain, sexual excesses and abuse and take shape in general paralysis of the insane with mania of grandeur and in a stroke and its sequel in Duchenne's pseudohypertrophic paralysis in locomotor ataxia and other paralyzes.

A very characteristic condition of Phos. in nervous cases is fibrillary twitching of individual bundles of tissues in muscles. Numbness and formication in paralyzed limbs indicate it in hemiplegia and paraplegia. Spasms on paralyzed side.

PAGE 1307

In other cases the burning pains of Phos. are prominent: burning between the scapula, burning in spots along the spine, feeling of intense heat running up the back (no other remedy has exactly this symptom).

The uncertain gait, neuralgic pain and fuzzy feeling of the feet, give the correspondence with locomotor ataxia, when the conditions correspond. Epilepsy from masturbation. Petit mal: epilepsy with consciousness.

Clarke cured mainly with Phos. 1,000c a case of spinal decay with paralytic symptoms in a lady aged 67. That is, he cured the decay and removed the paralysis, though the curvature remained. There was a history of a strained back thirty-five years before and of lumbago and sciatica five years before I saw her.

She had many pains in the scapula and chest and could not walk unless supported about the waist. Incidentally Phos. set up a symptom of its own: Dryness of mouth, lips and throat.

Phos. has burning thirst for cold water, cold water relieves, but as soon as it becomes warm in the stomach it is vomited. This is one of the keynote of Phos. and distinguishes it from all other remedies in cases of vomiting. Desire for cold foods and preference for cold meat is very characteristic of Phos. and the cold food like the cold drink, may be vomited as soon as it becomes warm inside.

Ice cream ameliorates the gastric pains. There is nausea on putting hands into warm water, sneezing and coryza from putting on hands in water. Regurgitation of ingesta in mouthfuls.

During pregnancy the sight of water causes vomiting. The appetite of Phos. is remarkable: Must eat often or he faints. Hungry soon after a meal, hungry in the night, must eat.

Craving for salt (Phos. remedies the effects of excessive salt-eating). The sinking, faint feeling of Phos. is felt in the whole abdominal cavity, also in head, chest and stomach.

The stools of Phos. are peculiar, whether constipated or diarrhea: Long tough, hard feces (like a dog's), voided with great difficulty and straining. Diarrhea as soon as anything enters the rectum, profuse pouring away as from a hydrant, watery with sago-like particles with sensation as if the anus stood open involuntary during cholera time, painless, morning of old people, bloody stool, blood-streaked stool, stool like shreddy membranes. With the stool there is burning in the anus, notably stitches shooting up rectum.

Another very characteristic burning of Phos. is burning palms, cannot bear to have the hands covered. Flashes of heat beginning in hands and spreading to face.

The fever is more of the yellow fever, typhus or typhoid, nervous or hectic, type. In intermittents when there is heat at night beginning in stomach, faint and hungry in night, heat of hands.

There is also chilliness towards evening, icy coldness of hands, knees and feet, even in bed. Sweat is anxious, profuse, exhausting on slightest exertion, profuse at night, cold and clammy, smelling of sulphur or of garlic.

Phos. corresponds to yellow fever in many particulars, disorganization of the liver and blood with jaundice, hemorrhages. It has caused acute fatty degeneration of the liver and corresponds also to fatty degeneration of pancreas with gastric symptoms and oily stools. Fatty and amyloid degeneration of the kidneys.

Phos. stands at the head of hemorrhagic and corresponds to the hemorrhagic diathesis. The blood loses its coagulability. Very small wounds bleed profusely. Blood-streaked discharges are very characteristic when from lungs, nose, bowels or other orifices. Hemorrhoids. Menses are more profuse and longer-lasting than usual. There may be vicarious menstruation in the form of hemoptysis, nosebleed or hematuria.

PAGE 1308

Left ovarian pain. Leucorrhoea which causes blisters. Sexual excitement is great in both sexes, to the extent of satyriasis and nymphomania. Frequent erections in men and sexual thoughts entirely beyond the patient's control. Erections in spite of efforts to control passion in young men. Impotence from over-indulgence or from celibacy.

The female breasts are the seat of many burning, shooting, cramping pains and Phos. has proved a leading remedy in breast abscess and fistula. The characteristics are: Erysipelatous appearance, red streaks starting from opening, thin, ichorous discharge.

The hemorrhagic action of Phos. is seen in many forms of pulmonary hemorrhage and congestion: blood-streaked or rusty sputa, tasting salty, when patients with delicate chests bring up phlegm tinged with blood whenever they take cold Phos. will generally clear up the case.

Tuberculosis florida may also need Phos. It has also a "stomach." or "liver." cough, cough comes on after eating and starts from a tickling in pit of stomach. Cough worse when strangers enter the room. Cough worse from strong odors (part of the general sensitiveness of the drug).

Bronchial catarrh better in all grades may require it. Cough causes tearing pain under sternum as if something was being torn loose. Suffocative pains in upper part of chest with constriction of larynx and engorgement of lungs, mucus rales, panting and labored breathing, even emphysema. After the cough an asthmatic attack.

W. A. Nicholas reports the case of T. B., 51, whom he saw after a four months' illness, which began with congestion of the brain on the sudden death of his wife and was

followed by bronchitis. During all this time he was heavily drugged. A rather long walk brought on a severe attack of angina pectoris. Bell. 1x gave much relief.

Nicholas noticed the patient at times put his hand to the back of his neck. Phos. 1c relieved entirely.

Phos. corresponds to headache and other sufferings from grief. Hot vertex after grief. It has shocks in occiput, coldness in cerebellum, congestion of brain seeming to rise from spine into head. Phos. has "splitting headache caused by cough." Neuralgic pains of many kinds and impending paralysis. The attacks are induced by mental exertion, worry, washing clothes and are worse by music, noises, strong odors.

Phos. affects all parts of the eye, retina, choroid, vitreous and crystalline lenses, cornea and conjunctive. It has arrested cataract and glaucoma and cured retinitis albuminuria from suppressed menses.

The leading symptoms are: Colors appear black before the eyes. Always sees green. Halo round candle. Letters appear red while reading. As if a gray veil over everything. Blindness after typhoid, sexual excess, loss of fluids, lightning. Twitching of lids. Pustule on cornea. Burning pains.

The characteristic skin of Phos. is waxy and either clear and pale or yellow. Under a "Phosphorus treatment" which was in vogue a generation ago, patients had a peculiarly waxy, fine, clear complexion and in one case which came under my observation there was also very marked enlargement of the liver.

In a case of rheumatism in an old lady who had waxy pallor, Cooper gave Phos. and set free all the joints. All kinds of eruptions may be set up. Exanthema with pustules like small-pox, ulcers, psoriasis, lichen, eczema, blood boils, purpura.

Hansen cured a case of purpura in a girl of ten. The disease began with loss of appetite and pains in the stomach, but as soon as the purpura spots appeared the pains ceased and the appetite returned. The inner aspects of the thighs were affected. Phos. 2c cured.

The ulcers of Phos. bleed easily at the slightest touch and open cancers or fungus hematodes with this characteristic have been cured with Phos. "Large ulcers surrounded by smaller ones."

PAGE 1309

Ulcers affecting the nails. inflammation and eruptions about joints. Fistulae with callous edges from glands. The joints most affected by Phos. are the hip and knee. The left side of the lower jaw is more affected than the right. Decay and exostoses of spine and other parts have been cured with Phos.

Walker cured with Phos. 6c a large exostosis of the femur which had been pronounced osteosarcoma by old-school authorities.

There are some forms of rheumatism which only Phos. can cure. These are characterized by great stiffness of the joints, more stiffness than pain. A drawing, tearing, tight feeling in parts. Stiffness of old people. Paralytic rheumatism from exposure to rain. The tight sensation appears in the girdle pain of spinal affections, tightness of skin of face and forehead.

Allied to the rheumatic symptoms of Phos. is its sensitiveness to effects of storms, especially thunderstorms. Phos. has cured more cases of headache always coming on when thunderstorms are about than any other remedy in my experience. It has also cured blindness from lightning stroke.

Dr. Mills relates a typical case of thunderstorm effect: Mrs. F., tall, thin, dark of mild and gentle disposition, was seen by the doctor during a thunderstorm. He found her sitting on the stairs, trembling and cold and bathed in cold, clammy sweat, full of nervous dread and almost beside herself. One dose of Phos. 100,000c cured. Some weeks later she witnessed a worse storm with complete unconcern.

Suddenness is a feature of Phos.: Sudden prostration such as may occur in diphtheria, measles, scarlatina or any disease in which the system has sustained a profound shock. The left side is somewhat more affected than the right, the venous more than the arterial system.

Compare

- (1) Tub. follows Phos. well and complements its action.
- (2) Phos. hydrogenatus - crumbling of teeth, hyperesthesia, locomotor ataxia.
- (3) Amphisbena - right jaw swollen and painful.
- (4) Thymol - typical sexual neurasthenia, irritable stomach, aching throughout lumbar region, worse mental and physical exertion.
- (5) Calc., Chin., Ant-t., Sep., Lyc., Sulph.
- (6) For pneumonia, Pneumococin. Pneumonia and paralytic phenomena, pleuritic pain and pain in ilio-cecal region (Cartier).

Relations

Antidote to: Phos. Poisoning: Turpentine with which it forms an insoluble mass. Also Kali permang. Complementary: Ars., All-c., Lyc., Sil., Nux-v. Phos. antidotes the nausea and vomiting of chloroform and ether. Sanguisuga 30c - Leech - persistent hemorrhages, effects of use of leeches. Phosph. pentachloride - great soreness of mucous membrane of eyes and nose, throat and chest sore. Incompatible: Caust.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Phosphorus hydrogenatus

(phosphoretted hydrogen)

Pharmacy

Phos-h. Phosphoretted Hydrogen. Phosphorus hydrogenatus. Phosphine. Solution.

Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Breunar relates the effects of inhaling this gas, given off in the preparation of some "hypophosphites." **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

The Phos-h. symptoms began to appear after three months in vision disturbances, diarrhea, paralysis and a complete state of locomotor ataxia, worse on closing eyes. The teeth crumbled without pain. Speech and swallowing were difficult. The diarrhea was accompanied by weakness of the anus.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Anus weak. Diarrhea. Hyperesthesia. Locomotor ataxia. Paralysis.

Stammering. Teeth, crumbling.

Compare

(1) Locomotor ataxia, Arg-n., Alum., Helo.

(2) Vision defects, Benz-din., Carb-s.

PAGE 1310

Relations

Electricity antidoted the effects.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Phosphorus muriaticus

Pharmacy

Phos-m. Phosphorus muriaticus. Phosphorus pentachloride. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

J. Meredith has recorded the effects observed on a science student from grinding up this salt and inhaling the fumes. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Eye-soreness, coryza, sore throat and chest with difficult breathing, were the main symptoms. They lasted fourteen days from the exposure and were cured by Bell. 3x internally and a one per cent Iodine lotion locally as a compress.

Clinical

Asthma. Coryza, Ophthalmia.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Physalia pelagica

(portuguese man-of-war)

Pharmacy

Physala-p. Physalia pelagica. The Portuguese Man-of-war. N. O. Physophoridae. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

G. Bennett was stung by the animal on second and ring fingers. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

The sensation was as if stung by a nettle, succeeded in a few minutes by violent aching, affecting the finger-joints and spreading up arm involving elbow-joint. The pain spread to the shoulder-joint and pectoral muscles causing oppression of breathing. After half an hour the symptoms began to abate, leaving a numbness of the limb and a blister at the spot which was stung.

Clinical

Urticaria.

Modalities

The pain was aggravated by application of water, worse by motion and worse when joints became affected.

Compare

(1) Apis, Medusa, Urt-u.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Physostigma venenosum

(calabar bean)

Pharmacy

Phys. Calabar bean. *Physostigma venenosum*. Esere. N. O. Leguminosae. Trituration of the bean. Historical dose: All potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Physostigma is: "The Ordeal-bean" of old Calabar is the type of a genus of Leguminosae of the tribe Phaseoleae with flowers very like *Phaseolus*. Except that its bearded style is terminated by a great oblique hood, covering the blunt stigma. It is this hood which distinguishes the genus and gives it its name. *P. very.* is a great twining climber and has purplish flowers.

Physostigma's seeds are very poisonous and are used by the Calabari they either vomit or die.

In the latter case they are considered guilty in the former innocent. In cases observed in Calabar convulsions have been noted and twitchings, especially in the back and death in thirty minutes. A number of cases of poisoning have occurred in this country and in these the most notable feature was complete muscular prostration.

A crowd of children in Liverpool ate beans which they found among the sweepings of a ship from Africa. Forty-six were admitted to hospital with loss of muscular power, prostration, feeble, slow pulse, cold, perspiring skin, cold limbs, vomiting in nearly all cases, diarrhea in one-third of them. At first there was colic, but later on remarkable freedom from pain.

Pupils contracted in many in one contracted during sleep, dilated when aroused. Only one (a tubercular boy) succumbed. He staggered as he walked, then fell, kicking and rolling as if in pain, but afterwards became quiet, much purged, pulse hardly perceptible, skin cold, face livid, quite conscious and able to swallow water.

Directly after drinking he died without a struggle, some froth issuing from nose and mouth.

PAGE 1311

After death the blood was found to be fluid, the heart distended with it and its muscular substance very flaccid.

The neutral sulphate of Eserine is instilled into the eye from one-half to four grains to one ounce distilled water to induce contraction of pupils in mydriasis injuries to the eye, iritis, corneal ulcers, etc. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Physostigma and its active principle, eserine form a valuable addition to *Materia Medica*. Stimulates heart, raises blood pressure and increases peristalsis. Causes contraction of the pupil and of the ciliary muscles. Induces a condition of near-sightedness.

Motor nerves through spinal cord are affected by Phys., causing fluttering tremors in the muscles, they do not respond to the will and or draw into knots, even the intestines are seen twisted in knots.

Spinal irritation, loss of motility, prostration with very sensitive vertebrae. Fibrillary tremors. Rigidity of muscles, paralysis. Depresses the motor and reflex activity of the cord and causes loss of sensibility to pain, muscular weakness, followed by complete paralysis, although muscular contractility is not impaired. Paralysis and tremors, chorea. Meningeal irritation with rigidity of muscles. Tetanus and trismus. Polymyelitis anterior. Eserine is used locally to produce contraction of pupil.

Rigidity of muscles. Horror of cold water, drinks or bathing, cold water feels too cold. Averse to bathing. Shuddering worse every draft. Floating sensation. Darting pain here and there. Flushes of heat worse palms. Ataxic gait, shooting pains down the limbs. Tetanus. Trismus. Tremors. Progressive muscular paralysis. General paralysis of the insane. If pain began at any hour it always continued to 12 o'clock following, either noon or midnight.

Clinical

Astigmatism. Bathing, effects. Blepharospasm. Chorea. Ciliary spasm. Menopausal. Constipation. Coccyx, pain. Dentition. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Epilepsy. **Eyes**, disorders.

Glaucoma. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Hemiplegia. Hemorrhoids. Herpes. Hiccough. Hysteria. Iris, prolapsed. Leucorrhea. Locomotor ataxia. Muscular atrophy. Myopia. Navel inflammation. Paraplegia. Paralysis. Parkinson's disease. Prostration. Sleeplessness. Spinal irritation. Spinal sclerosis. Stiff neck. Tetanus. Throat sore, fish-bone sensation. Water, effects. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of emotions, grief. Injuries, falls and blows, bathing.

Modalities

Better. in cool open air. Better by sleep, (hiccough). Better closing eyes. Better warmth to feet. Better lying on right side. Better from lying on abdomen or with head low. Better exerting the will, closing eyes, sleep. Worse cold water, cold bath. Worse change of temperature. Worse from eyestrain, bathing, heat and cold, descending, stepping, jar, misstep. Worse by pressure, by falls and blows. Worse motion, descending stairs, (wavering in brain). Worse walking, stepping, jar of misstep. Worse at 4 p.m. Worse in church. Worse on waking. Worse lying left side.

Symptoms

MIND

The mind is active even during sleep. Nothing was right too many things in the room, continually counting them. Paralytic state of mind and body from grief.

Abdomen

Navel, sore, bloated, red. Hypogastrium sore, bloated worse standing. Gripe in right hypochondrium. Groins pain alternately. Colicky pains, worse diarrhea, better extending legs.

Back

Creeping numbness from occiput down spine. Back very weak, unable to stand erect. Sensitive spine. Drawing on turning head. Chilly, creeping sensations up back. Dull pain in back. Backache in kidney region. Creeping numbness. Cramp-like stitches up and down the spine.

Breasts

Stitches in left breast and unable to draw on breath.

PAGE 1312

Chest

Stitches in the chest. Stitches under inferior angles of scapulae during expiration. Heavy weight at chest. Twitches across pectoral muscles.

Ears

Sharp, shooting pains in the ears. Sudden pain from throat to middle ear, worse eructation. Pain in the ear when writing. Painful pressure on tympani. Crawling in left ear. Fullness. Stopped feeling. Partial deafness. Sensitive to every sound. Hissing, buzzing, ringing in the ears.

Eyes

Bloodshot eyes with burning. Accommodation affected, astigmatism. Glaucoma, especially after injury. Contraction of pupils. Exophthalmus. **Profuse lachrymation.** Spasm of ciliary muscle with irritability after using eyes. Post-diphtheria paralysis of eye and accommodation muscles. Twitching of eye muscles. Pain over orbits, cannot bear to raise eyelids. Increasing myopia. Eyelids tense, cannot close or open them. Night-blindness, photophobia. Muscae volitantes, flashes of light. Increasing myopia. Vision trembling.

Face

Lips numb, licks them. Lockjaw. Spastic conditions of the face muscles. Face pale, flushings of the face, heat. Neuralgic pain in right side of face. Sensation of cramps or spasms in face. Numbness of lips.

Female

Menses are irregular with palpitations. Rigid muscles. Numbness of womb with pain in back. Leucorrhoea worse during the day, when exercising. Sighing, worse when leucorrhoea is worse. Metrorrhagia. Pain as if menses were coming on.

Food

Perfect horror of cold drink. Hunger but can find nothing to satisfy it. Food has a flat taste. No appetite, disgust for food tobacco and coffee and especially for cold drinks.

Head

Headache unbearable, worse at night. Constant pain on vertex. Pain over orbits, cannot bear to raise eyelids. Cerebro-spinal meningitis, general tetanic rigidity. Brain, falls to side lain on, wavering in. Pain from forehead down nose. As of a band about the head, as

of a tight cap on head. **Heart** beats felt in head on lying down. Tremors in head.

Heart

A feeble pulse. Palpitations, spasmodic action with feeling of pulsation through the whole body. Beats of heart distinctly perceptible in chest and head. Fluttering of heart felt

in throat. Fatty degeneration. (Cupr-acet.) **Heart** seems to flutter in throat or over whole body or in head.

Kidneys

Bruised, sore feeling in region of kidneys. Bladder feels distended. Frequent desire to urinate and often ineffectual. Frequent and copious urination. Urine is yellow, high colored, strong-smelling, clear, muddy, pale and copious.

Limbs

Limbs feel weary, as after great fatigue. Sudden jerking of limbs on going to sleep. Tetanic convulsions. Locomotor ataxia. Numbness in paralyzed parts, crampy pains in limbs. Offensive odor from hands. Pain in deltoid (right) better violent motion. Flushes of heat in palms. Pain in right popliteal space. Burning and tingling in spine. Hands and feet numb.

Lungs

Labored, sighing respiration, yawning. Cough from tickling in throat. Slight constant inclination to cough from filling lungs. Cannot fill left lung as inspiration causes dull pain at left apex, better by pressure.

Male

Frequent erections with but slight desire. Two emissions without dreams or excitement. Strong-smelling sweat about genitals.

Mouth

Bad taste in mouth. Dentition stressful in nervous children. Teeth feel rough. Tongue feels sore on tip. Tongue, feels oily, scalded, swollen in chorea. Loose skin feeling roof of mouth. Profuse salivation, thick, leathery saliva.

Neck

Pain at base of brain. Inclination to stretch out the neck. Stiffness in neck. Rheumatic pains in left neck.

PAGE 1313

Nose

Fluent coryza, burning and tingling of nostrils, nose stuffed and hot. Fever-blisters around nostrils. Twitching of muscles of nose. Small boil inside right nostril. Nosebleed while at supper. Smarting at end of nose. Tension in skin of nose and forehead.

Perspiration

Easy sweat with excitement. Cold sweat in drops over whole body. Strong-smelling sweat around genitals. Copious sweat all over body.

Sleep

Irresistible desire to sleep, soporific sleep. Restless sleep with dreams. During sleep mind so active was unaware he had been asleep.

Stools

Stools, copious, soft, thin, watery, yellowish, bilious, part natural, part black like tar, lumpy, mixed with watery discharge, dark and offensive.

Rectum

Constipation from atony. Sphincter of anus swollen and rigid, evacuation painful. Rectum protruding, swollen and very sensitive. Severe hemorrhoids following childbirth. Stools are irregular and loose, anus sore and inclined to protrude, hemorrhoids. Tenesmus and burning with diarrhea.

Sensations

As if stomach were full. As if she will lose her mind. As if a ball were coming up throat. Lower limbs as if asleep. Back as if paralyzed. Tongue as if burnt, swollen and paralyzed. Sensations of contraction and tension. Wavering in brain. Weak feeling in stomach.

Sleep

Attacks of overpowering sleepiness with feeling as if to lose consciousness.

Stomach

Great pain immediately after eating. Sensitive to pressure in epigastric region. Pain extends into chest and down arms. Gastralgia, chronic constipation. Hiccough with short break, better sleep.

Temperature

Cold, clammy skin. Hands and feet cold. Every movement and draft causes shuddering. Creeping, chilly sensation in back. Heat in head and face, flushed and hot. Dry burning in hands. Perspires very easily.

Throat

Tonsils enlarged, swollen, elongated uvula. Feeling as if a ball came up throat. Strong heartbeats felt in throat. Strong heart pulsation felt in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, stumbles on ascending or descending steps. Vertigo with constrictive feeling of head.

Comments

According to Brunton, the tetanus properties of the bean belong to an alkaloid, Calabarine and the paralysis to Eserine or Physostigmine, as it is now called.

In those poisoned by it speedy general paralysis is set up and death occurs from failure of respiration, though the heart may be poisoned both directly and through its nerves. The paralysis is seated in the spinal cord itself. The muscles are affected by fluttering tremors involuntary muscles are excited to active movements and expulsive efforts. The intestines are often twisted up in knots. All the secretions are somewhat increased.

Many excellent provings have been made with Phys., among which one made by Christison on himself is remarkable. Simpson and Douglas MacLagan were sent for to attend him in his collapsed state, which Simpson could only compare to that produced by severe flooding, though Christison's only sensation was one of "extreme but not unpleasant faintness." MacLagan thought it a lot like Aconite poisoning. Christison could not get his will into his muscles except by a tremendous effort.

Warmth to feet and a mustard plaster to whole abdomen gave great relief and he was then able to turn on his left side, but only remained there a very short time on account of the tumultuous action of the heart it set up.

He became drowsy and slept, but his mind was so active in sleep that on awaking he did not know that he had slept. The tumultuous action of the heart continued on waking, but strong coffee quickly restored the whole condition and made the heart regular.

PAGE 1314

A symptom observed by Christison and many other provers was one of indigestion, "as if large pieces of food had been suddenly swallowed." It began under upper sternum, descending and increasing in intensity until it reached the epigastrium, belchings then occurred and a reversal of direction followed, the sensation ending where it began. With other provers there was a sensation of weight and hardness.

Christison also had very much giddiness and dimness of vision. It is for its action on the eye, especially its power of contracting the pupil and thereby antagonizing Atropine, that Phys. and its alkaloid Eserine are best known in old-school practice. The effects are more definite when the drug (tincture, extract or solution of alkaloid) is applied to the eye direct, but one myopic prover and his myopia much diminished.

In ocular tension and especially when glaucoma has been the result of injury.

Dudgeon relates the case of A. E., 26, struck by the cork of a soda-water bottle on inferior and outer part of left eyeball. Intense burning pain and effusion into the eyeball followed.

Under Arn., prescribed by Mr. Engall, the effusion disappeared and later the pain and inflammation subsided under Acon. and Merc-c. The pupil was now egg-shaped, the long diameter perpendicular, smaller end downwards, vision extremely myopic. Bell. dilated the pupil, but had no effect on the vision.

Engall sent the patient to Dudgeon, who found the pupil was sluggish and a book had to be held within four inches of the eye to be read.

Phys. 3x, every three hours, was given. After the first dose objects could be seen at a considerable distance and next day sight was nearly as good as ever. Dudgeon considers that the lens was tilted by the blow and that Phys. restored the over-stretched or paralyzed portion of the ciliary muscle.

Woodyatt states that Phys. has produced corneal astigmatism in a young lady, who found any attempt at close work caused redness of tarsal edges and a hot, sandy feeling in conjunctiva. Lil-t. 30c cured.

Paralysis and tremors predominate over the cramps, twitchings, stiffness and tension of Phys., but these are also characteristic and tetanus has been cured by Phys. Paralysis of left side is very prominent and the numbness is more apparent on left side, especially in left arm, which may be associated with heart symptoms.

The apex of the left lung is also affected. A feeling of levitation was observed in one prover on stepping. Ataxic gait and shooting pains down limbs show its appropriateness in locomotor ataxia. The inability to get the will into the muscles is a striking feature of many paralyzes. Spinal, sacral and coccygeal pains were experienced and associated with some of them, numbness of the womb.

The association of muscular prostration (in any form of which labored respiration is one) with any affection is a keynote of Phys.

This case was cured: Great muscular prostration with continual inclination to sigh, leucorrhoea worse by exercising during the day, especially 4 p.m. , sighing worse when leucorrhoea is worse dread of cold water.

This dread of cold water is grand keynote of Phys. One of the provers (a water drinker) developed a perfect disgust for cold water and cold drinks and though used to a cold morning plunge, was obliged to omit it on account of his horror.

Other provers felt uncomfortable after bathing and had great reluctance to their bath. Weakness was felt on change of weather and on cold, bracing days. A paralytic state of mind and body from grief has been cured with Phys. Sleeplessness of a peculiar kind occurs in Phys.

Nash cured with Phys. 12c and 30c persistent sleeplessness in a patient who had been in an insane asylum and feared she would have to go again.

Her symptoms were: "If we chanced to get a nap she awoke suddenly as if in a fright and felt no better from what she had slept."

H. L. Chase, one of the provers, had a "very severe pain in the right popliteal space," and he afterwards cured a patient who came to him with pain in the same region two years later.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Phytolacca decandra

(pokeweed, pokeroot)

Pharmacy

Phyt. Phytolacca decandra. Poke root. Poke weed. Virginian Poke. Pole-root. Red Ink Plant. Garget Weed. N. O. Phytolaccaceae. Tincture of fresh root dug in winter. Tincture of the ripe berries. Tincture of fresh leaves. Solution of the resinous extract, Phytolaccin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Phytolacca is a branching herbaceous plant with a thick perennial root, sometimes larger than a man's leg in diameter. The young shoots, though extremely acrid, are rendered harmless by boiling and are eaten like asparagus in the United States. The berries have a popular repute as a remedy for cancer and rheumatism. The berries of Phytolacca octandra are used in Mexico and the West Indies as a soap.

According to Raffinesque the ash of the plant contains 45 per cent. of caustic potash and the plant contains besides an acid, Phytolactic acid, which is closely allied to Malic acid. Phytolacca has been used as an escharotic in cancers, ulcers, etc.

Kali-i. is its nearest analog, especially in syphilitic rheumatism. Mercury is closely related, Phytolacca has been called by some physicians "vegetable mercury" both remedies have many symptoms and conditions in common.

The plant is common throughout North America, the Azores, North Africa and China. It grows in damp places.

The external use of Phyt. has been attended with good results in cases of ulceration and Clarke has found a gargle of a few drops of the to a tumbler of water useful in many throat cases.

A preparation of the leaves has been used successfully by Hundall as an external application for cancerous growths in dogs and an ointment prepared with a strong tincture of the leaves as well as the juice of the leaves have been used for malignant ulcers in human beings.

From inhaling the dust of the powdered dried Phyt. root or the odor given off on slicing the fresh root intense irritation of eyes, nose and throat and severe headache and diarrhea have occurred.

Given to animals, Phyt. has caused convulsive symptoms, vomiting and vomiting of worms. Wild pigeons and other birds which eat the berries acquire a highly red color and lose their fat.

This last observation has led to the use of a tincture of Phyt. berries as an anti-fat and many successful results have been reported. This observation may be taken as the key to one of the great spheres of the action of this remedy the absorption of tissues, especially

new growths. There are few remedies which have a wider range in the cure of tumors and indurations, particularly of the female breast.

Hale tells us that among dairymen in America the root is used to regulate any abnormality in the milk of cows Scanty, thick, watery, curdy, containing blood or pus. But its chief repute is in caked udders. In breast induration and abscesses of nursing women and even in cancers, (internally and sometimes externally as well), its action has been well confirmed. But it must not be supposed that this action is purely physiological, as is the absorption of fat in birds.

PAGE 1316

Homeopathic

Phytolacca acts on the whole glandular system, but especially on the breasts and glands of women, which are prone to become cancerous in those of a cancer constitution.

Many breast cancers have been cured with Phyt., as well as cancers of the uterus and rectum. Irritable and nervous, cannot endure pain, it is intolerable, the pains are burning in character in the ulcerations of cancer and in the inflamed throats hat are common to the remedy.

Phytolacca prominently affects the glands especially breasts and tonsils. In addition it has a powerful action upon the muscles of neck and back, fibrous tissue, tendons and joints, osseous tissues, periosteum, throat, digestive tract and right side.

Phyt. is pre-eminently a glandular remedy. Glandular swellings with heat and inflammation. Syphilitic bone pains, chronic rheumatism. Mastitis, breast disorders. Pressure with hand ameliorates pain in breasts. Sore throat, quinsy and diphtheria. Tetanus and opisthotonos. Decrease of weight. Retarded dentition. Acts on scar tissue.

The sore throats are more right-sided, are relieved by swallowing cold drinks, worse from warm drinks and empty swallowing. Enlarged and painful cervical glands accompany the inflamed sore throats.

Pains come and go suddenly, change places, rheumatism after tonsillitis. Aching, soreness, restlessness, prostration, are general symptoms guiding to Phyt. Aching, all over the body, sudden in eyeballs, kidneys, neck, shoulders, back, forearms, below knees. Soreness, hard aching, restlessness and prostration are the guiding symptoms. Bluish-red parts, throat glands. Spreading pains.

Discharges are shreddy, stringy, stools, menses etc. Hard and painful nodes. Syphilitic bone pains. Tetanus, general muscular rigidity, alternate spasms and relaxation of muscles. Hastens suppuration. Pus is watery, fetid, ichorous.

Obesity. Retarded dentition. Everything affects the breasts. There is a great sensitiveness.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Angina pectoris. Anus. fissure. Asthma. Barber's itch. Boils. Bone, diseases. Breasts, disorders. Breast-feeding. Cancer. Cholera. Ciliary neuralgia. Colic. Constipation. Corpulence. Cough. Dentition, difficult. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Diplopia. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Ears disorders. Erythema nodosum. Eustachian tubes disorders. Glands, enlarged. Glossitis. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Granular conjunctivitis.

Headache. Hearing, disorders. **Heart** disorders. Hemorrhoids. Impotence. Influenza. Laryngismus. Leucorrhoea. Lichen. Liver disorders. Lumbago. Lupus. Mercury,

effects. Miscarriage, threatened. Mouth, ulcerated. Mumps. Neuralgia. Nipples, painful. Nursing, painful. Orchitis. Ozaena. Paralysis, diphtheria. Parotiditis. Prostate disorders. Rectum, cancer. Respiration, abnormal. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Rodent ulcer. Salivation. Scabies. Scar. Sciatic. Sewer-gas poisoning. Spinal irritation. Spleen, pain. Stiff-neck. Syphilis. Tetanus. Throat, sore. Toothache. Tumors. Ulcers. Uterus disorders. Warts. Wens.

Causations

Emotions, grief, bathing, injuries, blows etc., exposure to cold damp weather.

Constitutions

Phyt. is suited to rheumatic or syphilitic subjects who are sensitive to damp weather.

Cancer constitution. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better warmth, dry weather, rest. Better from lying on abdomen or left side. Better lying on stomach. Rubbing ameliorates pain in hip. Pressure on trachea facilitates expectoration. Worse sensitive to electric changes. Worse exposure to damp cold weather or changes of weather, when it rains. Worse cold night, motion, right side. Worse raising up, heat, at menses, stepping down from high step. Worse by touch, (liver, etc.). Pressure aggravates pain in joints and ulcers.

Riding aggravates nose and breathing. Worse swallowing hot drinks. Swallowing aggravates. Worse damp weather, washing.

PAGE 1317

Symptoms

MIND

Indifferent to life. Feels faint on rising. Refuses food in spite of continuous insistence. Great fear, she is sure she will die. Disgust for business. Loss of personal delicacy, complete shamelessness and indifference to exposure of her person.

Abdomen

Heavy aching pain in the hypochondrium, worse lying on affected side. Sore spot in right hypochondrium. Rheumatism of abdominal muscles. Colic at navel. Burning griping pains. Bruised feeling through the epigastrium and abdomen. Intense vomiting and purging with griping pains and cramps in abdomen.

Back

Aching pain in lumbar and sacral region. Pains streaking up and down the spine. Weakness and dull pain in region of kidneys. Back stiff, especially in morning on rising and during damp weather. Neck stiff.

Breasts

Mastitis, heavy, stony, hard swollen or tender breasts, paining during nursing, spreading all over the body. Tumors of the breasts with enlarged axillary glands. Cancer of breast. Breast is hard, painful and of purple hue. Breast abscess. When child nurses, pain goes from nipple all over body. Cracks and small ulcers about nipples. Irritable breasts, before and during menses. Galactorrhea. (Calc.) Hard nodes in breast with enlarged axillary glands. Nipples, cracked, very sensitive inverted. Irritable breast before and during menses. Bloody, watery discharge from breasts. Old scars in breasts.

Chest

Aching pains in chest, through mid-sternum with cough. Rheumatism of lower intercostals.

Ears

Pain in both the ears, worse swallowing. Shooting in right ear. Obstruction in left Eustachian tube. Irritation in one Eustachian tube.

Increased sense of hearing with pain in forehead.

Eyes

Feeling of sand under lids. Profuse hot lachrymation. Smarting. Green vision. Eyeballs ache on reading and writing. Orbital cellulitis. Lids as if on fire. Tarsal edges feel hot. Motion of one eye only independent of the other. Fistula lachrymalis. (Fl-ac.)

Face

Yellowish, sickly. Aching malar bones. Glands swollen at the angle of jaw. Lips everted and firm. Chin drawn closely to sternum. Mumps. Jaws ache, as in mumps. Very peculiar pressure and tension in parotids.

Female

Menses too copious and frequent. Menses with flow of saliva and tears. Dysmenorrhea in barren women with erosion of cervix membranous. Ovarian neuralgia of right side.

Food

Intense thirst. Canine hunger, soon after eating. Loss of appetite.

Head

Pain from frontal region backwards. Brain feels sore, head as if beaten. Pressure in temples and over eyes. Rheumatism of scalp, pains come on every time it rains. Nausea and headache better eating, but returns soon with vomiting. Scaly eruption on scalp.

Heart

Feeling as if heart leaped into throat. (Podo.) Shock of pain in cardiac region alternating with pain in right arm. Pain leaves heart and goes into right arm. Fatty heart.

Kidneys

Nephritis. Hard ache in kidney with scanty, suppressed urine. Dark red urine, chalky sediment. Albuminuria after diphtheria, scarlatina. Urine stains the clothes yellow. Scanty, suppressed with pain in kidney region.

Limbs

Shooting pain in right shoulder with stiffness and inability to raise arm. (See

Heart) Rheumatic pains, worse in morning. Pains fly like electric shocks, shooting, lancinating, shifting rapidly. (Puls., Kali-bi.) Painful, hard, shiny swelling of finger joints. Hips and thighs pain on change of weather. Sharp cutting, drawing pains in the hip, legs drawn up, cannot touch floor.

Syphilitic sciatica. Aching of heels, relieved by elevating feet. Pains like shocks. Pain in legs, patient dreads to get up. Feet puffed, pain in ankles and feet. Neuralgia in toes.

Liver

Chronic hepatitis. (Chin., Phos.)

PAGE 1318

Lungs

Difficult breathing, dry hacking, tickling cough, worse at night. (Menth., Bell.) Panting breathing. Hoarseness. Cough with burning in trachea.

Male

Painful induration of testicles. Shooting along perineum to penis. Spermatic cord sore.

Mouth

Teething children with irresistible desire to bite the teeth together. Teeth clenched, low lip drawn down, lips everted, jaws firmly set, chin drawn down on sternum. Tongue, fiery red at tip, feels burnt or pains at root, protruded. Tongue mapped indented, fissured with yellow patch down center. Much stringy saliva. Very painful small ulcers on side of cheek, cannot chew on that side. Sensation of dryness with cough.

Nose

Coryza, flow of mucus from one nostril and from posterior sinuses. Feels heavy. Acrid coryza. Obstruction when riding.

Rectum

Continuous urging to stools, even in sleep. Dysentery, passage only of mucus and blood or like scraping from the intestines. Bloody discharges with heat in rectum. Constipation of the aged and those with weak heart. Diarrhea after lemonade. Bleeding from rectum. Cancer of rectum.

Sensations

Brain as if bruised. Right side of head as if pressed firmly. As if sand in eyes. As if eyes too large. As if lids granulated. As if tarsal edges raw. As if lids on fire. As if lump in throat. As if apple core in throat. Throat so full it felt choked. Pharynx feels like a cavern, chest as if it were a big empty cask. Body as if bruised, pounded all over. As if joint were being chopped with an ax.

Skin

Dry, harsh, shriveled. Itches, becomes dry, shrunken, pale. Papular and pustular lesions. Most useful in early stages of cutaneous diseases.

Disposition to boils. Squamous eruptions. Syphilitic eruptions. Swelling and induration of glands. Venereal buboes. Scarlatina-like rash. Warts and moles. Lipoma. Corns. Barber's itch. Ringworm.

Stomach

Violent vomiting with retching, desires death to relieve vomiting, every few minutes. Hunger soon after eating. Easy vomiting without nausea. Pain worse deep breathing.

Temperature

High fever, alternating with chilliness and great prostration.

Throat

Aphonia. Dark red or bluish red. Much pain at root of tongue, soft palate and tonsils swollen. Sensation of a lump in throat. (Bell., Lach.) Throat feels rough, narrow, hot. Tonsils swollen, especially right, dark-red appearance. Shooting pain into ears on swallowing. Pseudo-membranous exudation, grayish-white, thick, tenacious yellowish mucus. Cannot swallow anything hot. (Lach.) Tension and pressure in parotid gland. Ulcerated sore throat and diphtheria, throat feels very hot, pain at root of tongue extending to ear. Uvula large, dropsical.

Throat

Tonsillitis with fauces swollen with burning pain, cannot swallow even water. Mumps. Follicular pharyngitis.

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising. Vertigo, staggering with danger of falling. Vertigo with dim vision, when rising from bed feels faint.

Comments

Some rather severe cases of Phyt. poisoning have been reported. Vomiting, diarrhea, frontal headache, sore throat, are the most common symptoms observed.

One boy who drank two or three drachms of a tincture of the root had none of these symptoms, but developed complete tetanus: Limbs stiff, hands firmly shut, feet extended toes flexed, lower lids drawn down, teeth clenched, lips everted and firm, general opisthotonos. Respiration difficult, rales heard all over the room.

For an hour muscular rigidity increased generally with convulsive action of muscles of face and neck, chin drawn close on sternum. This condition would last five or ten minutes to be succeeded by perfect relaxation and return in twenty minutes more with the same violence.

PAGE 1319

After cold-water infusion, cupping and mustard plasters, the boy slept about twenty-five minutes. On awaking some twitchings, especially of lower limbs, pain in back of head and stomach. Next day he was quite recovered.

A boy, 8, who ate a quantity of berries, was found in great agony, complaining that his stomach was "inched together." He had nausea, violent vomiting, throat sore and dry, fauces dark red tonsils swollen. After vomiting ceased, purging set in, stools dark brown and thin, severe pain in stomach on pressure, extorting cry. Later he had burning griping in umbilical region, dim vision tongue coated white, spasmodic jerkings in arms and legs.

In a woman, 45, who took Phyt. as a "blood purifier," a general rash in appearance not unlike the rash of secondary syphilis, was set up.

In a family of four poisoned by eating the root in mistake with their food, these symptoms were observed: Dread of movement. Seems stupid, falls asleep after a paroxysm of cramping pain has ceased. Pain in forehead worse after eating. Vomiting of clotted blood and slime. Copious discharge of blood and mucus which looked like scrapings of intestines. Involuntary stools from straining, which occurred even in sleep.

In the mother of the family, seven months pregnant, it nearly produced miscarriage. The uterus could be felt contracting under the hand involuntary straining and hemorrhage from the vagina. Intense griping pain in small of back and cramps in legs coming and going suddenly. Coldness and withered appearance of limbs, whole body cold.

In all the above cases the spasmodic action of the drug is evident in some form.

A patient of Clarke's, about forty-five took Phyt. 30c for sore throat. After a few doses she was compelled to desist because of its effects on her breasts, both became full and uncomfortable.

In the left one appeared a large lump in its upper segment, which lasted five days and was only got rid of by dint of vigorous rubbing with camphorated oil. A case of cancer of the rectum has been cured with Phyt. 3x.

In the uterus and the prostate gland (the male uterus) specific symptoms were evoked in the poisonings and provings. Muscles, joints, bones, brain and spinal cord, as well as the special senses, were all more or less disordered.

The intense action of the drug on the throat has led to its being used as a routine remedy in diphtheria. Phyt. is not a specific, but it has some very characteristic symptoms which will indicate it when present.

Among these are: Great pain at root of tongue when swallowing, pains shooting from throat into ears on swallowing, hot feeling as if a red-hot ball in throat, burning worse by hot drinks, dark redness of fauces.

The Eclectics give the expressed juice of the berries in "spasmodic or membranous croup or diphtheria." There is one form of sore throat in which Clarke has found of the greatest service the so-called "diphtheria sore throat." Dark red, swollen mucous membrane and tonsils. Pain on swallowing. Eruption of herpetic, whitish or gray spots on fauces. Swelling and tenderness of the gland externally at the angle of the jaw. With these symptoms there are generally headache, backache, wandering rheumatic pains and fever.

Clarke has cleared up numberless cases of this kind with Phyt. 30c. Not infrequently epidemic influenza has taken this form and they Phyt. has been my most successful remedy.

Nash has relieved chronic follicular pharyngitis in public speakers when there has been much burning, as if a hot substance in throat.

One of the provers had "swollen and tender gland right side of neck," and swollen and tender glands in many other localities have been remedied with Phyt.

PAGE 1320

The headaches of Phyt. are chiefly frontal, pressive involving eyes, worse right side. One headache is peculiar, being associated with increased sense of hearing.

The irritation of the mucous membrane of the throat extends to nose, ears and eyes, producing characteristic symptoms in each. The discharges are tough, stringy, difficult to detach and may take the form of clinkers. Offensiveness and acidity are also common features.

The nervous irritability of Phyt. has led to its successful use in disorders of dentition, a keynote symptom being: Irresistible inclination to bite the teeth or gums together. The pains of Phyt. come and go suddenly, move about, radiate from a center or change place.

Pain in sore nipples of nursing women radiate all over the body when the child is put to the breast. When pain in intestines disappears pain in limbs comes on. Pain leaves heart and appears in right arm (this association is unusual and therefore important).

Pains in head and chest go from before backward. Pains run down spine from nape from sacrum down outer aspect of thighs to toes. The outer aspects of the limbs are chiefly affected.

The shreddy discharge of Phyt. mark it as a remedy in certain forms of intestinal catarrh and dysmenorrhea. It is hemorrhagic and hemorrhoidal, acting strongly on rectum and anus, curing tenesmus, bloody discharges and heat.

One characteristic pain (noted in a case of constipation) is: Shooting pain from anus to lower part of rectum, along perineum to middle of penis.

"Gurgling in the prostate gland, repeatedly in the afternoon," was noted by one prover and pains in spermatic cords. Entire suspension of sexual appetite with relaxation of the genitals was caused.

Stiffness is a characteristic effect of Phyt., noted in the tetanus case and in others in less degree. Stiff neck, especially right side.

The prostration is so rapid and profound that it has led to the successful use of Phyt. in diphtheria paralysis. Faint and dizzy when standing. Soreness of all the muscles.

Restlessness, but he fears to move because motion worse the pains. The rheumatic swellings are hard, tender and intensely hot.

The right side is most affected and many symptoms were experienced in the liver, there were also some severe ones in the spleen. The liver pains were worse lying on right (painful) side. The spleen pain was better lying on left (painful) side.

Nash has removed many breast tumors by giving a single dose of Phyt. 100,000c during the wane of the moon.

Compare

(1) Tincture of Phytolacca berry - sore throats and in the treatment of obesity.

(2) Bry., Rhus-t., Kali-hp., Merc., Sang., Arum triph.

Relations

Antidotes: Milk and salt, Bell., Mez. Inimical: Merc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Picricum acidum

(picricum acidum)

Pharmacy

Pic-ac. Picricum acidum. Piconitricum Acidum Trinitrophenolum. Picric Acid. Carbazotic Acid. Tri-nitro-carbolic Acid. Trituration. Solution in rectified spirit.

Historical dose: All potencies, sixth potency.

History

Pic-ac. was discovered by Hausman in 1788. It is formed by the action of Nitric acid on Carbolic acid, Salicin, Silk and many other substances.

Picric acid crystallizes in bright yellow needles or scales of very bitter taste, sparingly soluble in water. The yellow color is imparted to the eyes and skins of patients who take it in the crude and it not only produces a semblance of jaundice, but actually disorganizes the liver if pushed.

Picric acid acts upon brain, spinal cord, lumbar region, occiput, kidneys and sexual organs. Weakness, heavy, tired feeling in body and mind.

PAGE 1321

It causes degeneration of the spinal cord with paralysis. It acts upon the generative organs probably through the lumbar centers of the spinal cord. A one per cent. solution applied on lint is the best application for burns until granulations begin to form.

Pic-ac. and its compounds are among the most powerful explosives known, lydite being an example. Pic-ac. like Glon., has occipital headaches and bursting headaches. The headache, frontal or occipital is worse on any attempt to use the mind and it may extend down the spine. There is also a headache extending from the top of the spine up over the head to the eyes.

They of Paris accidentally discovered in Pic-ac. solution a remedy for burns. He twice dropped burning matter on his hands while working with a Pic-ac. disinfectant and was astonished at the absence of pain or injury.

From that date Pic-ac. became his principal remedy for burns and though others have complained that it caused violent pains, They has only once in some thousands of cases had to abandon its use on that account.

A. C. Blackwood gives the details of its use. Burns of the first and second degree only are suitable. A saturated solution diluted with one quart of water is used. The clothing is

removed and the burnt surface cleansed with the solution and absorbent cotton. Blisters are opened but the epithelial covering is carefully preserved.

If extensive, the whole surface may be bathed with the solution and strips of sterilized gauze soaked and applied to entirely cover it, a layer of absorbent cotton held with a light bandage over all. After three or four days the dressing is removed carefully after thorough moistening, as it adheres closely. The second dressing is applied as at first and allowed to remain a week.

PAGE 1322

Homeopathic

Picric acid has helped prostration, weakness and pain of back. Brain-fatigue and sexual excitement. Neurasthenia. (Ox-ac.) Muscular debility. Heavy tired feeling. Myelitis with spasms and prostration. Writer's palsy. Progressive, pernicious anemia. Uremia with complete anuria. Sallow complexion. Pins and needle sensation in limbs.

Worn out persons, mentally and physically. Degeneration of the spinal cord with paralysis. Spasms from myelitis. Easy prostration. Progressive pernicious anemia. Prickling as of needles. Burning in many parts, along spine in legs. Cachexia. Numbness. Formication. Neurasthenia. Acute ascending paralysis. Uremia with complete anuria. Typist's palsy.

Clinical

Acne. Anemia. Backache. Bedwetting. Brain, pain. Brain-fag. Burns. Cachexia. Cancer. Condylomata. Debility. Diabetes. Ears, boils. Emissions. Erythema. Hands, sweat. Headaches. Hemiplegia. Hemoglobinuria. Jaundice. Leukocythemia. Liver, congestion. Locomotor ataxia. Masturbation. Myelitis. Neurasthenia. Nosebleed. Otitis. Paralysis. Paraplegia. Pernicious anemia. Priapism. Pruritus vulvae. Sexual mania. Spinal exhaustion. Spinal irritation. Spinal sclerosis. Styes. Sycosis. Urine, bloody. Writer's cramp.

Constitutions

Pic-ac. is suited to dark complexioned persons with a dirty appearance from bile pigments, anemic and cachectic persons. Worn-out person, overtaxed mentally and bodily. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from cold air, cold water, tight pressure. Better from rest, bandaging in sun. Worse least exertion, especially mental after sleep, wet weather, hot weather. Worse seminal losses, fatigue, study, mental shock.

Symptoms

MIND

After prolonged mental strain. Anxiety. Dread of failure at examination. Brain-fag. Lack of will power to undertake anything. As if stairs or ground coming up to meet him. Lascivious thoughts in presence of any woman. Although enjoying the society of men, idea of marriage unendurable. Sits still and listless, does not take interest in surroundings. Cerebral softening. Dementia with prostration, sits still and listens.

Abdomen

Fullness of the abdomen. Rumbling in small intestines with colic. Crampy pain and flatus. Emission of flatus during the day in evening. Crawling stinging. Sharp pain left side of umbilicus. Shooting, wandering pain.

Back

Burning along spine. Painful boils on nape of neck. Backache with languor, patient is unable to sit straight and burning along spine, worse study. Keeps legs wide apart when standing. Aching, tired legs. Writer's cramps or palsy. Back seems as if bandaged, also limbs. Anesthesia of legs as if one has on elastic stockings. Legs weak, heavy like lead, lifts with difficulty.

Chest

Tightness of chest, as if encircled by a band. Numbness in lower part of sternum.

Ears

Painful boils in meatus. Puffy and burning sensation in ears. Buzzing and hissing in ears. Noises in ears with vertigo and headache at the base of brain. Chronic deafness.

Eyes

Catarrhal conjunctivitis with copious, thick yellow discharge. **Eyes** yellow.

Lachrymation. Styes with a sore pain. Pupils dilated.

Female

Extreme exhaustion at her menstrual periods. Pain in left ovary and leucorrhoea before menstruation. Pruritus vulvae.

Food

Aversion to food. Appetite increased, then lost for breakfast. Aversion to food, at noon. Thirst great with bitter taste, unquenchable. Thirst for cold water.

Head

Headaches, relieved by bandaging tightly. Heavy occiput, down spine and lower limbs. Headache worse mental exertion, better nosebleed with sexual excitement and violent erections. Brain-fag. Headache during daytime better in sleep. Headache of businessmen, teachers and students from grief and other depressing emotions. Occipital pain, worse slightest mental exertion. Boils within ears and back of neck.

Kidneys

Inflammation of kidneys with profound weakness, dark, bloody, scanty urine. Nightly urging. Ammoniacal. Dribbling urine. Uremia with complete anuria. Diabetes.

Albuminuria. Urine contains much indican, granular cylinders and fatty degenerated epithelium.

Limbs

Great weakness. tired, heavy feeling all over body, especially limbs. Worse exertion. Feet cold. Cannot get warm. Acute ascending paralysis.

Liver

Jaundice with itching. Sticking through hepatic region, worse in muscles. Tendency to jaundice. Liver full of fat granules.

Male

Extreme prostration from frequent seminal emissions. Impotency with tendency to boils and carbuncles. Enlargement of the prostate gland. Lascivious thoughts in presence of any woman. Priapism, penis distended. Hard erections with pain in testicles up spermatic cord.

Mouth

Bitter taste with thirst. White, frothy saliva hang in strings to the floor.

Nose

Boil in left nostril. Stinging on right side of nose. Acne. Nose full of mucus, can breathe only through mouth, better open air.

Rectum

Oily burning stools. Diarrhea from mental exertion. Burning in rectum while passing stools. Stools thin, yellow.

Sensations

As if sand or sticks in eyes. As if throat would split. As if legs enclosed in elastic stockings, as if chest encircled in a tight band. Pricking as from needles in legs. As of a lump back of thyroid cartilage. As if stairs or ground coming up to meet him. As of ants crawling over surface.

Skin

Jaundice. Small painful sore boils especially on neck.

Sleep

Sleepiness. Sleep sound but unrefreshing. Sleepy during day and sleepless during night.

PAGE 1323

Stomach

Vomits suddenly without warning, vomits bright yellow, bitter.

Throat

Redness of throat with raw, scraped, stiff and hot feeling. Soreness back of and above soft palate with debility. Dry and husky.

Vertigo

Vertigo and noises in ear.

Comments

Grimmer says this remedy's sphere of action centers in the brain, spinal cord and the bloodstream, it produce in the provings a marked cachexia and pernicious anemia and these conditions in the sick have many times been cured.

Pic-ac. acts profoundly on the sexual function of men increased sexual desire, lascivious thoughts in the presence of any women, long-continued erections at night with emissions, followed by more erections and lewd dreams, priapism day and night. Exhaustion and complete prostration of mind and body from sexual excesses, mental and physical fatigue.

The skin takes on a cachectic tint, a suggestion of malignancy, skin merging into a jaundice as the disease advances. This is a cold remedy, frequent severe headaches are common, fig warts and gonorrhoea have been cured with this remedy.

In some experiments by Parisel these symptoms were observed: Buzzing and whistling in ears, sparks, whirling round of objects, heaviness of head alternately with sense of emptiness. Copious, oily-looking, yellowish stool with amelioration of cerebral symptoms.

Pulse slow, small, very feeble. Great weakness, compelling to lie down, limbs hardly able to stir themselves, no anxiety, profound calm. Vivid coloration of sclerotics and tissues, urine colored blood-red. These were effects of 0.5 grains doses. Slow poisoning set up an intermittent fever of quotidian type and "anorexia, thirst often sweat, cancerous tint about skin, tendency to cachexia."

These observations give the chief features of the remedy's action: Fatigue, mental and bodily, symptoms worse by least exertion, fatigue going into actual paralysis, brain fatigue, nerve fatigue, at the same time absence of anxiety indifference. Like so many other yellow substances, Pic-ac. acts powerfully on the liver and produces jaundice, cachexia and cancerous tints. "Tired-out, washed-out feeling must give in," is the chief keynote of Pic-ac. and its salts.

Nash cured promptly with Pic-ac. 6c trituration. and old man who had been failing for a year and complained of heaviness in the occiput inability to exert the mind, talk or think and general "played-out" feeling. Nash had feared brain softening.

Halbert reports a case illustrating the power of Pic-ac. over the effects of fatigue in professional neuroses. A stenographer and typewriter after using her right index finger continuously for six years, noticed weakness of her thumb and index.

Then the inability to hold pen or pencil. Next there was difficulty in striking correctly the keys of the typewriter and some wrist-drop. The finger when Halbert first saw her was quite rigid and straight, showing extreme spasticity. Massage, electricity, etc., had failed to give any relief. Pic-ac. 3x six times daily cured the case and made great improvement in the patient's general health.

Evans has found it curative in girls and young women who, under the strain of many studies, show signs of breaking down.

They lose appetite, sleep lightly and lie awake, exhaustion after the day's studies, fatigue even from a short walk, twitchings of muscles when asleep or awake, hysterical state, loss of will power, constant headache, irregular menses. Such patients are usually given iron, which does little or no good.

In a case of spinal irritation Clarke relieved with Pic-ac. 30c a pain which shot up from the spine into the head. The pains referable to the spinal cord are strongly marked.

PAGE 1324

Any attempt to study causes burning along spine with great weakness of back and legs, soreness of muscles and joints.

To the spinal congestion must be attributed the remarkable disturbance in the sexual sphere: Priapism, penis distended almost to bursting. Terrible erections, disturbing sleep. When over-excitement of sexual system is associated with spinal or cerebellar disorders in either sex. Great sexual desire with emissions. Amorous fancies.

On the skin Pic-ac. produces jaundice with itching, small painful furuncles, particularly in the auditory meatus. Erythema and itching of abdomen and feet.

Blackwood finds it painless, anodyne, anti-septic, preventing inflammation and suppuration and septic poisoning. It coagulates the albuminous exudation and healing takes place under the coagulum. The staining of the hands and linen caused by the dressing can be removed by Boric acid.

Gaucher has removed acute vesicular eczema by the same treatment. The skin and kidneys are intimately related and Pic-ac. has a powerful action on the latter. Among other disorders it has cured diabetes.

Halbert reports this case: Mrs., C., 49, had "nervous prostration" since the shock of the loss of a child three years before. Wasting with great appetite. Intense thirst and copious

urination, especially at night. Great perspiration and some jaundice. **Heart** flabby, mitral bruit, Dyspnea, emaciation, anemia, exhaustion.

Urine 1040, 7 1/2 per cent. of sugar and some albumen. Pic-ac. 6x six times daily. Rapid and continuous improvement followed.

Kent says Pic-ac. cures fig-warts and gonorrhoea, he was led to infer its relation thereto by its power over pernicious anemia, which he has often traced to a gonorrhoeal base.

Nosebleeds accompanies heat and congestion of head. Heaviness of head alternates with emptiness.

The right upper part of the body is more affected than the left, the left leg more than the right. Chilliness predominates. Lamp light, strong light, moving eye worse pain in eyes. During and after urination, burning.

Compare

(1) Ox-ac., Gels., Phos., Sil., Arg-n.

(2) Zinc. pic. - facial palsy and Parkinson's disease.

(3) Ferr. pic. - buzzing in ears, deafness, chronic gout, nosebleed, prostatic troubles.

(4) Calc. pic. - boils in and around ears.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Picrotoxinum

Pharmacy

Picro. Picrotoxinum. Picrotoxin. An Alkaloid obtained from the fruit of *Cocculus indicus*. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Cocculus is used to stupefy fishes and when Picro. is added to water in which fishes are swimming: "they make winding and boring movements of the body.

Alternating with quiet swimming, open their mouths and gill caverns frequently, fall on their side and rapidly die of asphyxia" (Falk).

J. H. Henry proved Picro., on himself. The symptoms were so severe that he was alarmed and took Opium and Camphor to antidote them. Brunton says the local application of Picro. as an ointment to the head for tinea capitis and to destroy lice has been followed by convulsions and death.

Hansen mentions that it has been given at bedtime to relieve the night-sweats of tuberculosis.

With Picrotoxicum acid 3x, Dorr cured in a few weeks a case of advanced locomotor ataxia with amaurotic amblyopia. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Nausea with tendency to faint, violent intestinal pain and purging, dysenteric diarrhea and excessive secretion of urine, cramps and paralytic sensations were experienced. The symptom which gave the most concern was the pain in the bowels and sensation as if the bowels would protrude at left inguinal ring.

PAGE 1325

Clinical

Dysentery. Dyspepsia. Hernia. Locomotor ataxia. Night-sweats. Urine, excess of.

Compare

(1) Cocc.

(2) In tetaniform convulsions, Nux-v. with Picro. respiration is accelerated more from spasm of glottis than of respiration and there is less susceptibility to slight touch, more chorea symptoms.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Pilocarpinum + salts (old abbr.)

(jaborandi alkaloid)

Pharmacy

Pilo. Pilocarpine. Alkaloid of Jaborandi. Pilocarpinum hydrochloricum aut nitricum aut purum. Solution in distilled water. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Pilocarpine is one of the most characteristic of several alkaloids which have been isolated from Jaborandi, (*Pilocarpus pinnatus*).

It has been used like Jab. to produce and cure profuse sweating and by oculists to produce contraction of the pupil, which it does whether it is injected subcutaneously or applied directly to the eye. It has also an action on the ear. The hair as well as the skin is affected by Pilo., which is an ingredient in many "hair restorers."

Schmitz of Cologne treated two bald men with injections of Pilo. mur. to produce absorption of inflammatory residue within the eye. In both a secondary effect occurred the growth of young downy hairs on the bald parts of the scalp.

One, age 60 in four months and his head covered "partly with gray and partly with black hairs" of considerable growth, so as to entirely obliterate his previous baldness. Pilo. has also been known to turn white hair black. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Dilatation of blood-vessels, temporal artery becomes a thick, pulsating cord, veins of forehead stand out blue. Exhaustion (after the perspiration) during which most of the patients fell asleep.

Faintness. In a case of lead paralysis it produced profuse salivation and sweat with sensation of great coldness and excessive tremors of limbs.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Alopecia. Convulsions, uremia, Deafness. Meniere's disease. Mumps. Myopia. Perspiration, excessive. Pregnancy, nausea. Salivation. Vertigo, aural.

Symptoms

Ears

Labyrinthine deafness, worse when tired. Aural vertigo. Deafness with tinnitus. Tinnitus of left ear. Increases the secretion of wax.

Eyes

Profuse lachrymation. Pupils contracted to pin-head. Sight for distance improved.

Face

Forehead and face red, veins stand out. Perspiration begins on face.

Female

Menses two days early.

Food

Intense thirst following the sweating.

Head

Throbbing in temples with acceleration of pulse. Turns white hair black.

Heart

Weakness of the heart. Pulse accelerated, blood pressure diminished. After the perspiration the pulse sinks to normal.

Lungs

Increased bronchial mucus, much cough and expectoration. Constantly taking cold and in fear of bronchitis.

Mouth

Sudden salivation, maximum reached in fifteen minutes, continues two hours, one and a half pints of thin saliva being secreted in the time. Saliva thick, stringy, exceedingly tenacious.

Nose

Nasal secretion increased.

Rectum

Urging to stool.

Skin

Irritable skin.

Sleep

Patients fall asleep under its influence.

Stomach

Nausea, only occurring when salivation is complete, does not go on to vomiting as that of Jaborandi does. Nausea and retching.

Temperature

Sensation of coldness and shaking chill without fall of temperature. Increase of temperature with feeling of intense cold. Sweat profuse, may lose from two to four pounds in the sweating. After sweat, thirst, feeling of relief and sense of increased vigor.

PAGE 1326

Comments

G. P. Field has given it with good effect in labyrinthine deafness, tinnitus and auditory nerve vertigo. The cases least amenable to its influence were those in which the hearing was better in a noise as of a train, etc. and those in which the hearing is worse after a cold. Subjects of syphilis, hereditary or acquired and patients who are more deaf when tired, are the most suitable.

Salivation and sweating speedily occur. After each injection a drachm of sal volatile is given in a small tumbler of water. The patient is made to lie on a sofa, well covered with rugs, the head being wrapped in a shawl. The wraps are removed very gradually as the effects wear off. If there is any faintness brandy is given.

Wood went to see a woman three months pregnant. She was a picture of distress and despair. For eight weeks she had saturated from six to ten handkerchiefs daily with tenacious saliva. Nausea and vomiting were constant, emaciation extreme. Nausea worse by slightest movement.

Alternate redness and paleness of face, flushes of heat and perspiration. Urine scanty, high colored, depositing much uric acid. Very chilly, obstinate constipation.

Pilo., a teaspoonful every two hours. Next day Wood found his patient sitting up, cheerful and free from nausea and salivation. The improvement with some fluctuations, continued. Merc., Ip., Nit-ac., Kali-bi., Hydr., Cimic. had all previously failed.

A woman who had Pilo. injections complained to Cooper that thereafter she had been constantly taking cold and in fear of bronchitis. Her skin too, became irritable. Pilo. mur. 3x is Burnett's chief remedy in mumps. He regards it (and Jaborandi) as an organ remedy of the sweat glands, parotid and pancreas.

Frohling relates a case showing the power of Pilo. over debilitating sweats left after acute diseases.

With Merc. 12c he had cured a case of rheumatic fever so far as the joint affection was concerned, but the sweats persisted and strength declined in spite of remedies until Pilo. was given, when the sweating stopped after the first dose.

Compare

(1) Jab., Myosot., Eser., Phys.

Relations

Antidoted by: Atrop., Am-c. (sal volatile), brandy. Follows well: Merc. (in sweating of rheumatic fever).

SOURCES

Clarke.

Pimenta officinalis

(allspice)

Pharmacy

Pime. Allspice. Pimenta officinalis. Eugenia pimenta. Myrtus pimenta. Jamaica Pepper. N. O. Myrtaceae. Pimento or Allspice, consists of the dried berries of the West Indian Eugenia pimenta and E. acris. Tincture of the fruit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

"Allspice" is so named because its odor is said to resemble a combination of cinnamon, nutmeg and cloves. A tincture was proved by Becket and developed one-sided neuralgias and disturbed sensations of heat and cold. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Pimenta has helped disturbances in the body's temperature and sensitivity. Parts of body burning hot, other cold. Peculiar cold sensation as if sponge filled with cold water passed here and there over the surface, succeeded by sensation of heat, as in the reaction after a cold bath. Very imperious desire to eat. Semi-lateral neuralgic lesions.

Clinical

Chills. Neuralgia.

Compare

(1) Eucal., Eug. j.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Pimpinella saxifraga

(bibernell)

Pharmacy

Pimp. Pimpinella saxifraga. Pimpinella alba. Burnt saxifraga. Bibernell. N. O.

Umbelliferae. Tincture of the fresh root.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 1327

History

The majority of the symptoms of Pimpinella were obtained by Shelling from chewing the fresh root. The rest were contributed by Berridge, who proved the 1x on a man.

Planets: Mercury.

Homeopathic

Chilliness was a marked symptom, chilly in the back even in a warm room and much worse if a window was opened. Sensitive to drafts. Sensation of coldness in occiput as from a cutting wind behind. Cold stream from hip and into right leg. the pains and sensations extended from one part to another, principally from above downward and from before backward (temples to nape, forehead to eyes, nape to shoulders) from within outward or alternated between different parts.

There was rush of blood to head, followed by nose-bleed, whizzing in head, roaring in ears. Sinking sensation in intestines. Weariness and falling asleep of parts rested on. Frequent yawning and desire to take a long breath, which was difficult. Great drowsiness.

Clinical

Chilliness. Corns. Nosebleed. Fever. Headache. Lumbago. Stiff neck. Tinnitus.

Modalities

Worse morning (vertigo, sweat) afternoon (heat and rush of blood to head), by chewing, reading, writing, reflecting, rest (weary pain in limbs), standing, stooping after stooping, walking, by opening window in warm room.

Compare

(1) Rush of blood preceding nose-bleed, Graph.

(2) Occipital pains, Hell., Nat-s., Glon.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Pinus silvestris

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Pine. Pinus sylvestris. Twigs with male and female flowers are picked and boiled for half an hour. The boiled water is strained and prepared as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Pine belongs to Bach's group of Despondency and Despair, together with the remedies of Crab Apple, Oak, Willow, Star of Bethlehem, Sweet Chestnut, Elm and Larch. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Pine treats states of guilt, regret and self-reproach. The body may show signs of becoming burdened, depressive, or rigid, due to excessive introversion and self-blame. Obsessive-compulsive states and too much over-conscientiousness.

Gastric and duodenal ulcers, irritable colon, nervous breathing syndrome and insomnia (Mustard, White Chestnut). Skin disorder with itching. These illnesses represent examples of expressing deep-seated conflict through the body and show possible physical side-effects of obsessive guilt.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Pine state, one is introverted, subdued by the burdens of guilt and regret. In the Pine state, one may preoccupy or obsess with guilt and self-reproach, creating a sense of unworthiness from deep within.

In some severe cases, the mind may be drawn to the act of guilt again and again. Internal sense of failure.

In the treatment of mental illness, Pine is indicated in obsessive-compulsive, self-punitive and perfectionist or ritualistic behavior and thinking, as in obsessive-compulsive personality disorder (Crab Apple, Rock Water, Vervain).

The remedy is of service in delusions and paranoid personality disorders. Fear of being punished or persecuted (Aspen). The persons' over-conscientiousness is still haunting them.

In the Pine state the emotions center around shame, regret and self-blame at not having fulfilled one's high ideals.

PAGE 1328

One may experience true despondency and despair, as one feels unable to rise above the burdens of guilt and failure to forgive oneself. Conscientious people may even assume responsibility and blame for failure when in reality other persons have caused the wrongdoing or neglect. Secondary emotions, such as frustration, anger, rigidity and alienation from oneself and others, may arise from such fixation.

SOURCES

Bach.

Pinus lambertiana

(sugar pine)

Pharmacy

Pin-l. Pinus lambertiana. Sugar Pine. N. O. Confierae. North America. Trituration of inspissated sap. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

Herbal

The inspissated sap of Pinus lambr. makes a sugary substance like manna. A small quantity from a bit the size of a pea to a teaspoonful, has a decided but gentle laxative action and in larger quantities emphatically so.

Pinus lambertiana was used by Indian women in suppressed menses restores the flow and removes painful sensations resulting from suppression. It has a gentle cathartic action. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Pinus lambertiana has also an action on the menstrual function, restoring menses when suppressed and producing abortion in pregnant women.

Clinical

Abortion. Amenorrhea. Constipation.

Compare

(1) Sabin., Juni., Pin-s. and other Coniferae.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Pinus silvestris

(scotch pine)

Pharmacy

Pin-s. Pinus silvestris. Scotch pine. Scotch Fir. Red, Norway, Riga or Baltic Pine. N. O. Coniferae. The typical pine of Europe. Tincture of leaves and young twigs.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

Pin-s. was proved by Demeures in the tincture and Patzack observed the effect of bathing in an infusion of the leaves. Pine baths may also be made by adding Oleum pinus sylvestris to an ordinary bath in the proportion of one minim to the gallon. These baths have a reputation in the treatment of rheumatism, gout, paralysis, scrofula and skin diseases.

Hansen gives "emaciation of lower limbs" and "weak ankles in children" as indications for it and mentions that the tinctures may be used externally, while the potencies are given internally. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Pin-s. has been found of use in the treatment of weak ankles and late in walking in scrofulous and rickety children. Emaciation of lower limbs. Pin-s. combines the rheumatic, bronchial and urticaria symptoms, the chest seems thin and to give way.

Clinical

Ankles, weak. Anus, itching. Bronchitis. Constipation. Diarrhea. Dysuria. Emaciation, lower limbs. Glands, swollen. Gout. Hemorrhoids. Joints, stiff. Kidneys, pains. Liver, enlargement. Lumbrici. Palpitations. Rheumatism. Scrofula. Squint. Tinnitus. Urine increased, strong. Vertigo. Walking, late. Worms.

Modalities

The symptoms are worse by exertion, walking touch in morning in evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety. Despondency. Wants to do many things, undertakes all and finishes none.

MIND

dull, unable to think, caused by any exertion.

Abdomen

Distention, of hypochondrium with pressive and burning pains. Enlargement of liver. Pressure and fullness in liver and spleen. Colic with incarcerated flatus. Pain in inguinal glands with swelling.

Back

Drawing and stiffness in nape extending into occiput. Pressive, tensive drawing pain between shoulders and small of back, motion difficult.

PAGE 1329

Chest

Oppression. Anterior portion of chest painful to touch. Burning in sides of chest. In middle of sternum sensation as if a cupping-glass had been applied inside.

Ears

Sticking in ears. Roaring in ears.

Eyes

Eyes inflamed. Margins of lids red. Vision dim, veiled. Squint.

Face

Face alternately pale and red. Tearing in face.

Female

Menses, usually scanty, became more profuse. Menses, earlier, delayed.

Food

Appetite at first decreased afterwards increased.

Head

Dullness, fullness, heaviness of head. Pressive headache. Tearing in temples. Scalp sensitive. Headache worse by any movement of eyes.

Heart

Palpitations.

Kidneys

Violent boring-burning pains in kidneys, extending along ureters. Spasms of bladder. Burning pains when urinating. Urination is difficult. Very greatly increased secretion of urine. Urine of strong odor.

Limbs

Stiffness, gouty pain in all joints, especially finger-joints. Cramps in calves.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Increased bronchial mucus. Short, dry cough. Expectoration greater when coughing. Breath tight, especially when walking.

Mouth

Pain in teeth with heat of face and pain in head. Dry mouth with increased thirst.

Nose

Violent nose-bleed several days in succession. Mucous discharge from nose. Sensation of coryza. Itching of nose.

Rectum

Troublesome itching at anus. Stool: thin, pasty with colic and great excitement, bilious. Discharge of round worms. Bloody, slimy, hemorrhoidal discharge. Constipation.

Skin

Nettle-rash. Itching all over, especially about joints and on abdomen. Nose itches.

Sleep

Great sleepiness, especially forenoon with restless sleep in evening. Sleepless. Dreams which seem when remembered like real occurrences.

Stomach

Pressure in pit of stomach after eating with great distention.

Temperature

Chilliness, especially towards evening, alternating with flushes of heat. Perspiration: general, easy.

Throat

Uneasiness in throat as if something in the way. Painful swelling of submaxillary glands.

Vertigo

Vertigo, even to falling down.

Comments

The Pin-s. provings show that this reputation is founded on a specific relationship. Rheumatic, gouty and paralytic pains in limbs, bones and joints, stiffness, glandular swellings, enlarged and painful liver and spleen, chilliness and sensitiveness to touch.

Scalp sensitive. Chest walls sensitive with a feeling of thinness, as if they would give way at a touch. The kidneys were stimulated, burning on urination, flow increased, urine strong. Itching of the nose and discharge of round worms was noted. The menstrual function was deranged. Bronchial mucus was increased.

Chilliness alternating with flushing, the face is alternately red and pale. Itching in general. In a patient of Cooper's Pin-s. caused "headache worse by any movement of the eyes" and it cured a case of squint.

Compare

(1) Pin-l. - constipation, amenorrhea, miscarriage. Pinus lambertina sap is a decided cathartic. Delayed and painful menstruation.

(2) Abies can., Abies nig.

(3) Terebe., Sabin., Juni., Thuj., Aloe, Pix.

(4) Strong urine, Benz-ac.

(5) Red margin of eyes, Sulph., Bacil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Piper methysticum

(kava-kava)

Pharmacy

Pip-m. Piper methysticum. Kava-kava. Macro piper methysticum. N. O. Piperaceae.

Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Piper methysticum furnishes the root called Kava in Polynesia.

The natives use it as a stimulant, either chewing the root or drinking a beverage made of it before undertaking any important business or religious rites.

Kava causes: Exaltation of mind. Lively and inclined to work. Faculties sharpened, capable of working more without fatigue or brain-fag. From increased doses intoxication of a sorrowful, silent and sleepy character, different from that produced by alcohol.

Excessive indulgence in it produces a skin disease like leprosy, called at Tahiti Arevareva. Lutz describes the disease as observed amongst natives of the Sandwich Islands: "The skin, par marked ichthyosis, associated with a certain degree of atrophy, such as is observed in senile skin. There is an absence of inflammatory symptoms.

Planets: Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

KavaÑKava is an intoxicant which produces liveliness and inclination to do more work without fatigue. The intoxication produced by Kava is of a silent and drowsy character with incoherent dreams, loss of muscular power. Urinary and skin symptoms have been verified.

Pip-m. has emaciation and decrepitude. Trembling. Pains temporarily better by turning mind to another topic. Nervous system strung up to its highest tension. Uneasiness and weakness during day with timidity and apprehension.

Weakness in morning, better rising and moving around. Want of tone and life in all functions towards night.

All the symptoms especially pains are better for a time by diverting attention, changing position or topic. Arthritis deformans. Colic with flatulence.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Anus, prolapsed. Brachialgia. Brain-fag. Catalepsy. Cystitis. Dysuria. Eczema. Emaciation. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Ichthyosis. Intoxication. Leprosy. Neuralgias. Neurasthenia. Orchitis. Paraplegia. Prostate disorders. Rheumatism. Skin disorders. Toothaches. Urethritis. Uric acid, excess.

Modalities

Better moving, open air, closing eyes (vertigo). Better by turning mind to another topic, changing position. Worse in open air and on motion. Worse before meals, (sour belchings). Worse reading and thinking. Worse urinating, burning in urethra, walking. Going down stairs causes symptoms to rush up.

Symptoms

MIND

Exaltation of mind. Lively and inclined to work. Faculties sharpened, capable of working more without fatigue or brain-fag. Very sensitive. Amelioration of pains by diverting the attention. Restless desire to change position. Lazy and drowsy. Want of vigor, timid, apprehensive. Intoxication with fantastic ideas and desire to skip about, although he cannot for a moment hold himself on his legs.

Back

Pain in back only felt on pressure. Soreness about second dorsal vertebra.

Chest

Heaviness behind upper part of sternum, as from wind that cannot be belched out.
Constriction of chest and stomach, extending from base of brain.

Ears

Singular pressure in lobules of pinna of left ear.

Eyes

Conjunctivae red. Pain along right optic nerve when reading. Pain deep in left eye as if ball would be pressed out. Dizzy blindness when dressing

Face

Pressure outward in face at 7 p.m.

Food

Appetite is formidable, but not able to eat much.

Head

Brain tired in morning on waking, better getting on feet. Heaviness of head. Headache with pressure in upper part of orbits with sleepiness.

Kidneys

Increased. Burning during urination, gonorrhoea and gleet. Cystitis. Chordee. Burning in urethra during urination. Urine nearly neutral, hot and over-acid at night. Urine: increased, scanty in morning.

Limbs

Pain in right arm. Hands feel paralyzed. Pain in the thumb-joint. Numbness of right elbow. Pain in right wrist, worse writing. Weakness of left hand. Numbness of the lower limbs. Weakness, as if unable to stand. Sticking in left knee at 4 p.m. when walking. Heaviness of legs when walking.

PAGE 1331

Male

Shooting in penis. Erection in afternoon, at night after an emission. Pain in right testicle. Emission early in morning without dreams. Amorousness.

Mouth

Burning in whole mouth followed by numbness. Dryness of mouth on waking from afternoon nap with sweat (in a hot day). Salivation. Taste is nauseous, sweet, then piquant and sharp, pappy, everything tasteless, lost to food, but ravenous haste in eating. Taste and relish to food not as usual, at noon, but appetite usually good.

Rectum

Burning in rectum. Pain after first stool. Constipation, hard, large, light-colored. Stool difficult, large, soft. Urging all day, every evening. Continuous desire, next day forced a large stool, which caused prolapsed anus.

Skin

Scaly. Fall of scales leaves white spots, which often ulcerate. Ichthyosis. Leprosy. Covered as in leprosy with large scales, which fall off and leave white spots and these often become ulcers. Dryness, especially where it is thick, as on hands and feet with scales, cracks and ulcers.

Sleep

Difficult falling asleep. Sleepiness at 10 p.m. , soon afterwards liveliness and wakefulness, irresistible. Stupid sleep. Heavy sleep with disturbing but unremembered dreams. Sleepless.

Restless sleep last part of night. Dreams are curious, nonsensical, wild, amorous of traveling by rail, active, vivid, last part of night of a fire, heard the engines and firemen.

Stomach

Sour belchings, worse an hour before meals. Crampy pain, better pressure against edge of table. Warmth in stomach.

Teeth

Teeth deep yellow. Teeth sensitive to cold water, cold air, brushing,

Tongue

Tongue feels as if covered with velvet or fur at night. Burning on tongue.

Vertigo

From 5 to 9 p.m. very dizzy, swimming sensation and faintness. Vertigo in morning in bed with frontal pressure.

Comments

The mental symptoms of Pip-m. or the "Intoxicating Pepper" (drunkenness) are the most interesting feature of the drug's action. W. N. Griswold proved the third and second dilutions and developed a large number of nervous, mental and brain symptoms, among which are some which have proved to be keynotes.

The drug causes a feeling of buoyancy, as if every nerve was strung up to the highest pitch, feels he can work without fatigue, quickly followed by a feeling of tired brain and over-sensitiveness to all external impression. Mental tension, feeling as though the head were enlarged even to bursting. The mental symptoms, excitement or depression and the headache, were better by diversion of mind. This is one of the keynotes and it has served to indicate Pip-m. in connection with other symptoms.

Griswold cured a case having burning in chest, better by diverting mind and three cases having: "Agonizing pain with tossing, twisting and writhing, patient driven irresistibly to change position, which generally gives little or no better."

This italicized passage is the second keynote of Pip-m. These cures were with the 1x or tinctures. Skinner gave fractional doses of tincture in water to a highly excitable young girl.

She had severe toothache and earache and had worn out her family by the incessant day and night attendance she required.

The pains were dragging, heavy, worse at night in bed and after or when eating, "forgets all about her pains if amused with anything, but directly she is tired of it she exclaims 'Oh, my tooth or ear!" Also she had "Agonizing pain with tossing, twisting and writhing, irresistibly driven to change position." The patient slept well that night the first time for a fortnight and had no more pain. The remaining swelling was removed by Puls. 200c.

Skinner also reports this case: Miss R., 20, has toothache in a decayed molar, better if attention is diverted by anything is diverted by anything sufficiently exciting. When pain is at all violent she has no rest in any position, must keep continually changing it. Pip-m. 500c (F. C.) was given and there was relief very soon after the first dose. A few doses completely removed the pain.

Pip-m. has much dizziness and vertigo, better on closing eyes. The forehead was full, "solid with pain," this shifted to occiput and cervical spine, where it became a compression, extending as a constricting sensation to stomach and chest. The sensation of enlargement of head was marked and persistent.

Farrington says convulsions simulating catalepsy are produced. Cerna as a result of his investigations found Pip-m. a general and local anesthetic. It diminishes reflex action by its action on the cord and kills by paralyzing respiration. Cerna illustrated its relationship to Cubeba by citing cases of gonorrhoea, acute and chronic cystitis, gleet, prostaticorrhea, vaginitis, cured with it.

Compare

- (1) Cubeba, Pip-n., Matico.
- (2) Is better by diverting mind, Ox-ac.
- (3) better by motion, Rhus-t.
- (4) Feeling of buoyancy, Coff. (but with Coff. the reverse condition of brain-fatigue does not quickly follow).
- (5) Neurasthenia, Pic-ac., Arg-n., Avena.
- (6) Unbearable pains, Coff., Acon., Cham.
- (7) Chaulmoogra.
- (8) Bixa orellana.

Relations

Antidoted by: Puls. and Rhus-t. (partially).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Piper nigrum

(black pepper)

Pharmacy

Pip-n. Piper nigrum. Black pepper. N. O. Piperaceae. Trituration or tincture of dried fruits, peppercorns. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, low potencies.

Herbal

The Peppers are tropical climbing shrubs. Piper-nig. yields the pepper of commerce. The fruit when ripe is red. It is gathered before it is fully ripe and spread on mats in the sun, when it loses its red color and becomes black and shriveled. This is Black pepper.

White pepper is the same fruit freed from its outer skin by maceration in water and subsequent rubbing, (Treasure of Botany). **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of the Pip-n. proving are Houat's. The only additional symptom is one recorded by Berridge as having occurred in a lady on two occasions from taking a large quantity of pepper: "Feeling as if temples and malar bones were pressed in, worse on left side."

Sensation of burning and pressure everywhere. The full, heavy headache of Houat's provings, Clarke can confirm by personal experience. He gets the headache whenever he takes food highly peppered and he knows of others who do the same.

Clinical

Anus, fissure. Blenorrhagia. Breasts, swelling, eruption. Constipation. Cough. Dysuria. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Menses, irregular, scanty. Milk, excessive flow. Neuralgia. Priapism. Speech, difficult. Teeth, decay. Tongue, eruption, heavy. Toothache. Uterus, cramps.

Modalities

Worse from change of temperature in damp weather in evening, by motion.

Symptoms

MIND

Sad, apprehensive. Unable to concentrate, starts at any noise. Hot-headed, irascible and often gay. Amorousness with hypochondriasis. Fear of being poisoned.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Tympanites. Colic and cramps, sensation as intestines would burst.

Disposition of abdomen to obesity. Abdomen swollen, hard, burning. Borborygmi.

Inflammation of intestines with great thirst.

Back

Burning in loins and kidneys with contractive movements.

Breasts

Great flow of milk.

Chest

Dyspnea, cough with pain in chest in spots, feels as if spitting blood.

PAGE 1333

Ears

Crusty ulcers in concha of ears.

Eyes

Eyes inflamed and burning. Bursting aching in eyeballs. Lids ulcerated and bleared.

Lachrymation and photophobia. Dim sight and vertigo with headache, nausea and vomiting.

Face

Red burning face. Lips dry and cracked.

Female

Ovaries and uterus congested with pricking and sharp pains. Burning and distending pains in uterus. Menses difficult, retarded, capricious, irregular. Menses with colic and black blood.

Food

Desire for coarse and extravagant food. Constant, unquenchable thirst.

Head

Heavy headache, as if temples were pressed in, pressure in nasal and facial bones.

Heart

Palpitations, cardiac pain, slow intermittent pulse.

Kidneys

Burning in bladder and urethra. Difficult urination. Bladder feels full, swollen, frequent inclination without success. Priapism.

Male

Inflammation and swelling of penis with priapism and burning pains. Burning, pricking, excoriating pains in glans.

Mouth

Burning dryness of mouth and throat. Heat and dryness of palate and tongue, as if burned.

Limbs

Inflammation and swelling of joints.

Lungs

Severe coughing, especially evening and when going to sleep. Cough is violent, occasionally spitting of blood, croupy, hollow. Dyspnea and attacks of suffocation.

Nose

Nose itches, sneezing, nosebleed.

Rectum

Inflammation of rectum, anus swollen and burning. Fear to go to stool on account of the difficulty and pain. Fissures in the anus. Large flowing hemorrhoids. Long-lasting constipation, then involuntary, thin stools.

Sensations

Burning sensation occurs almost everywhere. Pressure is almost as common: Pressure in nasal bones in temples and facial bones. Contraction of uterus and sensation as if something about to enter it. Sensation of a foreign round body rising to stomach.

Skin

Crusty ulcers in ears. Large pustules on face, leaving scars. Eczema on lips. Very tender skin. Itching, by scratching, heat and motion.

Sleep

Irresistible drowsiness. Lethargic sleep. Wakens at night without being able to sleep again. Nightmares.

Stomach

Gastric discomfort. Full feeling. Vomiting with great exertion, it seemed as if stomach itself would be vomited. Sensation of heat and dryness in stomach. Cramps and drawing in stomach.

Teeth

Tooth decays. Violent toothache, worse in warmth and evening.

Temperature

Dryness and coldness of skin, heat with biting dryness. Heat in forehead with heaviness of head and vertigo. Cold sweat with great heat through whole body. Sweat which seems to corrode the skin.

Throat

Sore, feels raw, burns. Burning pain in tonsils. Constant accumulation of mucus in throat and expectoration. Paralysis of muscles of throat, can cry but not articulate intelligibly.

Tongue

Eruption of little vesicles on margin of tongue. Painful, heavy tongue, impeded speech. Whitish coating on middle of tongue.

Compare

(1) Piper-m.

(2) Cubeba, also mental, genito-urinary, skin and general symptoms.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Piperazinum

Pharmacy

Pipe. Piperazine. Piperazidine. Diethylen-diamine. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Piperaz is a synthetic product which was intended to replace Spermin and was named Dispermine. It was found, however to be a different body both in chemical and physiological properties.

PAGE 1334

It occurs in well-defined, colorless, acicular crystals (Helbing) or in lustrous tables (J. Gordon) is deliquescent and mostly soluble in water. It readily unites with uric acid, forming a very soluble compound (urate of piperazine). When taken by the mouth it is not entirely oxidized, as part is discoverable unchanged in the urine.

John Gordon experimented with Piperaz. and found that a 1 per cent. solution in normal urine at body temperature dissolved to a large extent a fragment of uric acid calculus and converted undissolved portions to a granular and pulpy condition. The amount of urea is increased in the urine of those taking it.

Helbing says it has been used with success in mental diseases and in a case of lead paralysis with "very remarkable results." **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

J. R. Hamilton of Hawick, reports success in treating kidney colic with Pipe. and Walter of Odessa, cleared up two cases of glaucoma, giving one grain daily in carbonated water, all the symptoms disappearing within three weeks. After a teaspoonful dose of an effervescing preparation of Pipe., a patient complained that he was seized with a bad attack of acute gout, that was quite unexpected, (Cooper).

Clinical

Glaucoma. Gout. Lead paralysis. kidney colic.

Compare

(1) Phloriz., Hydrang., Urt-u.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Piscidia erythrina

(jamaica dog-wood)

Pharmacy

Pisc. Piscidia erythrina. Jamaica dogwood. White dogwood. N. O. Leguminosae.

Tincture of root bark obtained when the plant is in flower, before leaf. Historical dose:

Tincture and all potencies, tincture in drop doses.

Herbal

The pounded leaves and young branches of Pisc. and some allied species are used like Cocculus, for poisoning fish hence the name Piscidia (Piscis-caedere).

The experiment recorded in Allen is by W. Hamilton, who took a drachm of the Pisc. tincture in water for toothache and went off to sleep with such suddenness that when he awoke, twelve hours later, he was still holding the glass and vial from which he had taken the dose. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A nerve sedative. Insomnia due to worry or nervous excitement. Spasmodic coughs. Pains of irregular menstruation, regulates the flow. Neuralgic and spasmodic affections.

Clinical

Fever. Insomnia. Sweat, profuse. Toothaches.

Comments

When Pisc. is chewed an unpleasant acrimony in mouth like that of Mez. A sleep the most profound than ever experienced, arrested him so suddenly that he remained motionless the whole night with the uncorked vial in one hand and the glass out of which he had taken the dose in the other, until the sun was high above the horizon, a space of twelve hours.

When he first returned to consciousness, free from every pain or ache and without any of the unpleasant sensations which invariably succeed an overdose of Opium. Violent sensation of heat generally increasing in intensity, the sensation of burning gradually extended to the surface and a profuse diaphoresis burst out from every pore.

SOURCES

Allen. Boericke. Clarke.

Pituitaria glandula

Pharmacy

Pitu-gl. Pituitaria glandula. Pituitary gland. The mother tincture comes from the organ, prepared by maceration in a mixture of water and alcohol-glycerine from the posterior lobe of the pituitary gland. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 30c potency.

PAGE 1335

History

The posterior hypophysis represents the least important fundamental part of the pituitary gland. Its principal physiological role is fulfilled by the antidiuretic hormone which intervenes at the kidney, where it regulates in part, the tubular reabsorption of water.

The extracts of the posterior lobe of the hypophysis cause, amongst other things, uterine motor reactions, (oxytocic action) and the vaso-constrictive reactions (hypertension) when taken in heavy doses. One oxytocin has been isolated, but vasopressin is nothing more than the anti-diuretic hormone. The Homeopathic proving was established by the Hering Proving Committee in 1935 on five provers, using the potency 12x.

Homeopathic

The pituitary gland exercises a superior control over the growth and development of the sexual organs, stimulates muscular activity and overcomes uterine inertia. Uterine inertia in second stage of labor where os is fully dilated. High blood pressure, chronic nephritis, prostatitis. Ten drops after meals, (George Fuller)

Pituitary is a vaso-constrictor and parturient. It is used chiefly for its action on the uterus either to aid in childbirth or to check bleeding after delivery. Cerebral hemorrhage. It will check hemorrhage and aid absorption of clots.

The action of this remedy has a clear anti-spasmodic tendency, especially affecting the vessels in the head. Vertigo, difficult mental concentration, confusion and fullness deep in frontal region. Nocturnal anxiety. Obsession of ideas, especially the depressive and erotic. Congestive headache.

The action of the homeopathic dilutions affects especially the female gonad glands. Painful menses with disturbed cycle. Bedwetting. Cervical pains. Pigmentation disorders and loss of hair.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Breast disorders. Colitis. Delayed growth. High blood pressure. Prostatitis. Vertigo. Vitiligo.

Constitutions

Phosphoric, flouric types, tubercular poisoning or syphilitic with obsessions or depressive complaints. Tubercular and syphilitic types benefit particularly from the action of this remedy. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from fresh air. Better in the open air. Worse from the heat. Worse in a closed room. Worse at the end of the day.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety, aggravated at nightfall. Obsession ideas linked to the uro-genital area. Fear of impotence, fear of passing urine. Nocturnal anguish. Tormenting thoughts, especially of erotic nature of impotence.

Abdomen

Enterocolitis. Rectocolitis. Spasmodic colon infection. Inflammation of the gallbladder.

Back

Pains in the nape of the neck, spreading to the occiput and thence to the shoulders. Neck ache. Backache.

Breasts

Atrophy of breasts. Amenorrhea with breast atrophy. Breasts hypertrophy.

Chest

Growth of hair on chest.

Ears

Buzzing with no particular modalities. Earache. Deafness in the left ear.

Eyes

Mydriasis: pupils very dilated. Weeping: the patient cries involuntarily and even without noticing. **Styes**, especially on the left. Conjunctivitis. Blepharitis.

Female

Difficult childbirth. Menses very painful, especially the day before and the day after the start. Dysmenorrhea. Menses scanty. Uterine pains from muscular contraction. Painful uterine contractions during childbirth.

Menses late: cycle longer than 30 days. Menses with pain during the day. Amenorrhea with breast atrophy.

Head

Alopecia of the scalp, which is very dry. Pulsating, throbbing headaches, related to hypertension. Headaches, starting at the occiput and spreading towards the base, cervical column and shoulders. Headaches, aggravated by heat, confined space, at the end of the day. Congestive headache.

Heart

Feeling of heaviness in the precordial region, aggravated by the slightest movement. The patient can 'feel his heart.' Sensation of heart constriction, aggravated by the slightest exertion. Arterial hypertension with the feeling of pounding arteries in the temples and carotid arteries. Arrhythmia. Coronary arthritis. Angina pectoris. Valvular disease. Septicemia. Cardiac neurosis. Tachycardia. Hypertension.

Kidneys

Presence of albumin in the urine. Anuria. Incontinence of urine, worse in the evening. Incontinence when the patient loses a few drops. Incontinence of urine in women with fibromatous uterus: the patient loses a few drops of urine on rising. Urinary incontinence. Nephritis.

Lungs

Asthma. Asthmatic dyspnea, accompanied by intestinal and rectal spasms. Dyspnea with abundant, watery, salty-tasting sputum, sensation of constriction in the thoracic cage. Laryngitis. Tracheitis and bronchitis. Dyspnea from anguish.

Mouth

Excessive salivation. Saliva tastes salty.

Nose

Coryza.

Rectum

Diarrhea with painful intestinal spasms. Rectal tenesmus: the patient wants to pass stools, but cannot. Proctitis. Hemorrhaging recto-colitis.

Skin

Skin cold, discolored or strongly pigmented. Alternating white and dark patches. Vitiligo. Skin is swollen, edematous, itching. Eruptions of a urticaria type. Skin very dry, scaly.

Stomach

Nausea and post-prandial distention, worse after the evening meal.

Throat

Tonsillitis. Pharyngitis.

Compare

(1) Ign. - Cortical and visceral rhythm disorders, characterized by mobility instability and paradoxical, contradictory state of symptoms.

(2) Syph. - Changing moods, forgets proper nouns, obsessions, all aggravated at night.

(3) Thuja - Fixed ideas, sad, varicosities in the nostrils, skin sticky.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Pix liquida

(pine-tar)

Pharmacy

Pix. Pix liquida. Pine tar. Liquid Tar. A product of dry distillation of various coniferous woods. Tincture. Historical dose: All potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

In old-school practice Tar is known as a "stimulant expectorant" in chronic bronchitis and tuberculosis, a stimulant to the skin in psoriasis and scaly eczema. Tar and its constituents act on various mucous membranes. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Pix is a great cough medicine. Bronchial irritation after influenza. (Kreos., Kali-bi.) Constant vomiting of black fluid with pain in stomach. Scaly eruptions. Much itching. Alopecia. (Fl-ac.)

Clinical

Acne. Ardor urine. Bedwetting. Bronchitis. Desquamation. Diarrhea. Eczema. Eruptions. Hair loss. Hands, eruptions on. Psoriasis. Tuberculosis. Vomiting, black.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Excessive pain in bowels and loins.

Chest

Suppuration of left lung with pain at third rib. Pain at a spot about the third left costal cartilage where it joins the rib. Rales through the lungs and

Kidneys

Ardor urine. Dark-colored urine.

Lungs

Muco-purulent sputum offensive odor and taste. Chronic bronchitis. Cough chronic, worse night, expectoration purulent, fever at night.

Rectum

Dark-colored stools.

Skin

Acute eczema. Acne. Skin cracked, and bleeding when scratched with sleeplessness. Desquamation. Cracked, itches intolerably, bleeds on scratching. Eruptions on back of hands.

PAGE 1337

Comments

Buckley has recorded severe constitutional effects following the local application of preparations of tar in skin disorders. Among these are: High fever, black vomit, black stools, dark-colored urine, acute eczema, acne.

Homeopaths have brought out the special indications for the remedy and chief among them is a pain at the third left costal cartilage, where it joins the rib. This is really a pain of the left bronchus and associated with an offensive muco-purulent expectoration the indications for Pix are complete. Cases of tuberculosis and chronic bronchitis with these characteristics have been cured by it.

A case of chronic bronchitis in a merchant, 55 is recorded in the Hom. News. The cough was worse nights, breath short, copious expectoration, some fever and night-sweats.

Ill three years and growing worse. Raynaud's prescription of Wood Tar, a teaspoonful four times a day after meals and at bedtime, cleared up most of the symptoms.

Pix often cures the bedwetting of children.

Compare

(1) Terebe., Pinus syl., Kreos., Eupion., Petr.

(2) In chest pains, Anis. has pain at third right costal cartilage, occasionally also left, Myrica, Ther.

(3) Desquamation, Chin-s.

(4) Pinus, Eupion, Ter., Carb-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Plantago major

(plantain)

Pharmacy

Plan. *Plantago major*. Plantain. Rib wort. N. O. Plantaginaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Tincture of the root. Plant. m. must not to be confounded with *Musa*, sometimes called "Plantain," which belongs to a different class, viz., the Endogens. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

Herbal

Plantago has a reputation in herbal medicine from remote antiquity, a reputation which homeopathy has revived. It was used in intermittent fever in remotest times. In 1558 the Herbal of Dodoens commends the juice of leaves or roots for "toothache and bleeding of gums." External use in toothache in hollow teeth, otorrhea, itching and Poison-oak. Incised wounds.

John Parkinson in his Theater of Plants, (1640) says "the root taken fresh out of the ground, washed and gently scraped with a knife, then put into the ear, cures the toothache like a charm." In Switzerland the leaf tissues are frayed out and put into the ear for the same purpose and if they relieve the pain they "turn black" (says Reutlinger) and have to be removed, if there is no relief they remain green.

Hale sums up the ancient and modern history of *Plantago Maj.* the weed which furnishes food for our cage-birds. In herbal practice, it is constantly resorted to as an application in all disorders of the skin with irritation, pain and heat, the bruised leaves being applied to the part.

Hale enumerates the following as having been relieved by it: Erysipelas, Rhus-poisoning, erythema, burns, scalds inflammation of the glands, bruises incised wounds, bites of animals chilblains, frostbite. **Planets:** Mars, Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Plan. has considerable clinical reputation in the treatment of earache toothache and bedwetting. Sharp pain in eyes, reflex from decayed teeth or inflammation of middle ear. Eyeball very tender to touch. Pain plays between teeth and ears. Pyorrhea alveolaris. Depression and insomnia of chronic nicotineism.

Plan. produces disgust for tobacco in chewers and smokers. Plan. affects the nerves, causing neuralgia of ears, teeth, face of shingles. Pains are sharp, shifting, play between ear and teeth. Inflammation the breasts. Soreness. Pyorrhea. Can be applied locally for neuralgia. As of a foreign body between ears in the groins, etc.

Clinical

Ague. Bedwetting. Breast inflammation. Burns. Ciliary neuralgia. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Earache. Ears inflammation. Emissions. Erysipelas. Erythema. Hemorrhoids.

Impotence. Neuralgias, herpes. Polyuria. Rhus poisoning. Snake-bites. Spleen, pain. Tobacco habit. Toothache. Urination, delayed. Worms. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of bites, bruises, burns, cuts, punctured wounds, snake bites, stings.

Modalities

Better from sleep. Better by eating, (colic). Worse night, heat of room. Worse by contact, mental exertion. Worse by motion, heat and cold, cold air, sharp wind.

PAGE 1338

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

inactive with dullness. Despondency. Confusion of thought. Irritable, morose, impatient. Restless mood with dull, stupid feeling in brain. Great mental prostration, worse by mental exertion, which causes rapid breathing and anxiety.

Abdomen

Bowels seem cold. Colic, flatulent, better by eating. Gone sensation. Severe pains in the hypochondrium. Distention with passage of fetid flatus. Violent griping in upper abdomen.

Back

Throbbing between scapulae. Cold sweat on sacrum. Neck stiff and sore. Stiffness of sternocleidomastoid mastoid. Pulsative pain between scapulae. Pain in sacrum.

Breasts

Inflammation the breasts. Erysipelas of breasts. Mastitis. Neuralgia of nipples.

Chest

Oppression, worse reading or talking. Sharp stitches. Orgasms of blood. Muscular drawing.

Ears

Sticking pain in ears. Otalgia with toothache. Neuralgic earache, pain goes from one ear to the other. Pain in right ear with pains in teeth and face, pains sharp, twinging. Hearing acute, noise painful. Loud noises go through body. As of a foreign body between ears. Ringing in ears.

Eyes

Sharp pains in the eyes, reflex from decayed teeth. As of a hair before eye. Dull, heavy ache in left eye. **Eyes** red, dim, inflamed, sore. Aching deep in orbit. Lids sore, swollen.

Face

Violent bruised, aching pain, right face. Pain radiating to temples and lower jaw. Neuralgia left side of face, pains shooting and tearing, extending from jaw to ear. Drawing in right malar bone. Eruption on forehead. Lips livid, dark, sickly, rough. Dry, scaly eruption on lower lip.

Food

Appetite poor. Thirst. Causes disgust for tobacco in chewers.

Head

Headache with toothache. Sense of something lying in the head, through one ear to the other. As if brain turned over. Dull headache. Itching of scalp.

Heart

Heat in precordia when walking in open air. Violent palpitations on ascending stairs. Pulse strong, full, intermittent.

Kidneys

Tenderness over region of kidneys on pressure. Delayed, dribbling urine. Nocturnal bedwetting from laxity of sphincter. (Rhus arom., Caust., Bell.) Irritable bladder with frequent urination. Urethra tingling with unpleasant itching in meatus. Frequent passage of large quantity of pale urine worse night with thirst (Diabetes). Profuse flow of urine.

Limbs

Disposition to stretch. Stinging, dull pains here and there. Numbness and trembling legs. Hard, white, flattened, papules on inside of thighs. Great pain and stiffness in left leg and knee, worse stooping.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Cough in cold air. Panting breathing, inclined to sigh.

Male

Sexual debility. Unconscious emission in sleep.

Mouth

Aphthae in children. Saliva flows with pains. Dirty taste. Swelling of cheeks. Profuse flow of saliva. Tongue coated white, with dirty, putrid, clammy taste. Food tasteless.

Breath putrid.

PAGE 1339

Nose

Sudden discharge of yellow colored water from the nose. Frequent sneezing, with sudden attacks of profuse, watery, bland coryza. Red papules round nose. Sensation at bridge as if nasal bones being pressed together.

Rectum

Painful hemorrhoids, can hardly stand. Wants to defecate, goes often, but cannot. Diarrhea with brown frothy, water stools. Stools are brown, fermented, frothy, watery, brown, watery, papescent, excoriating. Chronic diarrhea. Cholera infantum. Dysentery. Painful blood hemorrhoids (locally). Worms.

Skin

Burns. Rhus poisoning (local use). Itching and burning, papule. Urticaria, chilblains. (Agar., Tamus.) Sensitive skin. Violent itching, worse night. Pricking, stinging pains. Burning after rubbing where scratched. Redness, swelling, and vesicles on hands and face. Papules which exude yellowish humor and form a crust. Erythema.

Sleep

Gloomy dreams exciting tears. Excessive and continued yawning. Insomnia from abdominal trouble. Grinding teeth during sleep. Sleep restless, disturbed by dreams.

Stomach

Belchings, frequent, empty, tasting like sulphur of carbonic acid gas. Nausea with drowsiness or faint, tremulous feeling. Sinking sensation. Heaviness of stomach as from a stone, even after a light meal.

Teeth

Teeth feel too long. Toothache better eating. Teeth are sensitive and sore to touch. Toothache, better while eating. Toothache with reflex neuralgia of eyelids. Aching in

decayed teeth or shooting up left side of face. Rapid tooth decay. Sharp stabbing pains. Teeth sensitive, sore.

Grinds teeth at night. Gums bleed easily. Gumboils.

Temperature

Chilliness with erratic pains. Chilliness on moving about, cold hands in a warm room. Chill without thirst, with goosebumps. Coldness of body with shivering. Heat with thirst, and great excitability, mental agony, restlessness. Sweat is cold over lumbar and the sacral region, heat of room unbearable, producing perspiration.

Throat

Dry, parched throat. Scraping in throat. Profuse secretion of thick sticky, mucus with much hawking. Soreness and swelling of submaxillary glands on both sides.

Comments

A case is related of a man who allowed himself to be bitten by rattlesnakes and cured himself by drinking the juice frequently. The tincture has been extensively proved by F. Humphreys (who wrote a monograph upon it), Heath and others and the homeopathicity of its cures was clearly brought out. The neuralgic pains of teeth, ears and face were especially pronounced. Some new symptoms were brought to light.

The very copious discharge of urine along with the thirst suggest diabetes and the laxity of sphincters has led to the cure of a number of cases of bedwetting. Foul breath, sinking and weight in stomach, flatulence, diarrhea, dysentery and hemorrhoids, all appeared in the proving.

Plant. is one of the most useful of local remedies in homeopathy and one of its local uses is as an application to inflamed and painful hemorrhoids. In all neuralgic conditions where the suffering part can be reached Plan. may be painted on without any fear of injury and often with the most signal relief of suffering. In common with others, Clarke used it with success in numberless cases of toothache and earache, also it has given relief in the painful neuralgia of shingles and in pleurodynia.

F. P. Stiles relates three brilliant cases: (1) Mrs. S., 39, for ten days had terrible neuralgic pain in right side of face, shooting into temporal, superior, maxillary and orbital regions. Plan. Applied locally to gums, temple and cheek, removed the pain in a few minutes. Some days later a slight return was promptly relieved in the same way.

(2) Mr. R. had neuralgia in left superior maxillary and lower orbital region of long standing. Promptly relieved in the same way.

(3) Mrs. N., neuralgia of right upper jaw, pain unbearable, radiating to ear, temple and cheek. A tooth had been extracted without relief. Plan. removed all the pain.

"Toothache with earache," "toothache with salivation," are the leading indications.

Plan. has a relation to tobacco. It produces disgust for it in chewers and it cures neuralgia resulting from tobacco. The pains are tearing, boring, bruised. There is great surface sensitiveness. Pains come suddenly and are apt to be erratic. Unendurable pains. There is darting up and down the urethra. Breath and flatulence are offensive.

Some Plan. characteristics are loud noises going through one. Sudden discharge of yellowish or saffron-colored water from nose. The left side was most affected.

Compare

(1) Punctured wounds, Led., Hyper.

(2) Wounds and bruises, fetid breath and flatus, Arn.

(3) Earache with toothache intolerance of warm room, Puls.

- (4) In neuralgias, Cham., Merc., Spig., Kalm., Coloc.
- (5) Wounds, Calen.
- (6) Kalm., Cham., Puls.
- (7) Hemorrhoids, external and internal use, Ham.
- (8) Equis., Bell., Caust. - bedwetting.
- (9) Unendurable pains, Acon., Cham., Hep.

Relations

Antidote to: Apis, Rhus-t., Tabacum. Antidoted by: Merc. (toothache).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Platanus occidentalis

(sycamore buttonwood)

Pharmacy

Platan. *Platanus occidentalis*. Sycamore Buttonwood. *Platanus acerifolia*. N. O.

Platanaceae of the Urtica alliance. Tincture of young shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The Treasury of Botany states: "The tree commonly grown in and about London as *Platanus occidentalis*."

Burnett has recorded a case of ichthyosis in an elderly lady in which *Platanus* caused considerable improvement in the condition of the skin. Burnett names the remedy *Plat. occ.*, but his tincture was made from the London tree, which is *Plat. acer*. It sheds its bark annually, which was the signature of its skin action.

Another case of Burnett was that of a girl, 5 1/2, "of the coal-black variety of the strumous, her forehead low and projecting," who was blind from double cataract due to the shock of a fall in the first instance, the lenses having gradually silted up. In this case *Platanus* was given (five drops night and morning) for a number of months, "with very evident improvement in the nutrition of the child's lenses." **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Platanus occidentalis has been used for tarsal tumors, apply the tincture. Both acute and old neglected cases. Where destruction of tissue occurred and scar tissue caused marked deformity of eyelid, restored to practically normal conditions. Acts best in children. Must be used for some time. Ichthyosis.

Clinical

Cataract. Ichthyosis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Platinum metallicum

(the metal)

Pharmacy

Plat. Platina. Platinum metallicum. An Element. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth trituration to thirtieth potency.

History

The original name of Platinum was "Platina," being a Spanish word meaning "like silver" (Plata being Spanish for silver). The metal was introduced into Europe from South America in the middle of the eighteenth century. It is always found in association with other metals, chiefly Rhodium, Osmium, Iridium, Palladium.

PAGE 1341

Hahnemann was the first to think of it as a medicine and his proving in the Chronic Diseases is the basis of our knowledge of its action. One characteristic symptom, either when found alone or in association with other conditions, has led to many cures with Plat.

Homeopathic

Platina is pre-eminently a woman's remedy. Strong tendency to paralysis, anesthesia, localized numbness and coldness are shown. Hysterical spasms, pains increase and decrease gradually. (Stann.) Tremulousness.

Another general Plat. keynote is the alternation of mental and physical symptoms: as physical symptoms disappear mental symptoms appear and vice versa. Many and various symptoms reflex from ovaries and uterus or sexual organs.

Plat. affects the nerves, vagus, sensory and trifacial, causing violent, cramping, squeezing, thrusting or numbing pains, then spasms. Spasms alternate with dyspnea.

Oversensitive mind, emotions and nerves. Localized, coldness of single parts, eyes, ears etc. or numbness of scalp, face, coccyx, calves etc. Hemorrhages with black clots with fluid. Tremors, painful. Irregular, spasms, congestion of blood.

Pains increase and decrease gradually. Bandaged feeling. Alternate mental and physical or sexual symptoms. Sticky discharges, tears, stools, menses, etc. Hysterical spasms. Catalepsy during menses. Tonic and clonic spasms with laughter. Sensation of pricking. Violent shocks, as from pain. Contortions of limbs. Epilepsy, catalepsy. Perverted sexual desire.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Chlorosis. Constipation. Convulsions. Delusions. Dentition. Depression. Dysmenorrhea. Fears. Gout. Hemorrhage. Hemorrhoids. Hysteria. Insanity. Lead poisoning. Masturbation. Melancholia. Menorrhagia. Menses, suppressed. Multiple personalities. Neuralgias. Neurasthenia. Numbness. Nymphomania. Ovarian disorders. Pruritus vulvae. Rape. Rheumatism. Sexual abuse. Sexual mania. Spasms. Tapeworms. Uterus disorders. Vaginismus. Vaginitis. Vertigo. Yawning, spasmodic.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, vexation, bereavement, fit of passion, sexual excess, prolonged hemorrhages and masturbation.

Constitutions

Plat. is suited to women with dark hair, thin, sanguine, bilious with too frequent and too profuse menses, sexual organs exceedingly sensitive. Hysterical and hemorrhoidal patients. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Modalities

Better from walking in open air, sunshine, stretching. Better by motion. Obligated to stretch, which better. Worse from emotions, sexual, sex, chagrin touch. Worse from nerve exhaustion. Worse sitting, standing, bending backwards, evening. Worse by touch and pressure. Worse during menses. Worse evening and night. Worse in warm room.

Symptoms

MIND

Physical symptoms disappear as mental symptoms develop. Mental troubles, associated with suppressed menses. Contempt for others. Haughty, looks with disdain upon everyone and everything. Feels tall and stately. Arrogant. Proud and erotic. Self-exaltation. Unkind, abrupt and quarrelsome. Irresistible impulse to kill. Weary of everything. Everything seems changed or different. Laughs at wrong time.

Disordered sense of proportion, objects seem smaller, strange, frightful. Sensation of dread and horrors, fears death. Screams for help.

Changing moods, weeps and laughs alternately. Thinks her husband will never return, something will happen to him. Impulse to kill her own child, her husband (on seeing a knife) whom she secretly dislikes or passionately loves. Whistles, sings, dances.

Wounded pride or sexual excitement brings on mental symptoms. Weeps with pains. Feels she does not belong to her own family, everything seems changed. Alone, deserted feeling. Bad humor, yet weeps. Fault finding. Unchaste talk.

PAGE 1342

Mental troubles better at twilight and suppressed menses. Irritable about trifling things. Sits in a corner, broods and says nothing.

Abdomen

Fermentation, much flatulence. Flatulent soreness towards hypogastrium. Colic from lead poisoning. Pain in umbilical region extending through into the back, turns and twists in all possible positions. Painter's colic. Pressing and bearing down in abdomen, extending into pelvis. Constriction. Pinchings in umbilical region.

Back

Pains in back and small of back as if broken after a walk worse bending backwards. Bruised backache, worse pressure, worse on bending backwards. Sensation of numbness in coccyx, as after a blow. Rigidity of nape of neck. Weakness and sensation of tensive numbness in nape of neck. Contusive pain in loins and in back, especially when pressing upon them or else when bending backwards.

Chest

Anxious oppression of chest with sensation of heat, which ascends from epigastrium. Pain in chest, as if a weight were pressing upon it with want to take a full inspiration. Sensation of weakness. Tension, pressure and shootings in sides of chest, which do not permit lying down on either side. Aching and dull blows in the chest. Increasing to a certain intensity and gradually diminishing in same way. Dull lancinations in sides of chest during an inspiration.

Ears

Cramp-like twinges. Roaring and rumbling. Sensation of coldness in ears, feel numb, extending to cheek and lips. Shocks in ears. Sensation of numbness and of coldness in ears, extending to cheeks and lips. Gnawing tingling in ears. Roaring, whizzing and ringing in ears. Dull thundering, rumbling in ears.

Eyes

Pain in eyes after fatiguing the sight by looking attentively at an object. Objects look smaller than they are. Twitching of the eyelids, (Agar.) **Eyes** feel cold. Cramp-like pain in orbits. Aching in eyes with sleep. Confused sight, as if directed through a veil often with painless twitchings round the eye. Quivering and sparkling before sight.

Face

Distortion of muscles of faces. Grimaces. Facial pain with numb feeling in malar bones, as if the parts were between screws. Pain at root of nose, as if squeezed in a vise. Coldness, creeping and numbness in whole right side of face. Boring in the jaws. Cramps in jaws. Lockjaw. Malar bones numb. Smarting and sharp vesicles on lips. Numbness of lips, dry and cracked. Pains increase and decrease gradually, (Stann.).

Female

Painfully sensitive genitals with itching, tickling or crawling. Tingling internally and externally. (Kali-br. orig.) Excessive sexual desire that leads to masturbation. Nymphomania, worse in puerperal state. Sexual mania. Menses too early too profuse, dark-clotted with spasms and painful bearing-down. Menses with chilliness, sensitive genitals. Dysmenorrhea with shrieks and jerks. Vaginismus from excessive sensitiveness of sexual organs, sex is impossible. (Staph.) Pruritus vulvae with voluptuous angling. Prolapse of uterus. Induration, cancer of uterus. Fibroids. Leucorrhoea like white of an egg. Infertility from ovaritis or excessive sexual excitement. Frequent sensation as if menses would appear. Amenorrhoea in emigrants. Ovaries sensitive and burn.

Food

Hasty eating, eats everything around her or detests it. Loss of appetite after first mouthful. Worse from fasting. Ravenous hunger, persistent nausea with anxiety and weakness. Repugnance to food from sadness.

Head

Tensive confusion in forehead, as if head were compressed in a vice. Cramp-like, squeezing pain. Constriction about forehead and right temples. Attack of headache with nausea and vomiting. Tense, pressing pain, confined to a small spot. Numbness with headache. Clavus. Tense scalp. Headache with leucorrhoea. As of water in forehead. Headache commences on waking. Constrictive headache, as if a tape were tightly drawn around it with sensation of numbness in brain. Pain in sides of head, as if caused by a plug.

PAGE 1343

Heart

Burning and sticking low down by heart. A dull pressure in region of apex of heart. Anxious palpitation of heart.

Kidneys

Slow but frequent emission of urine. Red urine with a white cloud or else which becomes turbid and deposits a red sediment.

Limbs

Limbs feel weary, numb. Cramp-like jerking and drawing pains in limbs and joints. Numb and weary sensation. Feel paralyzed. Cramp in calves. Tightness of thighs, as if too tightly wrapped. Distorted fingers. Numbness of little finger or fingers. Paralytic

weakness. Attack of spasmodic rigidity in limbs. Tingling restlessness, sensation of weakness and trembling in limbs.

Lungs

Inclination to draw a long breath, prevented by a sensation of weakness in chest. Shortness of breath with a constrictive oppression of chest. Short, nervous, dry cough with palpitations and dyspnea. Short, difficult and anxious respiration. Walking against wind causes sudden arrest of breathing.

Male

Voluptuous crawling, tickling, itching with excessive sexual desire. Ill effects of masturbation before puberty. Perverted sexual desire. Burning pain and gnawing in scrotum.

Unnatural increase of sexual desire with frequent erections, especially at night (with amorous dream). Flow of prostatic fluid. Sex short duration with little enjoyment. Voluptuous crawling in genital organs and abdomen with anxious oppression and palpitation, then painless pressure downwards in genitals with sticking in sinciput and exhaustion.

Mouth

Mouth feels cold. Sweet taste on tip of the tongue. Toothache with pulsative and digging pain. Cramp-like drawing in teeth. Numb pain in left lower teeth. Fissures in gums. Pulsating pains in teeth. As if tongue were scalded. Sensation as if palate or uvula were elongated.

Nose

Cramp-like pain with sensation of numbness in nose and at root of nose. Ineffectual want to sneeze and tingling in nose. Dry coryza often semi-lateral. Corrosive sensation on nose, as of something acrid.

Rectum

Constipation after lead poisoning sometimes very obstinate. Constipation of pregnancy. Constipation of travelers, who are constantly changing food and water. Retarded, feces scanty, evacuated with difficulty. Crawling, itching anus in evening. Voluptuous crawling in rectum. Violent and dull lancinations in rectum. The stool is difficult, seeming to stick to anus and rectum like putty. Frequent want of stool with scanty evacuation, which is voided in pieces and with great efforts.

Sensations

As if her senses would vanish. As if parts of malar bones were between screws. As if everything about her were very small. As if she were constantly growing longer and longer. As if she did not belong to her own family. As if head were enlarged. As if throat constricted, palate elongated tongue scalded. As if abdomen, chest, nape, limbs, thigh, great toe, tightly wrapped or constricted. Back and small of back as if broken. Crawling, tingling, numb sensations.

Skin

Tingling gnawing with pain as of excoriation and itching or burning, pricking and shooting pain on various parts of skin, which provokes scratching. Ulcers (on fingers and toes).

PAGE 1344

Sleep

Sleeps with legs far apart. Sleeps on back with knees drawn up and spread apart, wants to uncover entirely. Convulsive and spasmodic yawning, especially in afternoon. Lascivious dreams. Anxious dreams of wars and bloodshed. Prolonged sleep in morning. Great disposition to sleep in evening. Waking at night with frightful dreams, want of consciousness or with anxious, sad and distressing thoughts.

Stool

Stool as if burnt. Stools hard, black passed in small portions with great straining, adhere to rectum like soft clay. Sticky stool. Tinea and ascarides are discharged from rectum.

Worms.

Stomach

Aching, pressure in stomach, especially after a meal. Sensation of constriction in pit of stomach, extending into abdomen. Ineffectual effort to belch. Empty, noisy belchings. Continued nausea with lassitude, trembling and anxiety. Fermentations in epigastric region.

Temperature

Pulse small, feeble, frequently tremulous. Constant shivering and shuddering over whole body, especially in open air. Chilliness predominates with low spirits, which ceases during heat. Heat with sensation of burning in face without any visible change in color of face. Flushes of heat interrupted by chilliness. Gradually increasing and in the same manner gradually decreasing heat. Perspiration only during sleep, ceasing as soon as one awakens.

Throat

Aphonia. Cramp-like drawing in throat like a constriction. Scraping and accumulation of phlegm in throat. Hawking up of phlegm.

Vertigo

Transient attacks of vertigo in evening with loss of consciousness. Vertigo on sitting down or ascending stairs.

Vertigo as if torn and pulled with threads.

Comments

Plat. has a lost sense of proportion in both ocular and mental vision. Objects look small or the patient thinks them small. The becomes pride and hauteur in the mental sphere, the patient (generally a woman) looks down on everything and everybody.

This is a keynote of Plat. another is the occurrence of cramps, cramping pains and spasms, developing into convulsions. The cramping pains causes numbness and tingling in the parts affected. Pains as if nipped, squeezed in a vice and these pains increase gradually to an acme and then as gradually decline. In the rectum this becomes tenesmus in vagina, vaginismus.

Nash cured a case of insanity of some duration with Plat., being led to the remedy by an alternation of the mental symptoms with a pain the whole length of the spine.

This alternating feature is also seen between one mental state and another: Changing moods, sad and gay alternately, laughs and cries by turns. There is also a perverse state: Laughs immoderately, but in the wrong place, laughs at serious things. The mental disorder at times takes a homicidal form.

Jahr cured with Plat. a woman who had an inspiration to kill her child.

Jule Gaudy recorded the case of a woman who was tormented with an almost irresistible impulse to kill her husband, whom she loved passionately and with whom she was perfectly happy.

The sight of a knife had an irresistible fascination for her and she was often obliged to leave the table to free herself from the impulse. A few months before, she had lost a child a short time after confinement, which had been followed by profuse and persistent hemorrhage.

Recovering from this she became restless, irritable and her whole existence was ruled by this terrible impulse. Plat. 6x and 30x relieved and finally cured her.

Kent records the case of a middle-aged lady, mother of several grown-up daughters, who complained of a peculiar mental symptom: A fear in the absence of her husband, that he would never return, that he would die or be run over. She wept all the time he was away.

PAGE 1345

Kent discovered that she had been treated for uterine displacement and was then wearing a pessary. This was removed. Menstrual flow was copious, black, clotted. The external genitals were so sensitive that the usual napkin was intolerable. Plat. cured the whole case including the displacement.

Almost every symptom in this case was a characteristic. The sensitiveness of the external genitals is often so great as to make sex impossible. Digital examining of such a patient causes great pain.

The action of Plat. to a large extent center in and radiates from the sexual organs, male and female. It corresponds to masturbation before puberty and also to the effects of masturbation.

It was one of Gallavardin's remedies for the impulse to pederasty and sodomy. Tendency to uncover completely in sleep is a leading note of it. Excessive desire, especially in virgins. Premature and excessive development of sexual instinct and organs.

Nymphomania worse in puerperal state.

With the menses, uterine spasms, convulsions. Convulsions of puerperal state. Catalepsy during menstruation. Spasms alternate between convulsions and opisthotonos, full consciousness. Spasms alternate with Dyspnea. Excessive itching in uterus, pruritus vulvae.

Plat. has cramping tendency makes it an antidote to lead poisoning and it has constipation scarcely less marked than that of Pb., though differing from it.

The stools of Plat. are tenacious and sticky, adhere to the rectum and anus like putty or they may be hard as if burnt, the constipation comes on while traveling in emigrants during pregnancy.

Spasmodic yawning. Pains go from right to left. The right side is somewhat more pronounced affected than the left. Severe stitches in right ovary. The symptoms are periodic and paroxysmal, as well as alternating.

Compare

- (1) Rhodium, Stann., Valer., Sep.
- (2) Plat-m.
- (3) Sedum acre - sexual irritability, relieves irritation of nerve centers and gives rest.
- (4) Self-pride, Pall., Plat. egotistical, despises others, Pall. easily wounded, attaches importance to others, Lyc. - imperious.
- (5) Spasms, emaciation from pre-puberty masturbation, Staph.

(6) Uterine affections, nymphomania, Aur., Sep. (the nymphomania of Plat. is more intense. Plat. is intermediate between Aur. and Sep. in weariness of life, the uterine cramps of Plat. are followed by numbness, those of Sep. are a clutching as if suddenly seized then suddenly relaxed.

(7) Hysteria indurated ulcers, Tarent.

(8) Sees ghosts spirits and demons, Hyos., Kali-br.

(9) Shamelessness, uncovers, Phos., Hyos. - sees things larger, Plat. smaller.

(10) Thinks death near and fears it, Acon., Ars.

(11) Dark, stringy hemorrhage, Cham., Croc. has sensation of something alive.

Relations

Antidote: Puls. Platina antidotes the bad effects of lead. Antidoted by: Puls., Teste, who classes Plat. with Thuj., Brom. and Castor, says Colch. is the best antidote to all four.

Complementary: Platina and Pall. both affect right ovary, but Pall. has better from pressure. Compatible: Bell., Ign., Lyc., Puls., Rhus-t., Sep., Verat.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Platinum muriaticum

(chloride of platinum)

Pharmacy

Plat-m. Chloride of Platina. Platinum muriaticum. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Plat-m. was experimented with by Hofer of Pau, who applied locally a saturated solution and administered solutions internally.

There is only a fragmentary proving, the mental symptom "thinks she has been poisoned" might be helpful as a guide in certain cases.

Platinum muriaticum has been curative in cases of decay of the nasal and tarsus bones, canker, condylomata. Laryngismus, abuse of mercury, stricture of esophagus and cancer of the stomach. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

PAGE 1346

Homeopathic

Plat-m. has achieved beneficial results after Kali-i. failed to cure in syphilitic affection, violent occipital headaches, dysphagia and syphilitic throat and bone affections, decay of bones of feet. Chronic gonorrhoea, condylomata.

Involuntary movement of tissues of muscles of nape, back and limbs for several hours. Fever, headaches, constricting sensations and fibrillary twitchings were induced by internal doses. The local application produced acute irritation of the skin and glans penis with an eruption on the latter like commencing chancre. Plat. mur. has been used in cases of caries especially of nasal bones and bones of tarsus. Syphilitic caries and syphilitic rheumatism. stomach cancer, acne.

Clinical

Bone disorders. Caries. Condylomata. Headaches. Laryngismus. Syphilis.

Symptoms

MIND

Thinks she has been poisoned.

Head

Some headache with slight acidity of stomach. Severe headache, especially in occiput with fever.

Kidneys

Acute inflammation of urethra, pain on urinating, slight dysuria.

Male

From application of saturated solution to the parts: Violent itching on glans and prepuce with sensation of warmth. After some hours an eruption about glans penis, somewhat livid, raised, size of pin head, looks like commencing syphilitic sore, but disappears in twelve hours.

Mouth

Metallic taste.

Skin

Discolored yellow. Skin becoming covered with rosy red eruption that disappears after a few minutes from local application.

Stomach

Acidity of stomach with headache. Warmth and heaviness in epigastrium. Nausea and vomiting.

Temperature

Slight shuddering, pulse accelerated, warmth in epigastrium.

Throat

Violent constriction of larynx, so that speech and swallowing were decidedly impeded.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Platinum muriaticum natronatum

(chloroplatinate of sodium)

Pharmacy

Plat-m-n. Chloroplatinate of Soda. Platinum muriaticum natronatum. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hofer experimented with Plat-m-n. on the same man who took Plat-mur. The chief additional symptom was decided by increased secretion of urine and saliva. **Planets:**

Moon.

Homeopathic

Plat-m-n. has slight headaches. Decided increase in saliva. Feeling of warmth and heaviness in stomach. Eructation of gas. Nausea and inclination to vomit. Rumbling in abdomen. Transient colic. Emission of flatus. Decided increased secretion of urine.

Clinical

Flatus. Polyuria. Salivation.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Plectranthus fruticosus

Pharmacy

Plect. *Plectranthus fruticosus*. N. O. Labiate. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Plectranthus was proved by the Austrian Provers' Association. Severe symptoms were induced in head, throat intestines and rectum, limbs and joints. Hansen mentions spastic paralysis as having been remedied by it. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Plect. has toothaches with swelling of face and difficulty of opening mouth. "Pain near right jaw-joint as if a tooth were coming through" suggests a use for the remedy in difficult cutting of wisdom teeth. A burning sensation extended throughout the digestive tract and there was also coldness of abdomen, better in open air.

Many of the pains and symptoms were sudden and came and went suddenly. Pains about the navel. Paralytic pains in joints. Pains of many kinds in right shoulder. Exhaustion, bruised sensation, general discomfort were experienced. Cramps and paralytic pains in joints. The right side was more affected than the left.

PAGE 1347

Among the peculiar Plect. symptoms are: As if a morsel stuck in throat after swallowing. As through air were piercing the marrow of the bones. Cool sensation followed by burning at root of tongue and palate. Pressure as from a heavy weight in stomach. Discharge of white mucus from anus causing scratching. Pressure on rectum and bladder. Whites of eyes yellow, worse left. Sweat of right foot, left foot dry of right foot and both hands and no other part of scalp.

Clinical

Abdomen, coldness. Cholera. Cramps. Dentition. Diarrhea. Dysphagia. Fever. Intermittent fever. Lumbrici. Neuralgia. Rheumatism. Shoulder, pains. Spastic paralysis. Stiff-neck. Sweat, local. Throat, sore. Toothache. Wrists, pains.

Modalities

Better by application of ice, by belchings. Worse by all food and drink, (burning in mouth). Chewing causes pain in temples. Worse by motion, moving head, turning body. Worse by swallowing, while urinating, better after urinating. Worse by warmth of stove. Worse after eating, (pressure in stomach, pain in umbilical region).

Compare

- (1) Urinary symptoms, *Ocim.*
- (2) Black stools, *Lept.*
- (3) Stitches in chest, *Kali-c.*
- (4) Pains come and go suddenly, *Lyc.*, *Bell.*
- (5) Crumb in throat, *Hep.*, *Nit-ac.*, *Arg-n.*

SOURCES

Clarke.

Plumbago littoralis

Pharmacy

Plumbg. Plumbago littoralis. N. O. Plumbaginaceae. Tincture of leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Allen says Plumbago scandens corresponds to Mure's figure and grows in Brazil. Mure says P. lit. is a creeper inhabiting the shores in the bay of Rio Janeiro.

Many of the plants of this genus are acrid and caustic in the highest degree. The root of P. scandens, the Herbe du Diable of San Domingo is a very blistering agent when fresh, so also is that of Plumbago rosea.

The beggars employ Plumbago europea to raise ulcers on their body to excite pity and used internally it is said to be as effectual an emetic as Ipecacuanha, (Treasury of Botany). **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Mure proved Plumbg. The most peculiar symptoms were: Saliva profuse, milky. Costiveness with red urine. Vertigo after eating. Aversion to everything is noted. Also ulceration of commissures of lips, which is an evidence of its acidity. Pain in humerus on lifting anything. Hot arms with cold hands.

Clinical

Eyes inflammation. Fever. Kidneys, pain. Saliva, milky.

Compare

- (1) Costiveness with red urine, Lyc.
- (2) The Plumbaginaceae are allied to the Primulaceae.
- (3) Plantaginaceae - the root of Plb. europ. is used dried as a remedy for toothache.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Plumbum aceticum

(acetate of lead)

Pharmacy

Plb-a. Plumbum Aceticum. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Care must be used, as sufficient lead can be absorbed to produce lead poison, one to two drams of the Liquor plumbi sub-acetatis to the ounce of water.

Also in pruritus pudendi, equal parts of the Liquor plumbi and glycerin. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Plb-a. has painful cramps in paralyzed limbs, severe pain and muscular cramps in gastric ulcer, locally, as an application, (non-homeopathic) in moist eczema and to dry up secretions from mucous surfaces.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Plumbum chemicum

(chromate of lead)

Pharmacy

Plb-chr. Chromate of Lead. Plumbum chemicum. Chrome Yellow. Trituration.

Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 1348

History

Several cases of poisoning by Plb-chr. have been observed. The symptoms present the cardinal features of lead poisoning cramps, convulsions, retracted abdomen.

Characteristic features were a violent diarrhea of yellow color. Plumbum chemicum caused convulsions with terrible pains, pupils greatly dilated, retracted abdomen.

Planets: Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Plb-chr. has yellow stools with constipation. Violent diarrhea of yellow color.

Convulsions with terrible pains. Erythematous redness of chest and abdomen. Pupils enormously dilated. The face was red and hot and there was heat of the body generally.

The symptoms were worse towards evening. Better by drinking warm milk.

Clinical

Colic. Convulsions. Cramps. Diarrhea. Dysphagia. Erythema. Paralysis. Screaming. Tenesmus.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Plumbum iodatum

(iodide of lead)

Pharmacy

Plb-i. Plumbum iodatum. Iodide of Lead. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Plb-i. has been used empirically in various forms of paralysis, sclerotic degenerations, especially of spinal cord.

Atrophies, arteriosclerosis, pellagra. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Indurations of breasts, especially when a tendency to become inflamed appears, sore and painful. Indurations of great hardness and associated with a very dry skin. Sharp pains of tabes.

Clinical

Arteriosclerosis. Breasts infections indurations. Paralysis. Pellagra.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Plumbum metallicum

(lead)

Pharmacy

Plb. Plumbum metallicum. Lead the Element. Plumbum aceticum. Acetate of Lead. Sugar of Lead. Plumbum carbonicum. Carbonate of lead. Pure White Lead. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Plumbum, the Saturn of the Alchemists, has been proved by Hartlaub, Trinks, Hering and Nenning. To Plumbum symptoms have been added those of numberless cases of poisoning among workers with lead and painters, symptoms from drinking lead-contaminated waters from the use of lead in cosmetics and from cases of suicide.

In the old school metallic lead was seldom used, being considered inert, but Boerhaave gave it internally reduced to an impalpable powder for leucorrhoea, dysentery, syphilis and gout (Teste).

In the form of plaster and "Foulard water" the salts of lead have been largely used as external applications in skin diseases, vaginal and urethral injections and much injury has not infrequently resulted, especially from repelled eruptions.

Among painters and lead manufacturers the best-known symptoms are the colic and drop-wrist. There are set up conditions of kidney irritation with albuminuria, ending in granular degeneration with attendant heart hypertrophy, optic neuritis and blindness.

There is an excess of uric acid in the blood of persons under the influence of lead and actual gouty deposits and gouty attacks have been observed. In one case of lead poisoning there was an enlargement of the knees and contraction of the lower limbs, completely crippling the patient.

PAGE 1349

Homeopathic

Plb. is the great remedy for general sclerotic conditions. It affects the muscles, nerves, spinal cord, abdomen, navel, kidneys, blood vessels and blood. The blood, alimentary and nervous systems are the special seats of action of Plumbum. Lead paralysis is chiefly of extensors, forearm or upper limb from center to periphery with partial anesthesia or excessive hyperesthesia, preceded by pain. Localized neuralgic pains, neuritis.

Hematosiis is interfered with, rapid reduction in number of red corpuscles, hence pallor, jaundice, anemia. Constrictive sensation in internal organs. Delirium, coma and convulsions. Hypertension and arteriosclerosis.

Plb. has progressive muscular atrophy. Infantile paralysis. Locomotor ataxia. Excessive and rapid emaciation. Bulbar paralysis. Important in peripheral disorders. The points of attack for Plumbum are the neural axons and the anterior horns. Symptoms of multiple sclerosis, posterior spinal sclerosis. Gout. Contractions and boring pain. All the symptoms of acute nephritis with amaurosis and cerebral symptoms.

Symptoms appear slowly insidiously, progressively often with violent side effects of very changeable and incoherent character, coming in single parts, etc. Paralysis of single parts, wrist drop, flaccid with hyperesthesia, worse touch.

Convulsive trembling and jerking of the limbs. Emaciation of limbs with plump body of paralyzed parts of single parts after neuralgias. Impulse to stretch with abdominal distress. Retraction of abdomen, anus, testes, navel etc. Anesthesia is as marked as excessive hyperesthesia.

Retraction, sense of a string pulling back or in. Violent contractions. Exaggerates her condition. Lightning pains that extort cries. Convulsions, chronic epilepsy with marked aura with hemorrhages. Boring, cramps. Progressive muscular atrophy. Multiple sclerosis, spinal sclerosis.

Constriction in organs. Anemia, jaundice, arteriosclerosis, hypertension. Small aneurysms all over the body. Dropsical swelling. Gout. Marasmus of infants in apparently hopeless cases, abdomen large and hard and constipation extreme. Perception slow, comprehension is difficult. Tremors, followed by paralysis. Arthralgia.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Anus, prolapsed. Anemia. Anesthesia. Aneurysm. Anidrosis. Appendicitis. Asthma. Atrophy. Bone, tumors. Brain, disorders. Bright's disease. Colic. Constipation. Cystitis. Depression. Diplopia. Dropsy. Dysuria. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Epulis. Esophagus, stricture. Eyes disorders. Ganglion. Gout. Hemoptysis. Headaches. Hemorrhoids. Hernia, Strangulated. Hyperesthesia. Hypopion. Ichthyosis. Intermittent fever. Intestines, obstruction. Intussusception. Jaundice. Jaw, tumor. Kidneys, disorders. Liver disorders. Lockjaw. Locomotor ataxia. Metrorrhagia. Myelitis. Nephritis. Numbness Paralysis. Parkinson's disease. Perichondritis. Progressive muscular atrophy. Rectal pain. Sciatica. Spine, diseases. Spleen disorders. Stricture. Tabes mesenterica. Tobacco habit. Tongue, paralysis. Typhlitis. Umbilicus, abscess, hernia. Uric acid. Vaginismus, Varicose veins.

Causations

Ill effects of repelled eruptions. Sexual excess. Lead, cadmium or aluminum poisoning.

Constitutions

According to Teste, Plb. is particularly adapted to adults, males more than females, particularly to persons of a dry, bilious constitution with somewhat jaundiced, irascible, hypochondriac or disposed to religious monomania. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Bending back ameliorates pressure in stomach, pain in epigastrium, pain in back. Bending double ameliorates colic. Better by hard pressure and by rubbing. Better at rest. Better rubbing, physical exertion, stretching limbs. Better lying down. Worse at night, motion. Worse from mental exertion, room full of company, grasping smooth objects. Worse by touch. Worse lying right side, (swelling in abdomen, cough). Worse in rough, foggy weather. Worse clear weather, open air. Damp weather causes profuse salivation.

PAGE 1350

Symptoms

MIND

Amnesia aphasia. Physical Labor exhausts the mind. Weakness or loss of memory. (Anac., Bar-c.) Increasing slowness and apathy. Slow perception. Quiet and melancholy. Stupid, imbecile. Mental depression. Taciturn. Timid, restless and anxious. Frantic, bites, strikes.

Fears of poisoning. Thinks every one about her is a murderer. Fear of being assassinated. Paretic dementia. Delirium, nocturnal, alternating with colic or pain in the limbs. Inclined to cheat and deceive. Feigns sickness or exaggerates her condition. Hysterics, only while

being watched. Screams from time to time. Fright without cause. Delirium from hearing music.

Abdomen

Hernia, navel. Intussusception, strangulated hernia. Navel feels retracted. Obstructed flatus with intense colic. Colic, accompanies many symptoms. Colic alternates with delirium and pain in atrophied limbs. Abdominal wall feels drawn by a string to spine. Radiating abdominal pains to all parts of the body. Pain causes desire to stretch. Abdomen tense or retracted. Abdomen is drawn into uneven lumps. Intussusception. Boring or as if forced through a narrow place.

Back

Spinal cord sclerosis. Lightning-like pains, temporarily better by pressure.

Breasts

Stitches and burning pains in breasts. (Apis, Con., Carb-an., Sil.) Induration of breasts. Breasts become momentarily harder or smaller with colic.

Chest

Oppression of chest, appearing periodically. Pressure on chest, especially when breathing deeply or laughing. Shootings in chest and sides, sometimes with obstructed respiration. Apices of lungs affected. Small red papules on chest, which desquamate.

Ears

Tinnitus. (Chin., Nat-sal., Carb-s.) Occasional sudden deafness. Hears music with frightful delirium.

Eyes

Pupils contracted. Yellow or deep bluish red sclerotics. Optic neuritis, central scotoma. Intra-ocular, suppurative inflammation. Glaucoma from spinal disorders. Sudden loss of sight after fainting. Optic neuritis, central scotoma. Paralysis of upper lid. **Profuse hot lachrymation.**

Face

Cheeks sunken. Yellow, corpse-like, cheeks sunken. Skin, greasy, shiny. Swelling of face, one side. Pale and emaciated. Twitching of side of face (right). Tremor of nasolabial muscles.

Female

Vaginismus with emaciation and constipation. Vulva and the vagina hypersensitive. Tendency to abortion from undeveloped uterus. Feeling of lack of room for fetus in uterus. Menorrhagia with sensation of string pulling from abdomen to back. Disposition to yawn and stretch. Ovarian pain better stretching legs. Vulva and vagina hypersensitive. Cannot pass urine in pregnancy from lack of sensation or paralysis.

Head

Headache, as if a ball was rising from the throat into the head. Delirium alternating with colic. Hair very dry, falls from beard.

Heart

Cardiac weakness. Pulse soft and small, dicrotic. Wiry pulse. Pulse wiry, slow sinks even to 40. Painful constriction of peripheral arteries.

Kidneys

Frequent ineffectual tenesmus. Chronic interstitial nephritis with great pain in abdomen. Contracted kidney.

Urine profuse but flows slowly, drop by drop. Albuminous, low specific gravity. Diabetes mellitus. Uremia. Urine scanty. Tenesmus of bladder. Paralysis of bladder, difficult urination or retention, suppression.

PAGE 1351

Limbs

Paralysis of lower limbs. Paralysis of single muscles. Pain in atrophied limbs, alternating with colic. Weakness and painful lameness of arms and hands. Extension is difficult. Wrist-drop. Paralysis from overexertion of the extensor muscles in piano players. (Cur.) Arms shaky when attempting to use them. Pains in muscles of thighs, come in paroxysms. Cramps in calves. Stinging and tearing in limbs, also twitching and tingling, numbness, pain or tremor. Paralysis of lower limbs after childbirth. Lightning like pains better by pressure. Sciatica and muscular atrophy. Paralysis. Loss of patellar reflex. Hands and feet cold. Feet swollen. Pain in right big toe, very sensitive to touch. As if feet were made of wood.

Male

Testicles drawn up, feel constricted. Frequent pollutions. Loss of sexual power.

Mouth

Gums swollen, pale. Hard tubercles on gums. Distinct blue lines along margins of gums. Yellow inside the mouth. Tongue tremulous, red on margin. Cannot put it out, seems paralyzed. Sticky saliva. Sweet taste. Aphthae, fetid ulcers. Loud motion of lower jaw and frightful grinding of teeth. Saliva blue.

Nose

Loss of smell with epilepsy. Coldness of the nose. Erysipelatous inflammation of nose. Fetid smell in nose. Obstruction of nose. Accumulation of tenacious mucus in nostrils. Fluent coryza with discharge of serous mucus.

Rectum

Anus feels drawn up or painfully contracted. Constipation. Stools, hard, lumpy, black with urging and spasm of anus. Obstructed evacuation from impaction of feces. (Plat.) Stools, granular of hard black balls like sheep dung, passed with an urging cramp in anus. Stubborn constipation or colics of infants. Neuralgia of rectum. Prolapsed anus with paralysis.

Sensations

As if something were working at top of head with a sense of screwing from throat into brain. As if a wheat-hull in throat. As if everything were weighted down. As if abdomen and back were too close together, abdomen drawn to spine with a string. Bowels as if twisted, constricted, distended with gas. As if abscess forming near umbilicus. Anal sphincter as if drawn in. As if a bag not quite filled with fluid lay in bowels. As if fluid rolled from one side to other of abdomen. As if thighs pierced with needles. As if feet made of wood.

Skin

Yellow, dark-brown liver spots. Jaundice. Bluish, red spots. Dry. Oversensitive to open air. Bed sores. Dry, burning ulcers. Gangrene. Small wounds easily inflamed and suppurate. Skin, wrinkled, shriveled and drawn over the bones. Blisters, corns, bunions. Dilated veins of forearms and legs.

Sleep

Takes odd position during sleep. Falls asleep while speaking. Coma and lethargy, sometimes with dizziness. Nocturnal sleeplessness with abdominal spasms. Jerks during sleep. Must stretch in every directions. Assumes strangest attitudes in bed at night. Many dreams, sometimes lascivious with erections. Talking during sleep.

Stomach

Contraction in esophagus and stomach, pressure and tightness. Foul or fecal belchings. Vomiting of fecal matter with colic and constipation. Gastralgia, better hard pressure, bending backwards. Periodical or persistent vomiting of food. Vomiting of brown black liquid or of green mucus.

Temperature

Coldness from exertion. General cold sweat during stools. Feet cold when walking only.

Throat

Solids cannot be swallowed. Dysphagia, fluids can be swallowed. Stricture of esophagus from spasms. Paralysis of gullet with inability to swallow. Globus hystericus.

Vertigo

Fainting in room full of people or on going from one room to other.

Comments

Tunzelmann reports a number of cases of acute poisoning from drinking water containing lead: (1) A cook, ill three weeks. Unable to retain any food on stomach, constant nausea and even when no food was taken frequent vomiting of greenish watery fluid, worse night.

Skin yellowish, conjunctive decidedly yellow. Tongue furred, coat at back very yellow, horrible taste, fetor of breath, bowels confined. Extreme debility.

PAGE 1352

Hydr. 3c gave great relief, but three months later the hands became paralyzed, which led to the testing of the drinking-water and the discovery of lead.

(2) Youth, age 12, had bronchial catarrh with loose cough and consolidation of left apex. As soon as the poisoned water was stopped he rapidly got quite well.

(3) An elder brother had hemoptysis, coughing up half a pint of blood. Nothing was found wrong with the lungs beyond slight feebleness of respiration at apices. Three months later after a day's rowing, the hematemesis returned with nosebleed. Now distinct dullness was found at right apex. Rapid recovery followed stopping the water.

Women who work with lead frequently abort, women who do not work with lead but whose husbands do, abort in even greater proportion. Children born under these conditions are frequently idiotic or epileptic.

These cases bring out some of the keynotes of Plb. and chief among them is: Retraction and sense of retraction. "Violent colic, sensation as if abdominal wall were drawn back by a string to the spine."

Actual drawing in of abdominal wall were drawn back by a string to the spine. Actual drawing in of abdomen is frequently present and is characteristic.

The cheeks are retracted, sunken. Excessive and rapid emaciation. In the same category with colic are: Cramps, spasms, convulsions, paralyzes, tremors.

Frohling relates the case of N. farmer, 46, who was taken ill in November, 1893 with attacks of colic with vomiting and extreme constipation, action only obtained by large enemata. Had been constipated in former years but without illness. Opium had given only temporary relief.

After December, 1883, vomiting was rare, but colic increased in intensity up to February, 1894, when Frohling saw him first and found him wasted to a skeleton, abdomen drawn in, appetite bad, felt ill.

His mind somewhat affected, unable to give sensible answers to questions. Constant urgent call to stool, only small, hard, black balls passed. Liver dullness only heard from upper border of sixth to upper border of seventh rib.

Lead poisoning was suspected, but as no evidence of it could be found Plb. 6c three times a day was prescribed. In six days colic attacks were less frequent and less severe, two stools passed without enema, mind clearer. Improvement continued in all respects and in fourteen days N. was able to leave his bed to which he had been confined since November.

By the middle of March he made an hour's journey to see Frohling and was hardly recognizable, he had gained so much flesh and his liver was found of normal size.

Wing field reported two characteristic cases: (1) Mrs. D., 50, no children, sparely built, very nervous, constipated fifteen years, takes a teaspoonful of Cascara extract every other night. Tongue coated with yellowish white fur. Has constant headaches and after each motion is thoroughly exhausted and has to lie down the rest of the day.

Plb. 6x three grains twice a day. In two days bowels commenced acting naturally. In three weeks headaches gone tongue clean, much less nervous.

(2) Miss M., 25, florid, has boils appears on face and arms and chronic constipation. The constipation had been a trouble since she was twelve years old.

Slight spinal curvature. Tongue furred, occasionally has headaches. Suffers much at menstrual periods. Plb. 6x twice daily at once relieved the constipation and soon the boils disappeared. Patient soon felt quite well.

PAGE 1353

Arriaga of Mexico city, reports the case of a woman, 73, seized with symptoms of intestinal occlusion, violent colic, nausea, constipation, meteorism, complete anorexia and no fever. Nux-v. relieved the colic and then Plb. 12c and later 13 c, gradually brought about recovery in four days.

Nash cured a severe case of post-diphtheria paralysis in a middle-aged man. The leading symptom was excessive hyperesthesia could not bear to be touched anywhere, it hurt so. Plb. 40,000 c, a single dose, cured.

Nash tells of a man, 70, attacked with severe pain in abdomen and finally a large, hard swelling developed in ileo-cecal region, very sensitive to contact or least motion. It began to assume a bluish tint and on account of his age and weakness the man's life was despaired. But his daughter, the wife of a medical man, found the symptoms in Raue under Plb. in the chapter on Typh. and Plb. 200c cured.

Anesthesia is as strongly marked as the hyperesthesia of Plb. The excessive emaciation of Plb. and the action on the spine make it a remedy of the first importance in progressive muscular atrophy.

Among the spasms are: Vaginismus, spasm of uterus and expulsion of its contents, sensation as if there was not room enough for fetus, spasm of bladder of esophagus, strangulated hernia.

Clonic or tonic convulsive movements of limbs from cerebral sclerosis or tumor. Epilepsy preceded by vertigo, sometimes sighing, followed by stupid feeling.

In a case cured by Skinner after a fit the head turned to the right. There was worse 8 to 9 a.m. Paralyzed parts lose flesh. Progressive locomotor ataxia. Restlessness, lassitude, faintness.

Sensation in abdomen at night which causes patient to stretch violently for hours, must stretch in every direction. Assumes strangest attitudes in bed at night.

Pains are wandering or radiating, vague, paroxysmal. Ailments develop slowly and intermit for a time. Alternations are common: Delirium with colic, diarrhea and constipation, jerks of flexors and extensors, paralysis and colic.

Right side is most affected, symptoms go from left to right (throat). In ladies poisoned by cosmetics the vaginismus which resulted in paralytic symptoms. With Plb. 6c

Theuerkauf cured in six weeks a case of hypopion with great pain.

W. H. Woodyatt reports a case of "vasomotor neurosis" affecting left eye. Mrs. D., 29, had been ill two weeks and supposed she had caught cold in the eye.

She had drooping upper lid intense photophobia, very profuse lachrymation of hot tears, peri-corneal injection, deep bluish redness of sclerotica, most marked at corneal margin. Cornea is very faintly hazy. Pupil contracted. Sight misty. Ars. 6x and Plant. 6x failed to relieve. Plb. 6x was then given with immediate improvement, which went on to cure in seven days.

In a case of right-sided sciatica which had been greatly benefited by Gnaph. 1c, but which had returned, the symptoms being: Stiffness, soreness from great trochanter and point of exit of nerve to knee, weakness in thigh, worse by stooping, walking causes sensation as if pushing a knife in thigh.

Plb. 6c was given four times day. Up to the twelfth day there was no change, on that day the pain suddenly went. The case had lasted nine months.

Compare

(1) Plb. acet.

(2) Plumb-iod. Alum., Plat., Op., Podo., Merc., Thall.

(3) Plectranthus - paralysis, spastic, spinal form, (4) Plb. chromicum.

(5) Plb. phos. - loss of sexual power, locomotor ataxia.

Relations

Antidotes: Plat., Alum., Petr.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Pneumococcinum

(pneumococcus nosode)

Pharmacy

Pneu. Pneumococcus. Pneumococcus Nosode. Pneumococcinum venenosum. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 30c.

PAGE 1354

History

Pneumococcus is a bacteria of the Diplococcus genus and of the Micrococcaceae family, Gram positive. Pneumococcus is a saprophyte host of the mucous membranes. It is found in 50% of cases in the saliva of healthy subjects in the nasal and pharyngeal mucus and the conjunctiva. Sevaus conducted a clinical symptomatological study, but there is no Homeopathic proving.

Homeopathic

Pneu. has many respiratory complaints localized particularly in the bronchials. Depressive condition associated with pains situated all over the cervical and dorsal regions. Cardiac palpitations. Dysmenorrhea with late menses and pre-menstrual syndrome. Intoxication.

Acute pains, which come suddenly of the stinging type, (Nitric acid) or cramping type (Cupr.) lasting only a short while. Constricting pains, as if in a vice, (Cactus).

Clinical

Hemicrania. Hypochondria. Memory, loss. Neuralgia of the skull.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitution. Bilious and nervous, depressive, anxious. Allergic, psoric constitutions. sycotic, cancerous, tubercular. **Planets:** Mercury.

Modalities

Better from the open air. Better in the country. Better from movement. Better from a short nap after meals, (Nux-v.). Better from hot foot-baths. Worse on entering a warm room. Worse from inactivity, (Rhus-t.). Worse from rest at night. Worse from sitting for a long time, especially when remaining motionless. Worse from the damp. Worse before menses. Pains, aggravated by rest, at night, better by movement, (Rhus. Tox.).

Symptoms

MIND

Depressive condition with anguish. Desire to stay at home, horror of going out, (Sepia). Lack of taste for life. Loss of memory. Impression that the patient is going to collapse, that he cannot walk. Very afraid of being ill. Fear of dying. Anxious and depressive conditions.

Abdomen

Bad digestion. Gas with alternation of constipation and fetid stools. Distention and pain in the left hypochondrium, eased by expulsion of wind. Hepatic deficiency. Air in the stomach and colon.

Back

Dorsal and lumbar arthrosis. Dorsal pains, preventing standing.

Ears

Otitis media.

Eyes

Fatigue from neon light. Frontal pains above the eyes.

Female

Menstrual migraine. Pre-menstrual aggravation. Menstrual cycle short, every 22 or 24 days. Menses stopping on the 2nd day. Burning sensation during intercourse in cases of fatigue. Menses late, scanty, legs heavy and swollen before menses. Migraines and vertigo. Bearing down pain and crosses legs, (Sepia). Menses scanty. Frigidity. Lack of orgasm.

Food

Ameliorated by eating, (Anac.).

Head

Pains in left frontal sinus. Headaches lasting for 3 to 4 consecutive days. Right or left hemicrania, worse by walking, which causes throbbing in the head. Frequent headaches, localized at the nape of the neck, worse by noise. Feeling of liquid in the head on stooping. Headache on coughing or bending the head.

Heart

Aching in the precordial region with pains. Emotive palpitations. Frequent palpitations at any time of the day. Palpitations forcing him to stop when walking rapidly or climbing stairs. Frequent redness of the face when going into a hot room. Cardiac neurosis.

Basedow's heart. Rhythmic anomalies.

Kidneys

Passes urine when coughing (Caust.). Weakness of the bladder.

Limbs

Pains in the arms. Legs restless, especially before menses (Zinc and Lachesis). Pains in the legs. Legs heavy in the morning on waking. Trembling in the legs. Cramps in the feet.

Poly-arthritis.

PAGE 1355

Lungs

Sickening cough in the morning after breakfast. Does not cough any more after 9 a.m. Dry cough in the cold or in the heat or tracheitis. Incessant cough with no expectoration, especially at night with nausea. Coughs in the heat, particularly when entering a hot room and clears the throat, (Rhus-t.). Has to stoop to cough. Coughs a great deal as a result of frequent bronchitis during childhood. Feeling of having a feather in the throat (Kali-bi.). Sinusitis. Tracheitis. Chronic bronchitis. Emphysema.

Mouth

Aphthae in the mouth.

Neck

Neck pains with frontal aching. Cervical pains with back aching. Chronic degenerative rheumatism of the cervical column.

Rectum

Gas with the alternation of constipation and very fetid stools. Constipation with empty urging (Nux Vomica). Constipation when traveling (Ignatia).

Skin

Hands clammy. Itching with eruptions spread over the neck and forehead. Small eruptions on the face.

Sleep

Sleepiness around 3 p.m.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Frequent nausea after eating. Gastric pains, especially when hungry. Stomach cramps with burning sensations.

Compare

(1) Med. - amnesia for recent facts. Hasty with restless legs and burning in the heels. Burning pains in the joints and vertebral column. Improvement at the seaside and in the knee-chest position.

(2) Thuja, - hydrogenoid condition, melancholy, worse from changing weather or after a trauma. Flatulence, diarrhea, periodic skin complaints.

SOURCES

Julian.

Podophyllum peltatum

(may-apple)

Pharmacy

Podo. Podophyllum. American Mandrake. Podophyllum peltatum. May-apple. N. O. Berberidaceae by some placed in Ranunculaceae.

Closely related to both. Tincture of root gathered after fruit has ripened of whole fresh plant of ripe fruit. Solution of resinous extract, Podophyllin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to 200c.

Herbal

The Podophyllum plant grows throughout the United States in damp, shady places in woods, has leaves five to nine-lobed, large white nodding flowers, yellowish fruits, egg-shaped, not unlike a small lemon, hence the plant is sometimes called Wild Lemon. It flowers in May and June and the fruit ripens in October.

Indian tribes use the root to expel worms and drop the juice of the root into the ear to cure deafness. "All the tribes are fond of the fruit," says Raffinesque, quoted by Hale, who gives an account of the medicine. The herbal and eclectic practitioners adopted the remedy and used it as the "vegetable mercury." The first homeopathic proving was made by Williamson.

Homeopathic

Podophyllum is a remedy for bilious constitution. It affects chiefly the duodenum, small intestines, liver and rectum. It chiefly affects the right side, ovary, scapula, throat.

The Podophyllum disease is a gastro-enteritis with colicky pain and bilious vomiting. Many troubles during pregnancy, pendulous abdomen after confinement, prolapsed uterus, painless cholera morbus.

Torpidity of the liver, portal engorgement with a tendency to hemorrhoids, hypo-gastric pain, fullness of superficial veins, jaundice. Profuse diarrhea. Stool is watery with jelly-like mucus, painless, Gushing and offensive.

Podo. has alternating conditions, diarrhea alternating with constipation, headache alternating with diarrhea. Many troubles during pregnancy. Sudden shocks from jerking pains.

PAGE 1356

Notable Podo. symptoms are: Thirst for large quantities of cold water. Intense desire to press the gums together. Viscid mucus in mouth, coating teeth. Diarrhea while being bathed or washed of dirty water soaking through napkin with gagging.

Patient is constantly shaking and rubbing region of liver with his hands. Great loquacity during chill and heat. Podo. is mainly right sided, throat, hypochondrium, ovary. Much drowsiness and desire to stretch. Sphincters relaxed.

Clinical

Acidity. Amenorrhea. Anus, prolapsed. Asthma, bronchial. Bilious attack. Bronchitis. Cataract. Cholera infantum. Cornea, ulcer. Dentition. Diarrhea. Duodenum, catarrh. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Fevers. Flatus. Gagging. Gall-stones. Gastric

disorders. Goiter. Headache. **Heart**, pain. Hemorrhoid. Ovary disorders.

Palpitation. Pneumonia. Proctitis. Prostatitis. Pustules. Sciatica. Stomatitis. Strabismus. Taste, disorders. Tenesmus. Tongue, burning. Urticaria. Uterus, prolapsed. Whooping cough. Worms.

Constitutions

Pod. is especially adapted to persons of bilious temperament, especially after mercury poisoning. **Planets**: Jupiter.

Modalities

External heat ameliorates pain in bowels. Better by pressure. Better from rubbing or stroking liver. Better lying down, lying on abdomen, stretching in bed. Hot weather, summer, aggravates diarrhea. Worse in early morning, eating, dentition, drinking, acid fruits, milk, worse before during and after stools, mercury. Worse from motion, walking, ascending stairs, exertion. Worse morning, especially early morning, 2 to 4 a.m. Worse night, open air, while washing. Worse by swallowing.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium from eating acid fruits. Depression of spirits. Whining. Loquacity during chill and fever afterwards forgets what has passed. Imagines he is going to die or be very ill. Fidgety and restless, cannot sit still.

Abdomen

Liver and whole abdominal viscera are sore, worse during vomiting, diarrhea, before and during menses. Distended abdomen, heat and emptiness. Sensation of weakness or sinking. Can lie comfortably only on stomach. Rumbling and shifting of flatus in ascending colon. Weak, empty, sinking or sick feeling after stools. Rubs for relief.

Back

Nape of neck stiff, muscles sore. Pain under right scapula. Pain between shoulders. Pain in small of back. Pain in lumbar and sacral regions worse during stool, and still worse after. Pain in loins, worse walking on uneven ground or from misstep. Sacral pain.

Chest

Catarrh of chest during dentition. Pains in chest worse by deep inspiration. Oppression in chest.

Ears

Aching pain in right ear, with rough feeling extending from there along right Eustachian tube.

Eyes

Pain in eyeballs and temples. Lids half closed. Smarting, inflammation of lids. **Eyes** sunken. Jaundiced. **Eyes** glazed and motionless. Cataract.

Face

Hot, cheeks flushed during diarrhea. Jaundiced.

Female

Pain in uterus and right ovary with shifting noises along ascending colon. Menorrhagia from straining. Suppressed menses with pelvic tenesmus. Prolapsed uterus on straining or over-lifting after childbirth. As if the genitals would come out during stool. Ovarian tumor with pain extending to shoulder. Pain in the region of the ovaries (right), down the

crural nerve worse stretching the legs. Hemorrhoids with prolapsed anus during pregnancy. Prolapsed uterus from overlifting or straining during pregnancy. Can lie comfortably only on the abdomen during early months of pregnancy. Swelling of labia during pregnancy.

Food

Craves acids which disagree. Thirst for large quantities of cold water. (Phos.) Worse after eating and drinking after acid fruit and milk.

Head

Headache, dull pressure, worse morning with heated face and bitter taste, alternating with diarrhea. Rolling of head from side to side with moaning during dentition from business worry. Headache alternating with or better by diarrhea. Darting, pain in forehead, must close the eyes. Child perspires on head during sleep.

PAGE 1357

Heart

Palpitation with a clucking sensation, rising up to the throat from emotions.

Kidneys

Frequent urination, at night during pregnancy. Bedwetting. Diabetes mellitus and insipidus.

Limbs

Paralytic weakness on left side. Pain between shoulders, under right scapula in loins and lumbar region. Pain along ulnar nerve of both arms. Pain in right inguinal region, shoots down inner thigh to knees. Cramps in calves with stools.

Liver

Sore and painful liver better rubbing. Jaundice with gall-stones. Liver and whole abdominal viscera are sore.

Lungs

Pneumonia. Chronic bronchitis. Inclination to breathe deep, sighing. Sensation of suffocation. Bronchial asthma, worse after catching cold. Cough loose, hacking with remittent fever, dry. Whooping-cough with constipation and loss of appetite.

Male

Diseases of prostate gland associated with rectal troubles.

Mouth

Offensive odor. Bitter, foul, putrid taste. Grinding the teeth at night. Difficult dentition intense desire to press the gums together. (Phyt.) Tongue, broad, large, moist, coated as of mustard spread on it. Burning, rough or flabby indented tongue. Loss of taste, could not tell sweet from sour. Everything tastes sour or putrid.

Rectum

Diarrhea of long standing, early in morning during teething with hot, glowing cheeks while being bathed or washed in hot weather after acid fruits. Gurgling through the bowels, then profuse putrid stools gush out painlessly. Green, water, fetid, profuse, gushing.

Pale, hard, chalky stools. Stools, white like water, foaming with meal like sediment, run right through the diaper, then weakness. Summer diarrhea. Cholera infantum and morbus. Stools involuntary during sleep, when passing flatus. Prolapse of rectum before or with

stool. Constipation alternating with diarrhea. (Ant-c.) Constipation, clay-colored, hard, dry, difficult. Internal and external hemorrhoids.

Sensations

As if strabismus would occur. Pain in head as from ice on occipital protuberance. As if tongue, throat and palate had been burned. As if a thousand live things moving about in abdomen or of fish turning over. As if everything would drop through pelvis. As if heart ascending to throat. Ball in upper esophagus.

Skin

Moist, warm, jaundiced. Sallow skin, jaundice, also in children. Scabs on arms and legs. Pustules slow in healing. Rawness and itching of genitals, also pustules. Cold, clammy skin. Erysipelas. Intolerable itching of body and arms. Urticaria.

Sleep

Moaning and whining during sleep. Sleepy after paroxysms of malaria. Heavy sleep, fatigue on waking. Rising up in sleep without waking. Sleep disturbed, full of confused dreams.

Stomach

Hot, sour belching, nausea and vomiting. Hot sour belchings, smelling like rotten eggs.

Constant gagging. Vomiting of a hot, frothy mucus. **Heart** burn, gagging or empty retching. Vomiting of milk infants.

Temperature

Chills at 7 a.m. with pain in hypochondria and knees, ankles, wrists. Great loquacity during fever. Sweat, profuse with sleep offensive.

Throat

Gagging in infantile diarrhea. As of a lump in esophagus.

Vertigo

Vertigo, tendency to fall forward.

Comments

An unintentional Podo. proving recorded by E. V. Rose brings out the chief characteristics of Podo. and shows that its reputation as a "vegetable mercury" is well deserved:

PAGE 1358

Mr. J., 26 took at 11 a.m. grains x of Podo. 1 x to "stir up his liver." At 6 p.m. was taken with an indescribable sick feeling all over and a persistent dry, rough feeling in pharynx and esophagus, extending along right Eustachian tube with dull, aching pain in right ear, feeling as though a ball or lump in upper esophagus.

At 8 p.m. dull and stupefying headache, chiefly frontal, worse lying down. Fullness in stomach, belching of gas, sour belchings, marked salivation and offensive odor from mouth. Sleep disturbed, full of confused dreams, rolled and tossed about, bed felt too hard and a feeling as though head and shoulders were lying too low.

At 3 a.m. call to stool, which was profuse, watery, dark green. Calls frequent. Before stool: peculiar weak, dull, griping pain below umbilicus, fullness in rectum. During stool: weak feeling in stomach. After stool: tenesmus and faint feeling. These symptoms passed off in two or three days, the diarrhea being followed by constipation, which was quickly removed by Nux-v.

These symptoms are nearly all proved characteristics of Podo.: The early morning aggravates, the profuse stools, faint, gone sensation, fullness and tenesmus in rectum. Podo. is an irritant wherever applied. Externally on the skin it produces a rawness like intertrigo. The dust of the powdered root getting into the eyes sets up intense inflammation, ulceration and leucoma.

These effects have proved leading indication for its internal use in eye disorders. The fullness and tenderness of the rectum noted in Ross's case went on to actual prolapse in the provings.

Clarke had many times cured with Podo. 6c prolapsed anus in children. With Podo. 1x, Mr. Knox Shaw relieved "continual urging and straining" in a case of rectal cancer too far gone for operation.

The genital organs were involved with the rectum in the tendency to prolapse. "Symptoms of prolapse uterus with pain in sacrum with muco-gelatinous stools", "Sensation at stool as if the genital organs would fall out" are keynotes of the provings which have led to many cures. Pains in the ovaries, especially the right, extending down the anterior and inner side of thighs.

In the pregnant and puerperal state Podo. is frequently indicated: in the vomiting of pregnancy, swelling of labia, sever after-pains with strong bearing-down sensation, hemorrhoids and prolapsed rectum after confinement. A peculiar symptom of pregnancy indicating Podo. is: "Can lie comfortably only on stomach (early months)."

The irritation of Podo. is shown in the brain, but it is then generally reflected to the abdominal viscera, (cholera infantum). or the teeth (dentition). There is moaning and whining during sleep, the head is thrown back and rolls from side to side, the child grates its teeth. Great desire to press gums or teeth together is keynote.

The salivation, foul breath and moist tooth-indented tongue of Merc. are reproduced in the Podo. provings and so also in the congested, sensitive liver with excess or absence of bile. These, combined with the fever and proneness to sweat, make Podo. one of the important antidotes to Merc.

Fevers of many kinds are met by Podo. remittent, chiefly bilious remittent intermittent. Delirium is not rare and is apt to be loquacious. Moaning and whining during sleep. Much drowsiness and desire to stretch.

Alternating conditions are noted: Diarrhea alternating with constipation, headache alternating with diarrhea, headache in winter, diarrhea in summer inflammation of scrotum or of the eyes, not of both.

Some concomitants are important: Pains in sacrum in lumbar region with rectal and uterine symptoms, cramps in calves with stools. The stools may be painless or may be preceded, accompanied and followed by colic, tenesmus and other symptoms.

PAGE 1359

The concomitance of diarrhea with other disorders points to Podo. Loquacity during chill and heat is a keynote in fevers.

Nash has cured an obstinate case of intermittent fever through this symptom: Chills violent, followed by intense fever with great loquacity, when the fever was past patient fell asleep and on waking remembered noting of his loquacious delirium. Burning tongue is another leading symptom.

A case is related by W. A. Burr of a young man who had for some weeks a burning sensation along left edge of tongue. Occasionally shooting to tip or through to opposite

edge. He had been in poor health, "bilious," for years. With catarrh of stomach, duodenum and bile ducts extreme discomfort followed even the blandest foods. Podo. 3x improved in two days and the tongue was well in a week.

L. M. Barnes reports these cases: (1) A lady for four months after miscarriage had much ovarian pain, worse at night. She was sleepless, nervous, restless. Much bearing down in abdomen and back. She was a large, stout woman with a pendulous abdomen. Podo. cured after Puls. and Cimic. had only partially relieved.

(2) A stout woman, 60, complained of burning, aching, cutting pain in rectum. Was obliged to be on her feet all day. Nervous, cross, irritable. Podo. cured.

Guernsey mentions that it is often called for in complaints of pregnant and parturient women with sensation as if intestines were falling down. He mentions also whooping cough with costiveness and loss of appetite.

Compare

(1) Mandragora - Great desire for sleep, exaggeration of sounds and enlarged vision. Bowels inactive, stools large, white and hard.

(2) Aloe, Chel., Merc., Nux-v., Sulph.

(3) Prunella, Self-heal- colitis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Polygonum aviculare

(knot-grass)

Pharmacy

Polyg-a. Polygonum aviculare. Knot-grass. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Polygonum aviculare in material doses of tincture or 1c potency, was found useful in lung tuberculosis and intermittent fever and especially in arteriosclerosis. Erythema.

Planets: Mercury.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Polygonum hydropiperoides

(smartweed)

Pharmacy

Polyg-h. Polygonum punctatum. Polygonum hydropiper. Smartweed. Polygonum acre. Persicaria urens. Water-pepper. N. O. Polygonaceae. Britain, North America. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Polygonum are named by Gerarde "Arse-smarts." Burnett regarded it as a splenic and as useful in old cases of syphilis. As a splenic he found it often required in cases of gout and in gouty eczema with much irritation he used it with much benefit in the 6c, 12c and 30c.

Hale states "Smart Weed is a popular domestic remedy throughout U.S. A. Applied externally it has the effect of a mustard plaster and the leaves saturated with hot water are applied to relieve cramps and colic. Also as an emollient in inflammation and sprains."

Polyg. was proved by W. E. Payne and others. The provers were all men, but clinical experience has shown a definite action in the female generative sphere, amenorrhea, aversion to sex and congestion of the ovaries having been cured by it. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

Leading symptoms of Polyg-h. are aching pains in hips and loins with weight and tension in pelvis and tearing in groin, worse right. Metrorrhagia, also amenorrhea in young girls.

PAGE 1360

Varicose veins, hemorrhoids and rectal pockets. Burning in stomach followed by feeling of coldness in the pit of the stomach.

Polygonum punctatum acts upon the genito-urinary organs and the intestines, causing cutting pains, along the ureters, along ovarian ducts, up spine with bearing down.

Pulsating, flashing, wandering pains in prostate. Coldness alternating or coincides with heat in the same or other part, burning in chest with cold feeling in pit of stomach.

Smarting discharges.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Antrum, pain. Blepharitis. Colic, flatulent. Cough. Diarrhea. Dysentery.

Dysmenorrhea. Dysuria. Eczema. Epilepsy. Gonorrhoea. Gravel. **Heart** disorders. Hemorrhoids. Hysteria. Laryngitis. Nephritis. Neuralgia. Orchitis. Prostatitis. Sciatica. Spermatic cord, pain. Spleen disorders. Strangury. Ulcers.

Modalities

Better from warmth. Worse pressure of clothes. Worse by cold, damp, change of temperature. Lying down causes pressure in occiput, dizziness and wavering of sight. Rising causes sudden pain in occiput.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Gripping pain with great rumbling, nausea and liquid feces. Flatulent colic. Cold feeling in stomach with burning in chest. Nausea felt in. Cutting pains with great rumbling, as if whole intestinal contents were in a fluid state.

Breasts

Shooting pains through the breasts.

Ears

Acute pain in, on bending head down better bending backwards.

Eyes

Puffiness under right eye. Lids twitch when closed and when lying down.

Face

Coldness in right face, when pain is most severe in left.

Female

Metrorrhagia, amenorrhea in young girls. Cutting pain along the fallopian tubes with bearing down. Aching pains in hips and loins. Sensation as if hips were being drawn together. Sensation of weight and tension within pelvis.

Head

Acute pulsative pains in temples.

Kidneys

Nephritic colic with grinding, griping, cutting bellyache. Cutting pain along ureters.

Urine scanty, dribbling, dark or calcareous, adherent sediment. Nephritis, suppurative.

Cystitis. Painful constriction at neck of bladder.

Limbs

Aching lower limbs. Sore pains in heels. Feet alternately hot and cold.

Male

Scrotum excoriated. Pulsating, burning pain in prostate on urinating. Pain in testes, spermatic cord on urinating.

Mouth

Itching, burning palate, wants to scratch it. Tongue feels swollen.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids with itching. Liquid feces. Interior of anus studded with itching eminence.

Sensations

As of sudden rising of scalp. As if whole intestinal contents were fluid. As if hips drawn together. As of galvanic shock through lower limbs.

Skin

Superficial ulcers and sores on lower limbs, especially in females at menopause.

Urticaria.

Comments

The Polyg-h. pains are: Lancinating, cutting, pulsating, shooting, wandering and flashing. One prover described them as like aurora borealis and a case of sciatica with pains of this description was cured with Polyg. The left temple was markedly affected, left side generally more so than right. Sensations of cold were numerous and alternated or coincided with heat in the same or other parts. Coldness of right side of face when pain in left side was most severe.

Burning in chest with cold feeling at pit of stomach. Feet burning, then suddenly cold. Diarrhea, as with its relations, Rheum and Rumex is marked and also dysuria. There is excessive weakness, trembling and sensitiveness to cold. Epilepsy and hysteria have been cured with it.

Compare

(1) Carduus mar. - ulcers.

(2) Ham., Senecio.

(3) Polygonum persicaria - kidney colic, stones, gangrene.

(4) Polygonum Sagittatum.

(5) Polygonum aviculare.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1361

Polygonum sagittatum

(arrow-leaved)

Pharmacy

Polyg-s. Arrow-leaved. Polygonum Sagittatum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Boger has used Polyg-s. 2x for pains of nephritic colic, suppurative nephritis. Sharp pains along spine, itching of hard palate, burning inner side of right foot and ankle.

Planets: Venus.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Polyporus pinicola

(pine agaric)

Pharmacy

Polyp-p. Polyporus pinicola. Pine Agar. N. O. Fungi. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Pine agaric, Pol. pin. like the Larch agaric, Polyporus officinalis (described in this work as Boletus laricis, its older and less correct name), was proved by Dr. Burt. The symptoms of the two have a very close resemblance and many are common to both.

Hale says it is a remedy for ague in the Middle and Southern States, taken during the intermission macerated in whisky. Quotidian fevers, he says, are most suited to it.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Polyp-p. has been useful in intermittent, remittent and bilious fevers with headache, yellow tongue, constant nausea, faintness at epigastrium and constipation.

Despondency, aching distress in many parts. Stiffness of back of fingers, enlarged tonsils with dysphagia and constant inclination to swallow.

Neuralgic pains in head, face and temples, pain in liver and spleen with diarrhea or constipation and hemorrhoids these are the chief features of the proving.

Clinical

Anus, prolapse. Constipation. Hemorrhoids. Intermittent fever. Liver disorders. Malar bone, pain. Prolapse ani. Rheumatism. Spleen disorders. Tonsils, enlarged.

Modalities

Better by rest. Worse in damp air. Worse after stool. Worse by motion, by walking.

Comments

Great lassitude, congestion of head with vertigo, face hot and flushed, prickling sensation all over, restless at night from pain in wrists and knee, rheumatic pains, profuse perspiration. Headache about 10 a.m. with pain in back, ankles and legs increasing until 3 p.m. , then gradually better.

Compare

(1) Similar to its botanical relative, Polyp. officinalis or Boletus laricis. Deep dull, severe pain in shin bones, preventing sleep.

(2) Bol. lur., Agar.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Populus candicans

(balm of gilead)

Pharmacy

Pop-c. Populus candicans. Balm of Gilead. A variety of Populus balsamifera. N. O. Salicaceae. Tincture of the resinous buds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Populus balsamifera, this name applies especially to the variety P. candicans, but also to all P. balsamiferae. In England the name "Balm of Gilead tree" is given to the Black Italian Poplar, which abounds in Italy, but the origin of which is not known.

C. F. Nichols gives an account of Pop-c., the effects of which he observed. "The resinous gum exuding from buds and stalks, deliciously aromatic in perfume is widely used to heal wounds, open sores and eruptions and often suppresses these latter to the harm of the patient."

As an application, Nichols says, it is like Arn., dangerous, though most people are not susceptible to its poisonous effect. He has never seen blisters of the size of those of Pop-c. produced by any other drug: blisters hang down like bags of water the size of walnuts. Burning was a common symptom eyes, nose, throat, bowels, vagina.

PAGE 1362

W. C. Stilson relates a case of poisoning in a man who one evening drank rum in which Balm of Gilead buds had been placed for making a liniment. A few hours later his wife heard him breathing heavily and on waking him found he could not speak.

Stilson found him only able to speak in hoarse whispers and he would forget in the middle of a sentence what he was going to say. Face ashy pale, wild look. Tongue and mouth dry. Throat dry, burning, constricted, felt as if spiders had spun webs on it. It was some days before he recovered.

Since this occasion Stilson has cured several cases of catarrhal hoarseness and aphonia with Pop-c. and one case of nervous aphonia: Mrs. S. had nervous prostration and during the attack aphonia. The aphonia remained after the patient got well otherwise. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Pop-c. Seems to have a remarkable power over acute colds, especially when accompanied by a deep, hoarse voice or even aphonia. General insensibility of surface, worse back and abdomen, rubbing and pounding borne without pain and is grateful on account of warmth produced. Finger-ends thickened, horny insensible to pinching and prickling. Instantaneous voice-producer. (Coca)

Clinical

Aphonia. Asthma. Brain, congested. Bullae. Colds. Constipation. Dysmenorrhea.

Dyspepsia. Dysphagia. Ecthyma. **Heart** disorders. Liver, disorders. Phosphaturia. Sinusitis. Sunstroke. Throat, sore. Vagina, burning.

Modalities

Better hot applications. Worse on moving, before menses. Worse after food and drink. Worse lifting arms. Worse by contact of clothes, after sleep.

Symptoms

MIND

Discusses her symptoms with everyone. Loquacity. Hopeless foreboding, worse after sleep. Fear and anguish. Expectation of death. Feels as if the will were paralyzed. Vanishing of thought. Forgets to finish a sentence. Voices sound distant and words just spoken seem as if uttered long ago, objects seem multiplied.

Abdomen

Wears her clothes loose. Flatulent colic doubling the body forward. Pain in right hypochondrium with enlargement.

Back

Numbness in back radiating from spine. Burning weariness in lower back.

Chest

Rawness, soreness of chest, throat.

Eyes

Sensation as if left eye were twisted during the headache. Burning irritation in eyes, nose, mouth, throat, and air passages.

Face

Face yellow. Burning prickling on face.

Female

Menses scanty, usually delaying, afterwards absent, then abundant, early, with dysmenorrhea, better hot cloths. Vagina burns as if scalded.

Food

Appetite lost, loathes meat. Nothing relished. Hungry but dares not eat for fear of choking.

Head

Hot head with cold limbs. Cold-sores on lips. (Nat-m.) Burning irritation of eyes, nose, mouth, throat and air passages. Weight on vertex.

Heart

Pain in heart, stitches. **Heart's** sound irregular, usually muffled, worse before menses. Palpitations when rising or lying on left side with vertigo.

Kidneys

Urine strong, high colored, hot, scanty, increased, variously colored, red, dark, light, phosphates abundant. Urine dark, straw color, smoky.

Limbs

Finger-ends thickened, horny, insensible to pinching and pricking. Nails blue as in ague (not thickened).

Lungs

Sits bent forward with dry cough. Cough of children caused by naso-pharyngeal catarrh, mucus drops from posterior sinuses. Dry cough when tired. Cough caused by "cobwebs" in his throat. Suffocation. Breathing dry, asthmatic with dyspnea. Sits bent forward, worse lifting arms.

Mouth

Speech thick. Taste bitter, sweet in morning.

PAGE 1363

Rectum

Stools small, round, preceded by cramps in abdomen, lack of expulsive power.

Constipation, bowels feel hot and dry. Stools watery, green, alternating with constipation.

Sensations

Whole body feels swollen, bruised, lame, sore and painful, exhausted as in dry, sultry weather. Eye feels twisted with the headache.

Skin

Skin harsh, dry and cold with burning-stinging. Burning prickling on face, chest, and hands. Blisters hanging down like bags of water.

Sleep

Sleepless after midnight with restlessness. Dreams frightful, vivid, fearful after fitful sleep.

Stomach

Belching of gas feeling like hot steam. Nausea with a sinking in epigastrium. Vomits bile.

Temperature

Fever and unrest. Dry heat. Fever with congestion of brain, fullness, heaviness, dullness, soreness. Sweat on head and neck. Sudden coldness of limbs with numbness of them and heat of head.

Throat

Rawness and soreness of throat. Throat is red, dry, burning. Acute hoarseness. Pharynx and larynx feel dry and the voice weak and toneless. Throat and nostrils burn. Throat, burning and paralysis.

Tongue

Tongue white, dry, feels thick and numb. Tongue and mouth feel burnt and dry, but are moist, worse after food and drink.

Vertigo

Vertigo from lifting head. Vertigo and heat of head as if scorched by sun.

Comments

Pop-c. cured. among the peculiar symptoms observed by Nichols is surface anesthesia with or without numbness. The finger-ends are actually thickened, horny insensible to pinching and pricking. There is numbness in back radiating from spine.

The skin is harsh, generally dry and cold with a stinging burning behind the surface as if an eruption would appear or as if sweat would break out. Constipation, bowels feel hot and dry. The menses were at first scanty, later abundant and early with dysmenorrhea pain better by application of hot cloths.

Compare

(1) Salix, Pop.

(2) Salicylates.

(3) worse contact of clothes, Lach.

Relations

Antidoted by: Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Populus tremuloides

(american aspen)

Pharmacy

Pop. *Populus tremuloides*. American aspen. Aspen Poplar. N. O. Salicaceae. The American Aspen, the British Aspen is *P. tremula*. Tincture of inner bark. Solution of Poplin. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture or 1x trituration.

History

The symptoms were provided by Pane (eclectic), whom Hale quotes. Pane used Pop. t. in disorders of the bladder, urethra and prostate. Hale has confirmed its action in bladder tenesmus and inflammation of the neck of the bladder.

He gives this case: A woman had metritis, vaginismus and cystitis and was apparently cured. A ride on the cars brought back: Weight, pressure and aching in pelvis and bladder tenesmus with frequent desire to urinate. Pop. p. 3x removed all these symptoms in three days.

In the cases cured by Hale he says there was little pain during urination, but as soon as the last drops were voided or a little before, a severe cramp-like pain just behind pubes lasting ten to fifteen minutes. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Populus tremuloides is a good remedy in bladder troubles after operations and in pregnancy. Cystitis. Fullness of head, sensation of heat of the surfaces of the body. Night-sweats. Ague.

The gastric and urinary symptoms point to its usefulness in dyspepsia and catarrh of the bladder, especially in elderly people.

Clinical

Ardor urine. Bladder, catarrh. Gleet, chronic. Prostatic affections.

Symptoms

Male

Prostate enlarged.

PAGE 1364

Kidneys

Severe tenesmus, painful scalding. Urine contains mucus and pus. Pain behind pubis, at end of urination.

Stomach

Indigestion with flatulence and acidity. Nausea and vomiting.

Compare

(1) Pop-c., Sal-n., Gauth.

(2) Salicin and Salicylates.

(3) Nux-v., Chin., Cornus flor., Cann-i., Canth.

Relations

Follows well: Cann-s., Canth. (succeeded after they had only partially helped).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Primula obconica

(primrose)

Pharmacy

Prim-o. *Primula obconica*. Primrose. N. O. Primulaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Prim. ob. is an ornamented variety of Primrose. Gardeners, amateur and professional, have discovered after much suffering that it has with some persons a most powerful action on the skin, its action taking place chiefly by contact but partly by effluvia.

The poison of the Primrose occurs in its glandular hairs, which break easily and discharge an irritating fluid which is absorbed into the skin. But skin symptoms of poisoning appear in sensitive patients even without coming in direct contact with the plant, mere nearness being sufficient, just like Poison Ivy.

The Rev. F. H. Brett, who was one of the first to notice its poisonous properties, undertook to prove it. He had handled the plants freely up to that time without experiencing any ill effect. He cut up some young plants and added some vigorous fresh leaves of an old one and made a tincture.

This he allowed to stand for a week and then took three or four drops, three times a day for four days. Two days after ceasing to take it symptoms began to develop in the right little finger and two days afterwards in the right thumb.

These became very intense and ran a chronic course and now he could not go near a plant of prim. ob. without setting up an worse. When plants were in the room, there was worse at night. Worse by rubbing or scratching.

At the same time Brett noted that pains in the liver and spleen to which he had been subject now troubled him no more. The right hand was much more affected than the left.

Clarke cured a chronic psoric dry eruption on the leg of a woman with Prim. ob. 3c. Cooper relieved a case of severe eczema on the leg with bleeding. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Prim-o. has deep infiltration and tension of tissues. Blisters. Paralyzed sensation. Pharyngeal soreness alternates with diminished facial irritation. Weakness. Intermittent symptoms, worse right side. Pain in liver and spleen.

Clinical

Chapped hands. Eczema. **Eyes.** inflammation. Itching. Liver, pain. Skin disorders. Spleen, pains.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pain in region of liver, and a less severe pain in spleen, worse by bending from side to side.

Eyes

Burning irritation of eyeballs and eyelids, nostrils, and mouth. **Lids greatly swollen**, covered with large bullae, half closed, stiff and immovable.

Face

Moist eczema. Papular eruption on chin. Burns at night. Urticaria-like eruption. Eyelids swollen.

Limbs

Eczema on arms, wrists, forearms, hands, papular and excoriated. Rheumatic pain around shoulder. Palms dry and hot. Cracking over joints and fingers. Purple blotches on back of hands, palmar surface stiff. Blisters on fingers.

Skin

Eruption between fingers. Great itching, worse at night, red and swollen like erysipelas. Tumefied. Small papules on a raised base. Skin symptoms accompanied by febrile symptoms.

Temperature

At night feverish, hands and face would burn, then intolerable itching.

PAGE 1365

Compare

(1) Rhus-t., Fagopyrum (Antidotal).

(2) Humea elegans, similar skin symptoms.

(3) Anag., Prim. Verat., Prim. vulg.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Primula veris

(cowslip)

Pharmacy

Prim-v. Primula veris. Cowslip. N. O. Primulaceae. Tincture of entire fresh plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The flowers of Prim. veris are said to be narcotic, (Treasure of Botany). "Cowslip wine" is a favorite remedy in the country for many small disorders.

Schier of Mentz, proved a tincture of fresh plant including root. The duration of action is only a few days in healthy persons. Schier commends it as an external application when there is no skin lesion, "as this remedy has a certain relation with the skin. Prudence is necessary here, especially for persons with sensitive and easily vulnerable skin."

Cooper cured with P. Verat. a case of eczema of the hands after P. obc. had failed. He also cured with it eczema palmaris of years' duration in a man age 70. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Prim-v. has threatened strokes, arising apart from depression. Cerebral congestion with neuralgia, migraine, rheumatic and gouty pains. Chronic eczema.

Clinical

Eczema. Fevers. Migraines. Neuralgia. Strokes, threatened. Vertigo. Voice disorders.

Modalities

Worse by bent position, stooping, movement. Worse in room in closed carriage, traveling by rail. Worse in open air.

Symptoms

Ears

Buzzing in ears, better in open air.

Head

Sensation of a band around head, cannot keep hat on. (Carb-ac.) Skin of forehead tense.

Kidneys

Urine smells strongly of violets.

Limbs

Right axillary muscles painful. Weight and lassitude in limbs, especially the shoulders.

Burning in hollow of right hand. Drawing pain in thumb and big toe.

Lungs

Cough with burning and prickling in respiratory tracts. Weak voice.

Vertigo

Violent vertigo, as if everything turned around. Fear of falling when standing up.

Compare

(1) Cyclamen, Ran-b.

(2) Enothera, Evening Primrose - exhausting, watery Diarrhea, cholera infantum, hydrocephalus.

(3) Primula farinosa - the wild primrose - dermatitis, especially on index fingers and thumbs.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Primula vulgaris

Pharmacy

Prim-v. Primula vulgaris. N. O. Primulaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Cooper cured with Prim-v. a case of wandering dropsy. In a cancer case, one dose caused the disappearance of dropsy from the leg and led to oppression at the heart. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

Dropsy, wandering. **Heart**, pressure. "Pressure at heart" Cooper thinks is a characteristic aggravation.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Prinos verticillatus

(black alder)

Pharmacy

Prin. Prinos verticillatus. Black Alder. N. O. Aquifoliaceae. Tincture of the berries. Tincture of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The genus *Prinos* is very closely allied to the hollies. "The bark of *Prin.* is bitter and has been used in the treatment of fever and in the form of a lotion as an application in cases of gangrene. The berries are tonic and emetic" (Treasury of Botany). **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The only recorded experiment with *Prin.*, the effects of swallowing twenty berries, bears out the last statement:

PAGE 1366

The effect was to cause vomiting, plus an extremely profuse greenish diarrhea. *Prin.* increased the appetite and produced a feeling of well-being in spite of great loss of weight.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Fever.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Propylaminum

Pharmacy

Prop. Propylaminum. Trimethylaminum. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, third potency or higher. Ten to fifteen drops in about six ounces of water, teaspoonful doses every two hours.

History

Propylaminum is found in many plants, (*Chen. v.*, *Crat.*, *Phal. imp.*, *Pyr. com.*, *Arn.*, *Cotyl. u.*, *Fag. syl.*, etc.) and in the compare - e. Trimethyl., which is prepared from herring-brine among other sources, has a very unpleasant and penetrating fish-like odor. At one time it was regarded as a panacea in cases of acute rheumatism. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Experiments show that Prop. diminishes the amount of urea excreted. In acute rheumatism, dissipates fever and pain in a day or two. Rheumatic prosopalgia and rheumatic metastases, especially heart lesions.

Pain in wrists and ankles, worse slightest motion. (*Bry.*) Great restlessness and thirst. Rheumatism, needle held in fingers gets too heavy. Tingling and numbness of fingers. Pain in wrist and ankle, unable to stand.

Clinical

Ankles, pains. Rheumatic fever. Wrists, pains.

Comments

Hansen gives these as Prop. characteristics: great pains in wrist-joints, also great restlessness, pains in ankle-joints from standing, worse slight movement.

Dr. C. Smith gives these: "Rheumatism, when the needle held in the fingers gets so heavy she cannot sew." "

Copious diarrhea with pains in ankle-joints but not in wrists, thirst for large quantities of cold water like *Bry.*" Weakness in lumbar and lower dorsal region.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Bacillus proteus (bach)

Proteus bacillus

Pharmacy

Prot. Proteus bacteria. Intestinal bacteria. Historical dose: All potencies, 3c to 30c.

History

Culture of a bacteria of the Proteus genus: Proteus vulgaris, mirabilis, morganii, reitgeri. G. Sevaus conducted a detailed clinical study, but there is no Homeopathic proving.

Proteus, a bacterium frequently found in the intestinal region, is a nosode whose range of action concerns essentially phenomena of digestive allergies.

Homeopathic

The Prot. complaints coinciding with the ingestion of foods capable of causing digestive allergies. The suddenness of the nervous symptoms and the extreme feeling of intracranial tension. It is important to note that the medicine is rarely indicated in the absence of all nervous symptoms. Convulsion, epileptiform fits. Meningitis with attacks of fever.

Morbid alternations, (Psor., Sulph.). Long, drawn-out convalescence. Premature senility. Neuro-arthritic diathesis. Pain aggravated by effort. After-attack of phlebitis.

Clinical

Allergies. Angina pectoris. Coronary disease. Intermittent claudication. Melancholic conditions. Migraines. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Otitis. Raynaud's syndrome. Spinal neurasthenia. Worms.

Constitutions

Allergic and psoric constitutions. It suits subjects of three different constitutions: carbonic, flouric, and phosphoric. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better one hour after rising. Better from stretching, eating. Better from mild temperature, resting and lying down in the mountains. Better from drinking whisky. Aggravation in the morning on waking from exertion from climbing stairs. Worse from drinking wine. Worse in stormy weather, heat, exposure to the sun. Worse in the winter, cold. Worse from lying down, at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Feeling of extreme nervous tension and over-exertion. Brainstorm, outbursts of anger, aggravated by contradiction.

Hurls objects held in the hand, kicks out. Children tool about on the ground. Slight anguish during discomfort. Thinks about suicide without really wanting to die.

PAGE 1367

Tense irritable, depressed and capable of murder when in a temper. Aversion to company.

Abdomen

Hematemesis and melaena. Aerophagy. Acrid dyspepsia. Gastric and duodenal ulcers. Spasmodic colon infections. Oxyuric diseases.

Ears

Acute or burning pains like otitis, but without fever.

Eyes

Burning pains. Acute pains, stitching. Pains ameliorated by pressure. **Eyes** red, tired by light. Intermittent failing of sight. Meibomian cyst.

Female

Menses with blood clots. Copious white discharge, worse during ovulation. Blood-streaked, brownish discharge before menses. Fibrous blood clots at the end of menses. Menses regular with blood clots for 7 days. Boils in the anal and vulvar regions. Anal and vulvar boils. Vaginitis. Vulvar pruritus. Leucorrhoea. Metritis of the cervix.

Food

Aversion to butter, pork, beef, eggs, especially hard-boiled eggs, green beans, salad, onions, garlic, cucumber and chocolate, which he cannot digest. Desires fats, sugar, salt, butter and eggs.

Head

Digestive migraine. Frontal headache with feeling of heaviness. Headache, aggravated during the week preceding menses. Headache appearing in the morning. Headache with diarrhea and furred tongue.

Heart

Feeling of weight in the precordial region. Palpitations from the slightest emotion, when lying down. Angina pectoris. Coronary disease.

Kidneys

Urine cloudy and fetid. Whitish tissues in the urine. Cystitis after eating pork. Violent, burning pains in the urethra. Pain in the loin. Cystitis. Pyelitis. Pyelonephritis.

Limbs

Spasms of the hands. Functional or professional contracture. Writer's cramp, pianist's cramp, dancer's cramp. Flexor contraction of the little finger. Cannot close the hand. Intermittent claudication. Pain in the calf, pain forcing him to walk with a stick, cramps in the legs.

Feet numb, as if frozen, aggravated by cold weather. Sciatic pain. Legs look bruised. Hammer-toes.

Lungs

Cough with sputum.

Mouth

Aphthae and mouth ulcers. Cracking at the corners of the lips, resistant to treatment. Taste of salt in the mouth. Gums sensitive.

Nose

Nasal blockage. Impression of greasy discharge at the back of the nose. Hypertrophic chronic rhinitis.

Rectum

Diarrhea with headache and furred tongue. Alternation of diarrhea and constipation. Constipation with empty urging. Stools yellow, soft, in the morning after breakfast. Hematemesis and melaena. Presence of oxyuris in stools.

Skin

Itching vesicles. Herpetic eruption. Papular, pustular eruption, erythematous, dry, peeling. Severe pruritus. Nails split. Hair falls out. Alopecia.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Gastric and duodenal ulcers. Aerophagy.

Temperature

Perspires under the arms, hands clammy. Copious perspiration from the axilla, falling in large drops, clammy hands.

Throat

Acute pharyngitis with difficulty in speaking.

Vertigo

Vertigo with feeling that the ground is coming up to meet him. Vertigo, accompanied by colored lights.

Comments

The keynote of Prot. is suddenness and violence with nervous symptoms and spasm. Violent temper in a child with kicking. Emotional hysteria such as one connects with Ignatia and Nat-m.

PAGE 1368

Petit mal attacks of epilepsy. The element of spasm in peripheral vessels makes it valuable in Raynaud's Syndrome, along with Secale and in some cases of cramp.

Migraines headaches with blurred vision and Meniere's syndrome may be helped.

In the skin we find herpetic eruptions with pain out of proportion to the lesion and angioneurotic edema.

In the digestive sphere the sudden onset is important, either hemorrhage or perforation without any previous stomach symptoms but with a history of nervous strain building up. This slow build up of stress in business and society with a sudden catastrophe is typical of Western countries today. Needless to say the patient with severe hemorrhage or perforation may require transfusion or surgical intervention.

Compare

(1) Psorinum - Inhibition, chilliness, sadness, periodic migraine, nocturnal need to eat, morning diarrhea, weakness in the back and joints, evil-smelling eruptions, appearing in winter, disappearing in summer.

(2) Sulphur - Allergic, psoric conditions, burning skin with eruptions and itching. Impatient, quarrelsome, asthenic.

(3) Tub. - Unstable, emotional, aggravated by physical or mental effort, emaciation, sweating, morning diarrhea. Aggravated by damp and cold and weather changes.

Relations

Related remedies are Ignatia, Nat-m., Apis, Cuprum.

SOURCES

Bach. Julian.

Prunus padus

(bird cherry)

Pharmacy

Prun-p. Prunus padusrheum. Bird cherry. Cerasus padus. Padus racemosa. Padus vulgaris. N. O. Rosaceae. Tincture of leaves and bark of small twigs collected when in blossom. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Prunus padus was proved by Lembke. The plant is now classed with the Cherries, but Clarke retain it under its old name. In Scotland it is known as the Hayberry. The fruit is small, black and nauseous to the taste. In the North of Europe it enters into the formation of a palatable liqueur.

The juice is also expressed and drunk with milk, while the residue of the fruit is kneaded up into cakes. (Treasury of Botany). **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

Lembke's *Prun-p.* proving brought out marked symptoms in head, rectum, chest and heart. Pains were pressive in head, sticking in rectum, pressive beneath sternum.

Heart-beats were tumultuous. The symptoms were worse by pressure, sitting, standing, stooping and walking.

Clinical

Headache. **Heart**, disorders. Rectum, pains.

Compare

(1) **Heart**, *Crat.*, *Prun. sp.*, *Prun. v.*, *Lauro*.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Prunus spinosa

(black thorn)

Pharmacy

Prun. Prunus spinosa. Black thorn. Sloe. N. O. Rosaceae. Tincture of buds just before flowering. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

History

Prunus spinosa was proved by Wahle. The symptoms resemble those of *Prun-p.* in general, but some very strongly characterized ones were produced. The pains were pressive and out pressive and out-shooting.

These pains are felt in skull, eye, root of nose and ears, the teeth feel raised out of their sockets.

Prunus spinosa has shooting from within out from before backward. These pains occurring in and around the eye have led to its successful use in glaucoma, ciliary neuralgia, choroido-retinitis, irido-choroiditis, irido-cyclitis. Spraining pains and pains which take away the breath. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Prun. especially acts on the nerves, respiratory orbital and on urinary organs. Ciliary neuralgia. (Spig.)

Special action on the urinary organs and the head. Very valuable in certain neuralgias, anasarca and especially edema.

PAGE 1369

Prun. pains are shooting, pressing outwards, lightning like, wandering, causing shortness of breath. Ankle and foot feel sprained. Neuralgia. Cramps.

Edema. Pains after shingles. Nerve paralysis. Compensatory effects. Ill effects of sun, sprains, over-lifting. Dropsy caused by defective heart.

Clinical

Appetite, lost. Ascites. Breast, pain. Choroiditis. Ciliary neuralgia. Cystitis. Dropsy.

Dysuria. Flatulent. Earache. **Eyes**, choroiditis. Glaucoma. **Heart**, affection. Hernia. Herpes zoster. Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Neuralgia. Sprains. Strangury. Stricture. Toothache. Vitreous, opacities.

Modalities

Better from rest from doubling up. Biting the teeth together helps toothache. Worse stooping, ascending. Worse by touch, pressure. Worse motion, jarring, must walk carefully. Worse night. Worse from warm food, (toothache).

Symptoms

MIND

Restlessness, walks about constantly, cannot remain in one place.

Abdomen

Ascites. Cramp-like pain in bladder region, worse from walking.

Back

As of a lump below the left scapula.

Chest

Angina pectoris.

Eyes

Ciliary neuralgia. Pain in right eyeball, as if it would burst. Shooting like lightning through the brain to occiput. Sudden pain in left eye as if it would burst, better by lachrymation. Irido-choroiditis. Opacity of vitreous humor. **Eyes** *feel as if bursting*.

Female

Menses, thin, watery too early too copious with sacral pain. Leucorrhoea, acrid, watery purulent, staining yellow.

Head

Pressing, tearing pain beneath skull. Shooting from right frontal bone through brain to occiput. Piercing toothache, as if teeth were pulled out, worse taking anything warm.

Headache from heat of sun.

Heart

Hypertrophied. Furious beating of heart, worse slightest motion. Knocking at heart with labored breathing worse least motion. Cardiac dropsy. Throbbing of carotid arteries.

Angina pectoris.

Kidneys

Tenesmus of bladder. Ineffectual effort to urinate. Cramp in bladder from pressure of flatus, must double up to urinate.

Urgent desire to urinate, urine reaches glans penis and then returns with violent pain and spasms and tenesmus in rectum. Neuralgic dysuria. Glans pains on urinating. Must press a long time before urine appears. Pulsating pudendum. Stream of urine thin like a thread or forked.

Limbs

Edema of feet. Itching at the tips of fingers as if frozen. Thumb as if sprained, hindering writing.

Lungs

Oppression of chest, anxious, short respiration. Wheezing when walking. Short breath with pains. Feeling as if air inhaled did not reach the pit of stomach, has to yawn and try to take a deep inspiration. Air hunger.

Male

Pulsation in glans from jar of walking.

Mouth

Teeth feel pulled out. Toothache better by biting teeth together.

Rectum

Hard, nodular stool with rectal pain, as if angular body were pressed inward. Burning in anus after slimy diarrhea.

Sensations

As if a sharp corner pressing against top of head. Headache as if from sun. As if skull would be pressed outward by a sharp plug. As if inner portion of eye would be torn out. Eyeball as if crushed or pressed asunder. Sighing as if climbing a steep mountain. As if small of back had been injured. As if right thumb sprained, as if left ankle sprained, as if first joint of big toe pulled out.

Skin

Herpes zoster. Dropsy. Itching on tips of fingers, as if frozen.

Temperature

Night sweat.

Comments

A remarkable Prunus spin. symptom is: "Breath always seems to remain sticking in pit of stomach."

This symptom with "pain as if sprained in left ankle," led Lippe to make a remarkable cure in this case: A young lady, 16, jumped from a carriage while the horse was running away and sprained her ankle. Left ankle and foot much swollen.

PAGE 1370

As swelling abated, breathing became rapid, great oppression with constantly recurring desire to take a long breath, felt as if air inhaled did not reach pit of stomach and until she could force air so far down had to yawn and try to take a deep inspiration. The tightness, stitches and sticking pains in chest have marked Prun. as a remedy in many cases of neuralgic pains with or following herpes zoster.

The urinary symptoms are perhaps the most peculiar of all. Pressure of abdominal flatulence on the bladder is not an uncommon symptom and is met by Prun.: "Flatulence presses on bladder and causes cramps in bladder so that he is obliged to double up."

Strangury of the most painful description was produced and this symptom, which is quite characteristic: Hurriedly impelled to pass urine, which, however, seems to pass forward into glans penis and then return and cause most violent pain in urethra. Menses are too

early too profuse, last too long and are thin and watery. There is lectureship, which weakens and stains yellow. The right side is much more affected than the left.

C. M. Boger gives this confirmation of Prun.: Man, 60 with enlarged prostate, had frequent urging to urinate, day and night. Shooting pains in neck of bladder unless desire to urinate is at once gratified. Urination delayed if any great amount has accumulated.

Spasmodic tenesmus of bladder and rectum at close of urination with pains in glans. Pulsation in glans from jar of walking. Prun. 1,000c. (Fincke) removed the symptoms.

Compare

(1) Lauro.

(2) Prunus padus, Bird-cherry - sore throat, pressure behind sternum and sticking pain in rectum.

(3) Pyrus, Mountain Ash - irritation of eyes, constriction around waist, spasmodic pains in uterus, bladder, heart, cold-water sensation in stomach, coldness extends up esophagus, neuralgic and gouty pains.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Prunus virginiana

(choke-cherry)

Pharmacy

Prun-v. Prunus virginiana. Wild cherry. Cerasus virginiana. Choke-cherry. N. O.

Rosaceae. Tincture of inner bark. Solution of concentrated resinous extract, Prunin.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in 5 or 10 drop doses.

Herbal

Hale says the cold infusion of Prunus virginiana has been used from time immemorial for irregular intermittent action of the heart with deficient impulse.

Hale adds cough, sympathetic with heart troubles, dyspepsia with tendency to acidity, slow digestion, loss of appetite and heartburn. Excessive doses have caused "dull, heavy feeling in head" like that of the other Pruneae.

Seymour Taylor says it is especially useful in dilatation of right heart, whether as a result of chronic bronchitis or of mitral stenosis.

Burnett used it for weak digestion especially of elderly people. He regarded it as a mild form of Hcy. ac. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Prun-v. is a heart tonic. It relieves the flagging and distended ventricle, irritable heart, dilatation of right heart, cough, worse at night on lying down, weak digestion, especially in elderly people, chronic bronchitis increases muscular tone.

Clinical

Acidity. Anorexia. Dyspepsia. **Heart**, weakness, hypertrophy. **Heart**burn.

Comments

Laidlaw gives as a particular indication: Persistent coughs acquired in winter, worse at night on lying down. Also: spasmodic and asthmatic coughs.

PAGE 1371

Attacks of wheezing and whistling in trachea and large bronchi and cough left behind after an attack of influenza.

Laidlaw's first case was this: A delicate girl, 20 took cold, which began with coryza and in a few days passed into a cough with scanty expectoration and soreness under sternum. Cough was persistent and annoying at all times, but worse at night.

After many other remedies had failed Prunin (the preparation Laidlaw uses), one grain every two hours, relieved in two days and cured in a week. A recurrence some months later was rapidly cured by the same remedy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Psorinum

(scabies nosode)

Pharmacy

Psor. Psorinum. Scabies Nosode. The product of "Psora sicca" epidermoid efflorescence of Pityriasis by Gross. The salt from a product of Psora by Hering. Triturations. Historical dose: All potencies, 30th and higher potencies.

History

Dr. Hering prepared this nosode from sero-purulent matter of scabies vesicles. The therapeutic field of action is found in the so called Psoric manifestations, when there is a lack of reaction in chronic diseases, when well related remedies fail to relieve or to permanently improve, also when Sulphur seems indicated but fails to relieve. Clears up confused cases.

As Sulphur has been the chief remedial agent in both schools in the treatment of itch and itch-like eruptions, it is natural to find in the nosode of Psora or constitutional itch, a close analog of Sulph. Psorinum has been proved entirely in the potencies.

Clarke had frequently seen Psor. develop some of its own symptoms in patients whom it has benefited in other ways. A man who complained of "cloudiness of mind and difficult thinking," and who had among other symptoms, "Left foot colder than right," received Psor. 30c. It removed these symptoms, but while under its influence these new symptoms appeared:

Heavy headache across the eyebrows, greasiness of face and forehead.

A woman to whom Clarke gave Psor. 30c complained that after each dose she had a feeling "as if something in the head were being screwed up and drawn," one of Hahnemann's symptoms is "Spasmodically contracting headache,"

A patient who took Psor. 500c complained that it had a "filthy taste." Psor. 20,000 c. has produced an eruption of boil-like indurations in both axillae, first in the left then in right. The general symptoms were very greatly relieved at the same time.

Psor. has cured more cases of hay fever in Clarke's practice than any other single remedy. Many cases have a psoric basis and when the basic taint is corrected the irritating agents have no effect. Nasal polyps have also been cured with Psor. when the general symptoms indicate the remedy.

Homeopathic

The therapeutic field of this remedy is found in mainly psoric manifestations. Psor. chiefly affects the skin, folds of, sebaceous glands, ears, bowels, respiration and right side. Allergies and hay fever. Psor. is a cold medicine, wants the head kept warm, wants

warm clothing even in summer. Extreme sensitiveness to cold. Debility independent of any organic disease, especially the weakness remaining after acute disease.

Psor. is adapted to dirty persons with filthy smelling body even after a bath. Pale, sickly, delicate, unhealthy looking children, who have a disagreeable smell around them. The skin symptoms very prominent. Unhealthy skin. Severe itching, worse at night, heat of bed. Itching leads to despair. Eczema and Psoriasis. Itching is worse from wool clothing. Eruptions and rashes disappear in summer, appear in winter. Easy perspiration when walking.

Offensive discharges. Scrofulous patients. Secretions have a filthy smell. Profuse sweating. Foul, discharges, odor of the body, stools, eruptions, sweat, stubborn foot sweat. Secretions thick. Weak, tender and thin. Easily takes cold, chilled. Clothing seems large or he feels pushed down when walking in the sun. Hungry or unusually well before an attack. Wants to wash parts.

Lack of reaction when well-chosen remedies fail to act. Weakness, remaining after acute diseases or independent of any organic diseases after loss of fluids.

PAGE 1372

Feels good and bad by turns. Looseness of joints of teeth etc. Dread of least cold air or draft. Wears warm clothes even in summer. Washes his hands and feet constantly.

Nervous, restless persons who are easily startled. Prostration. Feels sick all over. Recurrences of diseases. Often gives immunity from catching colds. Syphilis inherited and tertiary. Cardiac weakness. Sick babies will not sleep day and night but worry, fret and cry or good and play all day, troublesome screaming all night. Difficulty in breathing when standing in open air, wants to go home and lie down. Enlarged glands.

Clinical

Acne. Adenoids. Allergies. Anus, itching. Asthma. Backaches. Bedwetting. Boils. Cancer. Cholera infantum. Cough. Constipation. Cornea, ulcers. Crusta lactea. Crusta serpigiosa. Debility. Diarrhea. Diphtheria after-effects. Dyspepsia. Eczema. Eruptions, itching. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Gouty. Hayfever. Headaches. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoid. Hernia. Hydrocele. Impotence. Influenza. Injuries. Itching. Leucorrhoea. Lice. Lienteria. Liver, disorders. Melancholia, religious. Nose, redness. Odor, fetid. Ophthalmia, scrofulous. Otorrhoea, fetid. Ozaena. Peritonitis, tubercular. Plica polonica. Polyps. Quinsy. Scabies. Sciatica. Scurvy. Skin disorders. Spina bifida. Spleen, disorders. Sprains. Syphilis. Throat, mucus. Tinea capitis. Tonsils, concretions. Ulcers.

Causations

Ill effects of infectious diseases lasting for years, emotions, over-lifting injuries, blows, sprains, dislocations. Slight emotions causes severe ailments.

Constitutions

Psor. is specially suited to: (1) Scrofulous, nervous, restless persons who are easily startled. (2) Psoric constitutions, lack of reaction after severe diseases. (3) Complaints of psoric origin, patients emit a disagreeable odor. (4) Pale, sickly, delicate children.

(5) Peevish, unhealthy-looking children, who have a disagreeable odor about them. (6) Dirty people in whom the body has a filthy smell which no amount of washing can remove. (7) Those subject to diseases of the glands and skin and who have had eruptions suppressed. **Planets:** Saturn, Mercury.

Modalities

Better heat, warm clothing, even in summer. Better from lying with head low or quietly. Better when eating, worse immediately after (rush of blood to head). Better from coffee, washing, nosebleed. Better by rest and in room. Better from hard pressure, profuse sweating. Better lying down. Worse from cold, open air, washing. changing weather, stormy. Worse from heat of bed of woolens of exertion in hot sunshine. Worse from suppressions, contact of his own limbs. Worse by bandage touch, pressure, rubbing, scratching. Worse lying right side, (liver). Overlifting causes thoughts to vanish. Worse walking, moving. Worse evening and before midnight, night, morning on waking. Winter causes cough. Summer causes diarrhea, itching eruptions. Worse before a thunderstorm. Worse periodically, yearly, full moon, (bedwetting).

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety. Foreboding. Despair of recovery, great despondency, hopeless. Despair from itching. Melancholy, religious, gloomy. Horrid thoughts, suicidal tendency. Feels himself poor. Fears the business will fail. Fear of fire of being alone of becoming insane etc. Aversion to work. Children very fretful, day and night. Peevish, irritable, noisy, easily startled. Severe ailments from even slight emotions. Dull, beclouded mind. Difficult thinking. Feels restless for days before a thunderstorm comes.

PAGE 1373

Abdomen

Flatulent with disorders of liver. Colic better eating and passing fetid flatus. Flatus like bad eggs. Pain in abdomen after eating.

Back

Lumbar ache worse standing or walking. Drawing pain extending to shoulder. Sticking in back.

Boring in vertebrae in morning with colic, as from rheumatism. Bruised feeling in evening, cannot straighten it.

Breasts

Breasts swollen, nipples red. Eruptions on breasts causing excoriation. Burning and itching pimples around nipples.

Chest

Hot sensation in chest. Feeling of ulceration under sternum. Pain in chest, better lying down. Chest pain extends to shoulder, worse cold drinks.

Ears

Raw, red, oozing scabs around ears. Humid sores, behind the ears. Herpes from temples over ears to cheeks. Intolerable itching. Offensive discharge from eczema around ears. Intolerable itching. Putrid otorrhea with headache with offensive watery diarrhea. Fetid pus from ears, brownish offensive. Red wax. Illusory noises, as if he heard with ears not his own.

Eyes

Agglutinated. Blepharitis. Chronic ophthalmia, that constantly recurs. Edges of lids red. Secretion acrid. Gummy. Everted eyelids. Sensation as if something were moving or one were playing with his fingers before eyes. Recurring chronic ophthalmia. Objects tremble, then get dark. Darkness before eyes.

Face

Pale, sickly, dirty, fuzzy or puffy. Red small pimples on. Acne rosacea. Swelling of the upper lip. Down on. Swelling of upper lip. Pale, delicate. Humid eruption on face. Sickly.

Female

Leucorrhea fetid, lumpy with much backache and debility. Leucorrhea, gushing, fetid with violent pain in sacrum. Dysmenorrhea, near menopause. Menses, early and profuse. Obstinate vomiting during pregnancy. Fetus moves too violently. When after an abortion, the woman gets on her feet, the flow starts anew. Pimples oozing an acrid fluid that burns and excoriates the glands.

Food

Loss of appetite after illness with great thirst. Ravenous appetite yet grows thin. Desires, beer, acids. Aversion to pork. Drinking causes cough.

Head

Chronic headaches, hungry during attacks of vertigo. Migraines. Hammering pain. Awakens at night with pain as from blow on head. Headaches, as from a heavy blow with suppressed menses, follows visual disturbances, better nosebleed. Pain, alternates with other complaints. Dull, pressive pain in occiput. Brain feels too large, worse change of weather. Head feels separated from the body. Sensitive to drafts about head, wants it covered in hot weather. Twitching in temples. Spots of white skin with white lock of hair. Humid eruption on scalp, hair matted. Dry, lusterless, rough hair. Tangled hair.

Heart

Gurgling at the heart worse lying down. **Heart** murmurs and mitral regurgitation. Pericarditis. Pulse, weak, irregular.

Kidneys

Bed wetting, worse full moon, obstinate. Has to pass urine several times from weakness of bladder.

Limbs

Joints feel loose, as if they would not hold together. Eruptions around joints makes walking difficult. Eruptions around fingernails. Hot itching soles. Fetid foot sweat, (Sil.)

Liver

Pain in liver worse sneezing. Flatulent with disorders of liver.

Lungs

Asthma with dyspnea, worse sitting up, better lying down and keeping arms spread wide apart. Dry, hard cough with great weakness in chest. Cough returns every winter from suppressed eruption. Cough worse lying down, drinking. Hay fever returning irregularly every year. Bloody expectoration with hot sensation in chest.

PAGE 1374

Male

Offensive genitals. Gripping in testes. Chronic gonorrhea, painless discharge from urethra staining yellow. Aversion to sex. Want of enjoyment of emission during sex.

Mouth

Obstinate cracks at corners. Teeth feel loose, then pain worse touch. Tip of tongue feels scalded. filthy taste. Tongue, gums ulcerated tough mucus of foul taste adheres to soft palate. Gums, bleed, spongy, settled away from the teeth.

Pyorrhoea. Obstinate, cracks in the corners of lips. Taste bitter better eating or drinking.

Neck

Glands of neck swollen and on touch bruised pain extending to head. Sticking in neck with pustules. Herpetic eruption on side of neck extending from cheek. Nape excoriated by discharge from eczema capitis.

Nose

Hay fever, regularly returning every year. Recurring colds. Dry, coryza with stoppage of nose. Chronic catarrh, dropping from posterior sinuses. Acne rosacea. Red small pimples on.

Rectum

Stools, mucous, bloody, excessively fetid, dark fluid. Stools, dark, brown, horribly putrid, gushing of penetrating odor, going through the whole house. Cholera infantum. Constipation of infants in pale, sickly scrofulous children. Involuntary stools with sleep. Stools soft, but difficult. Hemorrhages from rectum in old women. Has to go several times to pass normal stools. Chronic diarrhea, early morning, urgent. Burning in rectum. Hard, difficult stool with blood from rectum and burning hemorrhoids.

Sensations

As if frightened. As if he would lose his senses. As if stupid in left half of head. As if brain had not room enough in forehead. **Eyes** as if pressed outward. As from heavy blow on forehead. As if brain would protrude. As if sand in eyes. As if he heard with ears not his own. Cheek-bones as if ulcerated. Condyle of jaw as if lame. Tongue as if burnt. Teeth as if glued together. Plug in throat. Throat as if narrowing. As if intestines hanging down.

Skin

Dirty, rough, scabby, greasy, breaks out in folds. Intolerable itching, worse heat of bed. Scratches raw or until it bleeds. Herpetic eruptions, especially on scalp and bends of joints with itching. Enlarged glands. Sebaceous glands secrete excessively, oily skin. Indolent ulcers, slow to heal. Eczema behind ears. Crusty eruptions all over. Urticaria, worse exertion. Pustules near finger-nails.

Excrescences disappear in summer, only to occur again in winter. Recurring body lice. Scabies. Condylomata on edges of skin.

Sleep

Sleepless from intolerable itching. Easily started. Dreams vivid, continue after waking.

Stomach

Belchings, sour, rancid, tasting and smelling like rotten eggs. like bad eggs. Very hungry always, must have something to eat in the middle of the night. Nausea, vomiting of pregnancy. Vomiting of pregnancy when not relieved by other drugs. Waterbrash when lying down.

Temperature

Heat with steaming sweat. Sweat, easy, profuse worse night, cold, on palms.

Throat

Tonsils greatly swollen, painful swallowing with pain in ears. Profuse offensive saliva tough mucus in throat. Recurring quinsy. Eradicates tendency to quinsy. Hawking up of cheesy, pea-like balls of disgusting smell and taste. (Agar.) As of a plug in throat impeding hawking.

Comments

One great mark of distinction between Sulph. and Psor. is that the Psor. patient is exceedingly chilly likes to have a fur cap on in summer, while the Sulph. patient is predominating hot.

H. C. Allen gives another: Psor. is indicated in chronic cases when well-selected remedies fail to relieve or to permanently improve (in acute diseases Sulph.), also when Sulph. seems indicated but fails to relieve.

PAGE 1375

The chief of the keynotes of Psor. is: Lack of vital reaction, prostration after acute disease, depressed, hopeless, night-sweats. Hopelessness, despair of perfect recovery is part of the lack of reaction, emaciation and foul body odor may accompany it.

"Foulness" may be considered the second keynote of Psor. Eruptions have offensive discharges, the otorrhea is horribly offensive.

The diarrhea (especially of cholera infantum) is profuse, watery, dark brown and even black and is putrid smelling like carrion.

Hawley reports a case of cholera infantum which seemed to defy every remedy. Stools very thin and watery, dirty greenish, smelt like carrion. Child very fretful, had no sleep for two days and nights. Psor. 42,000 c (Fincke), one dose in water. In two hours the child went to sleep in four days it was well without repetition of the dose.

Another case of Hawley's: Miss N., 20, had an eruption in bends of elbows and knees, dry, scaly with little pointed vesicles round the reddened edges, disappeared entirely in summer and reappeared when cold weather set in, violent itching, worse by warmth of bed or by scratching. Psor. 42,000 c, two doses at six weeks' interval, cured. No return the following winter.

Psor. also cured Headache preceded by dimness of sight or spots before eyes. Headache and eruptions, worse during the changeable weather (Wesselhoeft). Always very hungry during headaches.

Miss C., convalescing from typhoid fever, reported: "Stationary, no appetite," Psor. 400 c produced immediate change and ravenous appetite. Mr. P., 50, complained of nothing but weakness, no appetite, least exertion puts him into a perspiration. Psor. 40 c cured rapidly.

Mr. X., 21, was obliged one day to run until nearly exhausted. Though strong and well before he now became weak, perspiring easily, severe pains right side, worse by coughing, laughing and motion. Psor. 40 c cured rapidly.

Extreme dullness, fears inflammation of brain, better by nosebleed. Headache following darkness before eyes. Black spots before eyes. Psor. cured. Horribly offensive, nearly painless, almost involuntary, dark and watery stool, only in night and most towards morning.

Mr. C., 43, spare, dark. Hypochondriacal. "Nervous" nine months. Had to give up business.

Took much Quinine and other drugs. Complains of very disagreeable feeling about the head and manifests mental depression, thinks he will never recover, has lost all hope. Cannot apply his mind to business. Seems confused, cannot reckon. Numbness of legs and arms, worse left side, worse going to bed, formication and crawling with prickling and smarting on scalp and same on limbs. Tongue coated white.

After three months treatment was stationary. It was then ascertained that he sweated very easily on least exertion and somewhat at night and had loss of memory. Psor. 400 c soon caused improvement and enabled 'the patient to return to business (Bell).

G. A. Whippy cured the following case with Psor. 200c, a dose every third night: Carpenter, 40, long-standing discharge of reddish cerumen from left ear, worse at night. Sensation of valve opening and shutting in left ear, worse afternoon. Buzzing in ear, which stopped suddenly and was followed by violent itching.

Dull, heavy pain in base of brain in afternoon with sensation as though skin of abdomen was greatly relaxed and drawn down. Face sallow and greasy, several pustules on chin and neck which itch intensely and bleed when scratched.

Other leading indications of Psor. are: Sick babies will not sleep day or night, but worry, fret, cry or good and play all day, restless, troublesome, screaming all night. Weakness from loss of fluids after acute disease with or without organic lesion. Whole body painful, easily sprained and inured.

PAGE 1376

Great sensitiveness to cold air, change, storms to sun, restless for days before a thunderstorm.

A symptom often met with in practice and useful to remember is: "Feels unusually well day before attack." Headache better by eating from suppressed menses, better by nosebleed. Dry, lusterless hair, plica polonica.

Worse during menses from fats, sugar, coffee, meat. Quinsy, throat burns, feels scalded, cutting, tearing intense pain on swallowing, profuse offensive saliva tough mucus in throat, must hawk continually, tendency to quinsy.

Compare

(1) Pediculus - psoric manifestations in children. Eruption on dorsum of hands, feet, neck. Prurigo, pellagra. Unusual aptitude for study and work.

(2) Pediculus - ?(cooties) transmit typhus and trench fever.

(3) In lack of reaction compare Op., Calc. and Nat-a.

(4) Gaertner.

Relations

Complementary: Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ptelea trifoliata

(hop tree)

Pharmacy

Ptel. Ptelea trifoliata. Hop Tree. Water ash. Wafer Ash. N. O. Xanthoxylaceae of the Rutaceae. Tincture of bark of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Ptelea is the Greek name for the Elm and was applied by Linnaeus to a genus of shrubs and small trees, natives of North America and Asia and included in Xanthoxylaceae.

In Canada the young green shoots of Ptelea are used as an anthelmintic in the form of an infusion. The fronds are bitter and aromatic and have been used as a substitute for hops, (Treasury of Botany).

One of the provers of Ptelea confirmed its anthelmintic powers by "a very copious expulsion of ascarides."

The proving was very thorough and extensive and T. Nichol, Burt and Cowperthwaite were among the provers.

A very marked action was on the liver and in those erysipelatous and urticaria eruptions that are so often concomitant with disorders of the liver. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Ptel. is a remarkable remedy in stomach and liver disorders. Atonic states of stomach. The aching and heaviness in the region of the liver is greatly aggravated by lying on the left side. Asthma. Stomach and liver symptoms associated with pain in limbs. Taste bitter and belchings either bitter or like rotten eggs. Aching and heaviness in the region of liver worse lying on left side. Headache with hunger, especially on awaking, may prove a keynote. Right (liver) side most affected.

A number of alternating symptoms were noted. Nervous pains alternating from left arm to left eye and temple. Liveliness alternates with sadness. As gastric symptoms improved difficulty of breathing came on. There is the ravenous hunger of the anti-psorics, empty sensation in esophagus in stomach. Sensitive to light, sound to open air. Enlarged feelings were noted: head feels large, fingers feel numb and large and clumsy.

Clinical

Asthma. Constipation. Dysentery. Dyspepsia. Erysipelas. Gall-stones. Headaches, gastric, bilious. Intermittents. Jaundice. Liver, congestion. Nightmare. Phosphaturia. Rheumatism. Spleen disorders. Stomach pain. Worms.

Modalities

Better eating sour, acid things. Better in cold air. Better morning and evening. Worse lying down, lying left side. Worse afternoon, early morning. Worse after eating, cheese, butter, meat, puddings. Worse in hot room. Worse after sleep, on awaking. Worse walking, speaking, mental exertion. Worse moving eyes, raising eyebrows. Worse before and after stool.

PAGE 1377

Symptoms

Abdomen

Much weight and pain in right side, heavy, aching feeling, relieved by lying on right side. Retraction of abdomen.

Ears

Swelling of gland under right ear, sharp pain behind ear. Shooting pains from left ear down spine. Intolerance of loud talking. Roaring and singing in ears.

Eyes

Pressure over eyes, worse lifting eyebrows. **Eyes** heavy. Pains over eyes. Sensitiveness to light.

Face

Face pale, especially round eyes, sickly, yellow. Burning in face.

Food

Appetite voracious. Tired before finishing eating. Desire for acid food. Aversion to meat, butter and rich food. Thirsty, drank much water. Absence of thirst with bitter taste.

Head

Feels dull and stupid. Pain from forehead to root of nose, pressing-outward pain. Frontal headache, worse noise, motion, night, rubbing eyes with acidity. Temples as if pressed together. Headache better after stool.

Limbs

Edema of feet and legs with liver disorders. Stomach and liver symptoms associated with pain in limbs.

Liver

Liver sore, swollen, sensitive to pressure.

Lungs

Feeling of pressure on lungs and of suffocation, when lying on back. Asthma, dyspnea, cramp-like pain in cardiac region.

Mouth

Excess of saliva with dry bitter taste. Tongue coated white or yellow, feels rough, swollen. Papillae red and prominent. (Arg-n.) Coating may be brownish-yellow. Breath, hot, burns the nostrils.

Nose

Sneezing. Influenza. Nose stopped, sore, breath burns and irritates nostrils.

Rectum

Pressure in rectum, urging to stool. Smarting in anus after hard stool with diarrhea stool. Stool followed by tenesmus and succeeded by itching and smarting at anus.

Sleep

Awakes languid and unrefreshed. Restlessness with frightful dreams, nightmares.

Stomach

Weight and fullness. Heat, dryness and distressing feeling of emptiness in esophagus. Belching, nausea and vomiting. Constant sensation of corrosion, heat and burning in stomach. Stomach feels empty after eating.

Throat

Throat sore, ulcerated, worse right side. Burning and pricking pains, especially in tonsils. Dryness, roughness, heat, constriction in throat.

Comments

Hale says Ptel. has not the violent action of Podo. or Iris-v., but "a slow, pervading" action and causes chronic ailments. He has found it useful in "bilious headache, dyspepsia, gastralgia, congestion of the liver, chronic hepatitis and chronic erysipelas." Others have used it in chronic rheumatism, dysentery and constipation.

Hale says the oily constituent of Ptel. resembles Turpentine and one of the most marked symptoms of the proving is: "Pressure as from a stone in pit of stomach," recalling Abies-n. and the conifers.

In the proving the liver was swollen and tender, but it was better lying on right side and worse lying on left

H. K. Leonard cured a seemingly hopeless case with Pte. Ix on this symptom: Weight, aching distress, dull pain in hepatic region, better lying on right side, turning on left causes a dragging as if liver pulling on its ligaments. The dull, muddled headed feeling is another liver symptom.

J. Preston cured with Ptel. a case of jaundice following gall-stones with great emaciation. Aching distress, general aching and soreness, malaise.

Compare
(1) Merc., Mag-m., Nux-v., Chel.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Pulex irritans

(common flea)

Pharmacy

Pulx. Pulex irritans. Common Flea. Historical dose: All potencies, low and high potencies.

PAGE 1378

History

The Pulex irritans has marked urinary and female symptoms. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Pulx. cannot retain urine, must attend the call immediately. Stains of menses and leucorrhoea are very hard to wash out. As if cotton ball inside the vagina.

Clinical

Abdomen bloated. Leucorrhoea.

Modalities

Better sitting or lying down. Worse left side, moving about.

Symptoms

MIND

Very impatient, irritable.

Back

Aches, weak, drawing of muscles below scapula. Backache. (Ox-ac.)

Eyes

Eyes feel as if enlarged.

Face

Wrinkled as of an old man.

Female

Menses delayed. Increased flow of saliva during. Intense burning in vagina. Leucorrhoea, profuse, foul, staining a greenish yellow, stains of menses and leucorrhoea very hard to wash out. Salivation during menses.

Food

Thirst especially during headache.

Head

Very impatient, cross and irritable. Frontal headache with enlarged feeling of eyes. face wrinkled and old-looking.

Kidneys

Flow of urine stops suddenly followed by pain. Urine foul. Urine scanty with frequent urging with pressure in bladder and tenesmus in urethra. Cannot retain urine, must attend to the call without delay. Irritable bladder before menses.

Mouth

Metallic taste. Sensation of a thread in throat. Thirsty, especially during headache.

Skin

Prickly itching. Sore spots all over. Skin emits foul odor.

Stomach

Breath and taste foul. Intense nausea with vomiting, purging and faintness. Stool very offensive.

Temperature

Feels a glow all over like being over steam, Chilly, while sitting beside the fire.

Throat

As if a thread hanging in.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Vulpes pulmo

(fox's lung)

Pharmacy

Pulm-v. Vulpes pulmo. Fox's Lung. A Sarcode. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, 6x trituration.

History

As the fox is probably the longest-winded of all animals, the doctrine of signatures pointed to his lungs as a likely remedy for short breath. The uses of tissues and organs as remedies have thrown light on many curiosities of ancient medicine. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Pulm-v. has persistent shortness of breath causing an attack of asthma on the slightest motion. Strong, sonorous bubbling rales.

Clinical

Asthma. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Lungs, edema, catarrh. Shortness of breath.

Comments

Grauvogl has put on record this case: Women, 65, much reduced in flesh by a persistent condition of humid asthma. It commenced with chronic catarrh and symptoms of edema of the lungs. Strong, sonorous bubbling, now rattling, now whistling sounds over whole chest and at some distance away, perceptible also to hand laid on chest.

Accelerated short breath amounting to suffocation, even without corresponding heaving of the chest, frequently with cough and inability to expectorate

Sometimes in light cases, there is no catarrh present and only persistent shortness of breath, becoming a paroxysm of asthma on the least bodily exertion. The patient could only live sitting up, bent forward, constant lividity of face, lips and limbs and dropsy of legs.

Heart

's pulsations irregular and death seemed imminent. Pulm-v. 1x grains right was given and repeated in an hour. Visible improvement set in but without increased expectoration.

After a third powder the patient was able to lie down and fell into a refreshing sleep lasting several hours. In eight days she engaged in her domestic duties.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1379

Pulsatilla pratensis

(pasque-flower)

Pharmacy

Puls. Pulsatilla nigricans. Pulsatilla pratensis. Anemone pratensis. Pasque-flower. Wind flower. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Sunny, sandy pastures in Central and Northern Europe and parts of South of England. Tincture of entire fresh plant when in flower (it flowers in spring and again in autumn). Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3 to 30 potency. Herbal

Pulsatilla is called Pasque Flower because it is in bloom at Easter and its flowers are used for coloring Easter eggs. The Anemone is a medicine of ancient date and its affinity for the eyes seems to have been noted from the first. Perhaps its tearful propensities gave rise to the legend that it sprang from the tears of Venus.

The behavior of the "Wind Flower," the sport of every gust, has been said to typify the action of the remedy. The fresh plant contains an acrid and vesicating principle and a corrosive oil, as well as a kind of tannin, which colors iron green in the dry state it is entirely deprived of this acrid quality. Grows in sandy pasture grounds, on hills and areas exposed to the sun.

Dioscorides mentions it as a remedy for headache and ophthalmia. Stoerck was the forerunner of Hahnemann in the modern use of Pulsatilla, which he employed especially in chronic disorders of the eyes (catarrh, amaurosis, spots on cornea).

Its juice draws blisters "to the extent, it is said of causing gangrene, if allowed to remain in contact with the part for a sufficient length of time.

But these properties are in a great measure, lost by dessication and ruminating animals, such as sheep and goats, eat the dry Pulsatilla, if mixed with other herbs without aversion or inconvenience."

Hahnemann says of Pulsatilla: "This powerful plant produces many symptoms on the healthy human body which often correspond to the marked symptoms commonly met with, hence, also, they admit of frequent homeopathic employment and often do good. It is therefore unquestionably reckon it as a remedy of many uses, a polycrest.

It is useful in acute as well as in chronic diseases. The homeopathic use of Puls. is most suitable when not only the physical symptoms of the remedy correspond in similarity to the physical symptoms of the disease.

Also when the mental and emotional disorders peculiar to the drug encounter similar states in the disease to be cured or at least in the temperament of the subject of treatment."

Hahnemann gives in the picture of the Puls. disposition and temperament: "A timid, weeping disposition with a tendency to inward grief and silent peevishness or at all events a mild and yielding disposition. Especially when the patient in his normal health was good-tempered and mild or even frivolous and good-humored.

It is therefore especially adapted for slow, phlegmatic temperaments, on the other hand, it is but little suitable for persons who form their resolutions with rapidity and are quick in their movements, even though they may appear to be good-tempered.

Puls. acts best where there is a disposition to chilliness and thirstlessness. It is suitable for females when their menses come on some days after the proper time.

Especially when the patient must lie long in bed at night before he can get to sleep and when the patient is worse in the evening. It is useful for the ill effects caused by eating pork."

PAGE 1380

Homeopathic

Pulsatilla affects the emotions, veins, mucous membranes, respiration and one side. It is pre-eminently a female remedy, especially for mild, gentle, yielding disposition. The disposition and mental state are the chief guiding symptoms to the selection of Pulsatilla.

Sad, crying readily, weeps when talking. Moody, contradictory. On account of its changing, shifting symptoms this remedy is known as a weather cock remedy. Symptoms rise to a certain pitch, then suddenly cease. Symptoms appear on one side or go to side lain on. Changeable nature is one of its most important keynotes.

Erratic temperatures in fevers. Wandering pains shift rapidly from one part to another, also with swelling and redness of the joints. Hemorrhages apparently stop and in a few hours return. Stools constantly changing color, no two stools alike.

Alternate pallor and redness of face. When one set of symptoms comes on another vanishes.

The patient seeks the open air, always feels better there, even though he is chilly. Mucous membranes are all affected. Discharges thick, bland and yellowish-green. Thirstless, peevish and chilly. When first serious impairment of health is referred to age of puberty. Great sensitiveness. Wants the head high. Feels uncomfortable with only one pillow. Lies with hands above head. Symptoms ever changing. Often indicated after abuse of Iron tonics and after badly-managed measles.

Thirstlessness, chilliness and shortness of breath with digestive or menstrual disorders. Chilliness with pains but burning with stitching pains with numbness. Mucous discharges are profuse, bland, thick, yellowish-green. Anemia.

Changing and contradictory symptoms. Alternations. Metastasis. Hemorrhages, passive, vicarious, blood dark, easily coagulating. Varicose veins. Heaviness. Scraping, jerking, tearing, ulcerative pains, wandering pains. Numbness, partial, hands, feet etc. of the part lain on of suffering parts. Chilly but craves for open air.

Puls. has never well since puberty. Chorea from amenorrhea or dysmenorrhea. The longer he lies in the morning the longer he wishes to lie. Cannot lie with head low. Child wants to be carried slowly. Symptoms in distant parts of the body cause dyspnea.

Sensation of distention in size, as if one part or every part were growing too large during pain. Bandaged sensation.

Wearing of flannels or woolen clothes cause itching and eruptions. Epilepsy with absent or irregular menses. Emaciation of suffering parts. Pulsation through whole body. Great inclination to stretch feet.

Clinical

Acne. Allergies. Amaurosis. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Bladder, catarrh. Blepharospasm. Breast-feeding, disorders. Breasts, pain. Bronchitis. Cataract. Catarrh. Chest, pains. Chicken pox. Chilblains.

Clavus. Colds. Conjunctivitis. Coughs. Diarrhea. Distention. Dysmenorrhea. Earache. Epilepsy. Nosebleed Eye, disorders. Fears. Feet, painful. Fetus, mal-position. Freckles.

Gonorrhea. Gout. Hands, painful. **Heart**, palpitations. **Heart**burn.

Hemorrhoids. Hydrocele, congenital. Hysteria. Intermittent fever. Faints. Labor, pains. Leucorrhoea. Measles. Menstruation, abnormal. Moles. Mumps. Neuralgias.

Nymphomania. Ovaries inflammation. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Pregnancy, troubles. Priapism. Prostate inflammation. Prostatorrhoea. Puerperal convulsions. Puerperal fever. Puerperal mania. Retained placenta. Rheumatism, gonorrhoeal. Sinusitis. Smell, loss. Spine, curvature. Styes. Synovitis. Tapeworm. Taste, lost. Tongue, coated. Toothaches. Urinary incontinence. Uterus, prolapse. Varicose veins. Whitlow.

Causations

Ill effects of suppressions, otorrhea, menses, lochia, milk etc. Abandonment. Grief. Eating ice cream, pork, fats, pastry, desserts. Chill. Wetting feet. Ill effects of eating pork, fats, pastry, mixed rich diet, tea.

Constitutions

It is a remedy for females of mild, gentle, plethoric, yielding disposition, who cry readily and weep when talking. Pale chilly blondes. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from cool, fresh, open air, gentle motion. Better from cold applications, cold food and drinks, though not thirsty. Better from uncovering, erect posture. Better from continued motion, pressure, rubbing, massage, lying with head high. Worse from warmth of air, stuffy rooms, clothes, bed, getting feet wet. Worse evening and night. Worse at twilight. Worse rest, beginning motion, lying, on one side. Worse from eating, long after, rich foods, fats, ice cream, pork, eggs. Worse puberty, pregnancy, before menses. Worse from iron, quinine, hanging down limbs, tea, thunderstorms, sun. Worse before thunderstorm. Sun aggravates.

Worse hot food is vomited immediately, aggravates toothache.

PAGE 1381

Symptoms

MIND

Irresolute. Mild, timid, emotional and tearful. Discouraged. Changeable moods. Easily offended. Weeps easily. Whining. Craves sympathy. Desires company. Children like to be carried and held. Fear of the opposite sex, marriage. Cries easily, moved to tears before menses.

History of abandonment or grief. Fear of abandonment. Fear to be alone of dark of ghosts in the evening, therefore wants to hide or run. Capricious. Miserly. Very irritable touchy, feels slighted or fears slight. Disgusted at everything. Suspicious. Answers, yes or no.

Fixed ideas about food, sex, religion. Sadness from disagreeable news. Mania from suppressed menses. Religious melancholy.

Abdomen

Great soreness of epigastrium. Cutting, pulsation in epigastrium. Painful, distended, loud rumbling. Pressure as from a stone. Colic with chilliness in evening. Feeling of numbness. Pains extend into groins. Hard painful lumps in both groins.

Back

As if cold water was poured down the back. Pain in back and small of back as from prolonged stooping. Curvature of the upper part of the spine. Backache worse lying on back, better lying on sides or changes of position, especially so during pregnancy. Back feels bandaged. Pain in sacrum on sitting. Shooting pain in the nape and back, between shoulders in sacrum after sitting.

Breasts

Breasts, sore, aching, lumps in girls before puberty. Thin milky fluid escapes from breasts in virgins, before puberty. Milk, suppressed, scanty. Weeps when the child is put to breast. Swelling of breasts after weaning. Galactorrhea. Secretion of milk during menses.

Chest

Smothering sensation on lying down. Pain as from ulcer in middle of chest. Pressure and soreness upon the chest. Chest oppressed, as by a load. Soreness or stitch beneath clavicles.

Ears

Catarrhal otitis. Earaches, worse night. Lobes of ear swollen. Otorrhea, discharge of pus of blood, thick yellow humor offensive after exanthemata. Mumps, especially metastatic to the breast or testes. Sensation as if something were being forced outward. Hearing difficult, as if the ear were stuffed. Deafness as if ears were stopped up, can hear better in car and in a warm room.

Eyes

Weeping eyes. Conjunctivitis from colds. Sub-acute conjunctivitis with dyspepsia, worse in warm room. Thick, profuse, yellow, bland discharges. Itching, burning in eyes, causing rubbing. Profuse lachrymation and secretion of mucus. Lids inflamed, agglutinated. Styes, recurrent. Veins of fundus oculi greatly enlarged. Fistula lachrymalis, discharging pus on pressure. Blepharitis. Acrid lachrymation. Dimness of vision with a sensation as though there were something covering the eyes, worse wind. Ophthalmia neonatorum. Blindness attacks, before menses. Amaurosis, paralysis of the optic nerve.

Face

Acne in young girls. Right-sided neuralgias with a profuse lachrymation. Pale. Licks lips. Crack in center of lower lip. Swelling of lower lip. Prosopalgia towards evening until midnight, chilly with pain.

PAGE 1382

Female

Amenorrhoea from wet feet, nervous debility or anemia. Suppressed menses from wet feet, nervous debility or chlorosis. Dysmenorrhoea. Tardy menses. Menses, dark thick too late, scanty after bathing, clotted, changeable intermittent, irregular, vicarious. Menses delayed at puberty. Leucorrhoea, milky, thick like cream with pain in the back and exhaustion, acrid. Mal-position of fetus, breach. Weak labor pains. Bearing down, worse lying. After-pains too long and too violent. Post-partum hemorrhages from retained placenta.

Food

Hunger, but does not know for what. Changeable appetite. Food tastes too salty. Sudden loathing, worse eating. Aversion to pork, meat, water, fats.

Aversion to bread, milk, smoking, buck-wheat, warm food and drink. Craves or dislikes butter. Desire for tonics. Desire for sour, refreshing things, lemonade. Desires, acids or what disagrees, refreshing things, pungent things, herring, cheese. Aggravated from rich foods, fats, pork, pastries, desserts, ice cream. Onions disagree. Thirstlessness with nearly all complaints.

Head

Headaches from overwork, suppressed sexual desire, indigestion, ice cream. Occipital pain, worse coughing. One-sided headaches, pulsating, bursting with scalding lachrymation of the affected side. Headaches of school girls at the time of puberty. Headaches, better walking in open air. Head seems heavy, cannot hold upright, cannot raise it. Profuse sweat on scalp. Wandering stitches about head, pains extend to face and teeth. Frontal and supra-orbital pains. Neuralgic scalding pains, beginning in right temporal side. Lachrymation of affected side. Pressure on vertex.

Heart

Palpitations, worse lying on left side anxious with amenorrhea from emotions after dinner. Catching pain with short breath better by pressure of a hand and walking.

Kidneys

Spasmodic pain in bladder after urinating. Cystitis with weeping. Burning in orifice of urethra during and after urination. Hematuria after urination. Urine dribbles when angry. Involuntary urination at night during sleep, while coughing, sneezing or passing flatus. Involuntary on lying down, laughing, hearing sudden noise after surprise, shock. Heavy pressure or cramp in bladder after urination. Sensation as of a stone rolling in the bladder. Urging to urinate when lying on back. Stricture, urine passed only in drops and stream interrupted. (Clem.)

Limbs

Joints, swollen, red. Pains down lower limbs, alternating sides. Drawing, tensive pain in thighs and legs with restlessness, sleeplessness and chilliness.

Pain in limbs, shifting rapidly, tensive pain, letting up with a snap. Arms feel broken and dislocated. Elbows numb. Hip-joint painful. Legs feel heavy and weary. Numbness in legs when after long standing. Knees swollen with tearing drawing pains. Sticking in tibia worse lying better cool air and walking. Boring pain in heels toward evening. Pains, worse from letting the affected limb hang down. (Vip.) Veins full, varicose, painful. Veins in forearms and hands swollen. Milk leg. Periostitis. Inclination to stretch the feet. Feet red inflamed, swollen, edematous. Cold sweat on legs. Foul foot sweat.

PAGE 1383

Lungs

Asthma from suppressions. Shortness of breath, worse lying on left side. Smothering sensation on lying down, worse in warm, stuffy rooms. Cough dry, hacking from tickling in epigastrium. Dry cough in evening and at night, must sit up in bed to get relief. Expectoration, bland, yellow, greenish. Loose cough in the morning with copious mucous expectoration. Expectoration, thick, purulent, slimy, sweet, salty, bitter as it loosens up. Short breath, anxiety and palpitations when lying on left side. (Phos.) Urine emitted with cough. (Caust.) Cough after measles.

Male

Orchitis, gonorrhoeal or from sitting on cold stones. Pain from abdomen to testicles. Burning down left spermatic cord. Acute prostatitis, enlarged prostate. Epididymitis. Testicles hang low down. Bloody emissions. A thick, yellow discharge from urethra, late stage of gonorrhoea. Acute prostatitis. Pain and tenesmus in urinating, worse lying on back.

Mouth

Breath offensive. Greasy taste. Dry mouth without thirst, wants it washed frequently. Yellow or white tongue, covered with a tenacious mucous. Toothache, relieved by holding cold water in mouth. (Coff.) Food, especially bread, tastes bitter. Much sweet saliva. Alterations of taste, bitter, bilious, greasy, salty, foul.

Taste bitter especially for bread. Diminished taste and smell to all foods. Food, leaves an after taste. Saliva, tenacious, frothy cotton like. Crack in middle of lower lip. Frequently licks the dry lips.

Nose

Loss of smell with catarrh. Foul discharge or odor before the nose. Chronic bland yellow discharge. Coryza, better going out in the open air. Coryza, stoppage of right nostril, pressing pain at root of nose. Large green fetid scales in nose. Yellow mucous, abundant in morning. Bad smells, as of old catarrh. Nasal bones sore. Nosebleed, before during and from suppressed menses.

Rectum

Rumbling, watery, worse night. Stools, green, bilious. Changeable stools, no two stools alike after fruit. (Ars., Chin.) Blind hemorrhoids with itching and sticking pains, worse menses, lying down. Dysentery, mucus and blood with chilliness. (Merc., Rheum.) Two or three normal stools daily. Diarrhea in jaundice with sensation of heat. Discharge of blood from rectum even when not at stool. Diarrhea after fright.

Sensations

As if beside himself. As if in a hot atmosphere. As if death were near. As if looking through a sieve. Limbs as if bruised, as if asleep. As if one had turned in a circle a long time, as if he would fall, as if he were dancing. As if brain would burst and eyes fall out of head. Chill as if drenched with cold water. As if head would burst on coughing. Tongue as if burnt. Pain as from subcutaneous ulceration. As of a hot coal above ulcer.

Skin

Glands swollen. Ulcers with hard, red, glistening areolae. Skin itches on being heated. Urticaria after rich food with diarrhea from delayed menses, worse undressing. Measles. Acne at puberty. Varicose veins.

Sleep

Irresistible sleepiness in afternoon. Sleeps with hands over head. Great sleepiness during day, wakes confused, languid, unrefreshed. Wide awake in the evening, first sleep restless.

Lies with hands over head or crossed on abdomen and feet drawn up. Dreams, frightful, disgusting, voluptuous, confused of cats. Chattering in sleep. Talks, whines or screams during sleep. Wakes languid, unrefreshed.

Stomach

Belchings, taste of food remains a long time after ices, fruits, pastry. Bitter taste, diminished taste of all food. Pain as from subcutaneous ulceration. Stomach disordered,

feels heavy. **Heart**burn. Dyspepsia with great tightness after a meal, must loosen clothing. Flatulence. Vomiting of food eaten long before. Pain in stomach an hour after eating. (Nux-v.) Weight as from a stone, especially in morning on awakening. Gnawing, hungry feeling. (Abies-c.) Visible pulsations in the pit of stomach. (Asaf.) All-gone sensation, especially in tea drinkers. Waterbrash with foul taste in the morning. Hiccough when smoking tobacco.

PAGE 1384

Temperature

Chicken pox, measles and mumps. Childhood fevers. Feverish, hot, body temperature normal. Prophylactic for measles. Erratic temperature in fevers. Chilly, yet averse to heat in warm stuffy rooms with pain, on lying down at night. Chilliness without thirst. Chilly with pains in spots, worse evening. Chill about 4 p.m. Intolerable burning heat at night with distended veins, heat in parts of body, coldness in other. One-sided sweat, pains during sweat. One sided coldness with numbness. External heat is intolerable, veins are distended. During apyrexia, headache, diarrhea, loss of appetite, nausea. Pains during sweat. One hand cold. Partial sweat.

Throat

Hoarseness, comes and goes. Food lodges in. Dry, sore with sense of dysphagia. Sensation of a worm wriggling up. As of a sulphur vapor when coughing.

Vertigo

Vertigo, better in open air. Vertigo, worse sitting up, looking up with nausea and gastric or menstrual disturbances, before during after or suppressed menses.

Comments

The three characters, "chilly, worse by warmth, thirstless," serve to define the fever of Puls. in whatever from it may be measles, mumps, typhoid, bilious, catarrhal intermittent, rheumatic, etc. The chilliness may be one-sided and associated with numbness, it may be flitting in spots now here, now there. With the heat there are distended veins and burning hands that seek cool places and still there is no thirst. In the rheumatic the pains shift from joint to joint. The sweat is profuse, may be one-sided, sour, sweetish sour or musty in odor.

The last completes the similarity of Puls. to the "mousey" odor of measles, the cough, catarrhal symptoms and rash giving other strong points of correspondence. The ear trouble which is a common sequelae and complication of measles or other fever is frequently met by Puls.

Which also treats the effects of suppressed rashes and metastases, as of mumps to testes or breasts. As a prophylactic against measles Puls. has a reputation almost equal to that of Bell. Against scarlatina give Puls. 3c three times a day.

The generative organs of both sexes are strongly acted on by Puls., which may almost be regarded as an organ-remedy in relation to them. Gonorrhoea with thick, purulent secretion and the effects of suppressed gonorrhoea orchitis and cystitis, prostatitis, sarcocele, varicocele, hydrocele all come within the sphere of Puls.

In the female Pulsatilla ranges over the whole sexual period from puberty to the menopause. Including menstruation, pregnancy, the puerperium and breast-feeding. These present many points of correspondence with the symptoms of Puls. Epilepsy with absence or irregularity of menses has been cured with Puls.

Bojanus relates two cases: (1) Girl, 18 of good constitution with no hereditary predisposition, had amenorrhea for six months and a fit occurred at the time each period was due. Aura: sad, pale as death, chewing movements. Puls. 6c one dose a day.

Next month menses returned and there were no more fits.

(2) Robust girl, 14 with no hereditary predisposition. Fits twelve months. Exciting cause: non-appearance of menses. One great fit per month, small fits daily. Aura: self-willed, angry, stands on one spot, stares into vacancy, stamps her foot. In fit: cries, deathly paleness, biting tongue, flow of urine, continuing the occupation she was engaged with at commencement of fit. Puls. 30c one dose a day.

Some weeks after a slight fit. Month later menses came on for first time, no great fits, small ones rare. Puls. 30c one dose a week. Month later a great fit. Puls. once a day. No more great fits, only a few small ones. Cure permanent.

Stoerck: A young girl who had amaurosis of both eyes since infancy, he cured in two months, administering an extract internally and externally a dry powder.

The latter caused at first an acute pain and profuse flow of tears after which the pains, which had existed previous to the lachrymation, diminished as soon as it commenced and finally disappeared with it, (Teste).

PAGE 1385

Delay of menses in spite of evident symptoms of a flow of blood towards the uterus, the menstrual blood is black, coagulated, impoverished if menses either too early or too late. One is obliged to lie with the head much higher than the rest of the body.

Pains which manifest themselves principally in the parts on which one is not lying, but on changing position aggravated breaking out of those pains on the parts on which one has just been lying.

This idea of vascular engorgement usefully strings together many of the leading characteristics of Puls., which will serve to indicate its use in a great variety of disorders. The leaves of the recent herb have an acrid, burning and nauseous taste. Metastasis of mumps to testes or breasts.

Puls. has coughing with a copious expectoration. The congesting action of Puls. is well shown in the respiratory symptoms. Remarking on this symptom, "Pressure upon the chest and soreness,"

Other leading indications of Puls. are: First serious impairment of health is referred to age of puberty, "never been well since" anemia, bronchitis, tuberculosis. Secretions (of eye, ear, nose, vagina, etc.) are generally thick, bland and yellowish green. The pains appear suddenly and leave gradually or tension much increases until very acute, then "lets up with a snap."

Great dryness of mouth without thirst. All-gone sensation in stomach, especially in tea-drinkers. Worse at twilight in evening (the wide-awake on first going to bed comes within this modality). Suffering parts emaciate.

Compare

(1) Puls., similar effects. Cycl., Kali-bi., Kali-s., Sulph.

(2) Tearfulness, Sep., Nat-m., Ign.

(3) Varicose veins, varicocele, orchitis, milk leg, Ham.

(4) Ophthalmia, Arg-n.

(5) All-c., both have worse in room, better open air, but All-c. discharge is thin and excoriating, Puls. thick and bland.

- (6) Stinging pains in throat worse swallowing saliva and after eating, Apis.
- (7) Feeling as if food lying in esophagus, Chin., Abies-n.
- (8) Effect of fat food, Ip. Thuj., Carb-v.
- (9) Effect of ice-cream, Ars., Carb-v., Ip., Bell-p.
- (10) Mixed diet, Nux-v., Ip., Chin.
- (11) Desire for lemonade, Cycl., Sabin., Bell.
- (12) Gastric ailments from pork, (13) Retained placenta, Canth. after-pains, Cham., Xan., Cupr.
- (14) Non-appearance of milk, Urt-u., Ric. com., Agn.
- (15) Uterine affections, Caul., Helon., Alet., Cycl., Hydr., Lil-t.
- (16) Measles, Morb., Kali-bi.
- (17) Earache, Borax.

Relations

Antidoted by: Cham. and Puls. antidote each other and follow each other well. If either one has over-acted the other will probably neutralize the ill effect and carry on the good. Coff., Ign., Nux-v. When the improper use of Puls. has affected the air passages Calc-p. has proved his best antidote.

Antidote to: Chin., Chin-s., Ferr. (in chlorotic girls who have been damaged by Iron, Puls. has excellent effect). Compatible: Ars., Bry., Bell., Ign., Kali-bi., Lyc., Nux-v., Phos., Rhus-t., Sep., Sulph. Complementary: Coffea, Cham., Nux-v., Penthorum often indicated after Pulsatilla in later colds.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Pulsatilla nuttalliana

(american pasque flower)

Pharmacy

Puls-n. Pulsatilla nuttalliana. American Pulsatilla. Pasque Flower (American). Anemone Ludoviciana. Anemone nuttalliana. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of whole plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The American Pulsatilla approaches more nearly to Puls. vulgaris than to Puls. nig. in its botanical characters. It flourishes especially in the dry and sandy bluffs which form the bed of the Mississippi.

PAGE 1386

The flower is pale purplish. The odor of the dried plant is rather faint, being slightly camphor-like, the taste of the dried flowers simply sweetish and herbaceous, that of the leaves more astringent with very slight acrimony. The taste and to some extent the odor of the fresh plant are both acrid and irritating, (Hale).

A. W. Miller, a pharmacist, analyzed Puls. nutt. The extracted substances had an acrid, almost caustic taste and well-marked camphor-like odor. When volatilized they produced an irritating, pungent vapor, affecting the eyes and causing sneezing.

The analysis revealed the following constituents: (1) organic Grape-sugar, gum, resin, an alkaloid and anemonic acid. (2) Inorganic Sulphate of potash, carbonate of potash, chlorate of potassium, carbonate of lime, magnesia and "a proto-salt of iron." **Planets:** Saturn, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Dr. W. H. Miller, an allopaths, claimed to have used Puls-n. with success in many chronic eye affections, particularly catarrh, amaurosis and corneal opacities, skin eruptions and secondary syphilis.

Some peculiar Puls-n. symptoms are home-sick feeling, trembling weakness, weariness, heaviness. Snapping noise in ears. Fidgety feet. Colic before and after stool. Colic after eating a pear. Stiffness of fingers. Hands hot and dry, a constant symptom. Great debility, on rising in evening. Languid, feverish, depressed.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Clavus. Cold, liability to. Deafness. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Feet, fidgety. Home-sickness. Knees, rheumatism. Liver, pains. Measles, prophylaxis. Menses, retarded. Ptosis. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Shoulder, pain. Tinnitus. Uterus, pains.

Modalities

Better walking in open air. Better from rubbing with flesh-brush, scratching. Worse coming in from open air. Worse after eating, eating a pear, at night. Worse by warmth, by reading. Worse on urinating, on walking.

Symptoms

MIND

Sad, gloomy with frequent belchings. Home-sick, despondent. Anxiety, at night. Irritable, quick, nervous motions. Dull, disinclined for work.

Abdomen

Dull pains in the right hypochondrium. Severe pain in umbilicus 6 a.m. with desire for stool, stool dark, covered with mucus, severe pains for half an hour after. Rumbling after dinner of wind in distended abdomen moving from epigastrium to hypogastrium. Aching in one spot worse by moving. Colicky pains after eating a ripe pear. Aching in left groin, above left iliac crest on moving or bending. Dull pains in abdomen, by spells in hypogastrium.

Back

Stiffness right side neck, morning. Backache. Lameness in back, especially loins. Woke frequently with backache. Weakness of loins, feeling as if menses coming on.

Chest

Sharp, stabbing pain in pectoralis major muscle, followed by burning distress therein. During evening sever pain under left arm nearer back. Aching pain in chest all forenoon. Itching blotches on right breast, right side chest.

Ears

Hard, drawing pains along right Eustachian tube. With the pains in head and eyes, frequent drawing pains in ears from within out. Sharp pains in right ear and temples. L. ear feels closed, later both. Snapping noises in ears, fluttering in r. Deafness with edema of left upper eyelid (cured).

Eyes

Profuse secretion of mucus from eyes. Dull pain deep in eyes with smarting. Dryness, smarting, profuse flow of tears. Twitching: of left brow and upper lid for half an hour after going to bed, right lids worse reading. Paralysis of lids. Edema of left upper lid.

Tarsal edges red, dry, irritable. Eyelids agglutinated, profuse secretion of soft, yellow or white matter. Neuralgic pains in eyeballs, while walking, worse right side. Profuse lachrymation with dull pains in eyeball extending to malar bone.

PAGE 1387

Face

Face red, hot, flushed. Complexion at first rough, later very clear after disappearance of rash. After eating, flushed, pressure of blood in face. Painful drawing in left cheek-bone and jaw. Lips dry.

Female

Stinging, darting pains passing through uterus from side to side. Leucorrhoea, bland but so profuse and with so great depression that the prover refused to take more of the drug although it removed a pleuritic pain. Leucorrhoea, painless. Feeling as if menses coming on. Menses weak too soon (never before, but discharge, which had been formerly too dark and with pain, was this time natural in color and painless). Menses, always copious, became increased to flooding and lasted three days. In morning on awaking found menses had returned first time since weaning babe (two months).

Food

Great hunger, rapidly returned after eating. Loss of appetite. More thirst than usual, cold water extremely grateful.

Head

Dull heavy headache, mornings, better by active exercise before breakfast. Flying pains in head and feet. Dull, oppressive, frontal headache, on waking. Hard pains in upper forehead pass in wave to occiput involving whole brain. With headache cutting pains in the epigastrium. Hard pain over left eye, as if a nail being pressed into forehead. Pain over right eye afternoon, better walking in open air, worse in warm room with sense of heat, fullness in head and dryness of eyes. Sharp, shooting pains through both temples in right temple. Dull pain in right temple in vertex. Severe throbbing on vertex. Full, hot feeling at cerebellum. Headache arising from nape of neck and upwards.

Heart

Audible pulsation of heart. Pulse accelerated.

Kidneys

Pain on urinating, at end of urethra. Frequent urination. Tenesmus, extending up ureters, uneasiness in kidneys. Urine: pale, albuminous, excess of water, skunk-like odor.

Limbs

Aching in limbs and loins wakes him frequently. Frequent flying pains in hands, feet toes. Rheumatism of right shoulder. Lameness in muscles of right upper arm. Muscles stiff. Frequent momentary pains in wrists and fingers. Fingers stiff. Hands dry and hot all day. Sharp neuralgic pains along sciatic nerve from hip-joint to middle of thigh. Pain in both knees, rheumatic. Legs heavy while walking, trembling weakness, nervous pains. Cramp. Dull pain in ankles, flying pains. With desire to urinate afternoon and at night, nervous sensation is felt, irresistible fidgets, worse night. Very cold feet, evening.

Lungs

Coughs much. Constant inclination to cough. Small sore spot in upper trachea.

Male

Distressing erection, soon subsiding. Pain in penis on waking, worse on urinating. Hard, sticking pains in left spermatic cord and testes.

Dull pains in testes, worse r. Emission.

Mouth

Tongue: coated white with flat, pappy taste on rising, covered with tough slime, red, rather dry and swollen, teeth indented, yellowish coat along center, unusually red after eating. Breath offensive to self and others after eating. Mouth and lips dry. Smarting of velum palati. Mouth filling with saliva. On awaking, dry, pappy taste in mouth, as if tongue thickly coated (which it was not). Taste: flat, flat bitter, flat rough, sweetish, bad. Awoke after afternoon sleep with vinegar-like acidity in mouth and dull, pressing pain in stomach.

Nose

Dryness and heat in nose.

Rectum

Constipation. Evening and afternoon, feeling as if must go to stool immediately with constant distress in lower epigastrium and umbilicus. Sudden attack of diarrhea while riding on horseback. Stools: dark, thin, pap-like, watery, light yellow, painless, mushy, dark, slightly covered with mucus, dry, hard, lumpy.

PAGE 1388

Skin

Elevated blotchy eruption on legs and back. Slight rash on back and shoulders. Itching scattered pimples right side of chest, light red, rash-like blotches on right breast, itching severely at night, worse when heated. Red rash on body, face, neck, back, chest, abdomen, limbs, worse chest and abdomen. Erythema, nodules, turn white after scratching (better Ant-c. 200c). Itching: intense all over, worse night before bedtime, better rubbing, worse riding in cold air, returned repeatedly throughout the winter.

Sleep

Sleepy, sleep not refreshing. Sleepless: for an hour 4 a.m. , for several hours from over-eating. Restless with frontal headache. Many confused dreams.

Stomach

Belchings: tasting of Puls., while riding belches up food hot and tasteless of hot, tasteless

wind of sour air. Thick gulping. **Heart**burn. Nausea and dull headache, then faintness at stomach, on entering house.

Fullness in stomach preventing eating in spite of appetite (cured in the proving). Painful emptiness, pressure, then rising towards esophagus like heartburn. Emptiness: after action of bowels after eating. Gnawing, empty sensation. Weight and pressure in stomach after eating with faintness. Distress: with severe cutting pains in epigastrium.

Temperature

Chilly with a full, uncomfortable feeling in stomach with inclination to yawn with papescent stool, shaking. Heat, feverish with debility, skin hot, flaccid, better cool, blustering wind. Hot face, cold feet, hands hot and feverish.

Throat

Frequent inclination to clear throat. After eating slight irritation in throat with easy expectoration of white tough mucus. Throat dry, smarts on waking, contains much tough

mucus hard to dislodge. Scratchy, husky feeling in throat. Sensation of plug in lower throat.

Vertigo

Dizziness on entering house from open air, sudden in afternoon with fullness of head.

Comments

Hale instituted the first homeopathic research and Burt was the first prover. The symptoms have a strong resemblance to those of Puls. and cases cured with Puls-n. are mostly such as would be amenable to Puls. A patient of Clarke's was incidentally cured of a tendency to catch colds by taking Puls-n. for some weeks as a prophylactic against measles.

Burnett cured with Puls-n. a case of deafness and edema of left upper eyelid. The proving showed a powerful effect on the menstrual function and Hale reports many cures of amenorrhea:

(1) A young lady, formerly subject to retardation of menses, had: Constant chilliness, cold hands and feet, loss of appetite, sour belchings, nausea after meals, hemicrania toothache, melancholy, general malaria. Menses two weeks late took a chill at the time they were due, when she had precursory symptoms, no symptoms of menses now.

Puls-n. 1x in water every two hours. After the first dose the menses came on and the constitutional symptoms cleared off.

(2) Plethoric, usually healthy young woman, had menses delay two weeks. Continual severe headache, a heaviness and fullness, worse moving or stooping, sight dim, complete blindness on stooping or rising suddenly, weight in uterine region severe aching extending to back, worse evening. Hands and feet cold, weakness in lower limbs. Act. failed to relieve. Puls-n. 1x, 5 drops every three hours, brought speedy improvement.

Next day menses came on profusely but without pain, two days before the expiration of the eighth week. The Puls. flying pains were very noticeable in the proving.

Hale reports this case: strong, healthy looking man had wandering rheumatic pains chiefly in dorsum of right foot, loins, thighs, chest, arms, head.

The head pain was a dull, heavy pressure in vertex, nearly constant with occasional sharp pains. Some fever but no local inflammation of joints or muscles. Urine scanty, depositing gravel.

PAGE 1389

Acidity of stomach. Appetite good. Bowels normal. Puls-n. 1x cured in three days.

Feeling as if needles being pressed through stomach. Heat in stomach gradually increasing to pain, worse in spots under sternum, burning, pricking burning.

Compare

(1) Puls.

(2) In fidgety feet, Zinc, Caust.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ant-c.

Pyrethrum parthenium

(feverfew)

Pharmacy

Pyre-p. Feverfew. Pyrethrum parthenium. Chrysanthemum parthenium. N. O.

Compositae. Tin cut of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Pyrethrum has bitter tonic properties like those of Chamomile (*Anthemis nobilis*) and is a popular remedy in slight fevers whence the name Feverfew.

The smell of the whole herb is said to be particularly offensive to bees, (Treasury of Botany). Some popular "insect powders" are made of the dried flowers of *Pyrethrum roseum*. *Radix pyrethri* or Pellitory of Spain, which is used as an irritant and as a toothache cure is the root of *Anachycles pyrethrum*. The roots of the genus have a hot taste, whence the name *Pyrethrum* (fire).

One observation has been recorded with *Pyrethrum*: a boy, 3 1/2 took 50 minims of the tincture. It nearly proved fatal, causing diarrhea, convulsions of a tetanic nature.

Twitchings, loquacious delirium, restless, rapid and weak pulse and profuse sweat at night. Cooper has also cured cases of sub-acute rheumatism with *P. roseum*. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Twitching of muscles of limbs, subsided by morning of third day. Violent convulsions lasting an hour and leaving the child apparently moribund, but he gradually recovered. Feet, legs and body, which were swollen, decidedly reduced and next menstrual period is dark and deficient in a gouty woman, 50.

Convulsive movements like tetanus. Restlessness.

Clinical

Convulsions. Delirium. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Fevers. Loquacity. Rheumatism. Stupor.

Symptoms

MIND

Very excited, talked incessantly for four hours. Lying in state of stupor, easily roused but quickly relapsing.

Limbs

Old sub-acute rheumatism of hands and small bones.

Mouth

Soreness of tongue.

Pulse

Pulse very rapid (120 to 130) and feeble, became normal the fifth day.

Rectum

Diarrhea, 5 a.m. with pain, at first profuse and exhausting. Tenesmus afterwards involuntary evacuations of mucus slightly tinged with blood, better next morning.

Temperature

Profuse perspiration and restlessness at night.

Compare

(1) Cham., Cina, Absin., Artemis.

(2) other Compositae.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Pyrogenium

(rotten meat pus)

Pharmacy

Pyrog. Pyrogenium. Rotten meat pus. Pyrogen. Pyrexin. Sepsin. A product of the decomposition of chopped lean beef in water, allowed to stand in the sun for two or three weeks. Dilutions, which should be made, according to Burnett, direct and without glycerine. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

John Drysdale was the first in 1880 to suggest the use of this substance as a medicament. This nosode is prepared from decomposed lean beef allowed to stand in the sun for two weeks or from septic pus.

Pyrogen is the great remedy for septic states with intense restlessness. In septic fevers, especially puerperal, Pyrogen has demonstrated its value as a homeopathic dynamic anti-septic. (H. C. Allen.)

Burdon Sanderson has stated that "only liquids which contain bacteria or have a marked proneness to their production" are capable of setting up pyrexia.

PAGE 1390

This remark struck Drysdale and though of course, he could not endorse the "only" of the statement many drugs known to homeopaths set up fever he saw that the fact might be turned to account. Sanderson further defines Pyrogen as "a chemical non-living substance formed by living bacteria, also by pus-corpules or the blood or tissue protoplasm from which these corpules spring." **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The provings and most of the clinical experience have been obtained from this preparation. But, subsequently, Dr. Swan potentized some septic pus, which preparation has also been proved and clinically applied. There does not seem to be any marked difference in their effects.

Pyrogen is therefore a remedy for all types of septic states when blood is disorganized, heart becomes weak and muscles prostrated. Hectic, typhoid, typhus, ptomaine poisoning, diphtheria. Dissecting wounds, sewer-gas poisoning.

Chronic malaria, the after-effects of miscarriage. All these conditions at times may present symptoms calling for this unique medicine.

Pyrog. has horribly offensive discharges menstrual, lochia, diarrhea, vomit, sweat, breath, etc. Great pain and violent burning in abscesses. Chronic complaints that date back to septic conditions.

Threatening heart failure in zymotic and septic fevers. Influenza, typhoid symptoms. Aching, bruised, sore and prostration, yet restless. Discharges are horribly foul, taste, odor of body, menses, sweat, vomiting. Rosy red streaks, Lymphangitis. Bones pain.

Abscesses, recurrent with pain and violent burning. Cannot lie more than few minutes in one position, better change. Debility in morning, staggered on trying to walk. Nervous, restless. Aching all over, bed feels hard. Great muscular debility, rapid recovery in few hours.

Clinical

Abscess. Appendicitis. Bed-sores. Bright's disease. Boils. Constipation. Diarrhea.

Dysentery. Eczema. Enteric fever. Fevers, septic. Fistula. Headache. **Heart,**

disorders. Hectic fever. Influenza. Intestines, ulceration. Puerperal fever. Ovary, abscess. Peritonitis. Tuberculosis, lungs. Plague. Ptomaine poisoning. Puerperal fever. Pyemia. Septicemia. Tabes mesenterica. Tuberculosis. Syphilitic. Ulcers. Varicose veins. Wounds.

Causations

Chronic complaints since septic conditions, puerperal fever after effects of miscarriage. Remote effects of hepatitis, diphtheria, chronic malaria. Bites. Cuts. Blood poisoning. Ptomaine poisoning. Sewer-gas poisoning. Typhoid fever. Dissecting wounds.

Modalities

Better from heat, hot, bath, drinks. Better pressure, stretching, motion, changing position. Better hard rocking. walking. Worse cold, damp. Worse motion, sitting, moving eyes.

Symptoms

MIND

Full of anxiety and insane notions. Bed feels hard. Talks or whispers to herself in sleep. Restlessness. Feels if crowded with arms and legs.

Cannot tell whether dreaming while awake or asleep. Active brain, making speeches and writing articles at night. Loquacious, thinks and talks faster than ever before.

Sensation as if she covered the whole bed. Feels, when lying on one side one person and another person when turning, on the other side. Sensitive, anxious, confused. Delusion, that he is very wealthy.

Abdomen

Bloated, sore, cutting pain. Full feeling of abdomen. Bubbling or gurgling sensation in hypochondria, extending back to left of spine. Pain in umbilical region with passage of sticky, yellow stool. Soreness of abdomen so severe can hardly breathe or bear any pressure over right side. Very severe cutting pains right side going through back, worse by every motion.

Back

Throbbing of vessels of neck running up in waves from clavicles. Weak feeling in back, stitching pain on coughing.

Breasts

Pains in the region of left nipple.

PAGE 1391

Chest

Pain in right lung and shoulder, worse talking or coughing. Neglected pneumonia. Chest sore, purple spots on it. Severe contracting pain within lower sternum, sometimes extending to rib-joints and up to throat, as if esophagus being cramped.

Ears

Loud ringing like a bell. Ears feel cold. Ears red, as if blood would burst out of them.

Eyes

Eyeballs sore, worse looking up and moving eyes. Left eyeball sore, worse looking up and turning eye outward. Photophobia. Projecting eyes.

Face

Circumscribed redness of cheeks. Face, burning, yellow, very red, pale, sunken and bathed in cold sweat, pale, greenish or chlorotic. Hectic flush 3 to 4 p.m. , lasting until midnight, then covered with large drops of cold perspiration.

Female

Septic infections after childbirth. Septicemia following a miscarriage with the fetus or placenta retained and decomposed. Puerperal peritonitis with extreme fetor.

Lochia suppressed, followed by fever, chills and profuse fetid sweat. Post-operative cases with overwhelming sepsis. Menses horribly offensive, carrion-like. Menses last but one day, then a bloody leucorrhoea, horribly offensive. Fever at each menstrual period. Pelvic peritonitis or cellulitis. Uterine hemorrhage of bright red blood with dark clots. Prolapse uterus, better holding the head and straining. Genitals severely swollen (Bright's disease). Abscess of left ovary, acute throbbing pain, great distress with fever and rigors.

Food

No appetite or thirst. Better by drinking very hot water. Great thirst for small quantities of cold drinks, but the least liquid is instantly rejected.

Head

Excruciating, bursting, throbbing headache with intense restlessness. Violent throbbing headache better bandaging. Painless throbbing all though front of head, sounds like escaping steam. Rolls head from side to side. Dull throbbing in mastoid region. Great throbbing of arteries of temples and head. Throbbing headache, better from tight band. Sensation as if a cap were on. Forehead bathed in cold sweat.

Heart

Cardiac weakness from septic conditions. **Heart** tired as after a long run increased action worse least motion. Palpitations, worse by motion. Loud heart-beats, audible to herself and others. Consciousness of heart. Throbbing felt in head and in ears, preventing sleep. Palpitations are increased without corresponding increase of temperature. Pulse

quick out of all proportion to temperature. or the reverse. **Heart** failure threatens in septic states. Sensation as if heart enlarged too full of blood. As if the heart were pumping cold water.

Kidneys

Frequent calls to urinate as fever comes on. Intolerable tenesmus of both bladder and rectum. Bright's disease of kidneys. Urination twice a day, scanty. Urging to urinate before fever. Urine clear like water. Urine, adhesive, red, slimy, sediment.

Urine scanty, yellow after standing, cloudy with substance looking like orange peel. Deposits like red pepper. Urine albuminous, containing casts, horribly offensive, carrion-like.

Limbs

Soreness, better by motion. (Rhus-t.) Aching in bones, all over body as from a severe cold with soreness. Cold limbs. Bed feels too hard. (Arn.) Great debility in the morning. Rapid bed-sores of septic origin. Numbness of hands, arms and feet, extending over whole body. Pain in right shoulder, worse coughing, talking. Automatic movement of right arm and right leg in cerebrospinal meningitis. Tingling in right little toe as if frost-bitten. Feet and legs swollen (Bright's disease).

Lungs

Abscess opens, discharging much pus. Pain in right lung, worse coughing, talking. Neglected pneumonia. Wheezing when expiring. Cough with large masses of phlegm from larynx, worse by motion in warm room. Cough causes burning in larynx and

bronchi. Coughs up yellow sputa at night. Cough better sitting up, worse lying down. Cough, night-sweats, frequent pulse. Expectoration: rusty mucus, horribly offensive.

PAGE 1392

Male

Testes hang down, relaxed, scrotum looks and feels thin.

Mouth

Horribly offensive breath. Tongue, red and dry, clean, cracked, smooth, as though varnished. Tongue, fiery red, brown streak down the center, smooth, large, flabby. Taste sweetish, terribly fetid.

Nose

Cold feeling in nose. Fan-like motion of the alae nasi. Disgust at his own body odor. Sneezing every time when hand is out from under the covers. Nosebleeds, awakened by dreaming it and found it was so. Sneezing: every time he puts hands from under covers, at night. Nostrils closing alternately.

Rectum

Intolerable tenesmus of both bladder and rectum. Horribly offensive, brown-black painless involuntary stools. Constipation with complete inertia, (Op.), obstinate from impaction.

Stools large, black, small black balls, carrion-like, very offensive.

Perspiration

Perspiration horribly offensive, carrion-like, disgust up to nausea about any effluvia arising from her own body.

Skin

Pale. Cold. Dry. Obstinate Varicose veins. Offensive ulcers of old persons. Bed-sores. Septic cuts, bites, wounds. Small cut or injury becomes much swollen and inflamed-discolored.

Sleep

Restlessness. Seems to be in semi-sleep. Whispers in sleep. Unable to sleep for brain activity and crowding of ideas. Sleepless from fevers. Slept awhile, wakes to roll and tumble. Cries out in sleep that a weight is lying on her. Kept awake by purring of heart. Dreams all night. Dreams: of various things of business.

Stomach

Belching of sour water after breakfast. Nausea and vomiting. Nausea better very hot drinks and vomiting. Stomach feels too full. Vomiting, persistent, brownish, coffee grounds offensive, fecal with impacted or obstructed bowels. Vomits water when it becomes warm in stomach. Vomiting and purging. Better by vomiting. Urging to vomit with cold feet.

Temperature

In all cases of fever commencing with pains in the limbs. High fevers with sore limbs and delirium. Temperature rises rapidly. Quickly oscillating temperature. Septic fevers. Latent pyrogenic condition. Coldness and chilliness. Great heat with profuse how sweat, but sweating does not cause a fall in temperature. Chill begins in back between scapula, felt in bones with sweat, at night. Slowly advancing hectic fever. Sweats without relief. Cold, then hot. Cold sweat over body. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Shivers and begins to move about restlessly. Cold and chilly all day. No fire would warm, sits by fire and chilly

whenever he leaves it. Frequent calls to urinate as soon as fever came on, urine clear as water.

Throat

Septic sore throats. Abscessed tonsils. Throat dry, articulation difficult. Diphtheria with extreme fetor.

Vertigo

Staggers as if drunk on rising in morning. Dizziness on rising up in bed.

Comments

Drysdale prepared a tincture of Pyrog. which he preferred to call Pyrexin, since it is not a mere fever-producer.

Others have called it Sepsin, but this is too close to Septicemia, a name given to a related and perhaps identical nosode. His success was very encouraging.

But as he continued to use the tincture and the lowest potencies the difficulty of keeping the preparation was not small and the remedy did not come into extensive use until Burnett published his pamphlet on Pyrogenium in Fevers and Blood-poisoning in 1888.

PAGE 1393

Burnett used chiefly the 6c dilution, which is perfectly harmless and which will keep indefinitely. Heath, who made one of the preparations used by Burnett, gave some of it to Swan of New York, who ran it up into the high infinitesimal.

Much of the American experience is with Swan's potencies including a proving by Sherbino. Yingling collected symptoms from many reported cases and arranged them with the symptoms of the proving. H. C. Allen, who published the proving and most of the cases in Med. Adv., rightly describes Pyrog. as a "Product of Sepsis".

Drysdale's original cases include a number in which threatened typhoid was averted, a case of tabes mesenterica cured and one of ulceration of the colon greatly benefited. Burnett's were cases of fully developed typhoid all cut short at the height by Pyrog. 6c given every two hours.

In his pamphlet is included a successful experience of Dr. Shouldham's with Pyrog. 6c in two cases of diphtheria sore throat. I have had ample opportunity of observing the power of Pyrog. over typhoid fever and typhoid and hectic states including one of discharging abscess connected with Pott's disease of the spine.

In Sherbino's proving he was cured incidentally of a consciousness of the heart and its working and palpitation from least excitement or anxiety, worse beginning to move, congestion to head as if a stroke would ensue. Cactus had done no good.

Sherbino cured: (1) a case of puerperal fever with Pyrog., being led to its selection by the very high pulse rate. (2) Relapse of typhoid, pulse 140, temperature 102 F., both were normal in twenty-four hours.

(3) Young lady, 17, fever, aching bones, bed felt very hard. Numb, paralytic feeling. As the fever left the pulse kept mounting up. Pyrog. 100,000c, Swan, repeated as often as effect ceased, Pyr. is one of the germinal remedies of the Materia Medica. When once the idea of its essential action is grasped on infinity of applications become apparent.

As Drysdale put it, "The most summary indication for Pyrog. would be to term it the Aconite of the typhous or typhoid quality of pyrexia," and wherever poisoning by bacterial products (e.g. in the hectic of tuberculosis) is going on Pyrog. will be likely to do good. Sepsis is the essence of the action of Pyrog.

H. C. Allen gives this indication for its use in septic state: "When the best selected remedies fail to relieve or permanently improve" analogous to the action of Psor. and Sulph. in other conditions.

As Pyrog. is a product of carrion, the carrion-like odor of bodily emaciation, secretions and excretions is a keynote for its use. Other leading indications are: Restlessness, must move to ameliorate the soreness of parts. Constipation from impacts of feces in fevers, stool large, black, carrion-like. Chill begins in back, between scapulae. Severe general chill of bones and limbs.

Pyrog. 5c, five drops in water night and morning, assisted in the cure of a case of anal fistula in a case of Burnett's. Under its action a sweating at the seat which the man had for many years disappeared.

The skin of his hands, which were subject to dry eczema, assumed a much cleaner aspect.

J. S. Hunt reports five cases of varicose ulcers, all of which healed quickly under Pyrog. Bellairs gave Pyrog. 200c to an elderly woman who suffered for years with an ulcerated leg. Which was riddled with deep, burrowing wounds, extremely painful and discharging freely. Hep., Sil., Ars., Ham., did no good.

Under Pyrog. once or twice a day "a large boil" formed on the calf of the leg and discharged its contents after which the various ulcers healed up directly.

Compare

- (1) Echi., Carb-an., Ars., Lach., Rhus-t., Bapt.
- (2) Sepin - a toxin of *Proteus vulgaris*, prepared by Dr. Shedd, same symptoms as Pyrogen of which it is the main constituent.
- (3) Malar., Lach.
- (4) In typhoid with soreness, bed feels hard, Bapt., (5) Arn., Rhus-t., better motion and stretching limbs, Rhus-t.
- (6) Cough worse by motion and in warm room, Bry.
- (7) Uterine hemorrhage, Ip.
- (8) Offensive diarrhea, Psor.
- (9) Black stools, Lept.
- (10) Constipation, Op., Sanic., Plb.
- (11) Lochia thin, fetid, Nit-ac.
- (12) Vomits water as soon as warm in stomach, Phos.

PAGE 1394

Relations

Complementary: Bapt., Bry.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Pyrus americana

(mountain ash)

Pharmacy

Pyrus. *Pyrus Americanus*. Mountain Ash. N. O. Rosaceae. The British is *Pyrus aucuparia*. Swamps and mountain woods from Maine to Pennsylvania. Tincture of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Pyrus Americanus the American Mountain Ash, was proved by Gatchell on himself, a married woman and two lads. Gatchell's only symptom was "irritation of the eyes." Another prover had a similar symptom. By far the greatest number were induced in the woman, though hers were largely confirmed by those of the boys.

Neuralgic pains, rheumatic and gouty symptoms were very severe. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The emotional balance was disturbed and a kind of clairvoyance induced. Labor-like or spasmodic pains were frequent in uterus in bladder like prolapse. Constrictive at base of lungs and round waist like spasm of heart. Pyrus has aches everywhere in every joint, pains acute intense like inflammatory rheumatism.

Feels as if full of cold water. Worse motion, dreads to move on account of joints. Worse cold, sensitive to cold and air. Pains seem to move in lines.

Clinical

Bladder, irritation, prolapse. Chills. Clairvoyance. Dyspepsia. Gout. **Heart**, disorders. Hysteria. Rectum, constriction. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Tongue, paralysis. Uterus, prolapse.

Symptoms

MIND

Feels like crying. Sad, weeping mood, tears will come. Feels gloomy and discouraged but cannot cry.

Hypochondriac, not nervous, lazy, would like to lie in bed and be waited on. Full of gloomy determination. Thinks she is clairvoyant, can read character and understand motions, see into herself. Seems to be able to go out of herself for a short distance to walk round and return into her body. Seems to her that fundus of stomach is depressed in abdomen and pyloric end of fire, a red spot like raw beef there as if stomach burnt up with raw whisky.

Cries and feels apprehension, fears something terrible going to happen. Feels weak as if about to die, moans, groans, calls for help. Brain active intellect clear, thoughts vivid, whole being intensified. Indolent indifferent, no inclination to read.

Abdomen

Feels constricted round waist, obliged to loosen clothes at once.

Back

Sick feeling under right scapula.

Chest

Feels as if lungs congested, especially at base and constricted.

Eyes

Irritation of eyes. **Eyes** feel as if they had been crying a long time, smart.

Female

Sense of Prolapse of womb. Bearing down and pressing out as if swollen and burning all over.

Food

Craves hot tea. Wants soft food, feels as if meat would not digest.

Head

Headache begins over eyes, pains knife-like, left side of headaches terribly like a toothache. Headache extends to right side. Head feels as if it would burst. Great weight at vertex. Shooting pains in forehead. Headache penetrating in temples.

Heart

Aching at heart. Oppression about heart as if it had stopped beating, as if going into convulsions. Sense of spasm at heart, as if blood too thick to circulate (better by Camph.).

Heart aches as if from some great sorrow.

PAGE 1395

Kidneys

Irritation of bladder and urethra. Sensation as if bladder prolapsed.

Limbs

Twinging pains in arms, legs and toes. Joints feel constricted and sore. Some pain in finger-joints. Pains drawn, rending along backs of thighs to toes, worse left. Feels as if left leg drawn up and would never straighten again. Tight feeling of patella. Knees and toes feel as if immensely swollen and ache. Left great toe feels as if torn from its socket. Toes burn. Pain in knees is followed by pain in tendons and along calves. Unendurable aching of bones of toes. Drawing, cutting pain.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Dry cough, as if pharynx stuffed with cotton. Can hardly breathe, as if cold water in stomach. Can't talk loud, voice gone. Some cough. Spasmodic breathing as of nervous women (in a led).

Mouth

Tongue partially paralyzed, cannot direct it.

Rectum

Sensation as if rectum were shrunken and dried up.

Sensations

As if full of cold water, as if stomach full of cold water, coldness extends up esophagus under sternum. As if she were outside of herself and could see into herself. As if rectum were shrunken and dried up.

As if left leg drawn up and would never straighten again.

Skin

Clammy feeling of skin.

Stomach

Stomach feels weak as if nothing would digest, it feels dry and wrinkled. Feels as if stomach full of cold water. Thinks mucus accumulated in cold stomach. Feeling of coldness extends up sternum and esophagus.

Temperature

Chilly when air strikes him. Chilly down back and both legs. Very cold, shivering internally, thinks she must look blue. Cold creeping all over. Glow all over, hands sweat. Chilly and with a very tranquil feeling, especially of consciousness.

Throat

Throat feels obstinate.

Compare

(1) Neuralgic and gouty pains, Pru. sp.

(2) **Heart**, Crat.

(3) Chilliness, Camph.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1396

Quassia amara

(quassia wood)

Pharmacy

Quas. Quassia amara. Quassia wood. Picrena excelsa, (Jamaica) and Quassia amara, (Surinam). N. O. Simarubaceae. Tincture or cold infusion of the wood. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency. Spoonful doses of Aqua Quassie.

Herbal

The Quassia now found in the shops in the form of "Quassia chips" is the wood of Picrena, the Jamaica Quassia. The name "Quassia" was given by Linneus to Quassia excelsa of Surinam from the name of a healer, Quassi or Coissi, who employed its bark as a remedy for fever.

The wood of this tree was formerly employed in this country under the name of Surinam Quassia. The wood is very bitter and yields its properties best to cold distilled water. In the old school the infusion is used as a bitter tonic in dyspepsia and in enemas for clearing the rectum of threadworms. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Quas. acts on digestive organs as a herbal tonic, (Gent., Hydr.) Seems to possess a marked action on eyes, producing amblyopia and cataract. Pressure and stitches in liver and sympathetically in spleen. Pain in right intercostal muscles above the liver.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Ascites. Cataract. Cirrhosis. Dyspepsia. Dysentery. **Heart**burn. Indigestion. Intermittent fever. Worms.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Sticking pains between umbilicus and stomach. Abdomen feels empty and retracted. Abdomen hard and distended.

Back

Sensation of coldness running over back with constant inclination to yawn and stretch out the feet.

Head

Constant dullness of head.

Kidneys

Excessive desire, impossible to retain urine, copious urination day and night. As soon as the child wakes up the bed is drenched. Secretion of urine increased, solid constituents diminished.

Limbs

Inclination to yawn and stretch. (Rhus-t.) Sensation of coldness over back. Prostration with hunger. Cold limbs with sensation of internal coldness. (Helo.) Drawing pain in calves.

Liver

Very acute sticking in hepatic region, followed by dull pain. Cirrhosis of liver with ascites.

Neck

Severe drawing pains in cervical muscles.

Rectum

Stools at first hard with great effort afterwards pasty, once very thin.

Stomach

Atonic dyspepsia with gas and acidity. **Heart**burn and gastralgia. Regurgitation of food. Dyspepsia after infectious diseases, especially grip, dysentery.

Tongue

Tongue dry or with brown sticky coating.

Comments

There is a short homeopathic proving: J. O. Muller took a single dose of the tincture, Eidherr four doses of Quas. 30x. Lembke took the extract. The most peculiar characteristic symptoms were:

Drawing in hypochondria and sensation as if abdomen were empty and retracted with sensation as if he would have a stool, stool at first hard with effort, later pasty. Sticking in liver and abdomen. Peculiar beating through abdomen, extending into limbs.

Eidherr had "coldness running over back with constant inclination to yawn and desire to stretch out the feet," which gives a clue to its action in fevers.

Compare

(1) Fevers, Cedron.

(2) Worms, Cina.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Quebracho

(quebracho)

Pharmacy

Queb. *Aspidosperma quebracho*. *Quebracho aspidosperma*. White Quebracho. N. O. Apocynaceae. Tincture and trituration of the bark. Trituration and solutions of the alkaloid *Aspidospermine* and its salts. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 1397

Herbal

Quebracho is a Brazilian fever herbal remedy from which the alkaloid Aspidospermine has been isolated. This is in small, very brilliant, white crystals, sparingly soluble in water, readily soluble in alcohol and ether.

Dr. Hale communicated the following concerning this alkaloid: Aspidospermine or Quebrachine is derived from the Chilean "white Quebracho" (Aspidospermine Quebracho). At Santiago de Chile the bark is used as a substitute for Chinchona as a febrifuge. The alkaloid forms salts with Citric, Hydrochloric and Sulphuric acids.

Planets: Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Hale says Queb. produces in animals Dyspnea, respiratory paralysis, slowed heart and paralysis of limbs. It relieves Dyspnea in tuberculosis and pleurisy, but without influencing the fever. The 1x relieved asthma with livid face and Dyspnea with cyanosis is frequently relieved by it.

Clinical

Asthma. Cardiac asthma. Fever.

Comments

Hale gives these cases as relieved by it: (1) Mitral incompetence and stenosis with severe nocturnal Dyspnea. (2) Fatty heart (Queb. had no influence on the edema, which was removed by Dig.).

Jos. P. Cobb records a case of heart affection of some duration in a man, 24. There was some enlargement, especially of right side, much Dyspnea and a slight enlargement, especially of right side, much Dyspnea and a slight mitral murmur.

Following this were signs of emphysema and severe attacks of asthma. Rales were heard and "pearls" of rounded gelatinous masses were expectorated. Aspidospermine 3x gave more relief than any other remedy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Quercus robur glandium spiritus

(acorn kernels)

Pharmacy

Querc. Quercus glandium spiritus. Acorn kernels. Aqua glandium quercus. Quercus robur. English Oak. N. O. Corylacee or Cupulifere. Tincture of acorns are peeled and crushed or shredded. Water extract of acorns with addition of alcohol for Aqua glandium quercus. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, ten drops to a teaspoonful of the distilled spirit three to four times a day.

Herbal

Quercus glandium is one of Rademacher's splenic remedies. It was introduced to homeopathic practice by Burnett, who published a translation of Rademacher's account of the remedy. Rademacher gave the tincture of acorns to an old brandy drunkard who had long suffered from the spleen, which was at times very painful and who was at that time

"sick unto death" with ascites and dropsy of the legs. The urine at once increased, but the patient complained that each dose of the medicine caused constriction of the chest.

This led Rademacher to prepare the Distilled Spirit and finally the Aqua, as milder preparations, which they proved to be, for the remedy completely cured the patient without causing further constriction of the chest. In the course of cures of spleen cases Rademacher noticed that not only was the flow of urine increased, there was also, especially in old spleen engorgements, an eliminative diarrhea with amelioration of the symptoms generally.

A passing diarrhea often appears for a time when using it. Curative effect. Quercus acts well in trituration of the acorn 3x in splenic cases, flatulence, old malaria and alcoholic history. (Clark.)

Burnett does not find Quer. a remedy for the liquor habit, it stops short at that, but it diminishes the craving and antidotes the alcoholic state. On the other hand, Quer. is by no means a remedy for alcoholic effects only.

PAGE 1398

Palestine missionaries who used Quer. g. s. on Burnett's indications in spleen disorders found it no less effective in the intermittent fevers which gave rise to the enlarged spleens. Powdered Oak-bark is an excellent dry dressing for ulcers and discharging wounds. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Querc. has chronic spleen disorders and spleen-dropsy. Antidotes effects of alcohol. Vertigo, deafness with noises in head. takes away craving for alcoholics, give dose as below for several months. Dropsy and liver disorders. Useful in gout, old malarial cases with flatulence. Flushed state. Exceedingly nervous.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Breath offensive. Constipation. Diarrhea. Dropsy (splenic). Fistula. Giddiness. Gout. Intermitting fever. Leucocythemia splenica. Spleen disorders.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, depressed, glum, taciturn, easily moved to tears, not quite capable of stating his own case.

Abdomen

Ascites. Pain in splenic region. Pain in hypochondria, worse left, much worse by stooping.

Chest

Constriction of chest in precordia.

Ears

Deafness and noises in the head.

Eyes

Eyes yellow, puffy underneath.

Face

Flushed.

Head

Peculiar sensation in head, feel as when drunk, sensation lasts a minute or two. Gouty eczema of scalp, poll and backs of hands.

Heart

Fluttering, irregular heart.

Kidneys

Increased flow of urine.

Limbs

Gouty eczema of backs of hands. Hands tremble. Dropsy tottering gait. Varicose veins.

Liver

Enlarged liver and spleen.

Mouth

Foul breath, stercoraceous. Tongue foul.

Rectum

Diarrhea (eliminative with amelioration of symptoms and not weakening). "It keeps his bowels open." Fistula in alcoholics.

Stomach

Removes craving for alcohol. Gnawing at pit of stomach. Flatulent dyspepsia.

Vertigo

Wheeling vertigo. Vertigo with disorders of spleen and left side. Afraid to move for fear having a stroke or giddiness would come on.

Comments

Another observation was this: "Certain few people feel, as soon as they have taken it, a peculiar sensation in the head, lasting barely a minute or two, which they say is like being drunk." This put Burnett on the track of another use of this remedy, which he has elaborated in his Gout and its Cure in the treatment of alcoholism and its effects. Here are some of his cases.

(1) Military man, 64, broken down with gout and alcoholism and pretty severe chronic

bronchitis. **Heart** irregular. Liver and spleen enlarged. Complained bitterly of gnawing at pit of stomach. Gait tottering, hands quivered. He had lost his wife and had to keep himself up with nips of spirits, for which he had a constant craving.

Querc., ten drops in water, three times a day, completely revolutionized his state and took away his abnormal craving for spirits.

(2) In a merchant of 57, given to nips of sherry, Querc. threw out a gouty eczema on scalp, poll and backs of hands, which took three months to cure after which Querc. was again given and completed the cure.

(3) An officer who drank too much had foul breath, eyes yellow, puffy underneath. Querc. cured.

(4) Hunting man, 40, free liver, gouty, had varicose veins of legs originating apparently in enlarged spleen, left by typhoid fever. Querc. cured. The patient said it kept his "bowels very regular."

(5) A country squire, 60, bachelor, appeared in a hopeless condition. Was unable to state his own case. Flushed, much pain over the eyes and in both rib regions. Stooping caused great pain, worse left hypochondrium. Liver and spleen much enlarged. Nervous,

depressed, glum, taciturn, easily moved to tears. Could not walk without support on account of his great giddiness.

PAGE 1399

Breath in highest degree disgustingly stercoraceous, nearly caused Burnett to vomit when examining him. That smell of breath, says Burnett is an unmistakable sign of the chronic tippler indicating undigested alcohol. Burnett subsequently ascertained that he was quite a sober man, but took frequent nips, particularly when confined to the house by wet weather.

The pain in left side, giddiness, flushed state indicated Querc., which was given. In a week the breath was normal, giddiness a little Better tenderness of rib region much diminished. In six weeks quite well.

Giddiness with spleen trouble is met by it and Clarke has given it with good result to a young lady for extreme whirling vertigo, a sequel of influenza. The patient was greatly relieved when she took it in a severe attack, but if she took it when the giddiness was only slight it caused severe aggravation.

Patients to whom Cooper gave Querc. complained that they "felt as if in a vice, dared not move for fear of having a stroke or an attack of giddiness." "Deafness with noises in the head" is another effect observed by Cooper.

Compare

- (1) Angelica.
- (2) Lach., Nat-m.
- (3) Heliant., Cean. - spleen enlarged and painful.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Quillaya saponaria

(chile soap bark)

Pharmacy

Quill. Quillaya saponaria. Chili soap bark. Chile Soap bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and first potency.

History

Quillaya saponaria produces and cures symptoms of acute catarrh, sneezing and sore throat. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Quillaya is most effective in the beginning of colds, coryza, often checking its further development. Colds with sore throat, heat and dryness of throat. Cough with difficult expectoration. Squamous skin.

Clinical

Colds. Coryza. Sneezing. Sore throats.

Compare

- (1) Kali-hp., Gels., All-c., Squil.
- (2) Sapon. - sore throat involuntary urination. Senega.

SOURCES

Boericke.
PAGE 1400

Radium bromatum

(radium bromide)

Pharmacy

Rad-br. Radium bromatum. Radium Bromide. Triturations. Radium brom. of 1,800,000 radio-activity was employed. Historical dose: All potencies, twelfth and thirtieth trituration.

History

Pure Radium is a white metal which "oxidizes in water, burns paper, turns black on exposure to air and has the property of adhering firmly to iron." This last quality is not without significance and shows a close affinity with Ferrum. Its atomic weight is 225. It is found in the ore pitchblende.

The discovery of Radium and its properties in 1898 by Pierre Curie and his wife set many persons thinking and among them, naturally, those who are engaged in the healing of the sick. Curie himself made the first "proving."

He put a tiny bit of Radium salt in an India rubber capsule and fastened it to his arm, leaving it there for ten hours. When he took it off the skin was red, the place turned into a wound, which took four months to heal, leaving a white scar the size of a shilling surrounded by discolored puckered skin.

On another occasion he left it for half an hour. A wound appeared at the end of a fortnight and took another fortnight to heal. On a third occasion, left for eight minutes only, two months later the skin became red and a bit sore, but it soon passed off. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Radium Bromide is found effective in rheumatism and gout. Skin and nerves are affected. Suddenly shifting or electric pains, must lie down. Effective in acne rosacea, nevi, moles, ulcers and cancers. Ulcers due to radium burns, that take a long time to heal. Marked increase in the white blood cells. Great weakness. Lowered blood pressure. Lateness in appearance of symptoms. Chronic rheumatic arthritis.

Severe aching pains all over with restlessness, better moving about. Nerves are affected causing suddenly shifting or electric pains, must lie down.

Effects of x-ray burns. Removes small nevi, moles, ulcers. Cancer. Lymphoid tissue. Dull, hard aching pains all over, deep in joints, very restless, had to keep moving about. Dry burning heat, as if on fire, through the entire body, craves cool air.

Rad-br. has electric shocks through the body during sleep. Weakness, lassitude, tiredness. Lateness in appearance of symptoms. Constriction, chest, heart etc. with air hunger. Numbness worse stretching the part. Necrotic changes.

Clinical

Acne. Arteritis. Albuminuria. Appendicitis. Arthritis. Atheroma. Bones disorders. Callosities. Cancer. Carbuncle, urethra. Menopausal flushes. Corns. Dermatitis. Diarrhea. Duodenal ulcer. Eczema. Epithelioma. Erythema. **Eyes** disorders. Gout. Hemorrhage. Headache. Lumbago. Lupus. Nevus. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Nose, disorders.

Nosebleed. Ophthalmia. Phimosis. Prurigo. Pruritus anus, vulvae. Psoriasis. Radiation, burns, ulcers. Rheumatism. Rodent ulcer. Scleritis. Skin disorders. Tic douloureux. Trachoma. Ulcers. Warts. X-ray dermatitis.

Causations

Ill effects of x-ray, radiation burns.

Modalities

Better lying down after sleep. Better by pressure. Better from open air, hot bath, cold drinks. Better by continued motion, eating. Worse from smoking, getting up. Worse by warmth of the bed. Worse at night. Worse by shaving, by washing. Worse by smoking. Worse 3 a.m. , 4 a.m. , 7 a.m. , 11 a.m. , noon, night.

Symptoms

MIND

Apprehensive, depressed. Great desire to be with people. Fear of being alone of the dark, wants to have someone near. Tired and irritable. Cross. Easily vexed.

Abdomen

Alternating with chest or ear symptoms. Colic better bending double and passing stools. Pain, violent cramps, rumbling, full of gas. Pain over McBurney's point and at location of sigmoid flexure. Much flatulence.

PAGE 1401

Back

Aching in back of neck. Pain and lameness in cervical vertebrae, worse dropping head forward, better standing or sitting erect. Weakness between scapulae. Lumbar and sacral ache, pain appears to be in bone, continued motion relieves. Backache between shoulders and lumbar-sacral region, better after walking. Lumbo-sacral bone pains, better hot bath, worse going upstairs.

Breasts

Right breast sore, better hard rubbing.

Chest

Tightness of chest. Chest pain alternating with indigestion and stuffed up feeling.

Ears

Sound of rushing water better lying on face.

Eyes

Red, smarting worse reading. Sensation as if pieces of cotton in eyes better rubbing.

Face

Flushed. Aching pain in angle of right lower jaw. Violent trifacial neuralgia. Acne rosacea.

Female

Aching over pubes during menses. Itching genitals. Pruritus vulvae. Delayed and irregular menstruation and backache. Menses last one day, then bloody leucorrhea. Uterine hemorrhage, (Ip.). Lochia putrid, scanty or suppressed. Leucorrhea, white and scanty, curdy and cheesy.

Food

Nausea better eating. Craves pork. Aversion to sweets to ice-creams of which she is usually very fond. Usual food not relished, sour things taste good.

Head

Both eyes ache. Severe pain over right eye, spreading back to occiput and to vertex, better in open air. Occipital and vertex pain, accompanying severe lumbar aching. Head feels heavy. Frontal headache. Aching pain of right lower jaw. Violent trifacial neuralgia.

Heart

Constriction at. Awakes with palpitations. Pulse, rapid, irregular, fluttering. Blood pressure low.

Kidneys

Nephritis with rheumatism. Increased elimination of sediment. Kidney irritation, albuminuria, granular and hyaline casts. Bedwetting.

Limbs

Deep pain in joints, knees and ankles. Sharp pains in shoulders, arms, hands and fingers. Legs, arms and neck feel hard and brittle, as though they would break on moving. Arms feel heavy. Cracking in shoulder. Pain in toes, calves, hip-joint, popliteal spaces. Muscles of legs and hips sore. Arthritis, aching pains, worse at night. Rheumatism of the hands. Dermatitis of the fingers. Trophic changes in the fingernails.

Lungs

Spasmodic cough. Persistent cough from tickling in throat pit. Cough, worse lying, smoking, better eating and open air, sitting up, exercise. Tightness of chest, feels as if she could not get enough air.

Male

Eczema of penis and inner surface of thighs. Itching. Dysuria, then erection.

Mouth

Dryness of mouth. Breath seems hot. Metallic taste. Prickling sensation on end of tongue.

Nose

Burning in nose. Itching and dryness of nasal cavities, better in open air.

Rectum

Alternating constipation and loose movements. Itching of anus and hemorrhoids. Rectum sore, prolapsed. Stools, soft, dark or offensive, slate colored.

Sensations

As if skull too small, as if foreign body in eye, as if something dropped into trachea. Knees feel as if the bones would protrude. Intolerance of tobacco was produced.

Skin

Small pimples. Erythema and dermatitis with itching, burning, swelling and redness. Itching all over body, burning of skin, as if on fire. Irritable, thick, burning, itching, moist if scratched, worse face and genitals, Branny scabs. Scabby, on ears. Eczema. Psoriasis. Scleroderma. Callosities. Cancer. Necrosis and ulceration. Epithelioma.

PAGE 1402

Sleep

Restless. Awakes panting with palpitations. Dreams vivid, busy. Dreams of fire, seem true. Sleepiness with lethargy.

Stomach

Empty feeling in stomach. Warm sensation in stomach. Nausea and sinking sensation, belching of gas.

Temperature

Cold sensation internally with chattering of teeth. Internal chilliness followed by heat of the skin, associated with bowel movements and flatulence.

Throat

Dry, sore, raw with earache. Feeling in throat as from eating pepper.

Vertigo

Vertigo with pain in back of head, left when in bed.

Comments

The provings show the homeopathicity of the drug to these conditions, although His used it empirically. Dieffenbach, who had been investigating Radium for ten years before he published his pamphlet, records that as a result of former X-ray and Radium-ray experiments one prover's hands had, when the proving commenced, eczematous eruptions, cracks, scaly excrescences and wart-like growths. After his proving with 6x these gradually disappeared.

This is confirmed by a case reported by Mr. E. S. Pierrepont. A girl employed in the X-ray Department of the hospital with which he is connected developed dermatitis of the right hand and fingers. An ointment was prescribed without benefit and cracks appeared on the skin. Two doses of Rad-b. 30c were given, on Mr. Pierrepont's suggestion, one in the morning and one in the evening.

The following day the patient came out in a rash, which the matron mistook for measles, eyes watering, fingers very sore and she felt very ill. By the following day the rash had disappeared and she felt well. The fingers were now Better and they got quite well, except that a sore feeling was left after washing.

A feature of both Dieffenbach's proving and mine was the disappearance of small nevi, which is significant, seeing that the rays are used for the destruction of nevi.

Among the uses of Radium may be mentioned cases of lupus, epithelioma, carcinoma of the cervix uterus and urethral caruncle. That Radium like x-rays, can cause as well as cure cancer is on record. Cases of cure of skin cancers with Rad-b. in potencies are numerous.

T. Simpson records one such. A retired excise officer had an intractable eruption on the genitals inner surface of thighs and legs which had prevented him getting any refreshing sleep for three years. One tablet of Rad-b. 30c each morning was prescribed for a month. All conditions were vastly improved and the patient got well without further medication.

Clarke reports: A young unmarried woman after the application of a Belladonna plaster to the back for lumbago, developed an edematous rash involving the whole face and neck, extremely irritating, worse at night, preventing sleep. At the back of the neck was a sore, oozing patch. After temporary relief from some remedies, there still remained an irritating oozing rash, sore eyes first right, then left lids swollen, oozing from corners, lips hard, swollen.

One dose of Rad-b. 30c was given. The result was dramatic. The first night she was able to sleep with only once waking. Two days later the rash had nearly gone and the eyes had ceased to water. In a few days all had vanished and the patient could enjoy open air.

Dr. S. L. Guild-Leggett records the case of a girl aged 2.5 years who had shifting rheumatism left foot to right knee. Then to left knee, hands and toes. She had also a peculiarity about her stools. They were slate-colored, very offensive, urgent and came at noon during a meal.

On these symptoms of Dieffenbach's proving: "Defecation at noon, stool soft, dark or offensive, slate-color, clay-color, pains in limbs, wakes 4 a.m. , pains in all joints knees, ankles, feet, could not walk, had to lie down," Rad-b. was given and cured entirely.

PAGE 1403

Compare

(1) Anac. - the ulceration produced by it is like radium. It may appear elsewhere than on place of contact and appear late.

(2) X-ray, Rhus-t., Sep., Uran-n., Ars., Puls., Caust.

Relations

Antidotes: Rhus ven., Tell.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Rajania subsamarata

Pharmacy

Raja-s. Rajania Subsamarata. Amphyterygium adstringes. N. O. Anacardiaceae or Dioscoreaceae family. The mother tincture is prepared from the bark which is triturated and macerated in 80% alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30x orally. It is used in compress form for ulcerations, diluted in water with 1% or 2% of the mother tincture.

Herbal

The plant has dioecious leaves, a trilobular herbaceous stem and the limb is cut near the top. It has six fibrous stamens, an ovary linked to the perigon tube with two to three seeds in the receptacle. It is a shrub 1.50 m high, which grows in the Michoacan in the warm territories of Morelos and Guerrero. The Homeopathic proving is the work of De Legarreta. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Raja-s. has high fevers, general exhaustion. No longer has the strength to speak. Stares is stunned, closes eyes as if to think more easily. Jaw hangs, muscles relaxed, slips into bed. Swelling of the neck and parotid region. Congestion of the nerves and blood vessels. The diarrhea is muco-purulent and blood-streaked. Metrorrhagia of black, putrid blood.

Circumscribed inflammation of the skin with swelling or ulceration. Acute post infectious encephalitis in the child. Measles, diphtheria or whooping-cough. Post-vaccination encephalitis. Epidemic spinal and cerebral meningitis.

Clinical

Abscesses. Anthrax. Bacillary dysentery. Boils. Colitis. Encephalitis. Fevers. Mastoiditis. Meningitis. Myelitis. Typhoid.

Modalities

Better from coolness, better from discharges. Worse from moving from speaking.

Symptoms

MIND

Indifferent towards everything around him, bewildered. Loss of sense of identity. If interrogated, he takes a long time to come round, shivers and falls back into inert state or

hurls abuse. Sings bawdy or religious songs. Fits of exaltation, fury and lasciviousness. Mumbles in his delirium, weeps and sighs and speaks incoherently.

Abdomen

Hypogastric region painful, especially when speaking. Rumbling and abdominal wind. Gurgling in the right iliac cavity and pain at McBurney's point. Abdomen retracted into a boat shape when the condition becomes worse. Cholera-like enteritis. Enteritis. Ileitis. Bacillary dysentery. Hemorrhaging recto-colitis.

Ears

Sensation of blocked ear, as if full of earth. Sounds seem far off like distant rain. Sensitive to sharp sounds. Buzzing. Later total deafness. At times, catarrhal discharge. Suppurating inflammation of the ear-drum. Mastoiditis.

Eyes

Dull look, eyes bloodshot, bright at first, then lusterless, as if covered with a film of gum or tears, which are burning and corrosive. The pupil is contracted and insensitive to light. Eyelids are heavy, eyelashes stuck together. Blepharitis. Conjunctivitis.

Face

Face dull, serious at first, then aspect becomes hippocratic, cadaverous, earthy, dirty, moist.

Female

Labia majora excoriated. Menses ameliorate the general condition. Menses with evil-smelling blood, black and irritating. Menses with a bitter odor. Metritis. Profuse, sticky leucorrhoea, causing vaginal insensitivity. Puerperal fever. Venereal granuloma. Ulcerous vulvar elephantiasis.

PAGE 1404

Head

Acute headache like a nail being driven into the head. Pain in the head persisting for a long time, accompanied by anguished lamentation.

Heart

Pulse thready, weak. **Heart** beat irregular, moderate tachycardia. Hears the heart heat when lying down, as if the heart were on the pillow. Palpitations and diffuse pains in the precordial region. Fall in arterial tension. Sub-acute myocarditis. Pericarditis.

Limbs

Limbs trembling and slack with convulsions. Limbs are cold, purple. Continual involuntary movements of the hands, as if seizing particles in the air.

Lungs

Chest swollen, panting and anguished. Respiration weak, becoming imperceptible. Breath fetid. Pulmonary gangrene. Pulmonary abscess.

Male

Soft canker. Ulcers. Epithelioma of the glans. Penis limp, scrotum slack. Fetid sweating, smelling of rancid cheese.

Mouth

Breath fetid, putrid, repulsive. Mouth open, lower jaw dropping. Slight trismus at times. Lips swollen. Aphthae and ulcerations which bleed at times, on the tip of the tongue. Sticky saliva, nicotine-colored like that of a tobacco chewer. Teeth tarnished with yellow,

then brown, deposit, despite of frequent brushing. Tongue fissured with black stripe in the middle and red, excoriated edges.

Nose

Hairs inside the nose bristling, as if dusty. Nose dry. Attacks of nosebleed, which ameliorated. If abundant, they are exhausting. Ozaena. Rhinitis. Sinusitis.

Rectum

Constipation for the first few days, then diarrhea. Diarrhea, muco-purulent, blood-streaked, loosely bound, very fetid.

Skin

Skin rough, sticky sweat. Earthy appearance with petechiae on the chest, abdomen and on the inside of the arms. Gangrenous patches. Bedsores. Pimples, boils, suppurating abscesses. Painful, purulent anthrax. Soft canker with fetid, blood-streaked discharge. Boils. Anthrax. Abscesses.

Cancerous tumors and ulcerations with blue-black edges, painful and bleeding. Varicose ulcers. Septic gangrene. Erysipelas.

Stomach

Paresis of the esophagus with difficulty in swallowing. Hiccoughs, nausea, vomiting.

Temperature

Fever high, general exhaustion. Temperature between 39.5°C and 41°C.

Throat

Throat dry with need for liquid in order to swallow. Cold foods go down better than warm foods. External swelling of the throat and parotid region.

Compare

(1) Mur-ac. - Adynamic conditions, prostration, hyperthermia, deep, bleeding ulcerations. The patient is so exhausted that he falls into bed.

(2) Lach. - Acute infections, adynamic condition with tendency to hemorrhage and decomposition of the blood. Loquacity, burning pains, cannot bear anything tight, cardiac failure, ameliorated by drainage, spontaneous ecchymosis.

(3) Anthr. - Septic infections, burning pains, extreme prostration.

(4) Bapt., Hyos., Bell., Stram. and Crot-h.

SOURCES

Julian.

Ranunculus acris

(goldcup)

Pharmacy

Ran-a. *Ranunculus acris*. Buttercup. Goldcup. Crowfoot. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of whole plant. *Ranunculus acris* is distinguished from *R. bulbosus* by its slender cylindrical flower-stalk, that of *Ran-b.* being furrowed. Both are common "buttercups," and have acrid and poisonous properties. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ranunculus acris was proved by Franz and Lembke and the chief skin symptoms were observed in a woman of seventy who applied a handful of the herb to her limbs with the result of setting up violent constitutional symptoms and fever and intense inflammation, going on to gangrene of the skin of the legs. **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 1405

Homeopathic

In the Ran-a. provers a pain of a rheumatic character was experienced in the muscles and joints, especially ankles and wrists. These pains occurred when walking and also when at rest. Lumbar pains, worse on bending or turning the body. Heat, faintness and fever.

Clinical

Erysipelas. Fever. Gangrene. Lumbago. Neuralgia. Rheumatism. Ulcers.

Compare

(1) Ran. bulb.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ranunculus bulbosus

(buttercup)

Pharmacy

Ran-b. Ranunculus bulbosus. Buttercup. Bulbous Crowfoot. N. O. Ranunculacee.

Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Ranunculus bulbosus was proved by Franz and some effects of its external application have been observed and results of inhaling the fumes while preparing the plant or when it has been burned. The last caused headache and in one instance epilepsy, followed by cachexia, gout, headache and death.

In one prover the effect of expressing the juice with the fingers was to cause a long-lasting and recurrent eruption of vesicles on the fingers. A characteristic feature of which was the blueness of the vesicles and the horny nature of the scabs.

"Small, deep, transparent, dark blue little elevated blisters of the size of an ordinary pin's head. Crowded together in oval-shaped groups of the size of a coin with intolerable burning itching, emitting when opened a dark yellow lymph afterwards becoming covered with a herpetic, horny scurf." A complete picture of herpes. The pains as well as the appearance of herpes are met with in the pathogenesis of Ran-b.

From the acrid vapor arising while the juice of the plant was being prepared these symptoms arose:

"Smarting from eyes as from smoke in evening. Smarting in eyes, nose and fauces, the eyes run and are very painful. He has to stop using them for half an hour because he cannot see anything, whites slightly inflamed, mucus runs in torrents from nose. Fauces painful as if sore during an inspiration, less during deglutition. These symptoms have led to many cures of hay fever with Ran-b.

The caustic and pain producing properties of the Ranunculacee reach their highest expression in the Buttercups themselves. Ran-b. forms a constituent of some arsenical plasters used to disperse cancers. Chronic sciatica, apply tincture to heel of affected leg, (M. Jousset). **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Ran-b. is a painful remedy, affecting nerves, muscles, eyes, serous membranes, chest, skin, fingers toes and left side. Its most characteristic effects are upon the chest walls like

pleurodynia. Bad effects of alcohol, Delirium tremens. Spasmodic hiccough. Hydrothorax.

Shocks throughout the whole body. Sensitive to air and touch. Chronic sciatica. a complete picture of herpes. The pains as well as the appearance of herpes are met with in the pathogenesis of Ran-b.

The Ran-b. pains are stitching, stabbing, shooting, extort tears with shuddering, cannot rest in any position. Burning, biting, bruised soreness or as of deep ulceration. Sore spots. Neuralgia. Sudden weakness and fainting. Trembling from anger. Distended feeling. Sensitive to air and touch.

Burning in small spots from sedentary living. Shocks through the whole body. Chronic sciatica. Weak and tottering patients, from the prolonged use of whisky, brandy or other alcoholic stimulants. Epilepsy of alcoholics. As of a cold wet cloth especially on chest worse on going into cold air.

PAGE 1406

Clinical

Adhesions. Alcoholism. Breast, pain. Chest, pains. Chilblains. Corns. Delirium tremens. Diarrhea. Dropsy. Dyspnea. Eczema. Epilepsy. Feet, pains. Gastralgia. Hay fever. Herpes zoster. Hiccoughs. Hydrocele. Jaundice. Liver, pain. Neuralgia. Nyctalopia. Ovaries, neuralgia. Pemphigus. Pleurodynia, Rheumatism. Spinal irritation. Warts. Writer's cramp.

Causations

Bad effects of alcohol injury, fright, vexation. Cold air brings on all sorts of ailments.

Modalities

Better from standing, sitting bent forward. Worse from open air, damp, cold, rainy and stormy weather, drafts, change of temperature, atmospheric changes. Worse from change of position, motion of arms, standing. Worse from breathing touch. Worse evening and morning. Worse inspiring. Worse after eating, alcohol. Worse from fright, vexation, anger.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable with pains. Anxious. Great fear of ghosts in the evening, dares not to be alone. Quarrelsome. Depression of spirit and desire to die. Delirium tremens with hiccough. Ailments from fright, vexation or anger.

Ran-b. has proved one of the most effective agents for removing the bad effects of alcoholic drinks, hiccough, epileptiform attacks, delirium tremens. In the last case the quarrelsome, angry mood on the one hand and the abject fear of ghosts on the other, further point to its appropriateness.

Abdomen

Hypochondria bruised. Tenderness of abdomen to pressure. Pinching colic, alternating with chest pains.

Back

Burning in small spots from needlework, type writing, piano playing. Muscular pain along lower margin of the shoulder-blade. Pain extending through lower half of left chest. Scapula adherent. Muscles of neck rigidly contracted, can speak only by moving shoulders up and down.

Chest

Various kinds of pains and soreness, as if bruised in sternum, ribs intercostal spaces and both hypochondria. Sharp, cutting, stitching in chest, bilateral. Intercostal rheumatism. Stitches in chest, worse inspiring, moving. Rheumatic pain in chest. Chilliness in chest when walking in open air. Small sore spot as from subcutaneous ulceration in chest. Herpes zoster. Pleurodynia. Pleurisy, adhesions after intercostal neuralgia.

Ears

Shootings in ears, especially in evening. Cramp-like sensation in and on ears.

Eyes

Night-blindness. Day-blindness, mist before eyes, pressure and smarting in eyes, as from smoke. Pain over right eye, better standing and walking. Herpes vesicles on cornea with intense pain, photophobia and lachrymation. Eyeballs sore on moving them. Hemiopia during pregnancy. Lids burn.

Female

Acrid and gnawing leucorrhoea. Ovarian neuralgia always excited by atmospheric changes.

Food

Butter tastes too sweet. Bitter, empyreumatic taste while eating or after having eaten dry food. Thirst augmented in afternoon. Feeling of hunger and rumbling in stomach early in morning.

Head

Irritable with pains in forehead and eyeballs. As if too large and distended. Aching in forehead and vertex as if pressed asunder with nausea and sleepiness. Creeping sensation in scalp. Pressing pain in forehead from within outward.

Limbs

Crawling and tingling in fingers. Itching palms. Sudden jerking, stitching pain in forearm (right) while writing. Pain in heels as if pinched by boots.

Liver

Jaundice with itching of body especially palms.

Lungs

Anxious, oppressed breathing with desire to draw deep breath. Dyspnea from anger.

Mouth

Crawling on palate, wants to scratch it. Cramp, spasms of lips. Increased saliva. Butter tastes too sweet.

Nose

Crawling and tingling in nostrils in posterior sinuses, Tries to relieve it by hawking and blowing the nose.

PAGE 1407

Sensations

Confusion of head as if intoxicated. As if head would be enlarged. As if head pressed asunder. Hypochondria in lowest ribs painful as if bruised. Burning in left side of chest in region of short ribs. As if something tearing in chest. As if cold wet cloths applied. As if something tearing in chest. As if cold wet cloths applied. As if a full breath could not be drawn. As of a knife thrust through side and into back.

Skin

Herpetetic eruptions with great itching. Shingles, bluish vesicles. Vesicular and pustular eruptions. Burning and intense itching, worse contact. Itching in palms. Blister-like eruption in palms. Pemphigus. Horny scabs. Hard excrescences. Flat burning, stinging ulcers. Corns, smart or burn worse touch. Finger-tips and palms chapped.

Stomach

Spasmodic hiccough of alcoholics. Frequent risings. Nausea in afternoon or evening, sometimes with headache. Pains in stomach. Pressure on scrobiculus.

Temperature

Chilliness, worse open air. Heat in head with coldness in hands. Shivering in evening with heat in face.

Throat

Scrapping, burning down the throat. Accumulation of much (tough) mucus in throat. Spasmodic sensation of something which ascends esophagus and passes into throat. Inflammatory burning pains

Comments

In a child who was cured of ague with subsequent dropsy and hydrocele by applying Ran-b. to the wrist, ulcers of the fingers penetrating down to the flexor tendons were produced.

Pains in nerves, serous membranes, muscles, tendons, joints, eyes and internal organs.

The pains are lancinating, pressing and outpressing, jerking and sticking, as if bruised with external sensitiveness. The "worse during inspiration" is part of the general sensitiveness of Ran-b. to air to cold air and to change.

It is a keynote of the remedy and which will serve to indicate it in a large number of the cases to which it is otherwise appropriate. Another keynote symptom is sensitiveness to touch with a sore, bruised sensation, soreness of parts affected. These symptoms make Ran-b. an important vulnerary.

Hering mentions "hemeralopia" as having been cured with Ran-b. In a woman during pregnancy and in her three-year old son. The word "hemeralopia" has been used to denote both day-blindness and night-blindness. Hering uses it in the latter (rarer) sense, for he says of the woman, she "can see well during the day."

The concomitant symptoms were: Heat, biting and pressure in eyes, redness of conjunctiva and lids, especially inner surface of lower lids, lachrymation, pus in canthi, pustules on eyes.

Eyes look weak, pupils dilated, candle-light appears as a bright circle, can see well during day." With the concomitant symptoms Ran-b. would probably cure either day-or night-blindness. "Pressure and smarting in eyeballs" is very characteristic.

Ran-b. causes a very painful indigestion: White-coated tongue, bitter, sour or sweetish taste with accumulation of saliva, scraping burning in throat, spasmodic hiccough, spasmodic feeling in esophagus and pharynx, ascending, belchings, nausea, pressure on sternum with labored breathing, violent burning in cardiac end of stomach, hunger early in morning, thirst in evening."

Pains in liver and spleen region worse by touch. In pleurisy, pleurodynia intercostal neuralgia. Spinal neuralgia. Herpes. Pains are sharp, stitching, shooting, come in paroxysms.

Pains are induced by atmospheric changes, sudden exposure to cold or heat, worse in wet, stormy weather from touch, motion or turning the body.

The chest is particularly the seat of these pains. Muscular pains about margins of shoulder-blades in women of sedentary employment. Pains are often burning in small spots from needle work, typewriting, piano playing, (H. C. Allen).

"Jerks and shocks and sudden tearings in right forearm and between thumb and index finger while writing, "point to Ran-b. as one of the remedies in writer's cramp and professional neuroses.

The "cold-water feeling" occurred in a patient of Burnett's. A woman, 30, had a fall two years before Burnett saw her and ever since had this peculiar sensation: Whenever she goes out of doors she feels as if wet cloths were applied to three different parts of the anterior walls of thorax-both infra-clavicular fossae and under left breast. Never felt indoors, but constant as long as she is out.

Guided by this symptom, "Unusual chilliness of outer parts of chest when walking in open air, with the worse in open air and worse walking in open air," Burnett gave Ran-b. In two days the patient was better in three weeks the sensation had completely gone and the general health very much improved.

Dudgeon reports this case: Lady, 27, three weeks after confinement went for a drive. The day was cold and an accident occurred to the carriage which frightened her. In the evening she had a slight rigor and complained of pain in left side about sixth and seventh ribs. Worse slightest movement, better sitting rather bent forward and leaning a little to the left. Pulse 120, no heat of skin. No signs of lung or pleural involvement.

Bry. and later Arn., gave no relief and for two days the symptoms grew worse. The patient having to be propped up with pillows, leaning forward and to the left.

Her head resting on her breast, not daring to breathe at all deeply. Ran-b. 1c relieved her in ten minutes, when she "felt a wrench in her side and the pain was gone." She was able to lie down, slept all night and made a rapid recovery.

There were some slight returns of pain, now on one side, now on the other. But Ran-b. soon removed them.

Compare

- (1) Ran-a. - pain in lumbar muscles and joints by bending and turning body.
- (2) Ran-g.
- (3) Ran-r. - crawling sensation in forehead and scalp in evening in bed.
- (4) Ran-fl.
- (5) Bry., Crot-t., Mez., Euph.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bry., Camph., Puls., Rhus-v. Incompatible: Sulph., Staph., Nit-s-d., Alcohol, Wine, Vinegar.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ranunculus ficaria

(lesser celandine)

Pharmacy

Ran-fi. Ranunculus ficaria. Lesser Celandine. Pilewort. Ficaria ranunculoides. Scrophularia minor. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: All potencies.

Herbal

The "Lesser Celandine" is not botanically related to the true Celandine, *Chelidonium majus* or to the Figwort tribe (*Scrophularia*), though it is named in the old books *Scrophularia minor*. Ran-fl. is in all respects a true Crowfoot except that it has three deciduous instead of five persistent sepals and nine petals instead of five.

"It growth in meadows, by ditches and trenches and it is common everywhere in moist and dark places. It comes forth about the Calends of March and flower a little after: it beginneth to fade away in April, it is quite gone in May afterwards it is hard to be found, yea scarcely the root" (Gerarde).

Gerarde shows whence the idea of its use in hemorrhoids was derived from the cluster of small tubers growing around the crown of the root bears a striking resemblance to a bunch of hemorrhoids. **Planets:** Moon.

Clinical

Hemorrhoids.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1409

Ranunculus flammula

Pharmacy

Ran-fl. *Ranunculus flammula*. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ranunculus flammula has produced gangrene of the arm down to tendons and bone in the case of a female from applying the plant to the wrist. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ran-fl. produces in horses who eat much of it distention of abdomen and inflammation and gangrene of abdominal organs. But it is only hurtful to horses if eaten in excess. Ran-fl. promotes digestion when eaten in moderation. Ulceration, gangrene of arm.

Clinical

Gangrene. Ulceration.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ranunculus glacialis

(reindeer flower)

Pharmacy

Ran-g. *Ranunculus glacialis*. Reindeer flower. *Carlina* or *Cacline*. N. O. Ranunculacee. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Dr. Codde of Spoleto, proved the tincture and 3rd and 9th dilutions of this plant. Ranunculus glacialis has cured pulmonary affections, broncho-pneumonia. Influenza with an enormous weight in head with vertigo and sensation as of impending stroke. Night-sweats more on thighs. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Ranunculus glacialis produced an enormous weight in the head with vertigo and feeling as if a stroke were impending, better by coffee. A right-sided early morning headache, better by rising. Dyspnea, worse when lying down and compression of chest. Intolerance of weight of coverlet, coldness of thighs, general copious night-sweat, especially abundant on thighs.

Clinical

Cerebellum, pain. Dyspnea. Headache. Night-sweats. Strokes. Thighs, sweat.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ranunculus repens

(creeping buttercup)

Pharmacy

Ran-r. Ranunculus repens. Creeping Buttercup. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Franz reports a number of symptoms experienced from preparing the juice of this plant. The symptom of phantasmagoria appears. There is quoted in Jahr an account of the effects of eating R. rep. observed in a flock of sheep. Several fell down as if struck by lightning, eyes rolled, breathing hurried. Some reeled and died with their heads bent towards left groin. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Mucous membranes of eyes injected, mouth dry. Abdomen slightly distended, ruminations ceased. Some raised themselves, reeled, fell down again, bleated piteously, most were in profound coma. Bleeding worse, ether in milk gave much relief. Great weakness in feet remained behind. Ran-r. has furrowed flower-stalks like Ran-b., but it has a spreading calyx and creeping scions.

Clinical

Back, pulsation.

Eyes, smarting inflammation.

Feet, weakness. Sleep, short but refreshing.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ranunculus sceleratus

(marsh buttercup)

Pharmacy

Ran-s. Ranunculus sceleratus. Marsh crowfoot. Marsh buttercup. Celery-leafed crowfoot. N. O. Ranunculaceae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: All potencies, first to third potency.

History

Ranunculus sceleratus has the most acidity of all the Ranunculi, causing burning in mouth, throat, stomach, chest, urethra and other parts.

It causes blisters on the skin which leave a raw surface with acrid discharge.

PAGE 1410

The effects of Ran-s. which German shepherds call "cold fire" on horned cattle is: Loss of appetite, trembling and shivering, distention of abdominal veins. A dog poisoned with it became anxious, howled tossed about, bent double, was very restless at night.

Ran-s. is a well-proved drug. The best-known characteristic is the "mapped or peeled tongue" and when this is associated with smarting, burning and rawness.

Ran-s. has cured pemphigus in a three-months old infant with continual thirst, weak intermitting pulse, trembling with anxious features. After Ars. 4c had caused improvement, Ran-s. 3c healed up the resulting ulcers. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Ran-s. has affinities for chest, skin, vertex and right side is specially affected. Rawness, burning, smarting, gnawing or boring pains. Periodical complaints. Fainting with pain in stomach. A well known characteristic of Ranunculus sceleratus is the mapped or peeled tongue and when this is associated with smarting, burning and rawness Ranunculus sceleratus will be the remedy.

Ran-s. has burning in mouth, throat, stomach, chest, urethra and other parts. Pemphigus. It causes blisters on the skin which leave a raw surface with acrid discharge. Pains cause fainting or shortness of breath. Feels sore all over. Periodical disorders. Convulsive twitches. Sensation as of a plug.

Clinical

Aneurysm. Anus, itching. Chest, sternum, pain behind. Corns. Coryza. Diphtheria. Earache. Glossitis. Gout. Hemorrhoids. Herpes, zoster. Liver, pain. Neuralgia. Nose, ulceration.

Modalities

Better from after midnight, pains. Worse from motion, evening, deep breathing. Worse touch, letting limb hang down. Worse by pressure, blows. Worse by walking. Worse evening after midnight, morning. Worse in open air. Worse after a meal.

Symptoms

MIND

Indolence and aversion to mental work. Sadness and melancholy in the evening.

Clinical

Pemphigus. Quinsy. Sternum, pains. Stomatitis. Toes disorders. Tongue, peeling, mapped. Varicose veins.

Abdomen

Sensation of a plug behind umbilicus. Pressure as of a plug behind right false ribs, worse deep inspiration.

Chest

Integument sensitive. Bruised pain and weakness in the chest every evening. Sore burning behind xiphoid cartilage.

Face

As if covered with cobwebs.

Head

Gnawing in one spot left of vertex. Frightful dreams about corpses, serpents, battles, etc. Fluent coryza with sneezing and burning urination.

Head

Gnawing pain in small spot on vertex or either temples. Biting, itching on the scalp.

Heart

As of a plug in heart.

Limbs

Boring pain. Gout of fingers and toes. Sudden burning sticking in right toe. Sudden stitches in big toes, passing into burning. Corns with burning and soreness, especially when feet hang down. Gnawing in knee, left palm.

Liver

Pain over region of liver with sensation as if diarrhea would set in.

Lungs

Stitches in chest muscles, chest and sternum are sensitive to touch. As of a plug forced between ribs, worse deep breathing. Sore burning behind sternum.

Mouth

Blunt teeth with toothache. Mapped tongue. Burning and rawness of tongue, denuded patches. Tongue cracks and peels off.

Mouth

Teeth and gums sensitive. Tongue mapped. Denuded patches. Mouth sore and raw. Burning and rawness of tongue.

Nose

Fluent coryza with sneezing with burning urination.

Skin

Vesicular eruption with tendency to form large blisters. Acrid exudation, which makes surrounding parts sore.

PAGE 1411

Sensations

Gnawing and boring are common. As if head were too full and too large. As if a plug were lodged in umbilicus.

Pressure as from a dull instrument. As if diarrhea would set in. As of a needle thrust deep into big toe. With pains in stomach there is fainting. Convulsive twitches of limbs.

Skin

Yellow vesicles. Bullae with acrid contents. Pemphigus.

Sleep

Dreadful dreams of dead bodies, snakes and of fights.

Stomach

Nausea worse after midnight. Pain with fainting.

Throat

Burning scraping in throat.

Comments

External sensitiveness is a leading feature of Ran-s., especially of region of chest and sternum. These symptoms have led to the cure of many chest disorders including aneurysm. A leading Concomitant of Ran-s. is arrest of breathing: pains in liver, spleen, chest or heart, worse on deep inspiration and associated with external soreness calls for Ran-s.

Most of the symptoms are right-sided, but there is one left-side symptom that is peculiar: continual gnawing in left palm. The right toes, especially the right big toe, are the seat of many acute pains, giving the remedy a high place in acute attacks of gout and also painful corns.

Mahoney cured with Ran-s. 3c in an aged woman subject to gout aching in dorsum of feet, especially the right with wakefulness at night. Kali-c. 30c had previously removed pain passing downward over the glutei.

Compare

(1) Ran-b. - Ran-s. more irritative.

(2) Headache, gnawing in small spot at vertex, Puls.

(3) Mapped tongue, Nat-m., Ars., Rhus-t., Tarax.

(4) Ran-s. has more burning and rawness than any.

(5) Cobweb sensation, Am-c., Bor., Brom., Bry., Calc., Con, Graph., Mag-c.

Relations

Antidoted by: Puls. Wine and Coffee antidote only partially. The ulcers were somewhat relieved by Peruvian Balsam. Follows well: Ars. in pemphigus. Followed well by: Lach. in diphtheria with denuded tongue.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Raphanus sativus

(black garden radish)

Pharmacy

Raph. Raphanus sativus. Black garden radish. Wild Radish. N. O. Crucifer. Tincture of fresh root immediately before flowering in spring. Tincture of whole fresh plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Nusser proved both the Garden Radish and the Wild Radish (the former probably only a cultivated variety of the latter) and of the Garden Radish he took tinctures of the long, round and black (the favorite in Germany) varieties and ate the different radishes themselves.

Raph. affords a marked example of a common article of diet being at the same time a poison and a medicine. The symptoms are from effects of eating radishes and provings by Curie made on a woman with 15c and 30c dilutions. These provings developed many

symptoms which have proved to be characteristics. The symptoms will not appear if salt is used with the Radish.

Cooper writes: A man, has these symptoms whenever he eats even a single radish: "Burning sensation in epigastrium, followed by hot belchings, lasting a whole day and ending in a headache." Turnips (*Brassica Rapa*) produce in him a similar effect, but in less degree. The leaves of Raph. are said to antidote its roots and the arum root is said to antidote the effects of Radish leaves. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Raph. produces in provers, hysterical, mental and uterine symptoms. Produces pain and stitches in liver and spleen. Increases of bile and salivary secretion. Great accumulation and incarceration of flatulence. Post-operative gas pains. "Globus" symptoms. Seborrhoea with greasy skin. Pemphigus. Hysteria, chilliness in back and arms. Sexual insomnia. (Kali-br.) Nymphomania.

Numbness, changing places. Globus, as of hot ball from uterus goes up to the throat. Drinks more than one urinates.

PAGE 1412

Retained flatulence, cannot be passed up and down. Loss of vision and hearing just before vomiting. Stopped sensation in ears. Teeth feel as if made of paper. Appetite without hunger 4 a.m. in bed. Vomiting of fecal matter. Coldness of one foot. Epilepsy, reflex from removal of an adherent prepuce, the healing being delayed by furious priapism. Urine thick like milk. Can only lie on back.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Amblyopia. Axilla, inflamed. Breast pains. Catalepsy. Coughs. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Esophagus. Faintness. Fevers. Flatulence. Flushings. Headaches.

Heart, disorders. Heel, pain. Hernia. Hysteria. Insomnia. Intoxication. Lienteria.

Liver, affections, abscess. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Myopia. Nosebleeds.

Nymphomania. Palpitation. Pemphigus. Seborrhoea. Tonsillitis. Toothache. Vomiting.

Yawning.

Modalities

Walking in open air ameliorates the symptoms. Throwing back head ameliorates pain in occiput. Worse in night and morning on waking. Worse 3 to 4 a.m. Worse by touch.

Worse by jarring. Cough causes painful shock in brain, efforts to vomit, pain in chest.

Motion aggravates pain in belly. Laughing causes cough. Worse by eating and drinking.

After breakfast, pain in heart. Riding in carriage causes pain in heart.

Symptoms

MIND

Capricious manner, stupefaction, sadness, tears and this at times alternated with hopefulness. Brain excitement. Extreme anxiety with feeling of impending death. Sadness with aversion to children. Nymphomania with aversion to her own sex and children especially girls. Sexual insomnia. One prover had sense of intoxication on waking in the morning. Another felt intoxicated after dinner, though only water was drunk. This should give Raph. a place in some forms of alcoholism.

Abdomen

Retching and vomiting, loss of appetite. Distended.

Tympanitis, hard. no flatus emitted upward or downward. Gripping about navel.

Back

Weak back. Numbness of muscles of neck near left ear, coldness in left eye. Cracking in nape of neck. Acute pains in coccyx, as if an abscess forming. Burning itching on the back.

Chest

Pain in chest extends to back and to throat. Heavy lump and coldness in center of chest.

Ears

In left ear tearings and shootings. Lancinations in right ear. Loss of sight and hearing just before vomiting. Itching in concha of left ear, which is painful to the touch.

Eyes

Edema of lower eyelids. When she turns her eyes in the direction of the ear she feels a pain in the ear, temple and parietal bone. Eyes filled with blood, sight lost.

Face

Face, red, somber. Cheeks burn, are red, whole head and face red. Face disfigured.

Female

Nervous irritation of genitals. Menses very profuse and long-lasting. Nymphomania with aversion to her own sex and to children and sexual insomnia.

Head

Headache, brain feels tender and sore. Headache after dinner. Severe headache in temple, eyes and root of nose. Aching above root of nose. Sharp pains in vertex. Tightness in skin of vertex. Dull pain in occiput, better by throwing head back. Gnawing in occiput followed by numbness. Sweat on head after rising.

Kidneys

Turbid with yeast-like sediment. Urine more copious, thick like milk. Urine scanty or else more in quantity than the drink swallowed. Pale urine of a dirty yellow.

Limbs

Weakness and bruised feeling in limbs. Trembling of limbs. Sticking pains in left shoulder. Gland in right armpit, swollen and tender to touch. Numbness of soles and buttocks. Cramp in calf, at night in bed.

PAGE 1413

Nose

Mucus in posterior sinuses. Nose pointed. Nosebleed of deep red blood. Dull pain in root of nose extending to occiput. Pressure, as from a weight, on back of nose. Breath feels burning hot in nose. Stoppage of nose. Smell of horse-radish. Frequent sneezing or at least frequent want to sneeze.

Rectum

Stool liquid, frothy, profuse, brown with colic and pad-like swelling of intestines. Vomiting of fecal matter.

Skin

Skin greasy. Itching and heat of skin, fever, pimples under skin. Itching of whole body, scratching causes burning. Painless pemphigus.

Sleep

Nervous yawning. Inclination to sleep. Sleep with dreamy reveries. Lascivious dreams.

Stomach

Putrid belchings. Burning in epigastrium, followed by hot eructation. Black vomit. Vomiting of fecal matter. Pains in stomach, which urge continual eating.

Throat

Hot-ball feeling from uterus to throat, stopping there. Heat and burning in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo with loss of vision. Vertigo with dim sight in evening, head feels tightly bandaged.

Comments

The hysterical, mental and uterine symptoms of Curie's prover were very well marked, a state approaching catalepsy was induced: "On returning a little to herself she was unable to speak or stir." The "globus" symptoms are as marked as with any other remedy:

A number of balls ascend from abdomen to throat. A hot, foreign body goes up like a ball from uterus and stops at the beginning of the throat, where it feels like a morsel too large to be swallowed, thence descends to the stomach, causing a sensation of something hard to digest, leaving an empty sensation with hunger.

Raph. is one of the most flatulent of remedies. Gas accumulates so that it almost stops the breathing. The most characteristic feature is when the flatus cannot be passed either up or down.

Such a condition after abdominal operations has been relieved by Raph. Many symptoms, physical and mental, seemed to rise from the uterus, culminating in a very pronounced attack of nymphomania. With these was aversion to her own sex and to children, especially girls.

Constant, violent thirst. "Drinks more than he urinates." Also "Pains more severe when he drinks liquid." Sensation as if she had put her cold feet into very hot water.

Cough causes jarring of head and chest, seems to come from epigastrium, cannot get low cough to loosen phlegm from laughing. Expectoration of a very large amount of tenacious white mucus from pharynx and esophagus with sensation of stricture in throat.

On breathing, pain under breasts and in back. Heavy lump and coldness in center of chest between breasts, preventing sleep.

Sensation of an iron band round waist. Sensation of stiffness. Numbness in hands in soles of feet and buttocks of the parts near the painful bones. Sensation of swelling of bones of hands, arms, eyes, yet feet feel small. Swelling of abdomen. Sensation of a hot foreign body like a ball going up from uterus to throat. Hot breath, hot belchings.

Sensation of a number of balls rising from abdomen to throat.

Many symptoms ascend: Pain in vertebral column as if a foreign body passed through it from top to bottom and was stopped at certain points by obstacles causing pain. Acute pains in coccyx, sensation as if an abscess forming. Sensation as of an abscess in liver. Pressure in hypogastrium as if a hernia would protrude. Throbbings in the body that became lancinations. Chilliness along the back and posterior surfaces of arms. Icy cold knees.

Fever sensation as if a cold coming on. Many symptoms besides those of globus appear to have their seat in the esophagus including the pains in the back on swallowing. There are few remedies with a greater proportion of distinctive symptoms than Raph.

E. T. Blake reports two cases of sexual insomnia cured with Raph., one of which shows that Raph. has an influence on the male sexual sphere analogous to that it has on the female.

A young man suffering from reflex epilepsy had a generally adherent prepuce removed. Healing was delayed by furious priapism, which caused dragging at the sutures. Raph. 1x given each night cured.

Blake's second case was in a woman of 40 with old pelvic troubles. Orig. had failed and Plat. had helped only slightly. Raph. cured.

Compare

(1) Momordica - Worse near splenic flexure.

(2) Carb-v, Anac., Arg-n., Brassica.

Relations

Antidoted by: Copious draft of cold water. (Milk and water worsen the pains in abdomen.) Follows well: Lyc., Armor., Brassic., Cheiran., Thlasp. b. p., Matthiola., Sin ap.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ratanhia peruviana

(mapato)

Pharmacy

Rat. Ratanhia peruviana. Mapato. Krameria triandra. Pumacuchu. Rhatany Root. N. O. Polygalaceae or Leguminosae according to some. Tincture of the root. The root of several species of Krameria, especially Krameria triandra. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency. Locally, the Cerate has proved invaluable in many rectal complaints.

Herbal

Ratanhia is remarkable for its entire, ovate, acuminate leaves, covered on both sides with silky hair is one of the species most known as yielding the Rhatany root of commerce, but all the species of Krameria, as far as known, are intensely astringent.

In Peru an extract is made from this species which is a mild, easily assimilated astringent medicine, possessed of great power in passive, bloody or mucous discharges.

It acts as a tonic in weakness of digestive organs and muscular debility and is even useful in intermittent and putrid fevers. It is also styptic and restores tone to relaxed parts and when applied as plasters is said to cure all kinds of ulcers.

An infusion is used as a gargle and wash and the powder forms with charcoal and excellent tooth-powder. The color of the infusion of the root of the Krameria is blood-red, on which account advantage is taken of it to adulterate port wine. (Treasury of Botany).

Ratanhia peruviana acts as a tonic for delicate and nervous women to prevent miscarriage in those who have never been able to go to their full term.

Teste puts Ratanhia in his Sulphur group. Teste writing of its pre-homeopathic use, says "There is perhaps no plant the properties of which have been so well indicated by chance as this. Ratanhia was used as an astringent and tonic, this root sometimes arrests passive hemorrhages. Nosebleed, hemoptysis and metrorrhagia.

breathing. Ulcerative pain in chest during and after coughing. Sticking, burning, cutting pains. Painful constriction in both sides of chest.

Ears

Tearing in ears. Itching and shooting in ear. Violent stitch in right ear. Chirping in right ear.

Crawling as if insect in right ear. Nocturnal tinkling and ringing in ears.

Eyes

Agglutination of eyes at night and lachrymation in morning. Contractions and burning sensations in eyes, especially in evening. Pains in eyes as if compressed in a vice and could not be moved. Inflammation of sclera. Lids feel stiff. Very, rapid twitching of eyelids. Jerks and quivering of eyes and eyelids. Pterygium. Stiffness of upper lids with soreness of upper tarsal edges. **White spot before eye**, which obstructs the sight with constant urging to wipe the eyes. Vision dim for distant objects. Myopia.

Face

Heat in face. Tearing pain in face and jaw bones. Violent tearing in left malar bone, evenings. Sensation of cobwebs above right side of mouth. Tearing in inner surface of lips in a small spot. Tearing in left side of lower jaw and corresponding teeth. Burning vesicles on the red part of upper lip.

Female

Compelled to get up at night and walk about during pregnancy with toothache. Miscarriage. Menses delayed. Menses too early and of too long duration and too copious with pains in abdomen and loins. Menses suppressed with swelling of abdomen and breasts, simulating a pregnancy of several months with profuse leucorrhoea and kidney pain. Metrorrhagia. Pressure in groin, as of a general bearing-down pain towards genital organs, followed by leucorrhoea. Leucorrhoea with itching in rectum and discharge of bloody mucus.

Food

Thirst in evening. Anorexia with dislike to food and drink. Constant desire to eat.

Head

Dullness of head, as if intoxicated. Bursting headache, when straining at stool or after stools. Bursting in head, when sitting with head bent forward. Pain in middle of forehead, as if brain would fall out, while straining at stool. Long-lasting headache, as if screwed in a vice. Sensation as if scalp from nose to vertex were stretched.

Itching of scalp not better by scratching.

PAGE 1416

Heart

Sharp sticking in precordial region, rather external. Pulse full.

Kidneys

Frequent and urgent want to urinate with scanty emission. More frequent and more abundant emission of urine, even at night. Pale urine. Urine more scanty, which soon deposits a cloud and becomes turbid. Burning in urethra (and root of penis) when urinating.

Limbs

Tearing in limbs. Contraction of flexor muscles. Tearing in shoulder, arms, forearms and wrists. Spasmodic and painful contractions in elbows and fingers. Pain in bend of elbow

when flexed, better extended. Jerking, tearing and stitches in thumbs. Drawing and tearing in thighs, knees, legs, feet and toes. Tension and burning sensation in thighs. Tearing from left Achilles tendon, up the leg. Sticking and burning tearing in left big toe. Tickling on heels on soles. Voluptuous itching in left sole.

Lungs

Malaise with frequent yawning, repeated and labored attempts to draw a long breath and distressing constriction across chest. Dry cough with tickling in larynx and pain of ulceration in chest. Some tight mucus evacuated with great difficulty.

Male

Chronic gonorrhoea. Burning in root of penis while urinating. Itching in scrotum not better by scratching.

Mouth

Breath offensive. Dryness of mouth at night. Acid blood from gums on sucking them. Tension and burning sensation at tip of tongue. As if cool air came from teeth. As of a cobweb about the right side of the mouth. Tasteless water collects in mouth.

Nose

Itching in nose. Violent itching on tip of nose better by rubbing. Nostrils inflamed and scabby with burning sensations. Nosebleed. Violent nose-bleed, three times a day, for five days in succession. Dryness of nose with frequent sneezing. Dry coryza with complete stoppage of nose.

Rectum

Constriction or as of sharp splinters of broken glass in rectum. Dry heat at anus with sudden knife-like stitches. Fissure of anus with great constriction, burning like a fire. Hemorrhoids burn like fire, temporarily relieved by cold water. Fetid, thin diarrhea, stools burn, burning pains before and after stools. Discharge of blood from rectum with or without stools. Stool is forced with great straining and followed by prolonged aching, burning, better hot water. Stools must be forced with great effort, protrusion of hemorrhoids. Oozing at anus. Dry, itching anus. Pinworms. (Sant., Teucr., Cina).

Ascarides.

Sensations

As if intoxicated. As if head in a vice. As of a white speck before eyes, skin before eyes. As if coldness rushed out of molars. As if rectum and anus were all twisted up. As if splinters of glass in rectum and anus. As if rectum protruded and then suddenly went back with a jerk. As if abdomen or chest cut to pieces. Movement as if something alive in abdomen. As of cobwebs about right side of mouth. Jerkings and quivering. Eyelids feel stiff. Right side is most affected.

Skin

Sickly looking skin. Small red and white pimples which do not suppurate, especially between shoulders and on loins. Pimples, itching and burning after scratching. Formication and itching eruption on back. Itching in nape and between scapula, on scrotum, front of thigh, bends of knees.

Sleep

Disposition to sleep, especially after dinner. Snoring. Violent yawning. Retarded sleep. Frequent waking and prolonged wakefulness. Waking with a start with trembling inquietude and fear. Dreams of battles, sick people, quarrels, anger, vexation. Dreams of funerals, death of friends, earthquakes.

Stomach

Belching with taste of food, empty. Pains as from ulceration in stomach. Heat and burning sensation in stomach. Pain like knives cutting the stomach.

Cutting or gripping pain better belching. Stomach feels too full. Sudden painful bursting in pit of stomach. Violent hiccough, which causes pain in stomach. Long-continued hiccough after dinner. Nausea and disgust with retching and vomiting of food, worse in open air. Vomiting of water of mucus streaked with blood.

PAGE 1417

Teeth

Toothache in evening, especially after lying down, compelling one to rise and walk about. Toothache with tearing or jerking. Digging pains. Pulsative pain in teeth. Bleeding of teeth. Painful sensation of coldness and elongation in the molars and as if coldness rushed out of them. Violent pain in incisors, which are painful to the touch.

Temperature

Predominance of coldness and of shivering, especially in evening. General chill 8 or 9 p.m. Chilly even in warm room. Heat of whole head with heaviness. Heat and puffiness of face. Dry heat in anus with cuttings. Woke 1 a.m. with sweat, thirst and dry mouth. Nocturnal perspiration.

Throat

Sore, throat, generally felt during empty swallowing. Painful spasmodic contraction in throat, which stops the voice. Unable to speak a loud word.

Comments

Dr. Tournel, who, no doubt, did not suspect that Ratan. produced abortion, had the happy idea of prescribing it as a tonic in cases of incipient miscarriage and thus preventing that accident in delicate and nervous females who had never yet been able to go their full time.

All these uses are really homeopathic, as is also the cure of a case of fissure of the rectum by Bretonneau, whom Teste quotes from Trousseau and Pidoux:

A lady suffered from constipation and fissure of rectum, which caused her horrible pains and had damaged her health. Bretonneau ordered a daily injection mixed with one-fourth of Rat. and in a short time constipation and fissure were cured. Other like cases were cured.

Then the same treatment was given in cases of fissure without constipation and again with the same success.

The provings of Hartlaub and Trinks bring out the keynote of Rat. in rectal cases: "Straining, stool so hard she cried out with great protrusion of hemorrhoids, followed for a long time by burning in anus."

The burning persisting for a long time after the stool is very characteristic of Rat. and it occurs when the stool is diarrhea, as well as hard. Burning also precedes and accompanies the stool. Another peculiarity in connection with the stool is bursting headache, which accompanies and follows a straining at stool.

Dry heat with sudden stitching like knife-stabs. Oozing at anus. Dropping of blood from anus. One patient cured by Rat. of fissure was better by application of hot water, he sat in a sitz-bath as hot as he could endure, the relief only lasted while in the bath.

In connection with the rectal symptoms is an important head symptom: "Pains in middle of forehead, as if brain would fall out," and a similar pain after stool. The head pains are also worse on bending forward.

The eye symptoms are striking: burning, smarting, twitching of lids, obscured vision. This symptom has led to the cure of cases of pterygium: Inflammation of whole eye, a membrane seemed to extend to central point of eye, which burned.

The old use of Rat. in nosebleed, scurvy and as a tooth-powder are justified by the proving symptoms: Violent nosebleed, bleeding gums, toothache, worse lying down. A curious symptom in the aching molars is a sensation as if coldness rushed out of them. Toothache of pregnancy compelling the patient to get up at night and walk about.

Tasteless water collects in mouth, may meet another condition of pregnancy and Rat. both causes and prevents miscarriage of pregnancy, metrorrhagia and leucorrhoea.

PAGE 1418

It also meets fissure of the breasts in nursing women, as well as fissure of the anus. Contractive sensations are numerous: in stomach, groins, anus, eyes, neck, muscles, throat, "painful spasmodic contraction of throat during which she could not speak a loud word."

Cushing, who made a proving of Rat., says it caused great itching in the rectum and he has cured with it since nearly every case of pin-worms in his practice.

In a woman, old and feeble, he cured with Rat. 3x internally and a Rhatany rectal suppository each night, frequent discharges of mucus, blood and pus from the bowels night and day with great pain and burning in rectum almost wholly preventing sleep.

Cushing considers that, next to Sang-n., Rat. meets more rectal cases than any other remedy.

Rummel relates the case of a servant girl who had rapid twitching of the lids of right eye to such an extent as to hinder her seeing. There seemed to be also a rotary motion of the ball. Bell. and Calc. failed to relieve. Rat. 12c relieved quickly.

Compare

- (1) Pleurisy, Seneg.
- (2) Fissure of anus, Nit-ac.
- (3) Anal symptoms, Sulph., Iris-v., Canth., Peon.
- (4) Graph. is similar, but has not the constriction of Rat.
- (5) Splinters of glass in rectum, Thuj. (Sticks, Aesc-h.).
- (6) Pain in head from straining at stool Ind., Puls., Sil.
- (7) Hiccough, Cycl.
- (8) Burning on tongue, Raph., Ran-s., Sang.
- (9) Toothache of pregnancy, Raph., Mag-c., Cham.
- (10) Alive sensation, Croc., Thuj.
- (11) Cobweb sensation, Ran-s., Bar-c.

Relations

Follows well: Sulph., Bov., Sep. in uterine affections, (Teste).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Rauwolfia serpentina

Pharmacy

Rauw. Rauwolfia Serpentina. N. O. Apocynaceae family. Java and India. The mother tincture is prepared from the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.
Herbal

Rauwolfia Serpentina belongs to the Apocynaceae family and its habitat is Java and India. The root contains a great number of alkaloids of which Reserpine or Serpasil is the most well known. A very old drug in Hindu medicine, the roots and rhizomes contain hypotensive and neuro-depressive alkaloids. In 1952, the Russian chemist Muller isolated the specialized reserpine under the name of 'Serpasil'. Most of the alkaloids are built on the base of reserpine, a harmonic group linked with a second isoquinoleic group.

The Homeopathic proving was conducted in 1954 by Leeser and Schrenk at the Robert Bosch Hospital in Stuttgart. The proving was carried out on twenty-four doctors, using the 1x and 3x potencies, for a period of fourteen to twenty-eight days. W. Lee Templeton also conducted a proving at the Faculty of Homeopathy in London in 1954-55 on six provers, using the following potencies: 3x, 6x, 12c, 30c, depending on the subject and for a period of six months.

Beja of Orłans began a self-proving in July-August 1956 using the 3x potency, for one month, at the rate of 10 drops four times a day. Finally, Julian undertook detailed clinical studies to determine the range of action of Rauwolfia in a homeopathic potency.

Homeopathic

Rauw. has a general and cerebral hypotonia. Lack of tone in the nerves and circulatory system. Rapid, widespread trembling. Congestive vascular condition. Libido disorders. Dripping after urination. Insomnia after midnight. Chronic allergic condition progressing to cancer.

Dystonia of the nerves and circulatory system. Pallor, alternating with redness and hot flushes. Heaviness in the legs.

General stiffness. Chronic allergic and neurotic conditions with development of arthrosis or depression.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Angina pectoris. Basedow's disease. Colitis. Dystonia. Hypotension. Pancreatitis. Parkinson's disease. Thyroid disorders. Vasomotor complaints.

PAGE 1419

Constitutions

The types are often carbo-phosphoric with nervous or sanguine temperament. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Modalities

Better in the open air, fresh air. Better from violent exercise. Better from the emission of gas or stools. Better from prolonged movement and strong pressure. Worse from heat in confined air. Worse after meals. Worse from 6 p.m. to 8 p.m. Worse on waking.

Symptoms

MIND

Diminution of the memory and powers of concentration. Uneasiness with irritability and apprehension. Alternating excitability and depression. Phases of increased ability to work and well being, alternating with phases of fatigue and exhaustion.

Face expressionless and he avoids any effort. Neurosis from anguish. Maniacal depressive psychosis. Psychosis in elderly people. Psychological complaints during the menopause. Melancholic conditions. Hyper-emotiveness. Unstable personality.

Abdomen

Abdominal plethora and dropsy. Feeling of gastric and abdominal repletion.

Heart burn, nausea, malodorous flatulence. Aerophagy, air in the colon. Colitis from fermentation, enterocolitis. Chronic pancreatitis.

Blood

Circulatory dystonia. Hypotension, faintness. Temporary rise and then fall in arterial tension. Vasomotor complaints. Vascular or febrile congestion.

Chest

Angina pectoris.

Face

Congestion of the face and possible nosebleed. Neuralgia of the upper maxilla, ameliorated by heat. Numbness sensation in the right half of the face, followed by shooting pains.

Female

Heaviness in the small pelvis with frequent need to urinate. Menses too early, accompanied by cramping pains. Amenorrhea. Frigidity. Fibroma. Menopausal complaints. Endometriosis. Too frequent menses.

Head

Congestive headache with arterial palpitations in the temples and forehead. Frontal headache, spreading towards the occiput, ameliorated in fresh air, accompanied by hot flushes, dizziness.

Heart

Palpitations, prickling and irregular heart beat. Palpitations and irregularity of the heart when lying down, ameliorated by standing and by walking. Hypotonia with diarrhea. Constriction, angina pectoris and rhythmic anomalies. Bradycardia, aortitis. Aortic aneurysm. Cardio-renal edema.

Kidneys

At the end of urination, a little urine is passed, drop by drop. Urine reddish-brown. Difficulty in urinating with need to squeeze to push. Dysuria. Cystitis. Bedwetting from compression (fibromas, prostate).

Limbs

General stiffness and pain in all the limbs. Legs heavy, black and blue, as if shattered. Joint pains in the left hip and big toes, which are hot and swollen. Soft edema, puckered, located in the malleolar region, at times connected to a generalized edematous infiltration including the upper limbs and the face. Gout. Chronic rheumatism. Arthrosis of the knee. Painful flat feet in adolescents.

Liver

Cirrhosis of the liver. Pigmentary cirrhosis or glandular pigmentation or hypertrophic pigmentary cirrhosis in sugar diabetes. Biliary sycosis.

Lungs

Dyspnea from exertion with lack of air. Tracheal bronchitis. Fitful cough. Fitful cough with expectoration of sticky, sometimes blood streaked, mucus.

Male

Clear diminution in libido, sometimes with a temporary phase of excitement. Impotence. Loss of libido. Sterility. Prostatitis.

Mouth

Excessive salivation. Impression of a rotten taste in the mouth.

Nose

Dryness of the nasal mucous membranes. Nosebleed with ulcerations on the nasal wall. Sinusitis. Spasmodic rhinitis.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids. Anal fissure. Congestive hemorrhoids, bleeding at times. Morning attacks of colic with evil-smelling black diarrhea-type stools. Sudden urging, followed by pallor of the face with sweating, thirst and faintness.

PAGE 1420

Skin

Clammy, odorous sweating from the axilla, hands and feet. Lymphaedema. Elephantiasis-type edematous dystrophy. Dysidrosis. Sweating. Fissures. Cracks. Ulceration of the heel.

Sleep

Insomnia. Slow in going to sleep and stays awake for hours after midnight. Erotic dreams.

Stomach

Excessive hydrochloric gastritis. Alcoholic gastritis.

Temperature

Sensation of heat on the whole body with or without sweating and accompanied by congestive headache and general uneasiness.

Throat

Dryness of mucous membranes of the nose and throat. Tickling in the throat with need to cough, aggravated by lying down. Laryngitis.

Vertigo

Vertigo and precordial heaviness, cramping pains spreading towards the neck, discomforts, tendency to faintness with sticky sweating from the hands and feet.

Amelioration from movement in the open air.

Compare

(1) Lach. - Circulatory dystonia with localized congestion, amelioration by discharges, occurring predominantly on the left side.

(2) Phos. - Agitation with uneasiness, worse at dusk, vertigo on waking, burning sensation at the hands and between the shoulders.

(3) Ars. - Anxious, especially between 1 a.m. and 3 a.m. , edema of the lower eyelids, thirst for small quantities of iced water, diarrhea with vomiting, physical and mental agitation.

(4) Nux-v. - Nervous irritability. Sleepy after meals, ameliorated by a short nap. Heaviness in the stomach, constipation and hemorrhoids.

(5) Aur. - Congestions, disgust for life, obsession with suicide, palpitations. Pains in the bones and right testicle, worse at night and from contact.

SOURCES

Julian.

Aesculus carnea

Red chestnut

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Red Chestnut. Aesculus carnea. The flowering clusters are boiled for half an hour. The boiled water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Red Chestnut belongs to Bach's group For Those who Have Fear, together with the remedies of Rock Rose, Mimulus, Cherry Plum and Aspen. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Red Chestnut treats fear for the welfare of others. Physical nervousness and anxious weakness can be extreme, with tightening in the stomach and abdominal region from fear. This internal tightening is a psychosomatic attempt to hold on to the other and give protection from dangers.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Red Chestnut state, the mind reaches out to a loved one, who is usually not within one's reach or within one's power to be helped. One worries fearfully about the other's welfare. The idea that someone loved and cherished whom one enjoys caring for is out of reach, unassisted and threatened. One wants to help yet cannot and the nervous energy finds no outlet, simply "eating" away at one's reserves.

Usually, grief and worry surround the Red Chestnut state, the trauma of grief may account for the sense of danger, the loss of safe vicinity and togetherness may explain the fears for life and limb, any separation resembling death. Feelings of helplessness and self-blame for inability to assist may further weaken emotional stability.

SOURCES

Bach.

PAGE 1421

Rescue (Bach fl.)

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Rescue Remedy. Rescue Remedy is made up of a combination of five Flower Remedies. Add two drops from stock bottles of each of the five remedies listed below to a one ounce (30 cc) bottle filled with brandy or alcohol, cork well and label Rescue Remedy.

Historical dose: Add three drops of the Rescue Remedy to a glass of water. The patient should sip this frequently and as he or she grows calmer, at intervals of fifteen minutes, and then every half hour according to the progress made.

Herbal

Bach also discovered this unique combination of five remedies which aim at restoring balance and calm to a person in acute emergency situations.

Rescue remedy is of great value immediately after accidents or similar moments of shock and panic when there is faintness, trembling, or other failing of normal physical functioning.

This combination of remedies can prevent or give a peaceful death if given at the right moment. Rescue remedy should be the first medicine administered on arrival at the accident. Here are the contributions of the five remedies that together give a unique synergistic effect:

Star of Bethlehem - to reduce shock, trauma, sadness and prevent the trauma's possible long-lasting effects on mind, emotions and body from imprinting. Rock Rose - to counteract terror and panic. Impatiens - to counteract inner turmoil, tension and impatience.

Cherry Plum - for desperation, to balance intense tension and the fear that events and one's own life, including one's mental power, is out of control. Clematis - for that faraway, out-of-the-body state which precedes fainting or loss of consciousness. Clematis can reduce faintness or coma. **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Homeopathic

Rescue Remedy can also be used as a daily remedy in chronic situations of intense nervousness and tension when the vital force needs to recharge and recuperate. After accidents, shocks, traumas, or during severe illness, mental or physical, the levels within the human being move apart and can be helped to integrate by the repeated intake of Rescue Remedy.

Rescue Remedy can be given before stressful events to help calm the person of anticipation and fear. Anxiety when preparing to go to the Dentist, Doctor, or surgery. For panic attacks and sudden fear. Shock from physical or emotional trauma. Speechless and trembling.

Symptoms

MIND

Rescue Remedy helps to bring balance, calm and synchronicity of functioning within the levels of the human being, these being the mind, emotions and body.

SOURCES

Bach.

Reserpinum

Pharmacy

Reser. Reserpine. Alkaloid of Rauwolfia Serpentina. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Reserpine is used for the preparation of the homeopathic potencies. It is one of the alkaloids of Rauwolfia Serpentina and was found commercially under the name of Serpasil Ciba.

The Homeopathic proving was carried out by Julian on a group of thirteen provers during the winter of 1964-65. The potencies used were: 3x, 5c, 7c, 9c, 15c and 30c.

Homeopathic

Reser. has a general excitability. Anxiety. Suicidal tendencies. Sleeping after meals. Sleepiness. Slowing down of the mind and body. General condition of weakness.

Habitual trembling. Muscular hypertonia and a total lack of movement. Intermittent stomach pains.

Hypotension. Bradycardia. Hard trophic edema. Allergies. Cancer. Vertigo. Asthenia, particularly accentuated between 3 p.m. and 4 p.m.

PAGE 1422

Clinical

Allergies. Cancer. Catalepsy. Hypotension. Migraines. Melancholy. Parkinson's disease. Constitutions

Allergic and psoric constitutions. Syphilitic, asthenic types with tendency to inhibition of nervous reactions. **Planets:** Moon, Sun.

Symptoms

MIND

Slowing down of the mind and body. Nervous depression. Melancholy. Difficulty in working. Lassitude and aversion to work in the evening. Very hyperactive and aggressive. Catalepsy. Melancholy. Premature senility. Feeling that the nerves are at skin level in the evening. Anxiety and suicidal tendencies.

Abdomen

Spasmodic attacks of pain in the colon.

Breasts

Excessive milk in the mother.

Eyes

Myosis.

Head

Headache on waking, better by breakfast and worse again at the end of the morning.

Heart

Hypotension. Bradycardia with vertigo occasionally. Tension instability. Permanently slow pulse.

Limbs

Fidgets in the legs.

Lungs

Laryngitis and tracheitis.

Mouth

Tongue covered with a yellowish coating. Excessive salivation.

Nose

Nasal obstruction. Congestive rhinitis. Nasal polyps.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids. Constipation followed by diarrhea. Jaundice. Diarrhea.

Skin

Dry, ligneous scabs. Hard, trophic edema. The hair is dull and damp. Lymphaedema.

Sleep

Sleeping after meals. Sleepiness.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Gastric and duodenal ulcer. Slight nausea. Gastric pain coming late after meals in painful bursts. Cancer of the stomach.

Temperature

Hypothermia, at 31°C, adynamic condition, hypertonia total indifference.

Throat

Pharyngitis. Throat sensitive.

Vertigo

Violent attack of vertigo with feeling of a black hole in front of the eyes and leaving an empty feeling for a few minutes, then return to former condition.

Compare

(1) Rauw.

(2) Aur. - Depressive suicidal condition.

(3) Lach. - Emotional instability.

(4) Ars. - Anguish and fear of dying.

(5) Nux-v. - Complaints of the nervous and digestive systems.

SOURCES

Julian.

Rhamnus californica

(california coffee-tree)

Pharmacy

Rham-cal. California coffee tree. Rhamnus californica. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in 15-drop doses, every four hours.

History

Proving done on students in 2x potency. One of the most positive remedies for rheumatism and muscular pains. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Homeopathic

Rhamnus californica has rumbling, griping and cutting pains in ileocecal region. Bladder tenesmus. Dysmenorrhea of muscle origin, pain in head, neck and face. Pleurodynia, lumbago, gastralgia. Inflammatory rheumatism, joints swollen, painful, tendency to metastasis, profuse sweat. Rheumatic heart.

Clinical

Heart disorders. Lumbago. Muscular pains. Pleurodynia. Rheumatism.

Modalities

Worse in evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, restless, irritable. Lassitude, mentally dull and dazed, unable to concentrate mind on studies.

Chest

Sub-sternal oppression. Tenderness on pressure of right intercostal muscles.

Ears

Dullness of hearing. Soreness, deep under right tragus on swallowing.

Face

Flushed, hot and glowing. Outward pressure from malar processes.

Head

Dizzy full feeling. Heavy bruised sensation, better from pressure. Bursting feeling with every step. Soreness, especially in occiput and vertex, worse bending over. Dull pain in left temple. Dull aching in frontal region (left), extending backwards and over forehead. Deep, right-sided frontal headache. Twitching eyelids.

Heart

Variation of pulse. Slow pulse.

PAGE 1423

Kidneys

Increased urination. Tickling in anterior urethra, small morning drop (no previous gonorrhoea). Sexual desire increased.

Limbs

Unable to control muscular action. Legs sore. Walked like a drunken man.

Mouth

Canker sore between gums and lips. Tongue coated with clean, pink, central patch.

Rectum

Constipation with some flatus. Tenesmus and dry stool. Flatulent diarrhea.

Throat

Dry, rough. Soreness on right side and tonsil.

Compare

(1) Rham-cath. or Rham-f., European Buckthorn - a rheumatic remedy, abdominal symptoms, colic, diarrhea, hemorrhoids, especially chronic.

(2) Rhamnus purshiana.

(3) Cascara sagrada - palliative in constipation, as an intestinal tonic and dyspepsia dependent thereon. 10-15 drops of tincture.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Rhamnus cathartica

(buckthorn)

Pharmacy

Rham-cath. Rhamnus cathartica. Buckthorn. N. O. Rhamnaceae. Tincture of fluid extract of ripe berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The common Buckthorn produces black, shiny, four-sided berries with an acrid taste. From these a syrup is made and forms the Rhamni succus of the old school. The Schema is made up of symptoms observed in a boy poisoned by eating the berries. **Planets:**

Moon.

Homeopathic

Rhamnus cathartica produces copious watery stools and occasions a good deal of nausea and severe vomiting. It was formerly given in dropsy, but owing to the severity of the drug is now little used' (Milne). Homeopaths have found Rham-cath. in doses of a few drops a useful palliative in cases of constipation. The ileo-cecal symptoms seem to indicate it as a possible remedy in cases of appendicitis.

Clinical

Appendicitis. Canker sores. Colic. Constipation. Diarrhea. Tympanites. Typhlitis.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Violent rumbling and griping, especially cutting pains in ileocecal region and in transverse colon. Colic. Abdomen hard, tympanitis.

Eyes

Eyes glistening and injected.

Face

Trembling of lips. Commencing trismus.

Food

Complete loss of appetite.

Head

Unable to rise, seemed to desire to press his head against the wall.

Kidneys

Urine highly colored.

Limbs

Weakness and prostration in all limbs.

Lungs

Respiration short, anxious.

Mouth

Coated tongue. Extremely bitter taste.

Pulse

Pulse variable.

Rectum

Diarrhea. Liquid stools.

Temperature

Violent chilliness. Skin at one time warm, at another cold.

Throat

Scraping in throat.

Compare

(1) Cascara.

(2) Cean. in appendicitis, Iris tenax.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Rhamnus frangula

(alder buckthorn)

Pharmacy

Rham-f. Rhamnus frangula. Alder Buckthorn. N. O. Rhamnaceae. Tincture and trituration of the bark gathered in spring from the younger branches. Tincture of bark of root. Tincture of ripe berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

All parts of Rhamnus frangula appear to produce irritant and cathartic properties. The majority of the symptoms were the result of the root bark, but the leaves were no less active. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

There was more vomiting with Rhamnus frangula than with Rham-cath. and the former was abandoned as a cathartic because it so frequently produced vomiting instead.

PAGE 1424

Burning in urethra while urinating and frequent urination may prove an indication in gonorrhoea.

Stools of a dark-green color were observed, copious, thin or pasty. With the stools there was much rumbling in the ileo-cecal region and along the transverse colon with weakness after stool.

Clinical

Anus, itching. Appendicitis. Ardor urine. Cecum, gurgling. Diarrhea. Flatulence. Urethritis. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Rham-cath., Cean. and Cas-s.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Rheum palmatum

(turkey rhubarb)

Pharmacy

Rheum. Rheum palmatum. Rheum officinale. Turkey Rhubarb. Rhabarbarum. N. O. Polygonaceae. Tincture and trituration of the dried root. A tincture of the fresh leaves and young stalks should be investigated. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

Herbal

Rhubarb though called "Turkey-rhubarb," the root comes from China, the exact species yielding it not being certainly known. Hahnemann's proving of Rheum has confirmed many of its traditional uses. In the form of Compound Rhubarb Powder along with Magnesia and Ginger, most of us can remember it as one of the terrors of the nursery. Milne well summarizes its action from the traditional point of view: "Tonic, cathartic and a feeble astringent, the latter property being overborne by the cathartic and only coming into play afterwards" i.e. , the constipation which follows Rhubarb purgation.

"In small doses, it improves digestion and appetite and renders the kidney secretions more healthy. In larger doses it is an excellent cathartic, acting on the whole bowel and especially the duodenum and increasing the peristaltic action.

Homeopathic

Rheum is a remedy for nursing infants and children especially during dentition and suited to pregnant and nursing women. It affects liver, duodenum, bile ducts and intestines. Frequent use in children with sour diarrhea, difficult dentition.

The whole child smells sour, washing does not remove it. Colicky children who are always screaming and crying. Sour, taste, vomits, stools, sweat etc. Difficult dentition. Requires very little sleep and not much food. Sensation of crepitation.

Clinical

Ardor urine. Breath offensive. Constipation. Deafness. Dentition, difficult. Diarrhea. Duodenum, catarrh. Dysentery. Ears, thickening. Esophagus, constriction. Headache. Jaundice. Kidneys disorders. Meniere's disease. Milk, abnormal. Mouth, mucus. Nipples, pain. Nose, pain. Nursing disorders. Rheumatism. Salivation. Screaming, children. Snoring. Stomach, disordered. Sour smell. Taste, bad. Tongue, numbness. Urination, difficult. Urine, red.

Causations

Eating prunes. Eating unripe fruit. Dentition. Spasms. Dislocations.

Constitutions

In its homeopathic form it is a great remedy for nursing children, especially during dentition to whom as well as to pregnant and nursing women it is particularly suited.

Planets: Moon.

Modalities

Better from warmth, wrapping up, lying bent. Better lying doubled up, takes the queerest positions in order to rest awhile. Worse uncovering after eating, moving about. Worse dentition, eating, plums, summer, worse in nursing women. Worse motion, before after and during stools. Worse night and morning after sleep.

Symptoms

MIND

Impatient and vehement, desires many things and cries, (Cina). Child dislikes even its favorite things. Impetuous desire for particular objects. Restless with weeping.

Abdomen

Colicky pain about navel. Colic when uncovering. Wind seems to rise up to chest.

Colic with screaming, better doubling up, worse uncovering any part, then diarrhea.

PAGE 1425

Back

Stiffness in sacrum and hips, cannot walk straight. Cutting pain in lumbar region worse after stools.

Chest

Lancinations in chest. Rush of blood to chest. Crackling bubbling (even audible) in right then left pectoral muscles.

Ears

Otalgia with itching in ear. Pressure and throbbing in ears. Dullness of hearing.

Eyes

Weak when looking steadily at any object. Convulsive twitching of eyelids.

Face

Cool sweat on face, especially about mouth and nose, on upper lip. Forehead wrinkled.
Twitching.

Female

Urinary complaints after abortion. Milk in nursing women yellow and bitter infant refuses breast. Diarrhea after childbirth.

Food

Desire for various things, but cannot eat them. Loathing after first bite. Plums and prunes disagree. Requires little food.

Head

Sweat on hairy scalp, hair, wet, sopping.

Kidneys

Burning in bladder and kidney, before and during urination. Unsuccessful urging to urinate, before stool.

Limbs

Limb on which he lies falls asleep. Twitching in arms, hands and fingers. Bubbling sensation in elbow joint from bend of knee to heels. Lameness of wrist and knee after sprains and dislocations.

Liver

Jaundice from eating unripe fruits with white diarrhea.

Lungs

Snoring inspiration during sleep. The cough is dry in evening with expectoration of mucus.

Mouth

Salivation with colic or diarrhea. Breath smells sour. (Cham.) Food tastes bitter even sweet things. Teeth feel cold. Difficult teething, restless and irritable. Offensive mucous in the mouth after sleep.

Nose

Stupefying drawing from root of nose to tip, where it tingles. Sensation of heat in nose.

Rectum

Before stool, unsuccessful urging to urinate. Stools smell sour, pasty with shivering and tenesmus and burning in anus. Sour diarrhea during dentition. Colicky, even ineffectual urging to evacuate altered fecal stools. Stools, pappy, sour, brown, green, fermented, slimy or acrid, worse eating unripe fruit, worse in the evening. Shivering with stools. Diarrhea only when walking. White diarrhea from eating unripe fruits with jaundice.

Sensations

Tendency to frown. Sensation as if brain moved when standing. Heaviness as on waking from a heavy sleep. Coldness in teeth. Blunt feeling in teeth. Constriction of stomach of gullet. Crackling, crepitation or bubbling in muscles and any part of body. Tongue numb, numbness of part of limb lain on.

Skin

Sweat stains yellow. Pemphigus on face, scalp and hands, face, lips and tongue swollen, face livid. Itching rash on forehead and arms.

Sleep

Restless with whining and crying. Twitching of face and fingers. Requires very little sleep and not much food.

Stomach

Throbbing in pit. Nausea, as if proceeding from stomach with colic. Fullness in stomach with pressure, as if overloaded. Contractions in stomach. Shootings and throbbings in pit of stomach.

Temperature

Sweat on scalp, about mouth, nose, upper lip.

Throat

Contraction of gullet.

Comments

The grand keynote of Rheum is sourness: The stools are sour, the taste is sour, the whole body has a sour smell. No amount of washing will wash the sourness out of a characteristic Rheum baby. Such a condition may occur in nursing children or at the period of dentition and it may be associated with another characteristic Rheum symptom, night-screaming and yet another, sopping-wet hair.

The Rheum child is as acid in temper as he is in body:

PAGE 1426

Peevish, impatient, screams for things, dislikes even his favorite playthings. "Screaming of children with urging and sour stools" is characteristic. With a few drops of Rheum Clarke has relieved severe constipation in an acid child who was intolerant of almost all remedies in the potencies. But Rheum is by no means exclusively a children's remedy. Its symptoms are good for any period of life.

The stomach disorders calling for Rheum are characterized by: Sour, flat, slimy taste or insipid or nauseous. Food tastes bitter, even sweet things. The mouth is covered with offensive mucus after sleeping and after sleeping there is bad taste and offensive breath. There is hunger for various kinds of food and the first few mouthfuls nauseate. The effects of eating plums or unripe fruit.

There is nausea in abdomen. Colic is severe, compelling one to bend double, worse standing, worse just before stool, not better after, worse at once by uncovering an arm or leg. The evacuations are accompanied by shivering and followed by renewed urging. "Shivering with stool" should draw attention to Rheum.

Cases of Cooper: (a) A lady suffering from characteristic symptoms of Meniere's disease, feeling of things spinning round with extreme giddiness and noises in the head, was cured by a chemist giving her 10 grains of powdered rhubarb, on the idea it was due to the liver. Before this great suffering had been endured without any relief.

(b) In vertiginous symptoms due to brain exhaustion with flushings followed by perspiration and awful muffled and discordant tinnitus, great relief followed the sniffing of 3x trituration. of Rheum palatum.

Symptoms are mostly left-sided or go from above down or from right to left. Localities are: Left loin, brain, upper part of body (sweat).

"Rheum has the property of setting up pains in old disease, in the old cellulitis and old psoriasis patches.

Hot burning pains therein as well as in the unaffected veins of the thighs and other parts. Its good effect in old middle and internal ear thickenings seems due to the creation of tissue-activity in dormant structures" (Cooper).

On the indication "Diarrhea only during active exercise," Hundall cured a horse of a diarrhea which only came on when he was at work.

Compare

(1) Mag-p., Hep., Podo., Cham., Ip.
Relations

Antidotes: Camph., Cham. Complementary: Mag-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Rhodium metallicum

(metallic element)

Pharmacy

Rhodi. Rhodium metallicum. Rhodium the metal, chemical element. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Proved by MacFarlan with the 200c potency. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Nervous and tearful. Frontal headache, shocks through head. Fleeting neuralgic pains in head, over eyes in ear, both sides of nose, teeth. Loose cold in head. Lips dry. Nausea especially from sweets. Dull headache.

Stiff neck and rheumatic pain down left shoulder and arm. Itching in arms, palms and face. Loose stools with gripings in abdomen. Hyperactive peristalsis, tenesmus after stool. More urine passed. Cough scratchy, wheezy. Thick, yellow mucus from chest. Feels weak, dizzy and a tired feeling.

Clinical

Cough. Headache. Nausea. Rheumatism.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Rhodium oxydatum nitricum

Pharmacy

Rhodi-o-n. Rhodium oxydatum nitricum. Nitrate of the Oxide Rhodium. Rhodium Rh. Atomic wt. 103. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 1427

History

The metal Rhodium is often found in association with Platinum. The preparation of it used by Hering was thus obtained: A small quantity of Rhodium sponge, hydrate of potash and nitre were exposed to the action of the blowpipe until oxidized.

After having the oxide well washed and boiled in nitric acid for a few minutes and exposed to a gentle heat for an hour, the nitrate was obtained from the oxide: a fluid of a golden color and of the consistency of syrup. Dilutions of this were made and the 4th was proved for Hering by Dr. Person, the 2nd and 3rd by Dr. Negendank. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

The bowels were affected in both, constipation with hemorrhoids being relieved in one and constipation with itching of the anus being caused in the other. Some peculiar symptoms were: Headache on being waked up in the night.

Headache alternating with faintness. Faintness better by passage of stool. Heat preceding chill and alternating with it. Sensation as if teeth blunt, as if sand between them. A scraping or harsh noise causes disagreeable sensation in teeth. The hearing is more acute, illusion that he hears whispering.

Clinical

Anus, itching, burning. Constipation. Ears, pains. Hemorrhoids. Headache. Hearing, illusions. Impotence.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Rhododendron chrysanthum

(yellow snow rose)

Pharmacy

Rhod. Rhododendron chrysanthum. Siberian Rhododendron. Yellow Snow Rose. N. O. Ericaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to 6 potency.

Herbal

This the golden flowered Rhododendron is not much known in general medicine, but the Treasury of Botany says of it that "it is narcotic in its properties and is used medicinally."

Growing among the fogs and storms of the Siberian mountains. Rhododendron dreads a storm and are particularly afraid of thunder, worse before the storm, disorders which come on in the spring and autumn, the seasons of change. This is the chief modality and will be found in some degree present in a large number of cases requiring Rhod.

Homeopathic

Rhododendron is a gouty rheumatic remedy, affecting the fibrous tissues, forearm, lower legs, small joints, bones, genitals, nerves, single parts. Sensitive to windy or stormy wet weather, even if he is in the house, nervous persons who are afraid of thunder. Rheumatic and gouty symptoms well marked. Rheumatism in the hot season.

The modality worse before a storm is a true guiding symptom. Great weakness after slight exertion. Formication with sweat. Chorea before storm. Symptoms alternate. Undulating sensation. Tearing, zigzag, boring, rapidly changing, descending, paralytic pains.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Arthritis. Asthenopia. Bone, pains. Bunions. Chorea. Ciliary neuralgia. Coryza. Delirium. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Earache. Eye disorders. Fever. Flatulence incarcerated. Gums, itching. Hydrocele. Lienteria. Lumbago. Memory, weak. Neuralgia. Nightmare. Nosebleeds. Ovary, cyst. Rheumatism. Spleen, pain. Sprains. Stiff-neck. Testes disorders. Tinnitus. Toothache. Vagina, cysts. Wrists, pains.

Causations

Stormy weather. Thunder. Sprains. Eating fruit. Getting wet. Catching cold.

Constitutions

It is suited to nervous persons who dread a storm and are particularly afraid of thunder.

Planets: Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better after the storm breaks, heat, warmth and eating. Better when sun shines, motion, wrapping head. Worse before a storm, rough weather.

Worse during windy, cold, damp, changing, or cloudy weather. Worse when the seasons of change. Worse night, towards morning, midsummer. Worse rest, wine, eating fruit.

Worse getting wet, catching cold.

PAGE 1428

Symptoms

MIND

Dread of a storm, particularly afraid of thunder. Fear of thunder in nervous persons. (Phos). Confused and stupid. Forgets what he is talking about, leaves out whole words while writing. Aversion to his business. Easily affected by wine.

Abdomen

Colic at navel. Pain from rectum to genitals. Flatus felt in back. Sickening pain in spleen on walking fast. Undulating sensation arising from.

Back

Stiffness of neck. Sacrum pains, worse sitting.

Chest

Violent pleuritic pains running downward in the left anterior chest. Breathless and speechless from violent pleuritic pains running down the anterior chest. Stitches in spleen from fast walking. Crampy pain under short ribs.

Ears

Difficult hearing with whizzing and ringing in ears. Hearing better in the morning, noises come on after patient has been up a few hours. Deafness, long after rising. Sensation as of a worm. Tinnitus with vertigo.

Eyes

Pain in eyes before a storm. Ciliary neuralgia involving orbit, eyeball and head, worse before storm. Heat in eyes when using them. Red hot needles darting from within out. Muscular asthenopia, darting pains through eyes from head, worse before a storm.

Face

Prosopalgia, violent jerking pain involving dental nerves from temple to lower jaw and chin, better warmth and eating.

Female

Suppressed menses. Fever with headache with each menstrual period. Serous cysts in vagina. Burning in uterine region after childbirth, alternating with pain in limbs, fingers spasmodically flexed.

Food

Dullness of taste. Food has no flavor. Augmented thirst. Gnawing, hungry sensation before a meal.

Speedy satiety with good appetite, followed by uneasiness.

Head

Headache, worse wine, wind, cold and wet weather. Headache, worse early in the morning better eating. Aching in temples. Throbbing in right head. Tearing pain in bones. Drawing, tearing under scalp. Hair stands up as if electrified.

Heart

Warm undulation at heart. **Heart**beat strong.

Kidneys

Frequent urging to urinate with drawing in the region of the bladder. Pain in the urethra as from subcutaneous ulceration. Urine, profuse, foul, greenish.

Limbs

Rheumatism of hot weather. Rheumatic tearing in all the limbs, especially right side, worse at rest and in stormy weather. Joints swollen. Drawing, tearing in periosteum of long bones. Pain in shoulders, arms, wrists, worse when at rest. Pains in bones in spots and reappear by change of weather. Bruised, sprained feeling in wrist. Hands feel warm in cold weather. Gouty inflammation of great toe joint. Cannot sleep unless legs are crossed. Lower legs, cold, skin wrinkled, feel as if asleep. As of a weight hanging to feet. Feet cold even in warm room, even in bed. Pain in Achilles tendon on stepping.

Lungs

Bruised, sprained feeling in chest. Breathless and speechless from violent pleuritic pains, running down anterior chest.

Male

Hydrocele of boys from birth. (Sil.) Drawing from spermatic cord into abdomen and thighs. Orchitis, glands feel crushed. Testicles, worse left, swollen, painful, drawn up. Induration and swelling of testes after gonorrhoea. Itching, wrinkled, sweaty, scrotum. Glans feels crushed.

Mouth

Toothache in damp weather and before a storm. Swollen gums. Stumps of teeth are loosened. Toothache, better eating and warmth. Toothache ceases suddenly, worse again in two or three hours.

PAGE 1429

Nose

Nostrils obstructed alternately with fluent coryza, better in open air. Nosebleed. Diminished smell. Fluent coryza.

Rectum

Diarrhoea worse fruits, does not weaken. Difficult evacuation, even of soft feces. Feces of consistence of pap. Mucous evacuations.

Sensations

Brain as if in a fog. Scalp as if bruised. As if a worm in ear. As if water rushing into ear. As if throat lined with mucus. As from tension under short ribs. Testicle as if violently contused or crushed. As if a fist pressed forcibly against stomach. As if blood ceased to circulate in arms. As if arms asleep. As if feet and legs asleep. As if heavy weights hanging to feet. As of subcutaneous ulceration. Undulating sensation arising from abdomen. Warm undulations in heart. Bruised pains. pains flying about. Crawling sensations.

Skin

Eruptions. Burning and tearing with erysipelas. Itching, burning and creeping.

Sleep

Cannot sleep unless legs are crossed. Awakes, as if called.

Stomach

Heavy pressure from cold drinks. Feels full after a little food. Green, bitter vomiting after drinking cold water.

Temperature

Formication and itching of skin with sweat.

Throat

Scraping in throat, sensation as if lined with mucus. Constriction and burning sensation in throat.

Vertigo

Tinnitus with vertigo. Vertigo, when lying in bed, better when moving about.

Comments

Rhod. disturbs all parts of the economy, producing delirium, fever, headache, neuralgias (earache toothache), rheumatism and inflammations, but the chief determining characteristic is that the symptoms come on or are worse on the approach of a storm during a storm or in wet weather. Sensitiveness to electric changes.

But Rhod. has other characteristics. Among these is loss of memory:

Words are omitted while writing, sudden disappearance of thought, forgets what he is talking about, has to think awhile before he can recall it. Vertigo and confusion, "brain feels as if surrounded by fog." The narcotic reputation of Rhod. is borne out in the provings, for it produced actual intoxication and also made the provers extraordinarily sensitive to the action of wine.

Vertigo occurs while lying in bed and is better by moving about. An intense degree of tinnitus aurium was caused by it and this, associated with the vertigo, gives Rhod. a place in Meniere's disease.

A peculiar symptom is: "Loud sounds re-echo long in ears." Like the other Ericaceae, Rhod. has a strong effect on the kidneys, producing increased urine with offensive smell, clear, brown red or of greenish tinge and, whatever color it may be of offensive smell. This offensive smell reappears in the axillary sweat. But the general sweat may be aromatic in odor and not unpleasant. "Formication with sweat" is characteristic.

Rhod. sets up diarrhea and also a paralytic condition of the rectum, so that an effort is required to expel a soft stool. Pains in rectum extend to genitals and the male generative organs experience the most intense action of the drug.

The scrotum shrinks, testes are retracted or else they swell (especially at night) and are the seat of a bruised pain, as if they had been crushed violently. These pains are worse by touch, worse sitting, better moving about. They may be so violent as to arrest breathing.

The menses are too early and too profuse, the menses are always accompanied by fever and headache. Menses reappear soon after they have ceased. In one prover Rhod. restored the menses after six months' absence.

It has cured cysts in the vagina and has caused the rupture of an ovarian cyst.

Chorea of left leg, arm and face, worse on approach of a storm, has been cured by it.

The paralyzing effect of Rhod. was exemplified by the poisoning of a flock of sheep from eating the leaves. A number of them died and the autopsy showed that cause of death was paralysis of the swallowing muscles.

Cooper cites a parallel case of death from post diphtheria paralysis affecting the throat muscles, occurring a few minutes after drinking tea. In both instances the fluid entered the trachea instead of the gullet and caused suffocation. Both sides are affected by Rhod.

Symptoms frequently alternate: left and right nostril, burning in uterus and pains in limbs, chilliness and heat. Pains go from within outward.

H. S. Budd relates the case of Mrs. X., 44, married ten years, three children. Neuralgia for three years. Attacks occur usually on Friday or Saturday and last until Monday or Tuesday, but are induced any time by high winds, damp weather or an approaching storm. Passi. only partly relieved, sometimes enabling patient to get sleep.

The pain was worse after hard work during any movement in very cold weather from hot applications. Intense soreness all over right half of head. cannot rest on pillow or endure even lightest hairpins when pain is worst. Worse at night.

Intensely nervous and hysterical at being touched, even by accident. During pain increased activity of kidneys, ceasing when pain ceases. Pain greatest in right lower jaw. Sometimes better for an hour by chewing gum or eating. Afraid of thunder. Omits words when writing.

Rhod. 16x every hour was given on May 12. Each dose caused immediate worse. Next morning pains stopped suddenly and did not return. On June 7th there was a premonitory twinge and a powder of Rhod. 1,000c was given after which there was complete immunity.

E. V. Moffat treated a girl, 10, for neuralgia, which had existed for several years.

The patient was of marked gouty heredity and had been treated by leading old-school doctors in New York. She was well during the summer, but suffered intensely during winter. Pains general and shifting, sometimes intercostal, sometimes sciatic in bad weather never absent. The last form was prostrating headache incapacitating her for school work.

The eyes were normal. While the sun shone she was comfortable. If it stormed or threatened she was miserable. If she had a headache on a stormy day and the sun came out in ten minutes she was relieved and it returned at once if snow or rain came on. A cold day, especially if damp, was almost as bad as a storm.

Rhod. in repeated and increasing doses, cured in three weeks. Color, spirits, strength returned and she no longer minded the weather or missed her school.

One pupil dilated, the other contracted. There is a splenic stitch on walking fast. The incarcerated flatus is felt in the hypochondria and small of the back. It is not at all unusual to meet this symptom, "Flatus felt in the back," in cases of flatulent indigestion. Increased warmth of hands even in cold weather is another peculiar symptoms.

Compare

(1) Ampelopsis - hydrocele and kidney dropsy.

(2) Dulc., Rhus-t., Nat-s.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Rhus aromatica

(fragrant stomach)

Pharmacy

Rhus-a. Rhus aromatica. Fragrant sumach. Rhus canadensis. Betula triphylla. Lobadium aromaticum. Turpinia glabra. N. O. Anacardiaceae. Tincture of fresh root bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

J. T. McClanahan's account of Rhus-a.: "It is a shrub, growing from two to six feet high, on high, rocky soil, stems straight, branching near the top.

PAGE 1431

The flowers are yellow, fruit clustered, red, seedy and acid. When the bush is fractured it emits a strong odor. The bark of the root is the proper medicinal part."

McClanahan mentions hemorrhage from kidneys, bladder and uterus, menorrhagia and other discharges accompanied by a relaxed condition of the uterus as indicating the remedy, also atonic conditions generally. These experiences have been confirmed by others.

J. A. McKay relates the case of Mrs. S., 45, who had severe, profuse uterine hemorrhage for eight days, which three old-school doctors failed to arrest. The condition was becoming desperate, large clots passing away and the patient fainting from the loss.

Rhus-a. tincture 10 drops, every six hours, was given. The first dose checked the flow, which ceased entirely after the second. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Homeopathic

Rhus-a. has kidney and urinary disorders. Diabetes, large quantities of urine of low specific gravity. (Ph-ac., Acet-ac.). Bedwetting due to bladder atony, senile incontinence.

Hematuria and cystitis come within the range of this remedy. The urine is pale, albuminous. Incontinence of urine. Severe pain at beginning or before urination, causing great agony in children. Constant dribbling.

Clinical

Atony. Bedwetting. Bladder, hemorrhage. Cystitis. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Hematuria. Hemorrhages. Kidneys, hemorrhage. Uterus, hemorrhage, atony.

Comments

McClanahan's grandfather, Dr. John Gray, used Rhus-a. as a remedy in diabetes and his father, Dr. F. McClanahan in other genito-urinary diseases. J. T. McClanahan records these cases:

(1) Mr. A., 27, cadaverous, emaciated, haggard, had diabetes insipidus. Rhus-a., teaspoonful doses of the powdered root bark in sweet milk, three times a day, completely cured in four months.

(2) Mrs. B., 37, had diabetes mellitus. First noticed increase of urine ten months before, became so weak she had to abandon house-work. Pain in back, thirst, appetite, now ravenous, now deficient. Skin sallow, doughy.

Cough and night-sweats occasionally. Diarrhea at times. Rhus-a., half-teaspoonful doses every four hours. Quantity of urine diminished next day and as this diminution progressed the doses of Rhus-a. were given at increasing intervals and in three months it was discontinued. Proper diet having been observed in the meantime.

(3) Mr. C. had incontinence of urine more than a year, constant dribbling. Rhus-a. tincture 10 drops, three times a day, improved at once and cured completely in eight weeks. (4) Girl had bedwetting during day and night for two years. Rhus-a. tincture, one part to glycerine three parts, a teaspoonful three times a day, cured.

(5) Boy, early in summer had diarrhea, stools pale and thin, running from him like water, no particular pain or fever. Pale, emaciated, limbs trembling, scarcely able to stand. Abdomen flabby. Rhus-a. tincture 3 drops. in water after each stool, cured rapidly.

(6) A laborer had "chronic dysentery" two months. On the average five stools a day, sometimes copious and painless, sometimes scanty and with pain. Stools consisted largely of blood and mucus or clear blood. Patient thin, anxious, bowels (abdomen) flabby. Skin sallow. Rhus-a. tincture in ten-drop doses with boiled milk diet, cured.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Rhus diversiloba

(california poison oak)

Pharmacy

Rhus-d. Rhus diversiloba. California Poison Oak. N. O. Anacardiaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 1432

History

Rhus diversiloba is an antidote to Rhus-t., violent skin symptoms with frightful itching, much swelling of face, hands and genitals, eczema and erysipelas, great nervous weakness. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Rhus diversiloba affects the skin with frightful itching, much swelling of face, hands and genitals. The skin is very sensitive with eczema and erysipelas. Tired from least effort, goes to sleep from sheer exhaustion.

Clinical

Chicken pox. Eczema. Erysipelas. Skin, sensitive.

Causations

Ailments from overexertion, lifting, physical labor. Strains. Sprains.

Comments

Murray Moore observed the effect of Rhus-d. on three persons: (1) Miss M., 25 of brown hair and fair complexion, walked up a hill one warm morning and while perspiring gathered ferns which grew among the Rhus-d. trees, the leaves of which she must have touched, though she did not pull any. The result was a very severe poisoning.

(2) J. W., light-haired, robust Englishman, 23, lay down while sweating among the bushes and was smartly poisoned. Ver-v. tincture internally and a lotion of Magnesia sulph. externally checked the spread of the disease. (3) Boy, 10, pure blond type with thin, freckled skin, plucked some of the leaves and in eighteen hours the poisoning symptoms came on, facial erysipelas with extreme edema, closing both eyes, itching and burning. The symptoms became general.

M. Moore relates also the case of a man who was poisoned in California in September and returned to the Eastern States and there has an annual eruption for six successive years.

During the seventh attack he was carried off with pneumonia, which Moore thinks would not have been the case but for the Rhus-d. complication.

Compare

Rhus-t.

Relations

Rhus diversiloba is an antidote to Rhus-t.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Rhus glabra

(smooth sumach)

Pharmacy

Rhus-g. Rhus glabra. Smooth sumach. Rhus Carolinas. Rhus elegans. Rhus virginica. Pennsylvania Sumac. N. O. Anacardiaceae. Upland Sumac. Rocky or barren soils in North America. New Jersey. Tincture of fresh bark of root of berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, Tincture to first potency or higher.

History

Rhus trypanosomiasis, Rhus glabra and Rhus Coriaria have acid fruit and astringent bark, which is used in tanning. Rhus-g. is a deciduous shrub with stem 2 to 12 feet high and has terminal flowers and fruit clothed with acid crimson hairs like the other non-poisonous Rhus.

The tincture of the bark was proved by Dr. A. V. Marshall on himself with very substantial doses. The symptoms are his and they bear out the traditional uses of the remedy. One of these is, "profuse perspiration arising from debility" and Marshall had "profuse sweat during sleep" and such a degree of debility that he was obliged to leave off the proving.

Hale mentions that an infusion of the root has a popular repute in diarrhea and dysentery, especially when the discharges are fetid and that the berries are used for chronic cough, wheezing cough and laryngeal asthma.

A tincture made of the whole pannicle, "Sumac-bobs" cured a patient of his who had every spring an attack of laryngeal cough with Dyspnea and almost complete loss of voice.

Farmers place "bobs" in the mangers of hoes who have "heaves."

It is claimed that this remedy will so disinfect the bowels that the flatus and stools will be free from odor. It acts well in putrescence conditions with tendency to ulceration.

Planets: Moon.

PAGE 1433

Homeopathic

Rhus-g. has nosebleeds and occipital headaches. Ulceration of mouth. Dreams of flying through the air. (Stict.) Profuse perspiration arising from debility. (Chin.) Lost of weight. Fetid flatus. Exhaustion and painful fatigue compelled him to relinquish the proving. Used locally on soft, spongy gums, aphthae, pharyngitis, etc.

Clinical

Debility. Diarrhea. Dreams, annoying. Dysentery. Hemorrhages. Headache, Mouth ulcers. Nosebleed.

Modalities

Better by movement. Worse by touch, (abdomen, ulcers in mouth). Worse after sleep.

Symptoms

MIND

Distaste for society. Stupid, forgetful indifferent to surrounding objects.

Abdomen

Sharp cutting in umbilical region and abdomen. Umbilical region tender to pressure.

Back

Pain in small of back.

Food

Loss of appetite. Hunger at breakfast could eat but little though feeling as if he had fasted many days.

Head

Dull, heavy headache on waking, better by exercise. Dull heavy pain in front and top of head.

Kidneys

Scanty, high-colored urine.

Limbs

Aching and fatigue of lower limbs, can hardly stand.

Mouth

Scurvy, nursing sore mouth. (Veronica) Bleeding from mouth. Aphthous stomatitis. Several small, very sensitive ulcers on mucous membrane opposite the bicuspid. Tongue furred white. Taste flat, alkaline. Taste of drug remains long.

Nose

Bleeding from left nostril and mouth. Bloody scabs in left nostril. Left nostril hot and dry.

Rectum

Diarrhea in afternoon, worse towards evening. Dry, hard stool, later moist, then natural and again diarrhea.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed by annoying dreams, very restless. Dreams of flying through the air.

Stomach

Distress in stomach, disturbed, very restless. Pain in stomach much worse by all food or drink.

Temperature

Sense of coldness while there is actual increase of heat in the skin. Skin hot, dry with thirst. Sweat, profuse during sleep.

Throat

Expelled two clots of blood from throat soon after waking.

Comments

Cooper observed an aggravation in a case of psoriasis: the patient felt irritable and despondent and the skin became irritable. In the proving there were dull, heavy headaches, better by exercise. Hale says Rhus-g. has cured occipital headaches. There was aggravation of stomach symptoms by either food or drink.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t. Anac. and other Anacardiaceae, and the Xanthoxylaces, which are an allied order.

Relations

Said to be antidotal to the action of Mercury and has been employed in the treatment of secondary syphilis after mercury.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Rhus toxicodendron

(poison oak)

Pharmacy

Rhus-t. Rhus toxicodendron. Poison oak. Rhus radicans. Tincture of fresh leaves gathered at sunset just before flowering time. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency. The 200c and higher antidote to poisoning from the plant.

History

The American provings were made with Rh-rad. and the majority of the poisonings have occurred from this plant. Though it is not certain that Hahnemann used Rhus-t. at all or exclusively, Jahr gave a separate presentation of the Rhus radicans symptoms. Under the name of Rhus, Hahnemann published his proving of "Rhus radicans, also called Toxicodendron."

Botanists agree in recognizing no distinction other than that of habit between the two. The milky juice, which turns black on exposure is used as a marking ink (like Anac.) and as an ingredient of varnishes for finishing boots.

PAGE 1434

Millspaugh in his book "American Medicinal Plants", tells in his masterly account of the plant that he has seen the two varieties springing from the same root-stock. He advises that the tincture should be made from specimens of both.

The Poison Ivy grows in thickets and low grounds in North America, flowering in June. It was introduced into England as a plant in 1640. In 1798 Dufresnoy of Valenciennes first used it as a medicine. It was brought to his notice by the cure of a young man of an herpetic eruption (darter) of six years duration, through his being accidentally poisoned with the plant. Dufresnoy used it successfully in eruptive diseases, paralysis, rheumatism and amaurosis.

A peculiarity of the plant is that it is more poisonous during the night and when bursting into leaf or at any time in June or July when the sun is not shining upon it. The absence of sunlight together with dampness, seems to favor the exhalation of Toxicodendric acid.

"An acrimonious vapor, combined with carburetted hydrogen, exhales from a growing plant of the Poison Oak during the night. It can be collected in a jar and is capable of inflaming and blistering the skin of persons of excitable constitution who plunge their arms into it"

The plant's signature will not fail to connect the cardinal aggravations of Rhus-t. at night and from damp with the increased virulence of the plant at night and in damp atmosphere. Contrasted with Bry., Rhus-t. has: "The more he moves the better he is," whereas Bry. has "The more he moves the worse he is." It is necessary to bear in mind this distinction or a wrong prescription will often be made.

Rhus-t. has not only worse during rest, but worse after resting also. However, Rhus-t. and Bry. complement each other. It is not unusual for the conditions of a case to change under one of these remedies and then the other will be required.

Hahnemann writes about: "these two antagonistic sister remedies" each in its place successfully met the typhus which prevailed in the countries desolated by the war which raged from the summer of 1813 and onwards. Of 183 cases treated by Hahnemann in Leipzig not one died.

Rhus radicans has almost identical action as Rhus-t. Characteristics are, burning in tongue, tip feels sore, pains are often one-sided and in various parts often remote and successive. Many symptoms are better after a storm has thoroughly set in, especially after an electric storm.

Rhus radicans has pronounced yearly aggravation. (Lach.) It has a headache in occiput even pain in nape of neck and from there pains draw over the head forwards.

Homeopathic

Rhus-t. affects fibrous tissue markedly, joints, tendons, sheaths, etc., producing pains and stiffness. This remedy is an irritating agent to the skin especially of face, scalp, genitals. The effects on the skin, rheumatic pains, mucous membrane disorders. It is an infection agent producing typhoid like fevers. Affections of nerves and spinal cord give rise to parietic effects. Stiffness of muscles and joints. Motion "limbers up" the Rhus-t. patient and hence he feels better for a time from a change of position.

Ailments from strains, overlifting, getting wet while perspiring. Post-operative complications. Tearing asunder pains. Septic conditions. Cellulitis and infections, carbuncles in early stages. (Echi.) Septicemia. Rheumatism in the cold season.

Glands are swollen, hot and painful indurated, suppurating. Symptoms appear on the left side or go from left to right.

Pains are tearing, shooting, stitching, worse at night, cannot rest in any position. Parts feel sore, bruised and stiff. Pains as if the flesh was torn loose from the bones. Dislocated sensation.

PAGE 1435

Muscles twitch. Crawling. Numbness of parts paralyzed. Trembling, turning, swelling and lividity. Mucous discharges are acrid, rusty red like meat water, musty, causing eruptions. Infections, septicemia, carbuncles in early stage. Cellulitis. Inflammation and swelling of the long bones, scraping, gnawing, tearing loose in periosteum.

Rheumatism in cold season. Post-operative complications. Hemiplegia, right sided, sensation as if gone to sleep. Infantile paralysis from exposure to cold damp. Influenza. Small-pox. Strictures after inflammation. Soreness of prominent projection of bones. Paralysis after unwonted exertion after childbirth. Boils, abscesses.

Nausea worse after eating. Craves cold water, which is vomited immediately. Sciatica is better by warmth from exercise. Inclination to stretch. Stretching causes cracking in knees, soreness in abdomen. Unwonted exercise causes paralysis. Over-exertion causes palpitation, worse coxalgia. Limbs lain on fall asleep, no sweat on them.

Clinical

Abortion. Acne rosacea. After-pains. Allergies. Amenorrhea. Ankle injuries. Anus, fissure. Appendicitis. Appetite, lost. Arthritis. Beriberi. Back injuries. Bones, pain. Cecum inflammation. Chilblains. Circulation, poor. Cyanosis. Dengue fever. Dermatitis. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Ear, eczema. Ecthyma.

Enteric fever. Erysipelas. Erythema nodosum. Exostosis. **Eyes**, disorders. Fevers. Gastro-enteritis. Glandular disorders. Gout. Hemorrhages. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Herpes. Herpes zoster. Housemaid's knee. Hydrocele. Influenza. Injuries. Intermittent fever. Joint injuries. Liver, abscess. Lumbago pain. Measles. Menorrhagia.

Metrorrhagia. Muscular pains. Neuralgias. Ovary, tumor. Paralysis. Paraphimosis. Pemphigus. Periosteum, pains. Pleurisy. Pleurodynia. Pneumonia. Poison ivy, oak. Ptosis. Pyemia. Rashes. Relapsing fever. Rheumatism. Scarletina. Sciatica. Sleep, restless. Small-pox. Spine, diseases. Sprains. Strains. Strictures. Throat, sore. Tongue disorders. Typhus fever. Urticaria. Vesicles. Warts. Wens. Yawning.

Causations

Effects of drinking cold water, getting wet, especially after being heated, cold bathing, sea bathing. Slightest anger. Cold. From wetting head. Damp sheets. Bathing in fresh or salt water. Getting wet when heated. Strains. Over-exertion. Over-lifting. Raising arms high to lift things. Drinking ice-water. Beer (headache).

Constitutions

It is suited for the psoric or tubercular constitutions. Rheumatic constitutions. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from continued motion, heat, hot bath, if heated, warm wrapping, rubbing, warm applications, warm dry, weather. Better from nosebleed, holding affected part, abdomen, head, stretching limbs, change of position, walking. Worse from cold, wet rainy weather and after rain, at night. Worse exposure to wet, cold, air, draught. Worse being chilled, when hot or sweaty. Worse from beginning of motion, rest, before storms, sprains, prolonged sitting after exertion. Worse after midnight, blows, jar, riding, ice cold drinks, side lain on. Worse from uncovering, parts during sleep during rest, drenching, when lying on back or right side.

PAGE 1436

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious, sadness, helplessness and profound despondent. Extreme restlessness with continued change of position. Delirium with fear of being poisoned. (Hyos.) **MIND** and senses becomes cloudy. Low mild delirium incoherent talk, answers correctly but slowly or hastily or reluctantly.

Fears, worse at night, cannot lie in bed. Great apprehension at night, cannot remain in bed. Inclination to cry, worse in evening without knowing why with desire for solitude. Fear of being poisoned.

Satiety of life, thoughts of suicide. He wants to drown himself. Forgetful and cannot remember the most recent events. Confusion of mind. Anxiety, respecting one's children.

Abdomen

Colic, compelling to walk bent, better lying on abdomen. Ileo-cecal symptoms, appendicitis. Hourglass contraction. Mucous colitis. Violent pains, relieved by lying on abdomen. Swelling of inguinal glands. Pain in region of ascending colon. Colic, compelling to walk bent. Excessive distention after eating. Rumbling of flatus on first rising, but disappears with continued motion. Soreness. Feeling as of water swashing in or as of a lump in.

Back

Stiff neck with painful tension, when moving. Back strain or injury. Pains from overlifting or overuse. Pain between shoulders on swallowing. Pain and stiffness in small of back, better motion or lying on something hard, worse while sitting. Contractive or breaking backache better hard pressure, lying on something hard, walking about or bending backwards. Lumbago, Coccyx aches into thighs.

Chest

Axillary abscess after delivery. Pleurodynia, chest pains shoot into shoulders. Oppression of the chest, cannot get breath with sticking pains. Chest pains worse using arms. Tickling behind upper sternum, causing dry, hoarse, tearing tormenting cough.

Ears

Lobes swollen. Otagia. Pain in ear with a feeling as if something were inside. Discharge of bloody pus. Painful throbbing in ear at night. Swelling of ears. Discharge of bloody pus with deafness.

Eyes

Swollen, red, edematous orbital cellulitis. Edema of lids, suppurative iritis. Photophobia, profuse flow of yellow pus. Pustular inflammations.

Old injuries. Saccular conjunctiva. Corneal injection with intensive ulceration. Iritis after exposure to cold and dampness and of rheumatic origin. Eye painful on turning it or pressing. Acute retro-bulbar neuritis. Ptosis. Paralysis of the eyeball muscles. Profuse gush of hot, scalding tears upon opening lids. Eyelids, stiff agglutinated, dry, firmly closed.

Face

Swollen face, erysipelas. Cheek bones painful, sensitive to touch. Red spots on left cheek. Parotiditis (left) with fever. Facial neuralgia with chilliness, worse evening. Acne rosacea. Joints painful. Jaws crack when chewing. Easy dislocation of jaw. (Ign., Petr.) Crusta lactea. (Calc., Viol-t.) Lips, dry, brownish, cracked, at comers, crusty. Herpes on lips.

Female

Pelvic articulations stiff when beginning to move. Menses early, profuse and prolonged, acrid. Amenorrhoea from getting wet with milk in breast. Uterine infection, septic. Lochia thin, protracted offensive diminished. (Puls., Sec.) Lochia with shooting upwards in vagina. (Sep.) Prolapse uterus from lifting or overstraining. Frequent after pains. Violent pain in vulva during menses. Vagina sore. Swelling with intense itching of vulva.

Food

No appetite for any kind of food. Great thirst with dry mouth and throat. Craves cold drinks, though they aggravate cough, chill. Desire for milk. Desire, for sweets, oysters. Drowsy after eating.

Head

Headache in occiput (Rhus-t. Radium br.), painful to touch. Stupefying headache, must lie down, worse least chagrin. Head heavy. Pain in forehead and proceeds thence backward. Feels as if a board were strapped on the forehead. Heavy head. Brain feels loose and as if struck against skull on walking or rising. Scalp sensitive, worse on side lain on. Humid eruptions on scalp, itching greatly.

Heart

Hypertrophy from overexertion. **Heart** feels tired, pains go down left arm.

Palpitations, worse when sitting still, better from walking. Trembling and palpitations when sitting still. Left arm aches with heart disease.

PAGE 1437

Kidneys

Incontinence or urine worse lying, at night or sitting in boys. Dysuria with loss of blood. Nephritis. Urine, dark, turbid, high colored, scanty. Urine with white sediment. Frequent, profuse urination day and night.

Limbs

Hot, painful swelling of joints. Pains tearing in tendons, ligaments and tissues. Rheumatic pains spread over a large surface at nape of neck, loins and limbs, better motion. (Agar.) Soreness of condyles of bones. Limbs stiff, paralyzed. the cold fresh air is not tolerated, it makes the skin painful. Numbness and prickling in limbs after overwork and exposure. Paralysis, trembling after exertion. Arms nervous and shaky (left). Pain along ulnar nerve. Paralytic pains in elbows. Cracks on back of hands. Palms, dry, hot, cracked and sore, washing causes burning. Loss of power in forearm and fingers, crawling sensation in the tips of fingers. Tearing down thighs. Sciatica, worse cold, damp weather, at night. Legs feel dead, wooden. Involuntary limping. Tenderness about knee-joint. Cramps in calves. Tingling in feet. Ulcers, on legs, gangrenous, runs bloody water, on dropsical legs. Itching of legs and feet. Ankles swollen, stiff after sprain or injury. Paraplegia after childbirth, sexual excess, fevers. As if walking on needles.

Lungs

Tickling behind upper sternum. Dry, teasing cough from midnight until morning during a chill or when putting hands out of bed. Hemoptysis from overexertion or from blowing wind instruments, bright blood. Influenza with aching in all bones. (Eup-per.) Bronchial coughs in old people, worse on awaking and with expectoration of small plugs of mucus. Sudden hypostasis or edema of lungs. Rust colored sputum. Hot air from trachea.

Male

Swelling of glands and prepuce. Scrotum thick, swollen, edematous. Dark-red erysipelatous. Intense itching of genitals. Hydrocele from over lifting. Metastasis of mumps to testes.

Mouth

Corners of mouth ulcerated. Mouth filled herpes sores. Fever-blisters around mouth and chin. (Nat-m.) Gums sore. Tongue, red and cracked, coated, except red triangular space at

the tip, dry and red at edges. Tongue, coated diagonally or one side only. Feeling as if tongue covered with skin. Coppery or herby or bitter taste. Bitter taste. (Cupr.) Bread tastes bitter. Bloody saliva runs during sleep. Teeth feel loose and long. Sordes on teeth. Pain in maxillary joint.

Nose

Swelling of nose. Tip of nose red, sore, ulcerated, it drips water. Sneezing, with fluent coryza from getting wet. Nosebleed, worse at night, stooping, at stool in fevers which gives relief. Violent aching in bones of the nose. Breath hot, it burns nostrils.

Pulse

Pulse quick, weak, irregular intermittent with numbness of left arm.

Rectum

Diarrhea of blood, slime and reddish mucus. Dysentery with tearing pains down thighs. Stools, watery, frothy or bloody, cadaverous odor, meat water like, slimy, gelatinous. Stools involuntary during sleep at night or with tenesmus, worse drinking. Hemorrhoids, worse lifting. Painful tenesmus without stools. Frothy, painless stools. Will often abort a beginning suppurative process near the rectum.

Sensations

As if intoxicated. As if asleep. As of a weight behind right orbit. As of a band strapped across forehead. As if head were swelling out. Brain, as if loaded, as if torn, as if loose, as if fluctuating, as if a quantity of blood shot into it when stooping. As if hamstrings and tendons of limbs too short. Legs as if made of wood. As if walking on needles. Joints as if bruised. As if bones ached. As if sinking through bed. As if whole body was burning. As if cold water poured over him. As if blood ran cold through veins.

Skin

Poison ivy, oak. Red, swollen, itching intense. Dry, hot, burning, itching, worse hairy parts. Shingles. Vesicles, herpes, urticaria, pemphigus, erysipelas, vesicular suppurative forms. Glands swollen. Cellulitis. Burning eczematous eruptions with tendency to scale formation. Sensitive to cold air. Baker's itch. Eruptions, alternating with dysentery. Pus erodes the hair. Vesicles over abscess. Urticaria from getting wet with rheumatism or during chills and fever. Milk crusts.

PAGE 1438

Sleep

Sleepless before midnight. Yawning, frequent, violent, spasmodic without inclination to sleep with stretching. Restless tossing about. Dreams of great exertion. Dreams of blood or fire. Heavy sleep, as from stupor. Awakens, tired or stiff and sore.

Stomach

Nausea, vertigo and bloated abdomen after eating. Pressure as from a stone. (Bry., Ars.) Vomits from coughing, lying on back. Nausea, worse ice cream after eating. Drowsy after eating. Pain in stomach after ice water.

Temperature

Influenza fever, restless, stiff and sore. Typhoid fever tongue dry and brown, sordes, bowels loose, great restlessness. Intermittent fever, chill with dry cough and restlessness. During heat, urticaria. Hydroa. Easily chilled worse least uncovering with pain in limbs. Chilly, as if cold water were poured over him, followed by heat and inclination to stretch the limbs. Chill as if cold water in the veins, preceded by cough, alternating with heat.

Chill in single parts. Heat with busy delirium. Sweat, worse during pain with sleepiness. Urticaria during fever. Wants to yawn and stretch during chill.

Throat

Soreness, better warm drinks with swollen glands. Hoarseness from overstraining the voice. (Arn.) Sticking pain on swallowing. Red, puffy itching fauces. Tonsils covered with yellow membrane. Larynx cold when breathing. Difficult swallowing of solids as from contraction of saliva. Esophagitis from swallowing corrosive matter.

Vertigo

Nausea, vertigo and bloated abdomen after eating. Vertigo when rising. Vertigo in the aged, whirling, then headache.

Comments

One prover of Rhus-t. was not influenced by contact with the leaves when his skin was dry, but only when perspiring and the worst poisonings with Rhus divers. happened to persons when moist and heated.

Millspaugh relates instances of Rhus poisoning: Out of ten men employed to clear a piece of land of shrubs among which the Poison Vine predominated only four escaped: "Most of the men soon began to show signs of being tired and at the end of the fourth day six of them were flat on their backs to sick for anything."

Actual contact with the plant is not necessary in order to produce its effect. One sultry day in June a young lady drove a croquet ball across a lawn to a clump of Poison Ivy that grew beside it. Knowing her susceptibility she reached under the plant and drew out the ball without touching a leaf. During the evening of the same day her face began to itch and burn and in the night it swollen so that the eyes were not merely closed, the lashes even disappeared in the swelling. It took nearly two weeks for her to recover.

Millspaugh summarizes the effects of Rhus-t. (the majority of poisonings have been caused by Rhus Rad.) as follows: First redness and swelling of the affected part with intolerable itching and burning, flowed by vertigo, weariness and a sort of intoxication.

Infiltration of face and eyes and agglutination of the lids after sleep, great restlessness, pain, thirst and fever. The surface of the skin becomes after a time studded with confluent bullae where the cellular tissue is loose, then a dermatitis follows resembling erysipelas, this may spread rapidly and finally be communicated to the mucous membranes. This is followed by swelling of the mouth and throat, cough, nausea and vomiting.

Rheumatoid pains develop about the joints and a painful stiffness asserts itself in the lumbar region, while the legs and arms become numb.

PAGE 1439

Confusion of mind and delirium may then set in during which the patient may become so ill-humored, restless and anxious that he will jump out of bed.

Concomitants are: Inflammation of eyes, dilation of pupils, weak vision, sometimes diplopia, nosebleed, brown-coated tongue with triangular red tip, swelling of parotids, difficult swallowing, griping, diarrhea, profuse urination, oppression, rapid pulse, prostration, soreness of muscles, worse by exercise, Bleariness, chilliness followed by fever and copious sweat.

H. C. Allen notes in Rhus Rad. a periodicity which marks it as a great anti-psoric. It is, he says, on deeply psoric or tubercular constitutions that its toxic effects are most felt and longest lasting and these constitutional effects "seem incurable without the anti-psoric."

Guernsey considers Rhus Rad. deeper acting than Rhus-tox., being indicated in phlegmonous erysipelas, especially where it begins in ankles and moves gradually up the leg, moving in the deeper tissues, no fever and for axillary glands when the swelling is very deep and hard.

Farrington gives as distinctive indications for Rh-rad.: Occipital headache with rheumatic stiffness of nape. Drawing tearing pains in legs. Pleurodynia when the pains shoot into the shoulders.

Mahony reports a case of eczema on perineum and scrotum with sweat in cleft of buttocks, both relieved in a week with Rh-rad., 12c, twice daily.

Hahnemann quickly perceived the keynote of the Rhus-t. symptoms: "We observe," he says in his preface to the proving, "this curious action, the severest symptoms and sufferings are excited when the body or the limb is at rest and kept as much as possible without movement.

The opposite of this, namely, an increase of the symptoms by movement in much more rarely observed." He contrasts Rhus-t. with Bryonia, which has almost same rheumatic pains with opposite modalities.

Neidhard adds a note in Hempel's Fahr which brings out a modification of this "Worse by rest" which is of the greatest practical importance. Neidhard says that the disease in which he has made most use of Rhus-t. is a form of rheumatism common in North America and characterized by the following symptoms:

"Rigidity, paralytic weakness of the joints with stinging pain along the tendons and muscles. Swelling and redness on or near the joints. Rheumatism of the hip-joint and wrist seem to be most effectually controlled by its action. The greatest rigidity and pain is experienced on first moving the joints after rest and on waking up in the morning. After the joints are moved for a while the pain is lessened."

This restlessness of Rhus-t. will be found to qualify the symptoms in a large proportion of the cases in which it will be called for. It is as restless as Acon. and Ars., but in a different way from either. With Rhus-t. it is due to the pain and soreness temporarily better by movement or a nervous internal uneasiness which makes the patient want to be on the move when there is no particular pain present (Nash). The presence of restlessness is a leading indication for Rhus-t. in fevers, typhoid and other.

Other indications are clouded sensorium, stupefaction, muttering delirium, dry tongue. The characteristic tongue of Rhus-t. is dry or dark coated with triangular red tip. In intermittents a characteristic is "Cough during the chill."

Hahnemann pointed out another keynote of Rhus-t.: "Multiplied experience has taught me that Rhus-t. is the most efficacious and the specific remedy for the frequently fatal effects of over-lifting inordinate exertions of the muscles and contusions."

He was of course, led to this inference by the "bruised and sprain-like pains" and "stiffness" of the provings. Rhus-t. is in the front rank of vulneraries.

PAGE 1440

Rhus-t. meets threatened miscarriage from a sprain and also prolonged after-pains and other effects of the strain of a severe labor, axillary abscess from this cause has been cured with Rhus-t.

Straining, rheumatic coughs. Ailments from straining a single part, muscle or tendon, over-lifting, particularly from stretching high up to reach things. There is an analogy to

this in the dreams of great exertion, rowing, swimming, working hard at his daily occupation.

Rhus-t. has cured many forms of paralysis: Rheumatic paraplegia from getting wet, lying on damp ground, sleeping in damp sheets after exertion after childbirth, sexual excess or fevers. Ptosis. Paralysis of single limbs. Numbness of parts paralyzed.

Facial neuralgia, lumbago and sciatica, (left side) with restlessness, coming on after a wetting or after a bath are cured by Rhus-t. The neuralgic pains and eruptions make Rhus-t. a perfect simillimum in many cases of herpes zoster. Fever-blister round mouth.

Peculiar symptoms are: Craving for cold drink and laborious dreams. Herpes alternating with asthma and dysentery. Chokes easily on swallowing. Swallowing causes pain in middle of back. Anorexia in palate and throat. Nausea in chest. Taste of blood with cough (no blood being raised). Coldness in left tibia. Scalp sensitive, worse turning hair back. Hour-glass contraction of abdomen.

Compare

(1) Rhus radicans.

(2) Rhus-d. - California Poison-oak, antidote to Rhus-t., violent skin symptoms with frightful itching, much swelling of face, hands and genitals, skin very sensitive, eczema and erysipelas, great nervous weakness, tired from least effort, goes to sleep exhausted.

(3) Xerophyllum - dysmenorrhea and skin symptoms.

(4) Arn., Bapt., Lach., Ars., Hyos.

(4) Op. - stupefactions more profound.

(5) Mimosa - Sensitive Plant - rheumatism, knee stiff, sharp pains in back and limbs. Swelling of ankles. Legs tremble.

(6) Ampelopsis trifolia - Three-leaf Woodbine - Toxic dermatitis due to vegetable poisons-30c and 200c. Very similar to Rhus poisoning.

Relations

Antidotes: Bathing with milk and Grindelia lotion very effective. Aloe vera gel topically. Desensitizing against Poison Ivy by use of ascending doses of the low potencies by mouth is recommended. Especially for acute reactions: Rhus-t. 30c and 200c and Anac., Crot-t., Grind., Mez., Cypr., Plumbago - eczema of vulva., Graph. Complementary: Bry., Calc-f. Phyt. (Rheumatism). In urticaria follow with Bovista. Inimical: Apis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Rhus venenata

(poison elder)

Pharmacy

Rhus-v. Rhus venenata. Poison elder. Poison Sumac. Swamp Sumac. N. O.

Anacardiaceae. North America in swampy ground. Tincture of fresh leaves and stem.

Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

It is frequently named "Rhus Vernix" and it is given under this name, but the name belongs properly to the allied Varnish-tree of Japan.

Rhus-v. in one of the most actively poisonous of the Rhus. The skin symptoms of this species of Rhus are most severe. P. B. Hoyt, who first drew attention to it and made the first provings, says it is more poisonous than Rhus-t., which he can handle with impunity,

while he was violently affected by Rhus-v. in spite of extreme caution. Further, he considers it more actively curative in a case of Rhus sore throat, when Rhus-t. failed Rhus-v. acted with excellent effect.

Pain as if sprained shows the relation of this Rhus-t. to sprains. Butman observed that blondes are more susceptible to Rhus-v. poisoning than brunettes.

PAGE 1441

When once affected persons are liable to a renewal of the affection, (without further poisoning) each year at the same time. Persons poisoned by Rhus-t. are more liable to be poisoned by Rhus-v. Children are more readily poisoned than adults. Rhus-v. in the potency is credited with the cure of Rhus-t. poisoning.

Clarke found Rhus-v. an excellent remedy for arsenical overdosing. A minor use of Rhus-v. is as a topical remedy in itching, burning chilblains. The tincture painted on relieves almost instantly and practically cures the chilblains in a large number of cases.

Planets: Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Rhus-v. has many symptoms referring to the bones and according to Hering, it affects those parts where the bones are directly covered with skin, as the forehead, backs of fingers, etc. There is a "pain half way down the esophagus" which is probably a variant of the Rhus-t. "Pain between the shoulders on swallowing food." Eating raw things aggravates burning of lips. Chills in warm room. Diarrhea 4 a.m. Washing with cold water or snow, improves itching on back.

Clinical

Boils. Chilblains. Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Dysphagia. Eczema. Eruptions. Erysipelas. Erythema nodosum. Glands, cervical, ulceration. Hemorrhoids. Herpes. Hydroa. Impetigo. Irritation. Lips, Swollen, sore. Lumbago. Measles. Menorrhagia. Ophthalmia. Paraplegia. Prurigo. Purpura. Scabies. Sore throat. Stiff neck. Tongue, cracked. Urticaria.

Modalities

Better moderate exercise or open air. Better hot bath. Better gently rubbing and scratching. Worse before stools. Worse damp days. Worse hot weather. Worse rest. Worse mental exertion. Motion aggravates pain in elbow. Walking aggravates frontal headache. Worse morning after waking. Worse by touch and pressure.

Symptoms

MIND

Great melancholy. No desire to live. Gloomy and depressed.

Abdomen

Profuse, watery, white stools in morning, 4 a.m. with colicky pains, expelled with force. Pain in hypogastrium before every stool.

Back

Back very stiff. Sharp pain under left scapula, extending through to ribs. Rheumatic pains between scapulae. Lumbago from a strain or a cold.

Breasts

Burning in left breast and left side of body. Breast must be supported, it aches when it hangs down,

Chest

Violent stitches through chest with great suddenness.

Ears

Transient stitches in right concha. Jerk-like tearing in bone behind right ear. Much earache, hammering-throbbing deep in ear after dark. Jerk-like cutting stitches in ear. Vesicular inflammation of ears.

Eyes

Eyes nearly closed with great swelling, red. **Eyes** ache as though pressed on. **Eyes** feel as if sand in them.

Face

Heaviness in swollen face. Boring in right upper jaw. Sensation as if sand on lips. Lips sore, swollen, blistered, cracked. Itching of upper lip and chin.

Female

Menses with very large clots like pieces of meat. Soreness of vagina during menses.

Head

Heavy, frontal headache, worse walking or stooping.

Limbs

Paralytic drawing in right arm, especially wrist and extending to fingers.

Neck

Stiff neck or crick-in-neck. Ulceration of cervical glands.

Nose

Nose red and shiny, redness not removed by pressure. Erysipelas. Both nostrils filled with tenacious mucus. Nose dry, sore. Loss of smell.

Rectum

Bleeding hemorrhoids with extensive itchings and burning. Discharge of blood from rectum after a stool. Neuralgic pains in anus. Most intolerable burning and itching in anus.

Sensations

As if mouth and throat had been scalded. As if sand on lips in mouth. Sensation in arm as if the bone would break.

Pains wander about, upward and downward along the periosteum, come and go suddenly, chill runs up back.

PAGE 1442

Skin

Itching, relieved by hot water. Vesicles. Erysipelas, skin dark red. Erythema nodosum with nightly itching and pains in long bones.

Temperature

Chills over whole body, run up back even when warm and in a warm room. Feeling of coldness when moving.

Throat

Soreness left side throat. Irritation and acidity about throat and eyes. Tonsils red, congested, dull aching distress in them. Frequent desire to swallow. Swallowing difficult.

Tongue

Red at tip. Fissured in middle. Vesicles on under side.

Comments

Hoyt's experience is interesting. Wishing to prepare a tincture he went to a swamp and procured some sports. In doing this he had on a pair of buckskin gloves and kept carefully to the windward side of the plant. Nevertheless in an hour and a half a most intense itching and burning (more burning) set in scrotum and penis. The glans was very painful, slight friction better for a moment the itching but not the burning.

The symptoms continued next day. At 11 a.m. he made the tincture, using great caution in manipulating the plant. At 3 p.m. itching and burning began on back of right hand. A restless night followed. Awoke in morning with itching, especially on palmar surface of wrists.

This spread all over body, symptoms steadily advancing. Dizziness, eyes and ears became affected, fever set in. When the symptoms passed off it was found that some chronic dyspeptic symptoms and inflammation of the eyes had been much benefited.

Clarke had frequently used Rhus-v. with good effect in skin diseases. Bayes told him of a case of universal eczema with intense in an old man which he cured in a fortnight with Rhus-v.

A case of pemphigus in a young man of 27 came after years of treatment under allopathic specialists who had given him Arsenic until they could give no more, telling him at the same time that nothing but Arsenic could do him any good. Rhus-v. 3x and 30c completely cured in a few month and the cure enabled the patient to marry.

Hale had a case showing the comparative action of Rhus-v. with Rhus-r and Rhus-t.: A lady had several times every year a sore mouth with intense redness of mucous membrane of tongue, cheeks and fauces in small vesicular points intense burning and feeling as if mouth and throat had been scalded.

If unchecked every mucous membrane including those of rectum and vagina became involved. No remedy helped until Rhus was tried. Rhus-r. and Rhus-t. only slightly relieved, but Rhus- v. 3c always removed the affection quickly.

Compare

- (1) Skin and botan., Anac., Comoc., Rhus-t.
- (2) Stitching pains, Kali-c.
- (3) Wandering pains, Puls.
- (4) Pains come and go suddenly, Lyc.
- (5) Pain at root of tongue, Kali-i.

Relations

Antidote: Clem. The California Poison-oak (*Rhus diversiloba*) is identical with it. It antidotes: Radium and follows it well.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Ribonucleicum acidum

(r.n. a.)

Pharmacy

Rib-ac. Ribonucleic Acidum. R.N. A. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

The proving of R. N. A. according to the method of Hahnemann was conducted in 1971 and 1972, by O. A. Julian. Twenty-two people of whom two were female took part in this

experiment. The following potencies were used: 3x, 7c, 30c, and placebo in a single-blind trial.

PAGE 1443

The symptoms which follow are the result of provings incorporated with the clinical research of the Belgian homeopathic authors, amongst whom Dr. Guiot of Wavre is the only one who has given a report on a self-proving. Recommended by Jenaer for treatment for cancer and leukemia.

Homeopathic

Rib-ac. feels lively, optimistic, dynamic. Less physical strength. General lassitude. Feels depressed, ill at ease in his skin. Tired in the morning to the point of not hearing the alarm bell ring. Sleepiness. Tiredness, vertigo, stiffness. Wants to run to disappear. Endocrine glands produce a mucus which is too viscous.

Desire to sleep, to eat, to make love. Hunger with need to nibble throughout the day, especially sugar. Chilliness, has to sleep with two jumpers, pajamas, dressing-gown, socks and three blankets. Slight edema of the feet and hands. Unstable weight: sudden increase in weight, then sudden loss of weight two days later. Cortical and medullary hyposthenia. Tired, sleepy, hungry.

Clinical

Allergic conditions. Cancer. Eczema. Epilepsy. Herpes. Hypoglycemia. Hypotension. Hypothyroidism. Insomnia. Leukemia. Urticaria. Varicose ulcer. Weight, unstable.

Constitutions

Allergic and psoric constitutions. Tubercular conditions. Cancerous conditions. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better from lying on the stomach (Med.). Worse from lying on the back from the cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Personality disorders in children. Slowness at schoolwork. Dullness of mind. Cannot concentrate on intellectual work. Mental over-exertion. Psychological and physical slowness. Feels as if he is living on his nerves. Aggressiveness. Ugly character. Wants everything and nothing. Cannot bear anything, cries at anything. Clings on to everything, breaks everything and becomes even more annoyed. Desire to go away to escape. Feels weary and leaves everybody.

Abdomen

Distention, especially at the end of the afternoon. Cramps in the transverse colon at 4 p.m. Biliary sycosis. Entero-pancreatic syndrome.

Back

Joint pains in the shoulders and feet. Pain all along the vertebral column.

Blood

Circulatory discomfort. Leukemia. Hypotension. Leucopenia.

Female

Increase in libido. Fetid leucorrhoea. Sexual weakness. Frigidity. Mycosis vaginitis.

Food

Extreme hunger. Loss of appetite. Hungry sensations. Aversion to fats and hot food. Strong desire and need to eat sugar. Hypoglycemia. Desires vinegar and cold, spicy food, which goes down more easily. Must eat often.

Limbs

Infection around the nails, especially of the index, second and third fingers of the right hand. Hands and feet slightly swollen. Swelling of the lower limbs, more marked in the morning and the evening. Arthralgia in the back and lumbar regions. Lymphaedema.

Male

Increase in libido. Impotence.

Mouth

'Fever' spots on the middle of the lower lip.

Nose

Small pimples in the nostrils.

Rectum

Tendency to constipation. Watery diarrhea with colic.

Skin

Recurring herpes. Tendency to reopening of old healed ulcerations. Fissures on the heels and the skin of the heels flakes off in long strips. Small red patches on the forehead, disappearing rapidly. Tendency to eczema. Chronic recurring eczema. Urticaria. Varicose ulcer.

Sleep

Sleepiness around noon, beginning of the afternoon. Sleeps badly, wakes up excited and tired. Persistent insomnia, between 2 a.m. and 4 a.m.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Nausea.

Compare

- (1) D.N. A., Sil., Cortisone, Tub.
- (2) Alfalfa - increase appetite, weight gain.
- (3) Cann-s. - appetite increased, desire for sweets.

SOURCES

Julian.

PAGE 1444

Ricinus communis

(castor oil)

Pharmacy

Ric. *Ricinus communis*. The Castor oil bean. Palma Christi. N. O. Euphorbiaceae.

Tincture made with hot alcohol and water or trituration of fresh seeds. Tincture of fresh plant. The homeopathic preparation should be made in such a way as to secure the full properties. Historical dose: Oil, tincture and all potencies, 1x to 200c.

Herbal

The castor oil plant is a native of Egypt and India. In the tropics it is a small tree growing to the height of eight or ten feet. Under the name of Palma Christi it is cultivated as an annual in this country, its stems reaching from three to five feet.

This remarkable oil is obtained from the seeds. Castor Oil can be rubbed into muscles and joints. Castor Oil packs, warm oil soaked flannel and applied to inflamed tissues or organs. Leaves can be applied topically.

The blandest which is in common use is "cold drawn," i.e. , expressed without the aid of heat and contains the smallest amount of the acrid principle. A decoction of the seeds, which is used in the East and West Indies, contains a much larger proportion.

Hale made the first collection of the pathogenetic effects of Ric. and pointed out its analogy to cholera, which Salzer confirmed.

Cases of poisoning, some of them fatal, have been recorded from the ordinary oil, but the greater number of the pathogenetic effects have resulted from eating the seeds. Fatal effects have followed eating three seeds and one seed has caused violent effects. After twenty seeds gastroenteritis and death preceded by general convulsions and collapse occurred.

Ric. has great power over breast-feeding. O. McWilliams observed in the Cape Verde Islands that the leaves of the plant were applied to the breasts to increase the flow of milk if it were delayed and even to produce it in women who had never borne children or who had not suckled for years.

In increasing the flow of milk in nursing women the breasts were fomented with a decoction of the leaves of the plant, the boiled leaves being afterwards thinly spread on the breasts.

For producing milk in others more vigorous measures were resorted to. The women had to sit over a boiling decoction of the leaves, care being taken to prevent the escape of steam. When the decoction was sufficiently cool the parts were bathed with it and also the breasts to which the leaves were applied as in the other case.

Women with well-developed breasts are more easily influenced. When the breasts are small and shriveled this treatment acts more on the uterine system, bringing on the menses long before their time or causing immediate flow if the time is near. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ricinus has marked action on gastro-intestinal tract. The leaves have an especially powerful action on the breasts and female generative organs. Ricinus communis increases the quantity of milk in nursing women. Vomiting and purging. Languor and weakness. Pale and listless. Very painful cramps in trunk and limbs. Collapse. Convulsions. Anemia. Profound adynamia. Muscular contractions.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Aphthae. Arthritis. Breast, disorders. Breast-feeding. Cholera. Cholera infantum. Constipation. Diarrhea. Duodenum, catarrh. Dysentery. Eruptions. Gangrene. Gastro-enteritis. Jaundice. Muscle pain. Peritonitis. Sprains.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Rumbling. The different parts of the abdominal muscles can be seen successively and individually contracting under the skin. Feels as if all the intestines violently drawn together. Violent colic and yellowish green vomiting. Cramps with the diarrhea. Pain over abdomen worse by pressure.

Back

Pains in back like after-pains.

Breasts

Breasts thick, swollen with swelling of axillary glands and pains running down arms.

Thin discharge from breasts becomes milky.

Brings milk in breasts of virgins and women who have not nursed for years.

PAGE 1445

Ears

Buzzing and humming in ears.

Eyes

Conjunctiva is injected. **Eyes** convulsed and turned up. Copious lachrymation, pupils only moderately dilated.

Face

Features drawn. Face slightly congested. Face pale, features strongly contracted.

Twitchings of mouth.

Female

Menses too early, excessive. Leucorrhea.

Food

Anorexia. Thirst, great, burning.

Head

He cannot go into open air after a dose of Castor Oil, as the brain seems exhausted and easily overpowered. Headache, severe. Acts on base of brain. Sudden pain as if seized by something in occiput extending round to backs of ears, eyes and forehead with rush of blood to head and shocks which come and go as from electricity, thirty times in five days.

Heart

Pulse is extremely small, scarcely perceptible, though normal in frequency.

Kidneys

Complete anuria. Passes a little dark, thick, highly albuminous urine (lasted four days).

Limbs

Prurigo on wrists and bends of knees. Gangrene of one foot necessitates amputation.

Mouth

Tongue, coated white and dry, furred. Salivation.

Rectum

Violent purging with the diarrhea. Bloody diarrhea. Diarrhea without pain. Diarrhea almost incessant, colliquative like cholera. Rice-water stools. Stools serous liquid mixed with mucus. Diarrhea incessant with cramps and chilliness. Complete confinement of bowels for five days, this made him uncomfortable and caused headache.

Skin

Pronounced jaundice, skin saffron yellow. Pruriginous eruptions or redness and itching, at wrists and bends of knees.

Sleep

Great desire for sleep.

Stomach

Vomiting profuse with burning in gullet and all the symptoms of Asiatic cholera. Nausea and vomiting persistent, vomited matterly liquid, slightly colored by a little bile, contains only a few mucous threads in suspension. Vomiting and purging. Painless vomiting. A kind of bar across stomach, which caused profound anguish. Pit of stomach very sensitive, pains radiate from this center, shooting to umbilicus and hypochondria.

Cramps, burning in stomach. **Heart**burn.

Temperature

Chilliness with the diarrhea. Perspiring freely. Skin moist and cool, especially lower limbs. Forehead covered with cold sweat.

Throat

Burning pain in the gullet accompanied the vomiting. Voice altered, veiled.

Comments

Salzer gives to Ric. the same importance in cholera with diarrhea that Camph. occupies in relation to spasmodic cholera. The stools of Ric. correspond exactly to the rice-water stools in cholera, while those of Ver-a. do not. Ric. also has painless evacuations which are met with in many cases of cholera. Ric. therefore corresponds to the diarrhea stage of cholera and also to the collapse stage if vomiting and purging still continue.

Salzer quotes B. L. Bhaduri as having observed "rice-water stools, cramps and suppression of urine brought on by eating the seeds."

Hale says that before he had learned to use Ric. as a homeopathic remedy he has often been discomfited by seeing aphthous diarrhea cured with small (half-teaspoonful) doses of castor oil, repeated three or four times a day, by old nurses or impatient mothers. Such diarrhea often arises in improperly-fed children.

It begins with sickness, frequent and griping evacuations, greenish yellow to dark green, becoming more liquid and more or less mixed with slimy or gelatinous mucus or blood. Each stool is accompanied with pain and tenesmus, mouth dry and aphthous.

PAGE 1446

The anus inflamed, belly tumid and painful, child becoming more and more feverish and somnolent.

Hale later gave a Ric. 1x trituration of the oil with sugar. In acute and chronic dysentery and in those cases in which there is impaction of feces, Hale has seen the oil promptly curative.

Hering remarked that puerperal fever had become much less common in Philadelphia (where it used to be very common) since homeopaths interdicted the use of castor oil in confinements.

Tyler Smith experimented with the leaves. In his cases the application produced: Swelling of the breasts, throbbing and other pains in them, swelling of the axillary glands with pains running down the arms.

Pains in the back like after-pains were caused in every case. Leucorrhoea was increased. Soon discharges from the breasts became milky and menses came on too soon. The radiating pains, bar sensation, constricting and cramping pains are the most peculiar.

Compare

- (1) Tea tree oil. Olive oil.
- (2) Crot-t., Jatr. and Euphorbiaceae.
- (3) In cholera, rice-water stools, Agar. Phos., Jatr.

(4) Glactogogues, Alfalfa, Agn-c. Asaf., Lec., Puls.

(5) Duodenal catarrh, Berb., Chin., Hydr., Lyc., Merc., Podo.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Robinia pseudacacia

(yellow locust)

Pharmacy

Rob. Robinia pseudacacia. Common or False Acacia. North American Locust. Yellow locust. N. O. Leguminosae. Tincture of fresh root bark. Tincture of fresh bark of young twigs. Trituration of the beans. Historical dose: All potencies, third potency.

Herbal

The Treasury of Botany, states "The roots of Robinia have the taste and smell of liquorice, but are a dangerous poison and accidents have occurred from their being mistaken for liquorice roots."

The poisonings that have been recorded have been due to eating the beans or chewing the bark. Of thirty-two boys so poisoned in the mildest cases there occurred Vomiting of ropy mucus, dilatation of pupils, dry throat, flushed face.

In the severest the vomit was more copious and mixed with blood with retching, epigastric pains, debility, stupor, cold limbs, dusky pallor, heart's action feeble intermittent, limbs pulseless. Recovery took place in two days. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Robinia pseudacacia is a remedy for hyperchlorhydria. The gastric symptoms with the most pronounced acidity are well authenticated and are the guiding symptoms. The acidity of Robinia is accompanied by frontal headache. Acidity of children. Stools and perspiration sour. Incarcerated flatus.

In cases where albuminoid digestion is too rapid and starch digestion is perverted. Intensely acrid belchings. Acrid and greenish vomiting, colic and flatulence, nightly burning pains in stomach and constipation with urgent desire. It is useful for hyperchlorhydria, when the belchings and taste is sour and vomiting is so sour that it sets the teeth on edge or dulls them.

Child cries when its arms were laid hold. Sour infants with sour smell of the body, sour stools and vomiting of sour milk. Acid dyspepsia. Constant dull frontal headache worse motion and reading. Sick headache with acid vomiting. Flatulence. Waterbrash. Burning

in stomach and between scapulae. Squeezing in stomach. **Heart**burn and acidity worse lying down especially at night.

Clinical

Acidity. Coryza. Dyspepsia. Flatulence. Headaches. Hyperchlorhydria. Indigestion.

Intermittents. Neuralgia. **Heart**burn. Stomach disorders. Urticaria.

Causations

Ill effects from fat, gravies, flatulent food, cabbages, turnips, new bread, ice-cream, raw fruit, etc.

Modalities

Worse at night. Worse by motion. Worse by touch, (neuralgia from contact of food).
Worse by reading, (headache), worse lying down, (heartburn and acidity). Worse being raised from the horizontal, (nausea and vomiting).

PAGE 1447

Symptoms

MIND

Very low-spirited. Excessively irritable. Tried to write but could not. Can hardly tell what she is doing.

Abdomen

Constant dullness in epigastric region with cutting pains in stomach and bowels and a good deal of rumbling. Burning distress in stomach and region of gall-bladder. Bowels greatly distended with flatulence, seemed to fill up whole abdomen, tympanites, better passing flatus. Soreness in bowels when moving or by pressure.

Eyes

Eyes sunk. Eyes sore, watery with rough throat. Pupils contracted (in poisoning cases dilated).

Face

Neuralgic face ache, spreading to eyes, forehead, ears and teeth, changing the whole features. Spasmodic pains in jaws, feels as if they would be broken or dislocated, intensely sour taste in mouth. Face flushed (in mild poisoning cases), dusky, pale (in severe cases).

Female

Cramps in uterus. Tumefaction and bruised feeling in neck of womb and general prostration. Hard swelling of uterus. Leucorrhoea, acrid, fetid, whitish, greenish, yellowish, thick and purulent. Menses too late, black. Bleeding between the periods, accompanied by purulent leucorrhoea. Ulcerative pains in vagina with acrid, yellowish leucorrhoea of most fetid smell. Herpes on vagina and vulva. Nymphomania.

Food

Worse from eating, fats, cabbages, turnips, raw fruit, ice creams. Thirst.

Head

Constant dull, heavy, frontal headache, much worse by motion and reading. Dull headache: with profuse nasal discharge and frequent sneezing with sharp stitches in temples. Gastric headache with acid vomiting. Stinging pain in temples, changing from right to left side.

Sick headache with sour stomach from fat meat, gravies, flatulent food, cabbage, turnips, warm bread, pastry, ice-creams, raw fruits. Steady headache with sensation as if head full of boiling water. As if brain struck against skull when moving. Unable to hold his head upright.

Heart

Almost pulseless. **Heart**'s action is very feeble, embarrassed when moved from horizontal position.

Kidneys

Urine scanty and painful or profuse and turbid.

Limbs

Could not move in slightest degree fingers, hands, arms or legs, later could move fingers of right hand a little, later could stir legs, but not draw them up, tickling feet caused much distress (from the beans).

Lungs

Voice reduced to a whisper and efforts to cry exceedingly feeble, suddenly ceasing with a slight sigh, as if from exhaustion. Feeble respiration.

Mouth

Burning, sharp pains, especially in carious teeth, spreading to cheeks, eyes and temples, worse at night or on contact of food, especially if cold or spiced, teeth become loosened from the spongy and easily bleeding gums. White coating on tongue with red tip. Tongue covered with whitish-brown fur, smooth and slimy. Mucous membrane of mouth pale.

Nose

Profuse continual discharge from nostrils with sneezing and dull headache. Wax-like tumor on nose.

Rectum

Sour stools of infants with sour smell from body and vomiting of sour milk. Desire for stool, but only flatus passes, finally constipated stool. Diarrhea stools, yellow, green, burning with nervous agitation, weakness, cold sweat, dyspnea. Stools are loose, black, fetid with great tenesmus, watery, whitish, excessively frequent and generally involuntary with sensation as if whole body would pass away with stool, heat and pressure in epigastrium, cramps. Sudden attacks of purging and vomiting.

The daily motion has a slimy look and bilious tinge. Bowels costive with frequent ineffectual desire for stool.

PAGE 1448

Sensations

As if brain revolved. As if head were full of boiling water. As if brain struck against skull. Jawbone as if dislocated. Stomach as if scalded. As if whole body would pass away with stool. The left side was most affected. A sleepy, dull feeling in head and limbs changed from right to left.

Skin

Covered from head to foot with the worst form of urticaria.

Sleep

Sleepiness and dullness in limbs and head. Restless sleep all night on account of frequent sneezing from indigestion.

Stomach

Everything turns to acid. Sour stomach. Regurgitation of acid and bitter substances.

Heart burn and acidity of stomach at night on lying down. Heavy, aching dullness in stomach. Very severe, sharp pains in stomach all day and night. Great distention of stomach and bowels. Flatulent colic. (Cham., Dios.) Nausea with sour belchings. Profuse vomiting of an intensely sour fluid. (Sul-ac.) Vomiting of ropy mucus, tinged with blood, retching and epigastric pains. Vomiting with slight convulsions.

Temperature

Hands and feet cold. Paroxysms of pain late in afternoon, lasting until 3 to 4 a.m. , face hippocratic, much flatulence. Hectic fever with night-sweats.

Throat

Dry scratching in throat. Dryness of throat with flushing of face. Rough soreness. Roughness with sore eyes.

Vertigo

Faintness, worse when raised from horizontal position. Vertigo and dullness of head in whatever position it is placed. Sensation as if brain revolved, worse lying on right side. Vertigo with unsteadiness and nausea.

Comments

The Rob. provings of Burt and Spranger have developed the symptoms which have led to the chief clinical uses, but some of Houatt's symptoms have also been confirmed.

The chief keynote of Rob. is acidity, especially if the time of aggravation is night. Cooper has observed improvement which was going on under Rob. cease at night-time. Sour stomach, vomiting of intensely sour fluid which set the teeth on edge. Belchings of

a very sour fluid. *Clinical* experience has added to these: Sour stools of

infants with sour smell of body and vomiting of sour milk. **Heart**burn and acidity coming on when lying down at night and preventing sleep.

Halbert relates a case of hyperchlorhydria treated with Rob.: Mrs. S., 40, had stomach troubles many years, for which she had bitter tonics, stomach douching, electric massage. She had acid belchings and vomitings of intensely sour food, extreme appetite, but gastric pains an hour or two after meals, stomach and bowels distended with gas almost constantly and flatulence was extremely irritating. Craved meats, but could not tolerate vegetables, craved solid food, but did not dare take it. Emaciated and cachectic.

Lavage was performed every alternate day and after it the patient was directed to eat a full meal, Rob. 3x was given every two hours and steady improvement occurred in all particulars, until health was practically restored.

Burt had a severe neuralgia in left temple, preventing sleep from midnight to daylight. He had also a "dull, heavy aching in stomach," and a "constant dull, heavy frontal headache, much worse by motion and reading".

The combination of gastric and head symptoms has placed Rob. among the chief remedies in migraine and sick headaches. Among Houatt's symptoms was a facial neuralgia spreading to eyes, forehead with contraction of the jaw and features and also a sensation as if the jaws would be dislocated or fractured.

Hering gives this case of neuralgia as having been cured with Rob.: "Jawbone feels as if dislocated intensely sour taste and vomiting."

PAGE 1449

The paralytic symptoms were very marked in one of the poisoning cases. Flatulence and diarrhea were produced and also constipation with constant ineffectual urging.

A. L. Fisher has relieved with Rob., when everything else failed, the intensely acid vomiting in four cases of gastric cancer.

Compare

(1) Laburn.

- (2) In acidity, Rheum, Calc., Aeth., Mag-c., Puls.
- (3) In neuralgia, Ars., Chin., Flatulence, Chin., Carb-v., Lyc.
- (4) Ineffectual urging to stool, Nux-v.
- (5) Gastric headaches, Iris-v.
- (6) Jawbone as if dislocated, Rhus-t.
- (7) Changing sides, Lac-c. (Rob. Right to left).

(8) **Heart**, Phase.

(9) Dilated pupils, dry throat and flushed face, Bell.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Helianthemum nummularium

Rock rose

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Rock Rose. *Helianthemum nummularium*. Rock Rose flowers are gathered and put in a sunlit bowl of water for several hours. The water imbued with healing power is strained and prepared as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

This remedy belongs to Bach's group For Those who Have Fear, together with the remedies of Mimulus, Cherry Plum, Aspen and Red Chestnut. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Rock Rose treats states of intense fear and panic, plus a chronically weakened nervous system. Acute anxiety states cause accelerated heart beat and breathing, shortness of breath, choking sensation, dry mouth, indigestion with possible nausea, vomiting and diarrhea, dizziness and fainting and internal and external trembling.

Chronic, advanced nervousness is characterized by nervous weakness, insomnia, lack of physical and mental/emotional endurance, shakiness, digestive problems including lack of appetite, heightened sensitivity to noise and touch, first signs of a nervous breakdown and other typical symptoms of an exhausted nervous system. Once a nervous breakdown has occurred, this remedy restores equilibrium (Cherry Plum, Vervain).

Symptoms

MIND

The Rock Rose response is a typical "fight or flight" response. This is the state of fright and heightened anxiety when threats and dangers propel to run or speed, even though it may just happen in one's internal self. An inner agitation and nervousness can be extreme and undermine health and inner peace, if surfacing repeatedly.

Usually, the Rock Rose state originates in frightening circumstances such as the nearness of one's own or another's death. Frequent nightmares are an indication for this remedy, as well as fixations and obsessions of a fearful nature, as in phobias or panic disorders.

Here, repeated fearful experiences or one-time traumas of fright have become linked with a certain person, object, or circumstance which will trigger renewed fear on contact even when the real danger has passed.

In a chronic state of nervousness, especially if there is frequent starting and inner trembling, this remedy is the predominant healer. Prolonged fearful worry, chronic loss of sleep, a hectic, demanding life can bring on a chronic Rock Rose state, basically this being an exhaustion of nerve power. Rock Rose is of service in all anxiety disorders, in post-traumatic stress disorder and in adjustment disorder, which is a response to milder trauma, when the trauma was related to fear or terror (Star of Bethlehem).

In regard to fighting, the additional emotions of anger, hatred, irrational resentment, impatience appear.

PAGE 1450

Whereas the flight response triggers feelings of helplessness, despair, or of being caught. In a chronic case of nervousness, in addition to chronic anxiety, there may be easily aroused weepy, longing for help, desire for peace and rest. The fight reaction will elicit impatience and aggressiveness toward people.

SOURCES

Bach.

Aqua petra

Rock water

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Rock Water. Aqua petra. Water from any special well known to carry healing power is placed in a sunlit bowl for only one hour and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

This remedy belongs to Bach's group Over-Care for Others' Welfare, along with the remedies of Beech, Vine, Vervain and Chicory. These remedies heal the tendency to overly influence and control others. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Rigidity and hardening of physical structures may occur. Excessive willpower may result in inner tension and strain.

Symptoms

MIND

The imposed Rock Water state, entailing a sacrifice or loss of pleasure, actually grows out of an initial state of disappointment or despair. Yet, one rises to the occasion, controls oneself and finds incentive in living without the usual ease or enjoyment. Out of this self-control and mastery of a difficult readjustment comes personal pride and the desire to inspire others to be equally strong.

The Rock Water mentality tends to adhere to routines and one-sided acceptance of limitations.

In the rehabilitation of addictive drug use or behavioral patterns, a Rock Water state is likely to lead to the path of self-denial and habitual patterns. Here, physical needs make this a battle of self-control. The mind focuses on the limitations, battles them repeatedly with willpower until one feels in charge again.

One can also observe some ritualistic, perfectionist, obsessive-compulsive behavior (Cherry Plum, Crab Apple, Pine, Vervain). These overriding states of willpower, rigidity and self-centered toughness may create underlying emotions of frustration, sadness, depression, or anger. A hardening of the inner personality occurs. In the imposed Rock Water state, has sadness, depression and frustration. Inner conflict. Sense the loss.

SOURCES

Bach.

Rosa canina

(dog rose)

Pharmacy

Ros-ca. Rosa canina. Dog-rose. N. O. Rosacea. Tincture of ripe fruits. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Rose hips are used for making the very pleasant "Confection of Roses" used in general medicine as a basis for pills and electuaries. Rosa canina has been used in ancient times as a remedy in urinary difficulties. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

A proving only evoked a somewhat increased flow of urine and a little heat in the urethra. Burnett has confirmed this to some extent.

Clinical

Bladder, disorders. Dysuria.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Rosa damascena

(damascus rose)

Pharmacy

Ros-d. Rosa damascena. Damask or Damascus Rose. N. O. Rosacea. Tinctures of the flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

PAGE 1451

History

Rosa damascena is useful in the beginning of hay fever with involvement of Eustachian tube. Farrington mentions that Rosa dam. was introduced by Jeanes as a remedy at the beginning of rose-cold when the Eustachian tube is involved with some degree of deafness and tinnitus. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Hay fever and allergies. Hardness of hearing, tinnitus. Rose-colds. Eustachian catarrh. (Hydr., Merc-d.) Eustachian tube swollen.

Compare

(1) In hay fever: Phleum pratense - Timothy grass - Hay fever with asthma, watery coryza, itching of nose and eyes, frequent sneezing, dyspnea. Use 6 to 30c potency.

(2) Succin. acid, Sabad., Euph., Psor., Kali-hp., Naph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Rosmarinus officinalis

(rosemary)

Pharmacy

Rosm. Rosemary. Rosmarinus officinalis. N. O. Labiatx. Tincture of whole plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Oil of Rosemary has an ancient reputation as a remedy for baldness, headache and flagging mental powers. Hence it has been called "Herb of Memory." This Shakespeare alludes to when he makes Ophelia say, "There's Rosemary, that's for remembrance."

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

The most violent of the symptoms of Rosm. were observed on a woman who took a strong infusion for eight days with the result that miscarriage occurred. In another woman it brought on the menses four days too soon. Chilliness predominated, the chill not being followed by heat.

Memory deficient. Head heavy, drowsy. Menses too early, violent pains followed by uterine hemorrhage. Chilly with icy coldness of lower limbs without thirst, followed by heat.

Clinical

Baldness. Menses too early. Memory, weak. Miscarriage.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety. Memory weak. Dullness.

Female

Violent pains followed by uterine hemorrhage and miscarriage, succeeded by faintness, spasms of chest, cold hands and feet, small, rapid, irregular pulse. Menses four days too early.

Head

Headache. Heaviness and dullness of head. Weight and tension round head. Baldness.

Lungs

Oppression of breathing. Spasms in chest.

Skin

Hair loss. Dandruff. Lice.

Sleep

Overpowering sleepiness with yawning. Sleeplessness.

Temperature

Coldness so that she could not leave the bed. Chill over whole, legs icy cold, no thirst and no subsequent heat.

Vertigo

Dizziness.

Compare

(1) Hedeo., Menth., Puls.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Rubia tinctorum

(madder)

Pharmacy

Rub-t. *Rubia tinctorum*. Madder. N. O. Rubiaceae. Tincture of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, ten drop doses of the tincture.

History

Burnett has found Rub-t. and excellent remedy for anemia and under-nourished conditions, especially in splenic anemia. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Rubia tinctorum is a remedy for the spleen, (Cean.) Splenic anemia. Anemia with undernourished conditions. Chlorosis amenorrhoea and tuberculosis. Bones, disorders.

Compare

(1) Chin., Coff., Galium (bot.).

(2) In anemia, Ferr.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1452

Rumex acetosa

(sorrel)

Pharmacy

Rumx-a. *Rumex acetosa*. Sorrel. N. O. Polygonaceae. Tincture of the leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Sorrel was at one time cultivated in this country as a salad and the Buckler-shaped or French Sorrel is until cultivated in France, where it is considered as a powerful anti-scorbutic. The leaves contain a large quantity of Bin oxalate of Potash (Kali-ox.).

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

The Rumx-a. symptoms were observed on three men who ate largely of the leaves. In one very violent convulsions were induced of a peculiar kind, the limbs being thrown reciprocally backwards and forwards and the head from side to side, the hands being alternately clenched and unclenched, the eyes prominent.

Other remarkable symptoms were swelling of lower eyelid. Elongated uvula. Pain all down esophagus worse by swallowing. Persistent short, dry cough. There was complete paralysis of bodily powers, copious green vomit, constipation.

Clinical

Convulsions. Esophagus inflammation. Gastritis. Paralysis. Throat, sore. Uvula, elongated.

Compare

(1) Kali-ox., Lapath.

(2) In persistent cough, Rumex.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Rumex crispus

(yellow dock)

Pharmacy

Rumx. Rumex crispus. Yellow dock. The Curled Dock. N. O. Polygonaceae. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

Herbal

The "Yellow Dock" or "Curled Dock" is a common British weed introduced and growing wild in North America, where the provings were made.

The common Dock of fields and roadsides, Rumex obtusifolia, has a reputation among children as the best antidote to the nettle's sting, a reputation which is very well deserved.

Rumex crispus, according to Joslin, was used by allopaths internally and externally for the cure of scabies. This points to one of the leading actions of Rumex as developed in the provings. Among the constituents and salts of Rumex are Sulphur and Calc-p. (Hale) and Sulph., Calc. and Phos. are strongly represented in its action. Rumex again is a close ally of Rheum and has analogous purgative and other properties.

The provings were made by Houghton, Joslin, Paine, Bayard, Rhees and Co., both with the tincture and with potencies and its characteristics were well defined.

Rumex diminishes the secretions of mucous membranes and at the same time exalts sensibility of the mucous membranes of the larynx and trachea. Its action upon the skin is marked. It affects the nerves, causing numerous and varied pains. Acts on joints, especially ankles, skin, left side, chest.

Homeopathic

Rumex produces an intense itching. Lymphatics are enlarged and secretions perverted. Cough caused by an incessant tickling in the throat-pit, which tickling runs down to the bifurcation of the bronchial tubes. Touching the throat-pit brings on the cough. Worse from the least cold air, so that all cough ceases by covering up all the body and head with the bedclothes.

Rumex causes numerous and varied pains, neither fixed nor constant anywhere. Sharp pains, and neuralgias. Mucous membranes of larynx, trachea, bowels and throat pit are affected, producing dryness and sensitiveness. Mucous secretions decrease causing stickiness with burning. Lymphatics enlarged and secretions perverted. Even cold affects the joints. Obesity.

Clinical

Abortion. Aphonia. Asthma. Borborygmi. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Corns. Coryza. Cough.

Diarrhea. Dyspepsia. Feet, tender. Gastralgia. **Heart**, disorders. Indigestion. Irritation. Lichen. Mouth, ulceration. Nosebleeds. Phimosi. Prurigo. Rheumatism. Throat, sore. Trachea disorders. Tuberculosis. Urticaria.

Constitutions

Tubercular or nervous constitutions. **Planets**: Mercury, Mars.

PAGE 1453

Modalities

Better from covering mouth, wrapping up. Better discharge of offensive flatus. Better lying right side. Worse from cool air inhaling, open air, change, warm to cold, cold to warm. Worse from uncovering, night, pressure, on trachea. talking. Worse from deep breathing or irregular breathing, motion, eating after meals. Worse from riding. Worse deep inspiration or irregularity of breathing. Worse lying on left side. Worse evening and night and morning on waking, 3:30 and 11 p.m. , 2 to 5 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Indifferent about his surroundings. Low spirited with serious expression of the face.

Abdomen

Annoying rumbling flatulence in women. Flatulence. Creeping near navel better by discharge of offensive flatus.

Back

Pain under scapulae, right.

Breasts

Pain in the left breast after meals.

Chest

Pain, under sternum, under right nipple. Burning sticking pain in left chest near the heart, worse deep breathing. Rawness or burning under clavicle as if the air penetrated there worse hawking. Clavicular pain, worse hawking. Soreness behind sternum, especially left side in region of left shoulder.

Ears

Ringling in ears. Itching deep in ears. Pain, throbbing, stopped sensation in ears.

Eyes

Burning indoors, puffed up in a.m. Pain in eyes as from dryness, lids inflamed, worse evening. Sore feeling in eyes without inflammation. Deep-seated pain in right eye. Sharp, shooting pain in left eye.

Face

Sodden. Pale, while standing. Pain in right jaw, morning.

Female

Pain right ovary to back.

Food

Ravenous appetite. Worse when eating and after meals.

Head

Darting sharp pain in the left side. Headache after waking in morning. Catarrhal headache with great irritation of larynx and trachea.

Heart

Feels as if suddenly stopped followed by heavy throbbing through the chest.

Kidneys

Sudden urging involuntary with cough. Copious colorless urine in afternoon. Urine less copious, flocculent deposit, oily surface, marked brick-dust sediment.

Limbs

Pain in left shoulder on coughing, on raising arms. Hands cold when coughing. Spasmodic cramps in ankles and feet.

Liver

Jaundice after excessive use of alcohol.

Lungs

Suffocative choking. Tickling in throat-pit causes cough. Copious mucous discharge from nose and trachea. Dyspnea on retiring. Dry, teasing cough, preventing sleep. Worse by pressure, talking and especially by inspiring cool air and at night. Breathing, worse in wind. Cough Better closing the mouth or covering the head, worse lying on left side. Profuse frothy, thin expectoration. Expectoration, stringy and tough by the mouthful. Cough provoked by changing rooms, by change from cold to warm and warm to cold. Barking cough. Cough comes regularly at 11 p.m. , 2 and 5 a.m. , children. Cough daytime only. Cough worse during early pregnancy many cause miscarriage.

Male

Tendency to phimosis. In evening feeling of soreness and excoriation with redness of end of prepuce. Itching of prepuce. Sexual desire diminished, lost.

Mouth

Tongue sore at edges, coated. Toothache, entirely better after dinner, rinsing mouth with cold water.

PAGE 1454

Nose

Great desire to pick nose. Feeling of dryness in posterior sinuses. Sneezing attacks, fluent coryza. Nose obstructed, dry sensation even in posterior sinuses. Itching that extends from the end of the nose to pharynx.

Rectum

Brown, watery, diarrhea early in morning with cough, driving him out of bed. Valuable in late stage tuberculosis. (Seneg., Puls., Lyc., Ars.) Stools, sudden, profuse, foul, painless, brown black or thin watery. Itching of anus with sensation as of a stick in rectum. Hemorrhoids.

Sensations

Eyes pain as if from dryness. Tongue as if burned. Lump in throat, it descends on deglutition, but immediately returns. Hard substance in pit of stomach. Pressure of a stick in rectum. As if head would fly to pieces (with cough). As if he might raise blood any minute. As if cough did not reach low enough to raise phlegm. As if heart suddenly stopped. Hands cold when coughing. As of a hard substance in the pit of stomach.

Skin

Acne vulgaris on back. Intense itching of skin, especially of lower limbs, worse exposure to cold air or when undressing. Urticaria, contagious prurigo.

Sleep

Sudden sleepiness. Sleep: disturbed, wakeful, restless, short naps and unpleasant fancies, even when awake. Unpleasant dreams of danger and trouble.

Stomach

Chronic gastritis, aching pain in pit of stomach and shooting in the chest, extends towards the throat-pit, worse any motion or talking. Hiccough, heartburn, nausea. Talking aggravates stomach symptoms. Tight suffocative heavy ache in epigastrium to back, clothes feel tight. Eating meat causes belching and itching. Nausea, better by belchings.

Teeth

Pain in teeth of both sides, morning. Toothache: entirely better after eating dinner, better by rinsing with cold water.

Temperature

Sweat on waking from a sound sleep.

Throat

Hawks much tenacious mucus. Throat feels hollow. Lump, not better by hawking, descends and rises again after swallowing. Rawness of larynx and trachea.

Comments

A keynote of many Rumex cases is sensitiveness to cold air. The cough and skin symptoms are worse by uncovering or exposure to air. Guernsey thus describes the cough of Rumex: "Cough caused by an incessant tickling in throat-pit, which tickling runs down to the bifurcation of the bronchial tubes touching the throat brings on the cough, by covering up all the body and head with the bed-clothes there is no cough."

Correspondingly this symptom of Paine's has led to many cures of skin cases: "While undressing and for some time after, considerable itching of surface of lower limbs" where exposure to air is again the exciting cause.

The characteristic diarrhea of Rumex occurs in the early morning, driving the patient out of bed. Diarrhea comes on after catarrh and is often associated with the characteristic cough of the remedy. The Rumex cough causes expulsion of urine and it may even cause expulsion of the fetus in pregnant women.

P. P. Wells relates this case: Mrs. X. had eight miscarriages all in the early months of pregnancy. Each miscarriage being attended with a severe dry, shaking, spasmodic cough in attacks of great violence. This was regarded as the cause of the miscarriages.

At the beginning of the ninth pregnancy she came under homeopathic treatment. The cough came on Very dry, harsh, loud, shaking, worse at night, preventing sleep, excited instantly by pressure on the trachea. Rumex 30c promptly relieved.

Wells also cured with Rumex 200c the following in a man: Cough beginning with tickling behind top of sternum, sometimes in paroxysms lasting for five to ten minutes.

Trachea sore to external pressure, feels excoriated through its whole extent, as also do the fauces. Cough is excited by pressure on throat-pit. Violent cough with a scanty difficult expectoration.

PAGE 1455

Shakes head as if it would fly to pieces and chest so that he feels he might raise blood any minute. Paroxysms exhaust him, headache during cough.

Joslin pointed out the left chest had more verified symptoms than any other region.

Further conditions of Rumex are worse lying on left side, better lying on right side.

Worse at 11 p.m. and 4 a.m. Another condition of the cough is that it is induced or

worse by any irregularity of respiration, such as a little deeper breath than usual or a little more rapid. Cough when eating.

The flatulence and rumbling of Rumex are well marked and it is the best general remedy for the painless but annoying borborygmi frequently complained of by women. The left side is more markedly affected than the right. The circulation is much disturbed, violent palpitations of the heart and throbbing throughout the whole body being noted.

Compare

(1) Caust., Sulph., Bell., (2) Rumex contains chrysophanic acid to which the skin stitches correspond.

(3) Rumex-a. - Sheep sorrel - Gathered in June and dried, used locally for Epithelioma of face. Dry, unremitting short cough and violent pains in bowels, uvula elongated inflammation of esophagus, also cancer.

(4) Rumex obtusifolius - Broadleaf dock - nosebleed and headache following, pain in kidneys, leucorrhoea.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Bell., Hyos., Con., Lach., Phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Russula foetens

Pharmacy

Russ. *Russula foetens*. N. O. Fungi. Tincture of the fresh mushrooms. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Some species of *Russula* are edible and are much esteemed as a food on the Continent. Alphonse Barrelet observed the effects of eating cooked *Russula foetens*, which produced a very severe poisoning. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Russ. has produced hallucinations, muscular tremors and clonic spasms recall the effects of Agar. The eye symptoms were even more pronounced, complete blindness lasting many days occurred with this peculiarity of the pupil, that it was sometimes normal, sometimes dilated and sometimes contracted.

Constant trembling of muscles, at times interrupted by tonic contractions increasing to general clonic spasms with complete loss of consciousness. Patient recovered after two or three weeks.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Blindness. Chorea. Convulsions.

Symptoms

MIND

Hallucinations constant for three days after spasms ceased. Unconsciousness. Muscular spasms, deathly anxiety, dyspnea.

Abdomen

Nausea, colic, vomiting, diarrhea, cold limbs.

Eyes

Pupils at one time normal, at another time dilated, at another contracted. Consciousness returned on third day, patient could hear but was completely blind.

Face

Cyanosis.

Kidneys

Involuntary urination.

Lungs

Dyspnea.

Pulse

Pulse small and contracted.

Skin

The attack was followed by pseudo-erysipelas on elbows and painless furuncles over whole body, especially on scapulae and small of back.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Ruta graveolens

(garden rue)

Pharmacy

Ruta. *Ruta graveolens*. Garden Rue. Bitterwort. N. O. Rutaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to 200c potency.

Herbal

The common Rue of our gardens is a native of Southern Europe. It was formerly in great repute in medicine for epilepsy, hysteria, hydrophobia and weakness of sight from excessive reading.

PAGE 1456

Ozaena, nosebleed, foul gumboils, flatulent colic inertia of the bowels, having been cured with it empirically, (Teste).

Ruta graveolens was also supposed to be a kind of universal antidote: "Even in our own time the Roman ladies imagine that the most odoriferous flowers may be left in their rooms without the least danger provided a bush of garden rue be amongst them" (Teste).

Practitioners have perhaps been deterred from employing it by the symptoms of acrid-narcotic poisoning induced by an overdose. Locally applied Rue is a powerful irritant and one species, *Ruta Montana* is dangerous to handle even with gloves, (Treasury of Botany)

Ruta is "useful in feverish complaints, promotes perspiration and removes noxious material in headache, nervous and hysteric complaints, weakness of the stomach and pains in the bowels, suppressed menses and if taken for a long time it benefits epilepsy. The expressed juice benefits nightmare" (Green's Herbal).

In large doses it causes violent gastric pains, excessive and sometimes bloody vomiting, profuse salivation and swelling of the tongue, great prostration, confusion of mind and convulsive twitchings with in. pregnant women, miscarriage (M. Helie).

Hahnemann's proving shows how largely the old uses were founded on a homeopathic relationship. The vulnerary remedies indicate in symptoms of their provings the peculiar form of injuries for which they are adapted.

The sprained pains of Rhus-t., the bruised pains (in skin and muscles) of Arn., Ruta also has bruised pains, but these are more particularly manifested in bones.

In olden times it was used to ward off plague. "It certainly acts strongly on deposits of scirrhus material in both the breasts and in the vagina and sometimes lessens the size of these" (Cooper).

Homeopathic

Ruta is one of the chief remedies for injured joints, tendons, bones and especially bruised bones. Ruta graveolens is the chief remedy for injured or bruised bones, therefore the pains are bruised, sore, aching with restlessness. feeling of intense painful weariness.

Acts upon the eyes and uterus. **Eyestrain.** Overstrain of ocular muscles. This remedy has a special affinity for fibrous tissue, flexor tendons, joints, ankles, wrists, cartilages, periosteum, uterus and skin.

Lameness after sprains. Sprains with weakness in joint, (after Arn.). Complaints from straining flexor tendons especially. All parts of the body are painful, as if bruised.

Tendency to the formation of deposits in the periosteum, tendons and about joints, especially wrist. Jaundice. Feeling of intense lassitude, weakness and despair.

Heaviness, as of a weight in forehead or hanging to feet or lower limbs. As of a rough blunt plug in part, head, nose etc. Paralytic rigidity. Distortions. GratingÑburning pains, neuralgia.

Rheumatism. Formation of deposits or nodes in the periosteum, tendons and about the joints especially wrists. Lameness after sprains. Bones brittle. Lain on parts become sore, even in bed. Feeling of intense lassitude, weakness and despair.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Anus, prolapse. Bedwetting. Bone, bruised. Bruises. Bursitis. Cartilages, bruises, pains. Chest, pains. Constipation. Dislocations, joints. Dyspepsia. Exostosis. Eye-strain. Facial paralysis. Fevers. Fractures. Ganglion. Hemorrhages. Hands, pains. Joint injuries. Nosebleeds. Paralysis. Perichondritis.

Periostitis. Rectum, cancer. Rectum, prolapse. Restlessness. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Spleen disorders. Sprains. Stammering. Tongue, swelling. Urination, difficulty. Varicocele. Veins, swollen, varicose. Warts.

PAGE 1457

Causations

Ill effects of bruises, fractures, carrying heavy weights. Bone or joint injuries. Sprains. Carrying heavy weights. Over-exertion of eyes. Overuse of tendons. Dyspepsia from straining stomach by carrying heavy weights. Going up and down stairs causes hamstrings to feel shortened and weak.

Constitutions

Ruta is specially suited to robust, bloody persons and corresponds to hemorrhages from nose (with pressure at root), gums, rectum. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from lying on back, warmth, motion, rubbing, scratching. Worse from overexertion injury, sprains, eye-strain, coldÑair, damp, wind, wet. Worse from lying down, sitting, pressure on an edge, stooping. Worse during menses, uncooked or

indigestible food, exertion, ascending, descending steps. Ascending aggravates. Worse reading and straining eyes. Exertion aggravates.

Symptoms

MIND

Dissatisfied with himself and others and disposed to weep. Suspicious, imagines that he is always being deceived. Fretful, quarrels and contradicts.

Abdomen

Painful swelling of the spleen. Cancer of lower bowel. Gnawing pressure in hepatic region. Gnawing and eating pain about navel. Sick feeling in abdomen followed by soft stools.

Back

Spine and limbs feel bruised. Small of back and groin pain. Weak, bruised feeling in lower back. Vertebrae slip out of place easily. Pain in nape, back and loins. Backache from injury or strain, better pressure and lying on back. Lumbago worse morning before rising. Coldness of spine, downwards.

Chest

Short breath with tightness of chest. Painful spot on sternum. Ill effects of mechanical injury to chest.

Ears

Pain as from a blunt piece of wood. Earache with scraping pressure. Itching lancinations in ear. Pain in cartilage of ear and under mastoid process as from a bruise.

Eyes

Eye-strain. Weary pain while reading. Eye-strain with headaches. Red, hot and painful from reading fine print, sewing. (Nat-m., Arg-n.) Disturbances of accommodation. Pressure deep in orbits. Tarsal cartilage feels bruised. Pressure over eyebrow. **Itching inner canthi.** Lachrymation. Spasm in lower eyelids, when it ceases, lachrymation starts. *Asthenopia.* Vision dim.

Face

Spasmodic tearing in cheek-bone. Itching and gnawing at face and on cheeks. Erysipelas in forehead with swelling. Eruption of pimples on lips. Lips dry and sticky. Acne.

Female

Corrosive leucorrhoea after irregular or suppressed menses. Sterility. Vaginal pruritus. Menses very irregular. Symptoms worse at menstrual period. Bearing-down pains. Miscarriage, at seven months. Lameness and soreness all over with feeble contractions during labor.

Food

Violent thirst for ice cold water. Disgust at first mouthful with a sensation of fullness and satiety in abdomen.

Head

Aches as if a nail is driven into it. Stitches worse reading. Pain as from a nail after excessive intoxicating drinks. Periosteum sore.

Kidneys

Pressure in neck of bladder after urinating, painful closure. (Apis) Constant urging to urinate, feels bladder full. If forcibly retained she could not pass afterwards with severe pain.

Limbs

Bursitis. Cracking in joints, worse walking in open air. Contraction of fingers. Pain and stiffness in wrists and hands. Ganglion of wrist. (Calc-f.) Nodes in palms. Legs give out on rising from a chair. (Phos., Con.) Paralytic weakness of legs after spraining of the back.

Sciatica, worse lying down at night, pain from back down hips and thighs. Great restlessness. Hamstrings feel shortened. (Graph.) Thighs feel broken, worse when stretching the legs. Pains as if deep in long bones, must walk about. Knees give way, while ascending and descending stairs. Tendons sore. Aching pain in Achilles tendon. Pain in bones of feet and ankles. Ankles swollen from strain or injury.

PAGE 1458

Lungs

Cough with copious, thick, yellow expectoration, chest feels weak. Painful spot on sternum, short breath with tightness of chest. Weak feeling in chest after thick, yellow, sputum.

Mouth

Cramp in tongue, causing embarrassment of speech. Woody taste. Mouth dry and glutinous. Cramp in tongue with embarrassed speech. Profuse salivation and swelling of tongue.

Neck

Drawing in nape of neck and in the shoulder-blades.

Nose

Sweat on. Pressive aching at the root of nose with nosebleed. Acute and hard aching in root of nose. Perspiration on back of nose.

Rectum

Stricture of rectum. Difficult feces, evacuated only with straining. Feces often escape when stooping. Constipation, alternating with mucous, frothy stools, discharge of blood with stool. When sitting, tearing stitches in rectum. Cancer affecting lower bowel. Prolapse of anus on stooping after delivery during stools hard or soft. Protrusion of rectum when stooping. Urging to stool, but only rectum prolapses.

Sensations

Pain as if from a fall in periosteum. As if a nail were driven into head. Head as if bruised or beaten. **Eyes**, as if strained, as if a shadow flitting before them, as after looking too long and intently at an object, as if eyes were balls of fire. As if one were digging about in the ear with a blunt piece of wood. As of a lump in throat. Bladder as if constantly full. Spine as if beaten and lame. Wrists as if sprained.

As if pain were in marrow of bone or as if bone were broken. Thighs as if beaten, as if weak. As if there were an ulcer on ankle. All parts of body bruised at night, feeling as if it were time to rise.

Skin

Easily chaffed from walking, riding, also in children. Erosive itching. Flat smooth painful warts, on palms. Itching after eating meat.

Sleep

Wakes frequently, vivid, confused dreams. Yawns, stretches and extends hands.

Stomach

Pains in stomach after eating bread or crude and indigestible food. Sudden nausea when eating with vomiting of food. Burning, gnawing pain. Dyspepsia from carrying heavy weight. Nausea felt in rectum Tension in stomach better drinking milk.

Temperature

Frequent attacks of quick flushes of heat. Glowing heat on face, skin etc.

Vertigo

Whirling vertigo, which causes falling when rising in morning. Vertigo also when seated and when walking in open air.

Comments

This vulnerary power of Ruta does not appear to have been known before the provings were made. But impaired sight due to straining the eyes was an old use of the remedy and here are symptoms from the provings:

"His eyes feel as if he had strained the sight too much by reading," "Weak, pressive-like pain in right eye with dimness of surrounding objects, as if from having looked too long at an objects that was fatiguing to the eyes," "A feeling of heat and burning in the eyes and pain in them when he reads (in the evening and by candle-light)." Each of these symptoms was experienced by a separate prover.

Another effect of bruising is seen in prolapse of the rectum after confinement. But Ruta has independently of this, a powerful action on the rectum and caused prolapse in the provers and many severe symptoms. Tearing stitches in rectum when sitting.

The prolapse is worse by stooping and especially by crouching together, it comes on immediately on attempting a passage.

Rushmore cured with one dose of Ruta 900c (Fincke) a case of prolapse preceding a very difficult stool. Tearing in rectum and urethra while urinating. Constipation from inactivity of rectum or impaction of feces following mechanical injuries.

PAGE 1459

A curious clinical symptom is a sensation of nausea located in the rectum. Among the general symptoms are: Great weakness after a short walk, limbs feel bruised, small of back and loins painful. Tottering as if thighs were weak, limbs pain when walking.

Does not know where to lay his legs on account of uneasiness and heaviness, lies now in one place, now in another and turns from side to side. All parts of the body on which he lies, even in bed, are painful as if bruised. Facial paralysis from catching cold in robust, sanguine persons. Rheumatic paralysis of wrists and ankles.

Restlessness is a frequent concomitant of Ruta conditions. A peculiar symptom is cramp in the tongue with embarrassed speech.

A prolonged use of Ruta 3x has cured ganglion in front of left wrist. Slow pulse, contracted pupil, salivation and swollen tongue are features of its action.

Sore spot on sternum, ameliorates pain below right scapula and stitches in small of back. Backache ameliorates lying on back This is characteristic and has led to many cures and the relief of a case of malignant disease of kidneys and bladder.

This is important in connection with a use Cooper has made of Ruta ointment, prepared by extracting the plant in warm Vaseline as an application in broken cancer of the breast.

Compare

- (1) In diseases of bone, Angust., Conchiol.
- (2) Restlessness, effects of cold and damp, Rhus-t.
- (3) Eye-strain, Nat-m., Onos., Seneg.

- (4) Prolapsed rectum, Aesc. Bell., Chin-s., Nit-ac., Podo.
- (5) Pain in back, worse in morning before rising, Pet.
- (6) Sore as if bruised in parts lain on, Arn., Bapt., Pyrog.
- (6) Constipation after injuries, Arn.
- (7) Warts on palms, Nat-c., Nat-m. - on backs of hands, Dulc. chafing.
- (8) Arg-n., Con., Euphr., Lyc., Cham., Sep.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. Antidote to: Merc. Complementary: Calc-p. in joint disorders.

Compatible: after Arnica in joint injuries, after Symphytum in bone injuries, Calc., Caust., Lyc., Ph-ac., Puls., Sulph., Sul-ac. - diseases of bone.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1460

Sabadilla

(cevadilla seed)

Pharmacy

Sabad. *Sabadilla officinalis*. *Asagraea officinalis*. Cevadilla seed. *Veratrum officinale*. N. O. Melanthaceae of the Liliaceae. Tincture of seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Asagraea is a Mexican genus belonging to the Colchicum family, Melanthaceae. It has only one species, *Asagraea officinalis*, which furnishes the Cevadilla seeds from which Veratrine is prepared. The seeds were formerly used to destroy vermin, (Treasury of Botany).

Sabadilla first appears in homeopathic literature as one of Stapf's additions, Hahnemann being one of the provers. Stapf's Additions forms a kind of appendix to the *Materia Medica Pura*. The plant, says Stapf, was first described by Monades about the year 1572. At first it was almost exclusively used for destroying lice and also worms in putrid ulcers and in the intestines.

Homeopathic

Sabadilla has affinities for the mucous membranes of nose, lachrymal glands, anus, digestive tract and the nerves are affected by this remedy. Action on the nose and the lachrymal glands, producing coryza and symptoms like hay fever. Chilliness, sensitive to cold. Ascarides with reflex symptoms, like nymphomania or convulsive symptoms. Children's diarrhea with constant cutting pains.

Alternate nervous and bodily symptoms. Hysteria after fright. Imaginary diseases. Nerves are affected, producing weakness, nervousness, startled easily. Nervous symptoms reflex from worms with twitching, convulsive trembling or catalepsy. Formication. Cutting pains in bones. Hay fever. Allergies. Worms.

Clinical

Allergies. Colds. Coryza. Coughs. Debility. Diphtheria. Dyspepsia, pregnancy. Earache. Esophagus, stricture.

Hay fever. Headaches. Imaginary diseases. Influenza. Intermittents. Lice. Mania. Melancholia. Neuralgia. Nosebleed. Rheumatism. Tapeworm. Throat, sore. Toothache. Uvula elongated. Vertigo. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, mental exertion, thinking. Worms, causing convulsions, nymphomania.

Constitutions

It is suited to sensitive persons of light hair, fair complexion with a weakened, relaxed muscular system. Children. Old people. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Modalities

Better from heat, warm food and drink, wrapped up. Better from open air, eating, swallowing, quick motion of affected part. Warm stove ameliorates chilliness. Worse from cold air. Cold drinks aggravates toothache. Worse odors, undeveloped rash, mental exertion. Worse periodically, even week, two weeks, four weeks, same hour. Worse from wine. Worse forenoon, new and full moon.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental exertion worse. Fright causes hysterical paroxysms. Thinking produces headaches and sleeplessness. Feels miserable. Nervous, timid, easily startled. Erroneous, fixed ideas about himself, imagines he is very sick, that parts are sunken, limbs are crooked, chin is elongated, one side larger than the other.

Imagines that she is pregnant or that she has cancer. No response to questions, loss of consciousness, then he jumps up and runs recklessly through the room. Rage. Mania better washing head in cold water. Delirium during intermittents.

Abdomen

Bowels feel knotted. As of a lump or thread moving rapidly in abdomen.

Back

Contusive pain in back and loins, especially when seated. Burning-tingling stinging sensation between scapulae. Stitches in rapid succession in right side of back.

PAGE 1461

Chest

Pressure on the chest. Burning sensation in the chest. Breathing obstructed, as if there were a stone in the chest. Shootings in sides of chest. Inflammation of pleura. Red spots and points on chest.

Ears

Deafness as if there were a band over ears. Otalgia with troublesome pressure with snapping as of electric sparks before ears. Tickling in ears. Itching at anus alternately with itching in ear. Burning itching and shootings in tips of ears. Humming, gurgling, and detonation in ears. Boring in parotids.

Eyes

Eyelids red, burning. Lachrymation, worse during pain, sneezing, coughing, yawning. Pressure on eyeballs, especially when looking up. Redness of margins of eyelids.

Weakness of sight.

Face

Feels hot, fiery red. Lips hot, burn as if scalded. Heat of face with fiery redness, especially after drinking wine. Blue circles round the eyes. Boring in lower jaw and submaxillary glands. Cracking of the articulation of the jaw on opening mouth wide.

Female

Menses too late, come by fits and starts intermit, sometimes stronger, sometimes weaker. (Kreos., Puls.) Nymphomania from worms.

Food

Desires, hot things, sweets, milk. Thirstless. Canine hunger for sweets and farinaceous food. Loathing for strong food. Aversion to all food, meat, sour things, coffee, garlic. No relish for food until she takes first mouthful then she makes a good meal during pregnancy.

Head

Dullness and oppression. Unilateral head pains or alternating sides, worse thinking. better eating. Burning, itching, crawling on hair scalp better scratching. Headache in school girls.

Heart

Palpitations with pulsations through whole body.

Kidneys

Urgent want to urinate, especially in evening, with tenesmus and scanty emission. Increased secretion of urine. Turbid, thick urine, like clay-water. Burning in urethra when urinating.

Limbs

Upward jerking of arms. Cutting pains in bones. Red spots on arms and hands. Yellow spots on fingers. Swelling of feet with painful soles. Cracking of skin under and beneath toes inflammation under toe-nails. Thickened, deformed horny nails. (Ant-c.)

Lungs

Asthmatic breathing with itching of skin, nose and anus. Wheezing respiration. Breathing obstructed, as if there were a stone in the chest. Short, difficult breathing. Violent coughing attacks, muffled, worse anger with lachrymation. Hawking up of bright red blood, which comes from the nose. Cough dry with perspiration and water in the eyes. Cough immediately on lying down. Pleurisy with great paralytic debility.

Male

Digging and pressive pain in testes. Diminished sexual desire. Tensive and painful erections, without desire for sex. Pollutions with flaccidity of penis.

Mouth

Itching of the soft palate. Sweetish taste. Cannot bear anything hot or cold in mouth. Cannot protrude tongue with sore throat. Lips as if scalded. Tongue as if burnt. Tongue as if full of blisters. Pricking, soreness in tip of tongue. Dryness of the mouth without thirst. Copious accumulation of sweetish saliva in the mouth. Jelly-like saliva.

Nose

Influenza. Hay fever. Spasmodic sneezing with running nose. Copious, watery, nasal discharge. Coryza fluent, worse from the odor of flowers, even thinking of flowers increases the discharge. Oversensitiveness to odors. Coryza with severe frontal pains and redness of eyes and lachrymation. Dry. Itching, tickling in nose, rubs or picks at it. Tickling in nose spreads over the whole body then dyspnea. One or the other nostril

stuffed up. Cannot tolerate the smell of garlic. Hawks bright red blood from nasopharynx.

Rectum

Constipation. Itching, crawling in anus, alternating with itching in nose or ears. Stools burning, frothy, loose brown, floating. Broken, hard, scanty stools. Pinworms.

Crawling in rectum and anus as from ascarides. Worms, lumbrici, tapeworm.

PAGE 1462

Sensations

As if things were turning around each other. As if she would fall if she did not hold on to something. As if eyes went round with the whirling sensation. As if uvula were down. As if esophagus would be closed. As of a lump in abdomen. As if a ball of thread were moving and turning rapidly through abdomen. As if knives were cutting abdomen. As if abdomen were shrunken, were empty. Croaking as of frogs in abdomen. As of something alive in abdomen. As if stomach were gnawed.

Skin

Parchment-like dryness of skin. Hot burning, creeping and crawling sensation. Itching with asthmatic breathing. Tingling and burnings shooting under skin. Red bands, spots, and points in different parts of skin.

Sleep

Great inclination to sleep during day. Comes on when thinking, meditating or reading. Agitated and unrefreshing sleep at night with anxious dreams. Sleep retarded by a multitude of thoughts. In the morning he starts up from his sleep as from a fright.

Stomach

Spasmodic pain in stomach with dry cough and difficult breathing. **Heartburn**, copious salivation. Cold, empty feeling in stomach.

Teeth

Toothache with drawing and pulsative pain. Shooting pains in molars. Decay of teeth. Gums bluish. Pricking in gums.

Temperature

Chill predominates from below upwards. Heat in head and face, hands and feet icy cold with chill. Shivering as a concomitant. Thirstless. Thirst after chill only. Lachrymation with chill.

Throat

Sore throat, left to right, worse empty swallowing better hot drinks. Tonsillitis after coryza. Much tough phlegm. Sensation of a skin hanging loosely, must swallow it. Warm food and drink relieve. Empty swallowing most painful. Dry fauces and throat.

Sensation of a lump in throat with constant need to swallow. Chronic sore throat, worse from cold air.

Vertigo

Vertigo with sensation as though all things were turning around each other. Vertigo accompanied by blackness before eyes and sensation of fainting. Vertigo, sudden on waking at night or rising from stooping, better resting head on table.

Comments

Stapf points out that the provings reveal strong febrile symptoms. Sabad. may be as clock-like as that of Cedr. and renders it a leading remedy in intermittent fevers and

neuralgias. Sabad. is a chilly remedy, the symptoms, especially the coryza, being generally worse in the open air.

The catarrhal symptoms are very severe and correspond to many cases of hay asthma. Sore throats characterized by a sensation of a lump or foreign body in the throat and a constant necessity to swallow, have frequently cured with Saba.

Kent says it is suited to "old, chronic sore throats that are Worse from cold air. The patient is sensitive to cold air. Every time he takes cold it settles in his nose and throat. Tonsillitis going from left to right."

The desire for hot drink distinguishes Sabad. from Lach. The traditional use of Sabad. as a destroyer of parasites is depicted in the provings: "Violent itching of hairy scalp, compelling her to scratch until blood comes." "Itching of the vertex as if a quantity of vermin had collected there, obliging him to scratch incessantly." "Itching of anus and rectum as from ascarides." "Itching of anus alternating with itching of alae nasi and meatus auditorius."

Kent gave Sabad. to a pet dog which had great irritation of anus and soon afterwards he passed a very large number of worms. Sabad. has an extreme amount of giddiness in its pathogenesis, it may cause staggering and even fainting. Objects seem to whirl round or to whirl round each other.

Among the mental symptoms are: Tendency to be startled. Erroneous impressions as to the state of his body.

PAGE 1463

Imaginary diseases: imagines parts shrunken, if there is distention from flatus imagines she is pregnant. Sabad. is intolerant of mental exertion, thinking causes headache.

Digestion is disordered and the tongue loaded, sinking at stomach and gnawing hunger. Sabad. corresponds to many forms of indigestion including that incident to pregnancy.

Pressure on larynx causes throat sore. Scratching ameliorates itching of scalp, causes burning of anus. Lying perfectly still ameliorates vertigo. Lying down causes cough immediately, worse expectoration. Sitting aggravates vertigo. Rising from seat causes vertigo. Opening mouth wide causes cracking of jaw joints.

Compare

(1) Colch., Nux-v., Bry., Arundo and Pollatin.

(2) Veratrina is alkaloid of Sabadilla, not of Veratrum, locally in neuralgias and for removal of dropsy. Five grains to two drams. Lanolin, rubbed on inside of thighs, causes diuresis.

(3) Phleum pratense - Timothy-Hay - Potentized to 12c a specific to many cases and evidently acts in a desensitizing manner.

(4) Cumarinum - hay fever.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Lach., Lyc., Puls., Con. Follows well: Bry. (Pleurisy). Followed well by: Ars. Bell., Merc., Nux-v. Complementary: Sepia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sabal serrulata

(saw palmetto)

Pharmacy

Sabal. Sabal Serrulatum. Saw palmetto. *Serenoa serrulata*. N. O. Palmaceae. Sandy soils sea coast South Carolina to Florida, most luxuriant nearest the sea. The tincture must be prepared from the fresh berries to be effective. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture, ten to thirty drops, third potency.

Herbal

In his book entitled *Saw Palmetto*, Hale has put together most of our available knowledge respecting this plant.

It is a dwarf palm with creeping (or leaning), branching stem, the edges of leaf and petioles serrate, roots fibrous, large, half exposed. The fruit the so-called "berry" is a one-seeded dupe about the size of an olive, dark purple when ripe and ripening in October and November.

The fruit is richer in sugar than sugar-cane and contains two oils, one volatile and one fixed. The volatile oil is considered to possess the most characteristic properties of the medicine. Hale describes it as "yellow," but he quotes John Uri Lloyd of Cincinnati, as writing to him, "The principal constituent is a volatile oil. This oil possesses a deep green color." And he goes on to say that the color is not due to chlorophyll nor to the copper of the form used in condensing it.

This agrees with Estep's contention that the preparation of Sabal should be dark-green or grass-green. The preparation Estep used was a Fluid Extract prepared by Burrough Brothers of Baltimore from the "fresh green berries." Hale directs that the fresh ripe berries should be used.

(1) Tincture of fresh ripe berries and seeds, all crushed and macerated in 90 per cent. alcohol for fourteen days and decanted (Hale). (2) Fluid Extract, "probably four times stronger than the tincture" (Hale). C. S. Estep uses a dark-green Fluid Extract which is made from the fresh green berries and is "almost as green as grass and has an oily surface." He makes his dilutions from this. Other preparations have disappointed him.

(3) Oil prepared from the expressed juice of the fruit by allowing it to stand a few days.

(4) Saccharated oil, one part of the oil to seven parts of cane sugar. (5) Malted Sabal one part of the Oil to seven of Maltine. (6) Aqua Olei Sabal is a preparation suggested by Hale made by triturating 15 drops of the Oil with Mag-carb. 3j. gradually adding a pint of distilled water and decanting. For use as a spray.

PAGE 1464

Homeopathic

Sabal is homeopathic to irritability of the genito-urinary organs, especially the prostate, ovaries, breasts, bladder and urethra are influenced by this medicine. It is soothing to the mucous membranes and is tonic, nutritive and stimulating to the over worked brain.

Prostate enlargement and weakness. General and sexual debility. The head, stomach and ovarian symptoms marked. Unquestioned value in epididymitis and urinary difficulties.

Acts on the prostatic portion of urethra. Iritis with prostatic trouble. Valuable for undeveloped breast glands. Languor, apathy and indifference. Fear of going to sleep.

Promotes nutrition and tissue building.

Sharp, stinging and wandering pains. Homeopathic catheter for retention of urine due to enlarged prostate. Nervous women and old men. Nervous irritability with loss of sexual desire in both sexes. Sexual neurotics. Debility. Small and undeveloped genitals.

Clinical

Appendicitis. Asthma. Atrophy. Backaches. Bedwetting. Breast-feeding, disorders. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Cystitis. Dysmenorrhea. Dysuria. Gland disorders. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Hoarseness. Impotence. Infertility. Iritis. Laryngitis. Lumbago. Malnutrition. Menses, delayed. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Obesity. Ovaries disorders. Peritonitis. Pharyngitis. Proctitis. Prostate, disorders. Puerperal fever. Rhinitis. School, headache. Strangury. Testes, atrophy. Throat, sore. Tuberculosis. Urine incontinence. Uterus, disorders. Whooping cough.

Constitutions

Sycotic constitutions. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better from after sleep. Worse from cold, damp, cloudy weather. Worse from sympathy, before menses. Worse in early morning from rising to bedtime. Worse by motion. Backache worse after sex. Catarrhal symptoms are worse in cold, damp weather. Cough worse on lying down at night. Worse Before menses (depression).

Symptoms

MIND

Thinking difficult, cannot grasp or remember what is read. Irritability and depression. Dislikes sympathy, makes her angry. Self-concentrated on her own sufferings, wants to be left alone. Apathy. Indifference to wants of others. Confused. Fears to fall asleep lest something should happen. Starts up with fear as he is dozing. Impatience, fretfulness. Dwells on her symptoms. Wants to go away and die alone. Fearfully depressed before menses.

Abdomen

Suddenly most intense, cramp-like pain through abdomen. Stinging pains running up left side of abdomen. Sharp pains running up and down front of abdomen, and also right side.

Back

Aching across lower part of back. Backache after sex. Pain in sacral region before commencement of menses. Deep pains in lower back. Fearful backache, before and at commencement of menses.

Breasts

Defective lactation. One breast smaller than other. Breasts shrink in size. (Iod., Kali-i.) Breasts, sore tender and full feeling. Breasts stinging, soreness worse after cold bath. Sharp pains in mammary glands. Itching of breasts. Breasts increased fully one-third in size (in less than three months.)

Chest

Sharp pain in left side of chest, running through left breast.

Ears

Hearing diminished, voices seem far off. Chronic inflammation of middle ear. Fullness in nose and ears. Frequent sharp, stitch-like pains inward from ears. Hearing diminished, voices seem far off.

Eyes

Iritis when prostate gland is involved. Dim vision during headache.

Face

Papular eruption on left temple and about mouth. Slight neuralgia in right temple and right jaw. Pallor.

Female

Ovaries tender and enlarged. Ovarian pains running down the thighs. Stinging pain in ovary. Sharp pain in right ovary, running down right thigh. Vulva feels open. Sexual passion furious. Sexual neurotics with suppressed or perverted sexual inclination. Stinging pain in uterus. Heavy feeling over womb.

Awakened by a most distressing itching of labia majora. Uterine tumor.

PAGE 1465

Food

Desire for milk. (Rhus-t., Tub.). Constant desire for milk, which is usually disliked. Appetite good throughout proving. Appetite poor and capricious.

Head

Severe headache with giddiness and dim vision. Headache of weak persons. Neuralgia in feeble patients. Sharp, darting pains here and there going and coming suddenly. Pain runs up from nose and centers in forehead. Dull, aching pain in right temple and on vertex. Pain running up from nose and centering in forehead. Pain and irritation at base of brain and upper third of cervical spine, (Gels.). Sensation as if something tightening in brain.

Kidneys

Constant desire to pass urine at night. Bedwetting, paresis of bladder sphincter. Incontinence from any exertion, lifting, laughing. Heavy aching pain and sense of coldness in bladder extending to external genitals. Cystitis from prostate enlargement. Difficult urination, smarting, burning in urethra. Chronic gonorrhea. Urinary sediment. Painful urination, connected with ovarian pain. Feeling as if bladder too full, starting the flow was painful as if forced through very narrow meatus. Feeling as of a stricture about two inches down urethra. Pain or irritation in region of kidneys. Excruciating pain and fainting on being raised up to urinate.

Limbs

Annoying eczema of hands. Pains into thighs, radiating to different directions, settling in ovaries. Sharp pain running down thigh. Aching in knee and calf of leg.

Lungs

Chronic bronchitis. (Stann., Hep.) Copious expectoration with catarrh of nose. Wheezing cough, worse lying down, until 6 a.m.

Male

Genital organs feel cold. Prostatic troubles with discharge of prostatic fluid. Enlarged prostate. Atrophy of testes. Epididymitis. Testes drawn up, painfully.

Impotency, loss of sexual power. Sex is painful at the time of emission. Semen thick, causes hot feeling along the cord. Sexual neurotics. Coldness of external genitals. Dull aching in prostate extending into abdomen. Drawing pains in spermatic cords. Shrunken testes increase in size. Hard erections. Slight twisting chordee as if stretched from the root.

Mouth

Pungent burning sensation in mouth and fauces, causing sneezing, coughing, and gagging. As if mouth coated with fat. Burning on tongue as if scalded.

Nose

Sneezing and lachrymation, coughing and gagging. Pain running up from nose and centering in forehead. Fullness in nostrils compelling him to pick them.

Rectum

Hemorrhoids with dryness of stool and pressure from within out. Stools dark, almost black. Stools unusually easy, free from hemorrhoidal troubles.

Skin

Papular eruption on face. Annoying eczema of hands.

Sleep

Fears to fall asleep, lest something should happen, starts up with this fear when he is dozing. Awakened by stinging pains in ovaries. Awakened by a distressing itching of labia majora.

Stomach

Belching and acidity. Sharp pain running through stomach. Severe pain in left side of stomach. Irritation of stomach. Acute gastritis, fearful burning as from Sulphuric acid, could not take meat, vegetable, or pudding, only bread and milk.

Throat

Voice changed, throat feels husky. Sharp pain in left side of throat. Pungent, burning sensation in fauces, followed by smooth sensation, as if coated with oil.

Vertigo

Vertigo with headache from fumes of oil.

Comments

The preparation used by Dr. Mullin's prover was made by Boericke and Tafel. All are agreed that preparations of the dried fruit and of the root-bark do not possess the curative powers of the remedy.

PAGE 1466

While on a trip through the wilds of Florida, Hale observed the great fattening properties of the berries on animals. During summer food is scanty and the wild animals become very thin, but as soon as the Palmetto fruit ripens they improve rapidly and in a few weeks have put on so much fat that they become an easy prey to the hunter. This fat, says Hale, "consists principally of olein and will not make lard."

Sabal serrulata was introduced into medicine by J. B. Read and A. A. Solomon, both of Savannah, Georgia. Read gave a "Saccharated oil," of which he says: "By its peculiar soothing power over the mucous membranes it produces sleep and relieves the most troublesome coughs, promotes expectoration, improves digestion and increases fat, flesh and strength.

It has been used with benefit in cardiac asthma, tuberculosis, especially laryngeal, chronic bronchitis and dilatation of the bronchial tubes. Its action in catarrhal disorders is rapid and permanent. A cold in the head may be checked with two or three doses (of the saccharated oil) mixed with boiling water and used by inhalation it has been found beneficial in chronic ozaena."

In all the provings the tincture or Fluid Extract, were used in from 5 to 10 drop doses, repeated two or three times a day and in the clinical use of the remedy a similar dosage has been adopted. *Sabal* is an organ remedy of great power, selecting the uterus and prostatic gland (which is the male analog of the uterus), ovaries and testes and bladder.

Dr. Langton says that though she gives 5 drop doses four times daily in cases of over-worked brain and school-headache for the "tonic, nutritive and stimulating" effect of the

remedy she gives the 1x as soon as relief has been obtained and she finds that the dilution often given greater relief in the headaches than the larger doses.

Mullins also says: "I now found the use of the drug in the 3c and 6c potency curative in nearly all of the diseases of the uterus and appendages.

Also in headache from reflexes uterine troubles in breast abscess, mental irritations and nervous debility".

It well deserves the name of "The Homeopathic Catheter." But, he adds, it must be given on its individual indications.

W. E. Rely published these cases illustrating the prostatic action of Sabal: (1) Mr. J., 56, very despondent, irritable. Sympathy seemed to anger him. Great tenesmus in neck of bladder with heavy, aching pains with sense of coldness extending into external genitals. Occasional sharp pains extending up into abdomen and down into thighs.

Appetite capricious. Constipation chronic. Urination too frequent, disturbing sleep. Sabal tincture was given, five drops night and morning. Steady improvement followed and in eight weeks all the symptoms had gone and with them an annoying eczema of the hands.

(2) Mr. M., 45, for a year had increasing frequency of urination. Despondent, distressed. Appetite capricious. Vertex headache and gastric catarrh. Little sexual desire, sex followed by digging pain in back and tenesmus of bladder with difficulty in commencing to urinate.

Genitals cold, dull aching in region of prostate, extending to abdomen and thighs. Sabal tincture gradually relieved and cured in three weeks.

(3) Mr. E., 35. Frequent urination for 1.5 years. Heavy, dragging pains, extending into back and thighs, back pains much after sex. Considerable loss of prostatic fluid at times. Sexual desire much impeded. Severe headache on vertex and gastric catarrh. All symptoms removed by Sabal tincture.

Hale says E. S. Evans of Columbus, Ohio, considers Sabal "almost specific in iritis when the prostate gland is involved. I have cured cases with the 3x which could not be relieved in any other way."

A. L. Davidson relates a case of impotence in a man, 51, who had difficult urination, tenderness of prostatic portion of urethra, loss of power.

His testicles shrunk, penis shrunk and cold. Sabal tincture, 15 drops, four times a day, was prescribed. At the end of the first week he complained of drawing pains in spermatic cords, there was freer flow of urine, he slept better and felt better.

At the end of the second week the testes were gradually increasing in size. The urethral tenderness had nearly disappeared and erections were established. In two weeks more the cure was complete, the testes were even larger and firmer than normal.

J. Martin Kershaw of St. Louis, treated a young lady of twenty-three who had great difficulty in controlling her urine all her life. Undue exertion, lifting, straining, laughing, caused it to dribble away. Unless she rose several times in the night she was sure to wet the bed. Sabal tincture, one drop, four times a day, was given. In one month she was much improved and under the same remedy she gradually got quite well.

Elias C. Price reports these cases. (1) A very nervous, sensitive lady with chronic inflammation of bladder, frequent painful urination, ten to twelve times in the night and every fifteen to thirty minutes during the day. Spells of pressing pain on rectum, better by warm water enemas, which generally brought away hardened feces.

Lil-t. 3x removed this temporarily. Rectal examination disclosed a hard fleshy tumor the size of half a hen's egg on the posterior aspect of the uterus. Sabal, fluid extract 5 drops, thrice daily, diminished the tumor by half in two months and removed it entirely in three more.

(2) Mrs. X., after first child, she had five days after confinement, irritation of kidneys and a week later symptoms of pelvic peritonitis. Uterus much enlarged, very tender. Did not urinate very often, but when she did the pain was so excruciating that she fainted away and sometimes did not come to for an hour.

For three days no remedy did any good. Then she had violent pain right side of head above and behind the ear and paralysis of left arm and leg, became unconscious and could not be aroused, at times would talk of things which had occurred before her illness insensible to external impressions. She remained thus ten days.

Sabal fluid extract, 20 drops, every two hours, relieved the pain on being raised to urinate after the second dose. Recovery from the other condition was very gradual.

(3) Miss X., 22, had irregular menses for years, having once gone nine months without a period, when she came to Price she was three months past her time, one breast was much smaller than the other.

Sabal fluid extract, 5 drops, thrice daily. In about a month the menses came on freely, lasted four days instead of the usual two. Breasts began to increase in size. In three months one was as large as the other. The following year she again missed her time and Sabal brought it right in a week.

Price has cured with Sabal cases of pelvic cellulitis, peritonitis, puerperal fever inflammation of uterus, tubes, ovaries and even appendicitis and proctitis, especially if the prostatic gland is involved. The Aqua Sabal, Hale found useful as a spray.

Stinging pains appear to be characteristic. Wandering, radiating and cramping pains were also prominent. Sabal has several groups of associated regions of pain: pains affecting head and ovary, ovaries and breasts, lower back and right temple, prostate and eye.

Compare

(1) Stinging pains in ovaries, Apis, Merc.

(2) Pain in right ovary and thigh, Apis.

(3) Breasts painful, Con., Calc.

(4) School-headaches, worse by sympathy, Nat-m.

(5) Prostatic affections, Ferr. Pic., Cham., Arg-n., Dig., Solid.

(6) Prostate and eye, Solid.

(7) Worse from sex, Kali-c.

(8) Wandering pains, Kali-bi. the roots of Sabal. are very rich in potash salts.

(9) Over-worked women, Mag-c.

PAGE 1468

Relations

Antidoted by: Sil. - Sabal grows on the sandy shore. Puls. delayed menses, Puls. also grows on sandy soils. Sabal. is most fruitful nearest the sea, compare Sil. Marina.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Hale. Phatak.

Sabina

(savine)

Pharmacy

Sabin. Sabina. Juniperus sabina. Savine. N. O. Coniferae. Tincture of the young, fresh tops of the branches. Tincture of the oil. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency. Locally, tincture for warts.

History

Stapf made the first collection of the symptoms of Sabina and Hahnemann and his son were among the provers. A number of observations on women who had taken the drug to bring on the menses or procure miscarriage have also been added and some cases of fatal poisoning are on record.

A close botanical ally of Thuja, Sabina is yet not too close to be complementary to that great anti-sycotic, broad condylomata, fig-warts with much itching and exuberant granulations are characteristic. Like Thuja, it removes wart-like growths from the mucocutaneous surfaces.

Sabina acts as a widespread irritant inflaming the pyloric end of duodenum and causing patches of inflammation in other portions of the intestines, especially the upper intestines, the omentum and peritoneum, (Cooper).

Homeopathic

The action of Sabina on the generative organs of both sexes is pronounced. It produces fig-warts with itching and burning of the external genitals, phimosis of the male, swelling of the dorsum of the penis, gonorrhoea.

The female pelvic organs, uterus are mostly affected by this remedy. Uterine hemorrhages and in the case of pregnant women, abortion. The hemorrhage is partly pale red and partly clotted, worse from the least motion, but may be better by walking.

The flow is in paroxysms and is accompanied by labor-like pains. Warmth ameliorates pain of dysmenorrhoea. Cold applications ameliorates wandering pains in joints. The dysmenorrhoea pains were better lying on flat of back with limbs extended out. Walking ameliorates the metrorrhagia.

Sabina has pain from sacrum to the pubis. Hemorrhages, where blood is fluid and clots together. Violent pulsations, wants windows open. Also upon serous and fibrous membranes, hence its use in gout. In addition it affects the fibrous tissue of small joints, serous membranes and heels.

Tendency to miscarriage especially at the third month. Violent pulsations, wants windows open. Heaviness and indolence of body, wants to lie down. Red shiny swelling of affected parts. Acutely inflamed arthritic nodes. Sense of fullness. Wart like growths. Pain increases suddenly and decreases slowly. Lies on left side during sleep. Sleepless and restless after midnight.

Clinical

Abortion after-effects. After-pains. Boils. Condylomata. Cystitis. Dysmenorrhoea. Fibroids. Gonorrhoea. Inter-menstrual flow. Leucorrhoea. Menstruation, excessive. Miscarriages. Moles. Nephritis. Nymphomania. Ovary disorders. Penis, cartilaginous swelling. Phimosis. Retained placenta. Rheumatic gout. Strangury. Sycosis. Toothache. Uterus, bleeding. Warts.

Constitutions

It is suited to chronic ailments of women, arthritic pains, tendency to miscarriage to the gouty diathesis. Farrington says it is suited to "plethoric women who suffer from what they call rheumatic inflammation" of the heels. It is suitable to hot blooded women with gouty or rheumatic diathesis, hemorrhagic tendency and nosebleeds, hematuria. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

PAGE 1469

Modalities

Better from cold, cool open air, exhalation. Worse from least motion, heat, warm air, heat of bed, room, exertion. Worse pregnancy, menopause, night, foggy weather.

Worse stooping, letting limbs hang down, taking a deep breath. Worse from music.

Worse by touch, though pressure better.

Symptoms

MIND

Dejection, discouragement and sadness. Hypochondriacal mood. Irritable nerves. Music is intolerable, it produces nervousness. Great anxiety, fear and apprehension.

Moroseness with dislike to conversation, especially when exercising in open air.

Irrascibility with tears and sobs. Listlessness. Weakness of memory.

Abdomen

Bearing-down, constrictive pain. Colic, mostly in hypogastric region. Tympanitic distention. Congested. Quivering as if something were alive, resembling fetal movements.

Back

Paralytic pain in small of back. Pain between sacrum and pubis.

Breasts

Crawling in nipples. Voluptuous itching in nipples. Stitches in left nipple.

Chest

Pressure on chest. Pressive, spasmodic tension in chest in middle of sternum. Trembling in the lungs with dull rattling and crackling. Lancinations.

Ears

Pinching in ears. Hardness of hearing. Gets deaf in foggy weather or any change of weather, also when tired.

Eyes

Tensive pain in eyes, as if muscles too short. **Eyes dull and downcast.** Heat in eyes. Smarting tears. Jerking quivering of lids. *Clouds* before eyes.

Face

Face pale with blue circles round eyes. Black pores in cheeks and round nose. Paralytic pain and pressure in zygomatic process.

Female

Atony of uterus. Uterine hemorrhage, partly clotted, worse from least motion.

Menorrhagia in women who aborted readily. Tendency to miscarriage especially at the third month. Inflammation of ovaries and uterus after childbirth. Dysmenorrhea, better lying flat on the back with limbs extended. Menses too profuse too early, gushing of hot, watery, bright, blood, mixed with dark clots.

Uterine pains extend into thighs. Pain from sacrum to pubis and from below upwards.

Shooting pain up the vagina. Bleeding between periods with sexual excitement. Increased

desire for sex. Leucorrhoea from suppressed menses or copious menses. Leucorrhoea, foul, acrid, thick, yellow. Leucorrhoea after menses, corrosive, offensive. Itching of pudenda during pregnancy. Retained placenta intense after-pains. Promotes expulsion of moles from uterus. (Canth.) Bleeding fibroids. (Thalspi). Vaginitis.

Food

Desire for acids, especially for lemonade. Bitter taste of food, especially of milk and coffee. Poor appetite.

Head

Bursting headache, suddenly coming and going slowly. Rush of blood to head and face. Drawing pains in masseter muscles. Splitting sensation in forehead and temples. Pulsative headache with heaviness and stupefaction.

Heart

Violent pulsation in blood vessels in whole body. Augmented and extended beating of the heart. Pulse unequal, generally quick, strong and hard.

Kidneys

Burning and throbbing in region of kidneys. Bloody urine, much urging. Bladder irritability with gouty diathesis. Bladder inflamed with throbbing all over. Inflammation of urethra. Bloody urine with much urging. Throbbing, burning at the region of kidneys.

Limbs

Bruised pains in anterior portion of thighs. Shooting in heels and metatarsal bones. Arthritic pain in joints. Gout, worse in heated room. Red, shining swelling. Gouty nodosities. (Am-p.) Swelling, redness and stitches in right big toe. Shooting intermittent aching in the heels. Knots and enlargements in varicose veins.

Lungs

Dry, hacking cough and tickling in the trachea. Hemoptysis. Expectoration of mucus streaked with blood.

Male

Gonorrhoea with pus-like discharge. Sycotic warts, growths. Burning, sore pain in glans. Prepuce painful with difficulty in retracting it.

Sexual desire increased with violent continuous erections. Hard swelling on dorsum of penis.

PAGE 1470

Mouth

Toothache, worse only when chewing. Drawing pain in the muscles of jaws. Bitter taste to food especially milk or coffee.

Nose

Dry coryza.

Rectum

Sense of fullness. Constipation. Pain from back to pubis. Hemorrhoids with bright red blood, bleed copiously, causing pain from sacrum to pubes. Hemorrhoids alternate with pain in limbs.

Sensations

As if she would fall. As if parts of temporal eminence were pressed asunder. As if skin had grown fast in forehead. As if eyes would be pressed out. As if tooth would burst. As

if he had to swallow over a foreign body. As of a lump in throat. As if vomiting would come on. As if something alive in abdomen. Right shoulder-joint as if sprained.

Skin

Foul, itching, burning. Black pores in skin, especially face. Fig-warts, moist with intolerable itching and burning. Exuberant granulations. (Thuj., Nit-ac.) Warts. Black pores in skin.

Sleep

Sleeplessness and restlessness after midnight. Disturbed sleep with frequent waking. Anxious dreams. Continued dreams, full of fanciful images and intellectual efforts. Talking and loud snoring during sleep. Tendency to lie on left side when sleeping.

Stomach

Acidity in stomach after a meal. Pain from epigastrium to back. Empty risings and heartburn. Nausea with fullness in stomach. Vomiting of bile or of food eaten the previous day. Fullness and inflation of region of stomach. Stomachache.

Temperature

Intolerable burning heat of whole body with great restlessness. Chill in the evening with attacks of chilliness. Great chilliness through the day. Fever in evening, first shivering, then heat and lastly perspiration.

Throat

Sore throat during deglutition, as from a foreign body or an internal swelling in gullet with pressure and choking. Dull lancinations in throat. Dryness in throat with drawing pain.

Vertigo

Vertigo with suppressed menses. Stupefying vertigo, which occasions falling with cloudiness of sight. Giddiness with congestions to and heat in head.

Comments

A grand characteristic of Sabina is a pain from sacrum to pubis and this will be a guiding symptom in a large number of the uterine cases requiring Sabina. Other characteristics are: (1) discharge of blood between the periods with sexual excitement, (2) obscure abdominal pains due to inflammatory states of the peritoneum. In the mental sphere there is much irritability, hysteria and hypochondriasis and a peculiar feature of it is that music is intolerable, it produced numbness and goes through bone and marrow.

Sabina is one of the remedies which affect the heels. There is an "intermittent aching" in the heels. Intermittence and a paroxysmal character are a leading feature with Sabina Pains are paroxysmal and labor-like Hemorrhage comes in gushes. Suddenly increasing and then a slowly disappearing pain.

Compare

- (1) Croc., Calc., Trill., Ip., Mill., Erig.
- (2) Hirudo - the leech.
- (3) Rosmarinus.
- (4) Worse by music - Ambr., Thuj., Sep.
- (5) Inter-menstrual flow, Ham., Ambr.
- (6) Condylomata, Thuj., Nit-ac.
- (7) Hemorrhage worse from least motion, Sec.
- (8) Menses partly fluid, partly clotted, Ferr.

(9) Retained placenta, Caul., Sec. Promotes expulsion of moles or foreign bodies from uterus, Canth.

(10) Better in fresh air, desires lemonade, Puls.

(11) Clotted hemorrhage, Mill., Plat. is dark, Sabina bright red.

Relations

Compatible: Ars., Bell., Rhus-t., Spong. Antidoted by: Puls. Complementary to: Thuj., Nit-ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1471

Saccharum lactis

(lactose, milk sugar)

Pharmacy

Sacch-l. Saccharum lactis. Milk sugar. Lactose. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hahnemann chose globules of Saccharum lactis as the chief vehicle of his remedies, because he considered it the most inert substance he could find. But his method of attenuating remedies had shown that no substance is inert in potencies and experience shows that no substance is absolutely inert in any form.

H. A. Hare says of Sacch-l.: "Scientific and clinical studies have shown it to be possessed of very great diuretic powers when given in full doses." He says further, that its direct action on the kidneys and its slight action elsewhere indicate it in kidney dropsy and kidney inactivity, that it acts best in cases where albuminuria is absent and that it causes profuse diuresis in infants fed on it. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Sacch-l. in large doses to develop the bacillus acidophilus to correct putrefactive intestinal conditions and also constipation. Diuresis, amblyopia, cold pains, as if produced by fine, icy cold needle with tingling, as if frost bitten, great physical exhaustion.

Sensitive in every part of body. Small shooting pains all over in morning. Throbbing in parts of body. Great physical exhaustion and weakness, caused by overwork. Prostration from mental excitement.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Angina pectoris. Body, odor. Diabetes. Dyspepsia. Earache. Gout. Headache. Hysteria. Labia, soreness. Nervousness. Neuralgia. Ovaries disorders. Over-exertion. Ptosis. Sciatica. Sighing. Styes. Umbilicus inflammation.

Causations

Mental excitement. Over-fatigue.

Modalities

The pains were worse by a coming storm, the approach of which was felt some twelve hours previously. Pains, worse in damp room or basement, but better if there was a fire. All symptoms better after 4 p.m.

Worse by blue and yellow colors, better by red.

Symptoms

MIND

Sensation as if she kept together by a great effort. Loses her way in well-known streets. Imagines: that there is a large hole in her back just above sacrum, that her mother wants to kill her, that some one is behind her. Extremely nervous, jumps from her seat at least unusual noise.

Sudden fear and trembling of whole body, as from fright. Longing and melancholy as if homesick with oppressed breathing. Her heart aches as if it would burst, yet she cannot weep. Fear of death during pain in heart. Sarcastic and fault-finding, could not speak a pleasant word to any one. Hysteria in evening, laughing and crying, jumping up and lying down. Laziness.

Abdomen

Sore to touch, painful from the jar caused by walking. Pain above left hip, which would come when leaning back, followed by severe pain in forehead. Sharp pain passing across bowels just above navel and all round body. Pain in left hypochondrium passing under left breast. Severe pain passing through abdomen during stool.

Back

Dull ache all over back and in right arm. Backaches the whole length of spine. Pain passing up and down along right side of neck. Hot flashes all over back of neck and shoulders. Pain with soreness at upper right scapula. Pain in sacral region, worse when taking a breath. Pain passing up back from sacrum. Pain in lumbar region, worse by leaning backward.

Breasts

Sharp pain into right breast, very sore to touch. Constant pain under left breast, worse when bending forward. Severe pains under left breast at every inspiration.

Chest

Feeling as if ulcerated over right short ribs, worse from touch and when stooping. Pain in axilla.

PAGE 1472

Ears

Pain in right ear and underneath it. Painfulness of right external ear with burning like an ulcer, also when touched. Pain passing from right ear to shoulder. Pain from right ear to lower part of inferior maxillary bone. Pain in left ear and sensation as if there were a gathering. Shooting pains in and behind ears and all over face. Pains in external ears and behind them. Sharp pain inside both ears. Reverberation of voice when speaking. Buzzing sound in right ear. Sensation as if she could not hear, but she could.

Eyes

Pain through right eye inwards. Dryness of eyeball so that the lid would stick to it. **Swelling of right upper** lid. Styes. Sensation as if needles were sticking in eyes. Can only elevate upper lids half way. Looking at bright light dazzles and makes her close eyes, no pain. Sight fails, eyes tire very easily.

Face

Sad expression of face, eyes look as from weeping, though she has not wept. Wretched appearance. Great pallor of face with dark places under eyes. Pain passing from corner of

mouth of forepart of right axilla. Burning in cheek-bones towards temples and lower jaw. Pain all over face, then centering in right ear. Corners of mouth, chin smart and burn.

Female

Menses commenced too early, no pain. Menses very dark. Profuse greenish-yellow leucorrhoea. At times bloody leucorrhoea. Pain in region of right ovary. Ovarian region very weak and painful when walking. Dragging-down sensation in pelvic region. Lobulated growths on each side of vagina, extremely sore and sensitive to touch. Itching of labia. Soreness and rawness of labia with profuse greenish-yellow leucorrhoea.

Food

Hungry all the time. Desire for dainties. When first getting out of bed feels faint for something to eat. Feeling of distention after eating. Great thirst, wanted large quantities of very cold water.

Head

Sharp pains behind right ear. Burning like fire, extending from right frontal eminence to vertex.

Pain in left eyebrow. Left temple sore to touch. Sensation as of pressure on frontal bone at inner canthi of left eye, felt very sore. Sharp darting pain on left side of head from temple to occiput. Forehead feels very heavy with a tendency to fall forward. Sharp pain in forehead from one temple to the other. Head feels large and as though all the blood in the body had gone into the head. Head feels confused and as if it were tossing on a rough sea.

Heart

Sensation as if a fire in heart. Feeling as if heart would burst. Awoke at midnight with severe numb pains about heart, great fear of death, when the pains passed off they left great soreness round heart. Pulse intermittent.

Kidneys

Constant pain in region of left kidney. Soreness of urethra during urination. Urination followed by a thick yellow discharge. Constant, urgent desire to urinate with cutting pain up urethra. Urinates very frequently large quantities. Urine causes intense pain when coming in contact with the labia, which are very sensitive. Sound of running water produced urination, no power to restrain it. Involuntary urination during night. Urine stains a dark yellow.

Limbs

Pain in forepart of right upper arm. Pain from right shoulder passing down to waist. Pain from right shoulder to left breast. Sharp pain in all right fingers except little finger. Skin under nails looks dirty. Pain, itching in palm of right hand. Grasping anything with right hand causes pains to pass from all the fingers into palm. Pain in right wrist. Awful pain extending down the right sciatic nerve. Pains in thighs and hips. Hot flashes in lower limbs. Pain in right instep when bending foot. Pain like gout in right toe. Balls of feet covered with little corns, which are very painful when walking.

Mouth

Burning in whole mouth. Roof of mouth sore. Soreness like blisters in mouth and on tongue.

Sore on left side of tongue. Tongue, coated white, yellow. Lips feel very sore, raw and dry with great thirst. Taste, putrid in mouth after eating or fine spicy taste like fresh nuts.

Thick bitter mucus in mouth during morning. Sensation of coolness as of ice in mouth and throat.

PAGE 1473

Nose

Pain in sides of nose. Pain in end of nose. Ridge of nose extremely sore, it feels sore to touch or from the least movement of facial muscles, the left side is the worst and somewhat swollen.

Rectum

Stool preceded by shooting pains across abdomen, which are better by stool. Before stool pains in breasts and upper abdomen. Urgent inclination to stool, felt as though there were a great ball in rectum, much straining and some flatulence, but no stool and no better from the flatulence. Stools smell like rotten eggs. Soreness round anus, extending up rectum. Creeping, itching and crawling round anus, extending inside rectum. Shooting pains in rectum.

Skin

Very restless at night from itching all over body as soon as she is covered in bed. Itching of both shoulders.

Sleep

Yawning all day. Sleeplessness after midnight. Cannot sleep on right side. Cannot go to sleep without putting arms over head. Impossible to lie straight in bed, finds herself continually lying diagonally across bed. Has to lie on left side. Awoke with the impression that she had dreamed of dreadful pains in chest, does not know whether it was a dream or a reality. Fatiguing dreams all night.

Stomach

Nausea like sea-sickness. Nausea does not affect appetite. Violent sickness, going on all day. Dyspepsia after eating hot pie-crust. Pressure in stomach as if she had eaten

something indigestible. **Heart** burn with sweet taste coming from stomach without water brash.

Temperature

Great coldness as if a chill were coming on. Fingers, feet toes, icy cold, could not keep warm in bed covered with clothes.

Hot flashes inside body pressing from below upward. Strange restlessness at night. Feeling of heat all over, the body is covered with a light sweat, enough to feel uncomfortable.

Throat

Sensation when swallowing as of a fish-bone in throat. Spasmodic stricture in esophagus. Globus hystericus after lunch at noon with dull, sick headache. Throat very sensitive to external pressure, the least pressure causes a feeling as if she were choking.

Comments

Swan is the authority for Sacch-l. as a homeopathic remedy. He published a full pathogenesis of Sacch-l., proved in the potencies from 30c upward together with confirmed and cured symptoms. One of Swan's provers had this symptom: "Sight fails, eyes tire very easily."

One patient when taking pilules of Sacch-l. three times a day complained that they made his "eyes ache and feel weak." Sacch-l. causes sensations of both coldness and heat. One

of the cold sensations is this: "Sensation of extreme cold passing in a fine line from center of pubes to a point two or three inches above."

Swan regards cold pains as a keynote and records this case: Mr. S. had an excessively cold neuralgic pain in cartilage of both ears, the right being the worst with tingling as if frost-bitten, rubbing with difficulty restored the warmth. Lancinating, neuralgic pains in forehead in occiput, extending from region above ears down through ears into muscles of neck in both eyes, worse by least breath of air, skin sensitive to touch as in inflammatory rheumatism. These pains were icy cold, as if produced by an extremely fine ice-cold needle.

As Sacch-l. has "fine cold pains" and pains passing in all directions, Sacch-l. 1,000c was given and relieved all the pains within an hour.

Compare

- (1) Sacch., the Lacs.
- (2) Right cheek bone, Mag-c.
- (3) Roof of mouth, Mang.

PAGE 1474

- (4) Ball sensation in rectum pains, Kali-bi.
- (5) Kidney ache, Santal, Sacch.
- (6) Fatigue, Pic-ac., Mag-c.
- (7) Heat in heart, Lachn.
- (8) better lying on left side, Lil-t.
- (9) worse from damp, Dulc.
- (10) Sensitiveness, Kali-i. Mag-c.

Relations

Camph. aggravates the effects of Sac-lac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Saccharum officinale

(sucrose, cane sugar)

Pharmacy

Sacch. Saccharum officinale. Saccharum album. Cane sugar. Sucrose. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, thirtieth potency and higher. Locally in gangrene.

History

Like so many other articles of diet, Sugar may be a poison and a medicine as well as a food. Sugar preserves food, as salt does and both sugar and salt have produced scurvy. Cases of scurvy, rickets in bottle-fed children have been traced to excess of sugar in their food and the exclusion of sugar from the dietary of the gouty, rheumatic and the diabetic, shows the pathogenetic power it is credited. Acidity of the stomach and itching at the anus are common effects of taking too much Sugar.

According to Hering, a large proportion of chronic diseases of women and children are developed by using too much sugar. Sugar is an anti-septic. Combats infection and putrefaction, has a solvent action on fibrin and stimulates secretion by the intense osmotic changes induced, thus rinsing out the wound with serum from within outward, favoring healing. Leg ulcers.

Sugar must be considered a sustainer and developer of the musculature of the heart and hence useful in failure of compensation and a variety of cardio-vascular troubles. Acts as a nutrient and tonic in wasting disorders, anemia, neurasthenia, etc. increasing weight and power.

One ounce of lump sugar morning and evening valuable adjunct in the treatment of obstinate cases of heart failure due to deficient heart muscle without valvular lesion. Epilepsy, blood with reduced sugar content irritates the nervous system with tending to convulsions.

Sugar as an oxytocic has its most suitable application toward the end of labor when there is no mechanical obstruction and delay is due to uterine inertia. 25 grams dissolved in water, several times every half hour.

Homeopathic

Sacch. has emaciation with great appetite. Fat, bloated, large limbed children, who are cross, peevish, whining, capricious, want dainty things, tidbits and refuse substantial food. Scurvy, rickets in children.

Chlorosis with dropsy after anger. Fainting spells. Cold expectoration. Opacity of cornea. Dim sight. Acidity and anal itching. Myocardial degeneration. Edema of feet. Headache every seven days. Pains in bones from head to foot. Plethora.

Clinical

Ascites. Cataract. Chlorosis. Cornea, opacity. Diabetes. Dropsy. Dyspepsia. Hair, rapid growth. Headache, periodic. Hoarseness. Liver disorders. Ranula. Rheumatism. Rickets. Scurvy. Spleen disorders. Tabes mesenterica.

Causations

Sugar. Anger.

Constitutions

The bilious, sanguine temperament. **Planets:** Saturn, Jupiter.

Modalities

Better in erect position, (Dyspnea). Worse in early morning. Worse from anger.

Symptoms

MIND

Indifference, as from homesickness. Disinclined to talk, want of interest. Stupid. Increased modesty of women. Dainty, capricious, cross and whining indolent. Violent temper, irritable, quarrelsome. Melancholic mood with the chilliness. Low spirited, hypochondriacal mood, peevish.

Abdomen

Pain in liver and spleen. Spleen swollen. Abdomen, swollen, dropsical, hard as a stone in children. Tabes mesenterica.

Swelling and induration of mesenteric glands.

PAGE 1475

Chest

Muscles of chest wasted. Swelling of lower part of sternum. Fullness better by expectoration. Stitches in left chest.

Ears

Discharge of pus from ears.

Eyes

Eyes closed by swelling (and inflammation) of lids. Varicose distention of vessels of eyes. Ophthalmia. Sight dim. Cataract.

Face

changed expression. Face: pale, deathlike, bloated, edematous. Twitching of muscles of right cheek over malar bone.

Female

Menses diminished. Menstrual blood pale. Suppressed leucorrhea.

Food

Morbid hunger with the fever.

Head

Giddiness from indigestion. Severe headache with the chill. Cold in the head. Headache every week the same day. Hair grows rapidly.

Heart

Rheumatic pain in heart region. Pulse weak and irregular.

Kidneys

Great pains in kidneys. Sharp burning pains run from kidneys to shoulders, passing under scapulae. Increased urination, strong odor, white sediment. Urine diminished.

Limbs

Tingling in limbs. Emaciation of hands and thighs. Edema of arms. Edema of lower limbs, hard as stones. Paralytic weakness of legs. Painful jactitation of legs during burning in stomach. Cramps in calves.

Liver

Pain in liver and spleen. Liver is swollen indurated. Bile increased.

Lungs

Dry cough. Cough with children. Expectoration very offensive. Breathing oppressed with cold expectoration. Suffocative attacks, must be bolstered up. Pneumonia.

Male

Enormous swelling of scrotum, right genitals. Increased sexual desire. Frequent involuntary emissions.

Mouth

Dullness of teeth (with sour vomiting). A white coat on tongue, so thick as to cause stiffness in it. Cracks, cracks on the tongue. Ranula.

Inflammation of salivary glands of lining membrane of mouth. Aphthae of children.

Nose

Sneezing, dry coryza.

Rectum

Itching at the anus. Congested and painful hemorrhoids. Diarrhea, stools watery and debilitating of mucus and blood, bilious. Constipation alternating with mucous diarrhea. Constipation, stools difficult.

Skin

Dry skin, perspiration suppressed. Scurvy. Pale and red blotches over body. Panaritium. Proud flesh in the ulcers. Old herpes.

Sleep

Sleeplessness. Starts in sleep.

Stomach

Indigestion, weak with acidity. Burning at pit of stomach. Stomach bloated, overloaded with sour mucus. Painful constriction of stomach. Nausea early in morning. Violent retching. Vomiting of white, viscid tough mucus. Vomiting of blood, acid, making teeth dull, occasional with the chill.

Temperature

Chilliness from 10 a.m. until evening with melancholic mood. Chill beginning in lower back, spreading up and down. Chilliness alternates with perspiration. Intermittent fever every one, two or three days, irregular in its type. Chill followed by profuse sweat. Sweat on head, neck and shoulders.

Throat

Irritation of larynx, causing a slight hacking cough with yellow, salty sputa, which floats on water. Dry rawness in larynx. Hoarse, catarrhal voice. Hoarseness from reading a short time. Ulcers in throat.

Comments

To these Sacch. symptoms have been added others observed by Swan on a patient who accidentally discovered after twenty-five years of suffering, that the cause of his trouble was Sugar. All the symptoms disappeared when he abstained from sugar in food or drink and only reappeared when he took it again by way of experiment.

Then from two to four days after taking sugar, the same train of symptoms invariably occurred in this order:

PAGE 1476

A burning at pit of stomach. A white coat on tongue, so thick as to cause stiffness of it. Sharp burning pains run up from head to foot, causing a rigidity of the muscles so that it was impossible to rise from bed until he had been rubbed.

Chill commencing in small of back and spreading up and down. Severe headache and occasional vomiting with the chill. Fever followed with headache, morbid hunger and a hectic flush. Increased urine, strong odor, white sediment. Great pain in kidneys. Constipation. Sleeplessness. Edema of feet and ankles. Weakness of legs, as if paralyzed, causing staggering.

Painful jactitation of feet and legs during the burning in the stomach. Oppression of chest with a cough. Profuse cream-like expectoration, that was very offensive and cold. Sacch. 10,000 c and 5,000 c cured him of some remaining symptoms and the 41,000 c enabled him to eat sugar with impunity.

Swan also reports this case: Miss left was continually eating candies of which she was very fond, until her digestive organs were affected. A few doses of Sacch. 30,000 c changed her taste so that she ate no more and could not even bear the sight of them.

Farrington traces a great similarity between Sacch. and Calcarea. Sacch. is indicated, he says in children who are large-limbed, fat and bloated with a tendency to dropsy.

Sacch. has produced opacity of the cornea and ought to cure it. The children are dainty and capricious, care nothing for substantial food, but want little "knickknacks", always cross and whining and, if old enough, are insolent and do not care to occupy themselves in any way. Everything too much trouble.

H. C. Allen relates a case of opacity of cornea cured with Sac. a. and with the same remedy in 2,000c potency he cured swelling round the ankles following rheumatism. According to Lippe, black-and-tan terrier dogs that eat sugar go blind.

The cataract and amblyopia of diabetics are well known. Here, again, Salt and Sugar meet: Burnett has shown in his Super salinity of the Blood that excess of salt in food has been an important factor in the production of cataract.

Compare

(1) Sacch-l., Saccharin - hinders both the salivary and peptic ferment actions with consequent dyspepsia. Prof. Lewin believes its action to be on the secretory cells themselves and it has caused pain, (right hypogastrium), loss of appetite, diarrhea and wasting.

(2) Sac-alb. in rickets, acidity, fat children, Calc.

(3) Arg-n., Lyc., Sulph. - craving for sweets.

(4) Sil. - rickets.

(5) Arg-n. - diabetes, swollen ankles,

(6) Santal. - Kidney-ache.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Salicylicum acidum

Pharmacy

Sal-ac. Salicylic acid. Found in Spiraea blossoms, Gaultheria. Prepared from Phenol. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

History

Salicylic acid is found in nature in the leaves and barks of Willows, in Oil of Wintergreen (Gaultheria), which is one of the chief sources of its supply, and is obtained synthetically from Carboic acid. Like Carbo-ac. it has been largely used as a disinfectant, and as it is supposed to be non-poisonous it is used for mixing with and so preserving foods.

MacLagan of London and Senator of Berlin, introduced it into medicine as a remedy for rheumatism. Over-dosings led to the discovery of its power to set up the phenomena of Meniere's disease, auditory nerve vertigo, gastric disturbances and delirium. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The symptoms point to its use in rheumatism, dyspepsia and Meniere's disease. Sal-ac. has a specific relation to rheumatism, but the massive doses given in allopathic practice have been attended with so many unpleasant symptoms of vital depression, fainting, flatulent dyspepsia and delirium.

PAGE 1477

Prostration after influenza, also tinnitus aurium and deafness. Hematuria. In ordinary practice it is used as an acute rheumatic remedy. In homeopathy it is useful in Meniere's disease. Roaring and ringing in the ears. Deafness with vertigo. Effects of suppressed foot sweats.

Clinical

Arthritis. Bone, decay. Colds. Colitis. Coryza. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dyspepsia. Flatus. Foot-sweat, suppression. Gastritis. Hot flashes. Intestine ulceration. Iritis. Meniere's disease. Menopausal. Necrosis. Pharyngitis, herpetic. Puerperal fever. Rheumatism. Rheumatoid arthritis. Scarletina. Sciatica. Stomatitis. Tapeworm. Throat, sore. Ulcers.

Causations

Suppression of foot-sweat. Aspirin overdose.

Modalities

Better by hot applications, especially by dry heat. Worse by motion. Worse at night. Worse by cold air or touch of anything cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety, worrying, restless, yet mild. Melancholic, wants to be quiet, feels faint. Excited mood. Delirium, stupid, can hardly collect his ideas, then laughed without cause. Talked incessantly and disconnected.

Abdomen

Violent, constant pressure in abdomen with feeling of incarcerated flatus. Ulceration of bowels. Abdominal distention.

Chest

Spasmodic, flatulent asthma, fetid bronchitis, gangrene of lungs. Firmly seated pressure at side of sternum as large as the hand, with feeling as if the bone was sore.

Ears

Meniere's disease. Auditory nerve vertigo with a troublesome nausea accompanying the head symptoms. Hearing diminished. Nervous deafness. Deafness with noises in ears. Roaring and ringing in ears, hears music, swarm of bees or buzzing of flies. Tinnitus dependent on hyperemia. Deafness with vertigo.

Eyes

Retinal hemorrhage. Retinitis after influenza, also albuminuric. Diminished acuteness of vision. Plastic iritis following acute rheumatism.

Face

Dull, heavy aspect, face flushes quickly on slight excitement.

Female

Leuco-phlegmatic woman, frequent hot flashes with irritability, forgetfulness, dull, heavy pain in cerebellum. Septic puerperal fever.

Head

Headache, confusion in head on rising suddenly. Piercing pain in temples. Dullness of head, stupefaction. Rush of blood to head. Headache commencing on top or back of head, running down neck, which is tender to touch. Buzzing sensation in the brain as if blood were forced violently through a contracted vessel.

Kidneys

Diabetes mellitus. Albuminuria, rheumatic diathesis. Urine scanty, clear, brown.

Limbs

Arthritis and rheumatism. Knees are swollen and painful. Acute joint rheumatism, worse touch and motion, profuse sweat. Pain shifts. Sciatica, burning pain, worse at night. Copious foot-sweat and ill effects if sweat is suppressed.

Lungs

Respiration hurried. Spasmodic, flatulent asthma, fetid bronchitis, gangrene of lungs. Dry cough of a hard, racking, spasmodic character, worse at night in old people.

Mouth

Burning, scalded feeling. Redness of mouth and fauces. Canker sores with burning soreness and fetid breath. Stomatitis, mouth hot and dry tongue covered with burning vesicles. Burning and scraping in mouth and throat. Mouth dotted with white patches. Taste extremely disgusting, as of something burnt, bitter. Tongue purplish, leaden-colored, foul breath. Ulcers on tip of tongue.

Nose

Sneezing. Coryza. Incipient catarrh, patients, especially children, sneeze all day.

Rectum

Putrid diarrhea, gastro-intestinal derangements, especially in children, stools like green frog's spawn. (Mag-c.) Pruritus ani. Diarrhea.

Stools green, flushes easily as in hectic, acid, sour, or putrid smelling. Cholera infantum with peculiarly putrid belchings. Caused expulsion of worms.

PAGE 1478

Skin

Itching vesicles and pustules, better by scratching. Hot and burning skin. Purpura. Herpes zoster. Necrosis and softening of bones. Skin red, points like flea-bites. Skin red and sensitive. Urticaria.

Sleep

Yawning. Frequently awaken from sleep thinking he heard music.

Stomach

Burning in epigastric region. Putrid fermentation and dyspepsia. Nausea, gagging, water brash. Frequent vomiting. Flatulence, hot, sour belching. Erosions and ulcers in stomach and bowels. Weak, nervous sensation in stomach.

Temperature

Slight chill, crawling in spine, yawning, chill in finger-tips. Fever continuous, burning, then sweat with relief, fever again till exacerbation of symptoms. Weak, faint after fever and sweat. Flushes easily as in hectic. Profuse sweat, as sweat increased strength declined.

Throat

Burning in throat. Sore, red and swollen. Pharyngitis, swallowing is difficult. Scraping in throat causing cough. Hemorrhagic pharyngitis with difficulty of swallowing. Tonsils red, swollen, studded white.

Vertigo

Deafness with vertigo. Vertigo, tendency to fall to left side. Meniere's disease.

Comments

Among the uses of Sal-ac. recommended in the general text-books are these: "Sal-ac. is very useful for corns and warts, also to hasten the peeling of palms and soles after scarlet fever". "A mixture of 2 parts with 100 of tallow, applied directly to the feet, not to the stockings, has been found most useful in preventing sweating and soreness of the feet in soldiers after a long march" (Brunton).

The property of preventing foot-sweat is by no means an unmixed boon and serious illness has resulted from it. Consequently in homeopathic practice Sal-ac. has been found an excellent remedy for disorders following suppression of foot-sweat.

Sal-ac. has a specific relation to rheumatism, but the massive doses given in ordinary practice have been attended with so many unpleasant symptoms vital depression, fainting, flatulent dyspepsia, delirium, etc. that the ingenuity of chemists has been devoted for years past to finding a compound which shall be innocent as well as effective.

Aspirin (Acetyl-salicylic acid), Salophen (Acetyl-para-amidophenol salicylate) and Salol (Phenol salicylate), are supposed to fulfill these conditions more or less completely. Salol has had an accidental proving which has led to some homeopathic uses. It is the "unpleasant symptoms" which so many practitioners wish to avoid, which are of especial value to homeopaths.

It meets dynamically blood-poisoning conditions, such as puerperal fever and septicemia. Like Carbolic acid and other disinfectants, Sal-ac. produces fermentative dyspepsia and diarrhea with putrid-smelling stools.

Compare

- (1) Nat-sal., Salol.
- (2) in rheumatism and subsequent weakness, Colch.
- (3) Piercing in temples, throat, diarrhea, ulcers, anti-septic properties, Kreos.
- (4) In anti-septic properties, dyspepsia, fever, urine, Carb-ac.
- (5) Tinnitus, Nat-sal., Chin., Chin-s., Carb-s.
- (6) Bones, Phos., (and throat), Lac-ac.
- (7) As if blood forced through contracted vessel, Coc. Cact.
- (8) Foot-sweat and suppressed foot-sweat, Sulph. Sil.
- (9) Loquacity, Lach.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1479

Salix mollissima

Pharmacy

Sal-m. Salix mollissima. N. O. Salicaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves and young shoots. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Cooper has used Sal-m. with success in rheumatic affections, especially in sciatic neuritis in nervous subjects in whom the capillary cutaneous circulation showed up visibly and there was some tenderness and swelling of the limb. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Rheumatism and sciatica.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Salix nigra

(black willow bark)

Pharmacy

Sal-n. Salix nigra. Black willow. Pussy willow. N. O. Salicaceae. Tincture of fresh tree bark. Historical dose: Material doses of the tincture, thirty drops. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture 5 to 30 drops.

Herbal

The Black Willow of North America has a reputation as a purgative and febrifuge. A proving by E. D. Wright, who took half an ounce of the tincture in a day is given in Allen's Appendix. It developed soreness of muscles, a tired, sleepy state, loose bowels, sore gums and fever. *Salix nigra* has been largely used by eclectics in a great variety of disorders of the genito-urinary system. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Salix nigra has a positive action on the generative organs of both sexes. It reduces the irritability of sexual organs. Moderates sexual passion. Controls genital irritability. It has been used after history of masturbation or spermatorrhea.

Muscles sore and lame. Hysteria and nervousness. In acute gonorrhoea with much erotic trouble, chordee. Satyriasis and sexual mania. Libidinous thoughts and lascivious dreams. Seminal emissions in presence of woman or when talking with her.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Emissions. Fevers. Gonorrhoea. Impotence. Masturbation. Night-sweats. Nymphomania. Prostatitis. Satyriasis. Sexual mania. Spermatorrhea.

Symptoms

Back

Pain across sacral and lumbar region. Unable to step out quickly.

Face

Red, swollen, especially the end of nose-eyes blood-shot and sore to touch and on motion. Roots of hair hurt. Nosebleed.

Female

Ovarian congestion and neuralgia. Before and during menses much nervous disturbance, pain in ovaries, difficult menstruation. Menorrhagia. Bleeding with uterine fibroid.

Nymphomania.

Head

Skin on temples sore to touch.

Male

Painful movement of the testicles.

Mouth

Gums sore.

Rectum

Looseness of bowels.

Sleep

Disposition to lie down and sleep.

Comments

Dr. John Fearn writes of the tonic and anti-septic properties of this species of *Salix*, but of its usefulness as a sedative to the generative system. As a sedative on these lines he had very good results from its use.

In cases of acute gonorrhoea with much erotic trouble. Also in cases of chordee with great irritation, for these purposes he has given *Sal-n.* in doses of thirty to sixty drops on retiring and repeat at midnight or towards morning, if needed in these cases nothing has

given more satisfaction than this remedy. Sal-n. answers the purpose, it robs night of its terrors and it leaves no unpleasant consequences in its train.

In cases of excessive sexual desire, amounting to satyriasis from experience Fearn's would use this remedy first. Sal-n. seems to control the venereal appetite in a very satisfactory manner. It can be given in cases where the bromides have always been considered appropriate and it can be given where the bromides would be very inappropriate and there is no reflex effect on the brain or nervous system.

W. B. McCoy relates a number of cases illustrating this action.

PAGE 1480

(1) Man, 35, lost control of his sexual appetite and the more he indulged the worse the craving became and indulgence made him a physical wreck. Sal. n. tincture in teaspoonful doses thrice daily, cured in five weeks.

(2) Youth, 23, had masturbated since he was a boy. Sal. n. tincture, 20 drops, four times a day, was given for a fortnight, the quantity being gradually diminished, until in a few weeks the young man was quite cured.

(3) A teacher, 21, five years before had a spell of fever which left him with a tendency to seminal emissions, which had become very frequent and had reduced him to a very low condition: Extremely thin, sallow, nervous, cold hands and feet even in heat of summer. Extremely cross and irritable.

Sal-n. tincture, 1c one drop four times a day, was given with speedy improvement. Later on the dose was reduced to thirty drops. The losses ceased and in three months the patient had gained 41 pounds in weight.

(4) A Man, 53, had sexual desire but without ability, yet during the night he would have emissions without erections. Sal-n. tincture, 15 drops, four times a day, cured in three weeks. McCoy also used Sal-n. successfully in gonorrhoea, but other remedies were given as well.

Compare

(1) Dam., Yohim., Canth., Con., Agn., Pic-ac.

(2) In gonorrhoea, Salol, Petros.

(3) Avena, Sabal.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Salix purpurea

(red or purple willow)

Pharmacy

Sal-p. Salix purpurea. Red Willow. Purple Willow. N. O. Salicaceae. Tincture or infusion of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

T. C. Duncan and his wife proved Sal. pup., taking drachm doses of the infusion of the bark. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The chief symptoms of Salix purpurea are: Giddiness, loose stools, fever, swelling of the right parotid gland. The fever was marked by heat preceding chill and perspiration. Duncan chewed the bark on one occasion and this caused the astringent effect on the

mucous membrane of the mouth. The only rheumatic symptom was aching in right acetabulum.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Fever. Parotiditis. Vertigo.

Symptoms

MIND

Very nervous, irritable and despondent all day. Dullness of intellect.

Abdomen

Flatulence. Pain in abdomen.

Face

Swelling of right parotid gland.

Head

In a few minutes dizzy feeling commencing just in front of ears and passing up to vertex like a wave, compelled to sit down.

Heart

Pulse feeble, circulation torpid.

Kidneys

Urine slightly acid, excess of phosphates and epithelium, less uric acid crystals.

Limbs

Aching in right acetabulum.

Mouth

Peculiar astringent taste, puckering mucous membrane and closing Steno's duct. Taste of undigested food.

Rectum

Bowels loose, two stools in one day with griping.

Sleep

Rested poorly, waked often, first too hot, then too chilly.

Temperature

First too hot, then chilly and at last towards morning in a profuse perspiration.

References

Clarke.

Salolum

(salicylate of phenol)

Pharmacy

Salol. Salolum. Salicylate of Phenol. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Salol was primarily used as an anti-rheumatic, especially in the treatment of acute cases. It was given as an antipyretic in 30 to 45 grain doses in powders or tablets. It is soluble in ether and petroleum spirit, very sparingly, if at all in water.

PAGE 1481

It does not disturb digestion because it passes through the stomach unaltered, being decomposed in the duodenum, by the ferments of the pancreas into Salicylic acid and

Phenol (it contains 38 per cent. of Phenol). These are excreted by the kidneys and the condition of intestinal digestion has been estimated by the length of time required after the ingestion of Salol, for them to appear in the urine. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Salol also has been used in acute diarrhea, dysentery, cholera and other diseases where intestinal asepsis is indicated and also in disorders of the bladder and urethra as a substitute for ordinary mechanical irrigations and injections. Its internal use in gonorrhoea (in 5-grain doses three times a day) has met with much success (Helbing).

Dull aching in head and all over body. Can hardly go up stairs, and it is dreadfully painful to sit on a hard stool. During the whole time of the proving the hands shrunk when cold, and he could not straighten the little fingers without much pain.

Clinical

Arthritis. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Fever. Gonorrhoea. Headaches. Influenza. Neuralgia. Rheumatism. Small-pox.

Modalities

Worse walking, raising eyes. Worse sitting on hard stool, (pain in buttocks). Worse by touch. Worse in evening. Worse ascending stairs.

Symptoms

Head

Dreadful headache, especially over eyes. Dull aching in head and all over body.

Kidneys

Urine smelt strongly of violets, after this passed off the rest of the symptoms came on.

Limbs

Feeling of stiffness in joints. Limbs sensitive to touch. Rheumatic pains. Pain in shoulder. Pain in right arm in evening. Pain in wrists. Cramp in hand on writing. Hurts even to carry a book in hand. Buttocks sore. Pain in left buttock, especially on walking.

Skin

Burning and itching eruption. Small-pox.

Comments

The only proving of Salol was made incidentally on a chemist from making up powders of the remedy. He experienced very severe symptoms from inhaling the odor, and possible also some of the powder. Rheumatic pains in joints with soreness and stiffness were marked, especially pain and soreness in the buttocks, knees, and wrists.

The prover was subject to headaches, but he never had so violent a headache as that produced by Salol and conversely after the proving, Salol 12c immediately relieved him when threatened with one of his usual headaches. The first symptom he noted was that his urine smelt of violets and it was only when this passed off that the other symptoms came on. The joints felt stiff, "as if they wanted oiling."

C. Beg refers to the use of Salol in small-pox and other skin disorders attended with burning and itching. The relief of itching in small-pox was a constant and most satisfactory result. When administered early it prevented maturation of pustules.

Compare

(1) Sal-ac., Saln., Nat-sal., Carb-ac.

(2) Wrist rheumatism, Act-sp., Led., Viol. od.

- (3) Urine smells of violents, Terebe.
- (4) Gonorrhoea, Napht., Petrosel.
- (5) Small-pox, Carb-ac. Sarr. Vario.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bry.

REFERENCES -Clarke.

Salvia officinalis

(sage)

Pharmacy

Salv. *Salvia officinalis*. Sage. N. O. Labiatae. Tincture of fresh leaves and blossom-tips.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, Tincture in 5 to 25 drop doses.

Herbal

Sage runs back in medical history to the Greeks and, according to Fernie is still held in the highest esteem by country people in many parts of Europe. Quoting Gerard: "Sage is singularly good for the head and brain, it quickened the senses and memory.

PAGE 1482

Sage strengthen the sinews, restore health to those that have palsy and take away shaky trembling of the members."

The Sage has been almost forgotten in modern medicine, but still remains in high repute as a domestic medicine. French doctors have called attention to Sage for gargling in cases of inflammation of the throat and for washing the mouth in disorders of the gums. Also as an unfailing remedy for night-sweats in persons suffering from disorders of the respiratory organs.

It should be given in doses of 20, 30 or 40 drops in a tablespoonful of water. The effects manifest themselves very quickly, two hours after taking a dose and these effects persist for two to six days. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Salvia exerts a tonic influence on the skin. Controls excessive sweating when circulation is enfeebled or less use in tuberculosis with night-sweats. Suffocating, tickling cough.

Galactorrhea.

The tickling cough of tuberculosis and the night-sweats are entirely relieved by doses of 20 to 40 drops in a tablespoonful of water. Colliquative perspiration. Soft skin, relaxed with enfeebled circulation and cold limbs.

Clinical

Cough, tickling. Fever. Gums bleeds. Mouth sores. Night-sweats. Tuberculosis.

Comments

In the numerous experiments made with it, there were never any disagreeable concomitant effects. On the contrary it was found that *Salvia* acts even more favorably on the tickling coughs in tuberculosis patients than *Belladonna*, *Rumex crispus*, so that preparations of *Morphine* and *Codeine* could be dispensed with.

Another case: Ms. Smith. had for three weeks an irritating cough following an attack of pneumonia. The irritation being particularly great, he gave her, fresh from the garden, some Sage to chew and the irritation was instantly relieved.

Compare

- (1) Phell., Merc., Tub.
- (2) Chrysanthemum leucanthemum.
- (3) Salvia sclerata - tonic influence on nervous system, dose, teaspoonful to one pint hot water, as inhalant for sponging.
- (4) Rubia tinctorum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Sambucus canadensis

(elder-bush)

Pharmacy

Samb-c. Elder-bush. Sambucus canadensis. Sambucus humilis. Sambucus glauca. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Tincture of buds, flowers, tender shoots and leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The indigenous North American Elder grows in rich alluvial soils, flowers in July and fruits in September. The species, says Millspaugh is not sufficiently distinct from the European Elder, (*Samb. nigra*), differing only in being less woody and having more loose cymes, larger flowers and more compound leaves.

Millspaugh says of *Samb-c.* that a decoction or ointment of the flowers and leaves was used as an application to large wounds. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

The severe chest symptoms and blotched face recall symptoms of *Samb. nigra* with which it is probably identical in action. Uneasiness, and unrest. Exhaustion. Recurrence of symptoms.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Blotches. Cuts. Larynx, dry. Lumbago. Wounds.

Modalities

All symptoms better by sweat. Better getting out of bed. The chief conditions were worse from lying down.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression and dread of undefined danger.

Back

Back felt sprained. Pressing pain in lumbar region.

Chest

Heaviness and constriction in chest, as from a heavy load, palpitations. Aroused from sleep by a terrible constriction of chest and heart.

He had to jump out of bed to get breath, could not lie down for fear of choking.

PAGE 1483

Face

Face flushed and broken out in blotches, he looks ill.

Head

Severe drawing in head with fullness, motion causes sensation as if water were undulating in it. Head heavy, confused with drawing and darting pains.

Heart

Sharp pain in heart (region of valves) with palpitations, at times visible through the clothes. Constriction of chest and heart, must jump out of bed, lying down causes

choking. **Heart** labors heavily. Pulse rose to 100, but became normal at end of perspiration.

Kidneys

Pressure in kidney region, followed by profuse flow of clear urine. Frequent urination. Urine albuminous.

Limbs

Sharp, darting rheumatic pains hands and feet.

Lungs

Breathing labored, asthmatic, wheezing. Had to sit up in bed to get breath.

Mouth

Mouth parched, dry, desire for drink.

Temperature

Sweat, soon becoming profuse, which gradually ameliorates all other symptoms (except exhaustion). Head perspired less than rest of body.

Throat

Pharynx and larynx felt dry and swollen, impeding free respiration.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sambucus nigra

(elder)

Pharmacy

Samb. *Sambucus nigra*. Elder. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves and flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

The leaves of *Sambucus nigra* have an unpleasant odor when bruised, which is supposed to be offensive to most insects and a decoction of them is sometimes used by gardeners to keep off caterpillars from delicate plants.

Herbalists use the inner bark as well as the leaves are employed for making an ointment and the flowers serve for fomentations or are made into a medicinal tea. The berries are the principal ingredient in Elderberry wine, (Treasury of Botany).

Millspaugh says that the bark contains Viburnic acid, which is identical with Valerianic acid. This no doubt accounts for the odor and suggests a relationship in action between *Sambucus*, Valerian and the *Viburnum*.

"Spasm" will be found common to all. In Samb. the spasm affects mainly the respiratory system larynx, chest and nasal passages. Samb. was proved by Hahnemann and appears in his *Materia Medica Pura*.

Homeopathic

Sambucus nigra acts especially on the respiratory organs, also upon kidneys and the skin. Dry coryza of infants, snuffles, edematous swellings. If sheep that have the rot can get at the bark and young leaves they will soon cure themselves (Green).

Profuse sweat or shortness of breath, accompany many symptoms. Edematous swelling in various parts of the body especially legs instep and feet. Snuffles in infants preventing breathing and nursing. Contusions causes dark red swelling.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Asthma. Chest, oppression. Choking. Coryza, dry. Coughs. Croup. Emaciation. Headaches, catarrhal. Hoarseness. Hydrocele. Ileus. Laryngismus. Snuffles. Tuberculosis. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of fright, grief, anxiety, excessive sexual indulgence. Fright causes suffocative attack.

Constitutions

Samb. is suited to diseases of scrofulous children which affect the air passages especially. Suited to persons previously robust and fleshy suddenly become emaciated.

Planets: Mercury.

Modalities

Better sitting up in bed, motion. Better from pressure over a sharp edge wrapping up. Worse from dry cold air. Worse cold drink while overheated.

Worse from eating fruits, sleep during rest. Worse lying down in bed, on left side. Head low aggravates, must sit up to regain breath. Motion aggravates. Worse uncovering. Worse about midnight after midnight, 2 to 3 a.m. , wakes with sense of stoppage of air tubes.

PAGE 1484

Symptoms

MIND

General trembling with anxiety. Constant state of fretfulness. Very easily frightened. Fright followed by suffocative attacks. Sees images when shutting eyes. Worse from fright or emotions.

Abdomen

Colic with nausea and flatulence, frequent watery, slimy stools. Pinchings in abdomen with expulsion of flatus. Spasmodic tearings, shootings and pinchings in abdominal muscles. Pressive pain in abdomen with nausea.

Back

Aching in middle of spine during repose and movement. lancinations in scapulae.

Chest

Oppression of chest with pressure in stomach, nausea and weakness. Pressure on sternum. Sudden sensation of contraction in sides of chest.

Ears

Sharp stitches in right inner ear with cramp pain in it. Itching creeping in ears and in throat.

Eyes

Half open in sleep. Photophobia. *Pupils at first contracted, then greatly dilated.*

Face

Hot face with icy cold feet. Pale, bluish, puffy. Turns blue with cough. Blotches on face. Red, burning spots on cheeks. Heat and perspiration of face.

Female

Debilitating sweats after childbirth. Menses too profuse like metrorrhagia.

Food

Thirst without relishing the drinks.

Head

Headache as from intoxication. Motion of head causes tension and dizziness. Pressure and expansion in head. Sudden shocks in the brain. Digging pain in vertex. Scurf on head with intolerable itching.

Heart

Orgasm in whole body. Occasional omission of heart-beat. Angina pectoris where pressure proceeds from spine.

Pulse generally very frequent and small, sometimes slow, full. Intermittent.

Kidneys

Acute nephritis. Dropsical symptoms with vomiting of bile and distress in stomach after eating. Profuse urination with a sensation of heat in the body, dry heat of skin. Urine frequent and scanty.

Limbs

Hands and feet bloated and blue. Edematous swelling in legs insteps and feet. Feet icy cold. Drawing in forearms and bones of hands. Paralytic heaviness in elbow joint. Lancinations in wrists. Trembling of hands (when writing). Tension in hamstrings as if they were too short. Tearing in legs and ankles. Icy-cold feet with warmth of the body.

Lungs

Spasmodic croup. Asthma. Sudden suffocation or strangling on falling to sleep or waking him at midnight with violent sweat. Child awakes suddenly, nearly suffocating, sits up, turns blue. Paroxysmal, suffocative cough, coming on about midnight with crying and dyspnea. Dry coryza. Snuffles of infants, nose dry and obstructed. Loose choking cough. Cannot expire. (Meph.) When nursing child must let go of nipple, nose blocked up, cannot breathe. Spells of coughing, before fever. Whistling breathing.

Male

Hydrocele from injury. Swelling of scrotum.

Mouth

Dryness of the mouth and throat with thirstlessness. Half open in sleep. Toothache with tearing and lancinations in all the teeth and with a sensation as if cheeks were swollen.

Neck

Pressive heaviness in nape. Deep incisive lancinations in muscles of neck. Sweat on throat and neck with children.

Nose

Dry coryza with snuffles in infants. Sensation of numbness in nose with itching on bridge. Obstruction of nose with accumulation of thick and viscid mucus in nostrils. Dry coryza of children.

Pelvis

Pains in loins with drawing pressure. Incisive blows in loins.

PAGE 1485

Perspiration

Very debilitating sweats. Profuse sweat over entire body during waking hours. Night-sweats, except on head, worse towards morning. Continued perspiration while awake, changing into dry heat as soon as one goes to sleep.

Rectum

Irritable anus with hemorrhoids. Frequent watery, slimy stools.

Sensations

As if head were filled with water. Skull as if stretched. As if suffocating.

Skin

Dry heat of skin during sleep. Bloated and swollen, general dropsy, profuse sweat on waking. Tingling itching of skin. Sudden painful drawing in all points over surface while sitting. Edema, anasarca.

Sleep

Child starts up suddenly as if suffocating. During sleep dry heat after awakening profuse perspiration. Sleeps with arms above head. Frequent waking with a start with obstructed respiration. Incomplete sleep with mouth and eyes half open. Lascivious dreams.

Stomach

Vomiting in morning, first of milk (or food), that has been taken and of mucus afterwards of bile. Pressure in stomach. Acute lancinations under the stomach, worse by pressing upon it.

Temperature

Dry burning fever while asleep, copious sweating on awakening. Dreads uncovering. Sweats with cough. Debilitating night-sweats. (Salvia, Acet-ac.) Fever with excessive perspiration, especially at night. Dry, deep cough precedes the fever paroxysm. Intermittent fever. Shuddering with shivering, icy coldness of hands and feet and pricking tingling in skin.

Throat

Hoarseness with tenacious mucus in larynx. Screeching voice. Spasms of glottis. Itching tingling in throat.

Vertigo

Dizziness and confusion in the head, during movement, on rising.

Comments

One of the keynotes of Samb. is edema: dropsical swellings in various parts of the body, especially legs instep and feet. This edema, when it affects the nose, may given rise to obstruction. As in the "snuffles."

Snuffles of infants with dry coryza, preventing breathing and nursing. When it occurs lower down in the tract it causes dyspnea. The child awakens suddenly nearly suffocated, face livid, blue, sits up in bed, turns blue, gasps for breath, which it finally gets, attack passes off but is again repeated, child inspires but cannot expire, sleeps into the attack. The breathing is rattling. Croup, whooping cough, asthma, may all manifest this group of symptoms.

Nash once relieved with Samb. 200c a very bad case of asthma, having attacks of suffocation of the above kind. The patient was an old lady. The relief was accompanied by a profuse flow of urine, which carried off a large amount of dropsical effusion in her

legs and abdomen. It was mentioned above that the croupy attack "passes off but is again repeated." This tendency of attacks to recur is another note of the remedy.

Another grand characteristic is: Profuse sweat during waking hours: dry heat when asleep. This feature marks Samb. as the remedy in some tubercular cases and many febrile conditions. Other fever peculiarities are: Deep, dry cough precedes the fever paroxysm, fever without thirst, dreads uncovering.

Compare

- (1) Ip., Meph., Op.
- (2) Sambucus canadensis - great value in dropsies.
- (3) In Miller's asthma, Arum-d.
- (4) Dyspnea, inspires, cannot expire, Chlorum, Meph.
- (5) Sleeps into the attack, Lach.
- (6) Peculiarities of sweating, Chin., Con., Thuji., Puls.
- (7) Dreads uncovering, Nux-v.
- (8) Fat people emaciate suddenly, Iod., Tub.
- (9) Tenacious mucus in larynx, Kali-bi.
- (10) Effects of cold drink when over-heated, Bell-p.
- (11) Effects of dry cold, Acon. Snuffles, Am-c., Nux-v.

Relations

Samb-c. may be regarded as practically identical with SAMbr. nig. Antidoted by: Ars., Camph. Antidote to: Ars. - relieves ailments from abuse of Ars. Compatible: Bell., Con., Nux-v., Phos., Rhus-t., Sep. Follows well: Op. (effects of fright).

PAGE 1486

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sanguinaria canadensis

(blood root)

Pharmacy

Sang. *Sanguinaria canadensis*. Bloodroot. Puccoon. N. O. Papaveraceae. Tincture of fresh root. The resin, leaves, seeds, seed-vessels, powdered root and expressed juice have also been used. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Bloodroot is commonly found throughout the United States and Canada is the sole representative of the genus *Sanguinaria* of the Papaveraceae. It is herbaceous, has a thick, branching root stock, which creeps along underground and in early spring sends up from the ends of the little side branches a single long-stalked leaf and another stalk bearing a solitary flower.

The leaf is wrapped round the flower-bud when it rises from the ground and is bluntly five to nine-lobed, roundish at first, but later kidney-shaped. The American Indians formerly used the orange-colored juice of the root for smearing their bodies and for staining various domestic articles. The plant has also been successfully used by American and French dyers (Treasury of Botany).

Hale says of the root: "It is succulent and when cut or broken emits from numerous points on the transverse surface a light orange or rather dark vermilion-colored juice, which has a bitter, acrid but peculiar taste, which remains long in the mouth and leaves a

persistent burning in the throat. The juice of the stem is between a red color and a yellow, as that from the stem of Chel. Maj. is pure yellow and that from Opium is white."

It is well to bear in mind the parallelism observable between these three Poppies, no less in their medicinal than in their physical properties. The time for collecting the root is early spring or late autumn.

An alkaloid, Sanguinarine (identical with Chelerythrin of Chelidonium majus), has been isolated and the Nitrate of this has been studied separately. **Planets:** Mars, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Sanguinaria canadensis is a right sided remedy, affecting the head, liver, chest and deltoid. Affects chiefly the mucous membranes, especially of the respiratory tract. It has marked vaso-motor disturbances. Vaso-motor disturbances, as seen in the circumscribed redness of the cheeks, flashes of heat, determination of blood to head and chest, distention of temporal veins.

Burning in palms and soles and has been found very applicable to menopausal disorders. Burning sensations like from hot water. Burning in various parts. Influenza coughs.

Tuberculosis. Sudden stopping of catarrh of respiratory tract followed by diarrhea.

Sanguinaria treats the vasomotor disturbances, as is seen in circumscribed redness of the cheeks, abdomen tongue etc., congestion of blood to head, chest, abdomen etc., flushes of heat and general pulsations. Burning heat and ebullitions. Mucous membranes become dry. Burning in throat, under sternum, spots or stitches in chest, palms and soles. Burnt feeling in tongue.

Sick and faint from odor of flowers. Symptoms ascend or end in bilious vomiting Internal rawness. Acrid, blood streaked or foul discharge. Lies on back with head elevated. Menopausal disorders. Bilious. Pains increase and decrease with the sun. Sudden stopping of catarrh of respiratory tract followed by diarrhea. Polyps, nasal, uterine. Fungus excrescences. Pains in places where bones are least covered. Like Chel., Sang. is a right-side medicine and affects especially the right lung and is suited to pulmonary disorders with liver involvement.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Aponia. Asthma. Breast, tumor. Bronchitis. Cancer. Catarrh. Chest, pains in. Menopause, Cold, Croup. Deafness. Diphtheria. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Ear, polyps. Gleet. Granular lids. Hemoptysis. Headaches. Hot Flashes, menopausal. Influenza. Keratitis. Liver-cough. Menstruation, breasts painful.

Nails, ulceration. Neuralgia. Edema glottidis. Ophthalmia. Pharyngitis. Tuberculosis

florida. Physometra. Pneumonia, acute. Polyps. Pregnancy, disorders. **Heart**burn.

Quinsy. Rheumatism. Rhus poisoning. Shoulder. rheumatism. Sinusitis. Smell, loss. Stomach, neurosis. Syphilis. Tinnitus. Tumors. Vomiting. Whitlow. Whooping cough.

PAGE 1487

Modalities

Better acids, sleep, darkness. Better from lying on back, vomiting, cool air. Better from passing flatus. Better sour things, lying on left side. Worse from right side, periodically with sun, weekly, night. Worse from menopause, odors, 3 a.m. Worse from light, sweets, motion, looking up. touch. Raising arms.

Symptoms

MIND

Angry irritability, moroseness. Grumbling. Borrows trouble. Lassitude indisposed to

MIND

move or make any mental effort. Anxiety and dread preceding the vomiting.

confused, better by belchings. Mental torpor, stupor, heaviness, sleepiness. Hopefulness, sanguine of recovery. Disgusting ideas. Dreamy state with eyes open.

Abdomen

Colic with torpor of liver. Tension in epigastrium. Sensation as if hot water poured itself from breast into abdomen, followed by diarrhea. Flatulent distention with escape of flatus from vagina. Awoke with severe pain in region of spleen. Violent stitches in spleen.

Flatulent distention. Throbbing in abdomen.

Back

Soreness down muscles of back. Pain in inner border of right shoulder-blade. Pain in sacrum from lifting.

Breasts

Sore and enlarged breasts, at menopause. Pain in right breast to shoulder. Severe soreness under right nipple. Hot streaming from breast towards liver. Pain in breast with periodic cough.

Chest

Burning soreness in right chest, through to right shoulder. Burning in chest, as of a hot steam extending to abdomen with cough. Pain in right chest to shoulder.

Tickling behind sternum, causes a constant hacking cough, worse at night on lying down. Hemoptysis. Hydrothorax.

Ears

Burning of ears with redness of cheeks. Earache with headache. Polyps. Humming and roaring in the ear, painfully sensitive to sounds, at menopause. Cracking in right ear while stroking cheek. Throat disorders causing deafness and earache.

Eyes

Acute conjunctivitis. Burning dryness in eyes, followed by copious lachrymation. Yellow sclera, jaundice. Swelling over eyebrows. Lachrymation with coryza, tears hot.

Blepharitis. Retinal congestion. Catarrhal ophthalmia, granular lids. Redness of eyes in morning. Vapor or cloud before eyes. Eyeballs painful on moving them.

Face

Hectic flush, red cheeks. Redness and burning of cheeks. Neuralgia, pain extends in all directions from upper jaw. Fullness and tenderness behind angle of jaws.

Female

Menopausal disorders, especially flushes of heat. Burning of palms and soles at menopause. Leucorrhoea fetid, corrosive. Menses offensive, profuse. Before menses, itching of axilla. Uterine polyps. Menstruation too early with a discharge of black blood. Amenorrhoea.

Food

Loss of appetite with great weakness of digestion. Unquenchable thirst. Craving for spicy things. Craves, knows not for what. Aversion to butter, which leaves a sweetish

taste. Sugar tastes bitter and causes burning. Sweet things aggravates, causes burning. If goes without food, gets bilious headaches.

Head

Periodical sick headache, pain begins in occiput, spreads upwards or ascending from occiput to over right eye. Headaches, if he goes without food. Headaches, better sleep, vomiting and passing copious flow of urine. Headaches return at menopausal, every seventh day, (Sulph., Sabad.) Veins and temples are distended.

Sun headache. Hemicrania increases and decreases with the sun. Pain in the occiput like a flash of lightning. Pain in small spot over upper left parietal bone. Pain in the back of head "like a flash of lightning."

PAGE 1488

Heart

Weak feeling, irregular action. Valvular disease with lung development, phosphates in urine and loss of flesh. Weak feeling about heart. Metastasis of rheumatism (or gout) to heart from outward applications. Palpitations of heart.

Kidneys

Urine dark yellow with jaundice. Copious and frequent, clear worse at night. Dull, heavy pain across kidneys. Urine high-colored, red sediment. Ardor urine.

Limbs

Rheumatism of right shoulder. Cutting pain or stiffness in right deltoid worse raising or turning arm. Rheumatism of left hip-joint and nape of neck. Pain in shoulder worse night. Itching in axilla worse before menses. Pain in bones near surface. Neuritis better by touching the part. Burning of palms and soles, worse covers, at menopause. Palms wrinkled. Aching and swelling of ball of thumb, (right). Pain in arm better swinging arm to and fro.

Liver

Jaundice. Pain over region of liver. Liver-cough.

Lungs

Asthma with stomach disorders. (Nux-v.) Cough of gastric origin, relieved by eructation. Cough with burning pain in chest, worse right side. Pneumonia, catarrhal, right side, better lying on back. Sputum tough, rust-colored offensive, almost impossible to raise. Spasmodic cough after influenza and after whooping cough. Cough returns with every fresh cold. Hemoptysis from suppressed menses. Severe dyspnea and constriction of chest. Expectoration tough, rusty colored, purulent which aggravates. Tuberculosis. Sudden stoppage of catarrh of air passages brings on diarrhea.

Male

Burning in glans. Emissions two nights in succession after which he felt very well. Gleet, old cases. Cheesy secretions from glans (syphilis).

Mouth

Offensive breath. Ulceration of mouth and fauces with dry, burning sensation. Tongue white, feels burnt. Anterior tongue looks red like raw beef. Sweet things taste bitter. Palate feels scalded.

Neck

Soreness of nape on being touched. Rheumatic pain in nape, shoulders and arms. Pain in right side of neck as if strained in left side.

Nose

Hay fever. Ozaena with profuse offensive yellowish discharges. Nasal polyps. Coryza, followed by diarrhea. Chronic rhinitis, membrane dry and congested. Pain at the root of nose. Rose-cold with subsequent asthma. Sensitive to odors. Loss or perverted sense of smell, smell in nose like roasted onion.

Rectum

Dysentery. Alternate diarrhea and constipation. Urging to stool, but only discharges of flatus. Diarrhea as coryza improves. Diarrhea, bilious, liquid, gushing stool. (Nat-s., Lyc.) Cancer of rectum. Ineffectual urging to stool, then vomiting. Copious apple-green stools with flatus. Colic followed by diarrhea. Constipation. Hemorrhoids.

Sensations

As if paralyzed. As if forehead would burst. As of a band across forehead. As if head were drawn forward. As if electric current shooting through head. As if temples and scalp were alive with irrepressible pulsation. As if eyes would be pressed out. As if hairs were in eyes. As if she was in a railway car which was moving and jarring her and as if all about her moved rapidly and confusedly.

Skin

Heat and dryness of skin. Scaly eruptions, carbuncles. Acne with scanty menses. Prickling heat spreading over body. Jaundice. Itching and nettle-rash before the nausea. Antidotes rhus poisoning. Red, blotchy eruptions, worse in spring. Burning and itching, worse by heat.

Circumscribed red spots. Old indolent ulcers with callous borders and ichorous discharge. Fungus excrescences.

PAGE 1489

Sleep

Drowsiness causing mental and bodily indolence. Sleeplessness at night, awakens in a fright as if he would fall. Can't sleep without brandy. Slightest noise disturbs, yet is sleepy and dreamy. Dreams of sea voyages with sensation of being rocked. Dreams of business matters, frightful.

Stomach

Burning in stomach with headache, vomiting. Nausea with salivation. Nausea, which is not better by vomiting. Sinking, faint all-gone feeling. (Phos., Sep.) Spitting of bile, gastro-duodenal catarrh. Stomach pains to right shoulder. Hiccough while smoking. Vomiting of bitter water, sour, acrid fluids of ingesta of worms.

Teeth

Toothache from picking teeth. Pain in hollow teeth, especially when touched by food. Pain in decayed teeth after cold drinking. Looseness of teeth with salivation. Bleeding, spongy, fungoid gums.

Temperature

Flushes of heat, rising into face and head with headache. Sweat, burning, scanty. Chill and shivering in back. Shaking chill. Chill with nausea, headache. Heat flying from head to stomach. Fever heat and delirium. Intermittent fevers, marsh fevers, nervous fever. Fever from pulmonary, hepatic or gastric inflammation. Copious sweat, cold sweat.

Throat

Cough dry, tickling in throat-pit. Tonsillitis. Sore, swollen, (right), pains to ear and chest. Burning, worse eating sweet things. Dry and constricted. Dryness of throat in singers.

Aphonia. Larynx, full and dry in singers. Edema of larynx. Ulcerated sore throat, as if raw and denuded. Sensation in pharynx as if scalded by hot drink.

Tongue

Tip of tongue burns as if scalded. Pricking in tip of tongue. Tongue feels as if burned or as if sore. White coated tongue with slimy, fatty taste. Red streak through middle of tongue.

Stitches in left side of tongue. Crawling on tip of tongue.

Vertigo

Vertigo worse looking up and moving head rapidly. Vertigo terrible, when looking upward with nausea, fainting and headache.

Comments

Sang. also acts powerfully on the outer chest, sternum and breasts. Like Chel., it has a reputation for curing cancer, polyps and new growths. Clarke has seen breast tumors diminish under its action.

Grimmer states: This remedy has cured cancer of the breast with severe burning pains inflammatory symptoms of the mucous membranes of the respiratory and gastrointestinal tracts and the skin.

Heat, flushing and redness of the skin are pronounced, burning pains (wherever pain exists) are characteristic.

The Sang. headaches are of great intensity and have some stinking characteristics. They are: (1) periodic every seventh day, (2) begin in the morning increase to noon and then diminish, (3) are bursting or as if the eyes would be pressed out, (4) begin at occiput, spread upwards and forwards and settle over right eye, (5) like a flash of lightning in occiput, (6) better by sleep, (7) return at menopausal.

Hering described the headache of Sang. as the "American sick-headache" rush of blood causing faintness and nausea, pains sharp or throbbing. Can neither bear light nor odors nor least jar, as any one stepping across the floor, at height of headache vomiting of food and bile, pain so violent patient goes out of her mind or seeks relief by pressing head against pillow or with the hands. Cooper gives as a keynote: "If he goes without food, gets bilious headaches."

Violent throbbing headache with extreme nausea and vomiting, frequent fetid belchings and great salivation are common symptoms.

PAGE 1490

Severe burning in stomach, vomits bitter water and sour acrid fluids, nausea not relieved by vomiting.

Sweets aggravate the burning, vomiting of worms tormenting thirst, sweets taste bitter. Vomiting, ameliorates the nausea and headache. Headache worse by day, sunrise to sunset.

S. L. Mitchell has recorded fatal poisoning of our workmen who drank the tincture in mistake for brandy. They were all soon seized with severe racking and burning pains in the stomach and bowels with intense thirst. "Burning" is one of the leading notes of the remedy and is found in many different part.

Winterburn has published a case illustrating this indication in the region of the stomach: (1) Mr. F. 48 of sanguino-bilious temperament, energetic, refined, had been ill with pains in the stomach several months.

A clairvoyant had recommended "a decoction of blood-root and bone-set in tablespoonful doses." Each dose produced "intense burning pains in the stomach lasting for hours," and it had to be discontinued. Weeks later Winterburn was consulted and this is the condition he found:

Burning in epigastrium with pressure, worse at night, but coming on soon after lying down and compelling patient to arise. Belchings gave no better. Appetite great, bowels torpid, an unsatisfactory relief each morning, leaving a sense of discomfort.

Peculiar drawing pain in shoulders and arms during sleep, so that when she woke the fists were tightly clenched and flexed on the sternal end of clavicle, lameness and weariness of the muscles followed.

Sang. 200c, was chosen after careful comparison with Nux-v., Graph. and others, was given every night at bedtime. After the first dose the symptoms disappeared "like magic," and the patient was soon well.

Leonard says "a circumscribed burning in the chest, commonly followed by heat through abdomen and diarrhea," is a strong indication for Sang. in pneumonic conditions.

Sang. has also the circumscribed hectic flush on the cheeks, as in tuberculosis in which it is frequently indicated. Sang. has also the "hopefulness" of tubercular patients. The flushed face, at times dark red or livid is also a prominent feature of Sang., as it is of Op.

Sang. affects the whole respiratory tract, irritates the nasal mucous membrane and causes coryza with pain at root of nose, lost or perverted sense of smell. Sensitive to the odor of flowers. Influenza, hay fever, ozaena and polyps have all come within its range.

Laryngitis and membranous croup have been cured by it and I have found it meet a greater proportion of the tracheal and bronchial coughs of epidemic influenza than any other remedy.

The chief features are: Violent, dry cough, wheezing, whistling, metallic, sputa almost impossible to raise. Clarke has seen several cases of this kind rescued from apparently imminent death by Sang., the relief comes by the expectoration of a thick plug of mucus which was causing suffocation and which the patient was too weak to dislodge.

After influenza children often get a cough scarcely distinguishable from whooping cough. It is also the remedy for severe cough after whooping cough the cough returns with every fresh cold.

Offensiveness and acidity characterize the discharges of Sang. and the breath and flatus are also offensive. Menses offensive, flow bright red, later blood darker and less offensive. Before menses itching of axillae. Eruptions on the face of young women, during scanty menses. Menopausal disorders: flashes of heat, leucorrhoea, painful enlargement of breasts.

Sang. has also neuralgia of the face ameliorated by kneeling down and pressing head firmly against the floor, pain extends in all directions from the upper jaw. The ears are strongly affected by Sang.

PAGE 1491

Cooper gives this case: Girl, 19, had her throat bad three years from scarlatina and lately increasing deafness, noises all over head and vertigo. Sudden flushings in daytime, menses too frequent and profuse leucorrhoea. It pains her to walk from backache, had to give up teaching from this. Appetite poor from the headaches and tinnitus often has pain behind angles of lower jaw and swellings of gland.

All disappeared after a single dose of Sang. tincture, though at first the leucorrhoea was increased.

Sang. has symptoms of rheumatism, but the most characteristic is a rheumatic pain in right arm and shoulder, cannot raise the arm, worse at night. Pains in places where the bones are least covered.

F. Nichol in giving Hale his experience with Sang. in croup, says he used a solution of Sanguinarine in vinegar and he found that the most effective preparation.

In rheumatism cannot raise arm from side but can swing it to and from. The right side is more affected than the left. Symptoms go from right to left. Periodicity is very marked.

Compare

(1) Justicia - bronchial catarrh, coryza, hoarseness, oversensitive.

(2) Digitalis (migraine).

(3) Bell., Iris, Meli., Lach., Ferr., Op.

(4) Chel., Op. In rheumatism of right deltoid, Mag-c.

(5) Headache extending forward from occiput and settling over right eye, Spig.

(6) Headache better by hard pressure, Chin., Indg., Mag-m.

(7) Paroxysms of headache ending in profuse urination, Ign., Gels., Ver.

(8) Menstrual headache, Sep. scanty flow, Sang. profuse.

(9) Right side, throbbing, congestive headache, worse light and noise, Bell.

(10) Periodic sick headaches, Iris-v.

(11) Pneumonia, Phos., Ant-t.

Relations

Compatible: Bell. - in scarlatina rashes. It antidotes: Op. Complementary: Ant-t.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sanguinarinum aceticum

Pharmacy

Sanguinarinum. Trituration. Solution in vinegar. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Sanguinarine. is a pearly white substance. In smallest physiological doses it acts as "expectorant" in large it causes nausea and still larger vomiting. In repeated doses it lowers the pulse rate (Thomas). **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Croup. A hoarse, muffled cough, with complete aphonia. Pseudo-membranous croup.

Nausea and vomiting. Great dyspnea. Grasped his throat in agony.

Comments

T. Nichol gives his experience with a solution of one grain of Sanguinarine in two ounces of vinegar in cases of pseudo-membranous croup. (He does not say how much of this he gave or how frequently he repeated: probably the dose was a few drops in water given frequently) relates this case:

W. G., 5, had been ill some days. Nichol found him with a hoarse, muffled cough, complete aphonia, pulse 132. Soft palate and fauces covered with pearly, fibrinous exudation, a hissing sound was heard on auscultating larynx. Great dyspnea.

The child stretched back his head and grasped his throat in agony. Features swollen and dark. Sangn. acet. was given and in fifteen hours there was notable improvement. In forty-eight hours the boy was out of danger.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sanguinarinum nitricum

(nitrate of sanuinarine)

Pharmacy

Sang-n. Sanguinarinum nitricum. Nitrate of the Sanguinarina. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration.

History

Sang-n. is a very fine brownish-red powder, pungent, acid, bitter and inodorous. It is soluble in alcohol, ether, water and oils, but not in the same proportion in all.

PAGE 1492

Pure sanguinarine is a pearly-white substance, but when combined with any of the acids the result is a salt of some shade of red, crimson or scarlet.

The color of the blood-root may be due to the presence of some native salt of Sanguinarine, (Hale). Sang-n. was proved in 3x trituration by Professor Owens of Pulte Medical College and some very striking symptoms were elicited. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Sang-n. is of use in polyps of the nose. Acute and chronic catarrh. Acute pharyngitis. (Wye.). Smarting and burning in throat and chest especially under sternum. Influenza. Lachrymation, pains in eyes and head, sore scalp, sense of obstruction. Chronic follicular pharyngitis.

Clinical

Adenoids. Allergies. Asthma. Borborygmus. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Colic. Colds. Coryza. Deafness. Eustachian catarrh. Hay fever. Headaches. Influenza. Laryngitis. Pharyngitis. Polyps. Post-nasal catarrh. Quinsy. Stiff-neck. Throat, sore. Tinnitus.

Causations

Driving in cold wind. Winter weather. Exposure.

Modalities

Bathing with warm water ameliorates heat in forehead. Touch worse. Pressure worse soreness of eyes. Headache is ameliorated by discharge of much mucus from nose. worse At night.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Borborygmus and pains in abdomen, as if diarrhea would set in, with sharp, cutting pains.

Back

Stiffness in muscles of left neck and shoulder.

Chest

Short, hacking cough arising from sensation of tightness in chest. Pressure behind center of sternum. Tightness in the chest. Tension in chest, burning and accumulation of mucus behind center of sternum.

Ears

Obstruction of Eustachian tube. Difficulty in distinguishing sounds. Roaring in right ear.

Eyes

Sore, aching pain in eyeballs. Redness and soreness of inner canthi.

Burning, pressing aching, and sore pains in eyes. **Profuse lachrymation**, tears gush out. Redness of lids and conjunctiva. Sight dim, as if looking through gauze.

Food

Everything tastes dry like chips. Coffee did not taste natural, wanted something succulent not pungent but soothing to mouth and throat. Little appetite.

Head

Pain in supra-orbital region. Burning pain in forehead and root of nose. Heat in forehead ameliorates bathing with warm water. Sensation of obstruction and fullness in head, ameliorated by discharge of a large quantity of thick, yellow, sweet-tasting mucus.

Kidneys

Passed urine every hour during the night. Urine had bright yellow or white sediment.

Limbs

Stiffness in muscles of left shoulder and neck.

Lungs

Strong desire for fresh air. Short, hacking cough with expectoration of thick, yellow, sweetish mucus. Dryness and burning in throat and bronchials. Tickling cough. Chronic nasal, laryngeal and bronchial catarrh. Cough is deep and rattling. Sense of suffocation. Feeling as if air passages lined with thick, stiff mucus or pus. Raises thin, frothy mucus, which is very tenacious.

Mouth

Heat in mouth as if pepper had been taken. Ulceration on the side of the tongue. Acrid, burning sensation on tongue. Roughness and dryness in mouth and throat. Increased flow of mucus and saliva with sneezing and burning in forehead. Bitter taste extending back to root of tongue.

Nose

Feels obstructed. profuse, watery mucus with burning pain. Enlarged turbinates at beginning of hypertrophic process. Secretion scant, tendency to dryness. Small crusts which bleed when removed. Post-nasal secretions stuck to naso-pharynx, dislodged with difficulty. Dry and burning nostrils, watery mucus with pressure over root of nose.

Nostrils plugged with thick, yellow, bloody mucus. Sneezing. Rawness and soreness in posterior sinuses.

PAGE 1493

Sleep

Sleep poor, restless from feverish and irritable condition.

Stomach

Sensation of burning in stomach and esophagus. Belching up of putrid-smelling gas though she had eaten nothing since morning.

Throat

Voice altered, deep, hoarse. Rough, dry, constricted, burning. Right tonsil sore, swallowing difficult.

Comments

The catarrhal symptoms of Sang. appear in great intensity, the nose, eyes, throat and bronchi being affected. Lachrymation, pains in eyes and head, sore scalp, obstructed nose and burning pains throughout all regions were experienced.

A sense of obstruction is characteristic: Sensation of obstruction and fullness in the head, accumulation of mucus obstructing nose, awakes frequently with dry mouth, the nose being obstructed. Accumulation of mucus behind center of sternum, sense of suffocation, feeling as if air-passages lined with thick, stiff mucus or pus.

Heat and tension behind sternum is characteristic and so is expectoration of quantities of sweet-tasting mucus. There is also expectoration of thin, frothy, very tenacious mucus.

The symptoms of influenza are very completely depicted, even to the loss or perversion of taste. Sng. n. appears to have the nasal symptoms of Sang. in an enhanced degree. "Sensation arising to nostrils as if he had eaten strong horseradish," is present. Hale gives these verifications.

(1) Mr. B., 40, dark, had for eight years in spite of continuous old-school treatment, chronic post-nasal catarrh, bronchitis and laryngitis. Voice altered, deep, hoarse, speech with effort, as if from chest. Severe pressure from behind sternum. Mucous membrane dry, raised only a few balls of gray mucus. He spent two winters on the St. John's River, Florida and was better there, but worse again on his return north.

Sang-n. 6c trituration. was given every two hours. In one week he was Better there was more moisture in his throat than three had been for two years. Voice markedly better.

Sang-n. was now given every four hours. In ten weeks he had regained six pounds of his lost weight and strength in proportion. The voice not having improved in the same degree, Caust. 6c and afterwards Dros. 3c, were given and in sixteen weeks he was perfectly well.

(2) Mrs. S., city missionary, 49, had constant hacking cough, raw, sore feeling in throat, sore aching and pressing behind sternum. She was much exposed to cold winds of winter, which set up coryza and irritation. Sang-n. 6c. trituration. grains i., every two hours, enabled her to follow her occupation without suffering and in ten weeks she was completely cured.

(3) O. W., 55, subject to frequent attacks of cold in head, throat and chest. After a long drive in open trap contracted a severe cold in head, throat, lungs. Sore and lame all over, frequent sneezing, lachrymation.

Next day sore throat very marked, constant tickling in throat-pit, exciting cough, at first short and hacking, but in two days it became violent and convulsive. Bell. and Dros. did little good. Pressure behind sternum became very severe.

Sang-n. 6c was given every two hours. In four hours copious perspiration came on with frequent sneezing. Next day sore throat appeared after waking from a troubled and restless sleep, constriction of throat with difficult swallowing, tension across chest radiating from behind sternum.

Sang-n. every hour. In one hour free discharge from nose set in three hours moisture and relaxation of constriction across chest. The discharge was yellow and sweetish-tasting, continued all day. Slept well and woke next morning feeling quite free. But little cough or coryza during the day. The following morning he was quite well.

PAGE 1494

C. Wesselhoeft regards Sang-n. as the simillimum for "New England colds." Adenoids and polyps have been cured with it. There is great craving for air.

Compare

- (1) Sanguin. tartaricum - exophthalmos.
- (2) Mydriasis, dim vision. Arum triph., Psor., Kali-bi. Sang.
- (3) Burning in nostrils, Ar-t.
- (4) Tenacious mucus, Kali-bi.
- (5) Hay fever, Psor.
- (6) Sweet expectoration, Stann.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Sanguinarinum tartaricum

(tartrate of sanuinarin)

Pharmacy

Sang-t. Sanguinarinum tartaricum. Tartrate or Sanguinarine. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Tully and Terry experimented with Sanguinarinum tart. in considerable doses. Tully says he has repeatedly witnessed all the effects of Sanguinaria root, save the neuralgic pains and the convulsive disorders from the use of Sang-t. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The most peculiar of the symptoms are starting and protrusion of the eyes, extreme mydriasis, haggard expression and cold surface and cold sweats.

Clinical

Exophthalmos. Mydriasis. Stool, bilious. vision, dim.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sanicula aqua

Pharmacy

Sanic. Sanicula aqua. A Mineral Spring Water of Ottawa, Ill., U.S. A. Containing, approximately in grains per gallon Nat-m. 93, Calc-m. 23.5, Mag-m. 23.25, Calc. bi-carb. 14.25, Calc. sulph. 9.5, Kali-sulph. 5, Nat. bicarb. 1, Nat. brom. 3, Fe. bicarb. 1, Nat-i. 12, Sil. 5, Alum. 01 and traces of Lith. bicarb., Nat-p., Borax. Dilutions of the spring water. Triturations of the evaporated salt. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

This remedy has sometimes been confounded with the plant Sanicula Marylandica, Black Snake-root.

The water of Sanicula spring is without odor or color and has an agreeable and slightly alkaline taste.

Sherbino proved Sanic. in the potencies and a large number of the symptoms of the provings have been confirmed. We have in Sanic. one of the best-proved remedies of the Materia Medica, a polycrest and anti-psoric of wide range. Guernsey considers Sanicula the chronic of Cham.

Homeopathic

Sanicula, the mineral spring water affects the nutrition, female organs, rectum, neck and skin. It has been found a useful remedy in bedwetting, seasickness, constipation, etc. Rickets. Marasmus. Body smells like old cheese. Child kicks off covers at night, wants to lie on something hard though thin.

Clothes feel cold, damp. Enlarged feeling in throat, vagina etc. Thick acrid yellow pus. Can not bear to have one part touch another or cannot lie near another person. Bursting in perineum, bowels, bladder, vertex, chest. Car or sea sickness. Shifting pains.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Anterior crural neuralgia. Asthma. Bedwetting. Bee-stings. Boils, blind. Borborygmus. Coccyx, soreness. Condylomata. Conjunctivitis. Constipation, children. Cornea, ulceration. Coryza. Cough. Dandruff. Debility. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Digestion slow. Dropsy during pregnancy. Eczema. Emaciation. Excoriations. Foot-sweat. Gastritis. Gumboil. Headache. Indigestion. Influenza. Intermittents. Itch, suppressed. Itching. Leucorrhoea. Liver, soreness. Lumbago. Melancholy. Milk, thin. Mouth, sore. Neuralgia. Neurasthenia. Night terrors. Nose, crusts in Ophthalmia, tarsi. Os uterus, dilated. Ossification, early. Ozaena. Perspiration, excessive. Pot-bellied children. Pregnancy, sickness. Rectum, cramp. Rheumatism. Rickets. Ringworm. Scurvy. Sea-sickness. Shoulder, rheumatism. Throat, sore. Tongue, burning. Toothaches. Uterus, prolapsed, tumor. Vomiting, milk, water. Wrist, boils.

PAGE 1495

Causations

Poor diet. Strains.

Constitutions

Patients are thin and look old, especially children. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better from open air, warmth, vomiting. Worse from strain, motion, raising arm, putting hands behind. Worse descending, cold wind on occiput or neck, jarring.

Symptoms

MIND

Headstrong, obstinate touchy, children. Constant desire to look behind. Irritable, least word or action would upset her. Misconstrues everything. Crossness quickly alternating with playfulness in children. Dread of downward motion. Fear of the dark. Does not want to be touched. Restless desire to go from place to place. Instability of purpose.

Abdomen

Loud gurgling, pot bellied children. Bowels bloated as if they would burst. Sore pains in groin.

Back

Neck weak and emaciated, child cannot hold its head, stiff backache worse least turning, raising arms or putting hands behind him, must turn whole body to look around, sits, head forward to ease the pain. Cold lumbar spine. Lumbago, better lying on right side. Lumbar vertebrae as if dislocated or were gliding past each other. As if back is broken in two pieces. As if damp cloth on sacrum.

Chest

Tickling under sternum. Great soreness of upper chest, when coughing must hold it with hands.

Ears

Eustachian catarrh. Stuffed feeling in left ear. Soreness behind ears with discharge of white, gluey, sticky substance.

Eyes

Lids agglutinated in morning. Lachrymation in cold open air or cold application. **Eyes** burn, exuding a sticky fluid. *Dandruff of the eyebrows. Sight dim.* Cornea ulcerated. Photophobia.

Face

Acne about eye and cheek. Excoriation of upper lip. Itching eruptions in beard, especially under chin, worse when warm. Pimples on face.

Female

Leucorrhoea with strong odor of fish-brine worse stools. Bearing down as if contents of pelvis would escape, worse jar, walking. Supports the relaxed parts by placing the hand against vulva, better rest. Vagina feels large, cannot stop menstruation. Os cervix open and dilated as if.

Food

Child wants to nurse all the time yet loses flesh. Craves, salt, bacon or ice cold milk. Great longing for the spring water. Thirst little and often. Eating causes urging for stool, must leave the table. Feels better after eating.

Head

Cannot bear cold air on occiput and neck. Profuse sweat on occiput and neck worse during sleep. Electric crackling in hair, when combed. Profuse scab dandruff, falling of hair. Bursting in vertex. Cold cloth around brain as if. Small boils on head that do not mature.

Kidneys

Child cries before urinating, strains to urinate while at stools. Briny urine. Bursting in bladder with urgent call to pass urine. Frequent, profuse, sudden urination, urging ceases if desire is resisted. Urine stains diaper red.

Limbs

Pain in shoulders worse raising arms or putting them behind back. Cold clammy hands and feet. Burning of palms and soles. Cramps in feet. Foul foot sweat, chafes toes, destroys shoes or stiffens the hose. Feet as if in cold water. Hands become sweaty when putting them together.

Liver

Soreness through hepatic region. Enlargement of liver, sensitive to pressure and jar.

Lungs

Asthmatic breathing, worse after supper. Wheezing, rattling under sternum, worse during or after eating. Deep, hollow cough with loud rattling, caused by tickling under sternum. Tickling on lying down at night and on awaking. Rattling cough, child gags and vomits a mouthful of tough, stringy matter. Expectoration of large yellow, cheesy masses.

PAGE 1496

Male

Briny odor of the genitals, few hours after sex. Increased sexual desire at first, then much decreased. Discharge of semen too early with little sensation. Child's parts smell of fish brine even after bathing. Scrotum relaxed, clammy sweat about parts.

Mouth

Breath offensive. Mouth and palate covered with ulcers, white aphthae. Profuse flow of white, clear, transparent, stringy saliva when teething. Teeth sensitive to cold air, as if they were very thin. Teeth feel too long. Gums sore and painful, worse from eating.

Gumboils.

Nose

Sneezing and itching of nose. Fluent coryza worse eating. Water smells like old musty rain water. Nose sore and stuffed with yellow scabs.

Rectum

Constipation with ineffectual urging. Even soft stool requires great effort to expel. Stool of one large heavy mass, foul like rotten cheese, dry, small balls, must be removed or crumbles at the verge of anus. Pain, bursting in the perineum during stool. Stools, misshapen, changeable involuntary.

Skin

Eczema exuding sticky fluid, behind ears, on wrists, fingers toes. Itching worse by scratching. Dry, brownish, flabby worse neck. Fissured hands and fingers. Skin about neck wrinkled and hangs in folds. Tendency to small boils which do not mature. Skin dry and flabby. Cracks on fingers. Copper-colored syphilitic sores.

Sleep

On awakening child rubs eyes and nose with its fist. Dreams of robbers. Falls asleep after vomiting. Frequent waking at night. Lascivious dreams. Dreams of robbers and cannot sleep until the whole house is searched. Dreams of murder and remorse.

Stomach

Bloating of stomach on beginning to eat. Thirst little and often, water is vomited as soon as it reaches the stomach. Belchings, sour, rancid, burning. Nausea after eating with sick feeling, better from smoking. Vomiting of milk soon after nursing.

Sensation of a lump in stomach.

Temperature

The cold air chills him. Chill every day at same time. Whole body feels too hot at night. Begins to sweat as soon as covered. Sweat sticky. Sweats on side lain on. High fever every night with sleeplessness.

Throat

Dryness of throat. Hoarseness following sore throat, must clear throat before speaking. Cold, icy sensation in, peppermint like, feels too large. Can swallow solids better than fluids. Ulcers with yellowish base on tonsils.

Tongue

Sides of tongue turn up. Tongue adheres to roof of mouth. Tongue, large, flabby, burning, must protrude to keep it cool, ringworm on tongue. Thick yellow coating on back of tongue.

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising from stooping. Vertigo while sitting at table or desk. Vertigo after eating with nausea. Faint, smothering sensation with great desire for open air. Seasick sensation.

Comments

Sanicula is a remedy for children. It looks like Silica or Phosphorus and it has the fear of the dark of Phosphorus and the sensitivity to storms. It looks like Silica with the sweaty feet in children. Sanicula has skin symptoms that look like Sulphur: itching skin, eczema, worse bathing. The children are very obstinate, stubborn, hard to please.

Sanic. has vaginal discharges that smell like fish brine. Whenever you have a very strong fishy odor like in hemophilis, Gardnerella and trichomonas think of Sanicula. It smells like dead fish. Hepar sulph. is another remedy that has vaginal discharge with a fishy odor. The vaginal discharge of Sanicula may also smell like rotten cheese. Kreosote smells like a dead animal, the old books say carrion-like or cadaver-like odor.

Sanic. is used for vaginal discharges that are very offensive and as a children's remedy. There are pieces of Silica, Sulphur and Phosphorus. Looks like Cham. and Sulphur cases. If you see a Phosphorus with skin symptoms, think of Sanicula.

PAGE 1497

Compare

- (1) Sil., Phos.,
- (2) The constituents of the Sanic. water, especially Nat-m. and Calc.
- (3) Dread of downward motion, Borax.
- (4) Head sweat, Calc., Sil.
- (5) Soreness behind ears, viscid discharge, Graph., Psor.
- (6) Ringworm on tongue, Nat-m., Ran-s., Tarax.
- (7) Drinks little and often, vomits as soon as it reaches stomach, Ars.
- (8) Symptoms change constantly, Carc., Lac-c., Puls.
- (9) Sphincter not under control, Lao.
- (10) Stool recedes, Sil., Thuj., must be removed mechanically, Sel.,

Relations

W. J. Guernsey considers Sanic. the chronic of Cham.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Santalum album

(sandalwood)

Pharmacy

Santa. Santalum album. Sandalwood. Santalum Freycinetianum. Santalum paniculatum. N. O. Santalaceae. India, Sandwich Islands. The oil distilled from the wood. Dilutions with alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The word Santalum is of Persian origin. Sandal-wood oil is obtained from several species of Santalum, S. album being the chief. Its chief use in old-school practice is in gonorrhoea. Shirliff observed in a man taking the oil for gonorrhoea, soon after each dose and acute aching pain felt in the kidney region, so severe that if he was standing he was obliged to sit, which gave some better. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Shirliff gave it in this case: An elderly man, looking worn and haggard, complained of pain in region of left kidney from ribs to iliac crest, brought on by walking, better leaning forward, completely better by lying down. Better pressing clenched fist into back.

The pain had lasted six months and was very acute when on Sulph., Berb. and Bry. gave no relief. Santal. (oil), one drop every four hours, soon gave great relief and entirely removed the pain in two months.

Clinical

Cystitis. Gonorrhoea. Kidney pain.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Oleum santali

Santalum oleum

(oil of sandalwood)

Pharmacy

Ol-sant. Oleum santali. Sandalwood oil. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture or in capsules.

Herbal

Two or three drops on sugar will frequently relieve the hacking cough, when but little sputum is expectorated. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

The action in the urinary and sexual spheres is most usable, especially in gonorrhoea. It is also a stimulating, disinfectant expectorant.

Clinical

Cystitis. Gonorrhoea. Kidney pain.

Symptoms

Bladder

Chronic cystitis. Frequent, burning, smarting, swelling and redness of meatus. Sensation of a ball pressing against the urethra, worse standing.

Kidneys

Stream small and slow. Acute aching in kidney region. Gleet with profuse, thick discharge.

Male

Painful erections, swelling of the prepuce. Thick, yellowish, muco-purulent discharge. Deep pain in perineum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Santoninum

(santoninum)

Pharmacy

Santin. Santoninum. Santonin. A neutral active principle obtained from Cina. Colorless, lustrous, right rhombic prisms, odorless and of a bitter taste. Become yellow by exposure to sunlight. Almost insoluble in cold, somewhat soluble in boiling water, fairly soluble in chloroform, boiling rectified spirit and in strong acetic acid, volatile oils, warm olive oil.

Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, second to third trituration.

PAGE 1498

History

Santonin is the active principle of Santonica, the unexpanded flower heads of Cina Artemisia Maritima. Santonin. is the favorite anthelmintic of the old school and it is chiefly against lumbrici that it has been given. From 2 to 5 grains are the ordinary doses, but these have caused severe and in one or two instances, fatal poisoning convulsions, left side paralysis, delirium, vomiting and purging have resulted.

Santonin is often preferable in worm affections, same symptoms as Cina, corresponding to the "pain in shocks" produced by Cina. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Santonin is of great value in the treatment of worm diseases, as gastro-intestinal irritation, itching of nose, restless sleep, twitching of muscles. Ascaris lumbricoides and thread worms, but not tapeworms.

The eye symptoms and those of the urinary tract are most prominent. An anthelmintic for color blindness and yellow vision. Visual illusions, yellow sight, violent light not recognized, colors not distinguishable. Chronic cystitis. Urine deep saffron color. Spasms and twitchings, chronic gastric and intestinal troubles sometimes removed by a single dose (physiological) of Santonin. Night cough of children. Laryngeal crises and lightning pains of tabes.

Most violent convulsions, unconscious, head hot, face flushed, purplish. Spasm begins in face and spreads to limbs. Partial paralysis of one (left) side. Restlessness and prostration.

Clinical

Amblyopia. Bedwetting. Cataract. Convulsions. Cough. Cystitis, chronic. Diarrhea.

Dysuria. **Eyes**, paralysis. Enteralgia. Enteritis. Epilepsy. Gastro-enteritis.

Hemoglobinuria. Hemiplegia. Infantile remittents. Nosebleed. Strangury. Tetanus.

Urination, frequent. Urticaria. Vision, yellow. Vomiting. Worms

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium. Excited, laughs and sings. Hysterical. Restless and irritable. Wants everything, but satisfied with nothing. Profound and unusual depression with irresolution and want of confidence, unfitting him for work of any kind. Melancholy like that produced by jaundice. Coma.

Abdomen

Bruised but soft, hot, full, rumbling in, very sensitive abdomen. Severe abdominal pains with vomiting and purging. Every night pain in intestines before stool.

Chest

Paralysis of lungs, artificial respiration had to be resorted to.

Eyes

Dark, blue rings around eyes. **Eyes** rolled convulsively, distorted, staring. Pupils dilated and insensible. Pressure in eyes. Photophobia with lachrymation. Sudden dimness of sight. Flickering before eyes. Objects seem to totter and dance, visions of figures, cherries, animals. Color blindness, xanthopsia. Yellow soup looks red, blue evening sky looks green, objects look green, white looks yellow, violet. Yellow vision, objects as if in yellow haze or yellow light. Strabismus due to worms.

Face

Red, hot face, staring eyes. Face pale. Pale round mouth, worse afternoon. One cheek white, the other one is red. Convulsive movements of muscles of face, especially lips and lids. Face pinched, drawing in of lips over teeth with pinched expression of mouth and nose. Swelling under chin, left side of face. Lips swollen, glistening with the distention.

Food

Deficient appetite. Thirst intense, continual for ice cold water.

Head

Occipital headache with chronic hallucinations. Head turning and twisting, restless. Dullness of head. Pain in forehead.

Heart

Pulse is quick and full, rapid, lowered, left absent, right soft and steady.

Kidneys

Feeling of fullness of bladder. Incontinence and dysuria. bedwetting. Nephritis. Frequent efforts to urinate, only passes a few drops at a time, that color linen yellow. Urine greenish if acid and reddish purple if alkaline. Urine deep saffron yellow, thick, sulphur yellow, greenish. Hemoglobinuria.

PAGE 1499

Limbs

Spasms of limbs. Convulsive jerking of upper limbs. Twitching of hands and feet. Gait unsteady and tottering, staggered.

Lungs

Coughed incessantly all night from tickling in larynx and trachea. Breath is rapid, sighing, quick and catchy, rattling.

Mouth

Frothing from mouth. Burning pains apparently torment her, as she forces everything into her mouth. Hallucinations of taste. Tongue deep red, dry.

Nose

Nosebleeds. Hallucinations of smell. Things smell peculiar.

Rectum

Well-marked tenesmus. Purging of watery, flaky, foul-smelling stools, followed by vomiting. Stools copious, grayish, putrid-smelling.

Skin

Urticaria, with edema of nose, lips, and eyelids, over almost entire lids, with vomiting.

Sleep

Sleepy, tired. Sleep restless. Sleep disturbed, woke unrefreshed with sickness, frontal headache, and deficient appetite.

Stomach

Frequent belchings. Nausea and vomiting. Nausea, better after eating. Vomiting and purging of yellowish, slimy mucus with severe abdominal pains. Dull pain in pit of stomach.

Teeth

Grating teeth during sleep. Teeth clenched.

Temperature

Whole body icy cold, lips and ears blue, face white as snow. Limbs cold, very clammy coldness. Violent fever, rapid pulse, burning heat of skin, face puffy, eyes brilliant, fixed. Cold sweats. Hot sweat in occiput, more clammy in front.

Throat

The glands of neck, parotid and submaxillary are swollen.

Vertigo

Giddiness and intense headaches, every object looks bright green.

Comments

A case recorded by Demme was quoted in Brit. Med. Jour., 1892: A boy, 3, was given by his mother during three days fifteen tablets, each containing grains 1/3 of Santonin. The symptoms produced were:

Vomiting, dilatation of the pupils, collapse, cyanosis, dyspnea and finally convulsions.

Dilatation of the pupils, collapse, cyanosis, dyspnea and finally convulsions.

After a warm bath with cold applications to head and spine, consciousness returned. The temperature was 103.5, nosebleed and hemoglobinuria occurred and a scarlatina-like eruption was noticed. The child ultimately recovered.

After a dose of 7 centigrams, a child, 2, was seized with prostration, convulsions, cramps and jaundice, followed on the third day by salivation and ulceration of the gum. Less serious but very characteristic are the effects on the senses, especially the sense of sight. Visions of figures have been produced and colored vision is a frequent phenomenon, even when the lower triturations have been used.

Yellow is the predominant color, but green and violet vision are also marked. The urine also is yellow colored and stains yellow and is passed with much urging and painful burning. A kind of giant urticaria occurred in one case.

Hale records that Sant. has cured cases of "nervous blindness." It was given to an old man, quite blind, for worms and his sight partially returned. This led to further trials. It was given in nine cases of cataract and, according to Hale, four were cured, the rest not benefited.

Hale mentions bedwetting, strangury, chronic cystitis, as having been cured by it. It has made some "brilliant cures" of chronic catarrh of the bladder. Infantile remittents with or without worms, have been cured by it. In one prover there was "sensitiveness of the abdomen," which may be a keynote.

PAGE 1500

Compare

(1) Cina, Teucr., Naph., Nat-m. Phos., Spig.

- (2) Amaurosis, Benz. dinit., Carb. sulph.
(3) Colored vision, Cycl.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Saponaria officinalis

(soap root)

Pharmacy

Sapo. Saponaria officinalis. Soap root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Of great use in the treatment of acute colds, coryza, sore throat, etc. Will often "break up" a cold. Worse at night, mental exertion, left side. **Planets:** Mercury.

Clinical

Colds. Sore throat.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed with sleepiness. Utter indifference to pain or possible death. Apathetic.

Eyes

Violent eye pains. Hot stitches deep in eyeball. Ciliary neuralgia, worse left side.

Photophobia. Exophthalmos, worse reading and writing. Increased intra-ocular pressure.

Glaucoma.

Face

Left-sided trigeminal neuralgia, especially supra-orbital.

Head

Stitching pain, supra-orbital, worse left side, evening, motion. Throbbing over orbits.

Congestions to head, tired feeling in nape.

Heart

Impulse weak, pulse less frequent. Palpitations with anxiety.

Nose

Stopped up feeling in nose, also itching and sneezing. Coryza.

Stomach

Difficult swallowing. Nausea, heartburn, full feeling not relieved by eructation.

Vertigo

Sensation of drunkenness with constant endeavor to go left-wards.

Compare

(1) Saponin.

(2) Verbas., Cocc. - both containing Saponin.

(3) Quillaya, Anagallis, Helonias, Sarsaparilla, Paris, Agrostema, Cyclamen and others contain Saponin.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Saponinum

Pharmacy

Sapin. Saponinum. Saponin. A glucoside obtained from Saponaria officinalis, Gypsophila, Structhium, Senega, Quillaja. Trituration. Solution. Watery solution speedily decompose. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Saponin, a glucoside found in Quillaya, Yucca, Senega, Dioscorea and other plants. Saponin. has had a somewhat extensive proving in potencies ranging from 1x to 30c, conducted by A. J. Hills.

One prover, who took the 30c, for many years a sufferer from joint rheumatism, had none of his usual pains during the proving and a great enlargement of the left knee was entirely removed. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Tired indifferent. Pain in left temple, eye, photophobia, hot stitches deep in eye. Fifth nerve disorders. Migraine. Much pain before the menstrual flow, severe sore throat, worse right side tonsils swollen, worse in warm room. Sharp burning taste and violent sneezing.

Clinical

Acne. Boils. Colic. Constipation. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Bedwetting. Fevers. Headaches. Leucorrhoea. Migraines. Menstrual disorders. Nausea. Photophobia. Rheumatism. Sleeplessness. Spleen, pain. Strabismus. Tongue, strawberry. Tonsillitis Vomiting.

Modalities

Better by stool, by onset of menses. Better by cold, by cold bathing, while sitting. Worse by moving, even motion of the eyes worse mental labor. Worse by warmth. Worse swallowing. Desire to vomit and defecate, worse when quiet.

Comments

Two female provers had marked disturbance of the menstrual functions, especially pain and sufferings before the flow. A miliary eruption and colic and leucorrhoea before the menses, pain better but not removed when the flow was established.

Severe sore throat, worse right side, was experienced by several provers and Hills had so much swelling of the tonsils that he was obliged to abandon the proving.

PAGE 1501

Nausea and vomiting, colic and diarrhea, were among the symptoms and a particular one was "nausea more in esophagus and throat, worse in a warm room." This worse by warmth was met with in relation to many symptoms and is probably a keynote.

At the same time there was much chilliness and lowered temperature is a characteristic feature. The other symptoms of this experiment were marked bodily and mental depression and exophthalmos and strabismus.

The peculiar symptoms are involuntary emission of urine when walking. Roughness of mucous membrane of mouth with raised papillae on palate and tongue. Strawberry tongue.

Compare

- (1) Tough mucus, Kali-bi.
- (2) Onset of menses ameliorates, Lach.
- (3) Spleen pain, Cean.
- (4) Kidney pain, Santal.
- (5) Worse by movement, moving eyes, Bry.
- (6) Sleepy but cannot sleep, Bell.
- (7) Early waking, Bell., Nux-v.
- (8) Worse in warm room, Puls.
- (9) As if damp stockings on, Calc., Sanic.
- (10) Strawberry tongue, Frag., Bac.
- (11) Involuntary emission of urine when walking, Ferr., Caust.
- (12) Seneg.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sarcolacticum acidum

Pharmacy

Sarcol-ac. Sarcolacticum acidum. Dextrum lacticum acidum. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Sarcol-ac. is apparently formed in muscle tissue during the stage of muscle exhaustion. Differs from ordinary lactic acid in its relation to polarized light. It represents a much broader and more profoundly acting drug and its pathogenesis is quite dissimilar from the normal acid.

The proving was the work of W. Griggs of the Hering Laboratory, Philadelphia. The experimentation was carried out in 1940 on eleven people (nine men and two women), using the following potencies: 4x, 6x, 15x, 30x.

Wm. B. Griggs found Sarcol-ac. of great value in the most violent form of epidemic influenza, especially with violent and retching and greatest prostration, when Arsenicum had failed. Locally in the tuberculous ulceration of vocal cords. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Sarcol-ac. corresponds to excess of intra-muscular lactic acid, following prolonged exercise, which generates fatigue. This chronic fatigue, when pushed to an advanced stage, results in an almost paralyzing weakness with prostration. Spinal neurasthenia, muscular weakness, dyspnea with myocardial weakness.

Extreme fatigue, anxiety, prostration. Influenza with rhinitis. Muscular cramping pains, aggravated by movement. Digestive intolerance. Dryness and itching of the skin. Morning sickness, diabetes and rheumatism offer a field for this remedy. Troubles in the breasts.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Diabetes. Influenza. Myasthenia. Myasthenia. Myotonia. Neurasthenia.

Modalities

Worse at night. Worse from movement from standing upright.

Symptoms

MIND

Feeling of laziness, weakness, dejection, irritability and becomes easily annoyed by the smallest thing.

Abdomen

Sedative palliative for gastro-intestinal tumors.

Back

Tired feeling in back and neck and shoulders. Paralytic weakness. Cramping pains in the back and lumbar region, aggravated when standing.

Chest

Aortic pain and rapid pulse after exertion.

Head

Headache and vomiting, pain situated on the forehead and above the eyes, ameliorated by going to stool.

Heart

Cardiac rheumatism. Raynaud's syndrome.

Kidneys

Profuse urination at night. Urine clear with traces of proteinuria. Polyuria. Profuse nocturnal urination.

PAGE 1502

Limbs

Wrist tires easily from writing. Extreme weakness from climbing stairs. Stiffness of thigh and calves. Arms feel as if no strength in them. Cramp in the calves. Paraesthesia, joint numbness and pains. Difficulty in brushing hair. Tiredness of the wrist when writing. Psoric rheumatism. Rheumatoid arthritis. Fibrous rheumatism. Writer's cramp.

Lungs

Dyspnea, feeling of cardiac weakness, croupy cough, especially at night. Bronchitis. Dry, painful pleurisy.

Nose

Coryza, throat dry and painful, swallowing impeded, alleviated by day, aggravated at night.

Rectum

Burning hemorrhoids. Stools acrid and expulsion of gases in profuse, easing the condition.

Skin

Intense general itching, improved by the cold. Keratotic eczema. Lichen planus. Psoriasis. Scleroderma.

Sleep

Difficulty in going to sleep, sleep light when it comes. Wakes aching and exhausted.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Nausea. Uncontrollable vomiting even of water followed by extreme weakness. Heavy, painful feeling in the pit of the stomach. Digestive intolerance especially of cold water.

Temperature

General chilliness with coldness of the limbs. Extreme chilliness in bed. The right hand does not become warm by external heat.

Throat

Constriction in pharynx. Sore throat with tightness in naso-pharynx. Tickling in throat.

Comments

According to Dr. Kuhl. Lactic acid has an anti-cancerous preventive action and he recommends a special diet with additional lacto-fermented products.

Compare

(1) Eup-per. - cracking sensation with acute pains in the bones.

(2) Bry. - aggravation by movement.

(3) Arnica - muscular bruises.

SOURCES

Boericke. Julian.

Sarothamnus scoparius

(broom)

Pharmacy

Saroth. Sarothamnus scoparium. Spartium scoparium. Cystisus scoparius. Broom.

Leguminosae family. The mother tincture is prepared from the flowers which contain a small amount of spartein, (10%), scoparoside and tyramine. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 2x to 30c.

Herbal

Sarothamnus scoparium is a shrubby tree, widespread throughout Europe. The twigs are used for the extraction of the official spartein, the flowers are rich in flavonoids and the plant contains aromatic amines. The effect of Sparteine sulphate, (the alkaloid of Broom) is to cause a lowering of the systolic and diastolic pressures of the provers. It also shows a condition of lowered blood-pressure.

Sarothamnus depresses the heart by its poisonous action on the myocardium and this with the stimulating action of the drug upon the vagus, accounts for the lowered blood pressure and reduced pulse rate. It weakens the cardiac contraction. The total amount of urine is increased. The remedy has therefore, diuretic properties and is useful in dropsy.

Hinsdale attempted the first Homeopathic proving in 1918, on three students. In 1897, Schier conducted proving on six people, using the tincture and the infusion of the winter root, as well as the tincture and infusion of the fresh flowers. But it was Mezger who undertook a true proving on twenty-seven provers of whom seven were women, at the Robert Bosch Hospital in 1951-52. The potencies 4x, 2x and the mother tincture were used.

Homeopathic

Saroth. is a heart tonic, affects the kidneys, cord, muscles and left side. Sparteine sulphate increases the strength of the heart, slows it and reduces the blood pressure.

PAGE 1503

It continues the good effects of Veratrum and Digitalis without any of the undesirable effects of either. (Hinsdale.)

Irregular heart action from influenza or other infectious diseases. Relieves the congestion of kidneys enabling them to eliminate and relieve the distress upon the heart. Heavy aching.

Saroth. is used palliatively in the physiological dosage to combat arterial hypertension, arteriosclerosis. Very useful in sustaining heart after stopping habit of Morphine. It is indicated when primarily the muscles of the heart and especially the nervous apparatus is affected. Acts rapidly and lasts three to four days. Does not disturb digestion.

Saroth. has specific action upon the kidneys, enabling them to eliminate and relieve the stress on the heart. Albuminuria. Cheyne-Stokes respiration. Irregular heart following grip and various infections. Hypotension. Nephritis. Congestion of the thyroid gland, hands clammy, sleep disturbed, hot flushes, emaciation. Increase in the size of the thyroid. Extreme tiredness. Leukemia with eosinophil.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Alopecia. Angina pectoris. Cheyne-Stokes. Collagen diseases. Diabetes

insipidus. Emaciation. Glaucoma. **Heart**, disorders. High blood pressure. Hodgkin's disease. Hypotension. Insomnia. Kidneys, disorders. Leukemia. Nephritis. Parasites. Pityriasis. Worms.

Constitutions

Tubercular, thyroidism or nervous. Allergic, psoric constitutions. **Planets:** Sun. Venus.

Modalities

Better from cool air, rapid motion, passing flatus. Worse turning on left side.

Symptoms

MIND

Apathetic without spirit, distracted. Irritable, loses his temper at the slightest thing. Inner agitation, ideas escape him. Easily irritated and likely to explode. Melancholic disposition is upset easily. General inhibition, but especially erotic. Everything is too much for him, difficulty in concentrating. Weakness of the senses and body. Obsession with erotic thoughts.

Abdomen

Intestinal parasites. Stomach and bowels seem to be filled with stones or as a firm mass. Flatulency with much mental depression. Spasmodic entero-colitis. Bacillary dysentery. Intestinal tuberculosis. Sensation of abdominal repletion and stomach feels hollow. Passage through intestines accelerated with three to six evacuations a day.

Back

Pain in the lumbar region.

Blood

Leukemia. Eosinophilia. Attacks of vasodilation at the limbs in the big toe and foot.

Breasts

Nodular congestion of the right breast (especially in men).

Chest

Angina pectoris. Constriction in the precordial region with sensation of tightness and anguish.

Ears

Monotonous rumbling and crackling in both ears, particularly intense between 7 p.m. and 8 p.m. Buzzing and other noises.

Eyes

Burning and stinging pains, especially behind the left eyeball. Pain on moving the eyes. When looking at an area of light, the brightness of the light and the rainbow colors of the halo seem more intense. Chronic glaucoma. Choroiditis. Iritis.

Face

Barber's itch.

Female

Excessive menses and long intervals between menses. Sex drive increased. Loss of libido, genital deficiency and evil-smelling sweating from the genital region. Menses late and prolonged.

Food

Persistent feeling of hunger, despite constant feeling of nausea. Appetite increases, constant need to eat. Loss of appetite with aversion to food and strangling feeling. Aversion to eggs and meat.

Head

Pulsating headaches, as if the skull would burst. Congestion in the head. Headache, as if wearing a helmet, going from the eyes towards the occiput, (glaucoma).

PAGE 1504

Heart

Anxious oppression, radiating to left shoulder and neck. Palpitations with congestion to head. Tobacco heart. Angina pectoris. Irregular action, disturbed rhythm due to gas, feeble in nervous hysterical patients. Myocardial degeneration, failing compensation. Hypotension. Sparteine for water-logged cases, cannot lie down. Here it produces much comfort.

Kidneys

Drawing pains in the kidneys with colic pains. Very profuse, bright foaming urine, then burning in the pudendum. Increased urination. Frequent need to urinate at night, especially around 5 a.m. Diabetes insipidus. Bedwetting. Hydronephrosis. Albuminuria.

Limbs

All the muscles are painful, as if stiff. Deadness of right arm and fingers. Fidgets in the legs, which prevent him from falling asleep. Drawing joint pains. Sudden pains, regularly in the sciatic nerve. Nocturnal pain in the hips and sacrum, left shoulder, left elbow and fingers of the right hand. Neuralgic pains, beginning on the right side, moving towards the left and diminishing on the right. Sciatic. Chronic inflammation of the hip. Chilblains. Strumous edema of the legs. Acrocyanosis.

Lungs

Asthma.

Male

Loss of libido, genital deficiency and evil-smelling sweating from the genital region.

Mouth

Vesicles on the lips and mouth.

Nose

Tickling in the nose with frequent sneezing. Nostrils blocked alternately. Nasal secretions, streaked with blood and abrasion of the nasal orifices. Small new growths on the nasal wall. Hay fever. Ozaena. Maxillary sinusitis.

Rectum

Alternating of diarrhea and constipation. Tenesmus, ameliorated by emission of wind. Colic, then bright acrid foaming stools followed by burning in anus. Stools yellow, glairy with tenesmus. Stools hard like balls, covered with mucus and mixed with a frothy diarrhea. Hemorrhoids with splinter-like pain.

Skin

Small vesicles, extremely irritating. Eczematous eruption, both damp and dry. Infiltration and bluish coloring in the joints of the toes. Copious nocturnal sweating with a strong odor. Hair stiff, dandruff. Loss of hair in patches. Allergic eruptions. Urticaria. Folliculitis. Boils. Pityriasis. Alopecia. Dysidrosis. Adenitis of the sweat glands. Impetigo. Acne rosacea.

Sleep

Insomnia. Sleep light, easily woken by noise. Sleep disturbances: sleep long in coming with abundant ideas or with waking between 3 a.m. and 5 a.m. Great need for sleep, spends a large part of the day in bed. On waking, feels tired and has the impression of not having slept enough. Dreams pleasant and colorful. Dreams at times, about disappearances, murders, deaths.

Stomach

Ptosis of the stomach and intestines. Dyspepsia. Aggravation of stomach ache by food.

Temperature

Sensitive to the cold, worse in the evening, feeling of head, sweating, numbness.

Throat

Irritation of the larynx with dry cough, coming from the throat. Tickling in the throat. Acute and chronic laryngitis.

Comments

Saroth. has weakness of the senses and body. Sensation of uneasiness and cold, which is worrying, only the head needs fresh air. Sensation of coldness, except for the head, which is better in fresh air.

Pain in the cardiac region and rhythmic anomalies. Palpitations, especially at night and when resting, but also from slight exertion. Pulse accelerated. Violent cardiac pulsations, which shake the whole body. Pains and cardiac palpitations with tingling and feeling of soreness, especially when lying on the left side. Extra systole, notices the irregularity of the contractions. Left ventricular cardiac deficiency.

Angina pectoris. Rhythmic anomaly. Basedow's heart. Aortitis. Bubbling sensation in the head.

PAGE 1505

Precordial constriction with anguish. Rheumatic pain, moving from right to left. Sudden pain in the left sciatic nerve around 10 p.m. Sleep long in coming. Hollow sensation in the stomach and abdominal repletion.

Compare

(1) Kalm. - Pains along the nerves from the center to the periphery and from top to bottom. Sudden pain, which moves around. Palpitations, worse when lying on the left side. Pulse slow.

(2) Spig. - Violent palpitations with oppression and anxiety. Must lie on the right side with the head high.

(3) Iber. - Violent palpitations at the least exertion. Pulse full, irregular. Aggravated in a warm room and when lying on the left side.

SOURCES

Boericke. Julian.

Sarracenia purpurea

(pitcher plant)

Pharmacy

Sarr. *Sarracenia purpurea*. Pitcher plant. N. O. Sarraceniaceae. Grows in boggy places from Canada southward. Tincture of fresh plant. Tincture of root. Contains a very active proteolytic enzyme. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

Herbal

The use of the Pitcher Plant in small-pox is a discovery of the Indians of North America, the spotted appearance of the plant probably suggesting a resemblance to the disease. Hale has collected much confirmatory evidence of its power to antidote the small-pox poison.

A proving by T. C. Duncan, Thomas and others brought out symptoms of fever, backache, headache and gastric disturbance. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sarracenia purpurea is a remedy for variola. Visual disorders. Congestion to head with irregular heart action. Chlorosis. Sick headache, throbbing in various parts, especially in neck, shoulders and head, which feels full to bursting. Feels dull and heavy, sweats freely. Insensibility of right side, paralysis of hearing and smell.

Debility, heavy, languid. Dull, heavy, sore feeling in all bones. Phlegmonous swelling with a rosy tint on various parts. Unrefreshed though slept soundly.

Clinical

Back, pains. Bones, pains. Borborygmus. Constipation. Coxalgia. Diarrhea. Eruptions, scrofulous. Femur, pains. Herpes. Influenza. Lumbago. Psoriasis. Small-pox. Vision, disordered.

Modalities

Symptoms generally better in fresh air and better out of bed. Worse about midnight and at 3 p.m. Worse in the morning. Worse rising from lying. Worse trying to walk. Worse in stormy weather. Open air causes chilliness, hands and feet cold, causes head to be hot and sore and feel full. Cold air causes to feel chilly and worse bone pains.

Symptoms

MIND

Melancholy. Anxious about everything. Great depression of spirits with frontal headache. Dullness of mind. Forgetful. Loss of memory with the headache. Difficult to concentration. Alternate apathy and intellectual activity.

Abdomen

Transient pains in bowels. Bloated about navel. Borborygmi and some pain in bowels with constipation, dry throat.

Back

Pains shooting in zig-zag course from lumbar region to middle of scapula. Weak between the shoulders. Warm sensation passed up back into head. Back weak, wants to lean on something. Deep-seated pain in back. Pain and soreness in sacrum.

Chest

Pains in third and fourth ribs, with great apprehension of heart disease. Pain in angle or ribs. Soreness of pectoralis major.

Ears

Ringling in ears. Sticking pains deep in right ear, transient but recurring often, same in left ear. Intense earache, fears he will lose his senses. Swelling of parotids.

Eyes

Photophobia. **Eyes feel swollen and sore.** Pain in orbits. Black objects move with the eye.

Face

Face flushed. Heat and redness of face. Face pale with heat and chill alternating. Erysipelatous swelling of face. Miliary eruption. Scaly herpes on face. Intense neuralgic pains from temples to jaws.

PAGE 1506

Female

Watery or milky leucorrhea, foul-smelling, with spasmodic pains in uterus. Pulsative pains in womb with swelling as if from a tumor or dropsy. Uterus swollen as if full of cysts. Cervix swollen, hot. Miliary eruption and heat in vulva. Bloody discharge at other times menstrual period, as during menopause.

Food

Hungry all the time, even after a meal. Appetite unusually active. Little appetite, but what is eaten agrees. Great desire to sleep during eating.

Head

Light feeling in head. Sensation as if he had received a knock on the head, drowsiness and staggering gait. As if head were split.

Heart

Feeling of congestion about head, with irregularity of heart's action. Congestion to chest, heavy feeling about heart.

Kidneys

Urine phosphatic. Urine scanty, limpid.

Limbs

Limbs weak, bruised pain in knees and hip-joints. Bones in arm pain. Limbs cold when still, as from poor circulation. Weakness of limbs with paralytic debility. Pains and soreness in diaphyses of all long bones.

Lungs

Tuberculosis and bronchial disorders. Hemoptysis, thick cough, continual tickling in larynx and bronchi. Cough with desire to vomit, and vomiting. Paroxysms of suffocation and nosebleed. Hard cough, shaking chest and bowels. Expectoration of mucus, tenacious, filamentary, with a bitter, putrid, oily taste.

Mouth

Tongue is dry, coated brownish white. Mouth dry, lips and mouth parched. Toothache at night in bed, from least contact, and cold air.

Nose

Fetid smell. Nosebleed nearly producing fainting. Fluent coryza with cold chills and loss of smell.

Foul-smelling, green, yellowish, or bloody discharges. Nose swollen, red, with pressure and pulsation at root.

Rectum

Much flatus. First part of stool natural, last diarrhea. Much tenesmus, dysenteric diarrhea. Stools very hard, covered with mucus, and dark. Stool copious, dark, fetid, evacuated with great straining, morning. Rectum and anus swollen and inflamed.

Morning diarrhea, faint after stool.

Sensations

Left eye as if congested. Heat in face as if on fire. Swelling in womb as if from a tumor or dropsy. Uterus swollen as if full of cysts. As if bones of leg were too thick.

Skin

Eruptions similar to crusta lactea. Small-pox, aborts the disease, arrests pustules. Herpes. Psoriasis. Scrofulous eruptions.

Sleep

Sleepy in daytime, sleep disturbed by strange and frightful dreams. Awakes early in a fright with urging to urinate.

Stomach

Empty, hungry feeling, for he can keep nothing in his stomach. Burning pains in stomach with palpitations and contraction. Sleepy during meals. Copious, painful vomiting.

Pinching pain in stomach, it feels distended and torn.

Temperature

Feverish and shaking chills, worse morning. General chills between shoulder-blades. Chills, heat, and sweat, 5 p.m. Skin hot and dry. Hands hot, warm all over. Head and body warm. Perspires freely.

Throat

Throat dry, not better by tea or water.

Vertigo

Vertigo with cramps in neck, worse at night.

Comments

Hering quotes these instances of Sarr. action: (1) A woman far advanced in pregnancy was cured of small-pox with Sarr. 3c, 6c and 9c, delivery being accomplished during her convalescence, the infant bearing on its body numerous red blotches indicating that it had been affected with the disease.

PAGE 1507

(2) An infant a few months old was attacked with a grave form of small-pox with variolous angina so severe that it was with difficulty it could take the breast, the mother took Sarr. 3c, 6c and 9c and continued to nurse the infant, which promptly recovered, the mother not taking the disease.

(3) In an epidemic occurring in the environs of Wavre, Sarr. was given to two thousand persons living in the very middle of the disease and coming in constant intercourse with it, but all who took Sarr. escaped during the same epidemic two hundred cases were treated with Sarr. without a death.

Bilden, who used the 1x tincture in an epidemic with success, concludes that Sarr. is to small-pox what Gels. is to bilious fever.

Hale quotes Surgeon-Major C. G. Logie's (allopath) account of his experience with Sarr. (decoction probably) in small-pox:

"Four of the cases in my hospital have been severe confluent cases. They have throughout the disease all been perfectly sensible, have had excellent appetites, been free from pain and have never felt weak. The effects of this medicine, which I have carefully watched, seemed to arrest the development of the pustules, killing, as it were, the virus from within, thereby changing the character of the disease and doing away with pitting."

A number of eye symptoms appeared in the provings and Sarr. has cured disordered vision.

A case of "phlyctenoid herpes" has also been reported cured by it. Extreme lassitude and pains in the bones were prominent in the provings. The right side was more affected than the left.

Sarr. has the empty, hungry, sinking sensation of the anti-psorics. Dryness of mouth and throat. Weak feeling in the arms. Very sensitive to cold air. Faint after stool. There is bladder and rectal tenesmus. Stool smells of musk.

Compare

(1) In small-pox, Ant-t., Merc., Vaccin., Variol., Maland.

(2) In bone pains, Eup-per.

Relations

Antidoted by: Podo.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Sarsaparilla officinalis

(wild liquorice)

Pharmacy

Sars. Sarsaparilla officinalis. Smilax. Wild Liquorice. The rhizome of several species of Smilax. N. O. Smilacaceae, by some classed as a sub-order of the Liliaceae. Triturations and tincture of the dried rhizome. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

Herbal

The dried root or rhizome of Sarsaparilla, as imported is of the thickness of a goose quill, many feet in length, reddish brown, scent less, mucilaginous in taste, feebly bitter, faintly acrid.

According to Mile it is diaphoretic tonic, alterative. It is given in scrofula and secondary syphilis and the concomitants of these diseases, such as ulcers, cutaneous eruptions, nodes indurated glands, decay, necroses, joint swellings and rheumatism often improve under a protracted course of it. Some think it a kind of restorative after an exhausting course of Mercury.

This well summarizes the ancient reputation of Sars. as a "blood purifier," which Hahnemann's proving has amplified and put on a fixed scientific basis. Sars. is "restorative" after over-dosing with Merc., because it is a homeopathic antidote to Merc.

Sars. has cured fig warts and those needing it have a marked tendency to emaciation, moist eruptions about the genitals or between the scrotum and thighs, retraction of nipples in those of cancerous inheritance or constitution.

PAGE 1508

Homeopathic

Sarsaparilla was used as a restorative and blood purifier after exhausting course of mercury. It covers the syphilitic, sycotic and psoric constitutions.

Sars. chief center of action is on the genito-urinary organs, skin, bones, right lower extremity. Kidney colic, marasmus and periosteal pains due to venereal disease. Urinary symptoms well marked.

Marasmus, emaciation. Parts feel screwed together. Nightly bone pains. Pains shoot in different directions and are accompanied by depression and anxiety. As if salt were put upon the wound. Very sore gouty nodes. Rheumatism. Clears the complexion. Eruptions following hot weather and vaccinations, boils and eczema. Scratching causes itching to begin in another place, causes eruption on forehead to become humid.

Clinical

Asthma. Bedwetting. Bladder disorders. Bones disorders. Breast, scirrhous. Bright's disease. Stones. Menopause. Constipation. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Dysuria.

Eruptions. **Eyes** disorders. Faintness. Glands, enlarged. Gonorrhea. Gout. Gravel. Hands, chapped. Headache. Hernia. Herpes of prepuce. Hiccough. Intermittents. Kidney colic. Marasmus. Masturbation, effects. Melancholia. Mercury, abuse. Mycosis. Nipples, retracted. Plica polonica. Cracks skin. Rheumatism, gonorrheal. Seborrhoea. Spermatic cords, swelling. Spermatorrhea. Strangury. Syphilis. Ulcers. Warts.

Constitutions

It is both anti-syphilitic and anti-sycotic. It is suited to children with faces like old people and enlarged abdomens to dark-haired persons to lithic or sycotic diathesis. It is suited to thin, frail, shriveled, old looking persons, especially children with enlarged abdomen.

Planets: Venus, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from uncovering neck and chest. Standing improves difficult urination. Warmth better. Worse at the close of urination. Worse from cold, wet, dampness at night.

Worse from suppressed gonorrhoea, motion, going up and down stairs. Worse after urinating, when yawning in spring, before menses. Worse by touch, pressure, tight clothes, scratching. Sitting worse.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression and anxiety from pain. Thinking about the food he has been eating causes nausea. Sensitive, easily offended. Ill humored and taciturn. Despondent, gloomy without any cause.

Abdomen

Much flatus, cholera infantum. Colic and backache at the same time with diarrhea. Rumbling and fermentation. Rumbling with sensation of emptiness. Moist eruptions and soreness in groin before menses.

Back

Emaciation of neck. Pain from small of back down the spermatic cord after emission. Backache with colic.

Breasts

Sore, shriveled breasts. Nipples retracted or cracked, small and shriveled. Nipples retracted. before menses.

Ears

Words reverberate in ear to the root of nose.

Eyes

Foggy vision worse seminal emission. Itch like eruptions on eyelids.

Face

Yellow, wrinkled, old looking. Eruptions on face and upper lip. Eruptions on face, worse during menses.

Female

Menses late and scanty. Dysmenorrhea, with retracted nipples or sore breast. Moist eruption in right groin before menses.

Head

Pains cause depression. Shooting pain from above right temporal region. Pains from occiput to eyes or to root of nose. Periosteal pains due to venereal disease. As of a painful tight band around the head. Scalp sensitive. Moist eruption on scalp. Crusta lactea beginning in face. Itching and humid eruption of forehead.

PAGE 1509

Kidneys

Bladder distended and tender. Tenesmus of bladder. Pain from right kidney downward. Urging to urinate before menses. Severe pain at conclusion of urination. Gravel. Kidney colic. Child screams before and while passing urine. Kidney colic and painful urination in infants. Sand on diaper.

Can pass urine only when standing. Urine dribbles while sitting. Urine passes in thin, feeble stream. Pain at meatus. Urine scanty, slimy, flaky, sandy, pus, bloody. Crusty urinary sediment. Air passes from bladder during urination. Pain in urethra going back to abdomen. Jerking along the urethra. Pus in urine.

Limbs

Affections of any kind in general in right lower limb. Paralytic, tearing pains. Trembling of hands and feet. Burning on sides of fingers and toes. Deep cracks on fingers and toes worse sides. Ulcerated finger tips. Cutting sensation under nails. Rheumatism, bone pains, worse at night. Deep cracks on fingers and toes, burn under nails. Tetter on hands, ulceration around ends of fingers. (Psor.) Cutting sensation under nails. (Petr.) Rheumatic pains after gonorrhoea.

Male

Genitals moist and offensive. Intolerable stench on genitals. Semen bloody. Spermatic cord, painful after emission, swollen after unrequited sexual excitement. Herpetic eruption on genitals. Jerking along urethra. Itching on scrotum and perineum. Syphilis, squamous eruption and bone pains.

Mouth

Aphthae, salivation. Offensive breath. Pain in jaw worse bending head back. Tongue white, aphthae, salivation, metallic taste, no thirst.

Nose

Stoppage for years. Swelling at the root of nose.

Rectum

Sand in stools. Cholera infantum. Obstinate constipation with frequent want to urinate.

Sensations

As if in a dream. As of a great weight in head. Buzzing as if a large bell had been struck in head. As if he had been hit with a hammer on top of head. As if breath were stopped by a spasm. Breast-bone as if bruised. As if chest were too short. As if tips of fingers ulcerated or as if salt were put on a wound. Limbs as if paralyzed.

Skin

Itching scaly spots. Rash from exposure to open air, dry, itching, comes on in spring, becomes crusty. Emaciated, shriveled, skin lies in folds (Abrot., Sanic.) Dry, flabby. Herpetic eruptions, ulcers. Cracks, skin cracked on hands and feet. Skin hard indurated. Summer cutaneous disorders. Irritating pus. Copper colored eruptions. Ecchymoses in old age. Edema. New skin cracks and burns.

Sleep

Yawning. Complaints concomitant to yawning. Worse when yawning. Sleep early in evening. Nocturnal sleeplessness and frequent waking. Frightful dreams with frequent starts.

Stomach

After a meal, sensation of emptiness, as while fasting or else nausea or disgust when thinking of what has been eaten. Drinking water causes vomiting.

Temperature

Chill starts from region of bladder to back. Influenza.

Comments

The chief localities of the action of Sars. are: The urinary organs, genitals, rectum, skin and bones, right lower extremity, right lower side inner one-sided head.

Grimmer writes: Ulcers, cutaneous eruptions, nodes indurated glands, decay, necroses, joint swellings and rheumatism often improve under a persistent course of this remedy.

Sars. has cured scirrhus of the breast and many cases of inverted nipples. It has drastic action on the urinary tract and kidneys, causing stone formation in both kidneys and bladder with painful dysfunction of those organs, one outstanding symptom is inability to pass urine freely except in a standing position.

Sycotic headaches beginning at the back of head, coming forward and settling at root of nose with ensuing swelling of nose. Warmth in general relieves, warm diet aggravates, cold diet relieves, warm room aggravates the vertigo, washing aggravates. Bread and yawning aggravates, seminal emissions without during caresses.

In the urinary sphere there are symptoms which are very severe and also peculiar: There is great pain at end of urination, just as the urine ceases to flow.

PAGE 1510

Inability to pass water freely except in the standing position, when sitting in only dribbles, excessive pain in urethra which may run back into abdomen, passage of gravel which looks like gray sand.

Many cases of kidney colic and dysuria in infants with passage of sand have been cured with Sars. Gonorrhoea and the effect of suppressed gonorrhoea have also been cured with it,

herpes, spermatorrhea with swollen cords. In the female generative sphere it has many symptoms on painful and disordered menstruation.

A peculiar symptom is "moist eruption in right groin before menses." There are moist eruptions also on scrotum and thighs of the male and offensive odor about genitals in both sexes. The semen may be bloody. In all cases if the other symptoms are associated with the peculiar urinary symptoms of Sars., this will be a strong corroborative indication. The skin is severely affected by Sars.

One of its popular uses is for "clearing the complexion." When it succeeds it is by virtue of its similarity, for Clarke has seen a very extensive crop of blotches produced by it in a young lady. Sars. produces herpetic eruptions in all parts and tettery eruptions, moist and dry. Cracks. Itch-like eruptions prone to appear in spring. Itching eruption on forehead during menses. It causes great emaciation, causing the skin to be shriveled and lie in folds.

Farrington gives these indications: (1) Sycotic eruption, little spots scarcely raised above the skin often scaling a little, but looking like the roseola of syphilis and itching intolerably, worse in spring.

(2) Moist eruption on scalp, the pus from which causes inflammation of any part it touches. (3) Sycotic headache, beginning at back of head, coming forward and settling at root of nose with swelling of nose.

(4) Moist eruption about genitals or between scrotum and thighs.

Sars. has many symptoms relative to the female breast and scirrhus of the breast has been cured with it.

The nipples are soft, unexcitable, they are retracted and cannot be made to come out. Retraction of the nipples is a suspicious sign even when there is no appearance of tumor and Sars. should be helpful in patients of cancerous history when this condition is present.

This shriveling of the nipples is part of the shriveling withering, wrinkling and hanging in folds which characterizes the skin generally.

With Sar., Skinner cured many cases of retraction or flattening of the nipple in nursing women. On two occasions with high potencies of Sars. he enabled a lady to nurse her child when it was utterly hopeless without the simillimum.

Sar. has the "sinking" sensation of the great anti-psorics. There is general sensitiveness. Pains shoot in different directions. Anxiety accompanies the pains of Sars. and the pains causes depression.

Compare

(1) Berb., Lyc., Nat-m., Petr., Sassafras.

(2) Saururus - Lizard's tail - irritation of kidneys, bladder, prostate and urinary passages. Painful and difficult urination, cystitis with strangury.

(3) Cucurbita citrullus - Watermelon, infusion of the seed acts promptly in painful urination with constriction and backache, relieves pain and stimulates flow.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell., Merc. It antidotes: Merc. Compatible: Hep., All-c., Phos., Rhus-t., Sulph., Sep. Complementary: Merc., Sep.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Saururus cernuus

(lizard's tail)

Pharmacy

Saur. Saururus cernuus. Lizard's tail. N. O. Piperaceae. The entire plant including the root is macerated in twice its weight of alcohol. Historical dose: All potencies.

PAGE 1511

History

The Saur. plant is an indigenous perennial found in swampy localities in some parts of the United States and has been and is still used in domestic practice for those conditions for which Dr. Phares commends it. The Saururus seems to be quite as important and useful a remedy in its sphere as is Passiflora and one quite worthy of a thorough proving.

Planets: Venus.

Homeopathic

Dr. Phares used Saur. for years with marked success in all irritation and inflammation of the kidneys, bladder, prostate and urinary passages. Phares considered it peculiarly adapted to all such cases if they were attended by strangury or painful difficult urination.

Dr. Phares used the remedy both externally and internally and he found that the stomach was very tolerant of the rather heroic doses he prescribed.

Clinical

Cystitis. Kidneys, disorders. Prostate, disorders

Compare

(1) Canth., Berberis vulg.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

Scammonium

(scammony)

Pharmacy

Scam. Scammonium. Convolvulus scammonia. Scammony. N. O. Convolvulaceae. Triturations of the dried milky juice of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Scam. is a drastic cathartic, producing copious watery evacuations and griping a good deal. Sprengel records a case of fatal poisoning in an infant whose mother took a large quantity of Scam. and herself suffered no effects. Scam. must be compared with Jalap., another purging convolvulus. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Scam. has sudden vomiting and copious green stools, distention and sensitiveness of abdomen and death in an infant whose nursing mother took a large dose of Scam. and herself experienced no symptoms.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Gastro-enteritis.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Distention and sensitiveness of abdomen. Violent pain and rapid succession of stools, leaving inactivity of lower intestines for several days.

Rectum

Copious green stools. Loose evacuation of feces with slight pain in stomach. Rapid succession of stools.

Stomach

Sudden vomiting. Pain in stomach with the bowel movements. Inflammation of mucous membrane attended with loss of appetite and headache.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Scarlatinum

(scarlet fever nosode)

Pharmacy

Scarl. Scarlatinum. The nosode of Scarlatina. Scarlet Fever. Historical dose: All potencies, 30c to 200c.

History

Scarl. has been used like other nosodes, for the prevention and for cure of the disease from which it takes origin. **Planets:** Mars, Venus.

Homeopathic

Scarlatininum's well-known affinity for the skin, throat and kidneys suggests its applicability for disorders of those organs.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Nephritis. Scarlet fever. Skin disorders. Throat, sore.

Comments

Zinke reports the clinical observation regarding an angina with hyperthermia as follows: Profound asthenia and infectious look. Grave hyperthermia of tonsils swollen, pillars, the uvula dark red, the submaxillary glands swollen, painful. The patient suffered from Scarlatina treated by Penicillin. Since that time the general condition is bad and every year.

Prescription: Scarl. 12x, twice 2 globules the first day. Immediate amelioration which the patient had not had till then. Repeated once 12 and 14 days after one dose of Scarl. 30x.

Cured.

PAGE 1512

Compare

(1) Apis, Ars., Rhus-t., Morbill., Diphtherinum.

Relations

Bell. is the nearest analog and should be its antidote and the various Mercuries come next.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Schinus molle

Pharmacy

Schin. Schinus molle. N. O. Anacardiaceae. Tincture of leaves and berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Allen says Schinus is an evergreen shrub, native of Mexico and South America and frequently cultivated in Southern California under the names "Pepper tree" and "Chili pepper." **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

The Schin. symptoms were observed by Dr. P. W. Poulson on a young lady who ate a few berries after dinner and on himself. Poulson ate leaves as well as berries and he had heartburn, griping in liver and "a kind of drawing sensation a in the spinal cord and cerebellum."

Clinical

Diarrhea. Esophagus, dryness. Flatulence. **Heart**burn. Liver, pain. Spinal cord, drawing. Vomiting.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Rolling and flatulence in the bowels and a griping sensation in the liver.

Back

Drawing sensation as in the spinal cord and cerebellum.

Rectum

Painless diarrhea following painful vomiting. Profuse diarrhea continuing all night.

Stomach

Long continued vomiting, "as if all the bowels would be emptied out", vomiting very painful, as the vomiting subsided diarrhea came on, the diarrhea being painless.

Heartburn, dryness of esophagus.

Compare

Anac., Rhus, Comoc.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Scirrhinum

(cancer nosode)

Pharmacy

Scir. Scirrhinum. Durum. Carcinominum. The nosode of Scirrhus Cancer. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Burnett is the authority for this nosode. He proved it on himself and produced "a tremendous sinking at the navel," which he regarded as a keynote for its use. Scirr. has aided the cure of many cases of breast tumor in Burnett's hands.

With Scirrhinum, Burnett cured a man of hard glands which appeared on the left side of the neck after other glands had been removed by the patient's brother, a surgeon. Hemorrhages and varicose veins of legs and feet with purple points, have also been cured by Burnett with Scirr.

Homeopathic

This cancer nosode corresponds to the cancerous diathesis, cancer of the breast with enlarged glands. Many such cases have been cured with this remedy by Burnett and many other homeopathic physicians.

Scir. is a valuable intercurrent remedy to be given during the course of the broad constitutional treatment, enhancing and complementing the action of the other indicated remedies.

Clinical

Breast, cancer. Cancer. Glands, enlarged. Hemorrhages. Varicose veins. Worms.

Constitutions

Cancerous diathesis. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

The time of aggravation of Scir. is from 5 to 6 p.m. and irregularly on through the night.

Comments

A patient to whom Burnett had given Scirr. mentioned to him that it had caused the passage of an enormous number of thread worms. On this hint Burnett gave it with great success in many cases of this troublesome complaint.

In inveterate cases where Cina and Teucr. have given little relief, Scirr. has wrought a great change for the better.

PAGE 1513

Compare

(1) Con., Carc.

(2) In helminthiasis, Cina, Teucr., Sulph., Sabal.

(3) Sinking sensation, Sulph., Sep., Hell., Hydr.

(4) In cancer, Con., Hydr., Phyt., Sang., Carc., Cund., Ars.

SOURCES

Clarke. Grimmer.

Scleranthus annuus

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Scleranthus. Scleranthus annuus. The flowering sprigs are placed in a bowl of water and left in the sun for several hours. The water is strained subsequently and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Scleranthus belongs to the group of For Those who Suffer Uncertainty as classified by Bach. The other remedies in this group are Cerato, Gentian, Gorse, Hornbeam and Wild Oat. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Scleranthus treats states of indecisiveness and vacillation between options. The body is marked by a changeability of symptoms as well. Symptoms may alternate between mental, emotional and physical states. Conversion disorder, as when the body expresses an emotional need. There may be quick changes in weight.

Scleranthus can help alleviate travel sickness due to disturbance in equilibrium. After head injuries (Hornbeam, Mustard, Wild Oat), when the mind is imbalanced or over-stimulated, with a sense of chaos, Scleranthus can help give mental calm and restore the mind's ability to be in charge, to regain an overview, (Elm).

Susceptibility to lung tuberculosis and a state of prolonged indecisiveness, usually in regard to a vital decision, has been found to precede the onset of illness.

Here, indecisiveness resembles a dead-lock with possible impairment of breathing which could lay the ground for a lung infection. The free flow of breath also has been found to be in a person receiving ambiguous attention. Vacillating between feeling loved and rejected.

Scleranthus is of use also in the treatment of bipolar disorders, as in manic-depressive states, in dissociative personality disorders, such as multiple personality disorder and in conversion disorder (Chicory, Heather). Hysterical neurosis when symptoms vacillate between extremes.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Scleranthus state, the mind is swinging back and forth between two or sometimes several options. It is unable to come to a satisfying decision which deems right. Inner certainty. A decision is then made, one option dropped and the other embraced shortly. The decision is discarded again and one swings back to the other side to repeat the whole process.

The mind becomes preoccupied, over stimulated with internal arguments, disoriented and exasperated. Dread about possibly making the wrong choice paralyzes the mind.

Scleranthus is also the indicated remedy for those over stimulated by details and cares. The remedy also helps those unable to decide on a certain occupation or form of activity. The remedy is indicated in mental over stimulation and confusion. Inability to calm the mind in response to impressions.

Emotional instability, Capriciousness and mood swings. One minute, there is crying, the next brings laughter. There is incentive and enthusiasm in regard to a certain idea, when suddenly disinterest asserts itself. One becomes too easily impressed and overreacts. The emotional state of those caught in a serious decision making process.

Dread at the thought of making the wrong choice. Feels overwhelmed and feeling inadequate.

SOURCES

Bach.

PAGE 1514

Scolopendra morsitans

(centipede)

Pharmacy

Scol. The Centipede. Scolopendra morsitans. The insect is triturated with sugar of milk in the usual way. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The effects of Centipede bites have been observed on several persons. Swelling, pain inflammation and gangrene of the bitten part with appearance like malignant pustule in one case, were constant symptoms. Vomiting and precordial anxiety occurred.

In one fatal case the paroxysms of vomiting increased in intensity until the child in a convulsive struggle ceased to breathe. In the case of a man bitten in the arm by a centipede, reported in Nashville Journal of Medicine, 1870, among the striking symptoms was no perspiration in the arm for three months. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Dr. Sherman of California reports the following symptoms as prominent in a woman bitten by a centipede: Vertigo with blindness, worse in the morning. Nausea and vomiting, unable to retain either food or liquid.

Terrible pain in back and loins, spasmodic and irregular, at times extending down the limbs. Pains returned every few days for three weeks, commencing in the head and going out at the toes. "Resembled labor pains as nearly as anything I ever saw."

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Convulsions. Malignant pustule.

Symptoms

Head

Headache. Vertigo.

Heart

Precordial anxiety.

Limbs

Arm greatly swollen, erysipelatous blush extending half over arm, black dotted impression in two rows, no perspiration on right arm for three months.

Skin

A large red spot, becoming black in the middle. The condition resembled a malignant pustule and was associated with swelling of lymphatic glands. Violent itching, followed by violent pain in bitten part.

Stomach

Nausea. Vomiting of a pale yellow, glairy matter, continued at short intervals with increasing violence, until the child in a convulsive struggle ceased to breathe.

Temperature

No perspiration of right arm for three months.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Clarke.

Scorpio europaeus

(scorpio europaeus)

Pharmacy

Scor. Scorpio europaeus. Scorpion (several species). androctonus amurreuxi helbraeu. N. O. Scorpionida. Class, Arachnida. Tincture of living animals. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The Scorpion was a major remedy in ancient Egyptian medicine. A proving of Scorpion is written in the medical papyruses, which give a vivid description of Isis allowing herself to be stung to determine the effects of the medicine. Scorpion stings are attended with a certain amount of danger, especially to children. A proving on a middle eastern scorpion was conducted by Jeremy Sherr. Most provers were between age 25 to 40 years old. The symptoms are from the provings and effects of stings. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Pain and swelling of the injured part are first experienced and constitutional symptoms follow. These include sleepiness, prostration and possibly tetanus. Strabismus has been observed in some cases and the pupils are dilated.

Bitten part much swollen with violent pains lasting from one to three days. Heat and pain at bitten spot, sleepiness, sneezing, restlessness, later, abundant saliva, meteorism, later, trismus or tetanus. Complete prostration.

Always acute pains in and diminished temperature of the part bitten.

Clinical

Salivation. Strabismus. Tetanus.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

dull and foggy. Mentally better while moving and walking. Anguish and worry.

Desired company and sympathy. Feels sorry for herself, better crying. Anxiety about health. Anxiety for no reason. Anxiety for self, friends and the world with continual sighing.

PAGE 1515

Averse to work. Tired and apathetic. Felt detached, very interested in little things.

Dreamy and detached. Felt disconnected from the human race, as if everyone were another species. Weariness and apathy. Felt depressed and destructive. Staring and dreamy, sits gazing out of the window. Aversion to things she usually enjoyed.

Very sensitive to music. Incredibly sensitive to noise, can't bear it. Despairing, tearful mood, could see no way out. Sadness and confusion, unable to see a solution to her problems. Sensitive to others' emotions. Sympathetic, took on other people's problems. Speech slurred, answered with difficulty. Indisposed to talk and averse to company. Hurried, runs everywhere. Extreme anguish and restlessness. Desire to be out in the country.

Very changeable moods, one moment extremely friendly, nice and amiable, then irritable. Incredible upsurge of energy, felt very high, then low, then high again. Great

swings of mood, better for eating. Clumsy. Accident prone. As if drunk, with increased sexual desire. Disappointed with people. Conversation difficult. Desired comfort and sympathy.

Panic stricken. Fear, as if something terrible would happen. Felt terror, panic, fear and that he could not cope. Absolutely terrified of dogs. Overwhelmed by terror, panic and fear. Full of fear when driving. Impatient watching others, wanted to speed them up. Time seemed to go slowly. Did everything in a hurry. Eating hurriedly.

Irritable, snappy, oversensitive to noise. Argumentative. Growled at her children. Angry with her children and family. Irritability, worse for noise and bright lights. Critical and irritable.

Desire to pick an argument or fight. Great hostility to those around him. Assertive, impatient, aggressive. Felt resentful and abused. Terrible uncontrollable temper.

Wanted to kill her husband and children. Horrible moods. Lack of concentration with

MIND

day dreaming and difficulty in mental exertion. blank when concentrating.

Unable to think of more than one thing at a time. Forgetful. Absent-minded. Memory very poor for recent events. Did not notice people he knew on the street, even though he knew them. Forgot what she had just done and wanted to do it again. Forgetful and could not perform her daily routines. Mistakes in writing and spelling.

Abdomen

Short, sharp, strong stabbing cramps below ribs. Clinching feeling of panic in abdomen, as if nearly had an accident. Ache in lower abdomen. Pains in intestines feel bruised and sore. Pain in morning, in a horizontal line in intestine, headache alternates with pain in the abdomen. Pain in liver, a deep stitch, worse exertion, movement, walking fast. Pain upper abdomen, above naval in the morning.

Back

Feeling of cold in back while in bed. Sudden and tremendous pain and stiffness. Pain, cramp and stiffness left side neck. Pain between scapulae extending down spine. Numbness and tingling middle edge of left scapula. Aching and bruised sensation in sacral region. Backache, worse sitting or beginning motion. Pain radiates to sides, radiates to pelvis, radiates to diaphragm. Feeling of weight in back as if the affected vertebrae were made of lead. Pain in one vertebra. Sharp pain in back, worse breathing deeply.

Breasts

Felt as if breasts were very big, held breasts, then walked around massaging breasts.

Chests

Anxiety in chest. Pressure, compression on chest, oppression as if a cushion were inside chest cavity, pressing organ down to spine. Pain left breast and lymph glands. Itching axilla. Sensation of expansion of chest.

PAGE 1516

Dreams

Oppressive dreams before waking, feeling of jealousy. Vague, troublesome dreams, later part of sleep. Amazing dreams. Dreams are confused. Dreams, angry, busy. Erotic dreams. Dreams of a car crash. Dreams of climbing ladders, bus steps, into house. Dreams of dracula, fearful, frightening. Dreams of guilt. Dreams of naked women. Dreams of being attacked and murdered. Dreams of past events, of childhood, parents.

Dreams of events not yet taken place. Dreams of violence. Dreams of water. Dreams of orange and red walls. Dreams of toilets and feces. Dreamed that she was chased. Dreams of people's heads chopped off, that she was weighing them.

Ears

Sharp pain in ears, down canal, as if a sharp pencil was pushed down into the ear. Pressure inside ears. Pain in left ear, extending to the jaw and moving to the back of the right ear. Aching in left ear. Discomfort, tickling and ringing in left ear. Itch in left meatus of ear. Wave-like sound within and around ears, worse at night. Loud ringing in the ears. Blocked ears, with slight deafness. Hearing dull, as if cotton wool in ears.

Eyes

Pupils dilated. Strabismus. Aversion to sunlight. **Eyes** water, red and smarting. **Eyes** sore and hot, eyelids inflamed. **Eyes** small, puffy, lusterless and tired. **Eyes** feel strained. Flashes of blue pin points on objects when suddenly moving head or bending down. Flashing ripples when closing eyes in bed. Focusing eyes difficult. Can focus on distant objects, but close objects are blurred. **Eyes** sticky, woke with eyes stuck together. Desire to close the eyes. **Eyes** are heavy, aching and tired.

Face

Cold sores. Face pale and hollow. Face pale, drained. Face pale, white. Face dark purple, rings round the eyes. Top lip cracked, burning at corners. Sore painful patch right hand corner of lip, as if would crack. Dry and cracked lips. Cracked lips bleeding after cold wind. Trismus. Jaw aches, worse movement of jaw.

Female

Pain dragging during menses worse than usual. Pain gathering, as if parts were in an iron grip, lasting one hour. Sharp, griping pain shooting from uterus to bowel. Pain during menstrual period, extending down back of legs. Pain bearing down during menses. Menses early. Menses short duration. Pink-brown vaginal discharge with dull dragging in sacral region. Sticky yellow vaginal discharge. Extremely passionate. Desire increased. Felt amorous in a giggly, sentimental way, as if drunk. Felt sexually aroused all day. Increased sexual desire which is purely physical rising from irritation of genitals. The genital area felt painfully oversensitive. Pressing pain in ovarian region on urinating, better urinating, worse pressure.

Food

Appetite increased even after a meal. Eats little but often. Loss of appetite. Aversion to food. Slight aversion to tobacco. Aversion to courgettes, which left an unpleasant taste and nausea. Craves chocolate. Desires crusty brown bread. Desires hot drinks. Desires milk. Desires warm milk which ameliorates. Desires raw vegetables, salad. Extreme thirst. Thirst, but does not drink. Thirst for cold drinks.

PAGE 1517

Head

Headache from the sun. Headache, better for alcohol. After exposure to cold wind, slight neuralgic pain in left occiput, extending to left jaw, worse inclining head forward. Dull pain in occiput and vertex, as of a tight cap. Tightness in occiput and general dullness in head. Sharp pressing pain, in left occiput, worse on listening intently, better for not concentrating. Pain from back of head to over left eye. Pain in left occiput sharp. Throbbing left temple over eye.

Headache in temples. Boring pain in right temple. Head feels delicate, worse sudden movement. Throbbing pain in right temple on movement, sensitive to touch. Slight throbbing, above and behind left temple. A feeling of pressure in the head, settling in the left temple. Headache alternating with nausea. Pain in the head with vomiting and shivering hands. Migraine during menses with very dim vision, vomiting and debility. Dull headache. Head pain poking on outside, worse bending forward. Dull congested feeling, upper left side of head. Itch in forehead. Head pain, vertex and forehead, feels hot. Heat and cold in the head at the same time. Head pain across vertex and sides. Sensation of pressure. Head pain across forehead, like a rope tightening with a feeling of weakness coming and going in waves.

Head pain, better lying flat on back with head over the side of the bed. Head pain, better lying with head raised. Head heavy, better cold, dry air. Crackling and creaking in head, behind ears and above neck, when walking in the cold wind. Numbness sides of head. Pain bridge of nose. Dull sensation between the eyes, better shutting the eyes. Head heavy, better shutting eyes. Pressure on the top of head, left side. Pain front and top of head. Sensation as if head rolling, eyes closing, difficulty applying self, tightness in head and mild heat, especially forehead. Pain, heaviness round head.

Heart

Palpitations on waking. Palpitations on lying down to sleep, violent heart best audible and visible. Felt heart pounding after urination.

Kidneys

Woke at night with desire to urinate, frequent urination, unfinished feeling, slight burning, dribbling after. Increased desire to urinate, more after lying down. Had to get up at night to urinate. Urge to urinate, passed a few drops with cutting pain in bladder and pubic dome. Frequent urination, large quantities. Urging to urinate, sudden, incomplete.

Passes drops after urinating, worse bending. Feeling of incontinence, had to hold on. Urine orange, pink. Bruised pain.

Limbs

Beaten sensation in bones and joints, especially large joints. Better stretching, worse movement, worse lying still. Bruised sensation in limbs. Felt as if he had 'flu'. Hands shivering in cold. Hands turn blue in cold. Feet icy cold. Heavy limbs, especially legs. Knees and ankles feel like jelly. Hands shaking. Shaking knees. Felt pins and needles in hands and arms, as of hot water on skin. Thighs burning and itching. Small boils on thighs. Jerking of left arm. Abscess in finger, below nail bed. Purple band under nails on nail bed. Numbness in hands and fingers. Stiff hands and hips. Pains stitching left upper shoulder. Sharp pains joints, worse exertion. Sensation as if had strained tendons. Limbs aching in the morning, thighs sore and heavy. Cramps in calves in bed at night. Sharp pain around ankle. Heels painful to stand. Pains in soles, very painful to stand and painful to walk. Awkward, drops things, trips easily. Desire to move and stretch during fever.

Lungs

Breathing difficult 9:00 p.m. , gradually worse, felt as if chest wouldn't expand properly. Had an urge to take deep breath, but couldn't. No pain, but felt as though muscles weren't working properly. Sensation that air goes to head. Unproductive cough, little mucus. Tickling cough. A dry cough.

Male

Increase in sexual power and desire. Thoughts of women from many years ago, that he had not seen for years. Sexual desire in presence of any woman. Felt as if he would explode with sexuality. Masturbated frequently. Intensely erotic dreams. Intense orgasms.

Mouth

Saliva abundant. Mouth dry as after alcohol. Mouth dry, metallic taste. Mouth wet, yet very thirsty. Mouth, taste strange when outside, and breathing through mouth. Ulcer on right inner cheek, white center.

Ulcer on the right side of mouth, a hard lump the size of a grain, stinging. Sensitive aching feeling in gums, lower right side at back of mouth. Sides of mouth sore.

PAGE 1518

Neck

Neck glands feel enlarged. Large, blind, rd spot on right side of neck. Pain in neck left side. Sharp pain left side of neck, moving to right side. Tension in neck and shoulders. Tension in the neck, with ache in lower back, worse sitting.

Nose

Frequent sneezing with nasal obstruction, coryza. Musty, catarrhal smell, as of an old book. Itch in nose, must poke and scratch. Sneezing, with pain in tooth. Coryza fluent. Bloody discharge on blowing nose. Post-nasal catarrh. Discharge clear, running. Discharge alternating sides. Discharge is thick, white, yellow. Discharge, worse warm room, better open air. Large red spots on nose.

Perspiration

Perspiration at night. Perspiration, morning, on waking. Perspiration, worse in a warm room. Perspiration, worse stress. Perspiration does not ameliorate. Perspiration profuse.

Rectum

Meteorism. Diarrhea, brick red. Hemorrhoids, painful, hard, swollen, worse walking, worse sitting. Diarrhea, explosive, hot, painful, smell of rank fish. Anus itching. Pain in anus, feels ill. Rectum raw, cracks radiating outwards and up crease to lower back. Better hot bathing and heat. Vesicles on anus, extremely sensitive, worse touch. Severe pain around anus and rectum, worse after stool, better pressure. Pain with desire to vomit. Better hot bath, worse touch. Pain shooting upwards Ñ prickling and sticking, prevents sleep. Urging constant and productive for stool. Urging for stool as if diarrhea would come on but it didn't. Gripes and rumbling, with burning sensation in anus. Dry stool, constipated, abdomen bloated. Very constipated, one difficult bowel motion a week. Stool hard, which is unusual. Constipated, wants to but can't.

Feeling of diarrhea in bowels and abdomen, as if diarrhea would explode. Bowel action greatly reduced from 3 to 4 times to 1 per day. Sensation of parts above rectum in an iron fist, closing in on parts and dragging them down. Better gentle motion, better bending double.

Skin

Skin pale. Skin red, sore, itching eruptions, worse 9 p.m. , better by midnight. Red, sore, painful itching on soles of feet and palms, around the veins, alternating sides or on both sides.

Sleep

Sleepiness. Tired, could do nothing, wanted to sleep, felt she should be busy, but couldn't. Utterly exhausted, could hardly stay awake. So lifeless, she could hardly think nor move. Could not remain awake enough to drive the car. Felt very tired, wanted to

rest, had three naps but remained tired, could not cope without frequent short sleeps. Very tired, needed longer than usual afternoon nap. Tired, morning, rises late. Unrefreshed sleep, slept till late. Woke feeling unrefreshed and black though slept well. Better after one half hour. Sleepy feeling, reluctant to get out of bed, exhausted. Very tired on waking. Sleepiness during day, could not keep eyes open. Tired and yawning. Tired. Slept in the afternoon. Very tired after evening meal, slept. Tired at night despite rest in day. Slept very deeply. Restless sleep. Great difficulty falling asleep on account of unpleasant pictures crowding in, became fearful. Wide awake till after midnight, although physically tired. Woke many times at night with sweating, feeling heavy and confused. Awoke early and could not get back to sleep. Woke at 5:00 a.m. , could not sleep. Woke more relaxed than for months. Slept on back during acute headache and vomiting episode (normally sleeps on side). Slept on abdomen without a pillow on left side of face with right arm curved around head. This felt most comfortable and lasted throughout the proving.

PAGE 1519

Stomach

Anxiety in stomach. Nausea. Felt unusually thirsty. Nausea and dizziness, worse orange juice, better hot drinks. Nausea beginning in stomach and progressing downwards, better eating. Nausea at thought of food, better after deciding not to eat. Nausea, worse exertion. Awoke with nausea and urging to stool. Felt absolutely dreadful, violent stomach pains, nausea and dizziness, lasting from 7:00 a.m. to 11:00 a.m. , better in the afternoon. Returning at 6:00 p.m. and lasting till 9:00 p.m. , then fine. Nausea better lying down, worse from motions, standing and sitting up. Nausea with lack of appetite and great thirst for warm drinks. Nausea in the afternoon and evening, after eating even small quantities. Nausea after fish, nausea after chicken. Nausea after eating egg yolk, almost vomited. Nausea from pain in anal cracks. Sickly pain, rising and falling, combined with hunger, better lying down. Vomiting and retching. Desire to vomit, but passed bile only. Nausea and vomiting, worse in a moving car. Vomited violently several times, an orange-red color which was similar to the color of his diarrhea. better for hot water bottle. Pain in the stomach. Slight discomfort in stomach above naval, with sharp pains. Short sharp, strong, stabbing pains and cramps below ribs, coming in spasms all through the day. Sensation as if stomach was screwed up into a ball which moved around. Empty belchings.

Teeth

Pain worse eating, worse cold food, worse cold drinks, worse cold air, better warmth.

Temperature

Fever at night, worse uncovering. During the fever, whole body bruised and sore, as if beaten. Unable to get comfortable in bed, had to change position frequently. Fever, very hot, perspires. Fever, hot and cold in turns. Fever, sudden onset. Chill with shivering and nausea. Chill with sensation of heat in forehead, eyes and lips. Skin hot to touch.

Chill in evening, felt shivery, especially around upper back, across shoulders and in anus. Felt feverish. Fever Ñ 'flu', sore throat radiating to ears, dryness in mouth, eyes and throat, tickling in throat, sneezing, nose running, clear phlegm, eyes heavy. Great thirst. Tired, lethargic, desires to lie down. Feels warm.

Throat

Sore throat. Sore throat in the evening, better by morning, better for beer. Throat feels rough, sore, better hot drinks. Prickling pain from throat to ear, worse empty swallowing and on waking, better warm drinks and hawking. Throat feels blocked, tickling and sore,

worse swallowing. Much swallowing. Had to swallow continually, a lump in the throat, without wanting to swallow. Desire to swallow, as if something stuck in the throat which she felt she could move externally. Uncomfortable sensation in throat with desire to swallow. Worse late afternoon and when annoyed. Frequent swallowing. Throat dry, painful on swallowing, worse speaking, with coarseness and cough. After sex, woke with dry throat and a cold. Dry throat with extreme thirst for cold water which ameliorates. Throat dry but thirstless. Throat dry with tickling on left side. Plugs of green catarrh in throat, worse in the evening and morning and better during the day. Thick and yellow catarrh in throat. Catarrh on tonsils, must clear throat. External throat sensitive to closing, which makes head feel hot.

Tongue

Pain in the tongue, sensation as if hot needles. Root of tongue and soft palate felt sore and enlarged, better for cold water. Tingling and numbness of tongue.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse first movement, better continued motion.

Comments

Less nervous before an event than usual. (curative). Hearing is acute. Menopausal panic attacks, with sweats and palpitations, worse lying in bed, better sitting up or walking around.

PAGE 1520

Desires cold drink. Desires fruit, especially oranges. Desire for white wine. Desires fresh air which ameliorates. Air, aversion to. Strong desire for air. Hot flushes, must get fresh air. Permanent tiredness and fatigue. Less dryness of skin (curative). Itch after bathing better (curative). Sleeplessness (cured). Woke very gently. (curative). Strong smell of coffee. Itching and soreness in vagina after intercourse (cured).

Small horny-like growth with spikes on right little toe. Severe pain, worse touch, worse pressure, could not wear shoes. Worse at 9:00 p.m. Palpitations on waking disappeared (curative). Frequent urination. (cured). Stiffness in morning improved (curative).

Although usually short sighted and astigmatic, he had short spells of immensely clear vision (cured symptom). Vision is acute, can see for miles. Things she would normally feel guilt about don't bother her, (cured).

Felt unusually well all day. Woke more relaxed and calm than for months, slept late. (throughout whole proving). Felt more energetic, self assertive and confident. She had lots of energy, worked hard and exercised. She was very bouncy and happy to be busy.

Felt good, happy, satisfied with life, happier and freer in her relationship. Felt expansive and good. Sense of being "centered". Felt euphoric, relaxed, "spaced out". Feeling extremely calm. Her patience surprised her. Extremely alert. Pretended to feel well, although sick.

A feeling of great energy and confidence, a magnetic state, his emotions were more intense than ever before. In his love affair, he surrendered to his feelings for the first time, and his girlfriend commented that this was the most intense relationship she had ever had.

Desired alcohol and drugs, a feeling of wanting to escape. It seemed as though he was a different person, very similar to the way he had been in adolescence, but in a much more powerful manner.

These emotions were so intense he wanted to rip his chest apart to let them out. He lost all control over his emotions, which seemed to come from a deep and distant part of himself, a darker side. He desired to continue the proving for the rest of his life.

Although he experienced acute nausea, headache and dizziness, he felt calm and happy, no upset by his illness, detached. Felt fed up with all activities he normally enjoyed. Felt detached from everything, as in a dream, reactions slowed down a lot. Feeling of separateness, usual sense of urgency gone. Felt detached from her stomach cramps. Felt she should be busy but couldn't.

Felt despondent and directionless in the evening. In the evening, felt as if in a numbness, "thoughts, feelings, buzzing and confusing me". I feel entirely alone, that I am viewing the world through one hole, for it all seems just a picture, and the rest of the world share a different view finder together. I don't want to join theirs though.

Stomach pain ameliorated as headache starts. Headaches and mental state ameliorated with appearance of sexual symptoms. Bright, all colors seemed. Nose, discharge yellow-orange. Vomit, orange-red. Diarrhea, brick red. Urine, pink-orange. Orange juice, aggravates. Stayed awake till early morning, brain racing, enjoyed himself tremendously.

Felt as if he had taken drugs. His friends thought so too. Desired drugs. Warm drinks ameliorate throat. Warm milk ameliorates. Alcohol ameliorates headache. Beer ameliorates throat. Coffee ameliorates. Cold food and drink aggravates pain in teeth. Eating ameliorates lethargy. Eating ameliorates swings of mood. Eating aggravates pain in teeth.

Hemorrhages on cutting herself, blood dark and clotted quickly. Heaviness feeling all over. Exhaustion, lethargy and fatigue. Exhausted, run down, better for fresh air. Lethargy worse during menses. Lethargy better shutting eyes. No strength, feels sagging all over, limp and weak.

PAGE 1521

Feet seem to drag. Lassitude evening, better lying down, better short sleep. Weakness with trembling.

Nausea worse for motion. Sitting or first movement aggravate backache. Walking aggravates vertigo. Walking and movement ameliorate mentally and generally. Gentle motion ameliorates pain in rectum. Constant change of position ameliorates back. Moving car aggravates nausea and vomiting. Riding in car ameliorates. Numbness, tingling and nausea throughout body, during fear. Occupation ameliorates.

During fever the whole body bruised and sore as if beaten, unable to get comfortable in bed, had to change position frequently and slightly else felt seized up. Restless. Extreme mental and physical anguish with restlessness, could not be still for a moment. Beaten sensation in bones and joints, especially large joints, better stretching, worse movement and lying still. Pains poking. Pains radiating outwards. Pains sharp.

Right to left, pain in throat. Left to right, pain in knees. Left to right, ears ringing. Alternating sides, red, painful, itching eruptions on soles of feet and palms. Alternating sides, nasal discharge. Felt hot so uncovered, then cold so covered, then hot so uncovered.

Gentle heat over whole body. Sensation of heat. Warm room aggravates. Warm room aggravates nasal discharge. Hot bath ameliorates pain in cracks around anus. Body warm to touch but feels chilly. Cold, feels.

Cold dry air ameliorates. Wet, sore throat after getting. Cold wind causes neuralgia in head. Wind aggravates. Desired and relished being in a strong wind. Tremor. Loss of weight.

Compare

(1) Vesp., Scol., Tarent., Apis.

(2) Hyper., Led.

Relations

Coffee, did not antidote. Bruised sensation, cannot get comfortable in bed. Better Arnica 30c.

Relations

Tiredness, sore throat, thirst, photophobia and headache. Better from Bryonia 30c. Abscess on small toe, pain stinging and burning. Worse for heat and touch. Better after Apis 200c.

SOURCES

Allen. Clarke. Sherr.

Scrophularia nodosa

(knotted figwort)

Pharmacy

Scroph-n. Scrophularia nodosa. Knotted figwort. Scrophularia Marylandica, the American variety introduced from Europe and Asia. N. O. Scrophulariaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and first potency. Apply locally to cancerous glands. (Semp.)

Herbal

The plants of the genus Scrophularia have generally an unpleasant smell. The generic name is derived from the property which the roots were supposed to have a curing scrofula. A decoction of one of the common British species, S. nodosa is sometimes used by farmers to cure the scab in swine, Treasury of Botany.

The chief authority for Scrophularia is Cooper, who has used it on some old indications. Gerard mentions "hard kernels" and painful, swollen hemorrhoids as indicating it. Scroph-n. was proved by Franz and later in America by W. H. Blakeley, who took from 10 to 60 drops of the tincture several times a day. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Scroph-n. is a powerful medicine whenever enlarged glands are present. Hodgkin's disease. It is a valuable skin remedy. It has a specific affinity for the breast, very useful in the dissipation of breast tumors. Eczema of the ear.

Vaginal itching. Lupoid ulceration. Scrofulous swellings. (Cist.) Painful hemorrhoids. Epthelioma. Nodosities in the breasts. (Scir.) Tubercular testis. Pain in all flexor muscles. Weakness, languor, wants to lie down.

PAGE 1522

Cutting pains in articulations like those of Rhus, but more intense and longer-lasting, worse by rest and in open air, better in warm room, darting from knee to ankle-joints, which feel stiff. Threatened abscesses that show no sign of disappearing.

Clinical

Appendicitis. Bedwetting. Breast, tumors. Colic. Deafness. Dyspepsia. **Eyes**, scrofulous disorders. Glands, enlarged. Liver, pains in. Palms, cramp. Pemphigus. Rheumatism. Sigmoid flexure. Sleepiness. Stiff-neck. Ureter, pain.

Modalities

Better in warm room. Worse lying on right side. Worse in morning, by study in cold air, breathing cold air, deep breathing. Worse by rest after food, by pressure.

Symptoms

MIND

Despondency, much troubled about the past and very apprehensive about the future, passed off in a few days, leaving intellect clear. Miserable and sluggish feeling in mind when moving about.

Abdomen

Appendicitis as a local remedy. Colic below navel. Pain in sigmoid flexure and rectum. Pain in right hypochondrium, worse deep inspiration or lying right side. Twisting-pinching pain in umbilicus (left side). Colic just below navel and some griping in the side in afternoon. Griping below navel, 7 a. m. (after a slight vexation). Pain in sigmoid flexure. Dull, heavy, periodic pain worse when abdomen compressed, legs extended.

Back

Stiff neck with pain and contraction of right sternomastoid muscle. Pain in spinal column with slight opisthotonos.

Chest

Oppression of chest with tremulous movement as from much weeping. Pain in whole right lung, on taking a deep inspiration, which causes cough without expectoration. Cutting in upper left lung., worse breathing cold air. Constricted feeling in chest, which causes uneasiness. Cramp-like pain transversely across lower chest, as after much weeping. Pain about bifurcation of trachea. Stitches in right chest, about 6th rib with shivering.

Violent pinching stitches near right last true ribs, while walking during rest, seeming to be in liver.

Ears

Inflammation about auricle. Deep ulcerated auricle. Eczema around ear. Ringing in ears and sudden loss of hearing. (Deafness in bull-necked boys. Deafness before and after menses, improving during the flow. Eczema behind right ear and round navel.

Eyes

Distressing photophobia. (Con.) Spots before eyes. Stitches in eyebrow. Sore eyeballs. Severe cutting pains in eyes, unable to move them, passed off with profuse sweat. Pulsating stitches in right eyebrow. Soreness of eyeballs. Black spots of film before eyes. On closing the eyes visions of objects. (Scrofulous photophobia, rivals Con. in this. Blepharospasm. **Scrofulous** keratitis.

Face

Pleasant warmth in cheeks. Recurrent periostitis of lower jaw in a syphilitic.

Female

Recurring metritis with painful hemorrhoids: irritation, soreness and burning in vagina and anus went away, as well as headache, that prevented her standing up (from local applications.

Head

Eczema behind ear. Crusta lactea. Heaviness and distress in head, as after eating too much. On rising the second morning an indescribable pain and fullness in whole head, followed by nosebleed, especially occiput and vertex, causing congestion of conjunctive with puffiness. Darting pain at exit of right facial nerve from hypo-mastoid foramen, darting to right eye. Headaches above the eyebrows while walking. Severe headache through temples, appearing every morning, extending to vertex and occiput. Severe sharp pain in vertex, forehead and temples, dull and throbbing, returning periodically, worse resting, worse in open air, worse leaning forward, worse by study.

PAGE 1523

Heart

Anguish in precordia, worse after food. Indescribable sensation in heart with sever audible palpitations. Pulse full, regular.

Kidneys

Pinching and tearing as if in ureter, extending from anterior superior spine of ilium down to pubis. Increased secretion of urine with burning in urethra. Frequent scanty emission of urine in afternoon. Bedwetting while sleep.

Limbs

Drawing rheumatic pain in all flexors of arms and legs. Tingling in limbs as from a blow on a nerve. Deep-seated cutting pain in all muscles of arms. Tingling or buzzing in arms and hands. Sticking and drawing in right palm from joints of fingers to middle of hand as far as carpal bones, muscular cramp of palms.

Liver

Cutting in liver on pressure. Pains in liver on pressure.

Lungs

Violent dyspnea, oppression of chest with trembling. Pain about bifurcation of trachea. Asthma in scrofulous patients. On turning on either side, violent dyspnea worse on right than l. with cutting in liver on pressure.

Mouth

Teeth feel as if loose, pain in carious teeth, worse upper jaw. Gums bleed very freely. First great increase of saliva, then mouth dry, Accumulation of sweetish water in several parts of tongue. Sick, sticking taste just above pit of throat, frequently lasting an hour with sensation as if a soft substance (a plug of mucus) were lodged there. Bitter taste in mouth.

Nose

Dry coryza.

Rectum

Painful bleeding, protruding hemorrhoids. Several stools daily with tenesmus. Protruding hemorrhoids which bleed and pain.

Skin

Prickling, itching, worse back of hand. Sallow skin. Burning of surface when rubbed. Prickling itching all over, worse back of hand inside wrists and between fingers. Falling off of hair stopped by lotion of Scroph. Pemphigus gangrenous and its allies.

Irritating vesicles on inside of lip, loaded with spindle-celled epithelium, goes from local application.

Sleep

Great drowsiness in morning and before and after meals with weariness. Strong disposition to sleep: in morning with weariness and fullness in whole body, irresistible before and after a meal with prolonged afternoon sleep.

Stomach

Appetite greatly increased at first, later nausea with weakness and oppression at epigastrium. Feeling as if he had missed his regular meal. Dyspepsia was removed by the proving.

Temperature

Chilliness: on moving about in cool air after rising in morning, for several hours, passing off with profuse sweat, which was followed by stupor and absence of all the symptoms. Whole body after first day feels very dry and hot with burning sensation, followed by profuse sweat.

Throat

Thick, tenacious offensive mucus in throat in forenoon. Rancid taste in throat with great weakness and stiffness in hollows of knees. Irritation of esophagus.

Vertigo

Dizziness, fullness and pressure in vertex. Vertigo in top of head when standing, even with severe aching in supra-orbital region.

Comments

The most remarkable of Franz's Scroph-n. symptoms were: Excessive drowsiness in forenoon in afternoon and before and after eating, vertigo when in the upright position, accumulation of sweetish water in several parts of the tongue, sensation of a soft body in the gullet, constriction of chest, oppression of chest with trembling as after much weeping. Most of these symptoms were confirmed by Blakeley.

Cooper gave Scroph-n. to a patient who had been poisoned by an Indian arrow-poison which produced inflammation and suppuration of the glands, Scroph. relieved a most painful condition of the rectum and purulent discharge that had kept up years afterwards.

PAGE 1524

Cooper has reduced strumous glands with it and cured deafness in a "bull-necked" patient and also cured a case of sycosis using Scroph. externally as well as giving it internally. "Nodosities in the breast" is another indication of Cooper's. It has produced, a sickly, giddy feeling with a sense of weakness and sinking at pit of chest too weak to speak, along with pain from forehead to back of head.

The provings brought out several symptoms in the lower abdomen. Cooper has seen Scroph-n. in the form of a poultice relieve peritonitis affecting the lower abdomen. Colic from slight vexation occurred in Franz's proving. Blakeley had pain in sigmoid flexure. Both had pains in the liver.

Compare

(1) Dig., Euphr., Grat.

(2) Pains in joints worse by rest, better in warm room, Rhus-t.

(3) Sleepiness, Nux-m., Op., Lup. Lob-e., Ruta, Carc., Con., Aster.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bry. - chest symptoms. Followed well by: Dig. in enlarged glands.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Scutellaria laterifolia

(skullcap)

Pharmacy

Scut. Scutellaria laterifolia. Skullcap. Mad-dog. N. O. Labiatae. Tincture of fresh plant.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

Herbal

Scut., says Hale, who introduced it into homeopathy is in the domestic practice of North America what Valerian is in that of Europe. "Its calming effects on the nervous system have been known ever since the settlement of New England."

Hale has used Scut. with success in sleeplessness, night-terrors, hysteria, nervous agitation from pain or exciting emotions, cerebral irritation of children from dentition or intestinal irritation.

Like its relation, Lycopus., it caused weak and irregular action of the heart and protrusion of the eyes.

Scorph. has been found useful in weak heart resulting from cigarette smoking.

Homeopathic

Scut. is a nervous sedative. Nervous fear or excitement predominates. Cardiac irritability.

Chorea. Nervous irritation and spasms of children during dentition. Twitching of muscles.

Restlessness. Nervous weakness after influenza. Chronic fatigue. Tired weak feeling.

Uneasiness. Languor.

Clinical

Ardor urine. Brain, irritation. Chorea. Delirium tremens. Dentition. Exophthalmos.

Flatulence. Headache, nervous. Hiccough. Hydrophobia. Hysteria. Night-terrors.

Sleeplessness. Tobacco-heart.

Constitutions

The remedy seems most suitable to persons of a nervo-bilious temperaments. **Planets:**

Moon.

Modalities

All symptoms are better by sleep. The hemicrania is better moving about in open air. But there is also headache worse from motion. Worse by overwork or over-exertion. Worse by work or excitement.

Symptoms

MIND

Confusion of mind. Fear of some calamity. Apathy. Irritability. Inability to study or fix the attention on one's work. (Aeth.)

Abdomen

Gas, fullness and distention, colicky pain and uneasiness.

Eyes

Aching in eyeballs. Eyeballs painful to touch. **Eyeballs feel too large. Eyes** feel pressed outwards.

Face

Flushed face.

Head

Dull, frontal headache. Explosive headaches of school teachers with frequent urination, headaches in front and base of brain. Migraine, worse over right eye, Nervous sick headaches, worse noise, odor light, better night, rest.

Kidneys

Quantity of urine diminished. Biliary salts increased. Frequent urination but quantity small.

Limbs

Twitchings of muscles, must be moving. Chorea. Tremors. Sharp stinging pains in upper limbs. Nightly restlessness. Weakness and aching.

PAGE 1525

Male

Seminal emissions and impotency with fear of never being better.

Mouth

Bad taste, sour, bitter.

Rectum

Diarrhea. Light colored. Stools preceded by colicky pain in abdomen.

Sleep

Disturbed sleep and frightful dreams. Restless must move about. Night terrors. Sleep is unrefreshing.

Stomach

Nausea. Poor appetite. Sour belchings. Vomiting of sour ingesta, hiccough, pain and distress in stomach.

Throat

Sensation of lump in throat which could not be swallowed.

Comments

Provings by G. W. Gordon and G. H. Royal give the homeopathic data. Royal had this indication for Scut. given him by a friend: "Nervo-bilious headache with the nervous symptoms uppermost and nothing the matter with her."

He relates this case: Miss M., 32, head of a large school, complained of being used up, unable to sleep or think. Pain in head almost constant, sometimes frontal, mostly at base of brain. Whenever called upon to overdo herself cannot sleep that night and then there is either a nervous explosion the following day or a nervous sick headache, either being followed by complete collapse.

This was in May. Pic-ac. and later Phos-ac., gave relief and in September patient resumed work. Late in December there was another breakdown and Stych, Phos. was given.

A week later after a very long and fatiguing day's work, Royal was summoned at 2 a.m. He found the patient screaming. Every few minutes she had to urinate and passed only a few drops. Stools frequent, loose, watery. Pulse irregular.

Scut. was given, ten drops every half-hour. Patient was better after the second dose, slept after the fourth. Since then she has kept the medicine by her, has only taken it when overworked. She has never had a nerve explosion or a headache since.

In this case there was "nothing the matter with her" i.e. , no organic defect to which the sufferings could be attributed.

Royal's provers took 3x and 30x. Gordon took repeated doses of 10 to 50 drops. Hale quotes many eclectic writers who give these indications: (1) King mentions depression of nervous and vital powers after long sickness, over-exercise, over-study, long-continued and exhausting labors. It controls nervous agitation. It was Burnett's chief remedy in the nervous debility after influenza.

(2) Scudder mentions chorea, delirium tremens and hydrophobia, as its popular name Mad dog suggests. Rafinesque cites cases of prevention of hydrophobia and Hale observed it produce in a patient taking it "Spasmodic or constrictive closing of jaws and a tightness of the muscles of the face." A writer, quoted N. Y. Med. Times, says Scut. in delirium tremens has the remarkable effect of calming fear.

(3) Paine adds these indications: Subsultus tendinum following fevers in delirium tremens, epilepsy, catalepsy, hysteria. (4) Coe, who uses Scutellarin, the concentrated preparation, mentions sunstroke, tenesmus, tetanus, cramps.

Churton gave 60 drops of the tincture every two hours in a case of "severe and rapid hiccough" which Chloroform, Morphine and Pilocarpine had failed to relieve permanently. After the eighth dose the patient slept and the spasms gradually diminished and stopped for good by the fourth day.

Compare

(1) **Heart**, Grave's disease, Lycopus.

(2) Nervous exhaustion, Cypr. according to Hale, acts more on brain, Scut. on spinal cord.

(3) Trismus, Nux-v. Hydrophobia, Agar., Fagus, Lach., Bell.

(4) Overworked women, Mag-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1526

Secale cornutum

(ergot of rye)

Pharmacy

Sec. Secale cornutum. Ergot of Rye. Spurred Rye. Claviceps Purpurea. N. O. Fungi. The black, hornlike spur into which the grains of rye cereal are changed by the fungus Claviceps purpurea. Tincture of the fresh spurs collected just before harvest. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

History

Rye and grasses are apt to be affected with the Ergot disease in damp seasons and when grown on damp, ill-drained lands. If breeding cows are turned on pastures where infected grasses grow they are very liable to drop their calves. Ergot has been known to hasten of childbirth from remote times.

Secale's other actions have been for the most part learned from the terrible epidemics of "Ergotism" which have occasionally devastated districts in which Rye infected with Ergot has been ground into flour and eaten by the population. Death takes places in convulsions or else from gangrene and consequent exhaustion or from exhausting hemorrhages or discharges, as diarrhea.

Many who escape immediate death are reduced to a cachectic state from which they never recover, are paralyzed, have limbs distorted and senses impaired. In general the sufferer retains a clear intellect and a good, even abnormally good, appetite to the last.

Homeopathic

Secale contracts the muscles of blood vessels and uterus. It also decomposes the blood, producing hemorrhage which is thin, fetid, watery, black, oozing continuously. A useful remedy for old people with shriveled skin-thin, scrawny old women.

Produces contraction of the unstriped muscular fibers, hence a tight feeling throughout the body. Secale produces an anemic condition, with coldness, numbness, petechiae.

Mortification, gangrene. Traumatic gangrene, from application of leeches or mustard, better from cold. Small wounds bleed much. Everything feels loose and open. Chronic, sharp, stinging neuralgic pains, which burn like fire better application of heat.

Restlessness, extreme debility and prostration. Collapse. Walking causes giddiness.

All the Sec. conditions are better from cold, the whole body is pervaded by a sense of great heat. Hemorrhages, continued oozing, thin, fetid, watery black blood. Debility, anxiety, emaciation, though appetite and thirst may be excessive. Facial and abdominal muscles twitch. Secale decreases the flow of pancreatic juice by raising the blood pressure. (Hinsdale).

Twitchings, spasms with fingers spread apart. Gnawing and cramps with stiffness. Numbness. Insufferable tingling, crawling, better rubbing. Sensation of burning in the whole body or as of sparks falling on them or here and there like fire Discharges are dark, thin, foul and exhausting Tetanic spasms with full consciousness.

Rapid emaciation with much appetite and excessive thirst. Loss of power of voluntary motion. Coldness, but does not want to be covered up. Varicose veins. Thrombosis. Lymphoid tumors. Sensation of deadness in any part. The right side is predominantly affected.

Clinical

After-pains. Childbirth. Collapse. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Ergotism. Gangrene. Hemorrhages. Labor pains. Locomotor ataxia. Lymphoid tumors. Menstrual colic. Metritis. Miscarriage. Myelitis. Paraplegia. Petechiae. Prostration. Puerperal fever. Tetnus. Thrombosis. Varicose veins. Varicose ulcers.

Causations

Abortion. Childbirth. Hemorrhages. Miscarriage. Wounds. Sec. is indicated in suppressions of tears, lochia, milk, sweat.

Constitutions

Hemorrhagic diathesis. It is suited to irritable plethoric subjects or to thin, scrawny, feeble emaciated women. To very old, decrepit persons.

Irritable, plethoric subjects. Women of very lax muscular tissue, everything seems loose and open, no action, vessels flabby. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

PAGE 1527

Modalities

Better lying doubled up in bed. Better from cold applications, cold bathing, uncovering, fanning, rocking. Better from forcible stretching, lying doubled up in bed after vomiting. Better open air, wants to be fanned. Worse from heat, warmth, warm covers. Worse just

before or during menses, pregnancy. Worse from loss of fluids. touch, eating. Worse sexual excess after miscarriage, smoking. Worse by touch. Motion and any exertion aggravates.

Symptoms

MIND

Weakness of mind after spasms or exhausting sex. Madness inclination to bite or drown himself. Mania fear or depressed by fear. Puerperal mania exposes the body, tears at the genitals inserts her finger into the vagina and scratches until it bleeds, all idea of modesty lost. Laughs, claps her hand over head, seems besides herself.

Abdomen

Excessively inflated and tight, wants uncovered. Empty feeling in hypogastrium or bearing down, must lie doubled up in bed. Twitching of abdominal muscles. Formation of large lumps and swelling in abdomen.

Back

Tingling in back, extending to fingers and toes. Spinal irritation, tingling of lower limbs, can bear only slightest covering. Locomotor ataxia. Formication and numbness. Myelitis. Pressure on affected portion causes pain there as well as through the chest.

Breasts

Suppression of milk with stinging in breasts. Breasts do not fill with milk properly.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Dyspnea and oppression with cramp in diaphragm. Boring pain in chest. Pains through chest, on pressing spine. Burning in lungs.

Ears

Hardness of hearing after cholera.

Eyes

Pupils dilated. Incipient cataract, senile especially in women. **Eyes** sunken and surrounded by a blue rings. Paralysis of upper lid from coal gas.

Tears suppressed. Sparks before the eyes. Double or triple vision. Blindness. Diabetic retinitis.

Face

Distorted or sunken. Pale, pinched. Wild look. Tingling or twitching in face, which spreads all over the body. Cramps commence in face and spread over whole body. Livid spots on face. Spasmodic distortion. Lock-jaw.

Female

Weak uterus or bearing down pain with coldness. Contracted uterus, hour-glass labor contractions. Passive hemorrhages in feeble, cachetic women. Menstrual colic with coldness and intolerance of heat. Menses irregular, copious, dark, continuous oozing of watery blood until next period. Burning pains in uterus. Brownish offensive leucorrhea. Threatened miscarriage about the third month, (Sabin.) Never well since miscarriage or abortion. During labor no expulsive action, though everything is relaxed. Dark offensive, green lochia. Puerperal fever and putrid discharges. Tympanitis, coldness, suppressed urine. Septic placenta. Severe after-pains. Prolapsed uterus after forceps delivery. Vagina hot or cool. Metritis. Gangrene of female organs.

Food

Thirst, unquenchable. Unnatural ravenous appetite. Craves acids. Desires lemonade and sour things. Averse to fat and meat. Thirst with dry mouth or burning.

Head

Feels light or heavy with tingling in legs. Twisting of head to and fro. Passive, congestive headache, rises from back of head. Head drawn back. Falling of hair. Hair is dry and gray.

Heart

Precordial tenderness. Palpitations with contracted and intermittent pulse. Palpitation of heart after sexual excess in males.

Kidneys

Bedwetting in elderly people. Bloody urine, white cheesy deposit. Urine, suppressed, pale, watery. Paralysis of bladder. Retention with unsuccessful urging. Discharge of black blood from bladder.

Limbs

Paralysis with distorted limbs of lower limbs of one side of one arm or one leg with tingling, numbness and prickling. Paralysis after spasms. Limbs are cold. Cramps in hands, legs and feet. Cramps in calves. Cold, dry hands and feet of heavy smokers with feeling of fuzziness in the fingers. Trembling, staggering or shuffling gait, as if feet were dragged along. Formication, pain and spasmodic movements. Numbness. Fingers and feet bluish, shriveled, spread apart or bent backwards, numb. Violent cramps. Icy coldness of limbs. Violent pain in finger-tips, tingling in toes. Toes drawn up. Locomotor ataxia.

Paraplegia.

PAGE 1528

Lungs

Heavy, anxious breathing with moaning. Spitting of blood with or without cough. Expectoration of blood during violent efforts to breathe. Anxious and obstructed breathing with sighs, sobs.

Mouth

Stuttering, indistinct speech. Tongue dry, cracked, blood like ink exudes, coated thick, viscid, yellowish, cold livid. Tingling of tip of tongue, which is stiff. Tongue swollen, feels paralyzed.

Nose

Nosebleed, blood, dark, oozing with great prostration in old people, alcoholics or young women.

Rectum

Cholera-like stools with coldness and cramps. Olive-green, thin, putrid, bloody with icy coldness and intolerance of being covered with great exhaustion. Gushing offensive, painless, watery, olive-green or bloody stools with collapse. Involuntary stools, no sensation of passing feces. Anus feels loose and wide open.

Sensations

As if intoxicated while undressing. As of a solid plug in nose. Uterus as if burnt. As if contents of uterus would fall forward. As if soft air were creeping through back. As if sacrum would be forced out. As if something alive creeping under skin. As if limbs had been a long time in hot water. As if sparks of fire falling on different parts. As if mice creeping under skin. Fuzzy feeling in limbs.

Skin

Shriveled, numb, mottled dusky-blue tinge. Skin cold, dry, wrinkled or bluish, worse over affected part. Raynaud's disease. Edema neonatorum. Twitchings or quivering in the skin. Formication under skin. Dry gangrene, developing slowly. Varicose ulcers, foul indolent. Burning sensation, better by cold, wants parts uncovered, though cold to touch. Formication, petechiae. Slight wounds continue to bleed. Livid spots. Boils with green pus, matures slowly. Bloody blisters. Skin feels cold to touch, yet covering is not tolerated. Great aversion to heat. formication under skin.

Sleep

Insomnia from drug and liquor habits. Deep, lethargic, profound and long sleep. Insomnia with restlessness, fever, anxious dreams. Insomnia of drug and liquor habits.

Stomach

Hiccough, nausea, vomiting of blood and coffee-grounds fluid. Burning in stomach and abdomen, tympanites. Belchings of bad odor. Empty retchings. Nausea, easy vomiting. Hematemesis.

Temperature

Puerperal fever. Coldness, cold, dry skin, cold, clammy sweat, excessive thirst. Internal burning with icy coldness, externally, yet averse to being covered, worse abdomen. Heat as of sparks. Erysipelas. Cold or foul sweat destroys shoes.

Throat

Painful tingling, burning. Post diphtheria paralysis. Feeble voice inaudible, stammering. Painless aphonia in morning, as the day goes on he gets hoarse. Voice hoarse and hollow.

Comments

The nervous symptoms of Sec. are convulsive. The body is at times rigid, at times rigidity alternates with relaxation. This is especially seen in the hands, which are either clenched or have the fingers spread widely apart (a keynote symptom). The muscles of the face and abdomen twitch. There is incontinence or retention of urine. Spasmodic retching, the stomach is violently contracted.

Through the action on the vasomotor nerves there is first contraction and then dilatation of blood-vessels, the fingers turn bluish black. This stagnation leads to dry gangrene of the parts. Sec. shrivels up the skin, makes it dry and harsh, sallow complexion.

PAGE 1529

Sec. lessens the coagulating power of the blood and produces a hemorrhagic diathesis, persistent offensive bleeding. Small wounds bleed persistently. Purpura comes within this category.

One grand characteristic of Sec., which will determine its selection in many cases is: "Worse by external heat." This applies to cholera, purpura, gangrene and any condition which may present symptoms of Sec. In cholera cases calling for Sec. the patient is cold, almost pulseless, there are spasmodic twitchings of muscles in various parts (especially spreading of fingers), eyes sunk, features pinched, shriveled, dry, as though no moisture were left in the body.

Though cold to the touch, cannot bear to be covered. In spite of this coldness, Sec. has burning among its characteristic sensations: burning in all parts of the body as if sparks were falling on the patient.

Another characteristic sensation is numbness, tingling as if ants crawling all over, better from rubbing. This may accompany hemorrhages. Loss of other fluids, debility or skin

disorders. In the later stages of ergotism there is anesthesia. The discharges are exhausting and offensive. Diarrhea is peculiar involuntary with wide-open anus.

The boils in which Sec. is indicated are small and painful with green contents, mature very slowly, heal slowly and are very weakening.

The eyes are affected in various ways: Pustulous conjunctivitis, suppuration of cornea, dilated pupils, distortion and strabismus, ptosis, suppressed tears. Catarrh has been caused in many instances.

"Worse from warmth" will be a leading indication in many eye cases requiring Sec.

Exophthalmic goiter has been cured with it, the heart being acted on by Sec. as other hollow viscera and violent palpitation induced.

Sec. has a great affinity for the uterus, whether gravid or not. It may be used on its homeopathic indications with perfect safety. It is indicated: (1) In threatened miscarriage, especially at the third month, prolonged, bearing-down, forcing pains. (2) During labor when the pains are irregular too weak, feeble or ceasing, everything seems loose and open, but there is not expulsive action, fainting. (3) For after-pains when too long too excessive or when there is hour-glass contraction of the uterus.

(4) For suppression or non-appearance of the milk. The menses of Sec. are irregular, copious, dark, fluid, accompanied by labor-like pains in abdomen, there may be a continuous watery discharge of blood during the whole time between the periods.

Teste records this case: A lady, 50, fat, very soft flesh, had flooding which nothing could stop. After several useless attempts, Teste gave large doses of Sec. with scarcely any effect.

The patient asked for infinitesimal doses. At that time Teste had no faith at all in infinitesimals, but he yielded to the patient's request and gave one drop of the 6c. Then the bleeding ceased immediately and permanently.

Compare

(1) Ergotin.

(2) *Pedicularis canadensis* - symptoms of locomotor ataxia, spinal irritation.

(3) *Brassica napus* - Rape-seed - dropsical swellings, scorbutic mouth, voracious appetite, tympanitis, dropping of nails, gangrene.

(4) Cinnamon., Colch., Ars., Aurum mur. 2x - locomotor ataxia.

(5) *Agrostema*.

(6) vertigo, headache, difficult locomotion, burning sensation, *Ustilago*, Carb-v.

(7) Pituitrin - dilated os, little pain, no progress.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Op. Compatible: Chin., Ars., Acon., Bell., Merc., Puls. Teste classes Sec. with Chin. in his Ferrum group.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sedum acre

(small houseleek)

Pharmacy

Sed-ac. *Sedum acre*. Small houseleek. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

PAGE 1530

History

Hemorrhoid pains like those of anal fissures, constricting pains, worse few hours after stool. Fissures. **Planets:** Saturn.

Clinical

Anal fissures. Hemorrhoids.

Compare

(1) Mucuna Urens - for the hemorrhoid diathesis.

(2) Sedum telephium - uterine hemorrhages, also for bowels and rectum, menorrhagia, at menopausal.

(3) Sedum Repens, Sedum alpestre - Cancer, specific action on abdominal organs, pain, loss of strength.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Selenium metallicum

Pharmacy

Sel. Selenium. The Element. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Selenium was discovered in 1818 by Berzelius and was named by him after the moon, because it is found associated with Tellurium (Tellus, the earth). It is also found associated with Sulphur. All three belong to the same group of elements. Selenium is found either in its natural state or, more often, as a metallic selenide.

"When precipitated it appears as a red powder, which melts when heated and on cooling forms a brittle mass, nearly black, but transmitting red light when in thin plates. When heated in air it takes fire, burns with a blue flame, giving a gaseous Oxide of Selenium, which has a most penetrating and characteristic odor of putrid horse-radish. Sel. undergoes a remarkable change in electrical resistance under the action of light: hence the use of Selenium cells" (Cent. Dict.).

Selenium is an element which occurs between sulphur and tellurium. It is found in the teeth and bones and belong to the VI-b group in the periodic table of elements, along with tellurium and polarium.

The proving was conducted by Hering. In London Raeside repeated a complete proving on sixteen provers and six controls in 1959-60. The following potencies were used: 6c, 12, 30c. Colloidal Selenium has been used as an injection for inoperable cancer. Pain, sleeplessness, ulceration and discharge are markedly diminished.

Homeopathic

Sel. has marked effects on the genito-urinary organs and often indicated in elderly men, especially for prostration and sexual atony. It has marked effects on the supra orbital nerves (left), Larynx and liver are also affected. Great debility, worse heat. Easy exhaustion, mental and physical in old age. Debility after exhausting diseases after fevers.

Irritability after sex. Sexual weakness. Lascivious, but impotent. Loss of sexual power with sexual thoughts. Prostate weakness with dribbling of urine. Escape of semen especially when straining at stool. Chronic gleet. Bedwetting. Chronic urethritis. Senility,

early. Chronic diseases of the bone-marrow. Emaciation of single parts, face, hands, thighs etc.

Patient becomes easily debilitated by heat or hot weather, a little mental or physical exertion makes him sleepy. Pulsation in the whole body especially in abdomen, worse eating. Cramps, then stiffness. Biting, here and there. Aversion to draught of air, warm cold or damp. Hemicrania. Neuritis and neuralgia of the head. Diabetes insipidus. Myasthenia.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Bedwetting. Comedones. Constipation. Debility. Diabetes insipidus. Eczema, scalp. Hair, loss. Headache. Hoarseness. Impotence. Laryngitis, tubercular. Liver, disorders. Masturbation. Myasthenia. Prostatitis. Prostatorrhoea. Psoriasis. Scabies. Skin, disorders. Spermatorrhoea. Stammering. Sun, effects. Syphilis. Tea, effects.

Causations

Bad effects from excess of tobacco or tea. Ill effects of debauchery, sugar, salt, lemonade, loss of vital fluids, masturbation, sexual excess, over-study. Alcohol. Walking. Exertion.

Constitutions

Sel. is suited to blondes and persons of light complexion. **Planets:** Venus.

PAGE 1531

Modalities

Better after sunset inhaling cool air. Better taking cold air or cold water into mouth. Worse loss of sleep, night watching touch. Worse after sleep, singing, draft of air, even if warm. Worse after stools, wine, cinchona. Worse by touch and pressure. Worse by motion. Worse by rest. Worse by mental exertion. Worse after seminal losses. Worse from draft of air, even if warm. Worse in open air. Worse in hot weather. Worse by sun and with the sun's increase. Worse every afternoon (headaches).

Symptoms

MIND

Lascivious thoughts with impotency. Mental labor fatigues. Total unfitness for any kind of work. Extreme sadness. Depression in the morning, aggravated in the evening. Despair, melancholy. Dread of society. Forgetful in business. Talkative, when excited, stammers, pronounces some words incorrectly. Stutters. Difficult comprehension. Difficulty in concentrating is easily irritated by noise, people and conversation.

Great forgetfulness when awake with distinct recollection during half sleep. Fails to understand what he hears or reads. Reveries of a religious and melancholy character. Lack of enthusiasm and of interest indifference. Everything vexes him and he is easily antagonized. Very forgetful in his work, but dreams in his sleep of what he has forgotten. Erotic thoughts with impotence. Becomes drunk easily.

Abdomen

Violent shootings in spleen when walking. Pulsation all over the body especially in abdomen after eating which hinders sleep. Left abdominal hyperesthesia, spreading towards the left kidney area. Sensation of abdominal distention on the left side, ameliorated by pressure, aggravated by going to stool or by coughing.

Back

The back becomes almost paralytic after a temporary illness. Paralytic pain in small of back better lying on abdomen. Pain through left side of neck and down back of left leg. Hard swelling on back. Sensation of paralysis in loins. Pain as from lameness in small of back in morning. Severe pain in the coccyx, aggravated when sitting, ameliorated by walking.

Bones

Osteoporosis during menopause. Inflammation of the bones and cartilages in the young adult, attacking the knee, then the elbow and the hip. Bones fragile.

Breasts

More or less acute pain, prickling or dull aching in the left or right breast.

Chest

Constrictive or stinging pain behind the sternum and in the upper left thoracic region. Pains in right side, around under last ribs, especially on inspiration, extending to region of kidneys.

Ears

Deafness from hardened wax. Ear stopped.

Eyes

Pains deep in orbits. Spasmodic twitching of left eyeball. Itching vesicles on eyebrows and margins of lids. Falling off of eyebrows. Heavy, painful, burning, blood-shot with red marks on the eyelids. Discharge of a thick, yellow secretion, especially in the morning. Blurred vision, with difficult accommodation. Styes. Blepharitis. Dacryocystitis. Myopia. Accommodation disorders. Styes.

Face

Great emaciation of face and hands. Comedones. Greasy, shining skin of face. Twitching in muscles of face. Upper lip cracked.

Female

Throbbing in abdomen during pregnancy, worse eating. Menses copious and dark. Menses delayed about eight days. Menses early, scanty, painful. Menses painful on the first day. Awakened by pain of menses. Rare menses.

Food

Anorexia in morning with white-coated tongue. Hunger at night. Craves stimulants, brandy, tea etc. Aversion to salty food. Sweetish, disagreeable taste after smoking. Dislike to salt things.

Desire for alcoholic drinks. Frequent desire for brandy. Thirstless. Worse from tea, sugar, salt, lemonade, wine.

PAGE 1532

Head

Headache after drinking lemonade, wine or tea. Pain over left eye, worse walking in sun, strong odors and tea. Headache from intellectual labor. Hair falls out from eyebrows, whiskers and genitals. Does not want hair touched. Pain in the scalp as if hair were pulled out. Nervous headaches. Headache every afternoon. Scalp feels tense. Headache of alcoholics, headache after debauchery.

Heart

Pulse very accelerated. Arterial pulsation, especially in the abdominal aorta, preventing him from sleeping. Pain in the heart region. Rhythmic anomalies. Syphilitic aortitis.

Kidneys

Frequent urination with urgent need to urinate. Involuntary dribbling, when walking. Dribbling of urine after urination and after stool. Urination predominantly at night. Nocturnal bedwetting. Urine dark red, thick, scanty, gritty with deposits. Red, itching irritation at the tip of the penis. Sensation in the tip of urethra, as if a biting drop were forcing its way out.

Limbs

Pains in all the limbs, as if caused by a chill. Emaciation of hands of legs. Miliaria in forearm. Tearing in hands at night with cracking in wrists. Itching at wrist in palms, itching vesicles on and between fingers. Dry, scaly eruption on palms with itching, having syphilitic base. Psoriasis of palms. Painful hang-nails. Scabies-like pimples on hand. Emaciation of hands. Tearing pain in hands, at night. Sudden left sciatic pain leaves soreness behind. Itching pimples on buttocks and thighs, near the scrotum. Cramps in calves and soles. Legs feel weak with fear of paralysis after typhus. The knees crack when they are bent. Flat ulcers on lower legs. Itching in feet, especially round ankles in evening. Blisters on toes.

Liver

Chronic liver affections. Pain in the liver, especially on taking an inspiration, extending to the kidney region with sensibility to external pressure. Enlarged with fine rash over liver region.

Lungs

Frequent efforts to breathe deeply like sighing. Respiration obstructed at night, when lying down, by pains. Hawking up of mucus and of small clots of blood. Hawks up clear mucus in the morning. Frequent necessity to clear the throat in singers. Takers deep breath. Tubercular laryngitis. Dry hacking cough worse in the morning. Expectoration of lumps of bloody mucus. Weak feeling in the chest. Cough in morning, which fatigues whole chest with expectoration of blood and small globules of mucus. Difficulty of breathing when walking in open air.

Male

Sexual weakness. Dribbling of semen during sleep. Prostatitis, prostatic adenoma. Dribbling of prostatic fluid. Irritability after sex. Loss of sexual power with lascivious fancies. Lascivious but impotent. Increases desire, decreases ability. On attempting sex, penis relaxes. Easy loss of semen during sex with feeble erection, but long continued voluptuous thrill during stools. Semen watery, odorless. Oozing of prostatic fluid during sleep, while sitting, walking and at stool. Hydrocele. Chronic gleet. Bedwetting, chronic urethritis. Papillomas on the penis.

Mouth

Extreme dryness of the mouth. Bleeding gums and ulcerations in the mouth. Bitter taste in the mouth. Pain under root of tongue. Pain in the left molars, which spreads to all the teeth. Burning at the tip of the tongue. Tongue loaded with a thick white coating in morning. Stammering speech, articulates with great difficulty. Sweetish taste.

Neck

Glands of neck large and hard. Cramp in neck. Rigidity of muscles of neck and nape, which hinders head being turned.

Nose

Coryza ending in diarrhea. Fluent coryza in evening. Yellow, thick, gelatinous mucus in nose. Full of thick glairy mucous. Inclination to bore fingers in the nose. Complete chronic obstruction of nose. Nasal itching with the need to scratch the inside of the nose. Sense of smell diminished at times. Smells a repulsive odor like garlic. Sinusitis.

Atrophic rhinitis.

Rectum

Anal and rectal itching, especially towards evening. Constipation from rectal weakness with flatulence. Hard evacuations, followed by a discharge of mucus or of blood when passing the last portion of it. Stools large, hard, requiring a great effort, even a mechanical aid to expel them. Stools exceedingly difficult and threaten to tear anus from their immense size. Somewhat liquid feces with tenesmus. Filament like hair in feces.

Skin

Dry, scaly eruption in palms with itching. Itching about the ankles and folds of skin, between fingers. Frequent tingling in circumscribed parts of skin with great provocation to scratch. Oily. Miliary eruption. Vesicular eruption between fingers. (Rhus-t., Anac.) Seborrhea, comedones with an oily surface of the skin, alopecia. Acne. Red rash on region of liver. Prolonged oozing from parts which have been scratched. Flat ulcers. Loss of hair from the head, armpits, pubic region and eyebrows. Hair falls off head, whiskers and other parts.

Sleep

Insomnia, following alcoholism infectious diseases, heart diseases. Sleep prevented by pulsation in all vessels, worse abdomen. Sleepless until midnight, awakens early and always same hour. Disposition to sleep early in evening with imperfect sleep and frequent waking during night. Jerks in body when going to sleep. Waking early in morning and always at same hour. Erotic dreams, dreams of fire, murders, robbers. Dreams of quarrels and unnatural cruelty.

Stomach

Belching. Hiccough and belchings after smoking. After eating, pulsation all over, especially abdomen. Inclination to vomit. Feels very sick after sleep. Cramp in stomach. Pressure in stomach as if cramp would occur. Nausea, vertigo, thirsty for cold water, general weakness one hour after eating.

Teeth

Toothache which compels use of toothpick until the blood comes. Boring in molars. Teeth covered with mucus. Toothache from tea. The teeth become free of mucus, hard and smooth and crack when rubbed. Toothache with feeling of coldness, better taking cold water and cold air into mouth.

Temperature

Chilliness, followed by hot flushes. Sweating from the armpits and genital region. Burning heat, extending over the skin. Constant alternation of heat and cold. Perspiration from least exertion. Perspiration as soon as he sleeps, day or night. Tendency to profuse perspiration when walking or during an afternoon sleep. Perspiration on chest, genitals and under axilla, which leaves yellow or white spots on linen and stiffens it. External heat with burning in skin and only in single spots.

Throat

Chronic laryngitis. Voice hoarse and husky, as soon as he begins to sing, talk or read, affected by even cold. Voice rattles. Nodes on vocal cords. Throat dry, painful on waking, especially on the left side with extreme thirst. Incipient tubercular laryngitis. Cough in the morning, expectoration of a bloody mucus. Hoarseness of singers. Much clear, starchy mucus. (Stann.) Laryngeal cough. Hawking and raising transparent lumps of mucus every morning.

Vertigo

Vertigo on lifting head, rising from a seat, raising himself in bed, moving about with nausea, vomiting. Faintness, worse for an hour after breakfast and dinner.

Comments

A leading feature of Sel. is the weakness it causes, a weakness involving all parts of the body, easy fatigue from any labor, night-watching, mental exertion and especially from hot weather. The hotter his body the weaker he is: strength rises as the sun sinks.

PAGE 1534

This debility causes sluggishness: wants to sleep from sheer exhaustion and is worse after. Cannot bear any nervous drain, hence worse after sex or seminal emissions. Impotence. Debility after fevers. When the patient begins to walk after typhoid and feels great weakness in the spine and fears paralysis Sel. is indicated.

Irritability, headaches and other troubles following or worse by seminal emissions. The headaches are accompanied by profound melancholy and may be caused by indulgence in alcoholics or in tea, by hot weather, by over-study and they are worse by strong odors, as of musk, roses, etc. The headaches may be periodical and are frequently located above the left eye.

Many chronic liver disorders are met with Sel., the guiding symptoms in such cases being: Enlargement of liver with loss of appetite in the morning, sharp stitching pain worse on any movement or pressure, sensitiveness of liver and, especially, "find rash over liver region."

There is constipation from weakness with impacted feces: and dribbling of semen after stool and also after urination. Sufferings after seminal emissions mental confusion, headache, almost paralytic weakness of spine involuntary escape of prostatic fluid.

Clarke has cured with Sel. many cases of hoarseness, the special indications being hoarseness of singers, appearing as soon as they begin to sing or after long use of the voice with frequent necessity to clear the throat from accumulation of clear, starchy mucus. Scrofulous and incipient tubercular laryngitis have been cured with Sel. The parallelism with Sulphur is seen all through the pathogenesis of Sel. and perhaps more especially in the skin.

Sel. causes itching in folds of skin, as between fingers and about joints, especially the ankle-joint. The itching may occur in small spots and be accompanied by tingling (showing involvement of the nervous system).

The scalp is affected with an eczematous eruption which oozes thin fluid after scratching. Hair falls off scalp and all parts of body. I have frequently relieved "psoriasis palmaris" with Sel., which shows that it has a relation to syphilis.

Among the peculiar symptoms of Sel. are: Very forgetful in business, but during sleep dreams of what he had forgotten. Coryza ending in diarrhea. Hungry at night, longing for spirituous liquors, an almost irresistible maniacal desire.

Sensation as if a biting drop were forcing its way out of the urethra. Irresistible desire to lie down and sleep, strength leaves him suddenly, especially in hot weather. Very great aversion to a draft of air, either warm, cold or damp. Aversion to salted food. Pulsation in whole body, especially in abdomen after eating. Great emaciation of face, hands, legs, feet, affected parts and single parts.

Compare

- (1) Agn., Calad., Sulph., Tell., Ph-ac.
- (2) Arg-n. - Nervous imbalance with weakness, trembling, vertigo, ataxia.
- (3) Alum. - Paretic weakness, especially of the rectum and bladder.
- (4) Stannum - Nervous exhaustion and extreme weakness of the respiratory organs.
- (5) Calad. - Depressive state as a result of excess of tobacco and sexual over-indulgence.
- (6) Rauw.

Relations

Antidoted by: Ign., Puls., Mur-ac. Incompatible: Chin., Wine. Compatible after: Calad., Nat-c., Staph., Ph-ac. (in sexual weakness). Itch checked by Merc. or Sulph. often requires Sel.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sempervivum tectorum

(houseleek)

Pharmacy

Semp. Sempervivum tectorum. Houseleek. N. O. Crassulaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and 2x, also fresh juice of plant.

PAGE 1535

Herbal

In Hufeland's Journal, says Kallenbach, the fresh juice of Sempervivum tectorum is recommended in chronic aphthae in grown persons in causal relation to hemorrhoids, as well as in scirrhus indurations of the tongue. In many countries Semp. has a popular reputation for indurations and sores on the tongue.

Reichel of Staben, considers it curative in spasms of the uterus and in menstrual disturbances of all kinds, as well as in cases of too exalted vascular activity in the sexual sphere, also in aural troubles consequent on hardened ear-wax and in inflammatory exudations of the ear. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Semp. is externally used for bites of insects, stings of bees and poisoned wounds, warts. It is recommended for herpes, zoster and cancerous tumors. Scirrhus induration of tongue. Breast carcinoma. Ringworm. Hemorrhoids.

Grimmer states: "Sempervivum tectorum has cured many cases of induration and sores on the tongue, it also has definite action on the uterus and menstrual function in cancer constitutions, it could be thought of in cases of tongue cancer."

Clinical

Bites insects. Menopause. Menses, suppressed. Tongue indurations. Wounds, poisoned.

Comments

Kallenbach was consulted (1) by Mrs. S., 44, childless of sickly looks, for an affection of the tongue. For the previous six months menses had appeared only every eight to ten weeks and were accompanied with pains darting from small of back to uterus and vulva.

During the six months she had stitching pain on right rim of tongue about 3/4 inch from the point, at which place after a few weeks, a swelling formed, the size of a small bean.

Which bled at times and at night caused a burning sensation as of a small coal, disturbing sleep. Sour food causes pain.

The swelling is not hard on the surface, but contains two hard nodules of size of lentils, one of which is denuded and bleeds on touch. Three enlarged veins cross the swelling and enter the tongue muscle behind it. After over a month of treatment with Aur., Ars., Carb-v. in vain.

Kallenbach moistened the swelling with the fresh juice of Semp. thrice a day. Within three days it was smaller and folds appeared, the enlarged veins were contracted, formed thin, tense vessels crossing the swelling and seemingly tying it. During the next three days the patient applied the juice too energetically and Kallenbach found the surroundings in inflammatory irritation and very sensitive.

The applications was stopped and Semp. 2x given internally. After a week's use the swelling had shriveled to one-third and ten days later the menses, which had ceased altogether, reappeared and continued very profusely for five days. The swelling shriveled to the size of a small pea, was firmer, harder, devoid of sensation and gave no further trouble. The menses continued regular.

(2) Mrs. X., 27, mother of a six months old healthy boy, formerly frequently afflicted with swelling of the glands, very sensitive to homeopathic remedies, complained of a pain under her tongue of ten days' duration interfering with eating and speaking. There was a bluish red elevation on under side of tongue of size of split bean, hard and along both sides there were enlarged veins.

On the side a denuded spot exuded a whitish albuminous matter which could easily be wiped off: Semp. 6c, one powder every forty-eight hours. On the second day the swelling was less sensitive and in a week much smaller.

Then the menses reappeared (first time since confinement) and in three weeks the whole swelling was gone. Leaving only in its place a somewhat engorged vein.

Kallenbach treated with applications of 1x a General v. B. who had nodules on left rim of his tongue with swollen veins, the nodules disappeared and the sensitiveness was removed and the patient was so well that he refused to stay for the completion of the cure and failed to report.

Clarke's experience with Semp. was in domestic practice. For some child affections of the eyes he used rags moistened with "House leek and cream" (about equal parts of the juice and fresh cream) were applied and his recollection of it is that the application was exceedingly pleasant.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer.

Senecio aureus

(golden ragwort)

Pharmacy

Senec. Senecio aureus. Golden ragwort. Squaw-weed. N. O. Compositae. United States, North and West, found in swamps. Tincture of fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

The Golden Ragwort had a reputation in domestic and eclectic practice as a regulator of menstrual functions when Hale introduced it into homeopathic practice. Its action on the female organism has been clinically verified.

Lyman Watkins says, "Females taking Senec. generally improve in health and strength, accumulate flesh, become light-headed and cheerful. This may be due to some tonic influence."

Like many other Compositae, the Ragworts or Groundsels, have power over hemorrhagic conditions, whether arising from disease or from wounds. A. E. Small and others proved it and clinical additions have filled out the picture.

Homeopathic

In eclectic practice Senec. is considered as a regulator of menstrual function.

Therefore it has a marked action on female and urinary organs especially bladder. Urinary organs also affected in a marked degree. Backaches of congested kidneys. Early cirrhosis of liver.

Lack of reaction in genito-urinary tract. Debilitating or vicarious discharges. Tightness in nose, throat etc. Muscles draw into a knot. Nervous, pale, weak and sleepless hysterical women. Globus. Hemorrhagic tendency from other organs especially with suppressed or delayed menses. Dropsy after hemorrhage. Very sensitive to open air, tendency to catarrhs.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Ascites. Cirrhosis. Coryza. Cough. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Dysuria. Fainting. Gleet. Gonorrhea. Hemorrhages. Homesickness. Hysteria. Kidney inflammation. Lumbago. Mania. Menorrhagia. Menstruation, disorders. Nails, brittle. Nervousness. Neurasthenia. Nosebleed. Prostatitis. Puerperal mania. Kidney colic. Sciatica. Spermatic cord, pain. Tuberculosis. Wounds.

Causations

Ill effects of suppressed or delayed menses, wounds, venescetion.

Constitutions

Senec. is especially suited to women and little girls of nervous temperament. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Colic is better bending forward and better by stool. Better at onset of menses. Better from menstruation. Worse puberty, sexual excitement, dampness, cold open air, sitting. Worse at night. Worse in afternoon. Worse in open air. Worse sitting, must keep moving about.

Symptoms

MIND

Despondent. Nervous and irritable, whining. Inability to fix mind upon any one subject. Self centered. Elated and sad alternately.

Abdomen

Pain about umbilical region, spreading in all directions better stools, bending double. Ascites from suppressed menses.

Back

Lumbar backache, as if to break with amenorrhea. Kidney disease.

Breasts

Burning in left nipple. Pains from ovaries to breasts.

Chest

Chest sore and raw.

Ears

Itching in Eustachian tube.

Eyes

Tears *are irritating*, causing itching.

PAGE 1537

Face

Sharp, cutting pain left side. Dryness of fauces, throat and mouth.

Female

Functional amenorrhea of young girls with backache. Premature and too profuse menses. (Calc., Erig.) Before menses inflammatory conditions of throat, chest and bladder. After menstruation commences, these improve. Menses, retarded, suppressed with concomitant symptoms, dropsy, cough, backache. Anemic dysmenorrhea with urinary disturbances. Profuse flow of mucous from vagina from sexual excitation. Sexual irritation causing, itching, burning and swelling of labia. Pains from ovaries to breasts. Leucorrhoea, thick, yellow, profuse, flows down thighs. Feels like the menses would come. Menorrhagia, a copious flow which continues until they become anemic. Dysmenorrhea after abortion.

Food

Aversion to all food especially sweets and coffee which she was very fond.

Head

Dull, stupefying headache. Wave-like dizziness from occiput to sinciput. Sharp pains over left eye and through the left temple. Headache precedes leucorrhoea and irritation in bladder.

Kidneys

Heat in neck of bladder and constant urging with kidney pain. Great heat and constant urging. Kidney colic. (Pareira, Ocim., Berb.) Nephritis. Irritable bladder of children with headache. Dysuria in women with dysmenorrhea or uterine displacements and in children with headache. Scanty, high-colored, bloody with much mucus sediment and tenesmus.

Limbs

Wandering rheumatic pains, periodical. Feet cold in bed. Brittle nails.

Lungs

Acute inflammatory conditions of upper respiratory tract. Hoarseness. Loose cough with copious mucous expectoration and labored breathing.

Cough tickling with blood-streaked sputum with suppressed menses. Dyspnea on ascending. (Calc.) Dry teasing cough, stitching chest pains.

Male

Lascivious dreams with involuntary emissions. Prostate enlarged, feels hard and swollen to touch. Dull, heavy pain in spermatic cord, extending to testicles.

Mouth

Twitching about mouth. Teeth very sensitive.

Nose

Burning in nostrils. Sneezing with burning in nose. Fullness of nasal passages, burning, sneezing, profuse flow. Tightness in nasal passage. Nosebleed or nasal catarrh take the place of menses when suppressed from any cause. Coryza with nosebleed.

Rectum

Thin, watery stool intermingled with hard lumps of feces. (Ant-c.) Straining at stool, thin, dark, bloody with tenesmus. Stools, thin, watery, mingled with hard lumps of feces or thin, dark, bloody.

Sensations

As of a wave from occiput to sinciput. As if he would pitch forward. As of a ball rising from stomach to throat.

Skin

Dry.

Sleep

Nervousness and sleeplessness. Sleepless women with uterine troubles and amenorrhea. Drowsy during day. Great drowsiness with unpleasant dreams. Many dreams, erotic.

Stomach

Sour belchings. Nausea and vomiting of kidney origin. Sensation of a ball rising from stomach to throat.

Temperature

Hectic fever with anorexia.

Throat

Dry mouth, throat and fauces. Burning in pharynx, raw feeling in naso-pharynx, must swallow, though painful.

Vertigo

Wave-like sensation of dizziness from occiput to sinciput.

Comments

The hemorrhagic function of menstruation comes particularly under the influence of Senec. A very definite relation has been traced between the nose and the female sexual organs and Senec. is indicated when nosebleed or nasal catarrh takes the place of menses when suppressed from any cause. The menses may be profuse and early or they may be retarded or absent.

Senec. may be required in a great variety of conditions traceable to non-appearing menses.

PAGE 1538

C. M. Foss reports the case of Miss L., 18, who had seen no period for fifteen months. She was chlorotic, had a dry, hacking cough with frequent pulse, made still more frequent by any excitement, headache, poor sleep, constipation. The abdomen had been gradually enlarging for six months and tapping had been decided upon when Senec. ix was given.

All symptoms rapidly cleared up and the menses returned within a short time.

Senec. ix also cured a girl, 21, who had suppression of urine in addition to chlorosis, ascites and suppressed menses.

S. H. Talcott reports an important case bearing on the same point. Mrs. X., 26, mother of two children. Before confinement the patient was haunted with the idea that her child would be stillborn.

Nine days after its birth, strong and healthy, she was admitted to hospital in a state of violent acute mania, which continued with high temperature, for three months. with great physical activity, the mental state was that of a wild, violent and almost uncontrollable person. There was severe pain in the head, great nervous irritability and sleeplessness and hysterical weakness.

These symptoms, coupled with the fact (now first ascertained) that the lochia had ceased suddenly after confinement and the menses had not come on, led to the choice of Senec., which was given in drop doses of the 3x every two hours.

Steady improvement resulted and after a few weeks the patient was allowed out on parole. A relapse followed and Bell. did no good. Senec. was again given with good effect and complete recovery took place.

Talcott remarks that recovery from puerperal mania seldom occurs unless menstruation is re-established.

Hale notes that the country people call Senec. "Wild Valerian," and use it for nervousness, hysteria and low spirits, sleeplessness, especially in women and he refers to this "globus" symptom of the pathogenesis:

About the middle of the afternoon, sensation as if a ball was in the stomach, rising up into the throat, lasting for about an hour, sensation of tightness in the throat with a disposition to attempt to relieve it by swallowing. Talcott's case becomes more significant in the light of Cooper's observation of the brain action of Senec. jacoboca.

Small, who proved Senec., records this case: Women, 30, had been ill six weeks, the symptoms steadily increasing until the following picture was presented: Face bloated, abdomen enlarged, feet edematous, urine alternately profuse and watery or dark and scanty, frequent desire to urinate day and night. Senec., 10 drops, three times a day, cured quickly.

Small remarks that he has found Senec. useful in the dysuria of women and children when evidently of catarrhal origin and in dysuria with uterine displacement. Mucous sediment in the urine is an indication. But the benefits of Senec. are not confined to the female sex.

Small relates this case: Man, 50, nervo-sanguine, subject of kidney inflammation affecting right kidney generally, causing intense pain, fever, prostration. On one occasion the pain was particularly intense and the bladder seemed implicated. Every time he passed water he cried out in agony. Urine reddish, very hot and acrid. Bowels constipated. Dull headache, mouth and throat dry, chilly, fever and perspiration.

Senec., 20 drops in half a tumbler of water, a dessert spoonful every hour. There was relief from the first dose and the pain soon subsided entirely, leaving the patient freed from recurrence of the attacks.

Senec. has caused: "Dull, heavy pain in left spermatic cord, moving along cord to testicle.

Prostatic gland enlarged, feels hard and swollen to touch. Lascivious dreams with pollutions." Hale says he has found Senec. useful in advanced stages of gonorrhoea and in prostatic disorders.

Hale reports the following case of dysmenorrhea: Mrs. X., mother of one child, had an miscarriage three years before and another (at the second month of pregnancy) four months before Hale saw her.

Since the last miscarriage she had suffered from painful menstruation, which had not been the case previously. Menses every three weeks, profuse, lasting eight or nine days, accompanied by much cutting pain in sacrum, hypogastrium and groins. Pale, weak, nervous, slight cough, generally at night. Senec., 5 drops, was given three times a day until the next period, which came on at the twenty-ninth day and was perfectly normal in quantity and without pain.

Senec. has a place in coughs and even in tuberculosis. "It is especially serviceable in mucous coughs," says Hale. "In chronic coughs, catarrhal affections, hemoptysis incipient tuberculosis attended with troublesome cough, the result of obstructed menstruation," it has a well-established reputation.

Respiration as if greatly fatigued. Pains are radiating, shifting, lancinating. Symptoms alternate.

Compare

(1) Senecio jacobaea - cerebro-spinal irritation, rigid muscles, chiefly of neck and shoulders, also in cancer.

(2) Aletris, Caul., Sep.

(3) Arn., Calen., Bellis.

(4) Uterine, chest and bladder symptoms, Puls., Helon.

(5) Vicarious menstruation, Bry. Senec. has bloody expectoration.

(6) Homesickness, Caps., Ph-ac.

(7) Worse 4 p.m. , Lyc.

(8) Prostatitis and gonorrhoea, Sabal ser., Solidag., Puls., Pip-n., Cop., Thuj.

(9) Nervousness, Coff., Cham., Valer., Ambr.

(10) Fidgety feet, Caust., Zinc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Senecio jacobaea

(st. james wort)

Pharmacy

Senec-j. Senecio jacobaea. St. James' Wort. Stagger wort. Ragwort. N. O. Compositae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Cooper has published several observations with Senecio jacobaea. This is the common Ragwort, which with its yellow flowers is such a conspicuous feature of English roadsides and commons throughout the summer months.

Gerarde mentions "green wounds and old filthy ulcers" as benefited by it, also "old aches and pains in the arms, hips and legs." **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Clinical

Arthritis. Brain, disorders. Cerebrospinal irritation. Depression. Bedwetting. Headaches. Twitchings. Ulcers.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed in body and mind, it seemed as if her brain would not work, for she talks incoherently.

Back

Constant rigidity of muscles, chiefly of neck and shoulders, especially at night, seems like a habit, but finds it most difficult to relax them, it seems to return involuntarily, so that the weight of the head is somehow held in this way and though touching the pillow does not rest on it.

Head

Exhaustion felt in back of head after this felt lighter and better.

Kidneys

The bladder, which had been rather weak, became more so, the bedwetting continuing day and night for several days.

Limbs

Sometimes in the day the upper part of the legs gets a sort of ague fit of shaking.

Rectum

Bowels (before fairly regular) began acting in gushes, large stools occasionally, but in no way regular.

Comments

Cooper (1) gave a lady, 57 who had slight otorrhea of left ear with deafness on that side, a single dose of Senec-j.

PAGE 1540

Immediately after, she began to feel depressed in mind and body, it seemed as if her brain would not work, for she talked incoherently.

The bowels began acting in gushes and a bladder weakness was aggravated, so that there was bedwetting night and day for three days.

(2) Another woman from a single dose of the same had "exhaustion in the back of the head." (3) A lady, 51, had depression all her life, coming in fits. "Memory and everything goes," cannot talk coherently to herself and dislikes conversation in others.

On July 1, 1900, she wrote: "Have suffered agony from awful feeling of torpor of brain, which has made it an effort to put words together, memory seemed to go, felt altogether insensible, bowels have been confined." One dose of Senec-j. was given and removed the depression and relieved all the other symptoms, it also produced this:

Constant rigidity of muscles, chiefly of neck and shoulders, worse at night, it seems like a habit. "and I try to relax them but find it most difficult, it to run back involuntarily, so that the weight of the head is somehow held in this way and though touching the pillow does not rest on it. Sometimes in the day the upper part of the legs gets a sort of ague fit of shaking."

On this Cooper remarks: "The exhaustion felt after a dose of Senec-j. In the back of the head in case 2 and the cropping up as a new symptom of this strange-looking rigidity of the muscles of the neck, at night chiefly together with the shaking of the legs in the daytime, points to incoordinated muscular action due to deranged cerebral control."

Cooper adds this case: A man, 68, many years apoplectically inclined, had constant twitchings at night with cascular deafness of right ear, loss of memory, pressure and heat

of head: after a dose of Senec. jac. he remained comfortable for three months and hearing improved. Senec-j. has been used like Senec. aur. in cases of menstrual irregularity.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Senega

(snakewort)

Pharmacy

Seneg. Senega. Polygala senega. Snakewort. Snakeroot. N. O. Polygalaceae. Tincture of powdered dried root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Senega was introduced to medical practice by Dr. Tennant of Virginia, who was led to test its properties through hearing that the Indians used it as an antidote to snake-bites. As it relieved the symptoms of snakes venom. Tennant concluded that it might also relieve dyspnea, cough and hemoptysis arising from other causes and gave it with success in cases of pneumonia, pleurisy and hydrothorax (Teste).

Other old-school practitioners used it as an expectorant in chronic respiratory catarrh, acute tuberculosis, rheumatic fever, dropsies incipient cataract, croup. It is regarded as "a stimulant, diaphoretic and expectorant in chronic bronchitis."

Senega is one of the sources of Saponin. It has a nauseous taste and leaves a scraping sensation in the throat. It is in disorders of the chest, eyes and bladder that homeopaths have found it of most service and the extensive provings have supplied excellent data for prescribing.

Homeopathic

Seneg. affects the mucous membranes causing catarrhal symptoms especially of the respiratory tract and bladder. **Eyes**, serous membranes of chest, muscles and left side are also affected.

PAGE 1541

Catarrhal symptoms, especially of the respiratory tract and distinct eye symptoms of a paralytic type, are most characteristic. Circumscribed spots in chest left after inflammations.

Leading indications for Seneg. in chest cases are: Great accumulation of clear albuminous mucus, which is difficult to expel. Great soreness of walls of chest. Pressure on chest as though lungs were forced back to spine. Whooping cough in fat, chubby children, clear mucus like white of egg, difficult to raise, cough worse towards evening.

The soreness of the chest walls makes Seneg. appropriate to cases of pleurodynia. There is hoarseness and the throat is so dry and sensitive it hurts the patient to talk. Cough often ends in sneezing. Lying down causes tickling in larynx, fear of suffocation. Lying on right side causes pain in chest. Motion causes pain under sternum. Motion of arms causes soreness of walls of chest.

Clinical

Allergies. Amblyopia. Ascites. Asthma. Bedwetting. Bladder, irritable. Blepharitis. Bronchitis. Chest disorders. Constipation. Cornea, opacity. Coughs. Esophagus, stricture.

Facial paralysis. Hay fever. Headaches. Hydrothorax. Hypopion. Influenza. Iritis. Lungs disorders. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Snake-bites. Sneezing. Sprains. Styes. Throat, sore. Tuberculosis. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of poisonous bites. Sprains.

Constitutions

Seneg. suited to plethoric, phlegmatic persons, persons tending to obesity, fat persons of lax tissue, fat, chubby children and old persons. Suited to females of slender and tall make, thin, but having retained a good deal of sprightliness and moral power. It is suited to plethoric persons or persons tending to obesity, tall, slender, sprightly women, old persons and fat chubby children. **Planets:** Mars.

Modalities

Better walking in open air. Rest helps dry cough. Better from sweat, bending head backwards, walking in open air. Worse from inhaling air, open air, cold, wind. Worse walking in open air. Worse going up stairs. Worse by touch and pressure. Worse rubbing. Worse rest. Worse stooping, bending forward. Worse morning and night. Worse in warm air in warm room. Worse Looking intently at an object.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety with hasty respiration. Inclined to quarrel. Readily takes offense. Suddenly remembers unimportant regions which he saw long ago.

Abdomen

Boring and digging pains in abdomen. Flatulent disorders with a sensation of a general bearing down towards hypogastrium.

Back

Bursting distending pain in kidney region.

Chest

Pressure on chest as though lungs were forced back to spine. Chest feels oppressed on ascending. Circumscribed spots in chest left after inflammations. Dry scraping in chest worse talking. Thorax feels too narrow. Sore from coughing, pressure, sneezing or moving arms. Pain in spots, as if bruised shifting pains on stooping. As of a crushing weight or weakness starts in chest. Exudation in pleura. Hydrothorax. Burning in chest before or after coughing.

Ears

Aching in the ear when chewing.

Eyes

Staring. Lachrymation. Flickering, must wipe eyes frequently. **Eyeballs feel distended** or like balls of ice. Dryness with sensation as if **too large for orbits**. Objects look shaded. Lachrymation, ptosis and diplopia, better bending head backwards. Blepharitis, lids dry and crusty. (Graph.) Oculomotor paralysis. Muscular asthenopia. (Caust.) **Double vision**, better only by bending head backward. Opacities of the vitreous humor. Promotes the absorption of fragments. Sensation of trembling without visible trembling.

Head

Dullness with pressure and weakness of eyes. Pain in temples. Bursting pain in forehead into eyes, better cool open air.

Kidneys

Greatly diminished urine, loaded with shreds and mucus. Scalding before and after urinating. Bursting, distending pain in kidney region. Urine, foamy, acrid with mucous shreds. Increased or decreased in amount. Scalding before and after urination.

Lungs

Bursting pain in back on coughing. Hacking cough. Cough often ends in a sneeze. Rattling in chest. (Ant-t.) Albuminous or blood-streaked sputum.

Bronchial catarrh with sore chest walls, much mucus, sensation of oppression and weight of chest. Difficult raising of cough, profuse mucus in the aged. Asthenic bronchitis of old people with chronic interstitial nephritis or chronic emphysema. Exudations in pleura. Pleuro-pneumonia. Hydrothorax. (Merc-s.) Old asthmatics with congestive attacks.

PAGE 1542

Mouth

Dry scraping in mouth, worse talking. Taste, metallic like urine.

Nose

Dry. Coryza, much watery mucus and sneezing. Sneezes, so often and so violently that the head grows dizzy and heavy. Nostrils feel peppery.

Sensations

Eyes, as if they were pressed out, as if eyeballs were being expanded, as if soap in eyes. As if red pepper throughout nostrils and air passages. As if chest too narrow. Dyspnea as from stagnation in lungs. As if lungs pushed back to spine. As if chest would burst. Wrist as if sprained. Joints as if lame.

Stomach

Loathing and nausea with inclination to vomit.

Throat

Hoarseness. Hurts to talk. Catarrhal inflammation of throat and fauces with scraping hoarseness. Catarrh of larynx. Loss of voice. Voice unsteady, vocal cords partially paralyzed. Burning and rawness. Sensation as if membrane had been abraded. Dry scraping in worse talking. Hawks viscid mucous in detached small clots.

Comments

Guernsey outlines its action thus: "Where there is a great burning in the chest, either before or after coughing, profuse secretion of mucus. Dryness of inner parts which are usually moist, dry skin. General disorders of the windpipe, left side of chest particularly, right eye, lower eyelids."

Nash who has only obtained success with low potencies of Seneg., has cured many cases of "cough with great accumulation of mucus, which seems to fill the chest with much rattling, wheezing and difficult breathing."

In the case of a very stout elderly lady of tubercular family history, who had pneumonia of both bases, especially right.

He had a very violent paroxysmal cough with ropy, difficult expectoration tinged with blood. Seneg. 30c quickly relieved a very dangerous condition when other remedies had failed.

Clinton Enos related this case: A very fat girl, age 10 with cold, damp feet and hands and sweating about the head, had spells of sneezing for two years, even since whooping cough. Several spells a day lasting about half an hour. Sharp pains in chest and temples

during the attacks. In nose a large quantity of mucus with stuffed-up feeling. One dose of Seneg. 200c removed the whole trouble in a week.

Seneg. acts on the eyes even more powerfully than on the nose, producing pains inflammation both of the exterior and interior of the eye and lids and much disorder of vision. The eye troubles are worse when looking intently at an object and another modality brought out in the proving has taken the rank of a keynote: better Bending head backwards.

The symptom in which it was first noticed was this: "When walking towards the setting sun he seemed to see another smaller sun hover below the other, assuming a somewhat oval shape when looking down, disappearing on bending head backwards and on closing the eyes."

The prover took from 40 to 6 drops of the tincture. Worse bending head forward and worse from stooping are characteristic. Eye symptoms as an accompaniment of head symptoms indicate Seneg.: "Violent rush of blood to head when stooping, especially to eyeballs, where a painful pressure is experienced."

Extreme tenderness is another keynote of Seneg. Pressure, dullness, heaviness are the leading head sensations. There is painful sensitiveness of hearing. The digestive organs are disordered.

PAGE 1543

Seneg. has been used as an emetic. The urinary organs are very prominently affected, irritability and catarrh being the leading effects. There is frequent urging, scalding in urethra before or after urination and the urine is loaded with mucous threads. Seneg. has the gnawing hunger and empty feeling well marked. It is predominantly left-sided in its action.

Compare

- (1) Saponin - a derivative of Senega root.
- (2) In bronchial affections, Am-c.
- (3) Fat, plethoric people disposed to catarrhs, Calc.
- (4) Muscular asthenopia, loss of voice, paralysis (facial, etc.), Caust.
- (5) Laryngeal and pulmonary catarrh, Phos.
- (6) Bronchial catarrh, Spong.
- (7) Whooping cough, Coc-c., Kali-bi. (Seneg. clear phlegm, cough worse towards evening, Coc-c. clear phlegm worse morning, Kali-bi. yellow phlegm worse morning).

Relations

Antidoted by: Bry., also Arn., Bell., Camph. Followed well by: Calc., Phos., Lyc., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Senna

(cassia acutifolia)

Pharmacy

Senn. Senna. Cassia acutifolia. The leaflets of several species of Cassia: Cassia obovata, the Alexandrian Senna is the principal. N. O. Leguminosae. Trituration or tincture of the dried leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to sixth potency.

Herbal

Senna has proved an excellent remedy in the colic of infants with incarcerated flatulence and sleeplessness. Infantile colic when the patient seems full of wind. Senna is used as a laxative in ordinary practice.

The symptoms of Senna are mostly derived from overdosings. A peculiar symptom is: "Repeated sneezing, which caused heat, (especially of hands), exhaustion and panting breathing." Exhaustion is typical of Senna.

Farrington says it is one of the best remedies in the *Materia Medica* for "simple exhaustion with excess of nitrogenous waste." The exhaustion is exemplified in the sinking immediately after meals. The pods caused a nasty unclean smell from the body of a woman taking them for constipation.

Where the system is broken down, bowels constipated, muscular weakness and waste of nitrogenous materials, Senna will act as a tonic. **Planets:** Moon, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Senna is of much use in infantile colics when the child seems to be full of wind. Oxaluria with excess of urea increased specific gravity. Ebullitions of blood at night. Acetonemia, prostration, fainting, constipation with colic and flatulence. Liver enlarged and tender. General swelling. Exhaustion. Unclean body swell.

Clinical

Colic. Exhaustion. Flatulent infants. Liver, disorders. Nitrogenous waste. Sleeplessness. Sneezing with heat.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Colic, especially in little children. Painful colic from incarcerated flatulence, particularly in young children. Sensation of coldness in the abdomen with emptiness and uneasiness in the stomach. Accumulation of flatus with grumbling and fermentation in the abdomen and discharge of fetid flatus.

Face

Livid lips. Commissure of lips covered with small burning blisters.

Food

Anorexia. Thirst.

Head

Heaviness of the head when stooping, as if it were pressed down.

Kidneys

Specific gravity and density increased, hyperazoturia, oxaluria, phosphaturia and acetonuria.

Limbs

Heat in limbs, especially of hands.

Liver

Liver enlarged and tender.

Nose

Repeated sneezing, which caused heat (esp. of hands), exhaustion and panting breathing.

Rectum

Fluid yellowish with pinching pains before. Greenish mucus, never-get-done sensation, (Merc.) Burning in rectum with strangury of bladder.

Constipation with colic and flatulence. Stools hard and dark with loss of appetite, coated tongue, bad taste and weakness. Liquid stools with griping pains. Loose evacuation with tenesmus and followed by a burning sensation in the anus. Diarrhea with straining and prolapsed rectum and sore anus in children.

PAGE 1544

Sleep

Ebullition of blood, especially at night, disturbing the sleep. Sleeplessness with cries and tossing, especially in the case of infants.

Stomach

Empty or watery and fetid, risings. Loathing and nausea with inclination to vomit. Sinking immediately after meals.

Compare

(1) Kali-c., Jalapa.

Relations

Antidotes: Nux-v., Cham.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Sepia officinalis

(cuttlefish ink)

Pharmacy

Sep. Sepia succus. Cuttlefish Ink. Sepia officinalis. N. O. Cephalopoda. Trituration of dried liquid contained in the ink-bag. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c and 200c potency.

History

Inky juice of cuttlefish, known as Indian ink is supposed to be pre-eminently a woman's remedy, though the first symptoms were found by Hahnemann proved accidentally by a male artist.

Some among the ancient physicians, Dioscorides, Pliny and Marcellus, used either the flesh, the eggs or even the only bone which constitutes the skeleton of this animal, for "leucorrhoea, gonorrhoea, catarrh of the bladder, gravel, spasms of the bladder, baldness, freckles and certain kinds of tetter which is sufficiently remarkable in the light of the provings."

Sep. is one of the remedies of the Chronic Diseases and was proved by Goullon, Von Gersdorff, Gross, Hartlaub and Wahle. Sep. is predominantly, but by no means exclusively, a woman's remedy.

Sepia affects the generative organs of both sexes and a large number of the symptoms occurring in other organs have some relation thereto.

Grimmer states "This remedy has cured cancer of rectum and uterus, it acts strongly on the sexual organs of both sexes and a great many symptoms and conditions are manifested in this sphere. Young people of both sexes frequently have ailments calling for this medicine, women during the pregnant state after childbirth, men who have been addicted to drinking and sexual excesses are often helped by this remedy. Sex aggravates it in both sexes."

Homeopathic

Sepia affects the venous circulation especially of the female pelvic organs and of digestive tract. It acts specially on the portal system with venous congestion. Stasis and

ptosis of viscera. Weariness and misery. Weakness, yellow complexion, bearing-down sensation, especially in women, upon whose organism it has most pronounced effect. Pains extend down to back, chills easily.

Sep. has a tendency to miscarriages. Hot flashes at menopause with weakness and perspiration. Upward tendency of its symptoms. Easy fainting. "Ball" sensation in inner parts.

One of the most important uterine remedies. Uterus prolapsed. Tubercular patient with chronic hepatic troubles and uterine reflexes.

PAGE 1545

Pulsating headache in cerebellum. Affections in pregnant women. Females dragged down by overwork. Loss of vital fluids, excess of sexual indulgence, who are subject to prolapses, uterine troubles. Bearing down in pelvic region. Symptoms settle in back in ileo-cecal region, ovaries.

Venous stasis and thereby ptosis of viscera is a marked feature. Children who take cold easily when the weather changes. Relaxed, plethoric females. Weak, pot-bellied mothers with yellow complexion.

Sudden prostration. Shuddering from pain. Weak empty hollow feeling in epigastrium, chest, muscles, lumbar back, hips, knees etc. or sensation of fullness. As of a lump or something rolling over internally. Violent ebullitions of blood with pulsation throughout the body. Fits of uneasiness and hysterical spasms. Spasms, clonic, tonic, cataleptic.

Short walk fatigues much. Jerking in muscles. Burning pains in different parts of the body. Bleedings. Milky secretions. Fainting fits. Fidgety. Tubercular patients with chronic hepatic troubles and uterine reflexes. All pains are from below up.

Feels cold, even in warm room. Faints while kneeling in the church. Diseased conditions which drag on, linger. Warty growths. Atrophy of children, their face like an old man. Big belly, dry flabby skin. Rheumatism, chronic cases.

Clinical

Alcohol, effects. Amenorrhea. Anus problems. Appetite, depraved. Ascarides. Baldness. Bladder, weak. Cancer. Chloasma. Chorea. Condylomata. Cystitis. Dysmenorrhea. Dyspepsia. Eczema. **Eyes** disorders. Face, yellow. Freckles. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Gravel. Herpes. Hysteria. Jaundice. Leucorrhoea. Libido, low. Liver spots. Liver torpid. Menopause. Menstruation, disorders. Mental disorders. Miscarriages tendency. Morning sickness. Neuralgias. Nose inflamed. Nosebleed. Ozaena. Phimosis. Pityriasis versicolor. Pleurisy. Pregnancy, disorders. Pruritus. Psoriasis. Ptosis. Pylorus induration. Quinsy. Rectum, disorders. Ringworm. Sacrum, pain. Sciatica. Seborrhea. Smell, disorders. Spermatorrhea. Strokes. Styes. Toothache. Urine incontinence. Uterus, bearing down. Varicose veins. Warts. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of anger and vexation, blows injury, overlifting, falls, jar, getting wet, laundry work, boiled milk, fat, pork tobacco. Snowy air. Wetting. Alcohol. Hormones. Birth control pills. Hysterectomy. Childbirth. Pregnancy. Rape. Menopause. Puberty.

Constitutions

Hering gives these types: (1) It is suited to young persons of both sexes of nervous and delicate constitution, who are disposed to sexual excitement or worn out by sexual

excess. (2) Women during pregnancy in childbed and while nursing. (3) Children who take cold readily when the weather changes. (4) Scrofulous persons. (5) Men who have been addicted to drinking and sexual excesses. (6) Pot-bellied mothers, yellow saddle across nose, irritable, faint from least exertion, leuco-phlegmatic constitutions. (7) Bahr gives: Sanguine, excitable temperaments inclined to congestions. **Planets:** Moon, Venus. Modalities

Better from sitting with legs crossed. Better from by exercise, dancing, vigorous motion. Better pressure, warmth of bed, hot applications, crossing or drawing limbs up after sleep. Better cold drinks, cold bathing, open air. Worse from cold, air, dampness, north wind, snowy air, snowfall, before thunderstorms. Worse after sex, sexual excess. Worse before menses, pregnancy, miscarriage. Worse morning and evening after first sleep, falling to sleep, sitting, standing, kneeling, jarring, stooping. Worse before thunderstorms touch, ascending, rubbing, lifting, scratching. Worse washing clothes, laundry-work, left side after sweat. Worse from sex.

PAGE 1546

Symptoms

MIND

Angry, sensitive, irritable, easily offended and miserable. Irritability, alternating with indifference or sulks. Indifference. Takes pleasure in teasing others. Sad over her health and domestic affairs. Aversion to family to those loved best to sympathy to company, yet dreads to be alone. Repugnance to customary business, disgust of life.

Stifled disorders. Loss of sex drive and disorders. Nervous, so that she wants to hold on to something or she should scream. She says and does strange things. Wants to commit suicide. Nobody knows what she will do next. Anxious fear, over trifles. Poor memory.

Loves to dance and excited during thunderstorms. Makes mistakes while writing or reading.

Constantly worries, frets and cries about her real or imaginary illness. Breaks down in spells of weeping. Cries when telling her symptoms. Miserly. Confused, wants to go away. Feels unfortunate without cause. Sits quietly and answers either with yes or no. Women hate men and men hate women.

Abdomen

Pain in the region of liver or gallbladder, worse stooping. Flatulency with headache. Falling out or heavy bearing down feeling in hypogastrium better by holding it or crossing legs. Pot-belly of mothers. Brown spots on abdomen.

Back

Aching in inter-scapular or lumbar region, paralytic, wants to be pressed. Weakness in small of back when walking from uterine disease. Collar feels tight. Coldness between shoulders. Sudden pain in back, as if struck by a hammer worse stooping, kneeling. Back pain, better belchings, by pressing back against something hard. Everything affects the back. Icy coldness between the scapulae. Cramps in buttocks when stretching out legs.

Breasts

Nipples cracked across the crown. Induration of breasts, scirrhous, stitches, tender, burning pains. As if breasts were enlarged.

Chest

Pain in sides of chest, when inspiring or coughing. Oppression of chest morning and evening. Sensation of emptiness in chest. Brown spots on chest. Chest symptoms, better by pressure of hand.

Ears

Herpes, behind ears, on lobe of ears, on nape of neck. Pain as if from sub-cutaneous ulceration. Oversensitive to noise, especially music. Sudden deafness, as if caused by the plug in ears. Discharge, thick yellow pus offensive. Swelling of and eruptions on external ear.

Eyes

Ptosis. *Drooping* eyelids. Muscular asthenopia, black spots in the field of vision. Asthenic inflammations and in connection with uterine trouble. Sees, black spots, veil, points, sparks, flashes zigzags and streaks of light before eyes, then collapse. Vision was dimmed from sexual excess, masturbation or uterine diseases. Vanishing of sight during menses better lying. Cannot tolerate reflected light. Falling out feeling in eyes. Arrests cataract in women. Tarsi, red, itching cancer. Tarsal tumors. Epithelioma of eyelids. **Eyes** red with styes. Aggravation of eye troubles morning and evening. Venous congestion of the fundus.

Face

Acne, worse before menses. Yellow blotches, pale or sallow, yellow about mouth. Rosacea. Saddle-like yellow-brownish discoloration on nose and cheeks. Face changes color. Dark circles under eyes. Chloasma. Malar bones numb. Swollen cracked lower lip. Cancer of the lips, epithelioma. Old, wrinkled with spots. Jerking of facial muscles while talking. Warts on.

Female

Never well since puberty, childbirth after weaning or hormone pills. Pelvic organs relaxed. Weak uterus, dragging or bearing down sensation as if everything would escape through the vagina (Bell., Lil-t., Nat-c.), must cross limbs to prevent protrusion or press against vulva. Amenorrhea. Menses too late and scanty, irregular, early and profuse, sharp clutching pains. Violent stitches upward in the vagina from uterus to umbilicus. Gripping, burning or sticking in uterus. Prolapsed, bladder, uterus or vagina. Sub-involution. Tendency to miscarriage from the fifth to the seventh month. Severe itching in vulva causing abortion. Morning sickness. Motion of fetus is intolerable. Retained placenta after abortion. Sex painful from dryness of vagina, bleeding after. Dryness of vagina and vulva after menses. Aversion to sex, worse since childbirth. Nausea and irritability on thought of sex.

Infertility. Sudden flushes of heat with weakness and sweat during menopause. Exhaustion after sex. Metrorrhagia at the time of menopause. Mania from profuse menses. Leucorrhea, yellow, greenish with much itching. Leucorrhea, yellow, greenish, milky in large lumps in little girls instead of menses. Leucorrhea, foul, gonorrhoeal with stitches up in vagina from uterus to navel. Labia swollen, abscessed.

PAGE 1547

Food

Voracious appetite or no appetite. Sudden cravings and sudden satiety. Everything tastes too salty. (Carbo-v., Chin.) Desires chocolate, vinegar, acids and pickles. Worse after milk, especially when boiled. Loathes fat. Nausea at thought or smell of food. Milk, fat food, acids aggravates.

Head

Headache shooting, stinging pain within out or upwards, over left eye, heavy on vertex, alternating sides of occiput, worse lying on painful side indoors with nausea and vomiting. Headache in terrible shocks at menstrual time with scanty flow with desire for sex. Jerking of head backwards and forwards involuntary with open fontanelles in children, hysterical or from pain. Vertex cold and heavy. Hemicrania. Jaundice with headache. Screams with pain. Prodromal symptoms of a stroke. Headache worse shopping, mental labor, better meals. Hair falls out after chronic headache, at menopause. Root of hair sensitive to combing. Pimples on forehead along the margins of hair.

Heart

Circulation irregular, seems to stagnate. Wakes up with violent beating of heart. Beating in all arteries. Tremulous feeling with flushes. Violent intermittent palpitations. Nervous palpitations, better walking fast, worse lying on left side. Palpitations, visible, ascends to occiput. An occasional hard thump of the heart. General pulsations. Ebullitions at night. Congestion of blood vessels.

Kidneys

Chronic cystitis, slow urination with bearing-down sensation above pubis. Cutting pain in bladder before urination. Slow urination with bearing down sensation above pubis. Bedwetting during first part of sleep. Involuntary urination, worse coughing, sneezing, laughing, hearing sudden noise, fright or inattention especially in women. Urine stream feeble, slow. Urine, thick, foul, white gritty. Red, adhesive, sandy sediment in urine. Urine, bloody, milky.

Limbs

Tension in limbs as if they were too short. Lower limbs lame and stiff. Heaviness and a bruised feeling. Restlessness in all limbs, twitching and jerkings night and day. Hands purple. Cold hands in warm room. Hands sweaty. Skin of palms peels off. Hot hands with cold feet or vice versa. Coldness of legs and feet. Knees and heels cold. Sciatica, better during pregnancy, chronic, localizing in heels. Sensation of running, as from a mouse in lower limbs. A short walk fatigues much. Crippled nails. Pain in heel.

Liver

Pains in the liver, when riding in a carriage. Liver sore and painful, relieved by lying on right side. Aching, throbbing and shooting in hepatic region.

Lungs

Dry, fatiguing cough, as if coming from stomach, worse rapid change of temperature with foul sputum. Rotten-egg taste with coughing. Dyspnea, worse after sleep, better rapid motion. Cough in morning with profuse expectoration, tasting salty. (Phos., Ambr.) Pleuritis. Whooping cough that drags on. Cough excited by tickling in larynx or chest. Asthma. Neglected pneumonia.

Male

Offensive perspiration on scrotum. Genitals cold. Gleet, discharge from urethra only during night, no pain. Sexual desire increased. Complaints after sex. Impotency. Condylomata surrounding head of penis.

Mouth

Taste salty, putrid. Taste, cheesy, fishy, bitter, sour, putrid offensive. Hawks foul or cheesy grains in the morning. Everything tastes too salty.

Painful teeth during pregnancy, menses and during cold, worse lying. Tongue dirty, becomes clear during menses. Tongue white and feels burnt. Swelling and cracking of lower lip. Pain in teeth from 6 p.m. until midnight, worse on lying.

PAGE 1548

Nose

Great sensitiveness of odors, which are repulsive to the smell of cooking food. Pressing pain at root. Nosebleed, when the nose has been struck by anything even lightly during menses during pregnancy with hemorrhoids. Yellowish-brown saddle across nose. Chronic nasal catarrh, especially post-nasal, dropping of heavy, lumpy discharge, must be hawked through the mouth. Thick greenish discharge, thick foul, plugs and crusts. Ozaena. Ascending throat colds. Atrophic catarrh with greenish crusts from anterior nose and pain at root of nose.

Rectum

Bleeding at stool and fullness of rectum. Prolapsed rectum after smoking. Sense of weight or ball in anus not better by stool. Constipation obstinate, no urging for days. Constipation, large, hard stools, cannot strain with great tenesmus. Pains shoot up in rectum. Dark-brown, round balls glued together with mucus. Soft stool, difficult. Prolapsed anus. (Podo.) Rectum is constricted and powerless, almost constant oozing from anus. Pains shoot up in rectum and vagina. Hemorrhoids of pregnancy, prolapsing with sticking pain, bleed while walking. Stools passed after prolonged straining, followed by cupful of jelly like yellow-white, very offensive mucus. Infantile diarrhea, worse from boiled milk and rapid exhaustion.

Sensations

As if roots of hair were sore, as if cut short near roots. As if something twisting in stomach and rising to throat. As if viscera turning inside out. As if bladder full and contents would fall out over pubes. As if drops came out of bladder. As if bladder and urinary organs would be pressed out. As if everything would issue through vulva.

As if everything would fall out of uterus. Uterus as if clutched. As if vulva enlarged. As if something heavy would force itself from vagina. As if heart stood still. As if a ball in inner parts. As if hot water poured over body.

Skin

Blotched, raw, rough, hard or cracked, worse flexures. Chloasma, herpetic eruption on lips, about mouth and nose. Thick crusts on elbows. Ulcers, on small joints. Epithelioma, on eyelids, lips. Wine colored skin. Spots on skin. Ringworm in isolated spots. Ringworm-like eruption every spring. Itching, not relieved by scratching, worse in bends of elbows and knees. Itching vesicles. Urticaria, worse open air better warm room. Thick crusts form upon the joints. Indurations from constant pressure with purple color. Boils in axilla. Hyperidrosis and bromidrosis. Sweat on feet, worse on toes intolerable odor. Lentigo in young women. Ichthyosis with offensive odor of skin.

Sleep

Sleeplessness from excitement. Talks loudly during sleep. Dreams, worse if he lies on left side. Wakes frequently or as if he has been called. Frightful dreams and frequent starts (screaming) with fright. Dreams of rape, being pursued, chased with a knife.

Stomach

Acid dyspepsia with bloated abdomen, sour belchings. Dyspepsia from over-lifting from tobacco. Boiled milk disagrees. Faint sinking feeling at epigastrium, not better by eating

or a lump in. (Carb-an.) Belchings, milky, sour, bitter, rancid of tough, foamy mucus. Nausea, at thought or smell of food in morning, at the thought of sex. Nausea in morning before eating. Nausea worse lying on side. Tobacco dyspepsia. Disposition to vomit after eating. Burning in pit of stomach. Band of pain about four inches wide encircling hypochondria. Sense of something twisting about in stomach and rising into the throat.

PAGE 1549

Temperature

General lack of warmth of body. Easily chilled. Chilly with air hunger. Cold in spots, on vertex, between scapula. Feet cold and wet in bed. Shivering with thirst, worse toward evening. Sweat, easy offensive with orgasms, on genitals in axilla or back, between menses. Irregular fevers. Hot sweat. Heat ascending or as if hot water were poured over her. Frequent flushes of heat, sweat from least motion. Anxious hot flushes preceded by sudden weakness.

Throat

Sensation of a plug. Pain as if it is raw. Ascending throat colds. Pressure in the throat, feels neck cloth tight. Hawks foul mucus or balls in the morning.

Vertigo

Fits of vertigo worse walking in open air, least movement of arms or with a sensation as if something rolling round the head. Vertigo with sensation of something rolling round in head. As if every object were in motion. As if suspended in air. Vertigo as if intoxicated.

Comments

Sep. acts on the vital forces as well as on organic tissues. The sphincters are weakened and all non-striated muscles. Sep. disturbs the circulation, causing flushes and other irregularities throbbings all over, hand shot and feet cold or vice versa. The flushes run upward and end in sweat with faint, weak feeling. Nosebleed may occur either from a blow from being in a warm room or from suppressed menses.

Sep. is one of the remedies which have the "ball" sensation in inner parts. There is vertigo with sensation of something "rolling round" in the head. There is sensation of a ball in inner parts generally, but the most notable one is sensation of a ball in rectum. It may be described as an apple or a potato and it is not relieved by stool. Clarke has cured both constipation and diarrhea when that symptom was present. The upward stitches in rectum and vagina, when present, are equally good indications for Sep.

In cases of hemorrhoids, prolapsed rectum. Prolapse or induration of uterus and cervix.

Sep. causes engorgement of the uterus going on to induration. Yellowish green leucorrhoea somewhat offensive.

There is either prolapse or retroversion. The bearing-down pains of Sep. are of great intensity. They are felt in abdomen and back and sometimes even seem to interfere with breathing. The bearing down is worse standing or walking. The bearing down extends into thighs.

There is a constant sense of pressing into vagina, which compels the patient to cross the limbs to prevent prolapse. Connected with the uterine symptoms are: hysteria, weakness, palpitation orgasm of blood, faintness.

The sensation of emptiness, which is one of the characteristics of Sep. is sometimes connected with the pelvic bearing down. The empty sensation is felt in the epigastrium and throughout the abdomen. It is analogous to the great relaxing effect of Sep. on connective tissues.

This sinking is common in pregnancy and Sep. corresponds to many of the troublesome disorders of the pregnant state, as morning sickness, vomiting of food and bile in morning of milky fluid, strains so that blood comes up. "The thought of food sickens her with sense of great weight in anus."

Tendency to miscarriage is met by Sep., Hering is reported to have said: "All women prone to miscarriage should take Sep. or Zinc." But Sep. meets many cases of dyspepsia not originating in uterine disorders. It has cured dyspepsia from injury by overlifting. Portal stasis is part of the Sep. action. There is fullness, soreness and stitches in liver region, as well as stitches in left hypochondrium.

The whole urinary tract is irritated and catarrh of bladder and urethra may be set up. There is frequent strong urging to urinate. Stitches along the urethra. The relaxed sphincters of Sep. favor bedwetting and the type which it cures is well defined: "The bed is wet almost as soon as the child goes to sleep, always during the first sleep."

In cases of irritable bladder, although the desire is urgent, the discharge of urine may be difficult.

PAGE 1550

Gonorrhoea after the acute stage has subsided. Gleet and gonorrhoeal warts have been cured with it. Hering writes, "condylomata completely surrounding head of penis." Clarke has cured a crop of small velvety warts completely encircling the mouth of the prepuce. Thuja had failed in the case.

In reference to warts, Clarke cured with Sep. 3x trituration. a large horn-like wart on the abdomen of a woman. It was as large as a crown-piece but shaped like a bean and raised a quarter of an inch from the surface.

The skin is delicate, the least injury tends to ulceration. Itching which often changes to burning when scratched. Soreness of skin, humid places on bends of knees. Chloasma. Painful eruption on tip of nose. Herpetic eruption on lips and about mouth.

Ringworm-like eruptions every spring on different parts of body. Ringworm on face. Herpes circinatus. Roundness and yellowness of the spots. Ringworms. The nettle rash of Sep. appears on going into open air. It is better in warm room. The itching of Sep. may be desperate, especially when it affects the genitals and anus.

Sep. is often required in chronic nasal catarrh. Nash had a case in which the discharge was thick, bland and copious. Puls. relieved the catarrh but increased the menstrual flow too much. Sep. cured both. Sep. is also useful where colds inflame the tonsils and tend to cause suppuration.

"Faints easily" is a note of the Sep. weakness: after getting wet from extremes of heat and cold, riding in a carriage, kneeling at church. Sep. is indicated in whooping cough when it has lasted eight weeks or longer and the paroxysms, though reduced in number and virulence, do not disappear and occur especially before midnight. The patients are reduced in strength, dyspeptic, irritable, tearful, easily angered or apathetic.

Kunkel reports this case of pulmonary affection: A boy, 14, had been under treatment five weeks for cough and hoarseness.

Hoarseness worse evening during the day cough with purulent sputa. Slept well but dreamed when he lay on left side. Emaciated. Phos. 10x produced little change.

It was now ascertained that there was remarkable tightness of the chest on breathing with inclination to take a deep breath, this was better in open air, on motion, while at work,

worse while in the house and at rest. Though the weather was bad he had constant desire to be out of doors. Sep. 10x made a rapid cure.

Boenninghausen recommended Sep. in cases of cough, either with or without expectoration with bloody, blood-streaked, purulent, yellow greenish or stinking sputa and especially in tuberculosis. Nash mentions a case of cholera infantum which he cured with Sep. On the indication "always worse after taking milk." in moisture oozing from the anus he compares it with Ant-c., which has the first place.

Bahr says Sep., affords considerable help in a certain condition of the system which we have so far only noticed in females. After the exacerbation of a chronic gastric catarrh has lasted a few days with intolerable burning pains, the kidney region, more particularly the left side, becomes painful. A violent burning pain is felt in this region and a quantity of saturated, highly-colored urine is discharged. Which deposits copious quantities of urates or else a clear urine with copious sandy sediment, coated with uric acid.

After the discharge the pains generally abate and only return if the stomach has not been restored to its normal condition."

"Stiffness" is a prominent feature of Sep.: stiffness of limbs worse after sleep, stiffness of uterine region. A peculiar symptom of Sep. is: "Involuntary jerking of head backward and forward, especially at forenoon when sitting."

This may occur in hysteria. Open fontanelles in children is an indication for Sep.

PAGE 1551

Clarke has confirmed the experience of Dr. Swallow, who found the fresh preparation of Sep. to possess a wider range than the ordinary preparation and to act as an "organ remedy" in a great variety of uterine disorders not definitely indicated by the pathogenesis. Clarke used it in potencies from the 5c to 30c.

Compare

(1) Lil-t., Murex, Sil., Sulph.

(2) Vesicular eruptions and ulcers about joints, Bor., Mez.

(3) Indifferent to his occupation, Fl-ac., Ph-ac.

(4) Sensation of ball in inner parts, Lach.

(5) Ringworm in isolated spots, Bac., Calc., Tell.

(6) Psoriasis, Ars., Ars-i.

(7) Chloasma, Lyc., Nux-v., Sulph., Cur.

(8) Constipation during pregnancy, Alum.

(9) Pain in rectum long after stool, Nit-ac., Sul.

(10) Empty feeling better eating, Chel., Phos.

(11) Bedwetting almost as soon as child goes to sleep, Kreos.

(12) Bearing down as if everything would protrude from pelvis, Agar., Bell. Lil-t., Murex, Sanic.

(13) Sight or thought of food sickens, Nux. Smell of cooking food nauseates, Ars., Colch.

Relations

Antidoted by: Smelling Nit-s-d., by Vegetable acids, Acon., Ant-c., Ant-t., Rhus-t. It antidotes: Calc., Chin., Merc., Nat-m., Nat-p., Phos., Sars., Sulph. Complementary: Nat-m., Phos. Nux-v. intensifies action. Guaiacum is often beneficial after Sep. Inimical: Lach., Puls. Followed well by: Nit. ac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Serum anguillae

(eel serum)

Pharmacy

Ser-ang. Serum anguillae. Eel serum. Ichthyotoxinum. Potencies are made with glycerine or distilled water. Historical dose: All potencies, lower 1x to 3c in heart disease, the higher in sudden kidney attacks.

History

The serum of the Eel has a toxic action on the blood, rapidly destroying its globules. The presence of albumin and kidney elements in the urine.

The hemoglobinuria, the prolonged anuria (24 and 26 hours). Together with the results of the autopsy, plainly demonstrate its elective action on the kidneys. Secondly, the liver and the heart are affected and the alteration observed are those usually present in infectious diseases.

Boericke writes "When during the course of heart-disease, the kidney, previously working well, should suddenly become affected and its function inhibited and when besides we observe cardia irregularities and a marked state of asystolia, we may yet expect good results from this serum. But to determine here the choice of this remedy is not an easy matter." **Planets:** Venus, Sun, Mars.

Homeopathic

Ser-ang. affects the kidneys, which becomes acutely affected, either from cold or infection or intoxication. The attack is characterized by oliguria, anuria and albuminuria.

The Eel's serum eminently efficacious to re-establish diuresis and in rapidly arresting albuminuria. Kidney failure.

While Digitalis presents in its indications, the well-known symptomatic trilogy of arterial hypertension, oliguria and edema. Ser-ang. seems better adapted to cases of hypertension and oliguria without edema. Digitalis is a heart remedy first, the Eel's serum is a kidney remedy primarily.

Ser-ang. has given very small results in attacks of asystole, but it has been very efficacious in cardiac uremia. There, where Digitalis is powerless, the serum of the Eel has put an end to the kidney obstruction and produced an abundant diuresis.:

But its really specific indication seems to be for acute nephritis, (Jousset). Sub-acute

nephritis. **Heart** diseases in cases of failure of compensation and impending asystole. Experiments of Jousset have demonstrated the rapid hematuria, albuminuria and oliguria caused by it.

In the presence of acute nephritis with threatening uremia we should always think of this serum. Very efficacious in functional heart diseases.

PAGE 1552

Mitral insufficiency, asystole with or without edema, dyspnea and difficult urinary secretion.

Clinical

Heart, disorders. Hypertension. Kidney disease. Kidney failure. Uremia.

Compare

(1) Dig., Pelias, Lach., Apis.

Relations

Vipera.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Silicea terra

(pure flint)

Pharmacy

Sil. Silica terra. Flint. Silex. Silicic anhydride. Silicon dioxide. Trituration of pure, precipitated silica. Historical dose: All potencies, Sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Outside homeopathy Flint as an internal remedy is practically unknown. Hahnemann introduced it into medicine and it was his method of attenuating insoluble substances that enabled him to discover its powers. Silica forms one of the most important remedies for chronic diseases.

A large proportion of the earth's crust is composed of Silica. Sea sand (Silica marina) is mainly composed of it. The spicules of many sponges are made up of Silica. Silicates are taken up by plants and from them Silica is often deposited on the surface or in the interior of their stems. The strength of straw is due to Silica. Equisetum generally contains as much as 18 per cent. of Silica to the fresh plant.

Flint supplies the "grit" of the earth's crust of plant life and to a large extent of animal life also. "Want of grit, moral or physical," is a leading indication for Sil. in homeopathic practice. The action of Sil. on the connective tissues may end in new growth as well as in suppuration and ulceration.

Homeopathic

Silica helps with defective nutrition especially in children, due to imperfect assimilation. Silica also helps neurasthenic states with increased susceptibility to nervous stimuli and exaggerated reflexes. Scrofulous rickety children with large head, open fontanelles, distended hot and hard abdomen, slow in walking and wasted in body especially legs.

Diseases of bones and cartilages, decay and necrosis, softening of bones. Exostosis. Silica can stimulate the organism to re-absorb fibrotic conditions and scar-tissue. In tuberculosis must be used with care, for here it may cause the absorption of scar-tissue, liberate the disease, walled in to new activities. (J. Weir.)

Organic changes, it is deep and slow in action. Periodical states, abscesses, quinsy, headaches, spasms, epilepsy, feeling of coldness before an attack. Keloid growth. Scrofulous, rickety children with large head, open fontanelles and sutures, distended abdomen, slow in walking.

Silica patient is cold, chilly, hugs the fire, wants plenty warm clothing, hates drafts, hands and feet cold, worse in winter. Lack of vital heat. Prostration of mind and body. Want of grit, moral or physical. Great sensitiveness to taking cold.

Ill effects of vaccination. Suppurative processes. It is related to all pustulous burrowings. Ripens abscesses since it promotes suppuration. Ailments attended with pus formation. Epilepsy.

PAGE 1553

Glands are enlarged. Slow incomplete inflammation of glands, cellular tissue and skin, then induration. Children crawl nervously or are dragged in on their mother's arms, on running they become pale. Suppurative processes, stubborn, fistulous openings, abscesses.

Sensitive to noise, pain to cold, hugs the fire, wants plenty of warm clothing, hates drafts. Intolerance of alcoholic stimulants. Cachetic and senile patients, persons of fair, clear complexion.

Pains are violent and sticking, localized in ears, throat, ulcers etc.

Tendency to easy exhaustion and abnormal sweats. Want of vital heat even when taking exercise. Spasms, epilepsy, feeling of coldness before the attack. Hysteria, paralysis and obstinate neuralgias caused by dissipation, hard work with close confinement.

Malnutrition. Arrested development. Emaciation. Want of grit, moral and physical.

Proud flesh. Scars indurated, hard, nodular, shiny, glassy, tender with shooting pain.

Keloids. Dropsy in morning. Cancer. Contracted sphincters. Ascending effects.

Prostration of mind and body. Cerebral softening. Restless, fidgety, starts at least noise.

Parts lain on to go to sleep.

Skin is unhealthy, even injury festers. Discharges offensive, pus, sweat, stools etc.

Removes foreign bodies. Progressive locomotor ataxia. Sensation as if she were divided into halves and left side does not belong to her. Sensation of a hair on tongue in trachea.

Nervous disorders after spinal injury, especially when pressure on spine causes pain in remote parts. Convulsions, begins in the Solar plexus after vaccination. Epilepsy, aura in the Solar plexus creeping into the chest and stomach.

Clinical

Abscess. Acne. Anemia. Ankles, weak. Anus, fissures, fistula. Appetite, depraved. Back, weakness. Bedwetting. Boils. Bones, necrosis. Brain, concussion. Brain-fag. Breast, abscess. Breast-feeding, disorders. Bunion. Cancer. Carbuncle. Cataract. Cellulitis. Chin, eruptions. Circulation, poor. Coccyx, pains. Conjunctivitis. Constipation. Coryza. Cough. Debility. Diabetes. Ear disorders. Elephantiasis. Enchondroma. Epilepsy. Eruptions. Excrescences. Eyes disorders. Feet, burning, perspiring., Fester. Fibroma. Fistula. Foot-sweat, suppressed. Foreign bodies. Fractures. Ganglion. Gastric catarrh. Glandular swellings. Headache, Hernia, Hip-joint disease. Homesickness. Housemaid's knee. Hydrocele. Hypopion.

Jaw, decay. Keloids. Lachrymal fistula. Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Meningitis. Metritis.

Metrorrhagia. Miscarriage. Molluscum contagiosum. Morphinism. Morvan's disease.

Nails, diseased. Necrosis. Neuralgias. Nodes. Panaritium. Perspiration offensive.

Phimosis. Pleurisy. Psoas abscess. Rheumatism, chronic. Rickets. Sinuses. Sleepwalking.

Spermatorrhea. Spinal irritation. Strains. Strangury. Suppuration. Synovitis. Teeth, decay.

Tenesmus. Tumors. Ulcers. Urethra, stricture. Urine incontinence. Vaccination. Vagina,

spasms. Vertigo. Walking, late. Whitlow. Worms. Writer's cramp.

Causations

Ill effects of checked sweat especially of feet. Stone-cutting. Loss of fluids. Injury. Vaccinations. Strains. Splinters. Foreign objects in tissue. Overwork, mental or physical. Constitutions

(1) Demineralized constitution. Sil. corresponds perfectly to many cases of rickets: children with large heads, open fontanelles and sutures, much sweating about the head, which must be kept warm. Distended abdomen, weak ankles, slow in learning to walk. (2) Nervous, irritable persons with dry skin, profuse saliva, diarrhea, night-sweats. (3) Weakly persons, fine skin, pale face, light complexion, lax muscles. (4) Constitutions which suffer from deficient nutrition due to lack of assimilating power, oversensitive physically and mentally. (5) Scrofulous children who have worm diseases during dentition. (6) Stonecutters' ailments, chest disorders and total loss of strength. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better in warm room, by warm wraps. Better warmth, wrapping up head, summer in wet or humid weather. Better from profuse urination, magnetism and electricity. Worse from change of weather, cold, air, drafts, damp. Worse uncovering, bathing. Worse mental exertion, talking. Worse from nervous excitement, light, noise, jarring of spine.

Worse from alcohol touch, pressure, combing hair. Worse from washing during menses, lying down, damp, lying on left side, cold. Worse from moon changes, night in morning. Worse at new moon increasing moon (hysteria) and full moon.

PAGE 1554

Symptoms

MIND

Complaints from anticipation. Loss of self confidence, dreads failure, but unfounded. Starts from slight noise. Yielding, Faint-hearted, anxious. Nervous and excitable. Sensitive to all impressions. Weeping mood. Brain-fag. Abstracted. Obstinate stubborn, head-strong, children.

Cries when kindly spoken to. Fixed ideas thinks only of pins, fears them searches them and counts them. Mental acuteness with physical weakness and torpidity. Sullen. Conscience about trifles. Screaming violently groaning, epilepsy. Hopeless. Sad. Disgust for life, wishes to drown herself. Cannot express himself correctly Fidgety.

Abdomen

Distended hard and hot with thin legs, especially in children. Hard, bloated. Pain or painful cold feeling in abdomen, better external heat. Colic, cutting pain with constipation, yellow hands and blue nails. Much rumbling in bowels. Inguinal glands swollen and painful. Cracks on abdominal wall. Hernia tender. Ascites with great effusion with frequent attacks of diarrhea.

Back

Spinal irritation after injuries to spine. Spine, weak, very sensitive to drafts on back. Spina bifida. Decay of vertebrae. Psoas abscess. Painful coccyx. Backache as from riding in carriages for a long time. Burning in back, when body is being heated after walking in open air. Stiff neck with headache. Painful kyphosis. Lameness in region of sacrum. Diseases of bones of spine. Potts' disease.

Breasts

Hard lumps in breast. (Con.) Cancer, scirrhous with itching. Nipples very sore, ulcerated easily. Nipple, retracted like a funnel, sore. Fistula in breasts. Fistulous ulcers of breast. (Phos.) Threatened abscess of breasts. Sharp pains in breasts and uterus.

Chest

Stitches in chest, through the back. Painless throbbing in sternum.

Ears

Perforated drum. Itching. Decay of mastoid process. Deafness, hears again with a loud report or on blowing the nose and coughing, worse full moon.

Ears

Fetid discharge. Sensitive to noise. Roaring in ears. Hissing in. Loud pistol-like report. Feeling of stoppage in the ear better when yawning or swallowing. Crusty formations in ears. Child bores into its ears when asleep.

Eyes

Keratitis, pustular, perforating. Inflammation of eyes. Angles of eyes affected. Affections of canthi, tear-ducts. Swelling of lachrymal duct. Stricture of lachrymal duct. Spotted vision. Objects appear pale. Aversion to light, especially daylight, it produces dazzling. Sharp pain through eyes. **Eyes** tender to touch, worse when closed. Hypopion. Opacities of the cornea after small pox. Cataract in office workers after suppressed foot sweat. Styes. Iritis and irido-choroiditis with pus in anterior chamber. Encysted tumors of lids. Perforating or sloughing ulcer of cornea. Abscess in cornea after traumatic injury. Vision confused, letters run together on reading. Objects as if in a fog.

Face

Pale, cachetic, waxy. Enlarged parotids. Cracks in lips, on skin of face. Eruptions on chin. Swelling of maxillary glands. Indurated fissures at the corners of lips. Cancer of lower lip. Facial neuralgia, throbbing, tearing, face red, worse cold damp.

Female

Menses is early, scanty. Watery discharge instead of menses. Amenorrhea for months. Discharge of blood between menstrual periods. Increased menses with paroxysms of icy coldness over whole body. Discharge of blood from vagina every time child is nursed. Cutting upward in vagina worse urinating. Vaginal cysts. (Lyc., Puls., Rhod.) Abscess of labia. Leucorrhea milky, acrid gushing, worse during urination. Itching of vulva and vagina, which is very sensitive. Cutting pain around the navel with leucorrhea.

Too violent motion of fetus. Salpingitis with accumulation of pus or serum which escapes from uterus from time to time. Miscarriage from weakness or they do not conceive because of weakness. Nausea during sex. Sterility. Nymphomania. Itching of pudenda.

PAGE 1555

Food

Want of appetite, thirst excessive. Voracious appetite, but disappears on attempting to eat or loathing of food. Aversion to cooked or warm food and meat. Aversion to mother's milk and vomiting whenever taking it. Likes ice cream, ice water. Intolerance of alcoholic stimulants. Pain in head better while eating. Milk aggravates, causes diarrhea. Drinking cold water causes dry cough. Warm drinks improves cough. Worse after eating.

Head

Migraine. Chronic, periodical headaches since some severe disease. Sick headaches as if coming from spine and locating over one eye. Headache, then blindness. Headache while

fasting or when not eating at proper time. Headache worse by exertion, study noise, motion, jar, light, cold air, talking and straining at stools and better by wrapping warmly and pressure. Pain begins at occiput and spreads over head and settles over eyes. Vertex throbs. Profuse urination, relieves the headache. Profuse sweat of head offensive and extends to neck. Fontanelles open with distended abdomen. Swelling of glabella. Lumps on scalp. Cephalohematoma. Moist crusty eruptions on the scalp. Swelling filled with grumous fluid between scalp and bone. Falling of hair, premature, baldness.

Heart

Throbbing all over the body, when sitting or while in motion. Palpitations while sitting

with trembling of hand. **Heart** trouble from nervous exhaustion.

Kidneys

Profuse urination better headache. Frequent urination with tenesmus. Nocturnal bedwetting in children from worms. Bloody involuntary with red or yellow sediment. Chronic urethritis, foul discharge from urethra, thick, curdy, purulent, bloody. Pus in urine. nightly incontinence after a blow upon the head. Kidney and bladder stones.

Limbs

Felons, deep seated pain. Axillary glands swollen, enlarged. Tremulous hands when using them. Paralytic weakness of forearm. Affections of finger nails, especially if white spots on nails. Nails, rough, yellow, crippled, brittle, white spots, blue in fever. Ingrowing toe-nails. Finger tips, as if suppurating. Finger tips, painful, dry, at night. Trembling of hands when attempting to do something. Panaritium. Offensive sweat, hand and axilla, The parts lain on go to sleep. Legs feel paralyzed, trembling while walking. Sciatica, pains through the hips, legs and feet. Cramp in calves and soles. Loss of power in legs. Pain in knee, as if tightly bound. Calves tense and contacted. Weak ankles and feet. Icy cold and sweaty feet. Offensive sweat on feet, itching, acrid, destroying shoes, suppressed. Pain beneath toes. Soles sore. (Ruta) Soreness in feet from instep through to the sole. Voluptuous tingling in soles. Distorted ingrown, yellow nails. Bunions. Soft corns in between toes. Ulcers around the joints. Slovenly gait. Limbs distorted during convulsion. Arms (left) shake before epilepsy.

Liver

Throbbing ulcerative pain in the region of liver. Abscess of liver.

Lungs

Chronic colds which settle in chest and bring on asthmatic attacks after being over heated or exertion. Sycotic asthma. Colds fail to yield, sputum persistently muco-purulent and profuse. Rattling in chest. Shortness of breath from manual labor, walking fast. Profuse foul, yellow, lumpy sputum, granular offensive when broken. Cough with expectoration in day, bloody or purulent. Violent cough when lying down with a thick, yellow lumpy expectoration, suppurative stage of expectoration.

Cough gagging, shaking, retching worse cold drinks, talking, lying and after waking. Neglected pneumonia. Stone-cutter's disorders. Emphysema. Dyspnea from draft on neck.

PAGE 1556

Male

Burning and soreness of genitals with eruption on inner surface of thighs. Chronic gonorrhoea with thick, foul, urethral discharge. Chronic urethritis with twisting pain. Sexual weakness, nocturnal emissions. Nocturnal emissions. Sexual appetite increases or decreases. Extreme exhaustion after sex, takes 8 to 10 days to recover. After sex sensation on right side of head as if paralyzed. Prostatorrhoea worse straining at stools. Itching moist spots on scrotum. Elephantiasis of scrotum. Painful eruptions. Hydrocele.

Mouth

Water tastes badly, vomits after drinking. Sensation of a hair on tongue. Gums sensitive to cold air. Boils on gums. Abscess at the root of the teeth. Pyorrhoea. (Merc-c.) Sensitive to cold water. Teeth, break down, lose their enamel, become rough, carious. Tongue, brown. Teeth feel too large and too long for the mouth. One sided swelling of tongue .

Nose

Frothy nasal discharge. Coryza with nosebleed. Perforation of septum. Dry, hard crusts form, bleeding when loosened. Sneezing in morning. Itching at tip of nose. Bone sore. Nose, dry obstructed with loss of smell. Nosebleed in infants. Cracks in nostrils. Obstinate colds with ear disorders. Nose cold. Nasal bones sensitive. Perforation of septum. Obstructed and loss of smell.

Rectum

Constipation always before and during menses. Feels as if paralyzed. Straining with soft stools with exhaustion. Great straining, rectum stings, closes upon stool. Stools comes out with difficulty when partly expelled, recedes again. Stools retained for fear of pain. Feces remain a long time in rectum. Painful spasms of sphincter. Cutting, cramping pain in rectum extending to testes worse sex. Fistula in anus, (Berb., Lach.) with chest symptoms.

Intensely painful hemorrhoids protrude during stool. Diarrhoea of cadaverous odor. Chronic diarrhoea. Stools offensive, painless, lienteric. Tapeworm. Diarrhoea after milk. Moist anus, foul flatus.

Sensations

As if she would die. As if gradually losing senses. As if feeling for pins. Sensation as if she were divided into halves and that the left side does not belong to her. As if head would burst with throbbing in it internal and external at same time. As if forehead would be torn asunder, as from a heavy weight over eyes. As if head were forced asunder. As of a splinter in finger. As if a paronychia would form in index finger. As if tips of fingers were suppurating. As if finger were thick and bone enlarged. As if joints of fingers were being pulled out of sockets. Nails as if decayed. As if beaten all over. As if he had lain in an uncomfortable position.

Skin

Delicate, pale, waxy skin. Every injury suppurates. Felons, abscesses, boils, old scars, ulcers. Carbuncles. Boils and pustules everywhere. Painless swelling of glands. Cracks at ends of fingers. Scars suddenly become painful. Keloids. Pus offensive. Promotes expulsion of foreign bodies from tissues. Every little injury suppurates. Long lasting suppuration and fistulous tracts. Dry finger tips. Eruptions itch only in daytime and evening. Ulcers, painfully sensitive, foul, spongy, on feet toes, nails better heat. Sensation of coldness in ulcers. Crippled nails. Indurated tumors. Abscesses after vaccination. Bursitis. Elephantiasis. Leprous nodes. Coppery spots. Warty growths. Rose-colored blotches. Acuminate eruptions.

Sleep

Restless sleep. Sleepy but cannot sleep. Sleep unrefreshed. Sleepwalking. Talks in sleep loudly, whines or laughs. Night-walking, gets up while asleep. Sleeplessness with great orgasm of blood and heat in head. Frequent starts in sleep. Anxious dreams. Frightful dreams wake him on falling to sleep.

Awakes frightened from sleep with trembling of the whole body. Dreams, lascivious of past events.

PAGE 1557

Stomach

Pit of stomach painful to pressure. Vomiting after drinking. (Ars., Verat.) On swallowing food, it easily gets into posterior sinuses. Water tastes bad, vomits after drinking.

Induration of pylorus. Waterbrash with chilliness. Sour belchings after eating. (Sep., Calc.) Sour vomiting. Gnawing, twisting pain in epigastrium worse by pressure. As if a cold stone were in stomach.

Temperature

Chilly, worse lying in bed, exertion. Chilliness, very sensitive to cold air. Icy chills. Creeping, shivering over the whole body. Suffering parts feel cold. Cold limbs, even in a warm room. Sweat at night, worse towards morning. Sweat, profuse, on upper part of the body, head or affected parts, at night, foul, easy, acrid, as soon as he falls asleep. Hectic fever.

Throat

Colds settle in throat. Bitter taste in. Periodical quinsy. Tonsils swollen, suppurating.

Pricking as of a pin in tonsil. Food is ejected through nose, when swallowing.

Swallowing is painful, difficult, hysterical. Stinging pain on swallowing. Hawks foul lumps. Parotid glands swollen. (Bell., Rhus-t., Calc.)

Vertigo

Vertigo as if drunk. Vertigo from looking up, better wrapping up warmly, when lying on left side. (Mag-m., Stront.) Vertigo, ascends from dorsal region worse looking upwards, closing eyes, lying on left side.

Comments

Schussler, who was a homeopath before he was a Biochemist, describes the sphere of Sil. from the Tissue Remedy point of view as follows: Silicic Acid is a constituent of the cells of the connective tissue or the epidermis, the hair and the nails.

If a suppurative center is formed either in the connective tissue or in a portion of the skin, Sil. may be used. These cells are thereby enabled to throw off inimical substances (the pus).

In consequences, the pus is either absorbed by the lymphatics or it is cast out.

In the latter case there is a breaking open of the suppurative center. Sil. may also cause the absorption through the lymphatics of an effusion of blood in any tissue.

Sil. will also cure chronic arthritic, rheumatic affections, as it forms a soluble combination (Sodium silicate) with the soda of the urate of soda, this combination is then absorbed and removed through the lymphatics. For the same reason it may also be used in kidney gravel.

Sil. can also restore the perspiration of the feet when this has been suppressed and is thus an indirect remedy in diseases arising in consequence of such suppression (e.g. , amblyopia, cataract, paralysis, etc.). The meatus in such a case is dry and enlarged.

Sil. is a great expeller of foreign objects. Sil. produced in the provings sensation of "splinter in the finger," of "a pin in the throat." Whenever foreign bodies have become embedded in the tissues. Whenever portions of the tissues have become necrosed, Sil. will set up suppuration in the vicinity and bring about their expulsion.

It is this property which makes it necessary sometimes to use Sil. with caution, if there are deposits which have become encysted and so far rendered harmless, the administration of Sil. might set up suppurative action to the risk of the patient's life. Sil. both matures abscesses and reduced excessive suppuration.

It will also resolve indurations left after suppuration, this has been particularly noted in the case of tonsils which refuse to heal after the pus has been evacuated and in abscesses which leave sinuses and fistula.

Sil. affects the nails, cripples them and produces inflammation around and under them. "Sensation as if the finger-tips were suppurating" is one of the symptoms which led to its use in such cases. Sil. causes inflammation, swelling and suppuration of all the lymphatic glands and also the glands of the skin.

PAGE 1558

The skin is unhealthy and every little injury ulcerates. Hands and feet are sweaty and the sweat is generally offensive. The feet may give off an intolerable odor without any sweat. The head sweats and this may be offensive.

Teste puts Sil. in his Pulsatilla group of remedies, the other members of it being Calc., Hep., Graph., Phos. According to Teste, Sil. is the "chronic" of Puls., it corresponds to the chronic form of such diseases as Puls. cures when acute: Rush of blood to the head, especially to the right temple and vertex, headache every day, photophobia, lachrymation, loss of taste, aversion to fat food with rancid or oily taste in mouth, etc.

The symptoms of Sil. differ from those of Puls. in being more constant, more deep-seated and lasting longer, for instance, the mucous secretions of Puls. become easily purulent under the action of Sil.

Sil. has a specific relation to scarred tissue and Clarke has cured a case of recurrent keloids: Eleanor W., 14, had a growth on left temple. Five months previous she was an inmate in St. Bartholomew's Hospital and had a tumor removed from the spot, the tumor having existed for two years.

A month after the operation a new growth appeared on the scar. Two months later this was removed. But it rapidly recurred and when I saw her there was a linear elevation an inch long, three lines wide and raised about two lines. It was red, shiny and slightly modulated, was tender to touch and the seat of shooting pain. Before the first operation there had been no pain and no discoloration of the skin.

Hahnemann gives this symptom in the proving of Sil. "Stitching, aching pain in the spot where an ulcer had been formerly on the leg." Sil. 3c, night and morning, was prescribed. There was no further increase in the size of the growth, though it was still painful, the pain being apparently somewhat increased.

In three months there was evident diminution in size and from that time the pain began to diminish. In seven months the growth had entirely disappeared.

The sensitiveness of Sil. is one of its keynotes. Over-susceptibility to nervous stimuli is a frequent accompaniment of conditions requiring Sil. The surface is tender and the least touch is painful. The senses are hypersensitive. Brain and spine cannot bear even ordinary

vibrations. This condition may be caused by losses of fluids as in spermatorrhea, by overworked brain.

Sil. causes tendency to paralysis and paralytic weakness from defective nutrition of nerves of brain and spinal cord. Constipation is often an accompaniment of these conditions.

There may be epileptic convulsions. These have a well-marked course, starting from the solar plexus, are worse at full and new moon and worse from any overstrain of mind or emotions.

Sil. is indicated in locomotor ataxia when the fingers feel stiff with loss of power in them. There is spinal irritation. The neck is stiff causing headache. The small of the back aches as if beaten. The part of the body lain on goes to sleep.

The headaches of Sil. present one of the grand characteristics of the remedy. They are of the chronic kind and may owe their origin to some severe disease of youth. They ascend from the nape of the neck to the vertex, as if coming from the spine and locate in one eye, especially the right, worse from draft of air or uncovering head, better pressure and wrapping head up warmly, better profuse urination.

The vertigo of Sil. in the same way ascends from the back of the neck, as if one would fall forward (sometimes backward), worse looking up, closing eyes, lying on left side.

The sensitiveness of Sil. comes out in the mental symptoms: "Sensitive to noise and anxiety therefrom. Sensitive, weeping mood. Yielding, faint-hearted.

PAGE 1559

Children become obstinate, headstrong, cry when kindly spoken to." A curious symptom and one of great value is this:

"Fixed ideas: the patient thinks only of pins, fears them, searches for them and counts them carefully." This symptom enabled me to make a rapid cure of post-influenza insanity in the case of a man of bad family history, one of whose sisters had become insane and had drowned herself, another sister being affected with lupus.

The patient's wife told Clarke one morning that he had "been looking everywhere for pins." Sil. 30c rapidly put an end to the search and restored the patient to his senses.

Sil. has another link with insanity in its aggravation at the moon's phases: epilepsy and sleep-walking are worse at the new and full moon.

The Sil. patient likes to be magnetized and is better by it. This is related to the persistent want of vital heat which characterizes the Sil. condition, even exercise will not get up any warmth.

Another curious symptom of Sil. is: "Discharge of blood from the vagina every time the child takes the breast." Another symptom in this relation is important in connection with cancer cases: "nipple is drawn in like a funnel."

Always before and during menses there is constipation. The constipation of Sil. is characteristic. The stool is difficult as from inactivity of rectum with great straining as if rectum was paralyzed, when partly expelled recedes again. Feces remain a long time in rectum.

Rushmore verified a peculiar symptom of Sil. in a lady suffering from scirrhus of left breast. She had a feeling of dryness in her finger-tips, as if made of paper, at night. Ant-t. and Sil. have this symptom, but only Sil. in afternoon. Sil. removed this and took away sharp, stinging pains in the tumor as well.

Compare

- (1) Gunpowder - abscesses, boils, carbuncles, limb purple. Wounds that refuse to heal, accident from bad food or water.
- (2) Hep., Kali-p., Pic-ac., Calc., Phos.
- (3) Nat-sil. - tumors, hemophilia, arthritis, dose, three drops three times daily in milk.
- (4) Ferr-cy. - epilepsy, neuroses with irritable weakness and hyper-sensitiveness, especially of a periodical character.
- (5) Silica marina.
- (6) Head-sweat and open fontanelles, Calc.
- (7) Head must be kept warm, Sanic., Mag-m.
- (8) Ailments from suppressed foot-sweat, Cup., Graph., Psor.
- (8) Want of vital heat, Led., Sep.
- (9) Vertigo as if one would fall forward from looking up, Puls.
- (10) Chronic sick-headaches since some severe disease of youth, Psor. Headache better pressure and wrapping up warmly, Mag-m., (11) Fistula in ano alternates with chest complaints, Berb., Calc-p.
- (12) Somnambulism, Luna, Kali-br.
- (13) Vaccination ill effects, erysipelas, convulsions, diarrhea, Thuj. Apis, Sulph., Maland.
- (14) Scars, fissure of anus, Graph.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Hell., Fl-ac. It antidotes: Merc-c., Sulph. Complementary: Thuj., Sanic., Puls., Fl-ac. Sil. is the chronic of Puls. Incompatible: Merc. and Sil. do not follow each other well. Follows well: Bell., Bry., Calc., Calc-p., Cina, Graph., Hep., Ign., Nit-ac., Phos. Followed well by: Hep., Fl-ac., Lach., Lyc., Sep. Complementary:

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Silica marina

(beach-sand)

Pharmacy

Sil-mar. Silica marina. Silica maritima. Sea sand. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x trituration.

History

W. B. Clarke of Indianapolis tells of the use of Sil. mar. as a remedy for constipation. He has used it in patients of all ages with excellent results, giving it crude.

W. B. Clarke's preparation was taken from the beach, just as it was left by the tide, on a part of the coast many miles distant from a river estuary or a drained town. He prefers the rather coarse sand taken from a river sand-bar.

PAGE 1560

This is thoroughly washed and baked in an oven. He thinks a finer variety may be better for younger patients. The sand is taken plain or enclosed in capsules or made into pills. In either case it is washed down with water and water is to be drunk freely during the treatment. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Silica marina has Sil. and Nat-m. symptoms. Inflamed glands and suppuration. Constipation.

W. B. Clarke mentions this case as the hardest he had encountered: A man, 60, had suffered for thirty years with severe constipation often sitting at stool for an hour and nearly fainting. He took a teaspoonful after dinner daily for a week without particular effect. Then he took it three times a day for a week. After this he was able to return to the one dose a day and soon required it but once a week.

"The peculiarity of this treatment is the ease with which evacuation is accomplished after the first impression is made, the discharges being soft, mushy and yellow and the regular habit then seems established, for the treatment can then be discontinued." If there is any return of the trouble, a dose or two more will be sufficient to put it right.

This experience is of great value and interest as Sil. in the potencies (as well as Nat-m.) is a great constipation remedy.

W. B. Clarke has never observed any ill effects of the treatment. In the case of a child, age 4 to whom Cooper gave Sil. mar. 6x "a thick mass of tartar which had accumulated behind the front teeth came away in flakes.

Clinical

Abscess. Constipation. Glands, enlargement, suppuration. Gonorrhoea. Tartar.

Comments

Sil-mar. had a pronounced action on inflamed glands and Clarke had a specimen triturated and run up to the 30c potency. He had not long to wait for an opportunity of testing it.

A tall, fair young man of 24, a violinist, presented himself with a mass of scrofulous glands on the right side of the neck softening at one point. Clarke gave him Sil-mar. 3c, three or four times a day and warned him not to poultice. The mass of glands soon began to diminish. The abscess matured and discharged itself through a minute opening and eventually healed without leaving a perceptible scar. The rest of the glands in the meantime disappeared.

Sil-mar. 3c, three times a day, rapidly cured a case of gonorrhoea in a patient who had many previous attacks, as well as stricture which had been treated with cauterizations and strong silver nitrate. It was this history which partly led Clarke to give the remedy on account of the Nat-m. element contained in it.

The discharge was creamy and there was tenderness in the middle of the urethra. For three days after commencing the Sil. mar. there was a sharp aggravation, the discharge became very profuse, was worse at night and accompanied by painful erections.

Burnett told an interesting experience of his. He was consulted about a boy who persisted in spite of punishment in eating sand when playing on the beach. Burnett advised the parents to let the boy eat as much as he liked. He kept it up for a fortnight, at the end of which time he was vastly improved in health and he neither wanted nor ate any more sand from that day.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Silphium lacinatedum

(rosin-weed)

Pharmacy

Silphu. Silphium laciniatum. Rosin-weed. Rosin-wood. Compass plant. Pilot weed. Polar plant. Turpentine-weed. N. O. Compositae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower triturations.

PAGE 1561

Herbal

The leaves of this plant, when they first come up, present their faces uniformly north and south, later on, when the leaves become heavy, the winds carry them in different directions and the polarity is not to be observed. The stem of the plant exudes an abundance of resin, as some of its names indicate.

Cooper has used Silph. in single doses of tincture with notable effect in cases of cancer of the throat and mouth. The great "sensation of emptiness" of the proving shows a relation to the cancer cachexia. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Hale mentions that Silphu. has been used in all forms of asthma and in chronic bronchitis with large quantities of stringy, frothy, light-colored mucus and in catarrh of the bladder. Silphium is used in various forms of asthma and chronic bronchitis. Catarrh of bladder. Catarrhal influenza. Dysentery, attack preceded by constipated stools covered with white mucus.

Clinical

Asthma. Bladder, catarrh. Bronchitis. Cancer.

Symptoms

Chest

Constriction and tightness of lungs with constant disposition to raise, hacking, spasmodic cough.

Kidneys

Frequent urination with sense of heat or burning at meatus during urination. Urine, high-colored, scanty.

Lungs

Cough with expectoration profuse, stringy, frothy, light-colored. Excited by sense of mucus rattling in chest and worse by drafts of air. Constriction of lungs. Catarrh with copious, stringy, mucous discharges. Desire to hawk and scrape throat. Irritation of posterior sinuses involving mucous membranes of nasal passages with constriction of supra-orbital region.

Mouth

Tongue, whitish slimy coat with dry sensation as if burned with hot soup.

Nose

Irritation extends from throat up posterior sinuses to nose causing sneezing, followed by discharge of limpid, acrid mucus. Constriction and pressure in supra-orbital region.

Rectum

Stool natural, but covered with slimy mucus.

Stomach

Nausea, sick, faint feeling and a sense of emptiness in epigastrium.

Throat

Scraping, tickling and irritation of fauces and throat. Desire to hawk and scrape throat and throw off a thin viscid mucus. Engorgement and thickening of mucous membrane of throat extending down.

Comments

Hale gives this case: Mr. H., 55, had tuberculosis twenty years. On the slightest exposure or cold he would have congestion of mucous surfaces, followed with copious expectoration of stringy, frothy, light-colored mucus (from one to three pints in twenty-four hours), causing rapid exhaustion and at times keeping him in bed for weeks. Silphu. 2x trituration. Was used, grains 2 every two hours.

During the next night less than a tea cupful of mucus was raised and its sudden decrease alarmed the patient so much that he left off the remedy until his doctor assured him that he was very much Better and that the remedy had been more successful than he himself had expected.

Compare

(1) Aral., Cop., Just., Tereb., Cubeb., Samb.

(2) Silphion cyrenaicum - tuberculosis pulmonum with incessant cough, profuse night-sweats, emaciation.

(3) Polygonum aviculare has been found useful in tuberculosis, when given in material doses of the mother tincture, salvia tickling cough.

(4) Arum-d.- loose cough at night on lying down.

(5) Just. - bronchial catarrh, hoarseness, oversensitive.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Simaruba amara

(mountain damson)

Pharmacy

Sima. Simaruba amara. Simaruba officinalis aut glauca. Mountain Damson. N. O. Simarubaceae. Simaruba is a native of the West Indies and tropical America. Tincture of the dried root-bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

PAGE 1562

Herbal

"Simaruba bark" is used as a bitter tonic and as a local remedy for dysentery and diarrhea. The part used is the "bark," which is really the rind of the root of which, domestically, a decoction is made. "In large doses," says Treasury of Botany, "it is said to act as an emetic, purgative and diaphoretic."

Simaruba versicolor, a Brazilian species, has similar properties. The fruits and bark are used as anthelmintics, an infusion of the latter is employed in cases of snake-bite. The plant is so bitter that insects will not attack it, on which account the powdered root has been used to kill vermin.

Simaruba glauca, a native of Cuba, furnishes a glutinous juice which is employed in certain cases of skin-disease. And it is well to remember that Cedron, which is "Simaba Cedron," belongs to the same order. **Planets:**

Homeopathic

H. H. Beamish says that for dysentery the Simaruba bark is boiled and, by way of strengthening the astringent effect, Alum is added to the decoction. But Simaruba is the specific agent.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Dysentery. Snake-bite. Worms.

Comments

Clarke's first practical acquaintance with Sima. as a homeopathic remedy was in the case of a traveling patient who suffered from a chronic tendency to looseness of the bowels. He had stools like yellow ochre, for which Gamboge had been very helpful.

When in the South of France he consulted a homeopath and he prescribed Sima. with excellent effect. Since then Clarke have used it in similar cases.

Compare

(1) Cedr., Ail., Chap., Quas.

(2) Vac., Chin., Rheum. Gamb.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sinapis alba

(white mustard)

Pharmacy

Sin-a. Sinapis alba. White mustard. Brassica alba. Senescent. N. O. Cruciferae. Trituration and tincture of the seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Sin-a. like the Sin-n. is indigenous to Great Britain. "Its seeds are larger than those of Black Mustard and of a yellow color externally. Chemically they differ in containing a crystalline substance known as sulpho-sinapisin. Moreover, its myrosine yields with water a pungent oil of a different character from the Volatile Oil of Mustard." obtained from Sin-n. (Treasury of Botany).

The seed-leaves or cotyledons of Sin-a. furnish the "mustard" of "mustard and cress" the "cress" being Lepidium sativum. Bojanus proved Sin-a., taking substantial doses of the triturated seeds and of a tincture made therefrom. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sin-a. has the throat symptoms marked, especially pressure and burning with obstruction in esophagus, sensation of a lump in esophagus behind the sternum and with eructations, similar symptoms in rectum.

The well-known emetic effects of mustard were produced by it and also its "burning" sensations in many parts, notably anus, stomach and esophagus. Flatulence, headache, (better walking in open air, worse in warm room) and salivation were among the observed effects.

Under Sin-a. the prover, who had no sign of threadworms since his thirteenth year, passed many both living and dead and had all the usual rectal symptoms which accompany their presence. The urine too, was turbid, as is often the case in helminthiasis.

Clinical

Anus, disorders. Backache. Breast-feeding, disorders. Chills. Colic. Dyspepsia.

Esophagus. Flatus. Gastric ulcers. Gastritis. Headaches. **Heart**burn. Mouth inflammation. Pregnancy, problems. Salivation. Threadworms. Vomiting. Worms.

Modalities

Better rest. Better open air. Worse by touch. Worse pressure. Worse motion. Worse swallowing, (crawling in anus.). Worse after eating (sensation of hard substance in stomach). Worse warm room.

PAGE 1563

Symptoms

MIND

Distracted in mind, while reading must make great efforts to keep thoughts from wandering.

Abdomen

Gripping colic. Rumbling and gurgling with emission of odorless flatus. Emission of offensive flatus. Movements in abdomen. Heaviness as of a weight, fullness and distention in abdomen.

Back

Pains in small of back and coccyx, as if sprained and bruised with urging to stool.

Chest

Oppression of chest compelling frequent deep breathing. Burning beneath sternum.

Eyes

Sudden sensation of warmth with stitching in left eye compelling winking, eye fills with tears after which the sensation disappears.

Food

Thirst.

Head

Dullness with obscured vision, especially of forehead over eyes, worse walking.

Sensation as if head hollow. Rush of blood to head. Headache better in open air worse in warm room. Heaviness in the forehead, as from intoxication or too great warmth of room. Pain in left frontal eminence, paroxysmal, pressive in the evening. Pressive pain in right frontal eminence worse moving head back and forth.

Kidneys

Urine dark yellow, soon forming transparent cloud, bright golden yellow, dark brown like beer. Many grains of red sand deposited and iridescent film on surface. Thick, fatty pellicle. Cloud remains suspended in urine.

Sediment white, like chalk and containing grains of white sand.

Limbs

Heaviness in lower limbs.

Male

Emissions without lascivious dreams.

Mouth

Root of tongue thickly coated yellow on rising in morning, later extends along sides, especially left. Profuse salivation with nausea, nausea better at rest, worse walking about. Saliva frothy, salt.

Pulse

Pulse full and hard.

Rectum

Sensation as though a hard substance were lying in anus and could not be evacuated, not better by stool. Burning, itching in anus, obliging to scratch. Crawling biting in anus.

Violent, sudden pain in anus. Spasmodic griping in anus, worse after swallowing anything. Stools, black, hard, covered with mucus. Stools, small, thin, soft, greenish, copious, pasty, partly hard partly soft, sour, fermented, yellowish gray. Stools with dead threadworms.

Sensations

As if head hollow. As of a plug in throat of hard substance high up in esophagus under sternum, something hard lying in stomach after a moderate meal, hard substance in rectum not better by stool.

Sleep

Sleeps in afternoon with vivid dreams after eating. Vivid dreams of dead people and of death. Dreams: confused and unremembered of foreign countries and dangerous expeditions.

Stomach

Burning, pressure, fullness and distention in pit of stomach. Thirst without heartburn, drinking water causes sensation of heaviness and fullness in abdomen as after eating. Belchings are tasteless and odorless. Belchings of acid liquid with griping scalding in pharynx, tasting of food. Nausea, qualmsiness inclination to vomit, salivation. Nausea better at rest, worse by movement. Retching and vomiting of water. Vomits. flakes of mucus with black streaks, yellow, odorless, tasteless matter with much tenacious, jelly-like mucus.

After vomiting, scraping in throat and burning rising from stomach.

PAGE 1564

Temperature

Creeping chills on moving about, over whole body after vomiting with coldness of hands and feet and frequent belchings of gas. Inclined to perspire.

Throat

Scraping in fauces, provoking frequent hawking. Sensation as if a large morsel of food had been swallowed. Burning in pharynx in esophagus rising up from stomach like heartburn and pressure in esophagus. Sensation of hard body high up in esophagus, worse swallowing hard food and on empty swallowing in afternoon seems as if a plug sticking in pharynx (this sensation alternated with biting and crawling in anus). Sensation of constriction on swallowing hard food.

Comments

A. L. Fisher says that for twenty years Sin-a. has had a prominent place in his armamentarium. He has used it on the indications of the proving and he found that the states of pregnancy and breast-feeding seem to favor development of the conditions calling for it.

He has verified these: "Excessive accumulation of watery saliva or mucus." "Acute bruised pain, even on slight pressure, just beneath ensiform cartilage." "Vomiting, ejecta consisting of flakes of mucus with black veins like clots of blood." "Crawling and burning in anus with griping in abdomen." "Spasmodic griping in anus, appearing at intervals and especially noticed after swallowing anything."

He has cured with Sin-a. "Sore mouth with intensely red mucous membrane, dotted with minute white ulcers, the least food, even of blandest character increasing the burning that is present all the time and also in the throat."

Bojanus noticed an alternation between the symptoms of the anus and those of the pharynx. Clarke has cured with Sin-a.: "Sharp, shooting pain in right frontal eminence, worse in warm room, better moving about and in open air."

Compare

- (1) Sin-n. - plug sensation.
- (2) Anac. - ball in anus, Sep. lump in stomach.
- (3) Bry., Abies-n., Nux-v., Puls.
- (4) Cina, Sant., Teucr., Napht., Scirr., - worms, helminthiasis.

Relations

An overdose of table Mustard, which contains both Sin-a. and Sin-n. with starch is immediately antidoted by smelling bread.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sinapis nigra

(black mustard)

Pharmacy

Sin-n. *Sinapis nigra*. Black mustard. *Brassica nigra*. N. O. Cruciferae. Trituration and tincture of seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

Herbal

Sin-n. yields the greater part of the condiment so generally used in this country. The plant is indigenous, but is nevertheless largely cultivated in Yorkshire and Durham.

Like many other Crucifers Sin-n. has anti-scorbutic properties and it has cured cases of ague, mucous fever, catarrh of bladder of stomach and of air passages. It is in the treatment of hay fever that it has been most used.

Cooper suggests the use of Sin-n. as an aperient. He considers that the chief agent in effecting dislodgement of feces in constipated states is flatus. His method of producing this is as follows:

A tumblerful of hot water is to be taken in sips in the early morning, the same at breakfast time with some plain brown bread or with no solid food at all and at 11 a.m. one or two capsules of pure mustard, each containing about five grains of the powder to be taken, followed by half a tumbler of hot water.

"This last is most important, as the water drives on the capsule and prevents its staying about the cardiac orifice of the stomach and consequent distress to the patient.

PAGE 1565

It also causes contraction of the walls of the stomach and consequent expulsion of flatus into the duodenum." **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Sin-n. is of use in hay fever, coryza and pharyngitis. The special indications are: Mucous membrane dry and hot, no discharge, worse afternoon and evening, either nostril may be affected alone or they may be affected alternately. Dry sinuses and pharynx with thick, lumpy secretion. Small-pox.

"Sweat on upper lip and forehead" is a symptom worth noting, also these: mucus hawked or coughed from posterior sinuses felt cold. The proving had these symptoms: It seemed to double him up, could hardly stand, tears ran from eyes intense pain across epigastric region. Rose late, feeling sore and stiff all over. Weakness in all muscles.

Clinical

Allergies. Amenorrhoea. Asthma. Catarrh. Chlorosis. Chordee. Chorea. Colds.

Constipation. Coryza. Coughs. Diarrhea. Hay fever. Headache. **Heart**burn.
Hemorrhoids. Hiccoughs. Intermittents. Menses, premature. Mucous fever. Post-nasal catarrh. Priapism. Scurvy. Strokes. Variola.

Causations

Damp weather. Summer season.

Modalities

Better by study or mental diversion. Better sitting erect. Better lying down at night, except dreams. Better shutting eyes. Better hearty meal. Worse by touch and pressure. Worse leaning forward, stooping motion worse. Damp weather aggravates. Worse in warm room. Worse thinking of symptoms. Laughing causes cough. Worse evening, 4-6 p.m. and 7 to 9 p.m. Worse July and August.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, difficult to think and study. Unreasonably cross. **MIND** worked rapidly. Better by study or mental diversion.

Abdomen

Dull pain in left hypochondriac region. Heavy, dull pain as from weight below umbilical region. Severe twisting in umbilical region.

Pain from left of umbilical region to left iliac region, later to right side, ascending colon. Accumulation of flatus with twinges of pain about umbilicus. Rumbling. Left inguinal gland swollen and painful. Sharp pain in right inguinal gland. Dull pain in right inguinal region better by pressure.

Back

Rheumatic pain in intercostal and lumbar muscles, sleeplessness from pain in back and hips. Severe, dull, pulsating pain under inferior angle of left scapula. Slight backache, becoming intolerable towards bedtime, better motion.

Chest

Wandering pains in chest. Pain in left side of chest in region of heart. Respiration at base of left lung roughened. Sensation in right chest as if heart were on right side.

Eyes

Eyes feel weak, pressure causes pricking in them. Pressing feeling in eyes.

Face

Shrunken features. Sweat on upper lip and forehead. Burning prickling in face. Red round mouth with smarting of lips. Sensation as if cheek were bulged outward by bubble of air, just below malar bone in afternoon. Lips dry and feel as if tissues were stiff.

Female

Menses appear in a few hours long before the proper time (several cases). Amenorrhea and chlorosis.

Food

Appetite good. Aversion to sweets. All food tasting of horseradish, later tasteless.

Head

Headache over right eye worse stooping. Head dull, heavy, better when mind occupied by study, better shutting eyes, better in open air, worse in warm room, worse when thinking of it. Scalp hot and itches. Frontal headache, most over bridge of nose and round edge of orbits. Sensation as if scalp were adherent to bones. Forehead hot and dry.

Heart

Dull, continual pain in heart toward apex in evening, seemingly in heart substance.

Heart pains return daily. Sensation as if heart were on right side. Pulse accelerated, full.

PAGE 1566

Kidneys

Pain in bladder, frequent copious flow day and night. Desire frequent, flow increased. Urine, pale, straw colored without sediment.

Limbs

Weariness in limbs with cramps in calves. Occasional dull pain in left shoulder-joint. Weakness in calf-muscles. Dull, heavy ache in legs. Pain constant in ankles and calves.

Lungs

Asthmatic breathing. Loud coughing-spells with barking expiration. Cough is relieved by lying down. Cough mostly dry or with expectoration of lumps of mucus worse in cold air, better lying down. Expectoration from posterior sinuses much mucus, which felt cold, white in tenacious masses. Asphyxia. Pituitous asthma.

Male

Violent erections during day and night, obstinate, painful and continued. Awakening him at night with lascivious thoughts, dreams and emissions at night.

Mouth

Dry, burning, extending to stomach. Offensive breath, smelling like onions. (Asaf., Armorac.) Swollen bleeding gums. Tongue feels blistered. Black tongue. Tongue fissured in middle, dirty white coat, sore, raw. Teeth sensitive to warm drinks and cold air, especially stopped teeth. Profuse saliva. Taste of garlic, causing nausea of horseradish.

Nose

Mucus from posterior sinuses. Severe colds. Scanty, acrid discharge. Stoppage of left nostril all day or in afternoon and evening. Dry, hot with lachrymation, sneezing, hacking cough, better lying down. Nostrils alternately stopped. Dryness in both nostrils. Left

nostril stopped up. Scanty discharges, acrid, making skin smart. Scurvy with copious and frequent nose-bleed.

Rectum

Smarting, cutting pain low down in anus after a stool. Desire for a stool without passage. Diarrhea. Stools offensive. First stool normal, second loose. Before stool uneasy feeling in rectum after stool, smarting cutting low down in rectum and anus. Constipated, stools hard like balls.

Sensations

Vertex as if empty. As if she had taken cold. As if scalp was adherent to bones. As of pins sticking in eyeballs. Eyeballs as if pressed on from above. As if nostrils stopped up. As if movements impeded all round the chest. As if something heavy oppressed her on all sides from neck to diaphragm. As if cheeks were bulged out by a bubble of air below malar bone. Skin of lips as if stiff. As if blisters on tip of tongue. As if a load on stomach. Pain as if heart were on right side. As of hot water in blood-vessels.

Skin

Burning heat and stitches in skin. Skin turns red. Frightful suppuration and gangrenous inflammation reaching down to sternum (fatal effects of mustard applied to swollen glands of neck). Ecchymosis. Chronic eczema. Small-pox. Ulcers on legs.

Sleep

Sleepiness during day, sleepless at night. Sleeps little at night, but does not feel loss of sleep. Restless sleep from pains in back and hips. Dreams: vivid or lascivious.

Stomach

Hiccough. **Heart** burn and belching. Burning in stomach, extending up esophagus, throat and mouth, which is full of canker sores. Hot sour belchings. Colic, pains come on while bent forward, better sitting up straight. Sweat relieves when nausea comes on. Ulceration of stomach and intestines. Pressure in epigastric region. Pain in region of stomach with sensation of faintness compelling to bend forward, which relieves.

Temperature

Severe chills, chattering of teeth, sensation of general coldness with shrunken feeling (from mustard bath). Heat through whole body, especially down spine. Quartan ague and inflammatory fever. Sweat and feeling of hot water in all blood-vessels, better when menses came on. Sweat general, especially on forehead and upper lip. Sweat free from mental or physical exertion from external heat.

PAGE 1567

Throat

Hoarseness, evening from 4 p.m. Feels scalded, hot inflamed. Dry sensation back of nose and throat. Throat sore, left side, on swallowing saliva. Whole throat behind uvula injected light red. Sore throat right side extending to left.

Vertigo

Vertigo of old people, violent attacks with hard hearing after eating heavy food, fat.

Comments

Hansen adds these: "Acute coryza with thin, watery, excoriating discharge, lachrymation, sneezing. Hacking coughs, better from lying down. Acute pharyngitis, throat feels scalded, hot inflamed. Loud coughing spells with barking expiration, heard at a great distance."

Compare

- (1) Sin-a., Thiosin., Armor.
- (2) Scalded sensation on tongue, Sang.
- (3) Cough worse laughing, Arg-n., Phos.
- (4) Cough Better lying down, Ferr., Mang.
- (5) Worse from 4 to 6 p.m. , Lyc.
- (6) Amenorrhea, Sulph., Puls.
- (7) As if hot water in blood-vessels (Rhus-t. as if blood running cold).
- (8) Sulph., Caps., Coloc.
- (9) Sinapis alba.
- (10) Mustard oil by inhalation - acts on the sensory nerve endings of the trigeminal.

Relieves pain in middle ear disease and in painful conditions of nose, nasal cavities and tonsils.

Relations

Antidoted by: Smelling bread (immediate effects of taking excess of condiment): Nux-v., Rhus-t., or when blistering has been produced by a mustard poultice, soap is the remedy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Sium latifolium

(water-parsnip)

Pharmacy

Sium. Sium latifolium. Water-parsnip. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Our knowledge of Water-parsnip is derived from cases of poisoning through eating the root.

The Sium. symptoms bear a strong resemblance to those of the other poisonous Umbelliferae. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

The most pronounced features of the convulsions of Sium were the drawing of the arms to the middle of the body, flexure of the fingers and the preponderance of the contractions on the left side. The lack of mental energy recalls the action of Aethusa.

Muscles in tonic contraction, arms drawn to middle of body, fingers flexed, opisthotonos. Spasms, at first violently clonic, diminishing with each succeeding convulsion until they became little more than tremors. Loss of voluntary motion.

Clinical

Convulsions. Dizziness. Opisthotonos. Spasms. Tetanus.

Symptoms

MIND

Mentally excited. Fear of death. Lack of mental activity.

Abdomen

Sense of swelling and flatulence about bowels.

Eyes

Pupils dilated, responded steadily to bright light.

Head

Dizziness, headache.

Lungs

Breathing slow and stertorous.

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting, at end of which he fell into a convulsion.

Temperature

Skin cold and clammy. Head hot, rest of body cold. Wet with perspiration.

Throat

Burning along digestive tract, especially esophagus.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sisyrinchium galaxoides

(blue-eyed grass)

Pharmacy

Sisy. Blue-eyed grass. *Sisyrinchium galaxoides*. N. O. Iridaceae. The fresh root is macerated in twice its weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Sisyrinchium was one of the old "Thompsonian remedies" . Dr. W. U. Reed of Indiana contributed the following in 1892 to the Hom. Recorder, concerning this little known remedy.

PAGE 1568

The bite of the Indiana rattler has been known to prove fatal to both man and beast. The roots of *Sisyrinchium* of the Iris family are used in the treatment of snake bites. A tincture is made from the roots, it is said to have been used by the Indians in treating snake bites, by bruising and moistening the roots and applying to the wound.

We have growing in our woods and fields a small plant, which I believe to be a specific for the treatment of persons or animals bitten by the rattlesnake. From my own experience and observation in the use of this remedy, I believe it to be a positive cure in all cases if exhibited in any reasonable time. I have never known it to fail in a single instance, even where the alcoholic treatment and many other kinds had failed.

I am not aware of its ever having been used as a medicine by the profession and, so far as I know, I am the first to prepare and use it in the form of a tincture. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

The affects of the snake bites cured with Sisy. are: The skin is a bluish black color as if dreadfully bruised. The whole body becomes very red, hot and dry, face dark red. The leg and foot are enormously swollen and of the same general appearance. The foot, calf of the leg and thigh turn black. Patient delirious but would cry out if touched. Wild delirium all night. Unconscious. Pulse quick and hard.

Clinical

Snake bites.

Comments

Dr. Reed gives these cases: (1) Bessie A., aged six years, while playing in the yard on a farm, some twelve miles in the country, was bitten in the hand by a rattlesnake which was killed a moment after by the mother of the little girl who was attracted by the screams of the child. Sixteen hours after I arrived, everything having been done in the meantime that had ever been heard of by the parents, even to applying a poultice the wound with entrails of a black chicken.

The little sufferer was indeed, an object of pity. The hand and arm were swollen almost to bursting, the swelling extending to the shoulder and spine, being of a bluish black color as if dreadfully bruised. This discoloration extended over the back to the hips. Skin hot and dry, face flushed, pulse quick and hard. Child unconscious.

I felt that the case was hopeless. But, through the earnest entreaties of the mother, I proceeded to do what I could. Saturating a piece of cotton with the tincture I had prepared, I bound it on the wound, then dropping twelve drops in a glass of water I directed that a teaspoonful be given every hour, the compress to be renewed every hour also, until my return.

I confess I had little hope of seeing my little patient alive again but on my return the following day I was much rejoiced to find a decided change for the better in the condition of the little sufferer. The swelling was not nearly so tense, the fever had subsided, the delirium gone and the danger seemed past. The treatment was continued and a speedy and permanent recovery followed.

(2) Burt Whitten, aged ten, while out in a marsh with a number of older boys gathering huckleberries, was bitten in the right ankle by a rattler. He was so frightened when he saw the snake, as it bit him, that he ran all the way home, a distance of nearly a mile, although the day was very hot. This patient came to my hands after the usual alcoholic treatment for twenty four hours by an allopathic physician with the patient growing worse all the time. I found this patient in about the same condition as the first.

The leg and foot were enormously swollen and of the same general appearance, the foot, calf of the leg and thigh were black, the whole body was very red, hot and dry, face dark red, pulse quick and hard, patient delirious but would cry out if touched. Fifteen drops in a glass of water.

Teaspoonful every hour with cotton saturated with the tincture applied to the wound. In this case the change, I was informed by the father, was quite noticeable in two hours.

The boy had been in a wild delirium all night and up to the time he received the first dose of Sisy. After the second dose he became quiet and in two hours the delirium had passed away. Under this treatment the patient was able to be out on the streets again in four days, though the discoloration did not disappear for some time after.

Many more cases might be given where this remedy has been given to both man and beast with the same results.

SOURCES

Anshutz.

Skatolum

(skatol)

Pharmacy

Skat. Skatol. Historical dose: Sixth an higher potency. Historical dose: All potencies,
History

Skatol represents the ultimate end of protein decomposition and is a constituent of human feces. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Skat. has sluggishness with no ambition. Acne with auto-intoxication dependent upon intestinal decomposition. Stomach and abdominal symptoms and frontal headache.

Clinical

Acne. Belching. Dyspepsia. Headache.

Symptoms

MIND

Lack of concentration, impossible to study, despondent. No ambition. Desire to be with people. Irritable. Felt mean towards everyone. Desire to curse and swear.

Food

Appetite increased.

Head

Frontal headache, worse over left eye in the evening, better by short step.

Kidneys

Frequent, scanty, burning, difficult.

Mouth

Tongue coated, foul taste. Salty taste to all cereals.

Sleep

Increased desire to sleep, wakes unrefreshed, half doped feeling.

Stomach

Belching. Light, yellow, narrow, very offensive stool. Intestinal dyspepsia.

Compare

(1) Indol., Bapt., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Skookum chuck aqua

Pharmacy

Skook. Skookum chuck aqua. Salts of water from Medical Lake near Spokane, Wash. Skookum Limechen Chuck. Medical lake. A lake in Western U.S. containing in grains per gallon: Sodic carbonate 63.54, Sodic chloride 16.37, Sodic silicate 10.63, Potassic chloride 9.24, Ferrous carbonate. 526, Mag-c. 237, Calc. carbonate. 186, Aluminic oxide. 175 with traces of Lithic carbonate, Borax and Potassic sulphate. Trituration of the dried salt. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third trituration.

History

The medical and curative properties of this remarkable Skook. lake were known to the Indians of the northwest as far back as they have any legends or tribal history and it was held in such reverence by them that the country around this lake was called "Sahala Lyeo Illihe," or "Sacred Grounds," and no matter how hostile the tribes were to each other no

Indians journeying to or from the "Skookum Limechen Chuck," or "Strong medicine water," were ever molested.

"In the Skookum Chuck we have a remedy for all our ailments. We only have to bathe in and drink its water and we are made well. If we sign the treaty we will forever offend the Great Spirit, we will sign away our mother and she will cry. Her tears will dry up these lakes and we will be hungry and sick. We will go the Skookum Chuck only to find that its water have disappeared." **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Skookum has strong affinity for skin and mucous membranes. It is an anti-psoric remedy. Skin disorders. Eczema. Dry skin. Hay fever. Profuse coryza and constant sneezing. Otitis media. Catarrh.

PAGE 1570

Profuse, ichorous, cadaverously smelling discharge. Urticaria. Lithemia. Skook. has also cured vaccinal eczema.

Clinical

Allergies. Breast, tumor. Catarrh. Eczema, vaccinal. Hay fever. Lithemia. Ozaena. Rheumatism. Urticaria. Vaccination effects.

Symptoms

Back

Heaviness in sacrum.

Food

Appetite increased.

Limbs

Severe rheumatic pains in limbs.

Nose

Profuse coryza with constant sneezing as in hay fever, symptoms so severe had to discontinue the remedy.

Skin

Urticaria. Eczema. Dry skin.

Comments

The following by Dr. W. D. Gentry appeared in the U. S. Med. Investigator, 1889. The story is told of a Frenchman passing the lake many years ago, before the properties of the water became known to the white men with a drove of sheep afflicted with a skin disease called "the scab."

As soon as the sheep saw the water they ran to it, but would not drink. They stood in the water for sometime and in a few days they were well of the "scab." The Frenchman was suffering with rheumatism. He concluded to try the water of the lake for his disease. He was steadily cured.

Stories of marvelous cures reported by the Indians and by seeing Indians return in health and vigor from the lake, who had been taken there on litters, appearing at the point of death.

The cure of many cases of inveterate skin disease is on record, the external use of Skoo. soap or ointment has been employed as well as the internal administration.

W. D. In galls reports, (1) the case of Mrs. D., 48, who had feet eczema. Fissured skin, exuding an acrid secretion. So excessively sore that the patient had not been able to wear shoes or walk any distance for two years. Skook. 2x was given internally, an ointment of a drachm to the ounce of vaseline applied and Skookum soap used for washing. In two months the patient was able to wear shoes and in three months the feet were well.

(2) Mrs. H., 23, had a benign growth in left breast, noticed eight months. No history of tuberculosis or cancer in family. Skook. was given thus: for the first week, one grain of 1x every four hours, for the second week, two grains of Skook. 2x every four hours, for the next seven weeks, five-grain powders of Skook. 3x, when the patient was cured.

(3) Mr. J., chronic nasal catarrh, discharge greenish yellow having odor of ozaena, was greatly relieved and apparently on the way to cure.

B. F. Bailey reports, (1) the cure of Mrs. X., 40 of lithemic diathesis, never free from eczematic trouble for years. At times much rheumatism. Not infrequently the rheumatism disappears and is immediately followed by styes on the eyelids. Former treatment allopathic and also homeopathic. Skook. 3x every four hours. Improvement soon showed itself and the patient was well in three months and remained so.

(2) Mrs. Y., 26, lithemic with flushed face and yellowish background. Urine, 1030 and with marked uric acid deposits. Much difficulty of digestion. Great dryness of skin, especially of scalp. Hair falling out to such an extent that baldness was feared. Skook. 3x every four hours. Hair ceased to fall out. The heated, congested feeling of head and face disappeared and the patient became well.

Compare

(1) Nat-c., Nat-m.

(2) Skin disorders, Graph., Med., Malit., Maland., Vac.

(3) Saxonite - appears has remarkable cleansing, deodorizing and soothing properties for the skin. Eczema, scalds, burns, sores and hemorrhoids.

Relations

Antidoted by: Tab.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1571

Slag silica

Pharmacy

Slag. Pulverized Slag. Blast-iron-furnace cinder is now recognized as one of the best fertilizers of our fields and gardens. The specimen of Slag used by Meredith was analyzed and found to contain in 100 parts the following: Silica 36.6, Alumina 15. , Calcium 36, Sulphur 3 part of these occur as Calc-s., Ferrum left, Phosphorus 0.5 (Meredith queries if the blue tint of Slag is due to Ferr. and Phos.), Magnesium 6.0, Manganum left 0. Loss 0.5. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Slag was introduced into medicine by J. Meredith who gave the 6x trituration. to a patient suffering from housemaid's-knee and in addition to relieving this it took away "a dreadful anal itching, hemorrhoids and constipation as if by magic."

Meredith confirmed the rectal power of Slag by experiments on his own person.

Acting on Meredith's suggestion, George Herring instituted a proving with the 3x on himself and others. Herring's only symptom was a creeping irritation of the skin or under the skin in the umbilical region, sufficiently severe to keep him awake. **Planets:** Jupiter, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Slag has digestive weakness and flatulence. Soreness of the anus. Hemorrhoids with anal itching and soreness. Constipation and diarrhea. Housemaid's knee. Lumbago.

Tuberculosis and spleen, disorders.

Slag produced a number of symptoms, prominent among them being: drowsiness in evening, dull, stupefying frontal headache and stiffness at back of head and neck and pain between shoulders, spleen pain and stitches in heart. A pain (dull, heavy sensation) alternated between inter-scapular region and spleen.

Comments

On prover in which Slag produced no symptoms, but did something better: it cured him of flatulent distention in the evening and an oppressive feeling over the heart.

No. 3 had constipation relieved, but Slag produced "soreness of anus." His general health was much improved. No. 4, a delicate lady of tubercular history, had Slag 3x twice a day. It set up: diarrhea, debility, quick pulse, lumbago with pain in back, distention of stomach, so that she had to loosen her dress [the very symptom it cured in one of the men], profuse night-sweat, cough and expectoration. Phos., Ph-ac., Carb. v. were given to this patient in succession and all did good.

Another proving of Slag was made by F. C. B. The prover was age 33, rather dark, nervo-bilious, had chronically enlarged tonsils and tendency to colds in the head. He took Slag by way of experiment, hoping to cure his tonsils.

Compare

(1) Constipation, flatulence, Lyc., Carb-v., Sulph.

(2) Anal symptoms, Graph., Nit-ac.

(3) Intolerance of tight clothing, Lach.

(4) Housemaid's-knee, Stict. p., Apis.

Relations

Effects were relieved by: Phos., Ph-ac., Carb-v.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sol

(sunlight)

Pharmacy

Sol. Sol. Sunlight. Milk sugar is exposed to concentrated sun's rays and stirred with a glass rod until saturated. Potencies made by Fincke. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Thanks to Dr. Finsen of Copenhagen, the place of Light in therapeutics is on the way to be defined so far as its direct properties are concerned, though Finsen is reviving and confirming, the ancient light-therapy.

O. V. Thayer published in 1893 a series of cases in which he had used concentrated rays of sun-light (solar cautery) including cases of skin cancer, rodent ulcer, parasitic diseases, moles, small wens, birth-marks, etc.

PAGE 1572

H. T. Webster gives details of a case of epithelioma in which the growth was removed by solar cautery and a scarcely perceptible scar left. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

The homeopathic provings of Sol are meager, mental excitement and anxiousness in all the serves, at first with trembling of heart, finally remaining in the stomach pit.

Frightened on the approach of anyone coming toward her. Violent headache from vertex down to forehead with heat sensation in face.

Sunlight has cured skin cancers and lupus in the hands of the Danish doctor Finsen. Very sensitive to sunshine. In the female, menses came six to seven days too soon. Spasms appearing at sunset, faintness, prostration and general stiffening up of the whole system, the body strength seems more equalized.

Ameliorated of bad effects of the sun by every cloudy veil drawing over the sun. If beds and wearing apparel have lain too long in the sunshine, the agreeable feeling after using them turns suddenly into the most disagreeable, so that she cannot bear it and falls into headache and spasm.

Spasm coming with sunrise and ceasing with sunset. Some spasms appearing at sunset. Faintness. Prostration. General stiffening up of the system, the bodily strength seems more equalized.

Clinical

Burns. Cancer, skin. Freckles. Headache. Lupus. Menses, premature. Paralysis.

Radiation sickness. Skin disorders. Sunburn. Sunstroke.

Modalities

Ameliorated by cloudy weather. Worse sunlight. Worse sunrise to sunset. Spasms coming with sunrise and ceasing with sunset.

Symptoms

MIND

Excitement and anxiousness in all her nerves, at first with trembling at heart, finally it remained in stomach-pit, all that night and next day very sensitive and easily frightened, it was as if all the nerves were trembling inside of them, the anxiousness in stomach-pit passes off the second evening. Anxiousness if somebody comes towards her, being frightened.

Abdomen

In abdomen, distention and hardness, as large as a child's head, as if it were in womb and running throughout from it into breasts, as if milk would rush in as when a child nurses, this lasted the whole first night until morning, before the distention and hardness came on a sensation as after childbirth or at conception (with great excitement). A glass of water exposed to the sun for six to eight minutes propagates coolness, not only in stomach, but round about in the viscera.

Back

Pain in back. Backache.

Ears

Sharp shooting pain from left ear to nose, continued at intervals for some time. Partial deafness.

Eyes

Sun-light diminished the sensitivity of eyes, odd-blindness. Suffusion of veins of sclerotica. **Sensation of swelling, as if eyes would force themselves out of sockets.** Light offends eyes.

Face

Jaws rigidly set as in trismus.

Female

Menses six to seven days too soon.

Head

Violent headache from vertex down to forehead, pressing with sensation of heat in face, this headache was repeated the second day three times, it seems to be in connection with the excitement and anxiousness at stomach-pit (first night). All the sensitives are very sensitive to the immediate action of sunshine on the vertex. Extreme painfulness if the sunshine strike the bare-head. Most violent stitches in brain. Disagreeable feelings, such as from retrograde passes, go into brain, cause stitches and headache and if she does not gain the shade, stomach-ache and nausea follow. Violent headache. Left sided headache. Headache from sunshine on bare head, better by laying a glass of water on stomach-pit. Intense entire head pain. Pain in forehead, it seems as if forehead would crush itself down upon the eyes. (Sensation of undulating or floating in head after mental excitement, such as attending to business or writing a letter.)

Instantaneous shock to brain, followed by prostration and a scalding sensation on top of head (remedied by orange-colored cloth in stove-pipe hat). Excessive perspiration of head and neck.

PAGE 1573

Heart

Weakness about heart.

Kidneys

Had to urinate five times in night. Urine and stool invariably suspended.

Limbs

After riding about on horseback in his woods in the sun-shine all forenoon and lying down about noon on his bed to rest, he suddenly gets peculiar attacks drawing through all his limbs after rising and making a few steps up and down, they disappear, this repeats itself several times. (The right side, arm and foot, which had been weak as from partial paralysis, became equally strong as left) Hands and feet cold. The back of hand exposed to sunshine feels warm, while at same time a coolness appears in palm and runs up whole arm into temple. Cool, refreshed hands from holding a stick partially exposed to the sun.

Mouth

Tastes like something she cannot tell. She puts anything she is going to eat in the sunshine, because then it is more palatable to her. Two glasses of water of equal temperature, the one put in the shade, the other in the sunshine for a quarter of an hour, the latter tastes agreeably cool to sensitives and stale and disagreeable to non-sensitives, while the other tastes quite the reverse. Stupid, cannot articulate a word. Articulates with difficulty.

Nose

Sneezing with a little sore throat, as if she had taken cold.

Rectum

Constipation.

Skin

Dermatitis, which often with cold limbs, degenerates into megrim.

Sleep

She could not sleep the first night, except from 3 to 4 A.M. , otherwise no idea of sleep the whole night long. Head very much excited, could not sleep for hours. Great sleepiness all through the head and not merely in the eyes, heavy, sound sleep all through night.

Stomach

Slight inclination to or actual vomiting. Heat in pit of stomach. Empty feeling in stomach, as if she had not eaten anything substantial yesterday and to-day. Sensation of faintness and vacuity in stomach-pit.

Teeth

Grinding of teeth as in helminthic spasms.

Temperature

An agreeable coolness extends over whole body, though the surface of the body perceives the physical heat of the sun's rays, simultaneously a kind of coldness interiorly pervades whole body, so that the sun makes warm and cold at the same time, but the feeling of cold supersedes that of warmth to such a degree that the latter is overlooked. Running chills of increasing sensation of cold in all limbs from holding wires partially exposed to the sun. Felt cold in night, drew up more cover and perspired. Congestive chill from exposure to sun right after drinking cold water freely. Perspiration streaming out of stomach-pit over whole body.

Comments

Sol is potentized sunlight. In 1880 Swan published a pathogenesis of Sol. Swan's information was obtained from four provers and from experiences obtained from hypersensitives by Reichenbach. The common effects of strong sun-light, such as sneezing, freckling and sunstroke, may be added to the list.

Potentized sunlight is used for sun dermatitis, sun headaches, heatstrokes, cancers and radiation. Photophobia is another keynote. Sunburns easily or never well since a severe sunburn. Sunlight can damage the eyes, from over-exposure, snow-blindness, sun-blindness.

PAGE 1574

Dr. Thayer investigated sunlight from another point of view. In 1893 in southern California he wrote a paper on sunlight for a homeopathic journal. He wrote how to: "Concentrate the sun rays to a diseased part until slightly burned or charred and then wait until it heals and then repeat the procedure."

He claimed to have cured all kinds of cancers, removed birthmarks, tattoos, warts, sebaceous cysts, ulcers, varicose veins and all other types of benign growths. "Unlike other caustics, it can be applied upon the most delicate of tissues and it causes only slight irritation and most of them heal with only the slightest scar."

Dr. Thayer coined the term "solar cauterization." A magnifying glass is used and the sunbeam is focused right on the skin cancer, until a burning sensation is felt, then stop. This is repeated once or twice a day. After a week or ten days the melanoma falls off and

it heals without a scar. Thayer had a whole practice based on the magnifying glass and focusing the sunlight in 1893 and very few homeopaths followed up on that information.

Dr. Foubister was the one who revived interest in Sol in its potentized form as an antidote for radiation poisoning from radiation therapy with cancer patients.

The sun is the fire element and it is needed for good health. If you withdraw the fire element, you will deteriorate as a human being. Because of the ozone layer breaking down, that's more reason to increase your tolerance to sun. The future generations have to have a higher tolerance for the sun.

Compare

(1) Luna, Elect., Magn-aust.

(2) Dislike of sun, Lach., Nat-c., Nat-m., Glon.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Bell., Glon., Gels. and other sunstroke remedies.

SOURCES

Clarke. Foubister.

Solaninum pur. + -act. (old abbr.)

Pharmacy

Solin. Solaninum. Solanium aceticum aut purum. Also Solaninum aceticum. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Solan. is obtained from many of the Solanaceae. and especially from Dulcamara. It exists in potatoes and under certain conditions of germination potatoes may contain a poisonous amount. An accident of the kind occurred to soldiers at Pfuhl who were supplied with potatoes containing about 24 per cent. of Solan. Sixty-six soldiers had marked poisoning symptoms:

Shivering, fever, vomiting, syncope and in one case convulsions. Skin and conjunctiva were tinged yellow. Clarke's first acquaintance with Solan. was through seeing the effect of Solan. acet. 2c in solution given by Dr. Hughes to a diabetic and semi-paralytic man of 60. Who had frequent threat of respiratory paralysis with accumulations of mucus which he was unable to expel. Solan. acet. more than any other remedy rescued him from danger and prolonged his life. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Solaninum was proved by Clarus and Schroff and others. Slowed and oppressed respiration was a marked feature. Respiration was slowed in inverse proportion to the increase in the pulse rate. There was cerebrospinal irritation, hyperesthesia and convulsions worse by touch.

Skin more easily tickled than usual. Weakness. Sensitiveness to light, noise and touch. Convulsions. Fainting. In animals the hind limbs were rigid and paralyzed and in the provers the lower limbs were weakened.

Clinical

Lungs, paralysis. Tetanus. Ticklishness.

Symptoms

MIND

Stupefaction without previous excitement. Fainting.

Abdomen

Rumbling in abdomen.

Chest

Convulsions of thorax, which were associated tonic spasms of limbs.

PAGE 1575

Eyes

Pupils slightly contracted.

Head

Vertigo. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Head: hot, heavy, dull, painful. Pain in occiput.

Heart

Pulse: increased in rapidity, weak, thready. Pulse and respiration slowed. Increased pulse rate, respiration slowed.

Kidneys

Albumen in urine.

Limbs

Slight tonic spasms of lower limbs. Weakness of lower limbs.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Breathing is slow, superficial, difficult and oppressed, distressed, especially on inspiration. Moist rattle during inspiration. Frequent violent outcry. Masses of mucus in larger air-passages. Paralysis of respiration.

Mouth

Salivation. The pure alkaloid has a cooling, acid and salt taste and when chewed causes a glutinous sensation in pharynx and throat with scraping which extends to stomach, where it becomes a peculiar sticking pain. Bitter taste.

Skin

Skin dry. Hyperesthesia, creeping along spine when touching the skin, more easily tickled than natural. Itching. Yellow discoloration of skin.

Sleep

Frequent yawning. Great sleepiness with inability to sleep. Sleep restless, frequently disturbed by frightful dreams. Sleep frequently interrupted without dreams.

Stomach

Constant belchings. Nausea and diarrhea and vomiting. Nausea, violent ineffectual efforts to vomit. About 5 p.m. , vomiting three times without previous nausea or pain or any intestinal symptoms.

Temperature

Limbs cold. Shivering, fever, vomiting and syncope. Profuse perspiration without weakness.

Throat

Scraping in throat.

Compare

(1) Dulc., Bell., Sol-c., Sol-nig., Sol-tub. or Sol-t-aegrot.

(2) In respiratory paralysis, Dulc., Bell.

- (3) Sleepy but cannot sleep, Bell.
(4) Hyperesthesia, Nux-v, Tetanin.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Solanum arrebenta

Pharmacy

Sol-a. Solanum arrebenta. Solanum rebenta. Arrebenta cevallos, the Brazilian name. Trituration of the leaves. Tincture of the leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Mure, who proved Solanum arrebenta says of it: "The bush grows spontaneously in the provinces of Rio Janeiro, along roads and in cultivated places. It is from ten to sixteen inches high." **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sol-a. has been used for strokes, boils. Swelling of the breasts and glands. Also in urticaria and vertigo. Among the symptoms "Redness of face and rush of blood to brain" recalls Bell., as do the swelling and pains in breasts.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Solanum carolinense

(horse-nettle)

Pharmacy

Sol-c. Solanum carolinense. Horse-nettle. N. O. Solanaceae. The fresh, ripe berries are macerated in twice their weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

In 1889 Dr. Napier called attention to Solanum carolinense as a remedy in the treatment of epilepsy, stating that it was used as a domestic remedy in the South for convulsions and "that he had successfully prescribed it in his practice." **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sol-c. has convulsions and epilepsy, twenty to forty-drop doses is of great value in grand mal of idiopathic type, where the disease has begun beyond age of childhood, hystero-epilepsy, also in whooping cough.

Comments

Dr. Charles S. Potts of the University of Pennsylvania, contributes a paper to TheRaph., Gazette, Dec., 1895, on the remedy, giving some new points from which the following is condensed: The following are some of the cases in which the remedy seemed to act beneficially:

PAGE 1576

H. T., male, aged thirteen years. Idiopathic epilepsy, had his first spell when five years ago, averages one paroxysm daily. The Solanum was first given in 10 drops doses t. i. d. without effect. When increased to 25 drops the spells were lighter in severity, but occurred about as often. The dose was finally increased to a teaspoonful four times daily.

After being put upon this dose he was under observation six weeks during which time he had six seizures much lighter in severity.

T. H., male, aged twenty-eight years. He had epileptic seizures for the past three years. They followed an injury to the head which rendered him unconscious, but produced no other visible injury. Since this, however, has had almost constant headache.

First spell six months after the injury and have been very frequent since, averaging three to four weekly, they are of ordinary type. Sol-c. in 40-drops doses three times daily was ordered. Spells at once decreased in frequency and severity. During the last six weeks he was under observation he only had three spells, very mild in type.

A. N., male, aged thirty years. First spell one year ago, have since occurred every two weeks, good deal of headache. Ordered Sol-c. 30c drops three times a day, No spells for one month and headache ceased. He then stopped attendance.

J. D., female, aged eighteen years. First spell when thirteen years old, has one spell a month at the time of her menstrual period. About a week before this period was given Sol-c. 40 drops three times a day and escaped the usual spell. The following month however, she had one.

I. K., female, aged twenty-five years. Nocturnal epilepsy for past three years, about one spell a month. While using Sol-c. 40 drops three times a day, went three weeks longer than usual without a spell. The dose was then increased to 1 fluid drachm she then ceased her visit.

F. S., female, aged twelve years. First spell five weeks ago, has been having them daily since. Sol-c. 30 drops ordered, this dose was gradually increased to 1 fluid drachm. During the three months that she was under observation her spells averaged in number about one a week.

H. B., male, aged eighteen years. First convulsion at age of ten years, then had none until three months ago, has had general convulsions about once daily since. Sol-c. 40 drops ordered. He was only under observation nine days, having during that time four spells, much milder in character.

A. C., female, aged fifteen years. First convulsion one year ago, they have been increasing in frequency, now has one about every three days. During the three weeks she was taking Sol-c. 30 drops three times a day she had one spell, that occurring during the third week.

H. K., male, aged eighteen years. First spell when fourteen years old. Every three or four days has several attacks in succession, an average of about one daily. While taking Sol-c. 40 drops afterwards increased to teaspoonful-doses he had twelve in thirty-eight days, an average of a little less than one in three days, going six without having any.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

Solanum mammosum

(apple of sodom)

Pharmacy

Sol-m. Apple of Sodom. *Solanum mammosum*. N. O. Solanaceae. Tincture of fresh ripe fruit. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Hering is the authority for Sol. mam. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The chief Sol-m. symptoms are irritability and inability to think. Sleepiness without being able to sleep, a kind a stupor worse at time of flood tide, at the full moon, better with ebb tide. Hawking of blood-streaked mucus. Uneasiness inability to keep quiet.

Sensitiveness to tobacco, (Ign.)

PAGE 1577

Clinical

Coxalgia. Hemoptysis. Irritability. Sleep, abnormal. Thought, difficult. Tobacco, effects.
Symptoms

MIND

Becomes exasperated at what he thinks may happen. Inability for continuous thought, though with comprehension of his subject, he could, when writing, only express himself in short, broken sentences.

Back

Twitching of large muscle below right scapula, as if the flesh were pinched up by the hand and shaken back and forth.

Limbs

Sticking pain in left hip-joint that made him quite lame, frequently during and after walking, disappearing after standing and sitting down.

Lungs

The mucus hawked from the larynx contains streaks of bright blood.

Rectum

No stool, stool occurred later than usual and after much pressure.

Skin

Causes blotches over whole body from poisoning.

Sleep

Great weariness and desire to sleep without ability to sleep, followed by slumbering without real sleep and afterwards deep sleep for several hours from which he awoke and could not collect his senses for a long time and remained long in an irresolute condition. Even after a long sleep during the day he was sleepy in evening and slept well all night. Dreams of death with violent weeping.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Solanum nigrum

(black nightshade)

Pharmacy

Sol-n. Solanum nigrum. Black nightshade. N. O. Solanaceae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Sol-n. is a common weed found in waste places. It has white flowers and black berries. "The leaves applied externally ease the pain and abate inflammation.

Too large a quantity occasions violent sickness and headaches, giddiness, drowsiness and other dangerous symptoms. The Arabians apply the leaves to burns and ulcers, skin diseases and scrofulous and cancerous affections, they are diaphoretic, diuretic and purgative" (Green's Herbal).

Hale says some country practitioners used Sol-n. with much success under the impression that it was "an indigenous Belladonna," having been misled by the name "nightshade." Hale verified its use in meningitis and headache in scarlatina when the eruption is blotchy.

Hale justly points out the close affinity of Sol. n. with Bell.: Delirium, headache, flushed face, sparkling eyes, pains coming and going suddenly, fiery rashes, burning skin and sweat. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sol-n. used with success in ergotism with tetanic spasms and stiffness of whole body with mania. Marked action on head and eyes. Meningitis. Chronic intestinal toxemia. Brain irritation during dentition. Restlessness of a violent and convulsive nature. Formication with contraction of limbs. Corresponding to the black appearance is a bruised feeling all over the body.

The headaches of Sol-n. are described as "frightful." They are splitting, throbbing, bursting, piercing and are worse by least movement of head, light, noise, stooping, by least movement after sitting. There is very great sensitiveness to cold air, but headache is worse in a warm room and better in open air.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Blindness. Chorea. Convulsion. Coryza. Headache. **Heart**burn.

Hydrocephalus. Mania. Meningitis. Night terrors. Parotiditis. Peritonitis. Psoriasis. Puerperal convulsions. Scarlatina. Skin disorders. Small-pox. Stammering speech. Tetanus. Trismus. Tympanitis. Typhoid fever. Varicose veins. Vertigo. Ulcers.

Modalities

Better closing eyes. Worse by touch, motion. Worse moving head. Worse beginning to move after sitting. Worse walking (inclines to left).

Worse misstep. Worse swallowing. Worse light. Worse bright sunshine, (eyes). Worse morning on waking.

PAGE 1578

Symptoms

MIND

Furious delirium. Mania. The delirium is characterized by the cephalic cry, efforts to escape and by stammering speech. Night terrors. Complete cessation of the mental faculties due to headaches.

Chest

Pain in left side of chest, sore to touch.

Eyes

Pain over both eyes. *Alternate dilatation and contraction of pupils*, weak sight, floating spots.

Head

Terrible headache and complete cessation of the mental faculties. Congestive headaches, (Bell.). Splitting, throbbing, bursting, piercing pains. Headaches at 10 a.m. Headache causes him to close eyes. Worse by least movement of head, light, noise, stooping.

Lungs

Constrictive feeling in chest with difficult breathing, cough with tickling in throat. Expectoration thick, yellow.

Nose

Acute coryza, profuse, watery discharge from right nostril, left stopped up with chilly sensation, alternating with heat.

Sensations

Brain as if swimming. As if things moving in a circle, when stooping. As if bed turning rapidly in a circle. As if brain shaking about in skull, on moving head. As if head would split. As from a blow on forehead. As if sand in eyes. As if splinter in right tonsil. Tongue as if scalded. Pains come and go suddenly. Symptoms extend upward. Right upper, left lower. Alternate coldness and heat.

Sleep

Night terrors.

Temperature

Alternation of coldness and heat. Scarlet fever, eruption in spots, large and vivid.

Vertigo

The vertigo is worse on moving the head. Sensation as if the bed was being rapidly turned in a circle. Inclines to left on walking. Vertigo with a terrible headache and complete cessation of the mental faculties.

Comments

The provings and symptoms of poisoning cases are unusually distinctive. A curious feature of the skin effects of the Black nightshade is that they have a tendency to blackness. The swelling is very painful, it enlarges, becomes shiny, hard and deep red and in several places, quite black.

The day after taking a single dose of tincture a patient of Cooper's had this: "Head feels full across forehead, eyes heavy and forehead burns, could not apply himself to work."

Dilatation of the pupils is as marked as with Bell. and there is the same dryness of mouth and throat. Spasms, convulsions and tetanic rigidity of the whole body have been induced.

The most peculiar feature of the convulsions is this: "In the midst of these convulsions the children frequently stretch out their little hands, then carry them eagerly to their mouths and go through the motions of chewing and swallowing."

The skin symptoms are very marked. After one dose of tincture this condition disappeared in a patient of Cooper's: patches of psoriasis, knees, elbows and forehead, scaly with red irritating spots at roots of hair.

Compare

(1) Bell.

(2) Sol-m. - pain in left hip-joint.

(3) Sol-t. - cramps in calves and contraction of fingers, spitting through closed teeth.

(4) Sol-v. recommended in facial paralysis.

(5) Sol-a. - threatening paralysis of the lungs in the course of bronchitis in the aged and children must cough a long time before able to raise expectoration.

(6) Sol-ps. - acute pains in lower abdomen, Sol-t.

(7) Aegrotans - diseased potato.

(8) Sol-t. Potato berries - cramps in the calves of the legs and fingers.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1579

Solanum oleraceum

(juquerioba)

Pharmacy

Sol-o. Solanum oleraceum. Juquerioba. N. O. Solanaceae. Tincture of flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

This plant, says Mure is herbaceous, stem somewhat woody, the upper branches being covered with short and crooked thorns. It grows on the shores round Rio Janeiro in damp and shady places. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The most remarkable symptom of the proving of Sol-o. was "Swelling of the breasts with profuse effusion of milk" occurring in a woman of 60.

Other symptoms were: "Pain and swelling of face and throat with inflammation." "Cold feeling in left chest after drinking." There was drowsiness with headache and the generally deranged sleep of the other Solanaceae.

Clinical

Breast-milk, profuse. Breasts, swelling. Catarrh. Glands, swelling. Herpes Leucorrhoea. Pustules. Sleep excessive. Styes. Urticaria.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Solanum tuberosum

(potato)

Pharmacy

Sol-t. Solanum tuberosum. Potato. N. O. Solanaceae. Tincture of the berries. Tincture of green potatoes. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The poisonous properties of the berries and leaves of the potato plant are well known and the tubers are popularly believed to have anti-scorbutic properties when eaten as food. Under some conditions the tubers have been known to contain poisonous quantities of Solanin. The symptoms are the result of eating new potatoes, green potatoes, an extract and the berries. The last proved fatal in a number of instances.

Cooper relieved with a single dose of Sol-t. tincture a case of rheumatic iritis.

Burnett cured a case of tumors feeling like masses of potatoes in the abdomen with Sol-t. and it assisted him in the cure of a case of tumors all round the cervix uterus. Urt-u. finished this cure. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Sol-t. has sickness and diarrhea with tenesmus, giddiness, dilated pupils and indistinct vision. A paralytic condition of the tongue, cramps and tetanic spasms are the main features of the poisonings. Tossing to and fro in bed. General rigidity. Patient is exceedingly weak. Faintness.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Cramps. Iritis, rheumatic. Stammering. Trismus. Tumors.

Symptoms

MIND

Almost lost consciousness.

Abdomen

Violent colic and vomiting. Pain in bowels. Tumors.

Eyes

Eyes deep in sockets. Staring look. **Eyes** for most part open. Pupils dilated. Vision indistinct.

Face

Hippocratic face. Expression anxious.

Female

Tumors round cervix, uterus.

Limbs

Cramps, especially in calves with spasmodic contractions of fingers and thumbs.

Lungs

Respiration: hurried, irregular, at times suppressed, usually short and incomplete, only seldom slow and sighing, difficult.

Mouth

Constantly spitting through the closed teeth viscid, frothy phlegm. Tongue covered with brown, moist fur. Tongue is heavy and difficult to move, hardly able to articulate. Speech thick. Speechless.

Pulse

Pulse small, rapid, scarcely perceptible.

Rectum

Diarrhea with tenesmus. Tends to relax bowels.

Skin

Skin livid.

Stomach

Violent retching followed by vomiting and diarrhea. Felt sick, a darkness over her eyes, skin cold, cramped all over. Epigastric region sensitive to pressure.

PAGE 1580

Temperature

Skin cold. Face, chest and limbs cold. Skin beaded with cold, clammy sweat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, headache, stupor.

Compare

(1) Solanin.

(2) In paralysis of tongue, Caust., Dulc.

(3) Iritis, Bell.

(4) Stammering speech, Merc., Stram.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Solanum tuberosum aegrotans

(rotten potato)

Pharmacy

Sol-t-ae. Solanum tuberosum aegrotans. Rotten Potato. Tincture of the affected tubers.

Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The "Potato murrain" is characterized by "the rapid putrescence of the leaves and haulm, which is first indicated by the presence of a little mold, *Peronospora infestans*, which preys upon the tissues, spreading rapidly in every direction. The tubers also exhibit brown spots on their surface and within their tissues and according to circumstances decay with greater or less rapidity" (Treasury of Botany).

In 1846 the sudden inroad of this disease led to the fearful famine in Ireland, which resulted in the death of thousands. Mure made the first proving of Sol-t-ae., using a potato "in an entire state of decomposition without, however, being completely rotten." Effects of eating diseased potatoes, some of them fatal, have been observed and these have been added to Mure's. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sol-t-ae. has prolapse of the rectum and anus. Tumors of rectum look like decayed potato. Dreams of pools of blood. Irritability. Breath and odor of body are offensive. Skin, darkness. The urine has an oily pellicle. Excruciating muscular pains. Cold water causes shock.

Clinical

Anus, prolapse, patulous. Breasts, painful. Constipation. Nosebleed. Headache. Ileus. Menses interrupted. Noma. Pruritus vulva. Rectum, prolapse. Scalp, painful. Sciatica. Scurvy. Tenesmus. Tongue, cracked. Vertebra, pain, pulsation.

Modalities

Worse by touch and pressure. Headache is worse on waking, by smell of alcohol, walking at 5 p.m. , sleeping, working (headache).

Symptoms

MIND

Quarrelsome, irritable mood. Bad temper. Dread of work. Hypochondriac mood. She wants to enjoy a change of scenery. She fancies she is miserable, and dwells much on the

future. Crowd of ideas. His attention is easily disturbed by other things. Confusion of mind.

Abdomen

Painfulness of abdomen to contact along the median line. Belly hard, swollen, dropsical. Pain after eating, spasmodic pains, as though the bowels became twisted together, rumbling. Flatulence. Pain, as if sprained, in right groin. Stitch in right groin near inguinal ring.

Back

Swelling of muscles of neck. Violent beating in spine, early, when lying. Prickling sensation in spine. Stinging pain. Sensation of weariness in whole back. Stiffness in muscles of back. Tingling in sacrum. Prickling in psoas muscles. Pain in lumbar vertebra, impeding walking.

Breasts

Breasts are painful, especially when raising arm.

Chest

Oppression in chest. Tearing in chest. Prickling as from a thousand pins on the inner surface of sternum. Violent stitching pain above right breast. Congestions to chest. Acute pain in the sides like a stitch.

Ears

ringing in the left ear.

Eyes

Prickling about the lids, the surface of which is red. Spasmodic contraction and twitching of left upper lid. Burning in lids. Prickling and burning in eyes. Congestion of the conjunctiva. Profuse lachrymation, on waking.

PAGE 1581

Face

Face hot and red. Red pimples on cheeks. Desquamation of face. Face pale, bloodless. Swollen, especially about eyelids, nearly closing them. Bluish-black, fetid ulcer of left cheek. Upper lip is bleeding, cracked.

Female

Twisting pains through uterus. Feeling of dislocation in hip-joint with pain in womb after a slight exertion. Flatulence presses on uterus. Menstrual blood rose-colored. Suppression of the menses. Menses smelling of foul fish. Small pimples and intolerable itching of labia. Spasmodic pains in uterus. Burning and itching in vagina.

Food

Canine hunger. Salt taste. Taste of raw potatoes. Food tastes as bitter as gall. Great desire for spirits and oranges. Burning thirst.

Head

Heat in head, evening. Heaviness of head. Catarrhal dullness. Lancinations, as if brain would burst open. Sensation of water splashing in head. Headache at noon, worse by the smell of spirits. Painful sensitiveness of scalp and roots of hair, cannot bear combing.

Heart

Weight and pain in heart region. Lancinations in heart. Palpitations of heart. Pulse is irregular, sometimes weak, hard and tense.

Kidneys

Region of bladder distended. Difficult urination. Heat and pain in urethra after urinating. Constant urination while at stool. Urine reddish, mingled with mucus. Urine is very thick, soapy, turbid, of a dingy yellow with copious white sediment.

Limbs

Joints swollen and very painful. Sense of weariness in all the limbs. Inclination to stretch. Heat in hands. Acute pains in hip-joint caused by least motion. Feeling of dislocation of hip-joint. Legs edematous. Shuddering in right leg.

Lungs

Constriction and difficulty of breathing. Hoarseness on walking. In trachea, tearing, prickling with cough. Cough with expectoration of yellow mucus, at night. Dry cough, day and night.

Expectoration of lumps of black blood, early in the morning. Constant involuntary sighing. After eating choking and difficult breathing caused by dryness of mouth.

Male

Weight in right testicle all day.

Mouth

Dry mouth. Tongue pale. Tongue swollen, cracked, early in the morning. Tongue coated white or yellowish white. Tongue yellowish along the median line. Prickling in right half of tongue. Breath horribly fetid.

Nose

Repeated sneezing, followed by feeble cough. Nosebleeds. Pressure at root of nose. Smell of blood.

Rectum

Frequent urging to stool. Has to strain until tears come. Hard, large, lumpy stool, with violent burning in anus and rectum. Constipation. Copious greenish-yellow diarrhea. Violent colic previous to stool. Alternate protrusion and retraction of rectum during stool. Prolapsed rectum. Contraction of anal sphincter. Acute pain in anus. Great heat in anus.

Sensations

Of water splashing on head, as if brain were leaping in skull, (on stooping). As of something sticking in throat. As if there were a fleshy growth in throat. As if a spring unrolled in left hypochondrium. As if a hollow body were turning rapidly in chest. Of stoppage in trachea. Of something becoming detached from sacrum.

Skin

Skin is tender. Rose-colored patches appear and as suddenly vanish. Small red pimples cause violent itching.

Sleep

Irresistible drowsiness. Restless sleep. Starting from sleep, as in a fright. Sleepless. Confused dreams, about fires, revolution, corpses, thieves. Amorous dream. Dreams about men who become transformed to talking animals.

Stomach

Belchings followed by rumbling in stomach. Sour belchings causing a cough. Acidity, bitterness, and gulping-up, after eating. Pain in stomach, with red face, after breakfast. Spasmodic pains, griping-tearing at night.

Teeth

Swelling of mucous membrane of the inner margin of the two incisors. Teeth loose and very painful. Gums, especially lower, spongy, oozing blood. Teeth covered with white mucus.

PAGE 1582

Temperature

Chilliness and sensation of internal coldness. Heat all over with sweat. Fever and afterwards dropsical appearance. Violent paroxysms of heat. Alternate burning heat and chilliness, at night. Sweat all over, early in morning, in bed, cold night-sweat. The sweat makes the bed smell of potatoes.

Throat

Mucus accumulates in throat. Feeling as of a fleshy growth in throat. Feeling as if something sticking in throat. Fauces and mouth inflamed, ulcerated in patches. Inflamed fauces, unable to swallow saliva.

Comments

The symptoms of the Sol-t-ae. proving were pretty severe and one of the most important: Prolapse of the rectum has been confirmed by the poisoning cases. A man and three children ate boiled diseased potatoes and among their symptoms were these: "Pain of an acute character was referred to the region of the anus, which on examination was found perfectly patulous and exquisitely tender to the touch.

Two of the four patients had prolapsed anus, which was probably caused by the violent and ineffectual efforts to discharge the contents of the rectum. There had not been an evacuation of the bowels, nor had they passed water, except in drops and with extreme suffering, for six days. On introducing the finger into the rectum, which caused acute pain, it was found that the intestine was completely filled to within an inch of the orifice with a solid substance."

The foul odor of the diseased potato is reproduced in the breath and body odor of the patients. Lips cracked and raw, gums bleeding tongue coated, thick, cracked, throat inflamed and ulcerated with sensation of something sticking in it or a fleshy growth. In one poisoning case a condition of noma of left cheek was induced.

Compare

(1) Bry., Ars., Plb., Nux-v., Sep., Stron., Vio. tric., Squil., Puls., Graph., Alum., Merc., Nat-m., Ign., Calc.

(2) Sensation of machinery inside, Nit-ac.

(3) Constipation, black balls, Op.

(4) Prolapsus anus, Podo., Ruta.

(5) Patulous anus, Apis., Phos.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Solidago virgaurea

(goldenrod)

Pharmacy

Solid. *Solidago virgaurea*. Goldenrod. N. O. Compositae, Tribe, Corymbifere. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Tincture of flowers. The fresh blossoms are macerated in twice their weight of alcohol. Infusion of dry leaves and flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 30c potency or higher.

Herbal

The common Golden Rod is the only British species of *Solidago*. It is common in woods and healthy thickets. "This herb," says Rademacher, "is a very old and good kidney medicine. It is a specific for kidneys and brings the patients back to the normal condition."

Anshutz writes "A lady, by administering, morning and evening, an infusion of the dry leaves and flowers of Golden Rod (*Solidago virgaurea*) tells me that she cured her husband of an affection of the bladder which had compelled him to use a catheter for a year or more.

A friend of homeopathy, desired to test the energetics of this plant. He caused the first dilution of its tincture to be taken three times a day by seven patients. From forty-two to seventy-four years of age. They had been obliged to catheterize themselves for weeks, months and years.

Homeopathy cured them so thoroughly that they had no relapses. Surgeons who spend much time in catheterizing such patients for months and years could often cure them much more rapidly by prescribing for them the remedy just mentioned."

Gallavardin tells of a lady who cured her husband, who had been compelled to use the catheter for more than a year, by administering an infusion of the dried leaves and flowers of *Solid.* morning and evening.

PAGE 1583

He mentions the case of seven patients of ages varying from 42 to 74, who had been obliged to catheterize themselves for weeks, months and years and who were all cured with *Solid.* 1x. "Clear, stinking urine" is an indication of Cooper's.

Homeopathic

Solid. has helped diseases arising from or complicated with defective functions of kidneys are very likely to be benefited by this remedy. *Solid.* is a homeopathic replacement for the catheter. Pain in region of kidneys with dysuria. Kidneys sensitive to pressure. Bright's disease. Chronic nephritis. Uremic asthma.

Hay fever when *Solid.* is the exciting cause. It affects the digestive tract, lower limbs and blood. Feeling of weakness, chilliness, alternating with the heat. Hemorrhages. Takes cold easily.

Inhalation of the pollen has caused hemorrhage from the lungs in tuberculosis. Repeated colds of tuberculosis. Feeling of weakness, chilliness alternating with heat, nasopharyngeal catarrh, burning in throat, pains in limbs and thoracic oppression.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Calculus. Croup. Deafness. Dysuria. Eruptions. Gout. Leucorrhoea. Ophthalmia, scrofulous. Phosphaturia. Prostate, weak, enlarged. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Scrofula. Urine, scanty, suppressed.

Constitutions

Solid. is especially suited to scrofulous subjects, but not exclusively to them. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from profuse urination. Worse from pressure.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Costiveness, sensation of pain in the abdomen on both sides of the navel, upon deep pressure, gas, severe pricking in both hypochondria to the region of the kidneys, reaching to the lower limbs.

Back

Lumbar ache, makes her sick all over.

Chest

Rheumatism of the inter-costal muscles.

Ears

Sudden deafness with ringing in the ears and albuminous urine.

Eyes

Red with enlarged prostate gland. *Scrofulous*, herpetic inflammation.

Female

Hemorrhage, chronic leucorrhoea in connection with copious, watery urine and sediments of mucous particles and uriniferous tubules, epithelium. Uterine enlargement organ pressed down upon the bladder. Fibroid tumors.

Kidneys

Dark urine. Especially at night with very scanty brown and sour urine. Urine, dark and scanty or clear, stinking voided with difficulty albuminous, mucous, phosphatic. Kidneys, sore and tender over, ache, feel distended. Pain in kidneys extend forward to abdomen, bladder, down the thighs. Chronic nephritis. Cystitis. Enlarged prostate gland, obstructing flow of urine or inflammation. Affections of any other part or organ complicated with these symptoms will probably find their remedy in *Solidago*.

Limbs

Chronic pains in the loins, limping, dragging gait, rheumatic pains in the leg, pains in the thighs, the leg can be moved horizontally. When they are moved perpendicularly they feel lame.

Lungs

Bronchitis. Oppressed breathing. Cough with much purulent expectoration blood-streaked. Continuous dyspnea. Heavy expectoration in coughing, croup and diminished urine. Chronic catarrh of the lungs. Periodical asthma with nightly dysuria.

Mouth

Flat ulcers in the mouth and throat. Continuous bitter taste. Tongue heavily coated, clears when urine becomes normal.

Nose

Dry, the inner surface of the nose covered with blood crust, scalding and very scanty urine. Paroxysms of sneezing with abundant mucus discharge.

Rectum

Chronic catarrh of the bowels, diarrhea with scanty. Dysentery. Profuse involuntary mucus stools.

PAGE 1584

Skin

Petechiae, on lower limbs with edema and itching, Gangrene, diabetic. Eczema worse from suppressed urine. Scrofulous rash, little blotches on hands and feet, itching very much, very obstinate, itching exanthemas, exanthema of the lower limbs without swelling of the inguinal glands, but with disturbance in urinating (catarrh of the kidneys).

Sleep

Insomnia.

Temperature

Rheumatic fever, very frequent pulse, high fever.

Comments

Dr. White says "I have used it in several other cases where it seemed indicated by the tenderness in kidney region and the inability to control the water from whatever cause, always the perfect satisfaction to patient and myself."

Gucken has confirmed Rademacher's clinical observations and quotes further confirmations and cures by Dr. Buck of Wurtemberg.

The grand keynote of this remedy lies in the condition and the action of the kidneys and the quality of their secretions. Diseases arising from or complicated with defective action of the kidneys are very likely to be benefited by Solid. Pain and tenderness in kidney region, pains extending from kidneys to abdomen, bladder and down limbs, urine dark, red-brown, scanty, thick, voided with difficulty, albuminous, mucous and phosphatic urine Ñ these are the leading symptoms.

Affections of any other parts or organs complicated with these symptoms will probably find their remedy in Solid. Buck mentions scrofulous inflammation of the eyes. Clarke has seen very sharp attack of conjunctivitis produced in a patient who was taking Solid. For prostatic troubles.

The following are Buck's cases: (1) A boy, age 8, had severe membranous diphtheria with scarlet rash, which was removed by Merc-cy and Bell., but fever of typhoid type remained.

The urine was albuminous and scanty, pulse weak and intermittent, feet swollen. Kali-ar. 4c was given, but the symptoms grew worse.

A thorough examination of the patient showed great sensitiveness of the kidneys to pressure in spite of the otherwise apathetic condition. Solid. 3x was given and in one day the urine became more profuse with corresponding improvement in the general condition. The body peeled and recovered completely.

(2) Clerk, 45, had sleeplessness and pain in the back. He casually mentioned that it took him a long time to urinate for want of the necessary pressure. This he attributed to gonorrhoea, which he had years before. No sleep until 3 a.m. when he got some sleep, which was not refreshing. On rising, tired, especially upper part of thighs, then would begin the pain in the back, which extended to the loins and lasted until bedtime.

Nux-v. did not relieve. The urine was found dark, slimy, reddish, slightly acid, not albuminous. Kidneys sensitive to pressure. Solid. 3x, taken steadily for three months, cured. A year afterwards there was a relapse, but this time it took the form of sciatica and Solid. again proved to be the remedy.

(3) Mrs. F., 53, wife of a farmer, stout, fresh-looking, had her present trouble twenty-six years. After her confinement, which was difficult and followed by prolapse uterus Ñ still existing Ñ her legs began to swell and an itching rash broke out by degrees.

Menstruation had always come on at the proper time, but suddenly stopped six months before Buck saw her. Since then the itching had been almost intolerable, the legs more swollen and always cold. Appetite very poor, constant bitter taste in mouth tongue thickly coated, at the same time a rising from the stomach as if she would suffocate and at the least exertion she lost her breath. Urinated very little and mostly at night.

No pains in the back, but the kidneys were sensitive to pressure. "The appearance of the lower limbs of this patient," says Buck, "frightened me. From knee to heel they formed a bluish-red mass in the shape of a stove-pipe and were covered with little blotches and crusts." The prolonged use of Solid. 3x, though it did not effect a cure, produced a mitigation of the whole body, so that the lady induced her eldest son to consult the doctor.

(4) This man had also trouble in his lower limbs not unlike his mother's. A year before he had some severe throat trouble after which his lower limbs began to swell and itch. They were also tinted blue-red and covered with vesicles, his urine was scanty and his kidneys sensitive to pressure. Solid. 3x cured him in a few months.

Compare

(1) In prostatic and urinary affections, Sabal., Santal., Hydrang., Triticum.

(2) Kidney-ache, Santal.

(3) Gonorrhoea and its effects, sciatica, Med.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Spingurus martini

(porcupine tree)

Pharmacy

Sphing. Spingurus martini. Porcupine Tree. Spiggurus. Hystrix sub spinosum. N. O. Sphingurinae. Trituration of prickles. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies.

Herbal

The Old World porcupines have the name Histricinae, those of the New World Sphingurinae. Mure proved the 3x trituration of the prickles. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

The most noteworthy Sphing. symptoms were falling out of the hair of whiskers especially. Pain in the jaw-joint and right zygoma. Itching of the pubes after taking tea. Embarrassed speech. Nausea at sight of food.

Clinical

Hair, loss. Jaw, pains. Stammering. Zygoma, pain.

Modalities

Better walking on open air. Better after dinner. Worse lying down. Worse after tea.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Spigelia anthelmia

(pinkroot)

Pharmacy

Spig. Pinkroot. Spigelia Anthelmintica. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture of dried herb. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

Spigelia anthelmia is a common weed in South America.: S. Marylandica, "Pink-root" or "Worm-grass," is a native of the Southern States of North America. Spig. anth. It was

known in Europe in Hahnemann's time as an anthelmintic, this property of the drug having been learned from the natives of the Antilles.

Homeopathic

Spigelia markedly affects the nerves, trifacial, heart, eyes, teeth, fibrous tissue and left side. Spig. is an important remedy in pericarditis and other diseases of the heart. It produces combined heart and eye symptoms or the latter as an accompaniment. Spig. is a sun remedy: headache beginning at sunrise, at its height at noon, declining to sunset. Pains of neuralgias and headaches increases and declines with sun.

Neuralgia of the fifth nerve is very prominent in its effects. Stabbing pains. **Heart** disorders and neuralgia. Very sensitive to touch. Parts feel chilly, send shudder through frame. A remedy for stitches due to the presence of worms. Child refers to the navel as the most painful part. (Gran., Nux-v., Mosch.)

Pains are violent, burning like hot needles or wires, jerking, tearing, stitching, radiating to other parts. Neuralgia. Sun pains. It is adapted to anemic, debilitated, rheumatic and scrofulous subjects.

Children afflicted with worms, refer to navel as the most painful part. Very sensitive to touch, parts touched or bruised, feel chilly or causes tingling or shuddering through the body. Body feels light while walking, heavy and sore when rising from a seat. Moves very carefully.

PAGE 1586

Clinical

Adenoids. Amaurosis. Angina pectoris. Anxiety. Ciliary neuralgia. Colds. Constipation. Depression. Diaphragm, stitches. Exophthalmic goiter. **Eyes**, pains. Face, pains.

Gastric catarrh. Glaucoma. Headache. **Heart** disorders. Hernia inguinal. Iritis. Jaw-joint, pain. Neuralgia. Otalgia. Post-nasal catarrh. Prostatorrhoea. Pterygium. Rectum, cancer. Rheumatism. Scarletina. Sigmoid flexure, cancer. Stammering speech. Strabismus. Tinnitus. Tobacco habit. Toothache. Worms.

Causations

Concussion. Worms, ascarides and lumbrici. Sunlight. Tobacco.

Constitutions

Spigelia is especially adapted to anemic, debilitated, rheumatic and scrofulous subjects. Suited to anemic, debilitated subjects of rheumatic diathesis to scrofulous children afflicted with worms, ascarides and lumbrici. Spig. is suited to persons with light hair, pale, thin, bloated, weak with wrinkled, yellow, earthy skin. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Modalities

Better from rest, warmth. Better lying on right side with head high. Better inspiring, steady pressure. Pressure helps the neuralgia. Cold application helps neuralgia temporarily. Better while eating, worse immediately after. Worse from the sun, tobacco, sex. Worse from raising arms after eating, thinking of it, blowing nose, expiration. Worse from touch. Contact and pressure of clothes is unbearable. Worse from motion, jar. Worse noise, turning, washing. Worse rising, stooping, bending forward. Worse slightest draft,

cold, damp, rainy, stormy weather, cold air, cold washing. Worse morning on waking. Worse from tobacco.

Symptoms

MIND

Agitation and anxiety, with restless care concerning the future. Timidity. Restless and anxious. Sits as if lost in thought, stares at a single object. Gloomy suicidal mood. Great dejection in evening, he could have killed himself. Sadness and discouragement.

Easily offended. Afraid of pointed things, pins, needles. Weakness of memory. Absence of ideas. Difficulty of thinking. Unfitness for intellectual labor.

Abdomen

Colic with pinching pains in the umbilical region. Expulsion of fetid flatus. Abdomen hard and painfully tight.

Back

Neck stiff, pains into right temple or pain from left shoulder to neck. Cutting about the left scapula.

Chest

Aching at the chest with painful oppression. Contraction of chest with anguish and obstructed respiration. Stitches in diaphragm with dyspnea.

Ears

Stoppage of ears. Periodical deafness, ears feel as if stuffed. Roaring, buzzing and pulsation in ears.

Eyes

Feel too large, pressive pain on turning the eyes. Pupils dilated, photophobia, rheumatic ophthalmia. **Eyes**, red, sore, drawing ache, yellow rings about. Lachrymation, profuse from affected side, tears acrid. Severe pain in and around the eyes, extending deep into socket, worse thinking of them. Ciliary neuralgia, neuritis. As if needles were thrust in. Squint with worms. Difficulty in raising the eyelids with painful sensation of stiffness. Inclination to wink. Difficult to fit glasses, no settled focus, no fixed vision, latent errors of vision. Pricking in lids. Everted eyelids.

Face

Prosopalgia involving eye, zygoma, cheek, teeth, temples. Worse from touch, stooping from morning until sunset, drinking tea, suddenly going and coming.

Food

Aversion to tobacco smoke and snuff. Ravenous hunger. Putrid, fetid taste. Anorexia with violent thirst. Dislike to coffee. Bulimia, sometimes with nausea and thirst.

Head

Supra-orbital neuralgia. Feels too large. Pain from beneath frontal eminence and temples, extending to eyes. (Onos.) Semi-lateral involving left eye, pain violent, throbbing, worse making a false step. Pain as if a band around head. (Carb-ac., Cact., Gels.) Pain from left occiput to over left eye, worse stooping, making a false step, opening mouth.

PAGE 1587

Heart

Violent palpitations, audible, attending other symptoms. Throbbing of carotids and subclavian arteries. Violent sticking or compressive pains, radiating to throat, arms,

scapula, worse least motion or bending double. Soreness, purring, cracking in the region of heart. Precordial pain and great aggravation from movement. Frequent attacks of palpitations, especially with foul odor from mouth. Pericarditis. Neuralgia extending to arm or both arms. Angina pectoris. Craving for hot water which relieves. Rheumatic carditis, trembling pulse, whole left side sore. Pulse intermittent with palpitations, weak tremulous irregular.

Kidneys

Frequent want to urinate with profuse emission, even at night. Sudden and involuntary dribbling of urine with burning sensation in anterior part of urethra. Urine copious with frequent urging, mostly at night. Urine with whitish sediment.

Limbs

Fatigue. Drawing, tearing, twitching pains in limbs and joints. The limbs are affected mostly when walking. Left arm numb. Pulsation in patellae.

Lungs

Dyspnea, must lie on right side with head high. Dyspnea, worse moving in bed, raising arms. Hydrothorax. Stitches in chest worse least motion or when breathing. Trembling in chest.

Male

Discharge of prostatic fluid from the urethra.

Mouth

Opening mouth aggravates headache. Foul odor from mouth. Offensive taste. Tongue, coated yellow or white, burning or stitches in, cracked. Tongue fissured, painful. Toothache worse after eating and cold, when thinking of it better tobacco smoke. Tearing toothache, worse after eating and cold.

Nose

Chronic catarrh with post-nasal drip of bland mucus. Tickling and itching of nose. Dry anteriorly. Flow of water during prosopalgia. Forepart of nose always dry, discharge through posterior sinuses.

Rectum

Itching and crawling. Worms. Ascarides. Frequent ineffectual urging to stool. Faints at stool. Stools of only large lumps of mucous. Itching, tickling in anus and rectum.

Sensations

As if he would fall. As if intoxicated. As if head would burst. As of a band around head. As if head tightly bound. As if electric sparks in temples. Brain as if loose. As if eye would be pushed out of head. As if hairs or feathers on lashes. Face feels as if it had been scorched. As if heart compressed or squeezed with a hand. As if heart being crushed. As if everything in chest were too short, loose and wabbling about. As if something tearing in chest.

Skin

Pale, wrinkled skin of body. Painful sensibility of entire skin when touched. Painful glandular swellings. Red pimples with pain, as from excoriation, when touched.

Stomach

Nausea with sensation of a worm rising in throat. Sour risings. Pressure in stomach. Nausea when fasting. Accumulation of mucus in the stomach.

Temperature

Chilliness on the slightest motion. Heat, flushes at night in back. Sweat offensive, on upper part of the body, on hands, cold.

Throat

Sore throat with lancinations and swelling in palate. Discharge of mucus from fauces all day, most from posterior sinuses. Cervical glands swollen.

Vertigo

Vertigo, the feet as if higher than head, worse looking down, must look straight ahead, worse standing, walking. Vertigo, hearing exalted.

Comments

Hahnemann's proving revealed many other virtues of Spig. He says of the plant that it has this peculiarity: the primary action of a single unrepeatd dose usually increases somewhat daily during the first seven to ten days, so that pure experiments with it should be conducted with caution, seeing that 60, 80 to 100 drops of the tincture produce violent effects even in robust persons.

PAGE 1588

Violence is a keynote of the Spig. action. The pains are intense and it produces pains in all parts. It is a neuralgia remedy par excellence.

Spig. is more left-sided than right, but by no means exclusively left-sided. The pains are burning, jerking, tearing, pressing and stitching, they radiate and extend to other parts, are worse by noise, jar, movement, change of weather, especially stormy weather. Head, eyes, face, teeth and heart are the principal seats of Spig. action.

Hochecker relates the case of Miss O., 27, blonde, tall, robust, who had neuralgia for several weeks without traceable cause. Pains came suddenly, twitching and tearing of left side of face, now in ear, then in lower jaw and were particularly worse by mastication. A peculiar was that whenever the pains were about to commence a diarrhea set in. A single powder of Spig. 6c cured.

Hochecker also cured with Spig. 3c, 6c, 10c and 20 c a case of tic-douleureux of right side of fifteen months duration. In this case each lower potency after first relieving caused an aggravation. That was why the potencies were successively raised. Spig. 20 c completed the cure.

This patient had dark hair and dark complexion. She attributed her trouble to taking cold in a draft when heated by dancing.

Sensitiveness to cold to wet and stormy weather is one of the notes of Spig. The left-sidedness of Spig. is shown in its affinity for the heart. Sometimes the heart, eyes and head are affected together.

A case was quoted in which there were darting and aching pains in head, nose and eyes and similar pains about the heart with slow, irregular action, but no murmur. Vertigo on stooping and heat of head. Sudden pains at bottom of back. The pains were worse night and morning and in damp weather. In one prover the accustomed evening smoke caused violent toothache.

Clarke cured with Spig. a case of cardiac neuralgia caused by tobacco. He saw cardiac murmurs appearing in acute rheumatism disappear under Spig. In the eye, neuralgias inflammation, amaurotic conditions, glaucoma presenting the symptoms of Spig. have been cured with it.

The pains of Spig. are largely out-pressing and proceed from within outward and below upward. A migraine comes from occiput and settles in or over left eye. In the eyes

themselves there are intolerable pressive pains worse on motion, but there are also stabbing pains through eye backwards into brain. The combination of heart and eye symptoms marks Spig. as the remedy in many cases of exophthalmic goiter.

The anthelmintic properties of Spig. must not be lost sight of by homeopaths. It has the cardiac symptoms of helminthiasis: itching of anus and nose, colic and borborygmus.

Hering gives this case: "Helminthiasis: dilated pupils, strabismus, putrid smell from mouth, itching of nose, griping pain in belly, throat inflamed, swallows often, pale redness in throat and swelling of mucous membrane, palpitation." Masses of lumbrici have been expelled and also threadworms.

Fetid breath and fetid flatus are marked features of Spig. There is both constipation and diarrhea. Clarke found it especially useful in heart cases where constipation has been a troublesome complication.

The body is painfully sensitive to touch, the part touched feels chilly touch sends a shudder through the whole frame. The bodily sensitiveness of Spig. is paralleled by the mental irritability. But the most peculiar mental symptom is "fear of pointed things as pins, needles, knives."

Meninger had a severe case of nausea of pregnancy which he cured with Spig. The only leading symptom in the case was this: She was afraid of pointed things and asked her husband to take away a fork, crochet-needle, etc.

Sil. has a somewhat similar symptom, but the Sil. patient hunts for pins although afraid of them.

Spig. corresponds to rheumatism as well as to heart disorders the consequence of rheumatism.

A patient Clarke successfully treated for a serious heart affection with Spig. 3c said that under the treatment he had lost a pain in the right knee which he had for eighteen months and which he had not mentioned to me at first. The pain was as if dislocated, unable to rise from kneeling, cannot find an easy position often for hours at night.

In chest disorders there are stitching pains synchronous with the pulse. Stammering: repeats first syllable three or four times. Abdominal ailments with worms.

Compare

(1) Spig-m. Nux-v., Ign., Cur.

(2) Acon., Cact., Cimic.,

(3) Arn., Spig. is a chronic Arn.

(4) Cinnb. - supra-orbital pain.

(5) Naja, Spong. - heart.

(6) Sabad., Teucr., Cina - worm symptoms.

(7) Pains, left eye, Acon.

(8) Neuralgia in left eye, Ther.

(9) Headaches, coming and going with sun, Nat-m., Sang., Tab.

(10) Eye pains, Bell., Ciliary neuralgia, Cedr., Mez.

(11) **Heart** pains, white stools, Dig.

(12) Stitches in heart, Hep., Nat-m., Kali-c., Ars., Caust.

(13) Headache begins occiput and goes to left eye, (Sang. to right, Sil. to both).

(14) Tic douloureux, Thuji., Coccin.

(15) Neuralgia with pallor (with redness, Bell.).

(16) Worms, Sabad., Cina, Teucr., Scir.

(17) Worse tight clothing, Lach., sensitiveness to touch, Kali-c.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Aur. (restlessness in limbs), Cocc., Puls. Antidote to: Merc., Colch. (heart). Compatible: Acon. (endocarditis), Ars., Dig., Kali-c., Zinc. (heart), Iris (prosopalgia), Arn. (Carbuncle).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Spigelia marylandica

(worm-grass)

Pharmacy

Spig-m. *Spigelia marylandica*. Worm-grass. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture of root.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The symptoms of Spig-m. are mainly from overdosing. A state of mania was induced in a boy from large and frequent doses of a decoction of the root. Strabismus of right eye was noted in one case. On attempting to assume erect position, seized with general tremor lasting a few seconds and leaving her exhausted. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Spig-m. has a maniacal excitement, paroxysmal laughing and crying, loud, disconnected talking, vertigo, dilated pupils, congestions. On attempting to assume erect position, seized with general tremor lasting a few seconds and leaving her exhausted.

Clinical

Mania. Strabismus. Vertigo.

Symptoms

MIND

Suddenly affected with complete mental derangement like that of Stram. Countenance distorted, running and skipping. Fits of laughing and crying. Wild and incoherent talking.

Eyes

Pupils greatly dilated. Irregular movement of adductors and abductors of eyes.

Strabismus of right eye. Pain in and about the eyes. Sensation of stiffness of eyelids.

Face

Wild, staring, ludicrous expression. Much swelling of face and about eyes. Face flushed.

Heart

Pulse is accelerated, irregular.

Mouth

Tongue pointed and tremulous.

Skin

Hot and dry.

Sleep

Drowsiness.
Vertigo
Dizziness.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Spiraea ulmaria

(meadow-sweet)

Pharmacy

Spirae. Spiraea ulmaria. Hardhack. Queen of the Meadows. Meadow-sweet. N. O.
Rosacea. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Bojanus proved Spiraea ulmaria, taking substantial doses. A leading symptom was the production of heat, general and local.

PAGE 1590

Heat in throat in esophagus, under sternum, under ensiform cartilage. Bojanus was seized with remorse, a kind of morbid conscientiousness. Fullness and heaviness of head. Washing with cold water was very unpleasant and caused a feeling as if the head were too large. A scurfy condition of eyelids and heaviness of lids after siesta were noted. The urine was turbid as if mixed with clay and deposited red sand, had an oily film on the surface. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Hansen has mentioned that Spiraea ulmaria was recommended in hydrophobia, epilepsy and eclampsia. The burning in esophagus was better by eating and drinking but not by empty swallowing.

Burning and pressure in esophagus, feels contracted but not made worse by swallowing. Morbid conscientiousness. Relieves irritation of the urinary passages influences the prostate gland. Checks gleet and prostaticorrhea. Bites of mad animals. Heat in various parts.

Clinical

Bites. Conscientiousness, morbid. Convulsions. Eclampsia. Epilepsy. Esophagus, stricture. Eyelids disorders. Hydrophobia. Ptosis. Rabies. Urine, deposits.

Modalities

Better moving about. Better in open air. Worse indoors. Worse moving head. Worse from sneezing.

Relations

Salicylic acid is in Spirea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Spiranthes autumnalis

(lady's tresses)

Pharmacy

Spira. Lady's tresses. *Spiranthes autumnalis*. N. O. Orchidaceae. Tincture of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency.

History

The genus to which this orchid belongs received its name from the spiral arrangement of the flowers. *Spiranthes* is an anti-phlogistic remedy akin to Acon. Its symptoms showing congestion and inflammation.

The tuberous roots of Spira. were formerly esteemed as an aphrodisiac. (Treasury of Botany). **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Spira. has been used for milk-flow in nursing women, lumbago and rheumatism, colic with drowsiness and spasmodic yawning. Acidity and burning in esophagus with eructation. One appears intoxicated. Pulsations in arteries over whole body. Lies on left side rather than right.

Clinical

Breasts, painful. Breath, putrid. Burns. Coryza. Dyspareunia. Eczema. Hysteria. Kidneys, pain in. Lumbago. Milk, excessive. Skin disorders. Vision, dimness.

Modalities

Better lying on left side. Better lying on back. Worse by touch. Worse bending or raising arm. Worse raising breast. Laughing causes heat in lower abdomen. Worse bending over, (rheumatism of shoulders). Worse stooping.

Symptoms

MIND

Melancholy. Complaining and sobbing. Ill-humor. Confusion of ideas. Indolence and boredom. Worse from mental effort. The least emotion or excitement causes palpitations.

Abdomen

Intermittent pressure in umbilical region. Pain, weakness, tympanites after a meal. Borborygmi. Desire to tighten clothes. Piercing, sharp insupportable pain in colon, on becoming erect. Laughing heat in lower abdomen. Eruption in groin.

Back

Cramp-like pain in neck at night compelling change of position. Lumbago preventing walking. Pain in center of scapula. Pain in scapula, when standing, worse walking.

Breasts

Milk, abundant, more in left breast. Pain in breast on raising it. Burning on tips of breasts, especially the left.

Chest

Sensation of dilatation of left lung. Sensation of weakness of lungs. Pleuritic and intercostal pains, worse left side.

Ears

Pain in left auditory canal. Itching in ear, externally and internally.

PAGE 1591

Eyes

Eyes brilliant, fixed. Pain in eyes on looking up. Burning in eyes and lachrymation. **Heaviness of brows.** Lids swollen. **Eyes** hot inflamed. Vision dim, obscured with

sleepiness instantaneously lost, objects at a distance seem to move, on closing lids, sees wheels of fire.

Face

Swollen, red and hot, black, pale. Fixed, meditative expression. Burning in upper lip. Chin is red with pain. Burning itching in left cheek near mouth.

Female

Itching, vulva red, dryness and burning in vagina. Burning pain in vagina during sex. Pressing pain in uterus. Bloody discharge from vagina. Yellowish leucorrhoea. Dryness of vagina.

Food

Loss of appetite. Desire for acid, sour foods. Constant thirst.

Head

Heaviness and heat in brain. Brain troubles worse bending or raising arm. Sensation of band tied about head. Weight on forehead. Pain in forehead and nasal bone. Pain in roots of hair. Hair falls out.

Heart

Pain in heart. Palpitations with difficult respiration from least emotional excitement. Pulse full and hard at beginning of proving afterwards small and quiet.

Kidneys

Cramp-like pain at night in kidneys, obliging change of position, burning, pain preventing stooping, worse going up stairs, better lying on back, coldness and heat. In bladder, pain on urinating, pain and burning after waking. Urine, abundant, scanty, decomposes rapidly, deposits a gelatinous red sediment.

Limbs

Trembling in limbs, weakness. Sciatic pain, especially right side. Pain in shoulders. Swelling of veins of hands. Pain in all articulation of hands. Coldness of feet and toes.

Liver

Pain in liver and spleen, on pressure.

Lungs

Hacking cough, caused by tickling in larynx. Dry cough at night with burning in throat. Breathing difficult, short, panting on walking.

Male

Erections, on waking, constant. Pricking pain in cords. Great desire for or repugnance to sex.

Mouth

Pain and elongation of teeth. Toothache only at night. Sensation of coldness in teeth. Gums red and burning. Numerous small excrescences on palate, which was bloody. Putrid odor from mouth. Irritation of sublingual glands. Taste acid, sweetish like nitre, bitter in morning. Salivation with dryness of mouth.

Nose

Dry coryza. Nosebleed: in clots. Dripping of water from nose. Pain in (r.) nasal bones. Burning itching at root of nose. Itching of right nostril. Smell very acute.

Rectum

Burning and itching in anus, worse during evacuation. Stool preceded and followed by prickling and itching in anus. Diarrhoea or constipation, stools sour in children.

Sensations

Among the peculiar symptoms are: cerebral troubles on bending or raising the arm. Sensation of a band tied round head. Sensation of a foreign body in throat. Coldness of teeth. Pulsation in arteries over whole body. Coldness of the affected part. Preference for lying on left side or else on back. Pain followed by numbness.

Skin

Dryness of skin. Whole skin red, red in spots. Jaundice. Yellow spots. Miliary rash. Eruption of red points on buttocks with itching and heat. Blisters as from a burn with purulent secretion. Pricking over whole body. Itching in axilla in pubes, scrotum, forearms at night, backs of hands.

Sleep

Incomplete, yawning. Sleeping during day. Starting up during sleep. Late falling to sleep in the evening. Sleeplessness in infants. Lascivious dreams with emissions.

Stomach

Regurgitations. Belchings: preceded by heat in lower abdomen and lancinations in colon, acid, bitter, difficult, empty. Nausea after eating. Vomiting of food right after eating. Epigastrium: distended intolerant of touch, painful after a meal, the pain corresponding to the pain in loins. Heat rising from stomach to head.

PAGE 1592

Temperature

Alternations of cold and heat. Flushes of heat. Sweat on palms. Hands alternately hot and cold. Coldness, evening, especially of hands. Affected part colder than rest of body. Coldness of feet and toes. Fever, followed by thirst. Fever at night, sweat in morning. Heat of whole skin, flushes of heat in head, followed by sensation of cold. Hands very hot. Sweat of palms.

Throat

Burning in larynx. Globus rising from lower abdomen to esophagus. Sensation of foreign body in throat. Incessant desire to clear throat, caused by a thick mucus. Tickling in throat, provoking cough. Burning in pit of throat. Irritation of tonsils. Sensation of acidity and burning in esophagus. Incarceration of air in esophagus. Pain on swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo, obliged to lean head against wall, on rising from bed, worse sitting or lying.

Comments

The tincture of the Spira. root was proved by Dr. Patti Chagon, Duc de Sorentino, who says of it: "The action of this drug begins with decided symptoms of inflammation of the eyes, chin, chest, which become red and hot, the whole skin is dry and hot, the hands are burning, the limbs of the feet are cold most of the time, there is a sensation of oppression and heat with palpitation and a desire to uncover."

This condition lasted two hours and gave place to others including desire to meditate and complain, vertigo, pains in shoulders, boredom, loss of appetite.

The last symptoms to appear are: pains in scalp, on vertex, distress in kidneys and intestinal troubles after eating. The secretions of urine and milk were first diminished afterwards increased.

The aphrodisiac property of Spira. was shown in some of the symptoms of the proving and this bears on the increased secretion of milk. A number of symptoms appear in the lower abdomen.

The globus hystericus rises from thence to esophagus. Heat in lower abdomen, preceding belchings, caused by laughing.

Compare

(1) Cypr.

(2) Skin and mucous membranes, Arum-t.

(3) Desire for tight clothing, dryness of vagina, Nat-m.

(4) Pain followed by numbness, Gnaph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Spongia tosta

(roasted sponge)

Pharmacy

Spong. Spongia tosta. Roasted Sponge. N. O. Coelenterata. Tincture. 20 grains in 400 drops of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, second trituration to 30c.

History

According to Hahnemann toasted Sponge was first mentioned as a specific for goiter by the alchemist, Arnold Von Villanova in the thirteenth century, but it was generally given mixed with other substances and had fallen into disuse when Hahnemann proved it.

The virtues of Spongia have been attributed to the Iodine contained in it and partially liberated by the presence of roasting. But Spongia contains many other elements besides Iodine and it has a distinctive action of its own.

Homeopathic

Spongia affects the heart valves, larynx, trachea and glands especially ductless. A remedy especially marked in the symptoms of the respiratory organs, cough, croup.

Heart disorders and often indicated for the tubercular diathesis.

One of the keynote of Spong. is dryness of mucous membranes of tongue, pharynx, larynx, trachea. Cough is caused by dryness.

PAGE 1593

The dry coughs intensely hacking, crowing, "dry as a bone," or sounding like a saw being driven through a pine board. Dry asthma.

Anxiety and difficult breathing. In laryngismus, croup and asthma the patient rouses up generally after midnight with fear of suffocation and death. The sputa cannot be raised, must be swallowed, swallowing relieves.

In laryngismus there is contraction of larynx as if suddenly grasped.

With the difficulty breathing there is terrible sinking, he seems to be sinking down in a pit. The larynx is sensitive, but has not the hyperesthesia of Lach. Like Lach. Spong. has worse after sleep. Rouses up in sleep as if in a great fright. Cough is excited by talking, by dry, cold winds, better by eating or drinking, by swallowing, especially better by warm food.

Anxiety with pain in the region of heart or dyspnea. Hypertrophy of the heart is frequently met by Spong. It is indicated when the right heart is affected and when asthmatic symptoms are associated with it. Dry, chronic, sympathetic cough of organic heart disease. Thyroid gland as if hardened. As if everything were shaking and moving about in goiter.

Exhaustion and heaviness of the body with slight exertion, he must lie down with orgasms of blood to chest, face etc. Feels stuffed up. Hard swelling of glands, thyroid. Clothes feel uncomfortable. Numbness lower half of the body. Stiff without ability to move. Faint, when losing her breath, on raising hands above head.

Clinical

Aneurysm. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Bronchitis. Catalepsy. Chin disorders. Clumsiness. Colds. Constipation. Coughs. Croup. Diplopia. Exophthalmos, Fainting. Goiter,

exophthalmic. **Heart**, hypertrophy. Hernia. Jaw-joint, pain. Laryngismus.

Laryngitis. Lung disorders. Myopia. Rheumatic fever. Rheumatism. Testicles inflammation. Tuberculosis. Varicose veins. Whooping cough. Worms.

Constitutions

It is antidotal to Iod. in this respect, that it is best suited to blue-eyed, fair-haired patients, whereas Iod. acts best on brunettes. Children with fair complexion, lax fiber, swollen glands. Suited to scrofulous disorders and is often indicated with women of lax tissue and children. **Planets:** Mercury, Sun.

Modalities

Better descending, lying with head low. Better resting in horizontal position. Better eating or drinking. Better warm food or drink. Frosty weather helps the cough. Worse from dry, cold, wind. Worse being aroused from sleep after sleep. Worse from exertion, raising the arms, sweets. Worse ascending, full moon, before midnight. Worse by touch and pressure. Worse motion, walking, stooping, rising, raising arms. Worse talking, singing. Lying right side aggravates. Worse at night, before midnight. Worse warm room. Worse after sleep.

Symptoms

MIND

Timidity, fear and terror are leading mental symptoms. Any excitement and thinking of symptoms aggravate. Anxiety, fear of death from suffocation. Every excitement increases the cough. Fear of future, tired of life. Timidity, fear and terror. Weeps with dreams, whooping cough, fever, sweat. Despondent about loss of sexual power. Obstinate and improper behavior. Irresistible desire to sing with excessive mirth, followed by sadness.

Abdomen

Violent action of abdominal muscles during inspiration. Viscera drawn up against diaphragm. Pain in abdomen instead of menses.

Back

Neck as if a cord about. Pain in sacrum instead of menses. Cramps in the muscles of neck. Coldness in back, not better by warmth of stove.

Chest

Chest weak, can scarcely talk, choking on falling to sleep. Oppression and heat of chest with sudden weakness. A fixed, sharp and pressive pain. Spasmodic, constrictive pains. Fullness and obstruction in chest. Shootings in chest. Burning, rawness, soreness in chest.

Ears

Otalgia with contractive pain. Pressure in ears. Ulceration of external ear. Boils on left ear painful to touch. Inflamed nodule in left concha. Heat in ears. Hard of hearing. Dull ringing in ears.

PAGE 1594

Eyes

Protrude, staring. Diplopia better lying down. Red with lachrymation and burning. Watering, gummy or mucus discharge.

Face

Terrified, anxious expression. Blue lips. Pale from exercise instead of ruddy glow. Cold sweat on chin. Chin numb.

Female

Awakes with suffocative spells during menses. (Cupr., Iod., Lach.) Amenorrhea with asthma. (Puls.) Hunger and palpitations of heart before menses. Pain in sacrum before menses or instead of menses.

Food

Desire for dainties. Excessive thirst, great hunger. Sweets aggravate.

Head

Rush of blood, bursting headache, worse forehead. As if hair were standing on end, on vertex. Heaviness and fullness of head. Headache with lachrymation. Pressing headache. Throbbing and pulsation in head. Sensation as if hair were standing on end. Violent itching in scalp.

Heart

The dry, chronic sympathetic cough or organic heart disease is relieved by Spongia. (Naja.) Rapid and violent palpitations with dyspnea, cannot lie down, also feels best resting in horizontal position. Awakened suddenly after midnight with pain and suffocation is flushed, hot and frightened to death. (Acon.) Angina pectoris, faintness and anxious sweat. Blood surging up to neck, head and face with closure of eyelids and tears. Surging of heart into chest, as if it would force out upward. Hypertrophy of heart, especially right with asthmatic symptoms. Valvular insufficiency. Aneurysm of the aorta. Rheumatic endocarditis. Pulse frequent, hard, full or feeble.

Limbs

Fingers numb. Numbness of lower half of the body. Thighs numb and cold. Pain in the knees, when rising from kneeling. Thickening of joints after rheumatic fever.

Lungs

Anxious, gasping breathing. Feels as if he had to breathe through a dry sponge. Asthma. Diphtheria. Croup. Noisy, whistling inspiration on falling to sleep. Suffocation, as from a plug, valve or leaf. Great dryness of all air-passages. Cough, dry, barking, croupy, larynx sensitive to touch. Croup, worse during inspiration and before midnight. Respiration short, panting, difficult, feeling as if plug in larynx. Cough abates after eating or drinking, especially warm drinks. Irrepressible cough from a spot deep in chest, as if raw and sore. Bronchial catarrh with wheezing, asthmatic cough, worse cold air with profuse expectoration and suffocation. Asthma must throw head back, worse full moon.

Male

Screwing, squeezing or stitches up into cord and testes. Orchitis. Testes hard and swollen. Genitals hot. Fistulous opening in scrotum with little thick white discharge. Swelling of spermatic cord and testicles with pain and tenderness. Epididymitis.

Mouth

Taste sweetish. Tongue dry and brown. Mouth and tongue covered with vesicles. Burning pain. Salivation. Speech difficult. Vesicles on edge of tongue.

Nose

Dryness, chronic, dry, nasal catarrh. Dry coryza, nose feels stuffed up. Nose pinched, cold. Nostrils wide open, fan like motion. Fluent coryza, alternating with stoppage.

Rectum

Hard and retarded evacuations. Loose, whitish evacuations. During the evacuation tenesmus in the anus. Itching, smarting and pain as from excoriation in anus. Passage of ascarides from rectum and tingling in rectum. Diarrhea with ascarides.

Sensations

As if head would fall to one side. As if tipsy. As if skull would burst. As if hair were standing on end. **Eyes** as if twisted around. As if a battery of guns were discharged in ears. Stitches as if passing through tympanum. As if skin of neck were compressed between fingers.

As if air were passing up and down thyroid and cervical glands.

PAGE 1595

Skin

Biting itching of the whole body. Swelling and induration of glands, also exophthalmic, cervical glands swollen with tensive pain on turning head, painful on pressure, goiter. Itching, measles.

Sleep

Generally worse after sleep or sleeps into an aggravation. (Lach.) Awakes in a fright and feels as if suffocating with terror and fear. Sleeplessness with fantastic dreams and delirium on going to sleep. Sad, anxious, frightful dreams.

Stomach

Cannot bear tight clothing around. Stomach feels flaccid as if standing open. Chill in pit of stomach. Sour regurgitations. Frequent hiccough. Nausea with acidity in mouth. Vomiting after having partaken of milk.

Temperature

Attacks of heat with anxiety, heat and redness of face and perspiration. Heat in flushes with anxiety, cardiac pain, would rather die with cold moist thighs, worse thinking of it. Heat and sudden weakness after walking in open air, he must lie down.

Throat

Burning and stinging. Stitches and dryness. Hoarseness with many complaints, cough, coryza. Larynx, painful, dry, constricted worse touch, singing, talking or swallowing, he grasps it. Voice gives way when singing or talking. Taste bitter. Soreness of the throat, worse eating sweet things. Clears throat constantly. Throat symptoms better lying on back. Laryngeal tuberculosis. Goiter with suffocative spells, worse touching neck or pressure or pains with heart. Swallows water in small quantity and with difficulty. Numb externally. Thyroid gland swollen, even with the chin.

Vertigo

Vertigo with giddiness to such an extent as to fall. Vertigo with a sensation as if head were about to fall on one side. Vertigo with nausea, on waking at night.

Comments

Spong. meets some cases of true tuberculosis of larynx of apices with commencing solidification, tubercles spreading downwards. Congestion of chest coming on when the patient is moving about with sudden weakness as if he would fall. Rawness in the chest is another note of Spong.

The action of Spong. on the respiratory organs is closely connected with its action on the glandular system, the lymphatics, the thyroid and testes are indurated. The blood, heart and veins are also involved and with the protruding eyes a perfect picture of exophthalmic goiter is produced.

Spong. meets some cases of croupy deposits on the valves of the heart as it does croup of the larynx. The Spong. patient in tubercular and other conditions is subject to frequent flashes of heat.

The chill commences usually across the back. He shakes near a warm stove. The heat which follows extends over the whole body except the thighs, which remain numb and chilly.

In the heart disorders the patient is aroused from sleep as if smothering, sits up in bed with an anxious look, flushed face and hard, rapid breathing. Kent gives this indication: "Rheumatic fever after having been over-heated with arising heart complications."

Nash gives this keynote of Spong. in valvular diseases: "Awakes out of sleep from a sense of suffocation with violent, loud cough, great alarm, agitation, anxiety and difficult respiration." He says it is better than Lach. here and relieves the "dry, chronic, sympathetic cough of organic heart disease" more frequently and more permanently than Naja. Psor. meets also thickening of joints after rheumatic fever.

In orchitis with heaviness and screw-like squeezing pain in cord and testicle, Spongia is the chief remedy, though others are generally needed before that stage is reached.

PAGE 1596

There is excitement of the nerves, tendency to start, twitching of muscles with fever. Stiff without ability to move. "Conscious but unable to act on her limbs" as in a cataleptic state. Clumsiness of body. Faint when losing her breath. Feeling of numbness of lower half of body.

Boenninghausen's croup powders consisted of a sequence of Acon., Spong., Hep., given in that order. Spong. is dry, Hep. rattling, Spong. worse before midnight, Hep. worse after midnight.

Compare

- (1) Acon., Hep., Brom.
- (2) Iod. - goiter. Hep.
- (3) Lach., Merc. prot.
- (4) Laryngitis, Samb., Lach.
- (5) Cough better by eating, Anac.
- (6) Dry tongue, Nux-m.
- (7) Better warm drinks, Ars., Alm., Lyc., Nux-v.
- (8) **Heart**, Naja, Sep., Kalm., Lach.
- (9) Orchitis, Gels., Puls., Ham.

- (10) Jaw-joint as if dislocated, Rhus-t.
(11) Worse thinking of symptoms, Ox. ac., Pip-m.
(12) Tubercular diathesis, Bac., Tub., Dros.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. Follows well: Acon., Hep. Followed well by: Brom., Carb-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Squilla maritima

(sea-onion)

Pharmacy

Squil. Squilla maritima. Sea onion. Squill. N. O. Liliaceae. Red variety. Tincture of fresh bulb. Acetum. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to third potency.

History

Squilla maritima grows on the shores of the Mediterranean Sea and has had a place in medicine from the most ancient time. The genus Squilla is distinguished from Allium by having the flowers inserted one above the other on the scape and from Ornithogalum by having the petals deciduous.

If much handled Squilla irritates the skin and in large doses excites nausea, strangury, bloody urine and hemorrhoids. Fatal inflammation, gangrene of stomach and bowels in small doses.

Squil. promotes expectoration and urine in large doses, vomiting and purging, (Green's Herbal). "Its cardiac action is exactly the same as that of Digitalis". An old rule runs: "Put squills in every cough-mixture."

The continuous use of squills seems to cause teeth and gums to ache, (Cooper).

"Diuretic, expectorant, emetic, cathartic and a narcotic-acrid poison in large doses it produces inflammation of the alimentary and urinary canals and a dose of 24 grains has proved fatal" (Mile).

According to Hamilton, Avicenna employed Squil. "in complaints of the gums in inveterate coughs in diseases of the spleen in dropsy and jaundice and forbids its use in ulceration of the viscera," the last caution also being mentioned by Celsus.

The reputation of Squilla as a splenic was revived by Rademacher, whom Burnett quotes: "I have found it quickly and surely helpful in painful spleen diseases disorders painful and beyond any doubt in and of the spleen. In those dull pains on the border of the left hypochondriac and epigastric regions, there being no signs of any liver affection, I have used Squil. as a remedy with advantage."

Rademacher also mentions as cured by Squil. (a) those so-called "stomach pains" that are made much better by lying on the left side and probably in reality splenic, (b) one case of asthma from a splenic affection with nocturnal exacerbation, (c) (possibly) splenic dropsy.

Burnett has improved on Rademacher's teachings and applied Squil. successfully in cases of spleen-cough. Hahnemann's proving brought out many symptoms, apparently arising from the spleen, notably stitches under the free ribs of the left side. **Planets:**

Mercury, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Squill. affects the serous and mucous membranes of respiratory and digestive tract and acts also on kidneys, heart and spleen. A spleen medicine.

It is a slow acting medicine and is useful for those conditions which require several days to reach their maximum.

PAGE 1597

Squill. corresponds to ailments requiring several days to reach their maximum. Persistent, dull, rheumatic pains permeate the body. A spleen remedy, stitches under left free ribs. Important heart and kidney medicine. Broncho-pneumonia. Valuable in chronic bronchitis of old people with mucous rales, dyspnea and scanty urine.

Exudations and profuse secretions. Dropsy with profuse urine. Gurglings. Cardio-urinary effects. Action is just like Digitalis, follows Digitalis when it fails to relieve dropsical conditions.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Ascites. Asthma. Bright's disease. Bronchitis. Conjunctivitis, phlyctenular. Coryza. Cough, catarrhal. Diabetes insipidus. Dropsy, splenic. **Eyes,**

disorders. Fidgets. **Heart**, palpitations. Hydrothorax. Lungs, disorders. Measles. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Spleen disorders. Toothache. Urine, excessive. Whooping cough. Worms.

Modalities

Better from rest, sitting up, expectoration even a small quantity. Better by rest, lying down in bed, wrapping warmly. Worse early morning. Worse motion, uncovering. Worse inspiration, coughing. Drinking cold water causes cough. Worse exertion, ascending, cold air. Worse from coughing.

Symptoms

MIND

Angry about trifles. Aversion to mental and bodily labor. Great anxiety of the mind. Fear of death.

Abdomen

Rumbling and gurgling in paroxysms above pubic region, better eating. Aching in hypochondria. Painful diseases of the spleen. Cutting pain in abdomen. Bubbling sensation in muscles of right side. Frequent discharge of fetid flatulence. Rumbling and gurgling in paroxysms above pubic region, better by eating. Ascites with scanty urine.

Back

Bubbling beneath scapula. Stiffness of nape of neck. Painful jerking above left scapula. Drawing in left scapula.

Chest

Stitches in chest. Perspiration in armpit.

Ears

Tearing behind left ear. Tearing pains in both ears.

Eyes

Left eye looks much smaller than right. Child rubs eyes and face much, as if to relieve itching in brain affectations, measles. As if swimming in cold water. **Tears with cough.** Staring look, eyes wide open.

Face

Changeable expression and color of face. Child rubs the face with fist during cough. Distorted countenance. Humid, spreading eruption on upper lip. Black, cracked lips and black teeth. Lips twitch and are covered with yellow crusts.

Female

Atony of the cervix, uterus. Hemorrhage from uterus.

Food

Thirst for cold drinks. Drinks in sips during dyspnea. Insatiable appetite. Longing for acids. The food tastes bitter, especially bread. Tastes sweet, especially soup and meat. Tastelessness of tobacco when smoked.

Head

Headache in morning on waking, with pressing pains. Painful sensitiveness of vertex every morning. Pulsation in head when raising it. Stinging headache.

Heart

A cardiac stimulant affecting the peripheral vessels and coronary arteries. Pulse small and slow, slightly hard.

Kidneys

Frequent calls to urinate at night, passing large quantities. (Ph-ac.) Bloody urine. Feces escape when urinating. Great urging, much watery urine. involuntary spurting of urine when coughing. (Caust., Puls.)

Limbs

Hands and feet cold, body hot. (Meny.) Feet get sore from standing. Tender feet with shop girls. Nails become brittle and split. Feet get sore from standing.

Lungs

Fluent coryza, margins of nostrils feel sore. Sneezing, throat irritated, short, dry cough, must take a deep breath. Wheezing. Cough, stubborn, dry, rattling, disturbs sleep. Child rubs face with fist during cough. (Caust., Puls.) Cough provoked by taking a deep breath or cold drinks from exertion.

Cough change from warm to cold air. Sneezing with coughing. Cough of measles. Dyspnea and stitches in chest and painful contraction of abdominal muscles. A profuse, salty, and a slimy expectoration. Expectoration, easy, heavy, difficult in small round balls of sweetish taste, white or reddish offensive. Pleurisy. Broncho-pneumonia. Splenic asthma. Violent, exhausting cough with much mucus, with involuntary spurting of urine and sneezing.

PAGE 1598

Male

Erotic pollutions. Dull stitches in glans causing anxiety. Compressive pain in testicles.

Mouth

Black spots on teeth. Taste, sweet of food, especially soup and meat. Bitter taste to bread. Open, dry mouth. Increased saliva. Scraping, burning on palate. Vesicles on tongue.

Nose

Violent sneezing with fluent acrid coryza. Sneezing during cough. Copious running worse in morning. Coryza with ulcerated nostrils. Humid eruptions under nose with itching.

Rectum

Painless constipation. Passes thread worms and white tissues with tenesmus. Stitches in anus when walking. Itching in anus. Stools dark, brown, frothy, very offensive. Diarrhea, stool very offensive, watery.

Sensations

Eyes as if swimming in cold water. Nostrils as if sore. As if diarrhea would set in. As if chest too tight. Tickling creeping in chest. As if intestines would burst through abdomen. Stitches are very prominent: in teeth in chest in head.

Skin

Handling the fresh squills caused blisters. Eruptions like itch, with burning-itching. Small red spots all over the body with pricking pain. Soreness in the bends of the joints. Hard swellings. Gangrene.

Sleep

Frequent yawning without sleepiness. Restless sleep, with much tossing about. Dreamed that his body was excessively swollen.

Stomach

Constant nausea in pit of stomach. Pressure in stomach as from a stone. Nausea during the morning cough. Stomach pains are better lying on left side.

Temperature

Heat with aversion to uncover. Sweat absent. Chill internally at night with external heat. Heat, dry, burning, internally predominates. Whenever he uncovers himself during the fever he suffers from chilliness and pain. Perspiration wanting, even during the violent burning heat.

Throat

Burning in mouth and throat. Irritation in throat causing constant cough. Dryness in throat. Pain in submaxillary glands.

Vertigo

Vertigo in the morning with nausea. Vertigo as if he would fall sideways on rising from bed. Cloudy dizziness.

Comments

Burnett used the Acetum Squil. and Clarke gave this (five drops of in water three times a day) with excellent effect in the case of an elderly lady, very gouty, who had a distressing paroxysmal cough with a pain extending from splenic region into the throat. The cough caused the eyes to pour with tears. Besides relieving the cough, Squil. indication: The cough causes sneezing, flow of tears, spurting of urine and even involuntary stools.

The kidneys are acted on by Squil. and many of the traditional uses of the drug have been with the idea of eliminating dropsical effusions by reproducing a great flow of urine. Hahnemann pointed out that the excessive flow of urine accompanying dropsy and other complaints was one of the best indications for its use.

Boger adds the heart to the organs primarily affected by Squil. He gives these cases: (1) Mr. B. suffered from angina pectoris, forcible cardiac contractions, profuse urine, much loose mucus in throat and trachea, heart pain indefinite but very severe. Squil. 30c relieved in a few hours and kept him free from an attack for three months.

(2) Miss L., pleuro-pneumonia, pulse 132, temperature 103 F, respiration 30, must sit erect in bed. Stitching pains in left chest, constant hacking cough.

Frequent, hot, scanty urine, great weakness and anorexia. Squil. 100,000c cured.

(3) Boy, 7, hay fever for third year in succession. Teeth show black marks, constantly rubs eyes and sneezes, bloated about eyes and face, loose cough. Under Squil. there was complete relief in two days and no further trouble that season. The italicized symptoms in this case are very characteristic.

Boger mentions that Lippe notes "Black teeth" as a symptom of Squil. Boger adds that the nails become brittle and split and that veterinarians use Squil. for cracked hoof in horses.

The use of Squil. as an "expectorant" depends on its power of producing free secretion from the respiratory mucous membranes: in homeopathy this free secretion is one of the leading indications. Hering says Squil. is suited to the pleurisy and pneumonia that follow blood-letting.

Compare

(1) Headache, worse motion, chest symptoms, Bry.

(2) Bry. cough is worse change to warm, Squil. cough worse change to cold air.

(3) Stitches, swollen upper eyelids, Kali-c.

(4) Cold drink causes or worse cough, Lyc., Sil. (better by cough, Caust.).

(5) Expectoration sweetish and offensive, Calc., Stann.

(6) Spurting of urine when coughing, Caust. Alum., Con., Nat-m., Puls.

(7) Dig., Strophant., Apocyn. can., Bry., Kali-c.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. Compatible after: Bry. Squilla follows Digitalis, if this fails to relieve water-logged cases.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Stannum iodatum

(iodide of tin)

Pharmacy

Stann-i. Stannum iodatum. Iodide of Tin. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, low potencies in 2x or 3x.

History

Stannum iodatum is valuable in chronic chest diseases characterized by tissue changes. It is valuable in chronic chest diseases with persistent inclination to cough. It is indicated in cases that 'hang fire' and need an alternative.

Stann-i. has been used in preference to Stannum met. in some tubercular cases in which the general features of Stan. were present. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Stann-i. has a persistent inclination to cough, excited by tickling dry spot in the throat, apparently at root of tongue. Dryness of throat. Tracheal and bronchial irritation of smokers. Pulmonary symptoms, cough, loud, hollow, ending with expectoration, (Phelland.) State of purulent infiltration.

Advanced tuberculosis sometimes when Stann-i. has not taken effect, an additional dose of Iodine in milk caused the drug to have its usual beneficial effect. (Stonham.)

Clinical

Coughs. Tuberculosis.

Symptoms

Chest

Feeling of dryness, weakness in chest and throat and increased oppression.

Lungs

Persistent cough, excited by tickling, dry spot in the throat. Cough beginning with a weak sounding cough with short breath, soon gathers strength and sound. Coughs up a copious, pale yellowish expectoration. Consolidation in middle of right lung.

Comments

O. S. Haines considers Stann-i. especially indicated where the patient "has a clear complexion and long eyelashes and where the progress of the disease is rapid." He uses the 2x trituration. M. D. Youngman finds it a deeply acting drug, chiefly of value in chronic chest diseases characterized by plastic tissue changes.

Stann-i. is indicated in cases that "hang fire" and need an "alterative."

He gives this keynote: "A persistent inclination to cough. Cough excited by a tickling dry spot in the throat, sometimes in one place, sometimes in another often apparently at root of tongue."

PAGE 1600

This cough, which begins as a weak-sounding cough, accompanied by shortness of breath. The cough soon gathers strength and sound and induces raising of a free, copious, pale yellowish expectoration, which at first aggravates. But is soon followed by a feeling of dryness, weakness in throat and chest and increased oppression.

An inveterate smoker, who had a cough of this kind, said it came from his throat and ascribed it to his smoking. Youngman found consolidation areas in middle of right lung. There was weak feeling in chest after coughing. Stann-i. 3x trituration. greatly relieved. The man was sent to a high altitude, where he enjoyed perfect health and was freed from his smoking habit.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Stannum metallicum

(tin)

Pharmacy

Stann. Stannum metallicum. Tin. Trituration of the pure metal. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

Stannum is the Jupiter of the Alchemists. "The ancients have recorded wonderful cures of the most serious diseases with Tin," says Hahnemann, but in his day, until he proved it, its main use was as a vermifuge.

Alston obtained indirectly from "a woman of Leith in Scotland" this prescription of which he has witnessed the efficacy in a case of tapeworm:

"Take an ounce and a half of Tin (pewter metal) and grind it small to powder, mix it with sugar syrup and take, on a Friday before the change of the moon, one-half of it, the

following day the half of the remainder and the Sunday following the rest, but on the Monday a purgative."

Alston also says in his *Materia Medica*, that he has seen hematemesis cured by this as if by magic.

Homeopathic

The chief action of Stann. is centered upon the nervous system, causing weakness the in chest, throat, stomach, upper arms and thighs.

Acts upon the nervous system and respiratory organs and liver. Debility is very marked when Stann. is the remedy. Talking causes a very weak feeling in the throat and chest. The debility of chronic bronchial and pulmonary conditions, characterized by profuse muco-purulent discharges upon tuberculosis basis.

Stann. acts upon the nervous system, causing extreme weakness which is felt in chest, throat, stomach, upper arms and thighs, the patient is unable even to talk, drops into a chair instead of sitting down, trembles on moving. Weakness is felt much more on going downstairs than going up. Paralytic heaviness or weakness.

Pains that come and go gradually, call unmistakably for Stannum. Paralytic weakness, spasms, paralysis. Spasms with pain in abdomen and diaphragm, epileptic with tossing of limbs, clenching of thumbs, opisthotonos, unconsciousness and sexual complications.

Affections of mucous membranes produces yellow, muco-purulent secretions. Pains increase gradually and gradually subside. Pressive drawing pains. Neuralgia, diaphragmatic, suppressed.

Cramps, Hysteria. Emaciation. Girdle sensation with yawning. Child wants to be carried across shoulders. Trembling more from slow motion or exercise. Paralysis from worms after spasms, emotions, onanism. Hemiplegia, part constantly moist. The secretions of Stann. are bland.

Clinical

Anemia. Asthma. Bronchitis. Chilblains. Colic. Convulsions. Cramps. Debility. Dentition. Diaphragm, pains. Dyspepsia. Ears, ring-holes, ulceration. Epilepsy. Gastralgia. Hematemesis. Hemoptysis. Headache. Hectic fever. Hemiplegia. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria.

Lachrymal fistula, suppuration. Milk, altered, Nails, splitting. Neuralgias. Neurasthenia. Nosebleed. Opisthotonos. Paralysis. Ptosis. Sleeplessness. Styes. Tapeworms. Trachitis. Tuberculosis. Uterus, prolapsed. Vagina, prolapse. Voice, weak. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of emotions, fright, masturbation, dentition, using voice.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitutions. **Planets:** Jupiter, Mercury.

Modalities

Pains are better walking, but must soon rest. Better by pressure, open air. Better lying across something hard. Better from coughing or expectorating. Better from rapid motion, bending double. Worse using voice, laughing, talking, singing. Worse from cold, 10 a.m. after gentle motion. Worse lying on right side. Worse from warm drinks during stool. Worse going downstairs, ascending. Worse by touch.

PAGE 1601

Symptoms

MIND

Sad and discouraged. Dread of seeing people. Very sensitive as to what others say about her. Anxious, nervous, sad worse before menses. Miserable and discouraged. Cannot get rid of an idea once fixed in her mind. Taciturn and dislike to society. Sudden fits of passion. Forgetful and absentminded. Uneasy, knows not what to do with himself. Hopeless, despondent, feels like crying all the time but crying aggravates.

Abdomen

Incarceration of flatus. Abdomen painfully distended and sensitive to touch. Cramp-like colic around navel with a feeling of emptiness. Colic relieved by hard pressure. Colic in children better by carrying them on shoulder. Cutting, pinching colic with hunger and diarrhea, which exhausts, better hard pressure. Spasmodic pain in abdomen, hysterical.

Back

Stitches in back in small of back and into limbs. Opisthotonos. Weakness of the muscles of the nape of the neck.

Breasts

A child leaves the breast of its mother and will not nurse. (Sil.)

Chest

Chest feels weak, can hardly talk. Chest feels raw or hollow. Soreness. Stitches in left side of chest, when breathing or lying on that side. Knife like pains, below left axilla. Diaphragmatic neuralgia, hysterical.

Ears

Cracking, shrieking noise in ear when blowing the nose. Ulceration of earring hole. Earache with drawing tearings. Ulceration of holes pierced for earrings. Tinkling in ears. Ringing in left ear. Screeching in ears, on blowing nose.

Eyes

Sunken, dull. Ptosis. **Eyes** sore. Burning lancinations in lids. Itching, smarting and burning sensation in eyes. Nocturnal agglutination of lids. Styes. **Eyes** dull and clouded. Jerking and quivering of eyes.

Face

Pale. Prosopalgia. Malar neuralgia, at menses. Swelling of cheeks and upper jaw. Spasm in jaw. Painful swelling of submaxillary glands.

Female

Strong odor of body during menses. Menses early and profuse. Bearing-down sensation. Prolapse uterus and vagina, worse stools. Prolapse with weak, sinking feeling in stomach. (Sep.) Uterine symptoms with a weak, drawn sensation in the chest. Pain in vagina upward and back to spine. Leucorrhea, gushing with much debility of yellow-white or transparent mucus. Scratching of distant parts (of arms) produce an intolerable sensation of pleasure in genital organs producing orgasm. Increased sexual desire, early orgasm.

Food

Increased hunger, which cannot be satisfied. Increased thirst. Hunger. Smell of cooking causes vomiting. Bitter taste of all food. Bitter, herbaceous taste of beer. Nausea and vomiting after a meal. Excessive weakness of digestion.

Head

Severe, painful constriction in forehead and temples. Aching in temples and forehead. Obstinate acute coryza and influenza with cough. Pains worse motion, gradually increasing and decreasing.

Pressive and stupefying headache. Jarring of walking resounds painfully in head. Drawing pains in malar bones and orbits. Ulceration of ringhole in lobe of ear. Migraine of cerebral origin, better by vomiting. Violent, glowing, beating pains, as if the head would burst with inward blows.

Heart

Pain in precordial region and hiccough.

PAGE 1602

Kidneys

Dull stitches inward in kidney region. Insensibility of the bladder, only the sense of fullness indicates the necessity to urinate. Atony of bladder. Retention of urine. Blister on margin of meatus.

Limbs

Paralytic weakness, drops things. Swelling of the hands and ankles. Spasmodic twitching of muscles of forearm and hand. Cramps in hands, cannot let go the broom. Fingers jerk when holding pen. Typist's paralysis. Contraction of fingers, retraction of thumbs. Neuritis. Aching in deltoid from reading. Limbs suddenly give out when attempting to sit down. Tremulous knees. Ankles swollen.

Liver

Burning in liver. Weak liver, poor digestion. Bitter and sour taste. Pressure and burning sensation in hepatic region.

Lungs

Short breath from even effort, must loosen clothes. Takes deep breath. Hoarse, mucus expelled by forcible cough. Violent, dry cough in evening until midnight. Cough excited by laughing, singing, talking, worse lying on right side. Influenza cough from noon to midnight with scanty expectoration. Much mucus in trachea. During day with copious green, sweetish, expectoration. Respiration short, oppressive, stitches in left side when breathing and lying on same side. Expectoration, easy, quantities of sweet, salty, sour, putrid or bright yellow pus or ball of mucus. Hemoptysis with copious expectoration. Catarrhal tuberculosis. Bronchiectasis. Retching with coughing. Cannot walk, cannot do anything without coughing.

Male

Increased sexual desire. Voluptuous feeling in genitals ending in emission, which exhausts. Frequent pollutions with excessive prostration.

Mouth

Bitter and sour taste. Tickling at the root of the tongue. Taste sour, sweet, bitter to all food except water. Fetid exhalation from mouth. Flow of acid saliva. Difficult, weak speech, occasioned by weakness. Tongue coated with a yellowish mucus. Tongue yellow. Tongue red.

Nose

Oversensitive to smell. Heaviness and sensation of obstruction. Burning sensation in nose. Nosebleed on moving, on rising from bed. Dry coryza on one side only.

Rectum

Burning in anus, constant itching. Constipation. Stools are dry, hard, knotty. Stools insufficient and green. Frequent ineffectual want to evacuate. Monday constipation, occurring after working days. Stools are green, curdy with colic. Hard, dry, knotty feces or else scanty and greenish. Passes worms.

Sensations

As if all objects were too far off. As if forehead were shattered. As if forehead would be pressed inward. Chest, as if eviscerated, as if internally constricted. Epigastric region as if beaten. Tickling as from soreness in trachea. Inclination to hawk as if mucus were in chest. As if she would faint. As if limbs beaten. As of a heavy load in affected arm and side of chest. As if sweat would break out.

Skin

Itching, burning, shootings over skin of whole body. Itching pimples, on face, sore to touch or on washing. Chilblains. Flaws in nails. Painful hang-nails.

Sleep

Nocturnal agitation and many vivid dreams, anxious or lascivious. Moaning, weeping and plaintive lamentations, while sleeping. Sleeps with one leg drawn up, the other stretched out.

Stomach

Bitter taste. Pain better pressure, but sore to touch. Sensation of emptiness in stomach. Smell of cooking causes nausea and vomiting. Vomiting, violent of blood or bile, early in the morning with odor of ingesta. Sensation of emptiness in stomach. Uneasy feeling.

Teeth

Toothache after a meal with jerking pain and heat in the face. Sensation of elongation and looseness in teeth. Ulcer on gums with swelling of cheeks.

PAGE 1603

Temperature

Chill 10 a.m. with numb fingertips. Burning palms and soles. Hectic fever. Debilitating, musty sweat at 4 a.m. Heat in evening, exhausting night-sweats, towards the morning. Perspiration, principally on forehead and nape of neck, debilitating, smelling musty or offensive.

Throat

Voice, deep hollow, hoarse, better hawking mucus. Cutting pain when swallowing. Nausea in throat. Much adhesive mucus, difficult to detach, efforts to detach cause nausea. Throat dry and stings. Sore-throat, as from an internal swelling. Cutting in pharynx and esophagus on swallowing.

Vertigo

Dizziness and weakness when descending. Vertigo, all objects seem too far off. Vertigo on sitting down with loss of ideas.

Comments

Hahnemann's Stann. proving appears in his *Materia Medica Pura* and in his *Chronic Diseases*. A number of worm symptoms appear: Sinking, empty, all-gone feeling, diaphragmatic and abdominal pains, tendency to excessive mucous secretions, pale, sunken, sickly countenance with dark rings round eyes, convulsions.

Many of these symptoms occur in conditions not due to helminthiasis and Stann. will be the remedy. Pains associated with the hypochondriac or hysterical mental state.

Diaphragmatic neuralgia. Colic better by hard pressure, as by laying the child with its

abdomen across the knee or on the point of the shoulder. This is one of the keynotes of Stann.

The most important one is in the type of the Stann. pains: they begin lightly increase gradually to the highest point and then as gradually decline. Other remedies have pains of this type but not to the same characteristic degree. This feature applies to the headaches, facial and dental neuralgias, abdominal and other pains.

Another cardinal feature of Stann. is weakness: exhaustion of mind and body. The chest is so weak as to make talking impossible. The patient is so weak, she drops into a chair instead of sitting down. While dressing in the morning has to sit down several times to rest.

There is weakness and aching of the deltoid and arm and this has the curious modality that it is felt when signing or otherwise using the voice.

Stann. is an important remedy for singers and public speakers. The weakness of Stann. makes it an appropriate remedy for many states of neurasthenia, nervous exhaustion. A peculiarity of the weakness is that it is felt much more on going down stairs than on going up. The relaxation of tissue is probably responsible for the weak, empty, sinking sensation felt at the epigastrium and also for the uterine prolapse.

In the dyspepsias of Stann. there is nausea and vomiting from the smell of cooking and the stomach pain compels the patient to walk about for relief, yet the weakness is so great that he is soon compelled to rest.

The weak, empty feeling in the chest is one of the keynotes of Stann. in tubercular conditions and the stitches are another, hectic fever, deep, hollow, shattering cough, expectoration, profuse like white of egg, sweetish, salty, sour putrid, musty, yellow-green pus, deep, husky, hollow voice, better for the time by hawking or expectorating mucus make up the rest of the picture.

Stann. is a low spirited remedy and when tubercular patients are despondent and without hope, (they are usually the reverse) Stann. will most likely be needed. Trembling of arms and legs, limbs as heavy as lead.

PAGE 1604

The yellowness of the Stann. secretions is worth nothing: The tongue is yellow, sputa and leucorrhoea are also yellow. Palpitations and anxiety occur from ever so slight exertion, as giving directions about the household.

The pains of Stann. are frequently compressive and cramp-like and cramps and spasms are a marked feature of the Stann. effects. The convulsions are opisthotonic, the thumbs are drawn in. They are such as are met with in teething children or in children who masturbate or who have worms.

A typical case of Stann. neuralgia is quoted in Clinique: Man, 30, suffered for eight years off and on and for some months continuously with neuralgic headache. Pain centers over one or other eye (usually right) and extends over whole or part of head and is at times unbearable. It begins in early morning, (4 to 5 a.m.) increases gradually to noon, when it gradually declines to sunset, reappearing again the following morning. Two doses of Stann. cured in a fortnight.

There is sexual excitement in both sexes. Emissions with excessive prostration. In the female the menses are early and profuse. Orgasm is easily produced: "Scratching arm produces an intolerable sensation of pleasure in genital organs which extends to uterus and produces orgasm."

The uterine and vaginal prolapse of Stann. has this distinguishing feature: it is worse during stool, especially during pressure. Labor pains are spasmodic and put the patient out of breath.

The milk of nursing woman is changed and the child rejects it. Hering gives as cured by Stann. "Monday constipation" that is, constipation occurring on days following rest-days. Stann. has marked periodicity.

T. H. Urquhart cured in two months an affection of the nails characterized by breaking and splitting, a sequel of scurvy, by applying to them Stannum oleate on a narrow flannel bandage.

Compare

(1) Stann-i., Caust., Calc., Sil., Tub., Bacil., Helon.

(2) Myrtus chekan - chronic bronchitis, cough of tuberculosis, emphysema with gastric catarrh and thick, yellow difficult sputum. Old persons with weakened power of expectoration.

(3) Sour sensation in stomach, Chel., Phos., Sep.

(4) Weeps all the time, but crying aggravates.

(5) Worse descending, can go up well enough, Borax.

(6) Pain increases and decreases gradually, Plat., Stront.

(7) Nausea from smell of cooking food, Ars., Colch.

(8) Weak from talking, Cocc., Verat., Sulph., Calc.

(9) Catarrhal tuberculosis, Sil.

(10) Paralysis by emotions, Staph., Nat-m.

Relations

Antidoted by: Puls., Phos. Complementary: Puls. Follows well: Caust., Cina. is Followed well by: Calc., Phos., Sel., Sulph., Bac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Staphylococcinum

(bacteria)

Pharmacy

Staphycoc. Staphylococcus bacteria. Staphylococcinum. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Morbid conditions, then, where the staphylococcus pyogenes aureus or albus or citreus is notably symbiotic or is the direct and chief bacterial factor. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Staphycoc. is used for diseases where the staphylococcus bacteria is the chief bacterial factor, as acne, abscess, furuncle, empyema, impetigo, endocarditis. Allergic conditions. Psoric and sycotic. Pre-diabetic conditions. Syndrome of acute septicemia. Oscillating fever with great chill, general condition is weakened, an enlarged spleen. Radiculitis. Myelitis. Meningitis. Abscess of the brain.

Clinical

Acne. Abscess. Aortitis. Carbuncle. Cellulitis. Conjunctivitis. Dacrocystitis. Edema. Endocarditis. Empyema. Furuncle. Impetigo contagiosa. Kidney disorders. Lymphadenitis. Mastitis. Mastoiditis. Osteomyelitis. Parotiditis. Pemphigus. Phlebitis. Pyelonephritis. Pyemia. Septicemia. Sycosis.
Symptoms

Heart

endocarditis. Pericarditis.

Kidneys

Pyelonephritis. Prostatitis. Acute prostatic abscess.

Limbs

Spondylitis. Osteitis. Osteomyelitis.

Lungs

Pulmonary abscesses.

PAGE 1605

Skin

Follicular pustule. Abscess. Sycosis of the mustache. Folliculitis of the integument. Adenitis of the armpits. Anthrax. Ecthyma. Panaris. Onyxia. Perionyxis. Purpura vesicles, pustular.

Comments

Dr. P. W. Shedd of New York was a deep student of bacteriology Staphylococcinum is made from the Staph. alb. aur. citreus, one species whose variations in color are dependent upon what the plant gets as nourishment.

It may interest to know that in the making of this particular remedy, Staphycoc., the writer was compelled to get out of the room several times because of a decided, though indefinite, malaise. The odor, aroma or effluvium was ambrosia compared to the atmosphere of the dissecting room with its lumps of putrefaction, but it had much greater expulsive power, not nauseating, but sickening and chemically probably due to some of the fatty acids.

In the following morbid states and conditions the staphylococcus is the prevalent bacterial factor and where it does not figure as the prime disturber of the peace, its omnipresence as a saprophyte and its easy metamorphosis into a virulent parasite, leads to many a symbiosis.

In the human economy (unlike some infections where a predilection is shown for the young and apparently robust individual) the staphylococcus (with one exception to the rule) does best where weakness of the protective mechanism or debility due to other than bacterial agencies, e.g. , overwork, worry, lack of proper food, heredity, excess, etc. is prominent.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Staphisagria

(stavesacre)

Pharmacy

Staph. Staphisagria. Delphinium Staphisagria. Stavesacre. N. O. Ranunculaceae Tincture of the seeds. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

The seed of Stavesacre was known to Dioscorides as an agent for producing vomiting and salivation and for the cure of toothache, "the origin of which application," says Hahnemann, "was evidently domestic practice.

J. H. Schultze, when suffering from toothache took some of the seed in his mouth, but it gave him such a violent exacerbation that he thought he should go mad. As "an exterminator of vermin" this seed was called by the Greeks and as such it enters into the composition of an ointment (unguentum pediculosum).

This last is the only use of Staph. now known to orthodox medicine (Brunton). Teste remarks that Staph., which shares this property with Cocculus is like Cocculus, used in some countries for the purpose of stupefying fish. **Planets:** Venus, Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Staphisagria has nervous disorders with trembling is a marked feature of this remedy. Ill effects of anger and humiliation. Nervous disorders with marked irritability, diseases of the genito-urinary tract and skin, most frequently give symptoms calling for this drug. Acts on teeth, urinary organs, fibrous tissue of lids, tarsi, skin, glands and right deltoid.

Staphisagria produces both physical and moral, sexual disturbances. Sexual excesses. Sexual appetite and a tendency to masturbation and the physical state corresponding to the effect of that habit. Rape or a history of sexual abuse. Pain and nervousness after extraction of teeth. Surgery. Lacerated tissues. Sphincters lacerated or stretched.

Sphincters, lacerated and stretched. Lacerated tissue, perineum. (Calen., Hyper.) Pains, remaining after surgery. Painful swelling of glands. Exostosis. Swelling and suppuration of bones of periosteum. Hemiplegia after anger. Arthritic nodosities on joints. Stiffness and sensation of fatigue in all joints. Warts. Condylomata.

Very sensitive. Morbidly sensitive, the least word that seems wrong, hurts her very much, special senses become irritable, cannot tolerate touch, odor, noise, taste everything is painfully sensitive. Squeezing or stinging smarting pains, as if cut. Pains that move into teeth. Whole body painful with feeling of weakness. Compressive pains are marked with Staph. Sensation of squeezing between stones or in a vice in intestines, testes, head.

PAGE 1606

Clinical

Adenoids. Anger. Anus, itching. Backaches. Blepharitis. Bones, diseases. Cauliflower excrescences. Chalazion. Colic. Colitis. Condylomata. Cough. Cysts. Dentition.

Dysentery. Dyspareunia. Eczema. **Eyes**, tumors. Fistula dentalis. Gastralgia. Glands disorders. Hip-joint disease. Honeymoon cystitis. Hypochondriasis. Impotency. Iritis. Jaw, easy dislocation. Lice. Lumbar abscess. Mania. Masturbation, effects. Neuralgia. Night-sweats. Nymphomania.

Ovaries disorders. Perspiration offensive. Pregnancy, nausea. Prostate disorders. Psoas abscess, Ranula. Rape. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Scurvy. Sea-sickness. Seborrhoea. Self-abuse. Spermatic cords, disorders. Spermatorrhea. Steatoma. Stiff neck. Styes.

Swallowing, constant while talking. Teeth, decay. Testicles disorders. Tibia, pains. Tobacco, effects. Toenail ingrowing. Tonsillitis. Toothache. Tumors. Warts.

Causations

Ill effects of anger and insults, anger suppressed or reserved. Humiliation. Injury, falls, cutting wounds after sex, sex excess, masturbation tobacco, mercury, dentition. Rape. Surgery. Sexual abuse.

Modalities

Better after breakfast, warmth. Better from rest at night, sex. Worse from anger, indignation, grief, mortification. Worse loss of fluids, onanism, sexual excesses tobacco, least touch on affected parts. Worse from sexual excess, onanism touch, cold drinks. Worse from lacerations, stretching parts. Worse after sex after urinating, when not urinating. Worse night, new moon, before full moon.

Symptoms

MIND

Violent outbursts of passion. Always angry. Gloomy and petulant, throws things. Peevish. Child cries for many things and refuses them when offered. Poor memory. Dwells on sexual matters, prefers solitude. Unsatisfied sexual urge in widows. Sensitive emotionally and physically. Hypochondriacal, sad. Imagines insults. Irritable, nervous, excitable and violent.

Great indignation about the things done by others or by himself, grieves about the consequences. Humiliation, deep guilt and shame. Believes he will lose his fortune, his wife will leave him. Ailments from reserved displeasure. Very sensitive as to what others say about her. Sadness without any cause with irritability. Ill effects after scolding or punishment in children. Want of self control. Fear, afraid of his shadow.

Abdomen

Colic after anger. Swollen abdomen in children with much flatus. Colic with pelvic tenesmus. Severe pain following an abdominal operations. (Calen.) Incarcerated flatus. Feeling of weakness in abdomen, as if it would drop, wants to hold it up. Flatus hot, smells like rotten eggs. Dysentery in weak ailing, pot bellied children.

Back

Pain in small of the back, as after overlifting, worse sex and rising from a seat. Backache, worse in morning before rising.

Ears

Hardness of hearing from enlarged tonsils in children from adenoids. Shootings in ears. Tensive stitches in left ear. Eruption behind ears. Deafness in children. Tinkling in ears.

PAGE 1607

Eyes

Feel dry with lachrymation. **Eyes** sunken with blue rings. Margin of lids itch. Affections of angles of eye, particularly the inner. Nodes on lids. Recurrent styes. Blepharitis. Chalazion. (Plat.) Bursting, burning pain in eyeballs of syphilitic iritis. Sunken with blue rings around. Heat in eyeballs, dims spectacles. Hot tears. Lacerated or incised wounds of cornea. Bursting pain in eyeballs of syphilitic iritis.

Face

Sickly, peaked, nose, Neuralgia from decay, pains go into the eyes. Sub-maxillary glands painful with or without swelling, abscess. Prosopalgia, pain starts from lips over face worse mastication.

Female

Painful sensitiveness of genital organs worse sitting down. (Berb., Kreos.) Amenorrhea from indignation. Salpingitis. Prolapse with sinking in the abdomen, aching around the hips. Ovarian pains, going into thighs, worse pressure, sex. Menses, regular with loss of power in limbs. History of rape, sexual abuse victims. Sexual desire increased, mind dwells too much on sexual subjects. First sex is very painful, causing acute mental and bodily suffering. Granular growths of vagina. Leucorrhoea. Itching or sensitive vulva.

Food

Desire for bread, stimulants tobacco, milk. Desire for stimulants. Craving for tobacco. Canine hunger, even when stomach is full. After eating feels sleepy.

Head

Compressive, stupefying headache better much yawning, leaning head against something. Brain feels squeezed or torn. As of a heavy load or of a round ball in forehead. Cerebrum feels numb and occiput feels hollow. Dandruff. Head lice. Hair falls off from occiput and around ears. Moist foul, eroding milk crusts worse occiput. Itching eruption above and behind ears. (Olean.) As if occiput hollow. As if back of brain were made of wood and couldn't think.

Heart

Tremulous palpitation when listening to music. Stitching pains in heart. **Heart** feels weak.

Kidneys

Irritable bladder in young married women. Honeymoon cystitis, worse after sex. Cystitis in lying-in patients. Cystocele. Ineffectual urging to urinate in newly married women. Pressure upon bladder, feels as if it did not empty. Frequent urging to urinate with scanty or profuse discharge of watery urine, urinates in thin stream or drop by drop. Sensation as if a drop of urine were rolling continuously along the channel. Burning in urethra during urination. Prostatic troubles, frequent urination, burning in urethra when not urinating. (Thuj., Sabal, Ferr-pic.) Urging and pain after urinating. Pain after lithotomy.

Limbs

Muscles, especially of calves, feel bruised. Limbs feel beaten and painful. Joints stiff. Crural neuralgia. Fine tearing or numb finger tips. Bones of fingers imperfectly developed, osteitis of fingers. Arthritic nodes on finger joints. Buttocks ache while sitting. Knees weak. Shuffling gait.

Lungs

Dyspnea with constriction, at close of sex or after seminal emission. Cough worse cleaning teeth tobacco smoke, eating meat or alternating with sciatica.

Male

Especially after self-abuse, persistent dwelling on sexual subjects. Seminal emissions followed by great prostration. Spermatorrhea with sunken features, guilty look, emissions with backache and weakness. Dyspnea, worse during or after sex. Sexual neurasthenia. Priapism. Voluptuous itching of scrotum. Prostatitis, pain extends from anus to urethra. Soft humid excrescences behind corona glandis. Enlarged prostate with hemorrhoids. Orchitis from mumps. Atrophy of testicles.

Mouth

Pale bleeding gums. Pyorrhea. (Plant.) Salivation, spongy gums, bleed easily. (Merc., Kreos.) Musty taste. Exceedingly tender decayed teeth, on being filled. Teeth black and crumbling. Fistula dentalis. Thrush. Submaxillary glands swollen. Stomatitis.

Nose

Coryza now thick now thin with ulcerations. Sneezing without coryza. Frequent sneezing without coryza. Nose ulcerated with scabs, deep in interior.

PAGE 1608

Rectum

Diarrhea after drinking cold water with tenesmus. Dysenteric stools, worse after the least food or drink. Constipation. Hemorrhoids with enlarged prostate. Hemorrhoids very sensitive worse by touch.

Sensations

As if legs would go under him. As if stupefied. As of a round ball in forehead. As if head would burst. As if brain were compressed. As if bones would be pressed out. As if something were loose in pit of stomach. As if chest were bruised. As if small of back were broken to pieces. As if done up after much hard work.

Skin

Eczema of head, ears, face and body, thick scabs, dry and itch violently, Scratching changes location of itching. Fig-warts pedunculated. (Thuj.) Arthritic nodes. Inflammation of phalanges. Night-sweats. Pain that precedes shingles. Skin symptoms alternating with joint pains. Biting, itching as of vermin, changing place on scratching. Dry pedunculated figwarts. Ulcers, new growths extremely sensitive touch may bring on convulsions.

Sleep

Violent yawning and stretching bring tears to the eyes. Child wakes, pushes everything away and wants everybody to go out, calls for mother often. Amorous dreams with emissions. Sleepy all day, awake all night. Body aches all over.

Stomach

Flabby and weak. Stomach feels relaxed. Canine hunger, even when stomach is full. As if stomach were hanging down relaxed. Nausea, specially after operations.

Teeth

Teeth decay as soon as they erupt. Toothache during menses.

Temperature

Wants to uncover. Sweat, profuse, cold, smelling like rotten eggs with a desire to uncover. Inability to sweat.

Throat

Swallows continuously while talking. Sharp pains flying to the ear on swallowing, especially left. Tonsils swollen, stitch runs up to ear on swallowing. Induration and hypertrophy of tonsils with nasal voice.

Vertigo

Vertigo better by walking about in a circle or turning rapidly on heels.

Comments

Again, Teste found Staph. 6c like Cocculus, a remedy for sea-sickness. To be successful, Staph. had to be taken at the moment when dizziness and nausea commenced, before vomiting set in and it always helped "nervous persons, not over fat and disposed to sadness."

Staph. produced in Teste these symptoms: "Long lasting vertigo, accompanied by continued nausea as in sea-sickness" and this: "Vertigo, which ceases on rapidly turning round on one's heel." This corresponds with one of Hahnemann's symptoms: "Wheeling vertigo, especially while sitting, better by walking about in a circle."

It is noteworthy that Staph. and Cocculus are both head-remedies and both effective against head lice. Both also affect the genitals, Staph. more especially and both are remedies for crab lice. An application of a dilution of the tincture of the strength of one part to four of water will destroy the parasites, though the state which favors their presence needs internal treatment (probably with a dilution of the same remedy) at the same time.

In Teste's experience, Staph. was no less effective in the nausea of pregnancy than in the nausea of sea-sickness. Tabacum is another remedy for sickness and Teste cured with Staph. effects of tobacco smoking (excoriated tongue, stomach pain) and he also cured with it the habit of "swallowing the tobacco smoke."

The use of Staph. in the sickness of pregnancy arises out of its power over the genital functions. It produces both physical and moral sexual disturbances. Provokes excesses and irregular sexual appetites.

A tendency to masturbation and a physical state corresponding to the effects of that habit. Staph. is one of Gallavardin's chief remedies for removing the habit of masturbation in children and for removing improper appetites in adults.

PAGE 1609

Staph. is one of the remedies which has worse from sex. Dyspnea occurring during or after the act, Dyspnea and prostration also follow an emission.

In women sex is painful because the external parts are excessively sensitive. This property, which is also allied to the vulnerary power of Staph., makes Staph. a remedy of extreme value to women in the early days of married life. Some women suffer very acutely (in mind as well as body) during and for some time after the first sex.

Clarke has seen Staph. 30c give relief in such cases. "Constant urging to urinate in young married women" is the characteristic. Another urinary peculiarity is burning in the urethra when not urinating. Urinary difficulties after severe labors. Prolapse of bladder.

Clarke has seen cystocele relieved by Staph. Sensitiveness, stinging, stitching, shooting pain worse by touch, itching are the chief notes of Staph. in disorders of the genital organs of both sexes.

It has cured prostatitis in the man with pain running from anus along urethra inflamed testicles with shooting and drawing in the cords, stitching towards groin and testicles.

In one female prover Staph. brought on the menses a year after they had ceased, at the new moon. The symptom did not recur the following month, which led Hahnemann to conclude that this "was only the primary action of the drug."

Staph. is not only a remedy for ovarian and other affections, it also meets the conditions following operations on ovaries. Effects of "wounds made by clean-cutting instruments" is the keynote.

P. C. Majumdar gives two cases in which loss of memory following masturbation and seminal emissions was cured with Staph. 30c: (1) A student, naturally robust and intelligent, lost his memory when he contracted the habit of masturbation. His symptoms were:

Vacant countenance, no aptitude or inclination for mental work. Despair of the future, great languor and weakness. Occasional nocturnal emissions, or constipation. When he read anything he forgot it the next moment. Heaviness, headache and vertigo after the least mental exertion. Staph. 30c was given morning and evening. Improvement began at once and the cure was complete in a month.

(2) Another student had constant involuntary emissions, weak memory, languor, headache every morning on rising, no appetite, constipation. Staph. 30c, once a day, cured.

"Apathy, weak memory, caused by sexual excesses or constantly dwelling on sexual subjects," is how the symptoms is given. But the mental state of Staph. need not necessarily have a sexual origin. Staph. is a remedy for anger and for the effects of anger, especially if the indignation cannot have its natural expression. "Was insulted, being too dignified to fight, swallowed his wrath and went home sick, trembling and exhausted."

The mental state of Staph. like its physical, shows great sensitiveness to the least impression, "the least word that seems wrong, hurts her very much." The touchiness may take the form of sudden, violent outbreaks provoked by mere trivial causes.

Clarke has known Staph. to have an impulse to throw things at persons who had caused a trifling or imaginary irritation. This irritability may be manifested in sensitiveness to criticism. Irritated by trifles. Want of self-control. Fear: afraid of his shadow.

Among the consequences of anger which are met by Staph. is colic: "Colic of screaming, ugly, pot-bellied children, especially if they suffer much from their teeth, which turn black with tender, spongy gums, sensitive and painful."

The irritability of Staph. is shown in the intestinal tract in:

PAGE 1610

"Worse from least food or drink. This applies to vomiting, colic or dysentery. When colic follows operations on the ovaries or intestines, Staph. is as useful as in colic from anger.

The action of Staph. on the teeth is only one of many points in which it touches Merc. and which makes it one of the best antidotes to Merc. The characteristic of Staph. is: "Teeth turn black and have dark streaks through them, cannot be kept clean, crumble: decay on edges, scorbutic cachexia." The toothache of Staph. occurs during the menses, affects sound as well as decayed teeth, worse from touch of food or drink, but not from biting or chewing is worse drawing cold air into mouth, worse from cold drinks and after eating.

Staph. has the "sinking" sensation to an extreme degree. The stomach and abdomen feel as if hanging down relaxed. There is extreme hunger even when the stomach is full. There is ravenous hunger for days before an attack of fever, craving for tobacco and a cough excited by tobacco smoke is an indication for it. "Inability to perspire" is one of the notes of Staph., as also is sweat smelling of rotten eggs.

Bibby has used with much success Staph. tincture, three drops in two ounces of water, a teaspoonful every two hours in cases of night-sweat in patients bordering on tuberculosis. Eruptions like the sweat, when moist are foul-smelling. There are dry, scaly eruptions over the ends of bones.

The ulcers of Staph. are generally very painful and sensitive. Pressing, stinging, tearing pains in periosteum, Exostoses and gouty nodes on fingers and toes. Syphilitic and syphilitic condylomata. Seed warts.

Compare

- (1) Coloc., Caust., Ign.
- (2) Ph-ac., Calad.
- (3) Ferrum pyrophos. - tarsal cysts.

Relations

Antidote: Camph. Inimical: Ran. bulb. Complementary: Caust., Coloc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Ornithogalum umbellatum

Star of bethlehem

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

The Star of Bethlehem. *Ornithogalum umbellatum*. The flower heads are boiled for half an hour. Subsequently, the water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Star of Bethlehem is listed in the group of Despondency and Despair, as classified by Bach. The additional remedies of this group are Crab Apple, Oak, Willow, Sweet Chestnut, Elm, Pine and Larch. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Star of Bethlehem treats states of grief and shock. Lack of appetite, digestive problems, shock and collapse and other symptoms of grief and shock may be present. The diaphragm is known to tighten during grief and impair breathing, leading to frequent sighing.

In post-traumatic stress disorder when psychological disturbances due to the traumatic impact prevail, Star of Bethlehem brings about healing (Rock Rose). Ulcerative colitis and Crohn's disease have been found to be related to states of grief which have not been worked through. After accidents, when the body, mind and emotions carry the memory of the trauma.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Star of Bethlehem state, the mind is closed down and has retreated into a state of shock and grief. The bad news received can be a shock. Grief-causing events.

A reaction to grief, may be an internal numbing or taking lightly those things that cannot be changed. Here, internal agony is present but hidden from others (Agrimony). Anger and prolonged outrage (Holly). The grieving person may retreat into their introversion and depression and hide inner feelings from others. (Mustard).

PAGE 1611

One may also resort to exaggerated thoughts of nihilism and meaninglessness and discount the value of life and its treasures in general (Sweet Chestnut). If emotions are allowed to be expressed fully, there is the complete experience of sadness with heart wrenching impact, deepest pain and despair.

Despondency and hopelessness settle over the heart like a heavy blanket. In this stage of intrusiveness, meaning the full experience of emotions, additional feelings such as fear, shame, frustration and guilt can surface.

After the initial outcry and possible denial, the stage of intrusiveness prepares the personality to integrate and work through the shocking experience and move into the stage of acknowledgement of limitations and possibilities. From here, as healing happens and emotions balance with reason and clarity, moving forward and proceeding with life is possible again.

SOURCES

Bach.

Stellaria media

(chickweed)

Pharmacy

Stel. *Stellaria media*. Chickweed. N. O. Caryophyllaceae. Tincture of whole fresh plant in bloom. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 2x potency.

Herbal

The first mention of *Stellaria* by F. H. Brett gave an experience with the tincture applied externally in the case of his wife to enlarged inflamed gouty fingers-joints and in his own case to painful, aching great toes. In each case a few applications removed the trouble.

Brett was led to this use by having heard a rumor that "chickweed poultices" were good for gouty joints. F. Kopp published a proving of the tincture on himself. Kopp took frequently repeated doses of the tincture and also chewed some of the weed. The pains induced were of a rheumatic character and were so severe that they had to be antidoted with *Nux-v.* and *Bry.*

Kopp confirms Brett's observations in the value of external applications of *Stel.* Internally he gave the *Stel.* 2x. The most prominent symptom, apart from the rheumatic effects, was the pain, swelling and soreness of the liver. The pains were better by motion and were accompanied by soreness. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Stellaria induces a condition of stasis, congestion and sluggishness of all functions. Rheumatism, darting pains in almost every part, stiffness of joints, parts sore to touch, worse motion. Chronic rheumatism. Shifting pains. (*Puls.*, *Kali-s.*) Psoriasis. Enlarged and inflamed gouty finger joints. Morning aggravation.

Clinical

Gout. Liver inflammation. Rheumatism. Psoriasis.

Modalities

Better evenings, cold air, motion. Worse mornings, warmth, tobacco.

Symptoms

MIND

General irritability. Lassitude, indisposition to work.

Abdomen

Bowels sore, worse by touch. Burning pressure in region of liver. Bilious feeling. Pains in right groin.

Back

Rheumatic pains across small of back, worse bending. Loins stiff and sore. Dull pain under right scapula.

Chest

In chest: tickling, upper part, constricted, oppression, heat.

Eyes

Right eyeball sore to touch. Flushes of heat below right lid. Darting pain in right eye. *Vision dim. Smarting* and burning in eyes, **feel protruded.**

Face

Neuralgic pains right side of face. Burning on lower lips.

Head

Dull, frontal headache, worse in morning and left side with sleepiness. Neck muscles stiff and sore. **Eyes feel protruded.**

Kidneys

Kidney region sore to touch.

Limbs

Joints stiff. Rheumatoid pains in different parts of the body. Sharp pain in small of back, over kidneys in gluteal region, extending down thigh. Pain in shoulders and arms. Synovitis. Bruised feeling. Rheumatic pains in calves of legs.

PAGE 1612

Liver

Hepatic torpor. Burning pains all over liver. Liver engorged, swollen with stitching pain and sensitive to pressure. Sensation as if liver too large for body.

Lungs

Short cough from tickling on upper chest, worse deep inspiration. Hawking of viscid, salty mucus.

Mouth

Persistent taste of the drug with slight acid feeling. Heat and dryness of mouth, numbness of lower gums and tip of tongue. Sensation as if incisors set on edge.

Nose

Dryness of nostrils.

Rectum

Clay-colored stools. Constipation or alternating constipation and diarrhea. Stools loose, dark brown, attended with slight pain.

Sleep

Sleeps well but unrefreshed on waking.

Stomach

Slight nausea with frequent belchings, tasting of the drug.

Throat

Numbness and dryness in throat. followed by sharp stitches in left tonsil.

Comments

Bellairs published this case: E. B., 18, had rheumatic fever which had left him in a hopeless state of chronic "shifting" rheumatism: pains now a ankle, now in knee, now in arm, wrist or fingers. Stel. 2x, taken three times a day, completely cured in a month.

Bellairs suggests that "shifting-pains" may be a keynote and Kopp confirms this. Brett cured himself with Stel. 1c of a violent attack of sickness with sharp pains in stomach increasing in violence and culminating in an explosive vomit. The liver was much enlarged, hard to the touch.

The pain began in the region of the gallbladder. Vomiting ceased after the first dose and the liver enlargement quickly subsided.

Cooper gave much relief with a single dose of in the case of a woman, 55, who had psoriasis, dating from twenty-one years back with irritation in the spots, chiefly on flexures of joints with much irritation of scalp and soreness of eyeballs.

Compare

(1) Puls. - similar in rheumatism, pains shifting, worse rest, warmth, better cold air.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Kola

(kola nut)

Pharmacy

Sterc. Sterculia. Kola nut. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture, three to ten drops, three times a day.

Herbal

Kola nuts give the power to endure prolonged physical exertion without taking food and without feeling fatigued. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Sterculia regulates the circulation and it is a tonic and anti-diarrhea. It also regulates the heart rhythm and acts diuretically. Sterculia promotes the appetite and digestion and lessens the craving for alcohol. Weak heart. Neurasthenia. Asthma. A remedy for the alcohol habit.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Asthma. Diarrhea. Neurasthenia.

Compare

(1) Quercus Gland., Coca.

(2) Alfalfa.

(3) Avena sat.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Sticta pulmonaria

(lungwort)

Pharmacy

Stict. Sticta pulmonaria. Lungwort. N. O. Lichenes. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to high potency.

Herbal

Lungwort received its name of *Sticta Pulmonaria* from the likeness of the plant to lung tissue is self-evident.

Sticta pulmonaria was a popular remedy of great repute in catarrhs and coughs when Hale introduced it to homeopathy.

S. P. Burdock, C. H. Lutes and S. Lilienthal proved it and elicited some very remarkable and valuable symptoms. Hering added many clinical symptoms.

PAGE 1613

Homeopathic

Sticta pulmonaria is a remedy for coryza, bronchial catarrh, nervous and rheumatic disturbances. *Sticta pulmonaria* offers a set of symptoms like coryza, bronchial catarrh and influenza together with nervous and rheumatic disturbances. Coughing aggravates cough, the more he coughs, the more he wants to. Cough worse nights, comparatively free from it during day.

There is a general feeling of dullness and malaise, as when a cold is coming on, dull, heavy pressure in forehead, catarrhal conjunctivitis, etc. Rheumatic stiffness of neck. General feeling of dullness and lassitude as when a cold is coming. Nervous, sense of levitation of different parts. Painful dry mucous membranes. Diagonal pains. Hysteria, chorea after loss of blood. Influenza is better in open air.

Clinical

Allergies. Angina pectoris. Anus, pain. Asthma. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Clergyman's sore throat. Cold. Coughs. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Glands, swollen. Hay fever. Headaches. Housemaid's knee. Hysteria. Influenza. Laryngitis. Lung disorders. Measles, cough. Migraine. Milk, scanty. Neuralgia. Ozaena. Post-nasal catarrh. Pott's disease. Rheumatism. Seminal emissions. Sick headache. Sleeplessness. Syphilis. Tracheitis. Tuberculosis.

Causations

Ill effects of falls or hemorrhages.

Constitutions

It is especially suited to neuralgic, rheumatic, gouty individuals. **Planets:** Mercury, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from free discharges, open air. Pressure relieves. Worse at night, lying down. Worse sudden changes of temperature. Worse by touch, motion. Worse as day advances, lasting all day.

Symptoms

MIND

Feels as if she must talk, about everything and anything, whether listened to or not. Feels as if floating in air. (Data arborea, Lac-c.) Confusion of ideas, patient must talk. Lively, kicks her heels up.

Abdomen

Dull pains in the right hypochondrium. Feeling of fullness in left hypochondriac region. Rumbling as if full of yeast.

Back

Sore stiff neck, pains to shoulder. Restless hands and feet. Legs as if floating in the air. Rheumatism. Red spots on affected joints. Bursitis especially about the knee. Cold moist limbs. Profuse sweat on hands. Chorea like spasms.

Breasts

Absence of milk after delivery. Scanty flow of milk.

Chest

Pain from sternum to spine, worse motion. Pulsation from right side of sternum down to abdomen. Pain through chest from sternum to spinal column.

Ears

Acute neuralgic pains in mastoid apophysis, rather deep in.

Eyes

Burning in eyes and soreness of eyeballs. Burning of eyelids on closing lids or turning eyes.

Face

Darting pains in side of face and in lower jaw.

Female

Uneasiness in the pelvis. Menses more abundant and paler than usual.

Head

Heaviness, forehead. Dull headache with dull heavy pressure in forehead and root of nose. Catarrhal headache before discharge appears. Sensation as if scalp were too small.

Heart

Attacks of anxiety about heart. Dull, oppressive pain in cardiac region.

Kidneys

Profuse urination with sore painful bladder.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in right shoulder joint, deltoid and biceps. Swelling, heat, redness of joints. Spot of inflammation and redness over affected joint. Pain severe and drawing. Chorea-like spasms, legs feel floating in air. Housemaid's knee. (Rhus-t., Kali-hp., Slag.) Shooting pains in knees. Joints and neighboring muscles red, swollen, painful. Rheumatic pains precede catarrhal symptoms.

Lungs

Bronchitis. Tracheitis, facilitates expectoration. Coughing is worse inspiration, towards evening and when tired. Incessant dry hacking cough prevents sleep. Dry, hacking cough during night, worse inspiration. Loose cough in morning. Cough after measles. (Sang.) Tickling high up in pharynx. Cough after influenza after whooping-cough. Cough barking, worse night and morning. Air passages numb.

PAGE 1614

Nose

Fullness at the root of the nose. (Nux-v.) Atrophic rhinitis. (Calc-f.) Painful dryness of mucous membranes. Constant need to blow the nose, but no discharge. Coryza which dries up soon, forming scabs difficult to dislodge. Hay fever incessant sneezing. (Sabad.)

Rectum

Diarrhea, stools profuse, frothy, worse morning. Frothy diarrhea in morning.

Sensations

As if she cannot keep her tongue still. As if stomach full of yeast. Throat and mouth burn as if scalded. As if hard mass collected in lungs. As if floating in air. The right side is more prominently affected.

Sleep

Sleepless from nervousness from cough after surgical operations.

Throat

Raw throat, dripping of mucus posteriorly. Dryness. Clergyman's sore throat.

Comments

Dewey conducted another proving on several persons which has further enriched the pathogenesis. Hale says: "It was first used for severe harassing cough," and such good results accrued that provings were made to ascertain its full value. It was found to cause severe coryza with violent sneezing intense headache and conjunctivitis. These attacks were preceded or followed by rheumatic pains and swelling of the small joints.

The catarrh of Stict. is for the most part obstructive and if there is discharge it dries quickly and forms crusts or scurf. Constant need to blow the nose, but no discharge comes on account of dryness.

In syphilis or any other disease where this condition is present, Stict. will be the remedy. A grand characteristic both of headaches and catarrh is a "dull, heavy pressure or stuffed feeling in root of nose."

The cough of Stict. is also dry. "Dry night cough" is a keynote, cough dry, worse evening and night, can neither sleep nor lie down, must sit up.

P. C. Majumdar cured two cases of whooping cough with Stict. 6x. The cough began just after sunset and went on until vomiting occurred and all the contents of the stomach were thrown off. Stict. will often cure coughs left by measles, whooping cough influenza.

Hard, dry barking coughs following colds.

In cases of tuberculosis and hemoptysis it is of great service. "Oppression at chest, sensation as if a hard mass on it. Sudden pain from sternum to spine, constant, worse on movement," are leading symptoms in such cases in addition to those of the cough.

Tuberculosis and rheumatism frequently occur in different members of a tubercular family and rheumatism is related to catarrh. Stict. meets all these conditions and it has like Bacil., "a deep-in headache."

Elias C. Price relates this case: Boy, 8, had acute rheumatism with inflammation and redness of one knee, ankle toes, wrist and fingers, valvular heart disease from a previous attack. Acon. and Sulph. failed to relieve. Stict. 1x was given every hour. Next day there was a considerable quantity of fluid in the knee-joint an aggravation by Stict. apparently, but otherwise the boy was better. Stict. was continued. Next day half the fluid was gone and the third day it was all gone and the boy was cured in nine days.

Price remarks that he had noticed one symptom so frequently present in the cases he cured with Stict. that he began to regard it as a characteristic although it was not in the provings: A spot of inflammation and redness on the affected joint like the hectic flush on the cheeks in tuberculosis.

In housemaid's knee, Stict. comes as near being a specific as a remedy ever can.

M. D. Youngman related a number of cases of catarrhal and pulmonary disorders cured with Stic., the indications being:

Harsh coughing, racking incessant, "unprofitable" cough of spasmodic type. Youngman considers it especially suited to neuralgic, rheumatic, gouty individuals.

Here is one of his cases: Mrs. H., 42, had an attack of bronchitis in January and when seen, on March 20th she had a harsh, racking cough with pain all through chest on coughing. Spongy state of mucous membrane of pharynx, which bleeds easily.

She has had several attacks of asthma, has hay fever every August, paroxysms of cough often end in convulsive sneezing, which she dreads because it is followed by asthmatic symptoms. "She takes cold in her head, which in a day or so goes down in her throat and thence into her chest." Every cold she gets does this. Stict., 1x gave relief in five days.

Hale says Stict. is indispensable in February, March and April in the American climate. O. Rogers prescribed Sticta for a patient with the cough of the remedy at the time she was nursing her seventh child.

She had always been annoyed because of a lack of milk, it had been occasionally suppressed. While taking Stict. the flow became ample and remained so as long as an occasional dose was being taken. Rogers subsequently verified this effect in a number of cases.

Another use of Stict. is in sleeplessness, which is due to nervousness or to cough. This is part of its action on the nervous system. Stict. is one of the remedies which produce the levitation symptom: the legs feel as if floating in the air, head as if floating off, as if the body and limbs did not touch the bed. Hysterical chorea coming on after profuse hemorrhage has been cured by Stict.

Compare

- (1) Lung affections, headache, Bacil.
- (2) Catarrhs and coughs, Dros., Nux-v., Rumex., Samb., Meph.
- (3) Rheumatism, Cimic., Stellar.
- (4) Nerve symptoms, Asar., Tarent.
- (5) Asthma of tuberculosis patients associated with splitting headache, Rumex. c., Meph.
- (6) Levitation symptoms, Calc., Sil., Cann-i.
- (7) Sensation of lightness of body, Cocc., Gels.
- (8) The more he coughs, the more he wants to, Ign.
- (9) Heaviness from front to back, Naja.
- (10) headache, as if skull being raised and lowered, Cann-i.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Stigmata maydis

(corn-silk)

Pharmacy

Stigm. Stigmata maydis. Zea mays. Corn-silk. Maize. Indian Corn. N. O. Gramineae, Tribe, Phalarideae. (1) Stigmata maydis. Green pistils. tincture: One part, by weight of the Corn Silk to two parts of alcohol. Fluid Extract. (2) Shucks. Decoction or tincture of the husks of Maize after the removal of the grain. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in ten to thirty drop doses in water.

Herbal

Two parts of Maize have been used in medicine, the pistils of Stigmata maydis and the husks (Shucks), but Clarke thinks it best to take them together. The grain of Maize in

bulk appears to be capable of generating a poisonous gas, as four men were suffocated, one fatally, on opening a cargo of maize for the purpose of discharging it in the London docks.

Corn silk has been used in (1) Irritable conditions of the urinary tract, ureters, bladder, urethra. (2) As a powerful diuretic in kidney disorders unconnected with cardiac

involvement. (3) **Heart** and urinary conditions combined. Corn Shucks as a decoction used for chronic malaria, teaspoonful doses freely. Dr. E. C. Lowe, England.

Planets: Venus.

Homeopathic

Stigm. has marked urinary symptoms. It has been used with success in organic heart disease with much edema of lower limbs and scanty urination. Enlarged prostate and retention of urine. Uric and phosphatic. Gonorrhoea. Cystitis.

PAGE 1616

Hansen has confirmed the value of Stigm. in 20 drop doses of the fluid extract in organic heart disease with dropsy, much edema of lower limbs and scanty urination. He mentions also as suitable cases:

(1) Kidney stones with nephritic ulcer and discharge of small stones, red sand and blood. (2) Chronic pyelitis from catarrh. (3) Chronic retention of urine with great tenesmus after urinating. (4) Suppression of urine with lack of solids and low specific gravity. (5) Bladder catarrh, tenesmus of neck of bladder, ammoniacal urine, much mucus. (6) Chronic gonorrhoea, prostate involved, painful urination.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Cystitis. Dropsy. Gonorrhoea, chronic. **Heart**, failure. Malaria. Kidney colic. Pyelitis. Urine, retained, suppressed.

Symptoms

Bladder

Tenesmus after urinating. Bladder catarrh. Gonorrhoea. Cystitis.

Kidneys

Suppression and retention. Dysuria. Kidney stones, nephritic colic. Blood and red sand in urine.

Comments

J. H. Cook gives an account of Stigm. in Med. Cent. He quotes the results of Dumont's investigation of its action on the heart: (1) It makes the heart's action slower and stronger. (2) Regulates its rhythm. (3) Its diuretic action is manifested first. (4) Its action is more powerful and evident in cardiac disorders with dropsy. (5) With the disappearance of the dropsy arterial tension increases and venous tension diminishes.

Cook gives this case: Mr. X., 63, florid, robust, temperature, had been many months under treatment with the following condition, traced originally to cooling off too rapidly when perspiring: Intense prostration intermittent pulse, dyspnea.

The urine contained much albumen, mucus and some blood, specific gravity 1010. Great tenderness over entire abdomen, especially in region of ureters. Under remedies he would

improve for a few days, when a slight chill would be followed by fever and the symptoms would come back in full force.

The microscope revealed pus cells and granular epithelial cells in abundance. Stigm. was now given, a teaspoonful of the fluid extract every four hours. In less than a week there was visible improvement. The constant calls to urinate ceased and the patient could go through the night without being disturbed more than once or twice.

The specific gravity of the urine increased and pus, blood and albumen disappeared. Only a little abdominal tenderness remained, which did not prevent the patient from attending to his business and enjoying life.

Another use of Stigm. was communicated to the profession by Dr. J. W. Pruitt. Pruitt learned it from the people. "Shuck tea" is a popular remedy for chronic malaria. Pruitt's son took a chill in the Arkansas river bottom. The chills were stopped with the usual remedies, Cinchona, Iron, Piperine, but every fourteen days would come back with increased severity.

Presently gastric symptoms set in with anemia and other symptoms of chronicity. "Shuck tea" was recommended by a lay friend and was taken for one day only. There was never a chill after. Pruitt thence forward used Stigm. largely and he found it was in the chronic cases only that it was beneficial.

Compare

(1) In bladder affections, Tritic., Sabal. (2) Kidney colic - Oci., Berb. (3) **Heart** - Dig., Crat., Stroph.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Stillingia silvatica

(queen's root)

Pharmacy

Still. *Stillingia sylvatica*. Queen root. Queen's Delight. N. O. Euphorbiaceae. Pine barrens from Virginia to Florida. Tincture of the root after flowering. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and first potency.

Herbal

Stillingia has long been a popular remedy for syphilis in the southern states of U. S. T. Y. Simons introduced it into medicine and Hale to homeopathy.

PAGE 1617

H. R. Frost, A. B. Nichols, J. M. Cunningham and others proved it, chewing the root or taking the tincture. One prover chewed the bark.

Homeopathic

The Still. proving shows an action closely parallel with that of syphilis, attacking the genito-urinary organs, throat, pharynx, larynx and trachea, mouth, head and bones. It has a popular repute in scrofula, skin affections, liver diseases and rheumatism. All of which the provings confirm.

One prover was cured of a pustular eruption during the proving. In chronic rheumatism Hale classes it with Phyt. and Kali-i. Chronic periosteal rheumatism, syphilitic and scrofulous disorders. Respiratory symptoms well marked. Torpor of lymphatics torpid liver with jaundice and constipation.

Clinical

Bones, diseases. Clergyman's sore throat. Elephantiasis. Headaches, syphilitic, catarrhal. Hemorrhoids. Hip-joint disease. Influenza. Larynx disorders. Liver disorders. Nodes. Periostitis. Psoriasis. Rheumatism. Scrofula. Syphilis.

Constitutions

Hydrogenoid constitution. **Planets:** Saturn.

Modalities

Better in morning, dry air. Warmth helps itching of legs. Worse in afternoon, damp air. Worse by movement. Worse from walking. Worse exposure to cold or to air.

Symptoms

MIND

Gloomy forebodings, depressed. Fear that something bad will happen.

Abdomen

Severe cramps in both hypochondria. Sharp darting in left hypochondrium, followed by passage of flatus. Borborygmi. Colic, periodical. Heavy pain in hypogastric region.

Back

Aching in back and down thighs and legs. While sitting pain in left lumbar region, darting forwards.

Bones

Bones, diseases, nodes on.

Chest

Oppression of chest. Darting pain in thorax. Raw feeling in chest whole length of sternum.

Ears

Burning in left ear in evening, next morning a vesicular eruption.

Eyes

Eyes inflamed and watery. Sharp darting pain over left eye. Lachrymation of both eyes after reading.

Face

Stinging darting pains in face with frontal headache. Periostitis of facial bones.

Female

Both ovaries pained very severely. Copious muco-purulent leucorrhoea with rheumatic pains.

Food

Appetite increased, then lost.

Head

Persistent dull headache in vertex. Sharp darting pains in right occipital protuberance. Bone swellings in head and forehead in latter size of hen's eggs.

Heart

Boring pains about region of heart with irregular pulse. Pulse weak and very irregular.

Kidneys

Dull pain in region of kidneys. Incontinence of urine. Deposits white sediment. Urine colorless. Urine milky and thick.

Limbs

Aching pains in bones of limbs and back.

Liver

Torpidity of liver with jaundice, great depression, constipation.

Lungs

Dry, spasmodic cough. Larynx constricted with stinging in fauces. Trachea feels sore when pressed. Croup. Cough deep and loose.

Male

Slight drawing up in right testes. Dull tearing pain in left testes. Gonorrhoea.

Mouth

Paroxysms of neuralgic toothache. Tongue coated heavily yellowish white. Tongue feels rough and sore. Scalded sensation on tongue with soreness in region of larynx.

Heat in mouth and fauces. Taste salty, bitter in morning. Increased flow of saliva.

Nose

Catarrhal discharge, first watery then muco-purulent. Influenza. Necrosis of bones of nose.

Rectum

Severe attack of hemorrhoids. Burning and tenesmus. Bowels loose and irregular. Stools copious, acid, frothy, bilious, papescent, white like curds, dysenteric. Constipation, stools delayed.

PAGE 1618

Sensations

As of a heavy substance pressing on brain. Tongue as if scalded. As if room were too warm.

Skin

Ulcers, chronic eruptions on hands and fingers. Enlarged cervical glands. Itching and burning. Exostosis. Vesicular eruption on ears. Scrofulous, venereal and other skin diseases. Ulcers with unhealthy skin. Leprosy. Elephantiasis.

Sleep

Unusual drowsiness all day with general malaise and headache. Very sleepy after eating.

Stomach

Regurgitation and vomiting of ingesta. Nausea with constipation. Sickness and salivation. Faint, empty sensation in stomach. Distress, griping, cramps in stomach.

Throat

Laryngitis. Hoarseness and chronic laryngeal disorders of public speakers. Smarting, stinging, dryness and rawness of fauces. Constriction of throat. Intense burning in fauces and throat.

Comments

Clarke has cured with Still. syphilitic cough of the hoarse, barking type. In one case of secondary syphilis the patient, who was taking Still. 1c, complained that the medicine made his legs and feet feel tired and his feet feel sore. Still. attacks the periosteum and produces pain in the bone.

Still. has removed nodes on the forehead, tibia and elsewhere and arrested decay of the nasal bones. Pain in the cranial bones and the headaches of syphilis. It is not confined to syphilitic cases in its action.

Pains are sharp, shooting, darting. The cartilages of larynx and trachea are sore and feel bruised. Dryness is a common feature.

Hale quotes a case of secondary syphilis treated by Preston, one of the provers. The patient, a man, suffered extreme torture from bone pains.

After receiving Still. he slept well. The immense nodes disappeared from head and legs and "from the most deplorable, down-hearted, sometimes almost raving from derangement, miserable, thin-looking object, he changed into a buoyant, joking, rotund-looking fellow."

Compare

(1) In syphilis, Syph., Med., Merc., Kali-i.

(2) Chronic rheumatism, Guaiac., Phyt.

(3) Nodes, Mang., Corydalis, Staph.

(4) Hip disease, Nat-s.

(5) Still. secondary or inherited syphilis, pains in and through hip, worse night, worse wet weather, Nat-s.

(6) the hydrogenoid constitution, pains Worse night rouse patient from sleep, better turning over in bed.

Relations

Antidote to: Merc. Antidoted by: Ip. - nausea from the fumes.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Stramonium

(jimson weed)

Pharmacy

Stram. Stramonium. Datura stramonium. Jimson weed. Thornapple. Jamestown-weed. Stink-weed. N. O. Solanaceae. Grows in vicinity of cultivation on rank soil where refuse is deposited in all parts of the world. Tincture of fresh plant in flower and fruit. Historical dose: All potencies, Thirtieth potency.

History

According to Teste, the first to use Stramonium in modern times, was Stoerck, who was one of Hahnemann's predecessors. Stoerck first tried it in mental alienation, because it was supposed to produce "a marked and persistent disorder of the mental faculties."

The forms of mania specially mentioned by Teste as calling for Stram. are:

Nymphomania of lying-in women. Certain forms of religious mania in exaggerated and ridiculous scruple of conscience.

Fixed notion that some unpardonable sin has been committed which the patient is nevertheless unable to remember, that he is possessed of the devil. Hallucinations.

PAGE 1619

Hahnemann proved it and introduced it into the Homeopathic Materia Medica. In his introduction to the remedy he points out that, although it produces many symptoms, it does not in its primary effects cause actual pain. Hahnemann attached a good deal of importance of this.

Hahnemann says: "Stram. allays some spasmodic movements and restores suppressed excretions in several cases in which absence of pain is a prominent symptom."

Homeopathic

Stram. expends its force of action on the brain, producing marked and persistent disorder of the mental faculty. Though the skin and throat show some disturbance. Suppressed secretions and excretions. Sensation as if limbs were separated from body. Delirium tremens. Absence of pain and muscular mobility especially of muscles of expression and of locomotion. Gyratory and graceful motions. Parkinson's disease.

Secretions are suppressed, passes neither urine nor stool. Throat, skin and spinal nerves are affected as well. Increases the mobility of the muscles of expression and of locomotion, the motions may be graceful, rhythmic or disorderly of head and arms.

Trembling of limbs. Parkinson's disease. Tremors, nervous. Convulsions, spasms worse at night after masturbation. Paralysis of one side, convulsions of the other side or unilateral paralysis with twitching.

Chorea, epilepsy from fright. Hysteria, weeping, laughing with sexual excitement. Catalepsy, limbs can be moved by others. Tonic and clonic spasms alternately. Traumatic neuritis. General paralysis of the insane.

Delusions as to size and distance. Sensation as if limbs were separated from body.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Anasarca. Aphasia. Bedwetting. Burns. Catalepsy. Chordee. Chorea.

Delirium. Delirium tremens. Delusions. Ecstasy. Epilepsy. Esophagus, spasms. **Eyes** disorders. Fevers. Headache, sun. Hiccough. Hysteria. Injuries. Insanity. Lochia offensive. Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Meningitis. Nymphomania. Rabies. Sexual mania. Scarletina. Stammering speech. Starting. Strabismus. Strokes. Sunstroke. Tetanus. Thirst. Tremors. Trismus. Typhus.

Causations

Ill effects of shock, fright, sun, childbirth. Dog bites. High fever. Head injury.

Hydrophobia.

Constitutions

Stram. is suited to: Ailments of young, plethoric persons, especially of children, (chorea, mania, fever, delirium). **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Modalities

Better from bright light, company, warmth. Worse from shining objects, mirror, surface of water. Worse from fright, cloudy days, suppressions intemperance touch. Worse in dark room, when alone after sleep, on swallowing. Worse by touch, by pressure. Worse sun. Worse looking at shining objects, water.

Symptoms

MIND

Hallucinations, fixed notions, terrifying delirium etc. Therefore it is a remedy of terrors. Cannot bear solitude or darkness, must have light and company. Dread of darkness and has a horror of shining objects. Fear and anxiety on hearing water run. Sight of water or anything glittering brings on spasms. Devout, earnest, beseeching and ceaseless talking.

Fearful hallucinations which terrify the patient, sees ghosts, vividly brilliant or hideous phantoms, animals, jumping sideways out of ground or running to him. Wildly excited, as in night terrors. Sees ghosts, hears voices, talks with spirits. Rapid changes from joy to sadness. Delusions about his identity, thinks himself tall, double, a part missing.

Religious insanity. Stupid, imbecile. Wife thinks husband neglecting her. Man thinks his wife faithless. Violent and lewd. Lascivious talk. Exposes the himself.

Anxiety when going through a tunnel. Active variable delirium, delirium tremens. Delirium with desire to escape. (Bell., Bry., Rhus-t.) Maniac, curses, tears ones clothes with teeth. Raving mania with cold sweat. Violent speech. Wants to kill people or himself.

PAGE 1620

Abdomen

Abdomen inflated, hard, distended. Contusive pain in abdomen during movement. Violent pains in abdomen, as if navel were being torn out. Hysterical spasms in abdomen. Swelling of inguinal glands. Borborygmi with fermentation in abdomen. Expulsion of much flatus.

Back

Neck stiff, cannot bend it backwards. Drawing pain in the back. Spine sensitive, slightest pressure causes outcries and ravings. Opisthotonos.

Chest

Constrictive oppression on chest with dyspnea. Pressure on chest, worse by speaking. Spasm in pectoral muscles. Red rash on chest.

Ears

Sensation as if air rushing out of ear. Deafness. Hallucinations of hearing.

Eyes

Fixed, sparkling, staring wide open. Half open in sleep. Pupils dilated. Diplopia. Lachrymation with headache, fever, otalgia. Squint in brain disorders during convulsions, worse terror, fear. Loss of vision, complains that it is dark and calls for more light. Night-blindness. Green vision. Hallucinations in which everything looks jumbled. An objects look black, crooked, small, large, Parts of the body seem enormously swollen. Small objects look large. Strabismus. All objects look black.

Face

Red, bloated, hot, circumscribed redness of cheeks. Blood rushes to face, distorted. Expression of terror. Pale face. Expression rapidly changing, now flushed, now pale, a sardonic grin, then expression of terror. Forehead wrinkled, frowning in brain diseases. Thinks face elongated. Lips, dry, glued together. Chewing motion. Lockjaw.

Female

Convulsions after childbirth. Puerperal, convulsions, mania with mental symptoms and profuse sweating. Nymphomania, lewd talking, sings obscene songs. Excessive menstrual flow, preceded by sexual excitement. Uterine bleeding with loquacity. Loquacity and singing during menses. Menses have strong smell as of semen. Hands constantly kept on genitals. Sobs and moans after menses.

Food

Aversion to all fluids. Food tastes like straw. Food taste bitter. Violent thirst. Great desire for acids, citric acid better. Lemon juice ameliorates.

Head

Headache with tendency to speak incoherently. Raises head frequently from the pillow and drops it again during unconsciousness, delirium, puerperal fever. Pain in forehead and over eyebrows, beginning at 9 a.m. , worse until noon. Boring pain, preceded by obscure vision. Rush of blood to head, staggers with tendency to fall forward and to the left. Meningitis from suppressed ear discharge. Headache from sun.

Heart

Angina pectoris. Palpitations. Pressure about heart. **Heart** disorders with constrictions of the chest and mental symptoms. Feeble, pulse irregular.

Kidneys

Suppression of urine, especially during typhoid, bladder empty. Loss of power of bladder in the aged, stream flows slowly, cannot make haste. Rigor during urination. Bladder empty.

Limbs

Chorea, spasms partial, constantly changing. Graceful and rhythmic motions. Convulsions of upper limbs and of isolated groups of muscles. Clasps hands over head. Hands open and shut. Wringing of hands. Staggering gait. Misses step of stairs while descending. Violent pain in left hip. Abscess of left hip joint with violent pain. Trembling of limbs. Inside of right thigh red and swollen. Hemiplegia with convulsions in unparalyzed parts. Heels numb, sometimes painful.

Lungs

Inspiration slow, expiration quick. The spasmodic cough of alcoholics, whooping. Nervous asthma. Cough worse looking at light, fire or bright objects. Cough with jerking of lower limbs, when sitting.

Male

Sexual passion exalted with indecent speech and action. Hands constantly kept on genitals.

PAGE 1621

Mouth

Dry, dribbling of viscid saliva. Stammering. Aphasia. Constantly spits saliva. Dribbling of viscid saliva. Grinding of the teeth. Risus sardonicus. Cannot swallow on account of spasm. Chewing motion. Fine red dots on tongue. Tongue, dry, parched, swollen, hangs out of the mouth.

Nose

Alae nasi white with a red face. Obstruction of the nose. Nasal discharge yellow, bad-smelling. Nose feels obstructed and dry, though she is able to breathe through it.

Rectum

Putrid, dark, painless involuntary diarrhea with a squint and pale face. Cholera infantum. Stools suppressed.

Sensations

As if spinning or weaving. As if objects were smaller than they really are. As if dizzy. As if he had no limbs. As if drunk. Head as if drawn backward. As if nose were shifted. As if pins and needles were in forehead. As if he was seeking something. As if bones were sawed through. As if front teeth would fall out. Teeth as if pressed together.

Skin

Burns and scalds. Effects of suppressed eruption in scarlatina with delirium. Crawling as of many bugs. Non-appearance of exanthemata. Shining red flush. Chronic abscesses, fistulae. Fiery red patches on skin. Abscesses and tumors with severe pain.

Sleep

Awakes terrified, knows no one, screams with fright, clings to those near him (child). Deep snoring sleep. Sleepy, but cannot sleep. (Bell.) Sleepless in darkness. Frightful dreams. Weeping in dreams. Laughs, screams starts during sleep. Comatose. Lies on back with thighs and knees flexed.

Stomach

Vomiting of greenish substance. Vomiting of mucus and green bile. Hiccough obstinate. Nausea. Watery vomiting with colic and diarrhea.

Temperature

Profuse sweat which does not relieve. Cold sweat during spasms. Violent fever. Heat over whole body with red face and perspiration. Heat with anxiety and redness of cheeks or else with thirst and vomiting. Retention of urine in any fever.

Throat

Dry with great thirst, yet dreads water, it chokes him. Spasms, twitching of larynx. Up and down movement of larynx as in swallowing. As if boiling water rising in. Voice hoarse and croaking, suddenly fails in higher tones. Swallowing, difficult, hasty.

Vertigo

Vertigo worse walking in dark or with eyes closed. Head bent backwards in vertigo, supports head with hands while bending or rising after sunstroke.

Comments

Stram. is an ill smelling plant and the discharges and secretions it causes are often foul and even cadaveric in odor. The delirium of Stram. is for the most part terrifying. It corresponds exactly to many cases of delirium tremens. Visions of animals enter largely into it.

In a case of severe pleuro-pneumonia of right side, supervening on scarlatina, the patient, a young man, said he saw a large black dog about the room.

This led Clarke to give Stram., which rapidly altered the whole case for the better including the pneumonia and resolved a situation of no little anxiety.

Stram. is also called for in congestions without actual inflammation, but with high mental exaltation and furious delirium and little or no fever without pain but with some coma.

J. Emmons Briggs relates this case of poisoning: Briggs had an urgent call to see James M., 4 in "convulsions." He found him lying on the bed in a state of wild delirium, requiring the constant combined efforts of two people to keep him in bed.

Face exceedingly flushed, expression becoming in rapid alternation pleasant and anxious.

Pupils widely dilated, iris scarcely visible, giving the eye a very brilliant appearance. Marked convergent strabismus, skin hot and dry, resembling scarlatina eruption.

Abdomen tense. The most alarming symptom was rapidly recurring convulsions with twitching of the arms and lower limbs. Clonic spasms and contractions.

PAGE 1622

Grasping at imaginary objects before the eyes, when expression frequently became anxious, as if the patient was trying to ward off imaginary foes. At times the mind was

very active and the patient talked rapidly and incoherently. Between the spasms laughter and crying frequently occurred.

The boy, it transpired, had been chewing a Thorn-apple. When he came home he seemed rather dazed and vomited. He then threw himself on the sofa and slept very soundly until he awoke in the convulsions. The boy recovered under Kali brom. in five-grain doses, though it was with great difficulty that he was made to swallow.

This difficulty of swallowing is a marked feature of Stram. and with the intense thirst, delirium and hallucinations completes the picture of many cases of hydrophobia. Another symptom indicating it here is "Worse by bright light, mirror or surface of water."

S. A. Jones relates the case of a little girl with brain symptoms for whom he had prescribed a remedy. The report was brought late at night that the patient was much worse. "She vomits," said the father, "if she even raises her head from the pillow."

The vomit was green. Jones found this under Stram. He gave Stram. and the next morning the case was entirely changed for the better. Acting on this analog, Jones also cured a "vomiting of green stuff always induced by bright light."

On the other hand, the Stram. patient is dependent on light and company, cannot walk in the dark (hence it is indicated in locomotor ataxia) and going through railway tunnels without a light in the carriage may cause fainting.

In addition to the absence of pain there is with Stram. (and in many mental cases) an extreme muscular mobility. This mobility affects muscles of expression and muscles of locomotion. The movements of Stram. are generally gyratory and graceful when they occur in the arms.

Some of the head movements of Stram. are characteristic: Continually jerks head up from pillow, head bent back, boring head into pillow. The twitchings of single muscles and the squint mark Stram. as the remedy for many cases of chorea. Moving fingers as if searching for something. Cries as if from sight of hideous objects.

Clarke found it correspond to about an equal proportion with Agaricus and when there is fright in the causation Stram. will almost certainly avail.

Stram. has a relation to the hip-joints and Stram. has cured both coxalgia and morbus coxa, (left). This is accompanied by very severe pain and is one exception to the "painlessness" of Stram. disorders.

The effect of Stram. on the secretions is to suppress them and this makes Stram. an excellent remedy in many cases of illness due to suppressed secretions menses, lochia, sweat, eruptions.

Stram. causes high fever with rashes, some scarlet like scarlatina, petechiae, spots on the arms like flea-bites, vesications and it corresponds also to burns and scalds.

The convulsant, spasmodic properties of Stram. are shown in the respiratory sphere in constriction of the chest, asthmatic symptoms and cough of the whooping cough type. The common practice of smoking Stramonium leaves for asthma is roughly homeopathic.

PAGE 1623

Compare

(1) Hyos. and Bell. It has less fever than Bell., but more than Hyos. It causes more functional excitement of the brain, but never approaches the true inflammatory condition of Bell.

(1) Metrorrhagia, from retained placenta with characteristic delirium, Sec.

(2) Pyrog. with fever and septic tendency.

- (3) Delirium, Bell., Lach., Agar., Cupr., Zinc.
- (4) Illusions of shape, Bapt., Petr., Thuj.
- (5) Erysipelas, Bell., Rhus-t.
- (6) Stuttering, unable to combine consonants with vowels, Bov. Bright light causes convulsions, Kali-br.
- (7) Better light, Stront.
- (8) Hears voices from far off talking to him, behind him, Anac.
- (9) Loquacity, Cupr., Hyos., Lach., Op., Ver.
- (10) Laughs and weeps by turns, Aur., Puls., Alum., Lyc., Caps., Graph., Phos., Sep., Sulph., Verat.
- (11) Tetanic convulsions worse touch and light, Nux-v.
- (12) Desire to escape in delirium, Bell., Bry., Op., Rhus-t.
- (13) Rabies, Lyss.

Relations

Antidotes: Bell., Tab., Nux-v. Antidoted by: Lemon juice, Vinegar tobacco injections, Senna for cerebral symptoms, Bell., Hyos., Nux-v. and "Particularly Camphor" (Teste). Antidote to: Merc., Plb. Follows well: Cupr., Bell. Incompatible: Coffea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Streptococcinum

(bacteria)

Pharmacy

Streptoc. Streptococcinum. Streptococcinum bacteria. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Anti-febrile action, septic symptoms in infectious diseases. Chronic sore throats and streptococcinum infections. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Streptococcinum is rapid in its action, especially in its effect on temperature. Subject with tears, weeping without reason. Intolerance to noise, light, least current of air caused by the moving of a person. Epileptiform attacks. Exaggerated obsequiousness. Chorea-like movements.

Clinical

Fevers. Infections.

Modalities

Better in the beginning of movement. Better in open air. Worse by consolation. Worse by humid weather.

Symptoms

MIND

Depressed. Obsessions. Thinks that he will become mad. Hopeless of his cure, hopeless of his condition. Tormenting thoughts and anxiety.

Abdomen

While lying down cannot bear the weight of hand on the abdomen. Pain in the appendix.

Back

Pain of the backbone. Acute pain on the clavicles. Sensation of vibrations in the vertebral column and in the limbs.

Ears

Auditory hallucinations, hears cry for help. Otagia specially if the person is lying down on the left. Intermittent puffs of wind in the ear. Otitis and mastoiditis.

Eyes

Troubles of vision with ocular hypertension. Ocular fatigue with the need of wearing spectacles. Visual hallucination, sees the room full of flies.

Head

Tenacious migraine with vomiting of bile. Pain of the whole head as if it is going to burst.

Heart

Cramping pain in the precordial region. Sensation of weakness of the heart. Pain of the point of the heart.

Limbs

Joint pains with hydro-arthritis. Muscular pain. Rheumatism of small articulations of the wrist, of the hand, with local redness, sometimes with hydro-arthritis. Paresthesia of lower limbs.

Mouth

Feeling of having salty lips. White tongue with the tip red, without papilla in the front and in the back part. Gums painful when chewing.

Nose

Serous nasal discharge, muco-purulent with nasal crusts. Sinusitis with headache.

Skin

Loss of hairs. Scarletina. Exanthema. Vesicular and pustulous eruptions. erysipelatous patches of the limbs. Cellulitis. Fibrinous dermatitis, edema of the face.

Sleep

Agitated sleep. Dreams of violence, scuffles.

Stomach

Nausea with vertigo and vomiting of bile. Sudden pains in the esophagus after meals. Dull, deep pain in the epigastric region.

Throat

Adenopathy of the neck. Big, infected, purulent tonsils. Red angina. Persistent pain and redness of the throat. Acute and chronic laryngitis.

Vertigo

Vertigo while rising and while lying down.

SOURCES

Boericke. Julian.

PAGE 1624

Strontium bromatum

(bromide of strontium)

Pharmacy

Stront-br. Bromide of Strontium. Strontium bromatum. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Stront-br. often gives excellent results where a bromide is indicated. Vomiting of pregnancy. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Stront-br. is anti-fermentative and neutralizes excessive acidity. Nervous dyspepsia.

Clinical

Dyspepsia. Gravel. Legs, swollen. Phlebitis. Varicose veins. Urine offensive.

Comments

Cooper gives the following experiences with Stront-br.: (1) A woman, 40, had tenderness of limbs and veins of legs show up and incline to inflame. Chronic cellulitis, left ankle inclined to swell, vertigo, at times darkness comes over sight, appetite not good, bowels regular, menses every three weeks, cannot keep awake in evening.

Great relief came from Stront-br. 3x, but after taking it for ten days, severe ardor urine with constant bedwetting day and night, set in, which yielded to Ferr-p. 6x. after failure with other remedies.

(2) Woman, 60, had left leg and left foot swollen, hard and tender, red and pitting. The right also but less in degree. Indigestion with pain after food and sickness after food. For seven or eight years has been rheumatic and has had sciatica off and on.

For two years, bowels confined, sleep very restless generally. Stront-br. 3x was given and in two weeks the legs had gone down very much and she felt altogether better. Urine had become clear, but though ravenous for food had to stop eating and felt more sick and the bowels were more confined. After this patient got quite well without further medicine.

(3) Stront-br. 30 gave great relief to a lady broken down by sorrow who could not digest food. (4) Stront-br. 6x produced in a woman, 70, the following symptoms: Urine thick and offensive and dark-looking with grains of red sand.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Strontium carbonicum

(carbonate of strontia)

Pharmacy

Stront-c. Carbonate of Strontia. Strontianite. Strontium carbonicum. Trituration.

Historical dose: All potencies, sixth trituration and thirtieth potency.

History

Native Strontium Carbonate, a mineral named Strontianite, was first discovered in the lead-mines of Strontain in Argyllshire from whence it received its name. It occurs in massive, fibrous, stellated, rarely ortho rhombic crystals. The metal Strontium is dark yellow. Stront-c. varies in color from white to yellow and pale green. Stront-c. was proved by Nenning, Schreter, Seidel, Trincks and Woost.

Homeopathic

Stront-c. affects the circulation causing congestive feeling of tension. **Heart**, kidneys, marrow, ankles and right side are also affected. Rheumatic pains, chronic sprains and stenosis of esophagus. Pains make patient faint or sick all over. Chronic sequelae of hemorrhages after operations with much oozing of blood and coldness and prostration.

Arteriosclerosis. High blood pressure with flushed face pulsating arteries, threatened strokes. Violent involuntary starts. Affections of bones, especially femur.

Restlessness at night, smothering feeling. For the shock after surgical operations. Neuritis, great sensitiveness to cold.

Pains are fleeting, can hardly tell where they are, seemingly felt in marrow of bones increase and decrease gradually or make the patient faint and sick all over. Burning, gnawing. Violent involuntary starts of the body Immobility of one side.

Stront-c. has prostration or shock after surgical operation. Sense of paralytic weakness. Formication in limbs. High blood pressure, arteriosclerosis. Emaciation. Numbness. Soreness. Edema, especially about the ankles as a concomitant. Affections of bones especially of femur.

Chronic sequelae of hemorrhages. Rheumatic pains. Chronic sprains. Stenosis of esophagus. Neuritis, worse cold. Coldness in spots, on calves. Pain and itching alternate. Right side most affected. Pressure in stomach is better by eating and worse after a meal.

PAGE 1625

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Ankle, sprains. Anus, burning. Bedwetting. Bones, diseases. Cardialgia. Constipation. Cramp. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Feet, cold. Femur, decay. Headaches.

Heart disorders. Hemorrhoids. Hiccoughs. Hoarseness. Leucorrhoea. Menses, disorders. Phlebitis. Sciatica. Sprains. Sternum, pains. Strokes. Sycotic eruptions. Varicose veins. Vision disorders.

Causations

Hemorrhages, chronic sequelae. Injuries. Sprains. Shock. Surgery.

Constitutions

It is particularly suited to bone disorders of scrofulous children when associated with diarrhea. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Modalities

Better immersing in hot water. Better from heat and light, sun, wraps, hot bath. Warmth, covering relieves. Worse change of weather from being quiet, when beginning to move. Worse from cold, uncovering, walking, sprains, bleeding. Least draft aggravates. Worse by touch, by rubbing, by scratching. Walking especially aggravates.

Stooping aggravates. Worse evening, night and early morning, 2 or 3 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression of spirits. Excessive forgetfulness. Inquietude and anguish. Apprehension as from bad conscience. Irritable, suddenly becomes angry, beats anything that comes in his way. Depression of spirits. Peevishness with tendency to fly into a rage.

Abdomen

Colic in umbilical region. Uncomfortable fullness and swelling of abdomen. Sticking in the abdominal ring.

Back

Pain, as of a fracture in loins and back. Drawing pain in back and lumbar region.

Chest

Pressure at chest in sternum. Constriction, pressive pain worse walking. Drawing pain in muscles of chest.

Ears

Tearing in front of right ear as if in the bone. Sticking in front of left ear in frequent paroxysms. Humming in the ears.

Eyes

Burning and redness of eyes. Photophobia, remaining after operation, especially when objects appear covered with blood. Green spots before the eyes in the dark. Pain and lachrymation on using eyes with dancing and alternation of colors of objects looked at.

Face

Flushes in face, violent pulsating. Red with burning heat or very pale, even time the patient walks. Face red, burns, itches.

Food

Loss of appetite. Food tasteless. Craving for bread and beer. Aversion to meat.

Head

Aches into upper jaw with vertigo and nausea. Headaches from nape of neck, spreading upwards, better wrapping head up warmly, (Sil.) Distensive pressure on head. Aching eyebrows. Supra-orbital neuralgia, pains increase and decrease slowly. (Stann.)

Heart

Heart feels smothered. **Heart** block. Dull intermitting pressure in precordial region. Violent beating of arteries and of heart.

Kidneys

Pale urine with strong smell of ammonia. Diminished secretion of urine. Increased secretion of a yellow, deep-colored urine. Nocturnal emission of urine.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in right shoulder. Rheumatism with diarrhea. Rheumatic pains, especially in joints. Veins of hands engorged. Hands numb. Cramps in calves and soles. Ankles sprained or swollen. Chronic spasms especially of ankle joints. Sciatica with edema of ankle. Immobility of the limbs of one side only like paralysis. Gnawing as if in marrow of the bones. Icy-cold feet.

PAGE 1626

Lungs

Pressure, as of a load on chest. Pain in the left breast with oppression worse after meals. Dry cough, excited by irritation in trachea, worse at night. Dyspnea, when walking with heat and redness of face.

Mouth

Feels numb and dry on waking. Teeth as screwed together. Bad odor from mouth.

Nose

Itching, redness and burning of nose. Bloody crusts in nose. Quivering on one side of nose. Blowing of dark scabs from nose. Twitching of left side of nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea worse at night with constant urging, exhausting of yellow water with gripping, better towards morning. Burning in anus lasts a long time after stool. (Rat.) Hard, knotty stools, evacuated slowly with much effort, then burning in anus lasting for a long time. Periodical diarrhea.

Sensations

As if a load on chest. As if head were expanded from within. As if scalp were too tight. As if tendons of neck were drawn up. As if bruised in back and sacrum. As if all power had left right arm. Gnawing as if in marrow of bones. Symptoms as if in marrow of bones. Symptoms like phantoms difficult to locate.

Skin

Moist, itching, burning eruption, better in open air, especially warm sunshine. Sprains of ankle joint with edema. Violent perspiration at night.

Sleep

Retarded sleep. Jerking in body and starts when sleeping. Frequent waking at night, principally caused by a dry cough. Sleep with many fantastic dreams.

Stomach

Heartburn. Belchings after eating. Violent hiccough causes chest pains, cardialgia.

Pressure in stomach during digestion. Nausea with burning heat in face.

Temperature

Flushes of heat in face, with aversion to uncovering. Profuse perspiration at night, menopausal. Heat with aversion to uncover or undress.

Throat

Hoarseness and roughness in throat, which excites a cough.

Vertigo

Vertigo with headache and nausea.

Comments

Among the prominent symptoms were flushing in the face and violent pulsation of the arteries, congestion to heart, lungs and head. The distinctive feature about these states with Stront. is that they are better by warmth and wrapping up and worse by the cold. This also distinguishes the headaches of Stront. The headaches are boring, pressive and tensive. There are various expressions of the congestive state.

One of the tensive pains is peculiar: Tension from vertex to upper jaw, as if head were expanded from within and as if scalp were too tight, worse in evening when lying with head low, slowly increasing and decreasing, better from heat. The pressure appears in the stomach, it is better by eating and worse by walking. There is also pressure after eating. There is both diarrhea and constipation, the stools of both are accompanied and followed by burning in the rectum.

A. P. Bowie cured this case occurring after a tedious labor: Stools large and hard, expelled with great effort, followed by great pain in anus, burning, lasting a long time and compelling patient to lie down. Anus violently contracted after stool. Complains of coldness in spots on calves of legs.

Stront. 6c entirely relieved.

The diarrhea is worse at night and the stools are yellow. Walking worse all complaints: headache, leucorrhoea, Dyspnea, pressure in sternum.

The symptoms about the chest and sternum with the worse by walking, suggest angina pectoris and a similar but less serious state often met with in gouty patients. The tension is manifested in the nape, as if the tendons were drawn up, tensive drawing in dorsal and lumbar muscles.

PAGE 1627

In the arms there is venous tension: "the veins of the arms and hands are injected and tense with great prostration and ill-humor" suggesting phlebitis and Varicose veins.

Stront. has a relation to sprains and bone disorders. The femur is especially affected by it.

Stront. is particularly suited to bone disorders of scrofulous children when associated with diarrhea. The diarrhea of Stront. is worse at night is very urgent, can scarcely leave the vessel before having to return, better after 3 a.m. Stront. is indicated in chronic sprains of the ankle when edema exists.

C. M. Boger cured with Stront. after other remedies had failed, a sciatica accompanied by edema of left ankle. External soreness is a note of Stront., also numbness. Emaciation has been caused by it.

Compare

(1) Arn., Ruta, Sil., Bar-c., Chin.

(2) Stront-br., Stront-n., Stront-i. - Arteriosclerosis.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Strontium nitricum

(nitrate of strontium)

Pharmacy

Stront-n. Nitrate of Strontium. Strontium nitricum. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth trituration and thirtieth potency.

History

C. M. Boger had a case of passive congestion of the kidneys was completely relieved by Stront-n. in a woman at the menopause.

The menses became profuse, which were usually exceedingly scanty. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Homeopathic

Stront-n. has morbid cravings, headaches and eczema behind ears. Headaches. Kidneys, congestion. Menses, scanty.

Comments

Boger records the following case: (1) Miss D., 18, brunette, had dull pains over eyes worse by sunlight, motion, loss of sleep, sewing, reading.

Pains were better after stool, with headache, swelling of upper lids, worse in morning. Sometimes bad taste in mouth.

Menses irregular, profuse, dark. Feels tired and weak. Is addicted to eating cloves. In hot weather sweats profusely and easily about head and chest, staining yellow. Very susceptible to cold. Cough provoked by oppression of breathing and talking.

Formerly had catarrh, now has right-sided deafness. She had typhoid fever two years before and during the fever was allowed unlimited quantities of ice. Preceding the fever she had a post auricular eczema suppressed by salves, now is anemic and bloated. Urine contained epithelium, excess of chlorides, calcium oxalate and a trace of albumen (due probably to the clove habit).

Glonoin helped the case, but for a time only. Stront-n. was chosen because Stront. irritates the kidneys and Nit-ac. corresponds to the vasomotor disturbance besides having cravings for odd things. Stront-n. 6x was given and in a few days the headache vanished. At the end of a month the post-auricular eruption had reappeared. Five months later there had been no return of headache or palpebral edema, the craving for cloves had gone, the patient had taken on good flesh and color. The eruption had not all gone.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Strophanthus hispidus

(kombe seed)

Pharmacy

Stroph-h. *Strophanthus hispidus*. Kombe seed. Onage. Onage. Poison of Pahonias. N. O. Apocynaceae. Tincture of the seeds. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and 6x potency. In more acute cases, five to ten drops of the tincture three times a day.

History

Strophanthus is an ornamental, evergreen and a climbing shrub, native of Tropical Africa and Asia.

PAGE 1628

The mother tincture comes from the seeds of the plant which grows in regions with a tropical climate. It is used as an arrow-poison by natives of Africa. Among the alkaloids is strophanthin.

Strophanthus occasions no gastric distress, has no cumulative effects is a greater diuretic and is safer for the aged, as it does not affect the vaso-motors. Restores tone to a weak tissue, especially of the heart muscle and valves.

Especially useful in failing compensation dependent upon fatty heart. After the long use of stimulants, irritable heart of tobacco-smokers. Arteriosclerosis, rigid arteries of aged. The Homeopathic proving was conducted by Templeton on five provers, using 2x, 3x, 6c, 12c, 30c and by O'Hanlon on twelve provers, using 6c, 12c and 30c. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Stroph-h. increases the contractile power of all striped muscles especially heart increasing the systole and diminishing the rapidity. Acts on the heart increasing the systole and diminishes the rapidity. It can be used with advantage to tone the heart and run off dropsical effusions. It has no cumulative action, safe for corpulent, aged persons with rigid arteries.

Precordial anxiety. Retro-sternal pain. Functional disturbances of heart from alcohol tobacco, tea. In small doses for weak heart, it feels enlarged. In mitral regurgitation, where edema and dropsy have supervened. (Dig.)

In pneumonia and in severe prostration from hemorrhage after operations and acute diseases. Hives. Anemia with palpitation and breathlessness. Exophthalmia goiter. Obese

persons. Nausea with special disgust for alcohol and so aids in treatment of dipsomania. Seven drops of tincture.

Arteriosclerosis. Twitchings of the muscles. Stitching pains. Undulating sensation in whole body. Throbbings. Rapid alternations of symptoms with slow pulse. Faintness.

Anemia with palpitations and lost of breath. Goiter, exophthalmic. Increased secretions. Abolishes the taste for alcohol.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Anemia. Cough. Diplopia. Dropsy, cardiac. Hemoptysis. **Heart**
disorders. Levitation.

Causations

Alcohol. Tea. Tobacco.

Modalities

Better from rest. Better from lying down. Worse from exertion tobacco, tea, alcohol. Worse from emotions, exercise, standing.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxiety and fear. Fear of ordeals. Feels lifted up during sleep. Precociously talkative, children. Irritable. Worse from strong emotions.

Abdomen

Abdomen distended, painful, especially in the umbilical and inguinal regions. Rumbling and pinching at navel. Shooting pains in right hypochondrium. Colic. Stitches in region of sigmoid flexure. Acute entero-colitis. Colitis.

Back

Joint and muscular pains in the limbs, back and lumbar region with stiffness, muscular weakness, coldness at the limbs.

Chest

Pressive pain middle of right third rib on anterior half worse by pressure. Thoracic pain on left side. Constrictive, cramping pain behind the sternum, crushed, gnawing, needle-like sensation.

Eyes

Glimmering in vision. Pupils quivering, dilating and contracting alternately. **Eyes**
brilliant. Impaired sight of left eye with nausea and faintness. Double vision.

Face

Flushed, red spots on. Lips scarlet.

Female

Uterine hemorrhage. Uterus heavily congested.

Food

Craving for coffee. Loss of appetite. Nausea with special disgust for alcohol. Loathing of food, followed by choking and vomiting after eating.

Head

Temporal pains with double vision, impaired sight, brilliant eyes, flushed face. Violent, pulsating headache, aggravated by movement.

PAGE 1629

Heart

Cardiac pain and dyspnea. Chronic, nervous palpitations and arrest of breathing.

Heart's action weak, rapid, irregular, due to muscular debility and insufficiency.

Sense of lively action. Mitral regurgitation. Stitches and twitches at apex beat. Pulse, rapid, alternating with slow, weak, small irregular. Violent palpitations, worse by emotion and exercise. Weak heart with aching or anguish.

Kidneys

Cystitis. Urinary tract infections. The kidneys become hyperemic. No urine passed for hours. Frequent urination. Urine increased secretion or scanty albuminous. Urine strong, odor is fruity or like horse urine, pale.

Limbs

Heaviness and pain in forearms and the fingers. Swollen, dropsical. Anasarca. Swelling of legs. Itching and stitching in both feet. Dorsum of foot painful and tense. Muscular and joint pains with stiffness and coldness of the limbs. The pains are aggravated by movement.

Liver

Pressure in liver region.

Lungs

Edema of lungs. Bronchial and cardiac asthma. Expectoration of bright red blood. Cough worse by lying down. Breathing deep, difficult, thirsty for air, feeling of dryness in the mucous membranes, aggravated by movement.

Mouth

Dryness of tongue and fauces.

Rectum

Infectious or toxic diarrhea. Diarrhea with burning and tenesmus in anus. Frequent diarrhea with violent colic but good appetite. Stool with burning and tenesmus in anus.

Skin

Hives, chronic, receding. Urticaria, especially more chronic forms.

Stomach

Cramping, acrid stomach ache with belching and nausea. Bulky feeling in the stomach. Nausea with special disgust for alcohol. Eructation and hiccough. Twitching in stomach. Burning in esophagus and stomach with loss of appetite and extreme gastric distress.

Temperature

Coldness of limbs. Temperature raised, skin dry. Profuse sweat.

Throat

Seems dry, constricted. Burnings, compelling empty swallowing. Burning in throat and esophagus to stomach, compelling empty swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo with swimming vision. Senile vertigo. Undulations in head.

Comments

Piedvache proved the tincture, but only with reference to the pulse. Gisevius proved Stroph-h. tincture, beginning with 5 drops increasing to 80 drops during the five days of his proving. Matthes proved Stroph-h. tincture in 10 drops doses.

Some well-marked symptoms were produced on two chemists from preparing the tincture. Other effects curative and pathogenetic have been observed on patients taking the drug. Stroph-h. disorders the digestion, causes burning in the esophagus and stomach, nausea, vomiting and diarrhea.

A. P. Skworzow gave to an alcoholic, 63, for weak heart and intermittent pulse in 7 drop doses three times a day, an infusion of Stroph-h. The first dose caused nausea and a repugnance to alcohol which proved to be permanent. The man entirely discontinued the habit. On this hint Stroph-h. was given to two other alcoholics with the same result of abolishing the taste for alcohol. It caused nausea and profuse sweating and the sudden withdrawal of alcohol was not attended with delirium.

A case of Clarke's illustrates the gastric and cardiac action of the remedy: W. G., 16, a delicate-looking boy, was admitted to hospital.

He having had rheumatic pains about him for three months and an attack of rheumatic fever two years previously. He had been laid up a month before admission and a week before was taken with cough, shivering and occasional vomiting.

When admitted he had a frequent, short, dry cough, worse lying down, had to be propped up in bed, had edema of feet, especially left. Tongue white, unable to retain any food for three days, no pain after food, but much flatulence, belchings giving much relief.

PAGE 1630

Heart greatly dilated, pulsation diffused, double mitral bruit. Dullness at bases of both lungs, moist rales, halfway up right lung. Expectoration of bright blood seven days. Stroph-h. tincture, one drop every four hours, was given.

Improvement in all the symptoms was immediate, sickness, cough, hemoptysis and dropsy all disappeared and the heart sounds had cleared up to a large extent when the boy went home, less than three weeks after admission.

Hamer mentions that Stroph-h. has cured "functional disturbance of the heart from alcohol tobacco and tea." This agrees with the relation of Stroph-h. to alcoholism and to symptoms of indigestion.

A writer gives his experience with Stroph-h.: A lady had constant outbursts of urticarial rash dating from exposure to an offensive effluvium from a dead whale cast on the sands. The attacks would recur after drinking a glass of table beer. Stroph-h. cured.

Any accompanying cardiac weakness would be an additional indication. The same writer considers Stroph-h. of great service in the anemia of young girls when palpitation and breathlessness are marked features.

An accidental proving on a girl of five was made through the mother giving twenty drops of the tincture by mistake. Some half an hour later this condition was found:

Face flushed, lips scarlet, eyes brilliant, temperature raised, skin dry tongue normal.

Pupils quivering, dilating and contracting every few seconds. Pulse 140, arteries

distended. **Heart** sounds vigorous, slight regurgitant mitral murmur. Intellect clear, precociously loquacious during the five hours the poisonous symptoms lasted. An Ipec emetic was administered. No urine passed for ten hours after the dose.

Compare

(1) **Heart**, dropsy, Apocy. c.

(2) **Heart**, Dig. is cumulative, Stroph-h. is not.

(3) Crat., Phas., Cact.

(4) Anemia, Ferr.

(5) Alcoholism, Chin., Nux-v., Aven., Querc.

(6) Kali-c. - heart weakness, fatigue, chill, acute stinging pains, aggravated by the cold and at 2 a.m.

(7) Acon. - Sharp intolerable pains, much more agitated with fear of death.

(8) Lachesis - worse left-side, aggravated on waking, hyperaesthesia of the skin, tendency to hemorrhage.

(9) Sarcocollum - Pains and muscular weakness, extreme asthenia, aggravated by the slightest movement.

(10) movement, feeling of fullness in the epigastrium, constipation.

Relations

Compatible: Ferr. in anemia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Strychninum purum

(alkaloid of nux vomica)

Pharmacy

Stry. Strychninum purum. Strychnine. An alkaloid obtained from several species of Strychnos. Nux Vomica, Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

History

The Liquor Strychnie is responsible for many of the poisonings, the powdered crystals, either pure or mixed in pills or rat-poison, for others. Strychnia itself is very sparingly soluble in cold water, (1 in 5760). A homeopathic proving of Liquor Stry. was made by Henry Robinson on two provers, a man and a woman.

The man took 900 drops in twenty-three days, the woman 445 drops in fifty-three days. These have furnished the most distinctive symptoms. Extreme nervous excitability.

Visions of an ugly face. Fits of laughing with light.

Swimming sensation in the head and giddiness involuntary, Idiotic-like chuckle, confusion of ideas, stupor and weariness were some of the mental symptoms.

The drowsiness was a well-marked feature and characterized some of the headaches. The headaches were frontal largely or momentary dartings like electric shocks.

Hale mentions the following uses of Stry. and its salts as observed by him and others:

PAGE 1631

(1) In the tetanic spasms of cerebrospinal meningitis. Stry. 6c.

(2) Amaurosis from atony of retina.

(3) Diplopia and night-blindness. Facial neuralgia and neuralgic headache, Stry-sulph., and in one case when all other Stry. preparations had failed, Stry-valer. cured.

(4) Spasms of esophagus in an hysterical woman, Stry. cured.

(5) Brain exhaustion of women in whom high nervous weakness exists. Strych Valer. 2x.

(6) Chorea, when the convulsions do not cease during sleep. Stry. 12c or 30c.

The direct "tonic" action of Stry. was shown in one of Robinson's provers, who had "unusually good appetite, she enjoys her food amazingly." Stry. is an antidote to Chloral, used in asphyxia from gas and chloroform and early stages of Opium poisoning. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Spasmodic rigidity is the key note of this alkaloid obtained from the seeds of *Nux vomica*. Its primary function is to stimulate the motor centers and the reflex action of the spinal cord. Strychnine stimulates the central nervous system, mental activities, special senses rendered more acute. Respiration increased.

All reflexes are made more active. Spasms of muscles, cramps from an undue reflex excitability of the cord, spasms of the bladder, etc. Stiffness in muscles and face and neck.

Opisthotonos. Tetanic convulsions with opisthotonos. The muscles relax between paroxysms, worse slightest touch, sound, odor. Influences more directly the spinal cord and is less appropriate in visceral derangements than *Nux-v*.

Tetanus. Explosive nervousness. The pains and sensations come suddenly and return at intervals. Tetanus with violent jerking, twitching and trembling are the characteristic symptoms which it produces. Tetanic convulsions with opisthotonos. Inability to take deep breath, fixation of chest walls. Athetosis. Spine is cold. Gushing sweat from head and chest.

The pains and sensations of Stry. come suddenly and return at intervals. Sudden palpitations. Darting, pinching lancinating, fulgurating, electric pains.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Aorta, pain. Aphonia. Asthma. Athetosis. Bedwetting. Bladder, paralysis, pains. Breasts, pains. Coughs. Cramps. Diaphragm, spasms. Emphysema. Exophthalmos. Eye disorders. Headaches. Hemiplegia. Influenza. Joints, stiffness. Laryngeal crises. Locomotor ataxia. Malar bones, pains. Neurasthenia. Night-blindness. Paraplegia. Proctalgia. Rheumatism. Scrotum, abscess. Spinal irritation. Tetanus.

Modalities

Better from lying on back. Worse morning touch, noise, motion. Worse by exertion, walking. Worse after meals.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Sharp pain in abdominal muscles, griping pain in bowels.

Back

Rigidity of cervical muscles. Sharp pain in nape and down spine. Back stiff, violent jerks in spinal column. Icy sensation down spine.

Ears

Hearing very acute, burning, itching and roaring in ears.

Eyes

Hot, painful, protruding, staring. Pupils dilated. Sparks before eyes. Spasmodic contraction of ocular muscles, twitching and trembling of lids.

Face

Pale, anxious, livid. Jaws stiffened, lower jaw spasmodically closed.

Female

Desire for sex. (Plat.) Any touch on body excites a voluptuous sensation.

Head

Restless. Over irritability. Full and bursting headache with heat in eyes. Vertigo with roaring in ears. Jerking of head forwards. Scalp sore. Itching of scalp and nape.

Limbs

Limbs stiff. Rheumatism with stiff joints. Violent jerking, twitching and trembling. Tetanic convulsions and opisthotonos, spasms provoked by slightest touch and attempt to move. Shocks in the muscles. Cramp-like pains.

Lungs

Spasm of muscles about larynx. Excessive dyspnea. Sharp, contractive pains in muscles of chest. Persistent cough, recurring after influenza.

PAGE 1632

Rectum

Very obstinate constipation. Feces discharged involuntarily during spasms.

Sensations

Feeling as if head and face were enlarged. Hence Nux-v. and Stry. are remedies for the after-effects of debauches. As if an iron cap were on head. Paralyzed feeling in left half of head and face. Scalp sore, as if hair had been pulled. As if nerves suddenly pulled out of teeth. As of a lump in throat. As if water dripped off right elbow, at intervals and off right shoulder. As if chopped in half at waist, at night.

Skin

Itching of whole body, especially nose. Icy sensation down the spine.

Stomach

Constant retching. Violent vomiting. Nausea of pregnancy.

Temperature

Cold chills down spine. Perspiration in a stream down head and chest. Lower limbs cold.

Throat

Dry, contracted, feeling of a lump. Swallowing impossible. Burning along and spasms of esophagus. Violent itching in roof of mouth.

Comments

Poisonings innumerable with Strychnine are on record, the symptoms being convulsions of a tetanic nature in the fatal cases ending in asphyxia. The spasms are intermittent and the least touch or movement is sufficient to induce an attack. Lying on the back is the only tolerable position.

Here is a case: "Lying on her back, body rigid, jaws set, arms and hands flexed, the thumbs nearly touching across the chest and the whole muscular system convulsed with short, jerky spasms.

Which would continue for about a minute and then remit, the muscles remaining contracted and as hard as wood during the intervals between the paroxysms."

The convulsions generally take the form of opisthotonos, cries, terror, hippocratic countenance and frothing at the mouth are common occurrences.

A lady to whom Clarke gave Stry. ph. 3x in five-drop doses twenty minutes before meals felt at once constriction of the throat and after each meal violent headache in forehead over the eyes. The choking sensations were a constant feature in provings and poisonings.

Gamper of St. Petersburg, experimented with Stry. nit. on healthy young hospital assistants and found that it increased the amount of gastric juice secreted, the general acidity and the quantity of free acid in the secretion. It hastened the absorption from the stomach and strengthened mechanical movements.

The effects continued some time after the administration was stopped. The action of Stry. on the rectum and genito-urinary organs was as pronounced as that of Ign. and Nux-v., the male prover had his left testicle and cord swollen and an abscess of the scrotum developed and discharged.

Meyhoffer experimented with Stry. on himself and two other persons, one of whom was a woman of lymphatic temperament. "It always brought on electric shocks, occurring whenever the prover was touched or whenever any one lightly shook the bed on which he or she was lying. This happened to all, only the woman (lymphatic and feeble) needed a stronger dose." This prover also had this curious symptom: Any touch on any part of the body causes a voluptuous sensation.

A suggestion of Cooper that many cases of persistent cough recurring after influenza are met by Stry. Clarke has found this to be correct. The influenza cough has in it a strong spasmodic and asthmatic element, whether dry or not and this seems to give one point of correspondence.

C. W. Lawson relates the case of a medical man who took continuously for two years, Stry. Hydrochlor., 5 to 10 minims, thrice daily with a little Sal volatile. He was at first benefited, but afterwards experienced a desire to take deep inspirations.

"He felt that to do so would overcome the inhibitory power over the lung, probably the action of the diaphragm."

One morning after a dose of Stry., he was taking such an inspiration and from that moment experienced the sensations complained of an inability to take a deep breath, fixation of chest walls compelling him to stoop, weakness on exertion, great confusion of thought and memory, occasional clay-colored feces, usually greater in amount than ordinary.

After six months the apex beat descended to the 6th interspace and headache and drowsiness became marked. He traveled for six months without benefit. All attempts to act on the heart with drugs increased the headache. Lawson then found the heart dilated, wide sub-costal angle, chest emphysematous, moving en mass.

After a full year of treatment with Hyoscyamus tincture at bedtime, it proved strikingly beneficial, drowsiness ceased entirely and improvement in all other respects followed.

"Gurgling noise in rectum with electric darts" is a symptom of one prover. Many pains center about the lips and eyes. Pains and chills occur in the occiput and nape and run down whole length of spine. Itching of the whole body and "violent itching in roof of mouth," which should prove a useful symptom. Jerkings, twitchings and shocks in all parts run throughout the pathogenesis.

The sensitiveness is shown in the increased activity of the spinal senses, the dread of touch, shrinking from drafts of air and touch anywhere excited a voluptuous sensation. Stiffness is a leading note of Stry. and Cooper gives "rheumatism with stiff joints" as an indication.

Compare

(1) Eucalyptus - neutralizes ill effects of Strychnine.

(2) Cicuta, Arnica (tetanus).

(3) Stry. ars. - Paresis in the aged, relaxed musculature. Prostration. Psoriasis, chronic diarrhea with paralytic symptoms. Compensatory hypertrophy of heart with beginning fatty degeneration. Stry. ars. - Marked dyspnea when lying down, edema of lower limbs, urine scanty, high specific gravity, heavily loaded with glucose. Diabetes. use the 6x trituration.

(4) Stry. et. ferr. cit. - chlorotic and paralytic conditions, dyspepsia with vomiting of ingesta, 2x and 3x trituration.

(5) Stry-n. - 2x and 3x. Said to remove craving for alcohol. Use for two weeks.

(6) Stry-s. - Gastric atony.

(7) Stry-val. - exhaustion of brain-power, women of high nervous weakness, 2x trituration.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Strychninum phosphoricum

(phosphate of strychnine)

Pharmacy

Stry-p. Strychninum phosphoricum. Phosphate of Strychnine. Solution. Trituration.

Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration.

History

Strychninum phosphoricum is useful in chorea, hysteria, acute asthenia after acute fevers. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Stry-p. acts through the cerebro-spinal system upon muscles, causing twitching, stiffness, weakness and loss of power. Upon circulation, producing irregularity of pulse and upon the mind, producing lack of control, uncontrollable desire to laugh and disinclination to use the brain. Very irregular pulse. Tachycardia. Rapid and weak pulse.

An excellent remedy in anemia of spinal cord, paralysis, burning, aching and weakness of spine, pain extends to front of chest, tenderness on pressure in mid-dorsal region, cold, clammy feet, Hands and axilla covered with clammy perspiration. Atelectasis and break in the compensation of a hypertrophied heart, the beginning of fatty degeneration of the heart muscle. (Royal.)

Clinical

Atelectasis. **Heart**, disorders.

Modalities

Better rest and in open air. Worse from motion.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1634

Strychnos gaultheriana

(hoang-nan)

Pharmacy

Strych-g. Hoang-nan. Strychnos gaultheriana. Tropical Bind-weed. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture of dried bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, five to twenty drops of the tincture.

Herbal

The Strych-g. plant is indigenous to Tonquin, where it has a great reputation as a remedy for leprosy, hydrophobia, snake-bites and diseases of the skin.

The red dust of the bark contains the most active properties. The native method of preparing the medicine is by moistening the mixture of the three powders with a little vinegar and forming the paste into pills of about a centimeter in diameter.

When taken by a healthy person these pills cause: Fatigue, general indisposition, vertigo, tingling of the hands and feet involuntary movements of jaw.

When a person is bitten by a poisonous animal a dose of three or four grams is administered in vinegar and if none of these symptoms appear it is understood that the medicine is antagonized and the dose is increased until some of the symptoms manifest themselves, when the poison is considered to be destroyed.

The use of alcohol is forbidden whist a patient is taking this medicine. Vinegar appears to modify its virulence. In animals poisoned with it tetanic convulsions always begin in the hind legs and spread all over the body. Brain, liver, kidneys and lungs were found congested post mortem. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Strychnos gaultheriana improves nutrition generally, especially in constitutional syphilis. Tetanic convulsions beginning in legs and spreading over body. Glandular disorders.

Exhaustion with vertigo, numbness and tingling in hands and feet involuntary action of lower jaw. Pustules and boils, tertiary syphilis and Paralysis, Eczema, prurigo, old ulcers, leprosy, cancer of glandular structures and bites of serpents.

Removes fetor and hemorrhage in cancer, revives the healing process. Follows well after Arsenicum.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Boils. Cancer. Carbuncles. Eczema. Leprosy. Paralysis. Prurigo. Rabies. Syphilis. Ulcers.

Symptoms

MIND

Apathy. Lassitude indisposition to make mental effort.

Abdomen

Colic and diarrhea.

Head

Vertigo, headache.

Kidneys

Albuminuria. Mucous casts.

Skin

Malignant ulcers, pustular eczema, boils, carbuncles, leprosy.

Comments

In 1883 a proving of Strych-g. was made by seven persons and a few symptoms were produced. According to Hansen, prurigo, pustular eczema in parts well supplied with sebaceous glands (face, neck, genitals). Cancer of the glands and general malnutrition were also met by the remedy. Boils, carbuncles, constitutional syphilis. The dose of which is 5 to 30 drops of the tincture three times a day.

Compare

(1) Nux-v., Cur., Angustura, Brucea antidys., Hydr.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Succinum

(amber)

Pharmacy

Succ. Succinum thal. Amber a fossil resin. A mineralized resin not to be confounded with Ambergris, Ambra. Trituration. Solution of the non-rectified oil prepared by dry distillation of Amber. Solution of Succinic acid. Historical dose: All potencies, Third trituration. Five drop doses of the oil.

History

The fossil resin known as Amber. Dr. Morris Weiner tested Succin. ac., which he prepared himself from Amber by dry distillation.

The fumes of the crude acid, he says, are inflammable and produce asthma, cough, sneezing, weeping, dropping of watery mucus from nostrils, pain in chest and headache.

PAGE 1635

On this indication he treated thirty persons suffering from hay fever and cured them all and saved them the necessity of making an annual exodus. He gave one or two grains of the 3x trituration. of Succinum itself diluted in twelve teaspoonfuls of water, a teaspoonful every two hours.

Burnett wrote in Diseases of Spleen, that the Succinum non-rectified oil is used as an organ remedy in spleen affections, especially when accompanied by nervous and hysterical phenomena. The crude oil is a thick brown liquid having a strong empyreumatic odor. It is a powerful local irritant and has been used with success as such in lumbago, rheumatism and sciatica.

Succinum enters into the composition of "Roche's Embrocation," and "Haarlem Oil," and has a popular reputation as a remedy for whooping cough, the directions being for it to be rubbed into the spine night and morning. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

Succ. produces many nervous and hysterical symptoms. Asthma. Fear of trains and closed places. Affections of spleen. Hysterical convulsions in women (Burnett).

Symptoms of collapse, the patient aborted, but recovered.

Clinical

Asthma. Fears. Globus. Hay fever. Hiccough. Hysteria. Leucocythemia splenica. Spleen disorders.

Symptoms

MIND

Fear of trains and closed places.

Eyes

Lachrymation.

Head

Headache.

Lungs

Asthma. Incipient tuberculosis. Chronic bronchitis. Pains in chest. Whooping cough.

Nose

Sneezing, dropping of watery mucus from nostrils.

Stomach

Persistent hiccough. Violent vomiting.

Throat

Globus.

Comments

A tablespoonful dose, says Murrell, has caused persistent vomiting, diarrhea and symptoms of collapse and the patient aborted. These observations are of value in relation to Burnett's experience.

He gave the oil thus: To six ounces of Acorn-water are added half a scruple of the oil. They do not mix chemically, but by shaking each time a dose is taken the required division and potency is attained.

Burnett's keynote is: "Painful spleen disorders where there are convulsive attacks such as the hysterical and hypochondriacal often have."

Burnett relates in his book a most remarkable case of "chronic enlargement of the spleen with hyperesthesia, head pain, Dyspnea orthopnea, convulsions" in a young lady "towards the end of her teens."

After years of treatment, Burnett concluded from Rademacher's account of Succ. oil. that it might provide the remedy. Succ. oil was given in five-drop doses three times a day. In forty-eight hours the convulsive attacks ceased for good and all the phenomena slowly leucocythemia. A keynote of Burnett's is: "Fear of trains and close places." His dose is five drops of the oil three times a day.

Compare

(1) Do not confound with Ambra.

(2) Succinic acid. - Hay fever. Paroxysmal sneezing, dropping of watery mucus from nostrils, asthma. Inflammation through respiratory tract, causing asthma, chest pains, etc., itching of eyelids and canthi and nose worse drafts. Use 6c to 30c potency.

(3) Arundo, Wye., Sabad, Sinapis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sulfanilamidum

Pharmacy

Sulfa. Sulfanilamide. The base product is a para-amino-phenyl sulfamide. Historical dose: All potencies, 5c to 30c.

History

In medicine, Sulfanilamide is known in one form as Exoseptoplix. It was the active part in the decomposition of prontosil which was used in experiments by Domagk in 1935. The Homeopathic proving of sulfanilamide was conducted by Sutherland, who used 3x, 6x and the 200th potency. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 1636

Homeopathic

Sulfa. has a slowing down of all physical and mental functions. Halt in development and puberty comes late in the child. Myxedema. Fatigue, general weariness. Indefinable discomfort with giddiness or vertigo. Febrile condition with rash, aching, conjunctivitis, which may be accompanied by fever with shivering, pain in the joints increase in leucocytes with granulocytosis. Goiter.

General indefinable discomfort with apathy. Hypoglycemic conditions. Paresis and muscular atrophy of the feet and hands. Thyroid deficiency and congestion of the thyroid

gland. Cramping pains in the hypogastric region. **Heart** rhythmic anomaly, cyanosis and comatose condition. Cyanosis with violet or livid coloring of the lips, nose, ears, fingertips. Oliguria and kidney colic. Vesicular eruptions.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Audio-visual disorders. Cyanosis Delirium. Dermatitis. Myxedema. Schizophrenia. Thyroid deficiency.

Modalities

Better from hot compresses. Better from discharges.

Symptoms

MIND

Indolence, apathy, state of confusion. Idea association complaints. Concentration complaints. Alternating psychological condition: at times happy, joyful, then sad and dejected. Difficulty in determining contrasts and shapes. Attacks of delirium. Schizophrenia.

Mental backwardness. Clouded mental state. Cyclical moods. Loss of memory for graphic movements and for sounds and words.

Loss of memory with diminution in auditory acuity. Physical and mental apraxia.

Abdomen

Sensation of fullness. Pain in the hypogastric region. Cramping abdominal pains. Congestion of the liver with alternate constipation and diarrhea. Jaundice. Gastric and duodenal ulcer. Jaundice.

Blood

Anemia. Aplastic anemia. Chronic leukemia. Thrombopenia. Hemolytic anemia. Acetone elimination in the urine or excessive nitrogen in the blood. Agranulocytosis syndrome with fever, leucopenia, necrotic angina and light hemorrhaging of the skin and mucous membranes.

Chest

Pain and heat in the chest.

Ears

Pustules and papules on the outer ear. Buzzing in the ears, as if produced by a bell.

Bilateral diminution in auditory acuity. Deafness through atrophy of the auditory nerve.

MeniŽrŽs disease. Boils in the auditory canal.

Eyes

Chemosis of the left eye. Stye on the lower left eyelid. Eruption of yellow pustules on the edge of the eyelids. Cloudiness of the crystalline lens or capsule. Cataract.

Hemorrhaging of the retina. Optic neuritis.

Face

Acne of the chin.

Food

Hypoglycemic syndrome with condition of weakness, sweating, hunger pangs and tendency to faint with or without convulsions. Loss of appetite.

Head

Frontal or occipital headache increasing towards evening.

Heart

Rhythmic anomaly, especially in elderly people.

Kidneys

Chronic interstitial nephritis. Slow urination, urinary stream weak. Paresis of the bladder with retention of urine. Urine cloudy. Oliguria. Presence of porphyrin in the urine.

Hematuria. Uremia. Kidney stones. Kidney colic.

Limbs

Severe muscular pains. Pain in the right leg. Acrocyanosis with formication and numbing of the limbs of the legs. Acute rheumatism. Sciatica. Neuritic, especially sciatic pains.

Pain and weakness in the small muscles of the feet and hands. Progressive symmetrical muscular atrophy, beginning in the hands. Paresis or paralysis of the feet with muscular atrophy and absence of the Achilles' reflex.

Lungs

Dyspnea, difficulty in breathing deeply. Bronchial asthma.

Male

Inhibition of the production of spermatozoa. Male sterility.

Nose

Pustules in the left nasal fold. Sneezing. Boils.

PAGE 1637

Rectum

Alternate constipation and diarrhea.

Skin

Burns. Acne of the chin. Burning papular and pustular eruptions. Eruptions ameliorated by hot compresses and by discharges. Measles-type, urticarial eruptions. Dermatitis. Sycosis of the beard. Chronic eczema. Pityriasis rubra. Erythema. Pigmentation disorders of the skin. Vesicular eruptions on uncovered areas exposed to the sun. Dermatitis from photosensitization.

Stomach

Nausea, vomiting.

Temperature

Basal metabolism reduced.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea, ameliorated in the open air and by leaning forwards.

Compare

(1) Ars. - Anxiety and agitation, especially between 1 a.m. and 3 a.m. Burning pains. Edema of the lower eyelids. Thirsty for small amounts of iced water. Vomiting and diarrhea with severe prostration. Oppression. Scaly, burning eruptions and itching, worse between 1 a.m. and 3 a.m.

(2) Cresol - Asthenia with euphoria. Loquacious mood, talks non-stop. Paresis of the lower legs with ataxia. Hypertrophy of the muscles in the hands. Hypertension and oliguria. Hardening of the cartilages. Thickening and hardening of the skin. Itching, pigmented erythema of the skin.

(3) Cic. - Convulsions, contraction of the muscles of the entire body. Pupils dilated. Pustular eruptions with thick, yellow scabs.

SOURCES

Julian.

Sulfonalum

(coal-tar product)

Pharmacy

Sulfon. Sulfonal. Sulfonalum. Diethylsulphone dimethyl methane. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration.

History

Sulfonal was at first regarded as one of the safest of hypnotics, but many cases of poisoning by medicinal doses have occurred and the schema is made up of reported effects produced on patients. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sulfon. is a coal tar product produces ataxic symptoms, staggering gait, anesthesia of legs with absence of knee jerks. The symptoms disappear slowly. Vertigo of cerebral origin, cerebellar disease, ataxic symptoms and chorea, present a field for the homeopathic employment of this drug. A Profound weakness, faint feeling and despondency. Loss of control of sphincter. Muscular incoordination.

Paralysis of body, better by cold water, and cold douches. Great prostration. Progressive paralysis affecting legs first then arms. Paralysis progressive sometimes with hyperesthesia and abnormal sensation.

Twitching of muscles, especially of face and flexors: worse by voluntary movement, but always present in sleep. Reflexes abolished. Epilepsy inveterate cases with over-excitability of the cortical substance. Fainted and vomited. Livid, especially the face. Cyanosis. Death by respiratory failure preceded by unconsciousness.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Chorea. Cramps. Cyanosis. Epilepsy. Headaches. **Heart** failure.
Hematorporphyrinuria. Locomotor ataxia. Paralysis, ascending. Ptosis. Reflexes
abolished. Tinnitus. Vertigo.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental confusion incoherence, illusions, apathetic. Alternation of happy, hopeful states
with depression and weakness. Extreme irritability. Stupidity. Unconscious with dilated
and fixed pupils and profuse sweat.

Abdomen

Spleen enlarged, hyperemic.

Back

Chronic leptomeningitis.

Ears

Tinnitus, aphasia, dysphagia, difficult speech.

Eyes

Pupils dilated and fixed. Ptosis, heavy look about eyes. **Eyes** bloodshot and restless.
Double vision.

Face

Livid.

Head

Headache and tinnitus aurium. Pain on attempting to raise head.

Heart

Heart failure and edema of lungs. **Heart**'s action feeble, occasionally
intermittent.

PAGE 1638

Kidneys

Albuminuria with casts. Scanty. Pink color. Constant desire to urinate, scanty, brownish
red. Dark brown urine. Urine very scanty, albuminous, almost solid when cooled.
Hematorporphyrinuria, urine oscillated between deep claret and light claret color.
Retention of urine, had to be drawn off, dark-colored. Urine cherry-color, later like dark
port wine.

Limbs

Ataxic movements, staggering gait, cold, weak, trembling, legs seem too heavy.
Restlessness, muscular twitchings. Knee-jerks disappear. Stiffness and paralysis of both
legs. Anesthesia of legs. Plantar reflex deficient. Paralysis of lower limbs. Cramps of legs
and single muscles.

Lungs

Congestion of lungs, stertorous breathing. Sighing dyspnea. Edema of lungs. Signs of
bronchopneumonia.

Male

Erythema on prepuce.

Mouth

Breath smells of onions. Tongue as if paralyzed.

Rectum

Diarrhea and vomiting. Great constipation.

Skin

Itching, bluish purpura. Erythema. Discolored patches like purpura on skin.

Erythematous measles-like eruption.

Sleep

Insomnia. Fidgety, wakeful, drowsy. Sleepiness and weariness with unsteady gait.

Stupor. Heaviness and drowsiness.

Stomach

Constant retching, vomiting and soreness over epigastrium. Vomiting, diarrhea and violent chills. Great disturbance of digestion with scanty urine.

Temperature

Violent chills.

Vertigo

Vertigo, unable to rise from seat.

Comments

Prominent symptoms of Sulphon. were: Stupor. Headache with noises in ears. Vomiting and diarrhea. Urine retained or secretion arrested, claret-colored, containing albumen, porphyrin. Ataxic gait and diminished or abolished reflexes point to locomotor ataxia.

Ascending paralysis has been observed. The heart is weak, fainting occurs and death takes place by heart failure.

Rashes have been noticed on the skin, purpura, erythematous, etc. One man observed uniform skin effects every time he took Sulphon., more intense the larger the dose. This occurred from 5 grains:

Patches of erythema appeared (1) first on inner side of first phalanx of right little finger, (2) next over proximal ends of metacarpal bones of left thumb and index, (3) on posterior surface of left forearm a little below elbow, (4) fourth on prepuce. The symptoms were better by cold douches.

Compare

(1) Trional - insomnia associated with physical excitement, vertigo, loss of equilibrium, ataxia, nausea, vomiting, Diarrhea, stertorous breathing, cyanosis, tinnitus, hallucination.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sulphur

(sublimated sulphur)

Pharmacy

Sulph. Sulphur Sublimatum. Brimstone. Sublimed Sulphur. Trituration of "Flowers of Sulphur." A saturated solution of Sulphur in absolute alcohol constitutes the tincture. A trituration of amorphous Sulphur has also been used. Effects of "The Milk of Sulphur" or Precipitated Sulphur, i.e. , Sulphur prepared by precipitation from a solution of Calc-s. with hydrochloric acid, are included. Historical dose: All potencies from the lowest to the highest.

History

Sulphur is an elementary substance, occurring in nature as a brittle crystalline solid, burning in the air with a blue flame, being oxidized to Sulphur dioxide (Sulphurous acid). Sulphur is a product of volcanic eruptions, found free in nature and was used from ancient times to remove skin disorders.

The reputation of Sulphur as a remedy is perhaps as old as medicine. "As early as 2,000 years ago," says Hahnemann, "Sulph. had been used as the most powerful specific against the scabies.

PAGE 1639

The itch with which the workers in wool are so much affected, causes an intolerably agreeable, tingling, itching, gnawing as of vermin.

Some designate it as an intolerably voluptuous titillating itching, ceasing as soon as the parts are scratched and commencing to burn, which burning continues after the scratching. Sulph. frequently produces in healthy persons burning-itching pimples and vesicles resembling the itch vesicles and especially itching in the joints and in the night."

The specific power of Sulph. to cure itch was abused. It was applied externally as baths and ointments and the skin affection was not cured but repelled and a host of secondary disorders appeared in its place.

The domestic use of Sulph. as a "Spring medicine" is based on its anti-psoric properties. "It is one of the most popular diaphoretics of the day," says Milne, "few old women failing to use it when any eruption is supposed to be struggling through the skin."

The domestic use of Sulph. is interesting. In one form or other Sulph. is used in various countries for allaying pain, a piece of stick Sulph. carried in the pocket is much used in England to ward off rheumatism.

Natives of South America apply Sulph. in solid form to parts in pain and allow it to act for an hour before result is effected.

For lumbago and chronic rheumatic pains a bag filled with Flowers of Sulphur and applied heated to the part, immediately relieves the pain.

An experienced sea captain testified to the extreme frequency of rheumatism amongst his sailors, but, he added, when carrying cargoes of Sulph., he had never had a case of it (acute rheumatism) on board.

In the treatment of croup and diphtheria the local application. of Sulph. to the fauces has been highly spoken of by many practitioners.

Dr. Laugardiere of Toulouse, reported recently to the Academy of Medicine that he has discovered a cure for croup a tablespoonful of Flowers of Sulphur dissolved in a tumbler of water. After three days of this treatment his patients were rescued from imminent death and fully recovered.

Nettle rash is often relieved by a little Flowers of Sulphur and water and Sulph. mixed with sea-sand and rubbed over itch vesicles destroys the acarus at once. In the early days of vaccination it was found that the action of Sulph. on the frame was decidedly adverse to the receptivity of vaccine. According to Dr. Tierney, Dr. Jenner failed in vaccinating thirty soldiers, all under treatment by Sulphur.

Seeing that operatives in sulphur mines enjoy an immunity against ague when prevalent in surrounding districts and that, before going on hunting expeditions in malarious districts, men in Ethiopia submit themselves to fumigations with Sulph. and find it an efficient prevention of ague, the probability of Sulph. having a power of destroying the organisms in the blood of ague patients is certainly great and deserves investigation

(Cooper)]. Sulph. is a great resorbent and is frequently needed after acute illnesses which do not entirely clear up.

PAGE 1640

Homeopathic

Sulphur is a great homeopathic anti-psoric remedy. It causes irregular distribution of circulation, causing local burning, throbbing or congestion, flushes of heat, rush of blood to head, chest, heart. Its action is centrifugal from within outward having an elective affinity for the skin, where it produces heat and burning with itching, made worse by heat of bed.

Inertia and relaxation of fiber, hence feebleness of tone characterizes its symptoms. Flushes of heat, aversion of water, dry, unhealthy hair and skin, red orifices, sinking feeling at stomach about 11 a.m. and cat-nap sleep often indicate Sulphur.

Dirty, filthy people, prone to skin disorders. Aversion to being washed.

When carefully-selected remedies fail to act, especially in acute diseases, it frequently arouses the reactionary powers of the organism. Complaints that relapse. general offensive character of discharge and exhalations. Very red lips and face, flushing easily. Often great use in beginning the treatment of chronic cases and in finishing acute ones.

Redness of orifices or of single parts is another prominent feature due to irregular circulation, lips, ears, nose, eyelids, anus, vulva. Nutrition is affected on account of defective assimilation in spite of voracious appetite, the patient emaciates (especially children).

Child looks dried, a little old man, big head, big belly with emaciated limbs. It is often of great use in beginning the treatment of chronic diseases and in finishing acute ones or when the reaction is deficient, when the carefully selected remedy fails to act.

Mucous discharges and exhalations are acrid, blood streaked offensive and cause itching. Serous effusions or deposits are absorbed slowly. It has an elective affinity for skin where it produces heat and burning with itching.

Patient is unable to walk erect, stoop shouldered, unwashed, tall and lean, untidy and body offensive in spite of washing. Aversion to being washed, always worse after the bath. Dirty, filthy people prone to skin disorders. Complaints that relapse. Glandular swelling indurated and suppurating. Weak faint spells, frequently during the day after nursing or night watching with great sleepiness. Empty, sinking feeling. Sensation of fullness, roughness or numbness.

Epilepsy with a feeling that mouse is running up arms to back, before the fit. Child jumps, starts and screams fearfully. Ascending effects, rushes of blood, flushes of heat, vertigo etc. Ragged philosopher. As if swinging or standing on wavering ground. Coal miner's disorders. Chorea, chronic after suppressed eruptions.

Clinical

Acne. Adenoids. Alcoholism. Allergies. Amaurosis. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Anus, prolapsed. Asthma. Atelectasis. Backache. Bed-sore. Belching. Biliousness. Boils. Brain, congestion. Bright's disease. Bronchitis. Cataract. Catarrh. Chancre. Chest, pains. Chilblains. Chloasma. Colds. Constipation. Corns. Cough. Crusta serpigginosa. Dental fistula. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Epilepsy. Eruptions. Esophagus, constriction. **Eyes** disorders. Faintness. Feet, burning. Fever. Freckles. Ganglion. Glands, disorders. Gleet.

Globus hystericus. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Headache. Head, congestion. Hemorrhoids. Herpes. Hydrocele. Hydrocephalus. Hydrothorax. Hypochondriasis. Impotence. Influenza. Intermittents. Irritation. Jaundice. Keloids. Laryngitis. Leucorrhoea. Lichen. Liver, disorders. Lumbago. Lungs disorders. Mania. Masturbation. Measles. Memory, weak. Meningitis. Menstruation, disorders. Miscarriage. Molluscum. Nettle rash. Neuralgia. Nipples, sore. Nosebleed. Ophthalmia. Phimosis. Phlegmasia dolens. Peritonitis. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Pregnancy, disorders. Prostatorrhoea. Rectal disorders. Rheumatic fever. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Scabies. Sciatica.

Skin disorders. Skin, itching. Sleep, disorders. Smell, illusions. Spinal curvature. Spleen, pain. Stomatitis. Taste, illusions. Tenesmus. Tonsillitis. Toothache. Trachea. Tuberculosis. Ulcers. Urticaria. Uterus, prolapsed. Vaccination. Varicocele. Varicose veins. Vertigo.

Warts. Worms.

Causations

Suppressions. Alcohol. Sun. Sprains. Chills. Over-exertion. Reaching high. Falls. Blows. Bed-sores.

Constitutions

Sulph. is suited to (1) Lean, stoop-shouldered persons, who walk and sit stooped, standing is the most uncomfortable position. (2) Persons of nervous temperament, quick-motivated, quick-tempered, plethoric, skin excessively sensitive to atmospheric changes. (3) Dirty, filthy people with greasy skin and long, straight, matted hair, prone to skin disorders. (4) Children who cannot bear to be washed or bathed, emaciated, big-bellied, restless, hot, kick off clothes at night, have worms. (5) Persons of scrofulous diathesis, subject to various congestions, especially of portal system. (6) Lymphatic temperaments, nervous constitutions disposed to hemorrhoids with constipation or morning diarrhea, diseases caused especially by suppressed eruptions. (7) Children, emaciated, old-looking faces, big bellies, dry, flabby skin. (8) Full-blooded persons with great irritability, restlessness and hastiness. (9) Old people. (10) People with hot, sweaty hands. (11) "Ragged philosophers," dirty-looking persons who are always speculating on religious or philosophical subjects. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Modalities

Better dry, warm weather, lying on right side from drawing up affected limbs. Better from open air, motion, sweating, walking, dry heat. Standing is the worse position for sulphur patients, it is uncomfortable. Worse at rest, stooping, reaching high, warmth in bed, washing, bathing in morning, 11 a.m. , night from alcoholic stimulants, periodically.

Worse from suppressions, bathing, milk, heated, by over-exertion in bed, by woollens. Worse from atmospheric changes, talking. Worse periodically, menopausal, full moon, sweets. Worse looking down, crossing running water, vaccinations, suppressed hemorrhoids.

PAGE 1641

Symptoms

MIND

Often irritable, depressed, thin and weak, even with good appetite. Egotistical and obstinate. Intellectuals. Busy all the time. Hopeful dreamers. Strong tendency to philosophical or religious reveries with fixed ideas. Irritable. Dull, difficult, thinking, misplaces or cannot find proper words when talking or writing.

Absent-minded. Very forgetful. Aversion to do mental or physical work. Averse to business. Lazy hungry and always tired. Childish peevishness in grown people. Very selfish, no regard for others. Religious melancholy. Imagining giving wrong things to people, causing their death.

Foolish happiness and pride, thinks himself in possession of beautiful things, everything looks pretty which the patient takes a fancy to, even rags seem beautiful or immensely wealthy. Philosophical mania, wants to know who made this or that and how. Imagines himself a great man. Melancholy. Sadness. Tired of life. Strong impulsive tendency to suicide by drowning or leaping from a window.

Abdomen

Sore very sensitive to pressure. Stitches in region of spleen worse coughing or deep inspiration. Intestines feel as if strung in knots worse bending forward. Abdomen heavy, as of a lump. Very sensitive to pressure internal feeling of rawness and soreness. Movements as of something alive. (Croc., Thuj.) As if the fist of child. Colic after eating or drinking, obliging one to bend double worse sweet things. Bearing down against rectum. Colicky babies. Big belly, emaciated limbs in children. Eczema about navel. Colic after drinking.

Back

Curvature of Spine. Drawing pain between shoulders. Neck stiff. Muscles of neck weak, child cannot hold head. Boils on neck. Sensation as if the vertebrae glide over each other or crack on bending backwards. Aching between scapulae. Lumbar pains to stomach, walks bent from pain in the back, he can only straighten up after moving. Supports weight on hands when sitting. Coccyx pains during stools. Aching in small of back worse when urinating.

Breasts

Sharp burning in breasts. Nipples, cracked, around the base, smart, bum, bleed after nursing, pain extends to back. Cancer of breast or uterus. Breast and uterus develops imperfectly.

PAGE 1642

Chest

Burning sensation in chest. Oppression, as of a load on chest. Shooting pains in chest extending to back worse coughing, lying on back and deep breathing. Pain backward from left nipple. As of a band or load on chest. Red, brown spots all over chest. Heat, throughout chest. Sensation of burning or coldness in chest, extending to face. Feeling of weakness in chest, while talking.

Ears

Bad effects from the suppression of an otorrhea. Purulent offensive otorrhea, catarrhal discharge even eighth day. Ears very red in children. As if sounds do not come through the ear but through forehead. Whizzing in ears. Swashing as of water. Deafness is preceded by exceedingly sensitive hearing, catarrhal deafness.

Eyes

Painful inflammation of eye from presence of foreign body. Burning ulceration of margin of lids. Cutting as from sand. Heat and burning in eyes. (Ars., Bell.) Bursting pain in eyeballs. Trembling of eyes, quivering of eyelids. Chronic ophthalmia with much burning **and itching**. **First** stage of ulceration of cornea. Photophobia. Parenchymatous keratitis. Keratitis, cornea like ground glass. Retinitis caused by over use of eyes.

Obscuration of vision like black gauze or motes before eyes. Halo around lamp-light. Objects seem more distant than they are. **Agglutination** of lids. **Oily tears**. Styes and tarsal tumors. Eczema of lids. Trachoma. Opacities of vitreous.

Face

Pale, sickly and old looking. Circumscribed redness of cheeks. Freckled, spotted. Lips, bright red, swollen (upper), dry, rough, cracked, burning, twitching or trembling. Swollen veins on forehead. Acne. Mumps.

Female

Weak feeling in genitals. Offensive genitals with offensive sweat on thighs. Pudenda itches. Vagina and vulva burn, itch and sore, worse sitting is scarcely able to keep still. Sore feeling in vagina during sex. Amenorrhea. Menses too late, short, scanty and difficult, thick, black, acrid, making parts sore. Menses preceded by headache. Suppression of menses from excitement. Leucorrhea of yellow mucous, burning, excoriating. Bearing down in pelvis towards genitals worse standing. Puerperal sepsis with high fever, profuse sweat of whole body, tenderness of abdomen and drowsiness. Prolapse of uterus from reaching high. Cancer of uterus. Uterus develops imperfectly.

Food

Complete loss of appetite or ravenous appetite. Feels hungry, but when comes to the table, he loathes the food, turns away from it. Eats anything and everything. Aversion to meat. Desire for sweets, for raw food. Food tastes too salty. Milk disagrees. Great desire for sweets. (Arg-n.) Sweets disagree. Headache or feels tired if he does not eat often. Water fills the patient up. Drinks much eats little.

Head

Hot head with cold feet. Constant heat on top of head. (Cupr. Sulph., Graph.) Vertex, hot, throbs, heavy, sore. Heaviness and fullness, pressure in temples. Beating headache, worse stooping and with vertigo. Sick headaches recurring periodically, on every Sunday, preceded by photopsia. Fontanelles remain open too long.

Hydrocephalus with convulsions, red face and pupils dilated. Head bent forward when walking. Tinea capitis, dry form. Itching, scratching causes burning. As of a band about or pain deep in brain. Scalp dry. Hair, dry, cold, hard, falling off, worse washing. Sweaty scalp.

Heart

Palpitations, worse lying, at night in bed, going up an ascent. **Heart** feeling too large Pericarditis with effusion. Sharp pains go through chest to between shoulders. Pulse more rapid in morning than in evening.

PAGE 1643

Kidneys

Frequent urination, especially at night. Bedwetting, especially in scrofulous, untidy children. Itching, burning in urethra during urination, lasting long after. Mucus and pus in urine, parts sore over which it passes. Sudden call to urinate, must hurry. Great quantities of colorless urine, greasy particles upon it. Urination involuntary while passing flatus or on coughing. Painful ineffectual efforts to urinate, retention, even cold settles in the bladder. Stream thin intermits.

Limbs

Cannot walk erect, stoop-shouldered. Heavy shoulders. Heaviness paretic feeling in limbs. jerks one limb on dropping to sleep. Rheumatic pain in left shoulder. Rheumatic gout with itching. Swelling of the joints with hydro-arthritis. Joints stiff. Stiffness of knees and ankles. Sweat in armpits, smelling like garlic. Left arm numb, worse lying. Numb fingers. Palms, dry, burn, crack, peel, eczema on, warts on. Hot, sweaty hands. Tense hamstring (left). Cramp in calf (left). Soles, burn, wants them uncovered, at night, cold in bed, dry. Popliteae tight on stooping. Tremulous sensation in hands, when writing. Tuberculosis of the knee and hip joints. Ulcers around the nails. Whitlow with rapid swelling of the finger, redness, stiffness and excessive burning stitching. Involuntary contraction of hands as if about to grasp something. Unsteady gait. Ganglion.

Liver

Pain and soreness of liver. Stitches in region of liver. Gallbladder colic and chronic or relapsing jaundice.

Lungs

Pneumonia. Asthma preceded by colds. Difficult respiration, wants windows open, nightly suffocative air hunger. Dyspnea in middle of night, relieved by sitting up. Irregular breathing. Loose cough, worse from talking, morning, greenish, purulent, sweetish expectoration. Much rattling of mucous and heat in chest, worse 11 a.m. Pleuritic exudations. Cough, violent in two or three incomplete bouts, tickling as from 'down' in larynx. Greenish, sweetish and purulent expectoration. Violent cough with headache worse lying on back. As of rivet through upper third of left lung. Neglected pneumonia.

Male

Fetid sweat on genitals. Itching of genitals when going to bed. Organs cold, relaxed and powerless. Involuntary emissions. Seminal emission with burning in urethra. Sexual power weak, impotence. Exhaustion in the morning after seminal emission. Backache and weakness of the limbs after sex with sadness and irritability. Seminal emission on touching a woman. Semen, odorless, watery. Discharge of prostatic fluid after urination and stool. Hydrocele. Testes hang low. Induration of testes. Stitches in penis. Penis cold. Prepuce stiff, hard like leather with copious smegma, causes itches.

Mouth

Taste, sour, sweetish, foul, bitter in morning. Nursing sore mouth. Food tastes like straw or too salty. Aphthae, thrush. Lips dry, bright red, burning. Bitter taste in morning. Gums, bleeding. Swelling of gums, throbbing pain. Tongue white with red tip and borders. Tongue, dry, tremulous. Teeth, sensitive, tender. Jerking, shooting, throbbing pains in teeth. Grinding of the teeth. Saliva, profuse with nauseous taste.

Nose

Fluent burning coryza, worse outdoors stopped indoors. Frequent sneezing. Obstructed on alternate sides. Herpes across the nose. Pale red and scabby. chronic dry catarrh, dry scabs and readily bleeding. Nosebleeds, worse at night, on lying on right side. Polyps and adenoids. Tip of nose or alae nasi red, swollen worse cold. Sensitive to smell. Imaginary odors. Freckles and black pores on nose.

Rectum

Redness around the anus with itching. Morning diarrhea, drives out of bed with prolapsed rectum. Children afraid hold stools back on account of pain. Frequent, unsuccessful desire, hard, knotty insufficient. Diarrhea of infants with profuse sweating,

drowsiness, suppression of urine and the child wakes up screaming. Diarrhea, painless, hurried in early morning, changing, mushy, foul, painless, watery, grayish, frothy worse milk. Diarrhea alternating with constipation. Habitual constipation. Itching and burning of anus. Pain, urging in and itching in rectum. Hemorrhoids, oozing and belching. Hemorrhoids external and internal great bunches that are sore, tender, raw, bum, bleed and smart. Hemorrhoids during pregnancy. Odor of stool follows him as if he had soiled himself. Involuntary stools on sneezing or laughing with emission of flatus. Stools flat and thin.

PAGE 1644

Sensations

As if a band were tied tightly round forehead, round cranium. Vertigo as if swinging. As if bed were not large enough to hold him. As if one stood on wavering ground. As if hair on vertex stood on end. As if hernia would form. As if lungs came in contact with back.

Heart as if enlarged. Like a weight on shoulder. As if something heavy hanging on upper arm. Arms as if beaten. As of a mouse running up arms and back. Thigh as if broken. As if too short in popliteal space.

Skin

Eruptions almost of even kind. Eruptions alternate with other complaints, asthma etc. Skin as if denuded and sore. Unhealthy skin, breaks out, festers and would not heal. Dry, scaly, unhealthy, every little injury suppurates. Freckles. Itching, voluptuous, violent, worse at night, heat of bed, scratching and washing. Burning when scratched, painfully sensitive to air, wind, washing. Pimply eruption, pustules, cracks, hang-nails. Excoriation, especially in folds. (Lyc.) Feeling of a band around bones. Skin disorders after local medication. Itching, especially from warmth in evening often recurs in spring-time in damp weather. Crops of boils. Scabies. Cracks. Eczema. Ulcers. Creeping erysipelas. Excoriations, on folds. Suppuration with air bubbles. Varicose veins, ulcerate, rupture and bleed.

Sleep

Heavy, unrefreshing. Drowsy, then migraine. Sleeps in catnaps, slightest noise awakens. Drowsy by day, wakeful at night. Talks, jerks and twitches during sleep. Awakes with starts or screams. Sings during sleep or wakes up singing. Vivid dreams, remain impressed on the memory. Wakes frequently and becomes wide awake suddenly. Cannot sleep between 2 and 5 a.m.

Stomach

Belchings tasting like bad eggs worse eating or at night. Milk causes sour taste and sour belchings. Putrid belchings. Great acidity, sour eructation. Belchings on pressing on stomach. Burning, painful, weight-like pressure. Very weak and faint about 11 a.m. , must have something to eat. Vomiting of undigested food or sour vomiting. Nausea during pregnancy. Heaviness in stomach.

Temperature

Dry skin and great thirst. Chill spreading up back. Flushes of heat. Feels too hot. Frequent flashes of heat. violent ebullitions of heat throughout entire body. Heat with general throbbing, between scapulae. Sweat on single parts in axilla, hands and feet. Profuse sweat at night with sulphur odor. Night-sweat, on nape and occiput.

Sweat without relief. Sweat may occur on one side of the body only or on neck only.
Remittent fever. Septic, puerperal fever.

Throat

Aphonia. Deep hoarse voice. Burning, redness and dryness. Sensation, as of a lump, hair or splinter or as of a vapor rising in. Ball seems to rise and close the pharynx. External redness. Swollen as if. Dry, exciting cough.

Vertigo

Vertigo in forehead, worse when crossing a river, stooping with headache.

Comments

Hahnemann found in Sulph. the homeopathic counterpart of the peculiar constitutional weakness which tends to manifest in itch-like eruptions and which he named Psora.

PAGE 1645

Sulph. is the chief of the anti-psoric remedies. It is this property of Sulph. to divert to the surface constitutional irritants which renders it the chief of Hahnemann's anti-psorics. Sulph. has also an anti-psoric action independently of its power of "bringing out" rashes. The psoric poison may be present and active in a case of disease and "apparently well-indicated remedies may fail to act" in consequence.

In such cases one or two doses of Sulph. will frequently antidote, as it were, the psora and either clear up the case or open the way for the action of other remedies. In such cases there will almost certainly be some Sulph. indications present.

Sulph. is a potent anti-septic and is one of the most certain destroyer of scabies. The exact relation of acarus itch to psora and other itching eruptions need not be considered, but as

Sulph. has the power of repressing constitutional eruptions when locally applied, as well as the power of destroying the acarus, it is best to use other means (e.g. , Oil of Lavender) for the latter purpose and give Sulph. or other indicated remedies internally.

The symptoms of latent psora are set forth in detail in Hahnemann's Chronic Diseases. They are for the most part almost exact reproductions of the symptoms of Sulph. But while Sulph. is the chief of anti-psorics, it is only one of many and Sulph. is in no way limited in its uses to cases of latent or declared psora.

The leading features of the drug's action, which are sure guides in any case. (1) A key to many of the Sulph. conditions is to be found in an irregular distribution of the circulation: flushes of heat, rush of blood to head, chest, heart, plethora from suddenly suppressed eruptions, hemorrhoids, discharges, heat and burning sensation of all parts or coldness, sweating of many parts.

These irregularities may go on to actual inflammation with effusions and to fever of intermittent or other types.

Another manifestation of this is found in the redness of orifices and parts near orifices: red ears, red nose, red eyelids and red borders round eyelids: brilliant red lips, bright red anus in children, red meatus of urethra, red vulva. The orifices are not only red and congested, but they are sore and hypersensitive as well, the passage of all discharges or excretions is painful.

(2) The other side of this feeling of fullness is a feeling to emptiness. There is no medicine which has this symptom in a more extreme degree than Sulph. and there is no single symptom that is of greater value to the homeopathic prescriber than "Faint, sinking, all-gone sensation at 11 a.m. " The time need not be exactly eleven, though that

is the most characteristic time. People who "must have something between breakfast and dinner-time" are generally benefited by Sulph.

This ravenous hunger at 11 a.m. is often associated with other Sulph. symptoms, as heat at vertex, dyspepsia, portal congestion, constipation with ineffectual urging, hemorrhoids, constipation alternating with diarrhea. When the dyspeptic gets food and relieves his hunger he begins to feel puffed up, feels heavy and sluggish and is low-spirited, he scarcely cares to live.

The dyspepsia of Sulph. is often the result of suppressed eruptions. It is well known that drunkenness "runs in families," and the underlying disease of drunkenness is often psora. Sulph. both causes and cures craving for beer and spirits.

Gallavardin cured many apparently hopeless alcoholics with Sulph. 1,000c. The "sinking, empty, all-gone sensation" is a common feature in the dyspepsia of alcoholics. Dyspepsia from farinaceous food. Cannot take milk, vomits it at once, sour vomit with undigested food. Voracious appetite is a frequent symptom of scrofula and scrofula and psora are frequently convertible terms.

The child grabs at all food offered to it as if starved to death. Defective assimilation, hungry yet emaciated.

PAGE 1646

Stopped catarrh, nose obstructed indoors, better out of doors. The child looks dried up, a little old man, skin hanging in folds, yellowish, wrinkled, flabby. Head large in proportion to body. Lymphatic glands enlarged.

Defective assimilation. When scrofula exists without particular symptoms Sulph. will develop them. Allied to scrofula is tuberculosis in connection with which many symptoms of Sulph. appear: marasmus with hunger at 11 a.m. , sore, red orifices, flushes of heat. In tuberculosis of the lungs a keynote is "body feels too hot." The patient must have windows open no matter how cold the weather may be.

(3) "Worse by heat" is another keynote of Sulph. and marks it out as the remedy in a large number of cases, the worse is most noticeable by warmth of the bed. Whenever a patient says he is all right until he gets warm in bed, Sulph. must be examined, it will generally cover the case. (In some cases stove heat relieves.) The cases of rheumatism and sciatica requiring Sulph. will generally have better morning and worse at night in bed.

(4) "Worse at night" is scarcely less characteristic. Sulph. is related to both the sun and the moon, which makes it one of the most important of periodics.

Lippe cured with "a single dose of Sulph. at new moon" a case of menorrhagia, patient had not been well since her last miscarriage.

Skinner gave to a man who had paresis of the lower limbs a single dose of Sulph. 100,000c with instructions to take it on a certain date (when the moon was full). The man recovered almost suddenly.

Cooper has had some important preserve them from fever in India and one, an officer, by means of it kept his regiment of sepoys in health when many others were in hospital. One writer treated nine cases with the pilules and arrested the fever in twenty-four hours.

One of the cases was a particularly obstinate one and had been pronounced by the doctors to be complicated with liver affection.

Quinine had been tried before to Sulph. cured. In a case of "Charges fever" of West Indies, which had lasted three months, Cooper ordered a Sulphur bath as well as the

Sulph. pilules. That single bath seemed to alter the whole condition from being an unhealthy, anemic, bilious-looking man, the patient rapidly became the picture of health.

Cooper recalls the fact that workers in the Sulphur mines, though in malarial districts, enjoy a complete immunity from intermittent fevers. The power of Sulph. in acute inflammatory conditions is allied to its action in intermittent fevers. Sulph. is the chronic of Acon. in the effects of chills and if Acon. does not promptly solve the difficulty, Sulph. will be required.

Sulph. is a remedy of such universal power that it may be misleading to speak of it as more related to one side than to another. Taken altogether there are more symptoms on the left side than the right. It acts strongly on the left side of the chest: "Sharp stitching pains through left lung to back, worse lying on back, worse by least motion," is characteristic.

In a case of left pleuro-pneumonia following a violent hemoptysis, Sulph. 30c rescued a patient of mine from a condition which seemed desperate. Sulph. acts on the whole respiratory tract from the nose to the lung tissues. It causes a condition often met with in scrofulous patients, nasal catarrh where the nose is stopped indoors and free out of doors. All the features of asthma are produced in the pathogenesis and Sulph. has the alternation between skin irritation and asthma often met with in asthmatics.

Sulph., when indicated, will cause absorption of effusions from pleuritis, hydrocephalus or synovial. Clarke have frequently cured ganglion of the wrist with Sulph. given on general indications. In the rheumatism of Sulph. the affection begins below and spreads upwards.

It is the remedy for periodical headaches, headaches occurring every week, every month. Sick-headaches.

PAGE 1647

The headaches are accompanied by red face and hot head, are better in warm room, at rest, worse in open air, worse from stooping. There is also a headache on coughing. Clarke has cured a severe occipital headache worse on coughing with Sulph. 30c.

Among the characteristics of Sulph. are: (1) Aversion to be washed, always worse after a bath. (2) Complaints that are always relapsing (menses, leucorrhoea, etc.), patient seems to get almost well when the disease returns again and again. (3) Congestions to single parts: eye, nose, chest, abdomen, ovaries, arms, legs or any organ of the body, marking the onset of tumors or malignant growths, at menopause.

(4) Chronic alcoholism, dropsy and other ailments of alcoholics, they reform but are continually relapsing. (5) Sensation of burning: on vertex and smarting in eyes of vesicles in mouth and dryness of throat. First right then left in stomach in rectum in anus and itching. Hemorrhoids. Scalding urine like fire.

Heat in chest rising to face and skin of whole body with hot flushes in spots below scapulae. Burning soles, must find a cool place for them at night.

(6) Hot head with cold feet. Lutze finds that Sulph. 1,000c will make feet that have been cold for years comfortably warm. (7) Cramp in calves and soles at night. (8) Hot flushes during day with weak, faint spells, passing off with a little moisture. (9) Diarrhea: after midnight, painless, driving out of bed early in morning, as if bowels were too weak to contain their contents.

(10) Constipation: Stools hard, dry, knotty, as if burnt, large, painful, child is afraid to have stool on account of pain or pain compels child to desist on first effort, alternating

with diarrhea. (11) Boils: coming in crops in various parts or a single boil is succeeded by another as soon as the first is healed.

(12) Skin: itching, voluptuous, scratching better, scratching causes burning, worse from heat of bed, soreness in folds.

(13) Skin disorders that have been treated by medicated soaps or creams, hemorrhoids that have been treated by ointments. (14) Nightly suffocative attacks, wants doors and windows open, becomes suddenly wide awake at night, drowsy in afternoon after sunset, wakefulness the whole night. (15) Happy dreams, wakes up singing. (16) Everything looks pretty which patient takes a fancy to, even rags seem beautiful.

(17) Ailments from the abuse of metals generally. (18) Offensive odor of body despite frequent washing. (19) Red nose worse by cold: the colder the redder. (20) Cutting, stabbing pain in right eye. (21) Poor breakfast eaters. (22) Worried by trifles. (23) White, frothy expectoration. (24) Empty sensation in head, heart, stomach, abdomen.

When well-selected remedies fail to act or act too short a time because of the patient's feeble reactive powers, Sulph. will often build up the vital powers of the patient to effect the cure.

It will clear the way by removing the psoric miasm to permit other similar remedies on their indications to cure the patient.

Compare

(1) Acon. - Sulph. often follows in acute diseases.

(2) Merc. and Calc., Lyc., Sep., Sars., Puls.

(3) Tannic acid - nasal hemorrhage, elongated uvula, gargle, constipation.

(4) Pyrarara - a fish caught in the Amazon, clinically used for various skin affections, leprosy, tuberculosis, syphilis, varicosities, etc.

(5) Meningitis, Apis.

(6) Early-morning diarrhea, Bry. (as soon as he moves), Nat-s. (with much flatus), Podo. (stools changeable, go on all day, though worse at noon, Sul. raw, sore anus),

(7) Defective reaction, Psor., Op., Carc.

(8) Hot Flashes at menopause, Lach., Sul-ac., Amyl., Kali-bi.

(9) Intermittent fever and neuralgia, Chin., Ars., Bapt.

(10) Ravenous hunger with heat at vertex, Calc., Phos.

(11) Tuberculosis, Bac., Calc., Tub., Phos.

(12) Itch, Merc., Sep., Caust. Dyspepsia, Nux-v., Sep.

(12) Pneumonia, restoration imperfect, Sang.

PAGE 1648

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon., Camph., Cham., Chin., Merc., Puls., Rhus, Sep., Thuj. Antidote to: Aco., Aloe., Chi., Iod., Merc., Nit-ac., Olean., Rhus, Sep., Thu., ailments from abuse of metals generally. Complementary: Aloe, Psor., Acon., Ars. Nux-v., Lyc., Sars., Sep., Puls. Follows well: Merc. Sulph. complements Rhus-t. in paralysis.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sulphur hydrogenisatum

(sulfuretted hydrogen)

Pharmacy

Sul-h. Sulfuretted Hydrogen. Sulphur Hydrogenisatum. Solution of the gas. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Sul-h. is a colorless inflammable gas, having a sweetish taste and an exceedingly fetid smell resembling rotten eggs. It is extremely poisonous when inhaled. It is evolved when animal or vegetable tissues containing Sulphur decays.

It also occurs in mineral springs, being liberated by the reduction of gypsum or other sulphates through the action of a microbe. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Sulph-hydrogen is one of the remedies which help "blood poisoning" especially when bad smells are encountered. Asphyxia, tetanus, delirium, low continued fever have been observed as resulting from the gas.

Clinical

Asphyxia. Asthma. Blood poisoning. Convulsions. Delirium. Fever. Headache. Mania. Tetanus. Typhoid fever.

Comments

J. Wigglesworth has recorded two cases of insanity, one certainly and both probably, due to inhaling the gas: R. H., 32, engine man at chemical works, had been kept at home with an attack of bronchitis for ten days. A few days after his return to work he became "gassed" (i.e. , accidentally inhaled Sul-h.).

This caused headache, stupor, prostration, compelling him to stay at home for a few days, when he became wildly delirious. He passed into a very excited state, shouting and gesticulating, said he was Jesus Christ.

He tried to bury his head in the floor and to raise his feet above his head. Three days later he was admitted to Rainhill Asylum and was there still very violent and excited, gesticulating and talking incoherently, chiefly on religious subjects. At the end of a month there was some improvement and he was discharged, recovered, five months after admission.

In the other case, that of a laborer at chemical works, Wigglesworth is not quite certain that Sul-h. was the poison inhaled. This patient was greatly excited, threw his arms about, shouted and laughed by turns, was excited and talkative. He remained permanently insane.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sulphur iodatum

(iodide of sulphur)

Pharmacy

Sul-i. Sulphur iodatum. Iodide of Sulphur. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration.

History

Sul-i. was proved by Kelsall on himself and some others. Hale has used it in "obstinate skin diseases, notably barber's itch, for which it is almost a specific." The provings indicate this in "pustular eruption on upper lip" and "erythema on chin."

Sul-i. is also useful, Hale says in large and painful suppurating acne. Obstinate skin affections, notably in barber's itch and acne. Weeping eczema. Hale used the 3x trituration. internally and applied a cerate of one or two grains of Sul-i. to an ounce of Cosmoline. Psoric, allergic constitutions. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

The marked features of Sul-i. are obstinate skin affections, painless enlargement of glands and infiltration of tissues with thickening and induration after inflammation. Weakness, as from the influenza.

Prostration and sensitive to everything. Faint and sick. Raw burning heat internally with external coldness. Acrid discharges. Single parts, fingers etc. turn white and insensible. Suppuration. Sul-i. favors reabsorption.

PAGE 1649

Clinical

Acne, punctata. allergies. Asthma. Barber's itch. Coryza. Ears, noises. Eczema, weeping. Gonorrhoea. Hay fever. Influenza. Kidneys, pain. Lichen planus. Lips, eruption. Parotid glands, hypertrophy. prostate disorders. Scalp, soreness. Spine, weakness. Stricture, urethral. Tongue, thickening. Tonsils, chronic hypertrophy.

Modalities

Better by expectoration. Better from cool air, standing, winter. Worse from exertion, even slight. Worse lying on right side. Worse before storms, night, stooping. Worse in morning, leaning forward, rising, ascending stairs.

Symptoms

MIND

Dread of exertion. Doubtful. Hurried, impatient, sad.

Abdomen

Mesenteric disease.

Eyes

Zigzag before vision.

Face

Acne. Suppurating pimples. Parotid hypertrophy after mumps.

Female

Irregular menses and a copious thick, burning, leucorrhoea worse before and after menses.

Food

Anorexia. Appetite increased in marasmus of children. Desire for acids.

Head

Headache better sundown. Hair seems erect.

Kidneys

Urine, scanty, purulent, brown sand in. Urine smells like raspberries. Stricture after gonorrhoea, painful urination, stream twisted. Burning at the end of penis, dull pain in prostate.

Limbs

Aching soreness below knees. Soles of feet ache, bum and sore, when standing.

Lungs

Breathing asthmatic, irregular, rattling and suffocative. Cough worse a.m. , spasmodic. Expectoration greenish, purulent, copious, viscid and yellow. Chest constricted, dropsy of pleura and eruptions on chest..

Male

Testes soft. Deficient erections. Prepuce cracked. Hydrocele of small boys.

Mouth

Raw, dry, wants to moisten it. Cold sores on lips. Teeth feel soft. Tongue is glazed, thickened after inflammation. Tongue thick. Parotid hypertrophied.

Rectum

Stubborn constipation. Bright yellow stools. Foul anal discharge.

Sensations

Hair feels as if erect. As if heat in heart. As if a band across forehead.

Skin

Moist eczema. Acne, suppurating. Barbers' itch. Lichen planus. Arms covered with itching rash. Hair feels as if erect. Itching on ears, nose and in urethra. Papular eruption on face. Boils on neck. Itching. Ulcers.

Stomach

Tremors in epigastrium on exertion.

Throat

Raw, dry, painful in swallowing. Uvula and tonsils enlarged and red. Swollen.

Vertigo

Vertigo worse stooping, binding of the hair, fasting, before and during menses.

Comments

Dr. Berlin treated with Sul-i. two cases of "weeping eczema" associated with varicose veins of the leg and pronounced itching. Also a child with eczema of arms. The keynote is: "dark red, swollen and sweeping eczematous surface which itches terribly." Sul-i. 3x trituration. was given.

Hansen mentions among the therapeutic uses of Sul-i. Thickness of tongue remaining after glossitis. Hypertrophy of parotids after parotiditis. Chronic hypertrophy of tonsils. Lichen planus, chronic and simple.

Bradford reports the following cases: (1) Burning at end of penis, dull pain in prostatic region, weakness across kidneys: frequent desire to urinate with slight flow, eats very little, does not go out of doors is much discouraged about himself. Sul-i. 3x cured.

(2) Violent attack of pain in kidney region with shootings down ureters, pain and weakness about kidneys, constant desire to urinate, urine thick and whitish with creamy sediment: Sul-i. 3x and 6x cured.

(3) Stricture after gonorrhoea, chordee, very painful urination, twisted stream. Yellow discharge: Sul-i. cured.

PAGE 1650

Compare

- (1) Band across forehead, Manc.
- (2) Difficult expectoration, Kali-bi.
- (3) Heat in heart, Lachn., Rhod.
- (4) Sleepy by day, restless at night, Staph.
- (5) Acne, Bell-p., Kali-br.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sulphur terebinthinum

(terebinthinated sulphur)

Pharmacy

Sul-ter. Terebinthinated Sulphur. Sulphur terebinthinum. One part of purified Sulphur is dissolved by heating in one hundred parts of Turpentine. Dilutions. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Sul. tereb. is referred to in the Hon. Robert Boyle's works. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

A Sul-ter. 1x dilution cured a most obstinate case of St. Vitus's dance and has often relieved pain in chronic rheumatic arthritis, (Cooper).

Clinical

Chorea. Chronic rheumatic arthritis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Sulphuricum acidum

(vitriol)

Pharmacy

Sul-ac. Sulphuricum acidum. Sulphuric acid. Vitriol. Dilution. Historical dose: All potencies, second to thirtieth potency. Sulphuric acid mixed with three parts of alcohol, five to fifteen drops three times daily for several weeks, has been successfully used to subdue the craving for liquor.

History

Vitriol of the Alchemists. Sul-ac., was a favorite remedy of the Middle Ages, being used extensively in dilution in the treatment of scrofulous, phagedenic, cancerous and venereal ulcers, as a gargle and mouth-wash for aphthae, ulceration of the gums and diphtheria. It was given as "Mineral Lemonade" in cases of lead poisoning This use Clarke has verified, giving water acidulated with the 3x.

The "Acid Soap" of Achard was prescribed as a dissolvent in scirrhus of the breast and nephritis, obstinate intermittent fevers, visceral obstructions, dropsy, jaundice, cachexia and "certain tumors of the feet."

Elixir of vitriol is a mixture of the Sulphuric acid, alcohol and water. It was a popular remedy for nervous weakness in women. Dippel, Haller and others each had an "Elixir," differing only in the proportions of the chief ingredients.

The elixirs were used in: Intermittent, putrid, malignant, contagious fevers, comatose and petechial fevers, scarlatina, confluent and malignant variola, dysentery, plague, leprosy, itch and other skin diseases, nocturnal emissions, suppression of menses and hemorrhoids, nephritis and gout, tuberculosis, chorea.

Grimmer states that patients needing this remedy are weak and exhausted. Yet mentally impatient and hurried and are prone to suffer from ulcerations both externally and internally, these ulcers readily tend to become gangrenous or cancerous.

Hemorrhages of dark blood from any of the orifices of the body are among the common complaints, hemorrhages from lungs, stomach, uterus and rectum frequently occur in the sickness of these patients. Inflammatory ulcerations and malignancy of the stomach occur in those who are chronic users of alcohol to excess.

PAGE 1651

Homeopathic

Sulphuric acid has the weakness or debility common to all acids. It is felt by the action of this one especially in digestive tract, giving a very relaxed feeling in the stomach.

Craving for alcoholic stimulants. It affects the blood and blood-vessels, causing hemorrhages, violent of thin, black blood from all the orifices. Veins (of feet) distended. Purpura hemorrhagica. Removes long lasting black and blue spots with soreness and stiffness of the part after trauma, follows Arnica.

Tremor and weakness, everything must be done in a hurry. Hot flushes, followed by perspiration with trembling. Tendency to gangrene following mechanical injuries.

Writer's cramp. Lead poisoning. Stomach pain and hypochlorhydria. Purpura hemorrhagica. Weakness is out of proportion to the disease from some deep seated dyscrasia. Trembling internal, wants to be held. Sour stomach.

Profuse acrid or stringy discharges. Parts feel stiff and tight. Pains increase gradually and end abruptly. As of a blunt plug being driven in. Great painfulness. Pains felt during sleep. Disappear on waking. Gnawing pains. Gangrene following mechanical injuries. Burning, darting pains. Shocks as from pain. Ulcers become red and blue and become painful. Writer's cramp.

Clinical

Acidity. Alcoholism. Alopecia. Aphthae. Backaches. Back, pain. Brain, concussions. Breath offensive. Bruises. Burns. Cancer. Cancrum oris. Chafing. Chilblains. Constipation. Corns. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dyspepsia. Erythema nodosum.

Esophagitis. Gangrene. Gastritis. Glossitis. Hair, loss. **Heart**burn. Hernia, inguinal.

Hiccough. Hot Flushing. Impotence. Infertility. Injuries, mechanical. Intermittents. Irritation. Lead, poisoning. Liver disorders. Menopausal. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Myopia. Nightmares. Paralysis. Perspiration, great. Pneumonia. Pregnancy, sickness. Purpura. Rheumatism. Scurvy. Spleen disorders. Tuberculosis. Ulcers. Uterus prolapse. Vagina, prolapsed. Varicose veins. Warts. Wounds. Writer's cramp.

Causations

Burns. Mechanical injuries. Falls. Bruises. Concussion of brain. Chafing. Surgical operations. Sprains. Wounds.

Constitutions

Is suited to: (1) Old people, especially women. (2) Light-haired people. (3) Pains at menopausal. (4) When some deep-seated dyscrasia prevails, the child is weak with no other symptoms. (5) Sour babies. Sul-ac. is suited to cases where the weakness is out of proportion to the disease. Weakness which seems to come from deep-seated dyscrasia.

Suited to toppers, old persons especially women in menopausal years, weak children with no other complaint. **Planets:** Mars, Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from warmth and lying on affected side. Rest relieves. Better from hot drinks, hands near head, moderate temperature. Worse from open air, alcohol. Cold aggravates, drinking cold water. Worse from injuries, surgical operations, sprains, concussion of brain. Worse from odor of coffee, menopausal. towards evening. Worse excessive heat or cold touch, pressure, lifting arms.

Symptoms

MIND

Must do everything in great hurry. Sullen, impatient, angry because things move so slowly. Fretful and irritable, over the slightest cause. Nervous fatigue and tendency to take fright. Vacillating and morose. Unwilling to answer questions, says yes or no with difficulty.

Constant crying or weeping. Seriousness alternating with buffoonery. No one pleases him.

Abdomen

Colic with sensation as if hernia would protrude. Feeling as if hernia would protrude, especially left side. Spleen enlarged, hard, painful, on coughing. Sinking sense in abdomen after stools.

Back

Weak feeling with dragging into the hips and small of back. Weakness of spine, cannot sit or stand. Large abscess on right side neck.

Chest

Great weakness in the chest with difficult speech.

Ears

Feeling as of a leaf lying before the ear. Tearing and shaking in right ear. Violent tickling. Rhythmical roaring in ears. Ringing of bells before ears. Humming in ears in evening.

Eyes

Intra-ocular hemorrhage, following trauma. Great chemosis of conjunctiva with aching and sharp pain. **Eyes**, smart, burn and lachrymation, while reading. Eyelids difficult to open. Feeling as of a lump in outer canthi, moves to inner canthi on closing eye and returns to outer on opening.

PAGE 1652

Face

Deathly pale or wrinkled. Feels as if the white of an egg had dried on it.

Female

Menses too early and too profuse. Distressing nightmares before menses or after menses. Erosion of cervix in the aged, easily bleeding. Flushes of heat, followed by sweat and a feeling of tremors all over the body during menopausal. Acrid, burning leucorrhoea often of bloody mucus. Gangrene of vagina after prolapse. Prolapse of vagina and uterus from weakness.

Food

Averse to smell of coffee. Craves brandy and fruits. Craving for alcohol. Desire for fresh food. Sweats after eating, especially warm food. Wine aggravates. Warm food causes sweat. Worse drinking cold water

Head

Concussion of brain where skin is cold, body bathed in cold sweat. Sensation as if brain was loose in forehead and falling from side to side. (Bell., Rhus-t.) Compressive pain in occiput, better by holding the hand near head. Thrust in right temple as if plug were pressed in. Electric like shocks in forehead, temples. Right-sided neuralgia, painful shocks, skin feels pinched. Pain of outer parts, as if there were subcutaneous ulceration, painful to touch. Hair, falls out, turns gray.

Kidneys

Pain in the bladder if urging for urinating is not attended to. Hematuria. Diabetes with lassitude, debility, despondency. Diminished secretion of urine. Slimy sediment in the urine.

Limbs

Cramp-like paralytic contraction in arms, hands. Fingers jerk while writing. Writers' cramp. Knees painfully weak. Ankles weak, cannot walk. Jerking of fingers during sleep. Jerking of the tendons.

Lungs

Respiration rapid. Bronchitis in children with short, teasing cough. Cough, then belchings or vomiting. Bloody expectoration during menopause. Larynx moves up and down violently and rapid motion of alae nasi during dyspnea better hanging down legs.

Mouth

Aphthae during protracted disease, especially in children with marasmus. Gums bleed easily. Offensive breath. Pyorrhoea. Destruction of teeth in diabetes mellitus. Bloody saliva from mouth. Ulcers spread rapidly.

Nose

Oozing of dark, thin blood worse odor of coffee of old people. Nosebleed in evening. Dry coryza with loss of smell and taste. Coryza: thin, lemon-colored discharge. Pimples on side of nose. Flow of water from nose.

Rectum

Diarrhea, fetid, black with sour odor of body and empty faint feeling in abdomen. Diarrhea, very foul, green, black or of hacked stools orange yellow from unripe fruit and oysters from least indigestion. Hemorrhoids with a oozing moisture. Hemorrhoids prevent stools. Rectum feels as if it has a big ball.

Sensations

As if brain were loose and falling from side to side. As if one side of head filled with smoke. As if a plug were thrust quickly into head. As from subcutaneous ulceration in scalp. As if white of egg had dried on face. As if skin of cheek and chin were pinched. As of want of elasticity of vocal organs. As if there were a lump in throat. As if menses would come on. As if hernia would protrude. As if rectum were torn to pieces during stool.

Skin

Bad effects from mechanical injuries with bruises and livid skin. Bed sores, abscesses. Ecchymosis. Petechiae. Purpura hemorrhagica. Livid, red, itching blotches. Hemorrhage of black blood from all outlets. Scars turn red and blue and become painful. Chilblains

with gangrenous tendency. Itching all over the body. Nodular urticaria. Carbuncles, boils and other staphylococcic and streptococcic infections.

Sleep

Retarded sleep and early waking. Sleepiness. Sleeplessness from mental excitement. Jerkings during sleep. Anxious dreams. Nightmares before menses.

PAGE 1653

Stomach

Weak, relaxed feeling at stomach worse after stools. **Heart** burn, sour belchings, sets teeth on edge. (Rob.) Drinks chill the stomach and rejected unless mixed with liquor. Relaxed feeling in stomach. Sour vomiting, hiccough of alcoholics, nausea with shivering. Coldness of stomach relieved by applied heat. Nausea with chilliness. Vomits mucous instead of food. Coughs, before vomiting during pregnancy.

Temperature

Hot flushes, then trembling or cold sweat worse after warm ingesta, worse upper parts, better motion. Drenching sweats. Disproportionate weakness during fevers like typhoid.

Throat

Sore. Stringy lemon-yellow mucous hangs from posterior sinuses in diphtheria. Looks white-washed. Liquids regurgitate, on swallowing. Larynx moves up and down violently.

Vertigo

Vertigo when sitting down, disappearing in the open air.

Comments

Hahnemann proved Sul-ac. and says that it has cured disorders characterized by: "tension in the eyelids in the morning, shortsightedness, hardness of hearing inguinal hernia, chronic looseness of the bowels, roughness in the throat, asthma, profuse menses, metrorrhagia, swelling of the feet, coldness of the feet".

Hahnemann's proving with homeopathic experience has confirmed many of the ancient uses of Sul-ac. and brought out characteristic indications. Weakness is a keynote to Sul-ac. The patient is weak and exhausted. Sul-ac. is suited to cases where the weakness is out of proportion to the disease. Weakness which seems to come from deep-seated dyscrasia. There is as well a sense of general internal trembling, as if trembling from head to foot, but without visible trembling.

Trauma is another indication for Sul-ac., it follows Arn. in bruises of soft parts, Con. In bruises of glands, Ruta. In bruises of bones. It also removes long-lasting black and blue spots with soreness and stiffness of the parts.

It is useful for inebriates who are "on their last legs," long after Nux-v. had ceased to help. Hering says the craving for liquor has been subdued by taking for two or four weeks, thrice daily, ten to fifteen drops of a mixture of one part of Sul-ac. With three parts of alcohol. The indications are: "Vomiting in morning, acidity in stomach, burning is esophagus and stomach, sour, acrid or foul belchings."

Sul-ac. has this characteristic: in spite of great thirst, water is not tolerated, unless qualified with alcohol it chills the stomach. This is a symptom with hydrogenoid patients. Sul-ac. has a keynote symptom in the mental sphere. Hurry Ñ hasty, quick, sullen impatient, angry because things move so slowly.

Like Sulph., Sul-ac. is periodic and has an important place in agues and periodic neuralgias.

Cooper with reason contends that many ague cases, supposed to have been cured with Chin-s., were really cured by the Sulphuric acid used in dissolving it.

"Moreover," says Cooper, "in all epidemic diseases influenza, cholera, small-pox, etc. Sul-ac. is often called for by the concomitant symptoms. In the neuralgia of influenza it has cured very severe pain over the whole left side of the head, face and neck, coming on from exposure to draft in the diarrheas of cholera times it certainly arrests mischief in the diarrheas of emaciated children it is often called for.

A chemist in Covent Garden used to use a lotion of Sulphuric acid, well diluted, for all the cases of itch that came before him and they were many. There is a keynote of Sul-ac. In respect to neuralgias which is of great service, the pains increase gradually and end abruptly, the most characteristic kind of pain is dull pressure as of a plug thrust in. There is external soreness and sensitiveness.

The hemorrhoids of Sul-ac. are external, sensitive to touch and accompanied by itching. Sul ac. is a great hemorrhagic, there is bleeding from every orifice, bleeding under skin (purpura).

PAGE 1654

The menses are too early too profuse and infertility may be a consequence of this, oozing of dark thin blood. Many sufferings of Sul-ac. seem to arise from the generative organs, especially of the female.

With Sul-ac. 30c, a dose every night, Clarke gave great help to a delicate woman who had nightmare, waking in a fright, before each menstrual period.

The local "weakness" of Sul-ac. may amount to prolapse of vagina and uterus.

Flushing is another feature (as at menopausal) and with the flushing there is sweating. Easy sweating is a note of Sul-ac. and the sweat affects mostly the upper part of the body. The body odor of Sul-ac. is sour and cannot be washed off. This is especially observed in

children. **Heart**burn with sour belchings that set the teeth on edge. Sul-ac.

Many symptoms appear on right side, but the left cheek and left parotid are most affected. Pain travels from left to right round hypochondria. Pains felt during sleep and disappearing on waking. Jerkings on falling asleep. Pain in bladder unless call to pass water is immediately attended to.

Compare

(1) Arn., Calen., Led., Sep., Calc.

Relations

Antidoted by: Puls. Antidote to: Lead poisoning. Complementary: Puls. Follows well: In injuries, Arn., Con., Ruta.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Sulphurosum acidum

(sulphur dioxide)

Pharmacy

Sulo-ac. Sulphurosum acidum. Sulphur dioxide. Sulphurous acid. Sulphurous anhydride. The remedy is obtained by dissolving sulphur dioxide in water. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 30c.

History

Sulphur dioxide is soluble in water, it produces an acid solution containing sulphurous acid. In this way, relatively weak solutions are obtained.

Sulphur dioxide irritates any mucous membrane with which it comes into contact and by becoming oxidized, it is transformed into sulphurous acid and then into sulfuric acid. Acting on the upper respiratory tract, it is known even to create retro-sternal constriction and phenomena such as anoxia ischemia and myocarditis.

Gutman carried out a clinical study and taking as a base the results obtained, he drew up a clinical symptomatology, (1968). Julian completed Gutman's description with reference to the symptom data which result from acute and chronic poisoning cases.

History

Some forty years ago, when the germ theory of disease in its present form was in its infancy, Dewar of Fife, conceived the idea that Sulphurous acid was an innocent and at the same time universal germ destroyer and consequently universal remedy.

His views met with cordial acceptance and inhalations of Sulphurous acid given off from burning Sulphur became the fashion. Dewar's method was simple.

A few red cinders were put in a kitchen shovel, this was placed in the center of a room and flowers of sulphur sprinkled thereon. In a very short time every person in the room was sneezing violently, coughing and wheezing and running at the eyes and nose. Dewar also used the ordinary solution and a spray. Wounds, sore nipples, bruises were also amenable to its local use. Erysipelas, a local application of equal parts of the acid and glycerine. **Planets:** Mars, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Sulo-ac. has been used for chilblains, chapped hands, diphtheria, scarlatina maligna, cold in the head influenza. Sensitivity to infections. Also, asthma, bronchitis, croup, clergyman's sore throat, chronic tuberculosis, typhoid fever.

Predisposition to pulmonary tuberculosis. Chronic, purulent hyper secretion of bronchial mucus in the young without dilatation of the bronchi. Need for fresh air, vertigo.

Irritation of the nose, pharynx and larynx. Dyspnea, wheezing, coughing and retro-sternal constriction. Pulmonary tumors. Dyspepsia with ptyalism and gastric acidity. Keratitis and conjunctivitis.

PAGE 1655

Clinical

Acne rosacea. Allergies. Colds. Constipation. Croup. Diphtheria. Eczema. Epidemics.

Favus. Hands, chapped. **Heart**burn. Infections. Influenza. Nipples, sore. Pityriasis versicolor. Stomatitis, ulcerative. Tuberculosis.

Symptoms

Chest

Angina pectoris. Constriction behind the sternum.

Eyes

Irritation of both conjunctivae and cornea. **Edema of the eyelids.** Tension of the artery of the retina. Change in the reaction of the pupil. Dacryocystitis. Blepharitis.

Conjunctivitis. Superficial epidemic spotted keratitis. Herpes of the cornea. Chronic glaucoma. Choroiditis.

Heart

Rapid pulse, cold sweating. Accentuation of the second pulmonary sound. Systolic pulsation in the pit of the stomach. Inflammation of the coronary arteries.

Limbs

Chilliness at the limbs.

Lungs

Feeling of suffocation and cyanosed face. Wheezing and rhonchi widespread in the chest. Expectoration of dirty-gray or bloodstained mucous. Bronchiectasis. Emphysema, asthma. Chronic pulmonary tuberculosis. Chronic bronchitis. Oppression, sneezing and spasmodic coughing.

Mouth

Ptyalism, gingivitis. Brownish stains on the teeth, especially on the incisors. Dental caries. Ptyalism in pregnant women.

Nose

Burning sensation in the nose and discharge of a viscous liquid. Muco-purulent rhinitis.

Nasal polyps.

Skin

Eruption of vesicles and edema. Brownish coloring of the skin. Eczematic eruption, very sensitive. Leucoderma. Urticaria.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Dyspepsia and hyperchlorhydria.

Temperature

Septic fevers of all kinds. Epidemic influenza, typhoid, Small-pox, plague, tuberculosis.

Throat

Burning sensation in the throat. Feeling of tightness around the throat. Lingering huskiness of voice. Scratching in the throat and chest.

Comments

Sulo-ac. doubtless shares the anti-septic properties of Sulph. The symptoms are from observations of the effects on workmen in mines from air contaminated with Sulo-ac. Milne sums up its virtues thus: "Anti-septic, disinfectant, a powerful deoxidizer and destroyer of vegetable life." As a gargle it is used in the strength of one to six. In parasitic skin disorders the B. P. solution is used and is effective.

Ringer says that ten to fifteen minims taken ten minutes before each meal will remedy heartburn in most instances.

It prevents flatulence and fermentations and that "the solution, either strong or diluted in varying proportions, speedily removes thrush."

This case touches a homeopathic characteristic of Sulo-ac. Ulcerative inflammation of the mouth. It has cured this in the potencies. The headache of Sul. ac. is better by vomiting.

C. Wootton tasted the acid with this result it at once stopped the mucous secretion of the bowels. The constipation was so severe that he was in misery for nine months, until he took Hydr., which cured. The use of Sulo-ac. as a hair-wash at a later time produced the same result.

PAGE 1656

Compare

- (1) Sulph. in ulcerated sore mouth, Nat-m., Caps., Sul-ac.
 (2) The effects on the back recorded by Hahnemann as from the fumes of burning Sulphur were antidoted by electricity.
 (3) Brom. - Persistent, excoriating cold in the head, huskiness worse in the evening, dry cough and attacks of suffocation.
 (4) Kali-i. - Streaming, burning excoriating cold in the head, violent cough and soapy, salty, greenish expectoration.
 (5) Tub. - Emaciation, varying pains, chronic swelling of the tonsils, palpitations, perspiration, very sensitive to the cold, coughing hoarseness.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hydr. (constipation).

SOURCES

Clarke. Julian.

Sumbulus moschatus

(musk-root)

Pharmacy

Sumb. Sumbul. Ferula sumbul. Musk root. Sumbulus moschatus. N. O. Umbelliferae. Tincture of the powdered root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

History

Sumbul, as its name, "Musk-root," implies, has an odor resembling that of musk. The resemblance is so close that Sumbul is used to adulterate musk. Sumb. was proved by Lembke, Cattell and others.

The symptoms are as like to those of Moschus as the physical resemblance would imply. Hysterical mood, easy fainting, nervous palpitation, are common to both. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sumb. is like Moschus it is the remedy for hysterical and nervous disorders. It affects heart causing nervous palpitations. The patient is nervous, irritable and sleepless.

Tendency to faint from slightest cause.

Sumb. has many hysterical and nervous symptoms and is of use in neuralgic disorders and anomalous, functional, cardiac disorders. Numbness on becoming cold. Numbness on left side. Insomnia of delirium tremens (fifteen drops of tincture). Sensation as if water dropped down spine. Asthma. A tissue remedy for sclerosed arteries.

Chorea, constant jerking of the head and limbs with protrusion of the tongue. As of a hot water flowing through part. Yellow tenacious discharges. Numbness, on becoming cold, on left side. Neuralgia. Early senility. Sclerosed arteries. Flushings, menopausal. The left side was more affected than the right.

Clinical

Acne. Asthma. Breasts, pains. Chorea. Diarrhea. Epilepsy. Fainting. **Heart**, disorders. Pneumonia. Hysteria. Neuralgias. Spermatorrhea. Throat, catarrh, spasms. Typhoid fever. Worms.

Modalities

Better from gentle motion, warmth. Worse from motion, menopausal, music, cold. Worse active exercise, left side. Worse after sitting. Worse by inspiration.

Worse by cold. Worse thinking of symptoms. Worse in morning. Music causes faintness.

Symptoms

MIND

Emotional and fidgety. Mistakes in writing and adding. Weeps and laughs by turns. Faintness from hearing music. Fear of becoming insane.

Abdomen

Full, distended and painful.

Back

Trickling along spine.

Breasts

Pulling like a string in right breast. Neuralgia around left breast and left hypochondriac region.

Face

As of a hair or cobweb on face. Neuralgia. Idiotic expression.

Female

Ovarian neuralgia. Abdomen full, distended and painful. Menopausal flushes. Sexual excitability. Screwing pain in left side of uterus.

Head

Dull in morning, clear in evening.

Heart

Nervous palpitations in hysterical subjects or at menopause, worse least exertion and thinking of it. As if heart beating in water. Neuralgia around left breast simulating angina pectoris. High blood pressure due to arteriosclerosis. Cardiac asthma. Aching in left arm, heavy, numb and weary. Pulse irregular.

Kidneys

Oily pellicle on surface of urine.

Limbs

Left arm, ache, heavy, numb, weary.

Lungs

Loses breath on any exertion. Asthma, cardiac, hysterical. Oppressed tightness in left chest, as if clogged.

Mouth

Tongue feels rough as if scraped.

Nose

Comedones. Tenacious yellow mucous from nose.

Sensations

Tongue as if scraped. Like a string pulling in right breast. Corkscrew pains in (left) uterus and appendages. Clogged sensation in left chest. As if heart beating in water.

PAGE 1657

Skin

Pale, cold. Internal itching.

Sleep

Dreams of falling of sex, followed by profuse sudden emission.

Stomach

Burning waterbrash. Belching of gas from stomach.

Throat

Choking constriction, constant swallowing, hysterical.

Spasm of pharyngeal muscles. Tenacious mucus in throat.

Comments

Hale gives the following indications for Sumb.: (1) Nasal and pharyngeal catarrh with nervousness, sleeplessness and tendency to spasms (especially in children), discharge of tenacious, yellow mucus. (2) Ascarides with bloated, drum-like abdomen and constipation, picking nose (cured with Sumb. 15c). (3) Oily pellicle in urine. (4) Pain in left uterine region.

(5) Asthma: catarrhal, spasmodic or cardiac. (6) Menopausal flushings. (7) Neuralgia: facial or ovarian in women of quick and lively nervous constitutions. (8) Neuralgia of the left hypochondrium, simulating angina pectoris with palpitation in nervous women. (9) Insomnia of chronic alcoholism.

Compare

(1) Asaf., Mosch.

(2) Mosch., Asaf., Melit., Med., Mez.

(3) Oily pellicle on urine, Sulph., Puls., Petr.

(4) Tenacious, yellow mucus, Hydr.

(5) Infra-breast pain, Act-r., Puls., Lil-t.

(6) Worse thinking of symptoms, Ox-ac., Pip. meth.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Castanea vesca

Sweet chestnut

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Sweet Chestnut. *Castanea sativa*. Flowering sprigs with both male and female flowers are boiled for half an hour. The water is strained and used as medicine. Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Sweet Chestnut belongs to the group of Despondency and Despair as classified by Bach. The other remedies in this group are Crab Apple, Oak, Willow, Star of Bethlehem, Elm, Pine and Larch. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sweet Chestnut treats states of apathy and anguish. This remedy can be of service during physical agony when suffering seems to be unbearable and gnaws at the will to live. Physical side effects of deep depression. Morbid preoccupation and depression (Mustard). The inner reserves of strength have been drained.

Severe and prolonged physical suffering can undermine inner fortitude and create a Sweet Chestnut state.

From this agony, as well as from other severe hardships which have created deep, existential doubt and despair, can arise the suicidal wish, the ultimate wish to escape the unbearable state.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Sweet Chestnut state, the mind is stretched to its limits. Anguish. The torture reaches deep into the self, creating apathy, faithlessness, nihilism and despair. Religious despair with loss of faith. The "dark night of the soul".

A morbid preoccupation with death. After a loved one has died, some people are in need of this remedy. They cannot accept nothingness where once was life.

This remedy can also be indicated in a person free of anguish, but nonetheless suffering from lack of aspirations and meaningful purpose to the point of nihilism and negation of life's value. The perceptive focus in the Sweet Chestnut state is narrowed and imprisoned in the dark, nihilistic side of life.

This remedy is used for the treatment of depressive disorders (Mustard), especially when suicide is threatened and there is deep-seated despair.

PAGE 1658

The drained inner self is rather void of emotional life, as in darkness. Despair and despondency weigh heavily. For this reason, death may seem the only way out of a hopeless, empty situation. A sense of meaninglessness of life may lead to carelessness of attitude and despair.

SOURCES

Bach.

Bacillus sycoccus (paterson)

Pharmacy

Syc. Sycotic bacillus. A Bowel nosode. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Sycotic co. from non-lactose fermenting cocci of intestinal tract.

Homeopathic

The Syc. keynote here is irritation, particularly in relation to mucous membranes. Its value in all catarrhal states of the respiratory tract, the bladder and the vagina, asthma, sinusitis. Bedwetting, cystitis, vulvo-vaginitis, leucorrhea, albuminuria, gastroenteritis.

Stools are excoriating, loose and offensive with urgent call to stool on rising. Cough occurs about 2 a.m. and is worse from change of atmosphere and symptoms generally are worse from damp. Of value in warty growths, enlarged lymphoid tissue of tonsils and adenoids, gland and the irritation of synovial linings in rheumatism, meningeal irritation, convulsions.

This nosode is very rich in mental symptoms, which are very similar to Gaertner Co. The element of fear is outstanding, but there is additional factor of irritation. This may be manifested by outbursts of temper, suggestive of remedy Lycopodium, is often complementary to this nosode. Mostly cold sensitive.

Clinical

Allergies, food. Alopecia. Amenorrhea. Anemia. Arthritis. Asthma. Backaches. Bedwetting. Conjunctivitis. Dysmenorrhea. Enteroptosis. Fibrositis. Headaches. Indigestion. Leucorrhea. Neuritis. Otorrhea. Sebaceous cysts. Warts.

Constitutions

The patients are pale, sallow, flabby and soft with long eyelashes, (Tub.) and sweat of the head. **Planets:** Venus.

Modalities

Worse from change of atmosphere. Worse from damp.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, tense. Cross, restless, weepy, depressed, shy, sensitive, fussy. Exhausted. Bites nails. Nervous irritability, quick tempered, outbursts of temper from resentment. Fears of dark and of being left alone, fear of animals and dogs.

Abdomen

Distended colon. Enteroptosis. Abdomen distended. Chronic irritation of whole digestive tract. Acute or chronic gastro-enteritis in the child.

Back

Backache, severe. Fibrositis, myositis. Stiff all over. Neuritis of head and neck. Sebaceous cyst back. Lumbo-sacral pain. Pain sacral-iliac joints. Hips stiff.

Blood

Anemia and hydremia.

Chest

Pleurisy. Intercostal neuralgia. Pleurodynia. Fibrositis of chest wall. Sudden pain at the base of right lung. Pain in left shoulder blade.

Ears

Deafness. Otorrhea. Excessive formation of wax. Itching of meatus. Cracks under ears.

Eyes

Conjunctivitis. Tarsal cysts. Photophobia, hemiopia. Pain in eyeballs. Vitreous opacities. Blinking of eyelids.

Face

Puffy in morning, especially under eyes. Acne rosacea. Erythema. Vesicular eruption on cheeks. Malignant growth right cheek. Facial neuralgia. Hair on face and upper lip. Twitching facial muscles.

Female

Amenorrhea. Uterine polyps. Leucorrhea profuse and bland. The vaginal discharge is offensive and fishy. Pruritis vulvae, vulvo-vaginitis, balanitis, ovarian cyst. Pain in left ovary at menstrual period. Genital warts and herpes. Metrorrhagia. Menorrhagia. Dysmenorrhea.

Food

Desires butter, fat, cheese, sweets, milk and salt. Aversion to egg, fat, milk, milk pudding, cream, salt, sugar, vegetables, tea, vinegar, cheese, meat, bread, potato and tomato. Aggravated by egg, nausea, vomiting, bilious attack and hay fever. Thought of egg in morning produces nausea. Upset by fat, onion and oranges Averse to breakfast. Nausea with smell of cooking.

Head

Irritation of meninges, sub-acute or chronic. Headache from infection of sinuses. Headache on left side. Throbbing better heat and rest, worse noise. Frontal congestive headache which lasts for many days.

Sick headache worse at menstrual period. Sweating of head at night. Alopecia. Painful dry scaly spots. Premature gray hair.

Kidneys

Irritation of mucous membranes from kidney to urethra. Albuminuria. Nephritis, pyelitis, nephrosis, cystitis. Frequency and urgency. Urine corrosive. Urinary tantrums. Kidney pain.

Limbs

Fibrositis, shoulders. Muscular rheumatism of arms. Arthritis fingers: pain generally better dry day and hot water. Fingers deformed, nodules on fingers. Fingers go dead, numb with spasm of the fingers. Prickly feeling in hands. Nails brittle. Rheumatism of knees. Ankles swollen and stiff. Soles of feet painful. Feet swollen at night. Big toe joint painful. Fidgety feet at night in bed. Feet and legs painful when walking as if walking on loose cobble stones. Feet and legs painful at night. Pes planus.

Lungs

Asthma and bronchitis, worse with damp and frost and better at the sea side. Wheeze and coughing at 2-3 a.m. Irritable cough of croupy nature at night. The Sycotic child waken at 2 a.m. with a cough of croupy nature. Cough until sick. Frequent bronchial colds. Bronchitis in winter. Chronic spasmodic persisting cough. Cough with tough sputum. Tracheitis.

Male

Impotency. Genital warts and herpes.

Mouth

Lips dry and cracked. Cracks in angles of mouth. Tongue sore, scalded, dry, fissured, furred. Herpes of mouth. Ulcers in mouth. Deep ulcers on tongue. Tongue dry, sticks to roof of mouth. Warts on tongue. Bad taste, sense of taste lost Pins and needle sensation on tongue. Salivation increased.

Neck

Fibrositis—neck, shoulders and back.

Nose

Nasal catarrh. Post nasal catarrh. Turbinates congested, sinus infection. Nose dry, crusting and burning. Polyps. Cracks in angles of nose. Nosebleed. Sense of smell lost. Hay fever. Vasomotor rhinorrhea.

Rectum

Distended feeling in rectum. Splinter pain. Prolapse. Anal warts. Constipation or looseness. Urgent call to stool as soon as rising out of bed. Loose offensive stool, excoriating (Med.). Liquid motion after every meal. Stool pale, crumbly, bad odor.

Skin

Sallow and oily skin. Warts large, flat and rugged. Impetigo. Cracks on finger tips. Cracks on heels. Nails brittle. Palmar dermatitis. Eczema on back of hands. Varicose eczema of ankles. Toe nails painful and brittle. Chilblains on feet. Paronychia. Herpes on face, neck and chest. Herpes groin. Varicellar eruption of limbs since immunization. Intertrigo breasts. Eczema of face in infants.

Sleep

Restless sleep. Night terrors. Nightmares. Perspiration of head and body during sleep. Insomnia. Wakes 2 to 3 a.m. Wheeze or cough. Can't sleep until 3 a.m. Dreams of dead bodies.

Stomach

Nausea. Anorexia. Burning pain in stomach. Eructation acid, bilious attacks. Pain and distention in the epigastrium. Flatulence. Nocturnal vomiting must empty stomach. Acidosis attacks. Nausea or sickness after eating eggs (Ferrum Met).

Throat

Goiter. Glands enlarged. Fibrositis neck and throat. Overgrowth of tonsils and adenoids and enlargement of glands. Tonsillitis, cheesy masses from tonsil. Quinsy. Throat feels raw, scorched, dry. Profuse mucus from throat in morning. Swallowing difficult, chokes easily.

PAGE 1660

Comments

This organism of the intestinal tract is related morphologically and clinically to the gonococcus bacteria. Hahnemann related what he called "the Sycotic Miasm" to the disease, gonorrhea, but this disease is only one form of catarrhal infection of the mucous membrane of the urinary tract.

The typical skin eruption of Syc. is warty growth. There are many non gonorrheal organisms associated with the symptom picture of "

Catarrh" and according to Dr. John Paterson the miasm "Sycosis" may be considered synonymous with "Catarrh". Gonorrhea is an infection of mucous membrane, but catarrhal manifestations (sycotic) are not at all due to gonorrheal infection.

Syc. 200c in nosebleeds of long standing in a girl without any apparent reasons, cured completely with a few doses at long intervals.

The exanthema of chicken pox has an effective remedy in Syc. Chronic and recurring cystitis. These patients have often had repeated courses of antibiotics which clear up the infection for a short time, only to relapse in a month or two. Usually they require other remedies in addition, particularly a constitutional prescription, but intercurrent doses of Syc. can be of great help.

Human "flu", cat "flu", foul pest, foot and mouth disease and canine distemper are all the signs of Syc. Convulsions, meningitis or epileptic forms of seizures are to be found in the clinical picture and also chorea, though less frequently than in Dysentery Co. (Griggs)

Compare

(1) The related sycotic remedies are Thuja, Nitric Acid, Nat-s. and Bacillinum. (2) Vesicular type of rash related to Ant-t., Rhus-t., Bacillinum and Thuja.

SOURCES

Bach. Paterson.

Symphoricarpus racemosus

(snowberry)

Pharmacy

Sym-r. Symphoricarpus racemosus. Snowberry. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Tincture of fresh ripe berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 2c to 200c.

Herbal

Prof. S. Burdick investigated the medicinal properties of many plants hitherto unused by the profession, among others chanced to be the snowberry or *Symphoricarpos racemosa*.

He gave some of the drug to the first prover, an intelligent lady, who on feeling the marked nausea, which it soon produced, exclaimed: "Doctor, this is precisely like the morning sickness I always experienced during pregnancy."

Dr. Burdick became more interested, repeated the experiment with other provers, obtained almost uniform results, viz., a feeling varying from qualmsiness to intense vomiting. It was given to female provers only and merely tested far enough to verify that symptom.

Upon this clue Dr. Burdick gave it in the higher potencies to patients suffering from the vomiting of pregnancy with most satisfactory results. Indeed after a trial of many years, he has found it so far superior to other remedies that he now relies on it altogether with rarely any but entirely satisfactory results. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Sym-r. is highly recommended for the persistent vomiting of pregnancy. Morning sickness. Nausea, worse from any motion. Nausea during menstruation. Averse to all food, better when lying on the back. Constipation. Gastric disturbances, fickle appetite, nausea, waterbrash, bitter taste. Smell and thought of food repugnant.

Clinical

Morning sickness. Nausea.

Comments

Burdick mentioned the drug in his course of lectures, so Moaffat bore it in mind waiting for a test case. Soon that came in the person of a young lady three months advanced in her first pregnancy.

PAGE 1661

She was suffering from a deathly nausea with vomiting and retching so prolonged and violent as to produce hematemesis. The smell or thought of food was repugnant in the extreme. An examination disclosed no malposition or apparent cause for the trouble, so he procured some Sym-r. 200c from Dr. Burdick and gave her one dose in the midst of a violent paroxysm. In a few minutes she stopped vomiting and said she felt soothed and quieted all over.

In half an hour the nausea began again, but a few pellets checked it promptly and she fell asleep. Once during the night she awoke distressed and took a dose, but slept again quite soon.

For a month or so she felt very well until after over-exerting herself she became nauseated once more, but it was promptly checked, nor did it return during her pregnancy.

The indications have been observed in cases of pregnancy with a feeling of qualmsiness with indifference to food. In more severe cases like the above, there is a deathly nausea, the vomiting is continuous violent retching, but it covers every graduation between these extremes. It does not seem to be confined to any particular morning aggravation, a prominent symptom is the disgust at the sight, smell or thought of food.

One case the patient was comparatively comfortable while lying on the back, but would be nauseated by the slightest motion of the arms, particularly raising them. The case was completely relieved by a few doses. And so the cases might be multiplied.

Thinking that if the irritation of pregnancy were thus subdued, that of menstruation might be as well in such cases of nausea or vomiting just before during or after menses with admirable results.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Symphytum officinale

(comfrey)

Pharmacy

Symph. Comfrey. Knitbone. *Symphytum officinale*. Healing Herb. N. O. Boraginaceae. Tincture of fresh root-stock collected before flowering and in autumn. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies. Tincture, externally as a dressing for sores and ulcers and itching of anus.

History

Symphytum has not received its names for nothing. *Consolida* is one of them and "Comfrey" is derived from *Confirmare*.

The glutinous juice of the root seems, according to Gerarde to have given the key to its action as a vulnerary. *Symphytum* may be considered the orthopedic specific of herbal medicine.

Common name, Knit-bone or Bone-set gives the indication for this remedy. The root contains a crystalline solid, that stimulates the growth of bone cells and epithelium on ulcerated surfaces.

"The roots of Comfrey stamped and the juice drunk with wine, help those that spit blood and heal all inward wounds and bursting. The same bruised and laid to in manner of a plaster, do heal all fresh and green wounds and are so glutinous, that it will solder and glue together meat that is chopped in pieces, seething in a pot and make it in one lump" (Gerarde).

Gerarde adds to the uses of *Symph.* quoted from him above that it eases pains in the back from violent motion as wrestling or from excessive sexual indulgence, even when spermatorrhea has been induced thereby. Arn. has an analogous use.

Peter Squire gives as the medicinal properties of *Symphytum*: "Astringent, mucilaginous, glutinous, useful to form cases for injured limbs. The black rind of the root is scraped off and the mucilaginous root is then scraped carefully into a nice even pulp.

This spread upon cambric or old muslin in wrapped round the limb and bandaged over, it shortly stiffens and forms a casing superior to starch, giving support and strength to the part."

PAGE 1662

Peter Squire knew a bone-setter who practiced fifty years ago and rendered himself famous for setting compound fractures with this root, which he kept secret and he never removed the bandage after the first dressing until the limb was well.

Sir Wm. Thomson of Dublin relates a case of malignant tumor of the face which had extended to the nose. Microscopical examination proved it to be round-celled sarcoma.

The patient, a man, was advice was refused at the time and was repeated by Felix Semon, who saw the man later. After still further delay Thomson performed the operation in the month of May, 1896.

A month later the growth began to show again increased rapidly, closed the right eye, was blue, tense, firm, lobulated, but did not break. Thomson declined to operate again. Early in October the man walked into Thomson's study well: "The tumor had completely disappeared from the face and I could not identify any trace of it in the mouth." The man had applied poultices of Comfrey root and the swelling disappeared. **Planets:** Saturn, Mars.

Homeopathic

Symph. is a bone remedy. It may be administered internally in the treatment of gastric and duodenal ulcers. Also in stomach pain and externally in anal itching. Injuries to bones, ligaments, joints, tendons and the periosteum. Acts on joints generally. Neuralgia of knee.

Symph. is of great use in wounds penetrating to perineum and bones and in non-union of fractures, irritable stump after amputation, irritable bone at point of fracture. Psoas abscess. Pricking pain and soreness of periosteum.

Injuries to bones, cartilages, periosteum with excessive pain. Painful old injuries. Fractures, broken bones. Pricking, stitching pains, remaining after wound is healed, worse touch. Non-union of fractures. Penetrating wounds to perineum. Deficient callus. Affects the joints. Arthralgia of knee.

External application disposes the swelling, due to injury or other growths. Psoas abscess. Sarcoma. Irritable stump after operations.

Bruises, sprains and inflammation of bones, diseased spinous processes. Psoas abscess. Facilitates union of fractured bones and lessens peculiar pricking pain, favors production of callous. Pricking, sticking, jagging pains. Sore breasts.

Clinical

Abscess. Backache. Bone, cancer. Bone fractures. Breasts, sore. **Eyes** injuries. Glands, enlarged. Gunshot wounds. Hernia. Menses, suppressed. Periosteum, painful. Psoas abscess. Sexual excess. Sprains. Stump, irritable. Wounds.

Causations

Broken bones. Injures to eye, bone, periosteum. Falls. Blows from blunt instruments. Sexual excess.

Modalities

Worse from injuries. Worse sexual excess. Worse by touch. Sitting causes pain about navel. Stooping causes weight in forehead. Walking causes pain opposite spleen.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pains across epigastrium from one side to other, when sitting, worse about navel, griping pain.

Back

Backaches from excessive sexual indulgence or from wrestling from violent motion. Decay of vertebrae. Pain in back from a fall. Pott's disease from fall. Much used among herbalists in caries of spinal and other bones.

Breasts

Sore breasts.

Ears

Cannot hear well, feels as if ears were stopped up. Inflamed ears.

Eyes

Injuries to the eyes from blunt instruments, blows, knock, eyelids spasmodically closed.

Face

Injuries to face. Malignant tumor of right antrum. Inflammation of inferior maxillary bone, hard, red swelling.

Female

Menses stopped. Leucorrhea.

Head

Headache in occiput in top of head in forehead, changing places. Pain comes down bone of nose. Inflammation of inferior maxillary bone, hard, red, swelling.

Kidneys

Structure of urethra.

PAGE 1663

Limbs

Psoas abscess.

Male

Testicles become painful and tender and prevent walking. Backache from excessive sexual indulgence with spermatorrhea.

Nose

Pain comes down bone of nose and sometimes down both sides of nose.

Rectum

Dysentery. Inflamed and bleeding hemorrhoids.

Sensations

As if upper lid passed over an elevation on closing eye. As if ears were stopped up.

Skin

Cold.

Stomach

Ulcers of the stomach. Pain about navel worse sitting.

Comments

Comfrey's therapeutic history is rich in amazing clinical cures of round cell sarcoma of the antrum and many cases of bone cancer. It seems to have special curative action on the periosteum and bony structures, facilitating the formation of callus in fractures, bringing about union even in compound fractures and in cases of slow, delayed union.

It has been curative in injuries to the eyeball by blows etc. and follows Arnica in such cases, also in injuries and bruising of the testicles. Backaches after strains and from sexual excesses.

Pott's disease, psoriasis and abscesses from a fall have found this a helpful remedy. One case of inguinal hernia has been cured with the topical application of the tincture of the root.

H. C. Allen refers to the following indications for *Symph.* given by Lippe: (1) When the bone or periosteum has been injured and the soft parts have recovered from the bruised

soreness under Arn., the remaining pain and soreness of periosteum may be promptly relieved by Symph.

(2) In traumatic injuries of bone or periosteum (as from a snowball or anything else on the face), Symph. was the only remedy Lippe has seen efficient. He cured many cases after others had used Arn. and failed.

Allen also gives the following cure reported by Fowler: Mrs. J. stepped on the edge of a scantling, which rolled and she turned her ankle. In a few minutes the ankle began to swell and become painful, pain increasing rapidly, so that in hour or two patient was in great agony. She declared her leg was broken, she "could feel the rough ends of the broken bones jagging into the flesh."

She could not bear any one to approach her for fear of being hurt. No discoloration whatever. Symph. promptly relieved, so that she went about her usual duties in forty-eight hours.

Allen regards pricking pain as a guiding symptom. Next to bone injuries in importance are injuries to the ball of the eye, as distinguished from injuries to the soft parts around. "I have long since ceased to use Arn. in injuries of the globe of the eye, Symph. having given such prompt and permanent relief" (H. C. Allen).

Croserio was one of the first to use Symph. in the potencies for fractures. "Injuries of the bones are healed most promptly with Symph. 30c internally, once a day." Wells gives these cases of his own:

(1) Boy, 14, broke bone of forearm at junction of middle and lower thirds, two years before. Had twice repeated the fracture by slight falls. Ends now slightly movable on each other, arm of little use. Three doses of Symph. ? made a perfect cure and the boy became robust and much better in health than he had ever been before.

(2) Boy, 8, fractured humerus near junction of condyles and shaft. Arn. 30c immediately arrested the spasmodic jerks of muscles of injured arm. Arn. was continued three days, by which time all traumatic fever had subsided.

Symph. 3c, one drop in half a tumbler of water, a teaspoonful morning and evening. The splints were removed the ninth day and the bone found consolidated. The cure was entirely without pain.

PAGE 1664

F. H. Brett cured himself of inguinal rupture by rubbing the part with tincture of the root. On another occasion a blow on the lower part of the back from a fall resulted in a secondary affection of the spine in the mid-dorsal region, a protuberance as if from a light dislocation appearing at the spot. Again Symph. was applied. The tenderness at the point subsided after three applications and in a few days the protuberance disappeared.

Brett mentions a case he had heard of: A diseased arm which had begun to mortify was dressed with a poultice of Comfrey root and this "drew off the mortified substance. The arm became sound again."

Cooper gives this experience of a patient of his: Just before her marriage she had a dangerous attack of scarlatina, leaving abscesses on both sides of the neck and great internal swelling, so that she could swallow only liquids and that with great difficulty. The external swelling extended from ear to chin and was hard and very painful.

Poultices of Comfrey root were applied. The pain was immediately relieved and her abscesses decreased rapidly until they were entirely absorbed without external opening so far as the patient could remark.

Compare

(1) Arn., Bry., Calc-p. - fractures.

(2) injuries, Arn., soft parts, Symph., hard, Arn., sore, bruised lame, Symph., pricking, stitching, jagging pains.

(3) Calen., Fl-ac., Hep., Sil., Staph., Led., Rhus-t., Hyper.

(4) Effects of sexual excess, Arn.

(5) Calc., Calc-f.

Relations

Follows well: Arn. - for pricking pains and after the bruising of the soft parts is healed. Antidote to Canth. (Green's Herbal).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Syphilinum

(syphilis nosode)

Pharmacy

Syph. Syphilinum. Syphilis nosode. Lueticum. Historical dose: All potencies, The higher potencies and in infrequent doses.

History

The nosode of syphilis is mainly used on the general symptomatology with the family and personal history of the patient. Its nightly aggravation of complaints with extreme mental and physical restlessness together with its intense irritability, are striking indications for its use.

The nosode is frequently used to great advantage as intercurrent remedy in the course of treatment in chronic disease, prior to or following the apparently indicated remedy when the patient's response to that remedy is feebly or nil.

Homeopathic

Syph. has been used in cancer, tuberculosis, severe types of neuro-arthritis, mental disturbances or various forms of paralysis. It is useful in chronic cases when the reaction is poor and indicated remedy gives partial relief. Especially when there is hereditary tendency to alcoholism or a syphilitic miasm.

Syph. affects the nerves, mucous membranes and bones. Syphilitic disorders. Utter prostration and debility in the morning. Shifting rheumatic pains. Chronic eruptions and rheumatism. Ichthyosis. Pains from darkness to daylight, decrease and increase gradually. Ulceration of mouth, nose, genitals, skin. Succession of abscesses.

Great weakness with very few symptoms or utter prostration and debility in the morning, on waking. Ulcerations, stubborn. Dwarfed, shriveled up, old looking babies and children, bald head, pouting lips and big belly. Foul odor of the body.

Violent or linear pains. Succession of abscesses. Foul or green pus. Knots in muscles. Pains or other conditions worse and better gradually.

Crying infants, who begin crying immediately after birth. Slowly advancing hemiplegia. As of hot water in blood vessels. Bones, sore, decay, curvature. Exostoses. Glands enlarged. Hodgkin's disease. Pains in bones. Epilepsy worse after menses. Fetid discharges. Persistent pains in any part of the body. Cold pains.

Clinical

Abscess. Alcoholism. Anus, fissures. Aphasia. Asthma. Bone, disorders. Breasts, sensitive. Bubo. Constipation. Deafness. Deltoid rheumatism. Dentition. Diplopia. Dysmenorrhea. Epilepsy. Headache, syphilitic. Hoarseness, before menses. Insomnia. Iritis.

Leucorrhoea infantile. Mouth, ulcerated. Myopia. Neuralgia. Night-sweats. Ophthalmia. Otorrhea. Ovaries disorders. Ozaena. Pemphigus. Psoas abscess. Ptosis. Rectum, stricture. Rheumatism. Sciatic pain. Sleeplessness. Spine, decay. Strabismus. Stricture. Sunstroke. Syphilis. Teeth, decay. Throat, ulcerated. Tibia, pains. Tongue, cracked, ulcerated. Ulcers. Whitlow.

PAGE 1665

Causations

Sun. Syphilis. Damp weather. Thunderstorms.

Constitutions

Syphilitic constitutions. **Planets:** Mercury.

Modalities

Better inland and mountains during day, continued or slow motion. Better from changing positions, high altitudes, applied heat during day. Worse at night, from sundown to sunrise, damp, extreme heat or cold. Worse full moon during thunderstorms. Worse in any position, motion, raising arms laterally, squatting. Worse winter, summer, seashore, protruding tongue.

Symptoms

MIND

Aversion to company. Sad and lamenting. Hopeless, despairs of recovery. Antisocial. Apathetic. Horrid depression. Impulse to wash hands. Nightly delirium. Fears the night and the suffering from exhaustion on awakening. Cross, irritable, peevish. Loss of memory, but remembers everything previous to his disease. Feels as if going insane or being paralyzed. Very nervous, laughs or weeps without cause. Does not want to be soothed. Syphilitic insanity.

Abdomen

Pain or distress deep in abdomen as if in omentum. Feeling of heat internally in hypogastric region. Pain in right groin followed by swelling of glands. Large painless bubo in right groin opened and discharged freely. Inguinal bubo.

Back

Neck feels short. Pain in the back in the region of kidney worse after urinating. Pain at coccyx with sensation as if it is swollen worse sitting.

Breasts

Sensitive to touch, feel sore during menses and other times.

Chest

Soreness of chest. Rattling in chest and throat. Oppression of chest to such an extent as almost to arrest breathing. Sensation of pressure under upper part of sternum.

Ears

Deafness without any obvious cause, nervous with cachexia. Calcareous deposit on tympanum. Abscess of the middle ear. Decay of ossicles in ear of syphilitic origin.

Eyes

Lids swollen. Amaurosis, atrophy of optic nerve. Spots on cornea. Chronic, recurrent, inflammation of cornea. Successive crops of phlyctenules and abrasions of epithelial layer of cornea. Photophobia, and **profuse lachrymation.** Pain intense at night. Ptosis. Ophthalmia, neonatorum. Glimmering vision. Vertical diplopia. Feeling of cold air blowing on eye. (Fl-ac.) Squint. Tubercular iritis. Diplopia, one image seen below the other.

Face

Pale, wrinkled, old looking. Twitching of muscles. Pain over eyes (right) worse protruding tongue. Paralysis of one side with difficult speech, mastication and twitching of eyes, lids.

Female

Menses having putrid meat-like odor. Yellow offensive, acrid leucorrhea so profuse, it soaks through napkins and runs to the heels with ovarian pain with itching of the genitals. Leucorrhea profuse, thin, watery, acrid with sharp, knife-like pain in ovaries. Habitual abortion. Ulcers on labia. Ulcers on the vulva with ovarian pain, sensitive to touch. Cutting pain in ovary during sex, at the moment of orgasm.

PAGE 1666

Food

Capricious appetite. Craves alcoholic liquors. Aversion to meat. Total loss of appetite for months. No food agrees or satisfies him.

Head

Stupefying headaches. Pain in bones of head. Deep crushing head pains across the base of temples. Linear pains from temples across or from eyes backward, cause sleeplessness and delirium at night. Beats head against the wall. Feels pulled back. Cerebral softening. Top of head feels as if coming off. Falling of the hair. Tubercles all over the scalp.

Heart

Pain from base to apex of heart. Large soft pulse. As if hot water flowing in the veins. Sharp pains in heart at night from base to apex (Med. has reverse). Valvular disease of heart.

Kidneys

Urine frothy, scanty, yellow. Nocturnal bedwetting. Passes urine better while standing. Urinates only once a day but profuse.

Limbs

Rheumatism of shoulder joint, at insertion of deltoid, worse from raising arm laterally or in front. Muscles contracted in hard knots. Itching eruptions about elbows. Always washing the hands. Affections of middle fingers. Bones pain as if sawed. Bilateral exostoses sore and painful. Shin bones painful better pouring cold water on them. Osteosarcoma in center of tibia. Sciatica, worse at night, better about daybreak. Cold pain in legs. Indolent ulcers. Redness and rawness between toes (Sil.) Soles painful with feeling of contraction worse standing on them. Cannot sit on low chair or squat.

Lungs

Chronic asthma, worse in summer during thunderstorms, at night, humid weather. Asthma with wheezing and rattling. (Ant-t.) Cough dry worse lying on right side, worse at night, windpipe sensitive to touch. (Lach.) Sharp pains from base of heart to apex at night.

Male

Nodular formation in testes, spermatic cord and scrotum. Chancres. Aching of genitals, cannot sit still.

Mouth

Ulcers smart and burn. Putrid taste, before epileptic fit. Excessive flow of saliva, it runs out of mouth when sleeping. Teeth feel sticky, as of a worm in. Teeth cupped in children. Feeling as if teeth, had all got out of place. Teeth decay at the edge of gums. Toothache better pressing them together, worse hot or cold things. Aphasia. Paralysis of tongue. Tongue, coated indented, deep longitudinal cracks along center, ulcers, smart and bum.

Nose

Decay of nasal bones, hard palate and septum with perforation. Ozaena. Ozaena offensive, thick yellow-green discharge. Painful to inhaled air. Sinuses, painful. Green lumps from posterior sinuses. Snuffles. Saddle across the bridge of the nose, (Sep.). Attacks of fluent coryza. Itching nostrils.

Rectum

Feels tied up with strictures. Enemas very painful. Fissures in anus and rectum, prolapsed. Obstinate constipation. Water from enema escapes with pain. Diarrhea, bilious, painless worse seashore, drives her out of bed about 5 a.m.

Sensations

A seething feeling as if hot water or hot oil running through all veins of the body, all night long. As if going insane or about to be paralyzed. Tongue feels as if paralyzed. A far-away feeling with apathy. Fluttering as of something alive in teeth. Palms and soles as if pricked by needles. As if throat tearing to pieces. As if top of head were coming off. As if teeth were loose. As of a nervous chill commencing in anus and running down legs. As if bitten by bugs.

Skin

Reddish-brown eruption with a disagreeable odor. Extreme emaciation. Swollen and blotched. Biting as from bugs. Wandering erysipelas. Conical crusts. Bullae. White or pock mark scars. Distorted nails. Coppery spots.

PAGE 1667

Sleep

Sleeplessness. Great restlessness at night, impossible to keep leg in one position. Absolute sleeplessness. Wakes soon after midnight and cannot sleep again until 6 a.m.

Stomach

Vomiting for weeks or months. Nausea. **Heart** burn with pain and rawness from stomach to throat-pit often with cough. Vomiting for weeks or months due to erosion from superficial ulceration of lining of viscous.

Temperature

Chilly. Sweats at night with exhaustion. Nervous chills preceded by pains in head. Fever dry, hot, shortly after going to bed, parted lips, great thirst.

Throat

Aphonia before the menses. Continuous pain in the larynx worse touch. Sore, right to left worse cold drinks. Chronic hypertrophy of tonsils with syphilitic taint.

Vertigo

Vertigo on looking up, seems to be caused by heat.

Comments

The widespread distribution of syphilis, acquired and hereditary and the virulence and persistence of the virus, give this nosode a high degree of importance in homeopathic practice. The leading features of the disease are the keynotes for the use of the remedy and

(1) first in importance is the night aggravates: Pains from darkness to daylight, begin with twilight and end with daylight. All symptoms worse at night. Terrible dread of night, on account of mental and physical exhaustion on awaking.

This night aggravation will be found in a large proportion of the cases needing Syph. in ophthalmia, the pains are worse at night and during the night the lids grow together.

Neuralgia and headache, asthma, coughs worse from sunset to sunrise, whether syphilitic or not, will be benefited by Syph. Sleeplessness is itself a leading indication for Syph., which vies with Sulph. as a sleep restorer.

(2) Next to the night aggravates is ulceration. This affects mouth, nose, genitals or skin.

The ulcers have grayish bases in the nose they produce the most offensive form of ozaena with discharge of fetid clinkers. In such cases I have found Syph. of the greatest service. Fetid discharges from the ear come in the same category.

(3) Abscesses with foul secretions. All the pus formations of Syph. are fetid. Succession of abscesses is one of the grand keynotes of the Materia Medica. **Eyes**, teeth and skin give other leading indications.

In ophthalmia neonatorum the lids adhere during sleep, pains worse 2 to 5 a.m. , pus profuse, better cold bathing. Iritis, syphilitic or rheumatic, has been cured with Syph.

Ptosis, sleepy look from drooping lids. Diplopia, one image seen below the other. Teeth decay at the edge of the gums and break off, are cupped, have serrated edges, dwarfed in size and converge at their tips.

The typical eruption of Syph. is copper-colored spots, but it covers many other forms including pemphigus. The glandular system is affected throughout and nutrition impaired, leading to extreme emaciation.

Burnett has recorded in his book on Delicate Children many instances of the power of Syph. to free stunted children from this constitutional blight.

Further indications for Syph. are: Pains worse and better gradually, are shifting and require frequent change of position. Leucorrhoea, profuse, soaking through napkins and running to heels.

The orifices of the body are all affected by syphilis. Syph. has a great sphere in rectal pain and constipation. "Obstinate constipation for years, rectum seems tied up with strictures, when enema was used the agony of passage was like labor."

H. C. Allen says: "Syphilitic or patients who have had chancre treated by local means and as a result have suffered from throat and skin troubles for years, are nearly benefited by this remedy at commencement of treatment unless some other remedy is clearly indicated."

PAGE 1668

Thomas Wildes gives his experience with Syph. The chancre increases for the first two weeks and then gradually fades away, not being followed by secondaries.

Craving for alcohol in any form. Hereditary tendency to alcoholism. (Bacchus and Venus are close allies).

Headaches in great variety he cured with it, aphasia, ptosis, paralysis of tongue, facial paralysis, hemiplegia, "persistent pains in any part of the body," catarrhal and nerve deafness, itching of nostrils, dark purple lines between alae nasi and cheeks. Itching scabby eruptions on face or breast, singly or in clusters, looking like herpes. Pain and pressure behind sternum. Epilepsy.

Wildes cured with Syph. 1,000c a book-keeper who for many months had a piercing, pressing, excruciating headache over right eye extending deep into brain. It was so severe, he was losing continuity of thought and memory.

Under Syph. every night the headache disappeared entirely in ten days and the mental faculties were fully restored, but in six weeks the whole eyebrow on that side broke out into a sickly, yellow, syphilitic eczema with a red, angry and oozing base extending under the arch to the lid from canthus to canthus up into forehead and down the side of the nose.

The cure of this was tedious, because, Wildes thinks, he did not stick to Syph., but changed the remedy. This man had syphilis a few years before.

In 1879 a lady, 26, extremely bright and intelligent, came to Wildes with a dreadful Ozaena. She had also curvature of the spine and congestion of right ovary. Always delicate from a child.

Syph. cured the ozaena and improved the health, but it "drove out a saddle to which the Sepia saddle is but a shadow" Ñ a furious inflammatory mass of syphilitic sores, scabs and eczema, red and angry with a fiery base extending from one malar prominence to the other, across nose up to eyes and forehead. This took eighteen months to cure. The ozaena never returned.

A boy, age 4, had an obstinate rash, a combination of prurigo and herpes, on chin, lips, cheek-bone, forehead and hairy scalp, on arms, chest, back, bends of joints and on the joints and on fingers and hands, nowhere profuse. In spite of authorities to the contrary, Wildes maintains that syphilitic rashes may itch and that prurigo is infectious and is one of the initial stages of leprosy.

This boy had a spot of eruption on the left thigh the size of the top-joint of a man's thumb. This was distinctly a leper spot. Syph. 1,000c caused the rash to come out strongly all over the body in patches, the face was one-third covered with a thick, yellow, scabby eruption.

The remedy was continued and the boy got well, wonderfully improved in health, no longer nervous, growing well, sleeping well, appetite good.

Girl, 16, had measles a year before which did not come out properly. A year and a half prior thereto subject to neuralgic headaches. Ailing about two years, very despondent, wants to die, headaches growing more violent.

During the headaches the temple veins stand out, has pains all over the body is very irritable, restless, walking about much of the time, does not wish to be soothed, violent on being opposed, has tremors and seems on the verge of convulsions, dazed, absent-minded and almost insane. Always washing her hands. She was formerly constipated, but now subject to "a kind of diarrhea."

Menses never have come on properly and for the past year have been very irregular, much delayed, scanty and always extremely painful. Often feverish. Sleep anxious, distressed and often wakeful and violently restless. The symptoms indicated Syph. and under this she steadily recovered.

A young lady contracted "leprosy-syphilis" from vaccination. She had an blood-boil on her arm which would not heal. Face broken out with a fiery rash. With Syph. 1,000c at bedtime she recovered rapidly. The arm healed quickly and her face became free from eruption.

PAGE 1669

Boy, 3, had cluster of yellow blotches on fingers and roots of nails, distorting the nails. The boy's father was epileptic. The boy was helped with Fl-ac. and cured with Syph., the nails becoming straight.

A number of linear pains have been observed in Syph. cases.

G. H. Carr relates this case: An old man had been troubled two or three winters with an intense cold pain in both legs, it came on every night on lying down and lasted all night, the only relief being by getting up and walking. Magnetic leggings had given most relief. Syph. 1,000c, one dose daily, was given.

He lost the pain for six weeks, when it returned in milder form. Syph. 100,000C was given and he had no more pains all the winter.

This medicine, he said "made his genitals ache so that he couldn't sit still." This lasted over a month.

Syph. 100,000c cured a lady of "asthma" that she had for twenty-five years, the attack coming on only at night after lying down or during a thunder-storm.

Swan says he gave crying infants, when they developed the propensity immediately after birth and did not cease, one dose of Syph. 100,000c and it was difficult to make them cry after that.

Yingling reports this case: Rev. D., 30, dark, free from venereal taint, had a constant dull, heavy ache above inner angle of right eye, very distressing with an occasional thrust as of an iron rod from the same spot through to lower part of occiput. This thrust was excruciating.

He was due to preach next day, but the pain quite incapacitated him, hence his appeal for help. Haggard look. Syph. 100,000c, one dose, was given. He was free from pain before he reached home, next morning was perfectly well.

Compare

(1) Merc., Kali-hp, Nit-ac., Aur., Alum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Syzygium jambolanum

(jambol seeds)

Pharmacy

Syzyg. Jambol seeds. Syzygium jambolanum. Cumini. Jumbul. N. O. Myrtaceae.

Trituration of the seeds (fruit-stones). Tincture of the powdered fruit-stones. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Syzygium jambolanum is a native of India. It has an edible fruit, the powdered stones of which have a popular use in India as a remedy for diabetes. Syzyg. has an immediate effect of increasing the blood sugar, glycosuria results.

The dose is five to ten grains of the powdered stones three times a day. Also, the tincture.

Planets: Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Syzyg. is a most useful remedy in diabetes mellitus. Dudgeon used Syzyg. in the lower homeopathic potencies with marked success, which has been repeated by many others. Hansen mentions as having been cured with Syzyg. "old ulcers of skin, probably of a diabetic foundation."

No other remedy causes in so marked degree the diminution and disappearance of sugar in the urine. Great thirst, weakness, emaciation. Very large amounts of urine, specific gravity high. Prickly heat in upper part of the body, small red pimples itch violently.

Clinical

Diabetes. Ulcers.

Comments

Dudgeon relates this case: A scientific man, 56, complained of "prickly heat" all over upper part of body and arms. The skin was covered with small red papules, which itched so intensely he could get no rest.

There was much thirst and great flow of urine, which he was obliged to pass every two hours, night and day, mouth very dry. Urine 1036, very saccharine.

Syzyg. tincture, mixed with three times the quantity of alcohol, was given of this two drops every three hours.

PAGE 1671

Tabacum

(tobacco)

Pharmacy

Tab. Tabacum. Nicotiana tabacum. Tobacco. N. O. Solanaceae. Tincture of the fresh leaves collected before the flowers are developed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c and higher potencies.

History

Tobacco, though widely used as snuff, for smoking and for chewing is used as medicine in homeopathy. Nicotiana tabacum received its specific name from Jean Nicot, French ambassador to Portugal, who was the means of introducing the tobacco plant into France about 1560.

When Columbus and his followers landed in Cuba in 1492 the practice of smoking tobacco was in common use among the natives throughout the island and also throughout the continent of America. On their return to Spain the practice rapidly spread throughout the Peninsula.

Sir Walter Raleigh and his companions introduced the practice into England in 1586. From that time the cultivation, manufacture and use of tobacco, either by smoking, snuffing or chewing, rapidly became popular. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Tabacum has a nausea, giddiness, deathly sinking, vomiting, icy coldness and sweat with the intermittent pulse, are all most characteristic. Complete prostration of the entire muscular system. Collapse. Seasickness, cholera infantum, cold, but wants abdomen uncovered.

Vigorous peristaltic activity. Diarrhea. Produces high tension and arteriosclerosis of the coronary arteries. Constriction of throat, chest, bladder and rectum. Pallor, breathlessness, hard cord-like pulse. Vagus, sympathetic, cerebro-spinal nerves and heart are prominently affected.

Tab. produces complete prostration and relaxation of the entire muscular system with free secretions, vomiting, profuse sweat, lachrymation, salivation etc.

Constriction of the muscles of hollow organs, throat, bladder, rectum, chest etc. Cramps, then paralysis of bowels, heart etc. Convulsions, head firmly drawn back. Jerking throughout the body. Trembling.

Tab. has marked anti-septic qualities, antidotal to cholera germs. Pains are worse from heat. Excessive emaciation especially of the muscles of back and cheeks. Gait slow and shuffling, unsteady, difficulty in ascending stairs. Angina pectoris with coronary sclerosis and high tension. Seasickness. Faintness. Tetanus. Paralysis of sphincters. Slides in bed. Coughing causes hiccough, stitches in pit of stomach. Symptoms come in paroxysms, are periodical. Gastralgia, enteralgia.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Anemia. Angina pectoris. Anus, prolapsed. Asthma. Backache. Brain, anemia. Brain-fag. Catalepsy. Cholera. Cholera infantum. Color-blindness. Constipation.

Diarrhea. Epilepsy. Esophagus, stricture. Freckles. Glands, enlarged. **Heart**burn.

Heartbeats. Hernia. Hiccough. Idiocy. Itching. Leg, jerking. Lip, cancer. Lung, disorders. Masturbation, effects. Meniere's disease. Morning sickness. Motion-sickness. Nausea. Optic neuritis. Pregnancy. Prostatorrhoea. Rectum, paralysis. Sea-sickness. Speech disorders. Strabismus. Strokes. Tetanus. Toothache. Varicocele. Vertigo. Vomiting.

Causations

Effects of sunstroke. Palliative for bee-stings and mosquito bites.

Modalities

Better when uncovering abdomen, walking. Better cold, open fresh air, cold applications. Better from weeping, vomiting. Worse from motion of boat, riding. Worse lying on left side, causes palpitations. Worse opening eyes, evening, extremes of heat and cold. Worse by pressure. Motion, even the least aggravates. Rising up aggravates. Worse indoors. Worse by stimulants. Music causes pains in ears.

PAGE 1672

Symptoms

MIND

Morose, sensation of extreme wretchedness. Feels very despondent. Discontented. Indifferent. Forgetful, slow perception. Confusion. Mental fag. Idiotic, epileptic idiocy. Silly talk. Feels as if someone were coming to arrest him or murder him.

Abdomen

Coldness in abdomen. Wants abdomen uncovered, it lessens the nausea and vomiting. Painful distentions. Incarcerated hernia. Pressure in hepatic region as from a heavy body. Horrible colic, must shriek with weakness. Intestinal obstruction. Strangulated hernia. Sinking feeling in epigastrium with dreadful faint sense. Retraction of navel, abdominal muscles contracted.

Back

Head drawn back in convulsions. Neck stiff. Emaciation of the muscles of back. Pain in the small of back worse lying, better while walking. Heat down spine.

Chest

Violent constriction of chest. Pain radiates from the center of sternum. Oppression of the chest with anguish. Sticking under sternum with inability to take a deep breath.

Ears

Burning heat and redness of the ears. Nervous deafness. Hyperesthesia to music and loud talking. Hearing music causes pain in the ears. Meniere's disease with feeling of seasickness.

Eyes

Dim sight, sees through a veil. Strabismus. Loss of sight on looking steadily at any white object. Amaurosis, muscae volitantes. Sudden loss of vision without lesion, followed by atrophy of optic nerve. Central color scotoma. **Retina retains the image too long.**

Face

Pale, blue, pinched, sunken, collapsed, covered with cold sweat. (Ars., Verat.) Deathly pale, blue, pinched, sunken. Covered with cold sweat. One cheek hot and glowing, other pale. Spasms of the lower jaw. Pain in maxillary joint worse laughing. Lips retracted. Emaciation of face. Freckles.

Female

In menopausal period and during menses, excessive sense of wretchedness. Morning sickness of pregnancy, nausea and vomiting, patient dreads least movement. Leucorrhoea of serous fluid, worse after menses. Severe itching of the whole body during pregnancy. Retarded and profuse menses.

Head

Periodical sick-headache from fatigue or excitement. Headache better in the open air. Tight feeling as from a band. Secretion from eyes, nose and mouth increased. Headache with nausea and vertigo. Excessive heaviness of head. Sudden pain as if struck by a hammer, worse while passing urine. Hair falls out.

Heart

Angina pectoris with nausea, cold sweat and collapse. Angina pectoris, pain in precordial region. Pain radiates from center of sternum. Tachycardia. Unsteady heart beat. Bradycardia. Acute dilatation caused by shock or violent physical exertion. Precordial oppression with palpitations and pain between shoulders. Violent palpitations, worse lying on left side. (Phos.) Twisting about the heart. Pulse thready intermittent, hard cord like, imperceptible.

Kidneys

Kidney colic, violent pain along ureter, left side. Kidney pain with cold sweat, deathly nausea. Paralysis of sphincters, urine dribbles. Bedwetting. Urine yellowish-red with increased secretion. Inflammation of the orifice of the urethra.

Limbs

Feebleness of arms. Finger tips fuzzy. Cramps in single fingers worse washing. Formication. Legs and hands icy cold, limbs tremble. Paralysis following a stroke. (Plb.) Gait shuffling, unsteady.

Lungs

Difficult, violent constriction of chest. Cough followed by hiccough. Cough dry, teasing, must take a swallow of cold water (Caut., Phos.) Dyspnea with tingling down left arm when lying on left side.

Male

Nocturnal emissions. Impotency. Hyperesthesia and neuralgia of penis. Frequent erections. Flow of prostatic fluid.

Genital organs flabby, no erections or little sexual desire. Varicocele. Masturbation and its consequences.

PAGE 1673

Mouth

Profuse salivation. Spits much with other complaints. Dryness of the mouth and tongue with violent thirst. Tongue feels swollen. Frothing from the mouth. Swelling of glands under tongue. Speech difficult. Weak interrupted speech. Drawling, monotonous style of reading.

Nose

Frequent sneezing. Secretion increased. Burning sensation and tingling in the nose. Diminished power of smell. Dryness and obstruction of nose.

Rectum

Constipation with rectum paralyzed, prolapsed. Involuntary watery or thick curdled stools like sour milk. Cholera infantum. Diarrhea, sudden, watery with nausea and vomiting, prostration and cold sweat, discharges look like sour milk, thick, curdled, watery. Rectal tenesmus.

Sensations

As if struck by a hammer on right side of head. As if a band round head. As if brains were being bored out. As if black dots filled visual field. As if ears were closed. As if a plug in esophagus. As if throat influenced by a hand. As if sea-sick. As if stomach were relaxed. As if chest too tight. As if a crowbar were twisted round heart.

Skin

Itching over the whole body. Itching as from flea or insect bites. Eruption of itching pimples or vesicles with yellow serum and red areola.

Sleep

Disturbed sleep at night with fright. Nightmares. Stupefying sleep at night. Insomnia with dilated heart with cold, clammy skin and anxiety. Urgent inclination to sleep, especially after a meal and towards evening with frequent yawnings.

Stomach

Sense of relaxation of stomach with nausea. (Ip.) Seasickness, terrible faint, sinking feeling at pit of stomach. Deathly nausea and violent vomiting, worse least motion, better uncovering abdomen.

During pregnancy with much spitting. Vomiting of fecal matter. Retching. Acidity. Incessant nausea, worse smell of tobacco smoke (Phos.) Gastralgia, pain from cardiac end extending to left arm.

Temperature

Chills with cold sweat. Icy cold skin. Heat down spine of one cheek internal. Sudden cold sweats with chill, angina pectoris, kidney colic etc. Coldness and shivering, sometimes with chattering of teeth. Chilliness after eating and drinking. Perspiration at night. Cold sweat in hands, on forehead and face.

Throat

Naso-pharyngitis and tracheitis, Hemming, morning cough, sometimes with vomiting. Hoarseness of public speakers. Violent constriction of throat in angina pectoris.

Vertigo

Excessive vertigo with copious sweat (cold) worse on opening eyes. Vertigo on opening eyes, sick headache with deathly nausea, periodical.

Comments

M. E. Douglass in the Homeopathic News of 1897 wrote about the "medicinal uses" of Tobacco and it seems that it is regarded as a perfect panacea by the Virginians for diseases of men and cattle.

One use he mentions is as a palliative for bee-stings and mosquito bites. A portion of a leaf is moistened with vinegar and applied to the part. This is interesting, as Ip., one of the antidotes of Tab., has a similar reputation. Strong tobacco-juice is the most effectual destroyer of the burrowing-flea, Chigoe.

For headache leaves of Tobacco are moistened with vinegar or camphor solution and applied to the forehead and nape. The pain is allayed and sleep induced. The local application over the pit of the stomach relieves nausea.

Douglass has used small doses of vinegar in acute symptoms of nicotine poisoning, either chewing or smoking with excellent results. Nothing, he says, relieves the sensation of constriction of the esophagus so quickly as vinegar.

PAGE 1674

There is violent rectal tenesmus and there is also paralysis and prolapsed anus. The bladder sphincter is paralyzed, there is debility of urine and bedwetting.

The power of Tab. to paralyze sphincters and also morbid constrictions accounts for its traditional use in cases of strangulated hernia and obstruction of the bowels, which has been confirmed in homeopathic practice. Kidney colic comes under the same heading.

The same pair of opposites, relaxation and constriction are seen in the weakness and paralysis on the one hand and the convulsions on the other. All shades of nervous tremors, faintings, cramps, jerkings and restlessness are noted and it is by its power of antidoting these conditions that Tab. holds its place in society.

This is a central nervous action and if too much indulged leads to degeneration of nerve tissue, as seen in tobacco blindness. Tab. also produces a condition like brain-fag inability to concentrate thoughts, this may even go on to a state of idiocy. Silly talking in boys.

The nutrition is profoundly influenced by Tab. and it probably retards growth in children. It produces a deathly sinking and craving at the stomach and it is no doubt by virtue of

this, acting homeopathically, that Tab. enables persons who cannot have proper meals to endure starvation better than they otherwise would.

Boger cured this with Tab. 100,000c: Backache persistent, worse lying down, better walking, history of angina-like attacks.

In cases of cholera, sea-sickness, sickness of pregnancy, kidney colic, strangulated hernia.

The keynote symptoms are: deathly nausea, pallor, coldness, icy cold surface, covered with cold sweat, vomiting violent, as soon as he began to move, better on deck and in fresh air. Terrible faint, sinking feeling at pit of stomach.

Terry cured a case of sea-sickness with heat along spine from nape down, cold sweat, then vomit.

He also cured a case of Meniere's disease with a feeling as if sea-sick. A keynote symptom of much importance in many abdominal cases is: better by uncovering abdomen. Child wants abdomen uncovered, it better nausea and vomiting. There may be coldness of the abdomen at the same time. Tab. produces a number of skin affections with itching.

Teste cured with it several cases of freckles, he repeated the remedy and gave it for weeks at a time:

"A country girl had her face and hands covered with freckles, two-thirds of which disappeared completely [under Tab.] in summer, the season in which they are most frequent and obstinate." Burnett told me that an infusion of tobacco is a popular German remedy for scrofulous glands. Cooper gives as an indication, "intermittent heart in old people."

C. W. was troubled with spasm of lower jaw, worse out of doors. No remedy did good until he remained one evening with two friends who were smoking and got himself well saturated with the smoke. That cured him. Slight subsequent returns were always removed by Tab.

J. W. Scott observed a case of epileptiform convulsions brought on by tobacco. For five months the patient had two attacks weekly and they grew worse in spite of treatment until the tobacco habit was discontinued.

Compare

- (1) Calad., Daph., Lob. and Plantago - cause aversion to tobacco.
- (2) Nicotinum.
- (3) Ars. - chewing tobacco.
- (4) Ign. - aversion to tobacco smoke.
- (5) Sep. - neuralgia and dyspepsia), Lyc. impotency.
- (6) Nux-v. - bad taste due to tobacco.
- (7) Phos. - tobacco heart, sexual weakness.
- (8) Hydrobromic acid, Camph., Verat., Ars.

Relations

Antidote: Vinegar, sour apples. Camphor in the physiological antagonist.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1675

Tamus communis

(ladies' seal)

Pharmacy

Tam. Tamus communis. Black Bryonia. Ladies' Seal. N. O. Dioscoreaceae. Tincture of fresh root. Tincture of the berries. There are two species, T. communis and T. cretica.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Greeks use the young suckers of both like asparagus, which they much resemble. T. communis is the Black Bryonia of our hedges. "The root is very great and thick oftentimes as big as a man's leg, black without and very clammy or slimy within, which having been scraped with a knife, it seems to be a matter fit to be spread upon cloth or leather in manner of a plaster of sear-cloth" (Gerarde).

Dioscorides, according to the same authority, says the fruit or berries take away sun-burns and other blemishes of the skin and Gerarde adds that these "very quickly waste and consume away black and blue marks that come of bruises and dry beatings: which thing also the roots perform being laid upon them." **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

The fruits steeped in gin are a popular remedy for chilblains. The only use that Tamus has says of the root-plaster that it removes scars and deformities, softens harden tissues. (Thiosin.) Tam. draws forth splinters and heals broken bones, dissolves congealed blood. If laid on hip or knuckles or any other part where there is great pain, it takes away the pain speedily.

Clinical

Chilblains.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tanacetum vulgare

(tansy)

Pharmacy

Tanac. Tanacetum vulgare. Tansy. N. O. Compositae. Tincture of the fresh plant in flower. Potencies of the oil. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

Herbal

The word Tansy is derived from immortality with its deep-yellow button-like flowers, a close companion of the Rag-wort (Senecio Jacobea) on our commons and in our hedge rows, takes a not unimportant part in giving color to the landscape.

In olden times puddings were made containing Tansy leaves and these puddings were called "tansies" also. "In the springtime are made with the leaves hereof newly sprung up and with eggs, cakes or tansies, which be pleasant in taste and good for the stomach. For if any bad humors cleave there unto, it does perfectly to concoct them and scour them downwards" (Gerarde).

Gerarde also says that the seeds kill and expel worms of every sort, the root is good in gout and being drunk with wine Tan. relieves pain in the bladder and dysuria when a man is only able to urinate by drops.

Hale mentions as having been cured with Tanac.: Amenorrhea, dysmenorrhea, menorrhagia, uterine cramps and metritis. In one instance it caused a large abscess of the labia majora. Hale says a crystalline acid identical with Santonin has been isolated from it. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Tanac. has an abnormal lassitude, a nervous and tired feeling. "Half dead, half alive feeling" all over. It is of use in chorea and reflex spasms due to worms. Tanac. is said to be a specific against effects of poison ivy.

Tanac. induces all the cardinal features of rabies: convulsions, frothy, bloody mucus in the air passages, hallucinations, convulsions without loss of consciousness, opisthotonos, spasms of pharynx, larynx and the thorax. Abundant salivation, excitability, tendency to bite, hoarse cry, diminished sensibility and mobility, momentary paralysis.

PAGE 1676

Clinical

Abortion. Amenorrhea. Chorea. Dysmenorrhea. Epilepsy. **Eyes**, sclerotica inflamed. Hydrophobia. Labia, abscess. Paralysis. Strabismus (right inward). Worms.

Modalities

The symptoms were worse at night and at 4 a.m. Suddenness is a characteristic of a number of the symptoms.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, sensitive to noise. Mental fatigue, nausea and vertigo, worse in a closed room.

Abdomen

Dull pains in the right hypochondrium, sharp in left. Sharp sticking pains in whole umbilical region.

Back

Severe attack of lumbago all one evening. Constant dull ache in loins.

Ears

Stitches in internal ear. Ears seem to close up suddenly. Her own voice sounds strange in her ears. Roaring, ringing in ears.

Eyes

Sclerotic congested, dark purple glassy-looking. Eyes open, very brilliant, pupils equal, widely dilated, immovable. Pupils contracted. Slight inward squint, right eye. Lids agglutinated in morning. Dull aching in eyeballs.

Face

Features seemed fixed, giving an expression of deep solemnity. Fullness of head and face. Face dusky, flushed, cheeks bright red.

Female

Dysmenorrhea with bearing-down pains, tenderness, drawing in groins. Menses suppressed, later, profuse. Miscarriage in the early months of pregnancy.

Head

Heavy, dull, confused. Headache with least exertion. Weariness in head. Dull, frontal headache with cutting in temples.

Heart

Feeble heart-action and all signs of impending dissolution. Pulse increased in force and frequency, feeble.

Kidneys

Urine caused slight scalding. Constant desire. Marked diuresis, must rise in night to urinate. First suppression, then profuse flow. Urine is very fetid, high-colored increased.

Limbs

Numbness and sensation as though arms and legs were suddenly swelling. Prickling, coming and going, over limbs and along spine with flashes of heat. Cold numbness over limbs, going on to paralysis.

Lungs

Breathing laborious. Hurried, stertorous respiration. Frothy mucus obstructs the air-passages.

Mouth

Tongue white coated, feels rough. Mouth, blood-stained, frothy. Flat insipid taste.

Nose

Profuse secretion of mucus in nose with fluent coryza. Dryness of nostrils.

Rectum

Pain in bowels, relieved by stool. Desire for stool immediately after eating. Dysentery.

Sensations

As if something closed the ears very suddenly. His own voice sounds strange in his ears. As though arms and legs suddenly swollen. Sensation like a thrill all through body.

Stomach

Thirst. Constant belchings, tasting of the oil. Belchings of sour air at night. Nausea and vomiting. Faint and sick at stomach. Drawing cutting pains in epigastrium many times.

Temperature

Surface cool and moist. Feeling of warmth diffused over whole abdomen. Cold, clammy sweat.

Throat

Roughness of throat. Feeling in throat as if one could cough all the time. Unable to swallow.

Comments

Like Senec., Tan. has an action on the female generative organs and a large proportion of the observations with it have been on women who have taken it to procure abortion. Other effects are from its use as a vermifuge and in addition to these are provings by Burt and others.

In Russia Tan. has a reputation as a remedy for hydrophobia. M. Peyraud has even used Tan. as a substitute for Pasteurian "vaccinations," and reports success.

W. H. Pierson observed a woman who took two drachms of the oil to procure abortion. The attempt failed, but throughout her pregnancy she suffered from mixed tonic and clonic convulsions.

Frothing at the mouth, clenched hands, thumbs turned in, followed by exhaustion and a short coma.

PAGE 1677

Since then Pierson treated every case of epilepsy which came to him with drop doses of the fluid extract of Tan. four times a day and with marked success.

Compare

- (1) In uterine symptoms, Sabina, Tereb., Hedeo., Ruta.
- (2) In convulsions, Stram., Cicuta., Cupr.
- (3) Worm symptoms, convulsions, paralysis, Sant., Cina, Chenop.
- (4) Abscess on labium majus, Stry., abscess of scrotum.

Relations

Follows well: Cimic., Cina, Absinth. Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tanghinia venenifera

Pharmacy

Tang. Tanghinia venenifera. N. O. Apocynaceae. Trituration of the seed. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Tanghinia, the Tanghin or Tanquen of Madagascar is the only representative of its genus of Apocynaceae. The fruit of the tree is ellipsoid, between two and three inches long, having a smooth, purplish skin tinged with green, containing a hard stone surrounded by a thick fibrous flesh.

The part used as an ordeal is the seed, which is pounded and a small piece is swallowed by the person to be tried. Those in whom it causes vomiting escape. Those whose stomachs retain it are quickly killed and their guilt is held proven. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Tang. has a general weakness, even complete paralysis is produced, death being preceded by spasmodic movements of fingers and toes. Numbness is a common symptom. The vomiting is intense and distressing and is accompanied by anxiety and weakness.

Great debility and anxiety with the vomiting. Numb feeling over whole body. Numbness of the hands. Staggers if attempts to walk is unable to support his own weight and falls down helpless and paralyzed.

Symptoms

MIND

Conscious to the last without delirium. Delirium occasionally occurs. Stupor. Lies as if asleep and when roused answers like a drowsy man and then relapses into former condition. Anxiety with the vomiting.

Clinical

Paralysis. Vomiting.

Limbs

Hands numb. Death preceded by spasmodic movements of fingers and toes.

Mouth

Numbness, tingling in mouth and fauces.

Rectum

Purging and urination (purging is a bad symptom and the worse the more urgent it is).

Stomach

Vomiting intense, distressing and repeated, first of contents of stomach, then of bile and mucus.

Vertigo

Giddy, staggers.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Tannicum acidum

(tannicum acidum)

Pharmacy

Tann-ac. Tannicum acidum. Tanninum. Tannic acid. There are two forms of tannic acid, Gallo-tannic acid, derived from nut-galls and Querc-tannic acid, derived from healthy leaves and bark of the oak. The former is the most used. Trituration. Solution in rectified spirit. One-half per cent solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Tannin or Tannic acid of which Gallic acid is a derivative, has produced effects on healthy persons and on several taking it for diarrhea. Mostly used locally against excessive secretion of mucous membranes to contract tissue and check hemorrhage.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

The chief effects of Tann-ac. were the production of a state of leathery dryness of mouth and intestinal canal, a condition like ileus and a very aggravated state of constipation.

Corrects fetor of the perspiration. Obstinate nervous coughs. Hematuria. Obstinate constipation. Pain in abdomen, sensitive to pressure.

Intestines can be felt like cylindrical enlargements. Weakness. Constipation. Ileus.

PAGE 1678

Symptoms

Abdomen

The intestines could be felt like cylindrical enlargements through walls of abdomen. Ileus. Colic. Abdomen is sensitive to pressure but not distended.

Food

Loss of appetite. Thirst.

Heart

Palpitations.

Kidneys

Urine scanty, dark-colored.

Mouth

Tongue white, dry. Leathery dryness of mucous membrane of mouth and intestinal canal.

Rectum

Painless and bloody discharge from bowels. Obstinate constipation, lasted eight days, only dissipated on the ninth day by two drops of Croton oil. Foul stools.

Stomach

Vomiting. Obstinate vomiting of bilious substances. Painful sensation in epigastric region and abdomen. Violent pains in stomach.

Compare

(1) Querc., Gall-ac., Op., Plb.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Taraxacum officinale

(dandelion)

Pharmacy

Tarax. *Taraxacum officinale*. Dandelion. *Leontodum taraxacum*. N. O. Compositae. The mother tincture is prepared from the whole plant when in flower. Historical dose:

Tincture and all potencies, tincture, 3x to 30c potency.

Herbal

Taraxacum's chief traditional uses are as a remedy for jaundice, liver obstruction in dysentery involuntary emissions and in difficulties in passing water. The young leaves of the Dandelion are sometimes eaten in salads. They have a bitter chicory like taste, as also has the root.

Children eat the flowers, although they are supposed to cause bed-wetting. This has given rise to one of the popular names of the plant. Treasury of Botany writes: "the bright-yellow flowers of *Taraxacum* open in the morning between 5 and 6 o'clock and close in the evening between 8 and 9.

Hence this was one of the plants selected by Linneus to form his floral clock." The first provings were done by Hahnemann and his pupils. The symptom of the tongue looking like a map was observed by Langhammer. Hahnemann's provings brought out these leading symptoms: "Painless urging to urinate," and "frequent urging to urinate with copious discharge of urine."

Hahnemann points out that this with the thirst, may indicate *Tarax.* in some cases of diabetes. Hahnemann's dosage was a single drop of the tincture. **Planets:** Jupiter, Venus.

Homeopathic

Tarax. has caused pains in both splenic and liver regions and has cured jaundice with enlarged indurated liver. Affinity for the liver and bladder. A symptom in connection with disordered digestion, which has proved a good guide for *Tarax.* in some cases is the "mapped tongue." The tongue is coated white and clears off in patches, leaving dark red very sensitive spots.

Tarax. acts well in all disorders of the liver, sour taste, darting pains in outer parts. A bilious remedy. Heaviness in the liver region. *Tarax.* is for gastric headaches, bilious attacks with characteristically mapped tongue and jaundiced skin. Hysterical tympanites. Cancer of bladder. Flatulence.

Feeling of sickness and exhaustion inclined to sit or lie down. Stitching pains. Affections in left upper side, right lower side, back of foot, sole of foot. Hands and nose cold at 8 p.m. Cold finger-tips is a guiding symptom.

Muscular pains with shuddering and muscular prickling. Sensation of weakness and uneasiness throughout body with constant necessity to lie down or to sit. Copious,

frequent urination. Almost all symptoms appear while the patient is seated and are dissipated by walking.

PAGE 1679

Clinical

Ague. Bilious attacks. Cancerous conditions. Debility. Diabetes. Gallstones. Headache, gastric. Hepatitis. Jaundice. Liver disorders. Neuralgia. Night-sweats. Rheumatism. Tongue, mapped. Typhoid fever.

Modalities

Better from touch. Better from moving, when walking. Better in open air. Burning in throat is better by drinking. Worse while lying down. Worse from fat food. Worse while resting. The symptoms of Tarax. are worse at night.

Symptoms

MIND

Apathy, lack of reactions, little zest for work. Impatient and irritable. Memory weak. Depressive, morose, sad condition. Irresolution and dislike to labor. Constant muttering to himself. Shuns labor, but after beginning works well. Inclined to talk, laugh and be merry. Depression.

Abdomen

Stinging abdominal pains. Sharp stitches in left side. Sensation of bubbles bursting in bowels. Tympanities, hysterical. Pinching in abdomen. Pressive shootings in abdomen and sides of abdomen, in left side of the hypogastrium. Grumbling and movements in abdomen, as if bubbles were bursting in it.

Back

Tearing pain from ear down to neck. Sternomastoid muscle very painful to touch. Pressive jerkings and shootings in muscles of neck, (throat) and nape. Pressive and tensive shootings in back and loins, when lying down with obstructed respiration. Pressing, stinging in spine and sacrum with dyspnea. Vibration and quivering in right scapula.

Chest

Pressure at chest. Shootings in chest and sides of chest. Jerkings in muscles of sides.

Ears

Shootings in ears. Drawing pain in external ear. Stinging, rending pains in the ears.

Eyes

Pain in eyes, as if a grain of sand were in internal canthus. Aversion to light. Burning and stinging pains in the eyes. Burning left eyeball. Inflammation of eyes. Lachrymation and photophobia. **Nocturnal agglutination of lids.** Feeling of sand in the eyes.

Face

Purulent pimples on face, cheeks, alae nasi and (r.) commissures of lips. Sensation of heat and redness in face. Shootings and pressure in cheeks. Upper lip cracked.

Female

Menses suppressed.

Food

Loss of appetite. Bitter taste in mouth with natural taste of food. Salt or acid taste of food, principally of butter and of meat. Tobacco smoke is very disagreeable, causes heartburn and interrupts respiration. Great chilliness after drinking or eating.

Head

Heavy and numbing headache. Stinging pains in the head and face. Neuralgic headaches. Headaches due to liver disturbances. Vertex feels very hot. Sensation of great heat on top of head. Drawing pain in left temple while sitting, ceasing when walking or standing. Tearing pain in occiput. Headaches, as from contraction or expansion of brain. Lancinations in forehead and temples. Violent headache, felt only when standing or walking. Tension of scalp.

Kidneys

Frequent desire to urinate with copious urine. Urination painless urging. Frequent desire to urinate, pressure without pain with profuse emission. Bedwetting during sleep.

Limbs

Muscular pains with shuddering and prickling in the muscles. Dull, joint pains. Heaviness of the legs, ameliorated by walking. Pressive pains in loins. Very restless limbs. Finger tips cold. Jerking pain in calf (right) better on touch. Tearing pains in limbs. Limbs painful tenderness of all limbs when touched. Neuralgia of knee, better pressure. Toes burning.

Liver

Deficiency of the liver and the bladder. Chronic cholecystitis. Jaundice, gallstones. Pain in the region of liver and spleen. Liver enlarged and indurated. Hepatitis with jaundice. Sensation of heaviness in the liver region.

Male

Pain in testes. Permanent erections. Frequent pollutions, on alternate nights.

Mouth

Acid saliva in mouth. Salivation with sensation as if larynx was pressed shut. Tongue, coated, mapped. Taste, bitter, sour. Tongue covered with a white film, feels raw, comes off in patches, leaving red, sensitive spots. Tongue dry, loaded with a brown coating on waking in morning.

PAGE 1680

Perspiration

Sweat on falling asleep. Profuse night-sweats, mostly before midnight, when just going to sleep. Very debilitating perspiration, causing biting on the skin.

Rectum

Bilious diarrhea. Stools white. Inefficient urging to go to stool. Constipation following an abundant expulsion of feces. Diarrhea. Evacuations often, but accomplished with difficulty, even if stool is soft. Feces of the consistence of pap, followed by tenesmus.

Voluptuous itching in perineum.

Sensations

As if brain was constricted. As if teeth were set on edge. As if larynx were compressed. As if bubbles were forming and bursting in abdomen. As of rolling and gurgling in right scapula. As if limbs were bound or powerless.

Skin

Unhealthy, pimply, sycotic skins. Stinging on skin. Eruptions over body and limbs itching severely and appears to be a mixture of lichen and urticaria. Profuse night-sweats. Biting in skin with sweat.

Sleep

Sleepiness and going to sleep while listening to a scientific discourse. Sleepiness in daytime and yawning while sitting. Vivid unremembered dreams, frequent waking and tossing.

Stomach

Gastric bilious attacks. Nausea, as after an excess of greasy food. Bitter taste and belchings. Bitter risings, belchings and hiccough. Empty risings, especially after drinking. Nausea with inclination to vomit or vomiting from very fat food with anxiety and pressive headache, better in open air.

Teeth

Toothache with drawing pain in carious teeth, extending to eyebrows. Pressive pains in teeth. Teeth set on edge as from acids.

Flow of acid blood from decayed teeth. Bluntness of teeth. Hawking up of sour mucus, causing teeth to feel dull.

Temperature

Chill in open air. Chilliness after eating and drinking. Chilliness, shiverings, all over with pressive headache. Finger tips cold. Heat at night on waking, especially on face and hands. Heat without thirst in face in toes.

Throat

Hawking up of acid mucus. Sore throat with pressive pain, as from internal swelling. Dryness, shootings and bitter mucus in the throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo with giddiness and staggering when walking in the open air.

Comments

Cooper gives the following case: An old Indian officer, when in India, suffered much from gall-stones and was advised to take dandelion infusion every day. This he did and soon the symptoms left him and he remained free from them for over twenty years.

Some leading indications are: Gastric and bilious attacks, especially gastric headaches, the headaches are generally pressive. Pressure in lower occiput after lying down is characteristic. Debility, loss of appetite, profuse night-sweats, especially when convalescing from bilious or typhoid fever. Restlessness of limbs in typhoid. Sweat between toes.

Compare

(1) In gastric and bilious affections, Bry., Chel., Hydr., Nux-v.

(2) Mapped tongue, Ars., Nat-m., Ran-s.

(3) Restlessness of limbs with tearing pains, Rhus-t.

(4) Chel.- Tongue dry, yellowish with red edges, retains the imprint of the teeth. Epigastric pain, spreading to the lower corner of the right shoulder blade. Pressing sensation in the hepatic region.

(5) Bry. - Dryness of the mucous membranes, acute, stinging pains, aggravated by movement. Intense thirst, stubborn constipation.

(6) Nux-v. - Impatient, sleepy after meals, sensation of a weight in the stomach, constipation with empty urging.

Relations

Compatible: Ars. (night-sweats).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1681

Tarentula cubensis

(cuban spider)

Pharmacy

Tarent-c. The Cuban tarentula. Tarentula cubensis. Mygale Cubensis. Aranea peluda. N. O. Araneidae. Tincture of whole spider. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Hering states "The Mygale Cubensis, which may be called the Cuban Tarentula, also found in South Carolina and Texas is a larger spider of a dark brown color, less poisonous and covered with more hairs than the Tarentula Hispanica" . **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Tarent-c. affects the cellular tissues. It is useful in septic conditions, when incubation is slow, but further progress is rapid with alarming prostration, atrocious burning or sharp stinging pains, board like hardness of affected part and copious sweat.

Tarent-c. is a remedy for pain of death, soothes the last agony. Restless feet. Intermittent septic chills. Bubonic plague, as a curative and preventive remedy especially during the period of invasion. Bubo.

Adapted to the most severe types of inflammation and pain, early and persistent prostration. Various forms of malignant suppuration. Itching, especially about genitals. Purplish hue and burning, stinging pains. Diphtheria with intense fever and numb aching pains. Carbuncles. Bluish abscesses, painful. Felon. Malignancy. Paralysis then convulsions. Gangrene.

Clinical

Abscess. Carbuncle. Chorea. Convulsions. Delirium. Diphtheria. Felon. Fever. Gangrene. Headache. Intermittents. Meningitis. Paralysis.

Modalities

Better from tobacco smoking. Worse from cold drinks, exertion, night.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous restlessness. Anxiety. Delirium.

Back

Itches across kidney region.

Female

Pruritus vulvae.

Head

Headache. Fullness in head. Meningitis. Dull ache on top of head.

Shooting pain through left eye across frontal region.

Kidneys

Cannot hold urine on coughing. Retention of urine. Urine hot, thick.

Limbs

Hands tremble, turgid with blood. Fidgety feet. Unsteady gait.

Lungs

Spasmodic difficulty of breathing. Shattering cough, whooping cough.

Rectum

Diarrhea.

Skin

Red spots and pimples. Feels puffed all over. Carbuncles, burning, stinging pains. Purple discoloration. Gangrene. Abscesses, where pain and inflammation predominate. Scirrhus of breasts. "Senile" ulcers. Pungent burning.

Sleep

Drowsiness. Sleep restless. Sleep prevented by harsh cough.

Stomach

Feels hard, sore. Loss of appetite, except for breakfast. Tendency to vomit.

Temperature

Pungent heat of surface.

Vertigo

Dizziness after heat and hot perspiration.

Comments

The Tarent-c. bite is painless, the person is not sensible of it until next day, when an inflamed pimple is found surrounded by a scarlet areola from the pimple to some other part of the body a red erysipelatous line is seen, marking the line followed by the spider over the skin after biting.

This pimple swells, the inflamed areola spreads, chills and fever set in with copious sweat and retention of urine, the pimple becomes a hard, large. Exceedingly painful abscess, ending by mortification of the tissues over it and having several small openings, discharging a thick, bloody matter containing pieces of tissue, fascia and tendons. The openings by growing run into one another, forming a large cavity, at this period the fever takes the intermittent type with evening exacerbations.

In two cases in delicate children, the bite proved fatal, but the majority recover in from three to six weeks. The chief uses to which Tarent-c. has been put are: (1) Carbuncle, even to sloughing with great prostration and diarrhea.

PAGE 1682

(2) Intermittent fever with evening exacerbation. A keynote symptom is "atrocious pains."

A case of chorea in a girl of twelve is reported cured with Tarent-c. 6c. The movements were confined to the left side and occurred chiefly at night, when Tarent-c. was prescribed.

Compare

(1) Ars., Pyrog., Crot-h., Echi., Antr., Bell., Apis.

(2) in intermittents, Aran-d.

(3) Carbuncle, Anthr., Lach., Sil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tarentula hispanica

(spanish spider)

Pharmacy

Tarent. *Tarentula hispanica*. Spanish tarentula. *Lycosa tarentula*. N. O. Araneidae.

Tincture of the living spiders. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The name *Tarentula* covers a number of poisonous spiders, but in homeopathy, unless distinguished, it refers to *Tarentula hispanica*, *Lycosa tarentula*. Nunez is our chief authority. He instigated the proving and collected much outside information bearing on the action of the poison.

"Tarantella" is a dance named from the city of Tarentum. "Tarantism" is a dancing mania, set up in persons bitten by the *Tarentula* or in those who imagine themselves bitten. The cure is music and dancing. These symptoms give a keynote indication to this remedy.

Homeopathic

Tarent. affects the nerves which are highly strung, producing remarkable nervous

symptoms, hysteria, chorea, many times reflex from generative sphere. **Heart**, spine, respiration and right side are also prominently affected.

Nervous phenomena, hysteria with chlorosis, Chorea, dysmenorrhea, spinal irritability. Bladder tenesmus. Constriction sensation. Extreme restlessness, must keep in constant motion even though walking aggravates. Hysterical epilepsy. Intense sexual excitement. Formication.

Symptoms of Tarent. appear suddenly with violence. The patient is restless, fidgety, hurried in constant motion, though walking worse. Rolls on ground from side to side or strikes vehemently with his feet or rolls the head and rubs it to relieve her distress.

Quivering, jerking, trembling, twitchings. Joint pains. Headache with pain in uterus, throat with eye pains, face pain with stomach pain, pain in the ear with hiccough. Music causes excitement. Pains from sexual excitement. Tickling, burning, scorching and numbness are prominent sensations.

Tarent. has violent pains, neuralgias, as if thousands of needles were pricking. Deep septic conditions, abscess, evacuates pus rapidly. Noma. Emaciation worse face. Can run better than walk. Irregular movements. Numbness with prickling. Emaciation, as if the flesh fairly fell off the bones. Cancer, fibrous tumors.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Bites, spider. Callosities. Chorea. Coccyx, pain. Cornea, opacity. Cystitis. Depression. Diabetes. Diphtheria. Dysmenorrhea. Fibroids. Headaches. Hiccough. Hysteria. Insanity. Intermittents. Kleptomania. Levitation. Locomotor ataxia. Mania. Meniere's disease. Migraine. Nosebleeds. Onanism. Ovaries, enlarged. Parkinson's disease. Physometra. Proctalgia. Pruritus pudendi. Quinsy. Septic diseases. Sexual mania. Spinal irritation. Spinal sclerosis. Tumors. Uterus, cancer, neuralgia. Vertebrae, tumors.

Causations

Ill effects of unrequited love, bad news, scolding, punishment, falls, sepsis.

Constitutions

Tarentula hispanica is suited to nervous, hysterical patients subject to chorea disorders to persons of foxy, mischievous and destructive tendency to chorea disorders when whole body or right arm and left leg are involved. **Planets:** Mars, Moon.

Modalities

Better in open air, music, bright colors. Better from pressure, rubbing affected parts. Better from relaxation, sweating, smoking. Better from riding in a carriage in the sun. Motion improves headache, aggravates uterine pains and pains in coccyx. Warm water improves. Rest aggravates. Worse periodically, yearly, at the same hour. Worse touch, cold, damp. Worse night, evening. Worse after menses. Sex aggravates. Worse motion, contact, noises, seeing others in trouble. Worse washing the head, hands in cold water.

PAGE 1683

Symptoms

MIND

Sudden alteration of moods. Destructive impulses. Aversion to colors, black, red, yellow, green. Dances up and down. Sensitive to music. Fits of nervous laughter then screaming. Suddenly changing moods, fancies or strength. Lacks control. Erratic. Impulsive. Moral depravity. Crafty, cunning. Selfish.

Destructive, destroys whatever she can lay hands on, tears her clothes etc. Foxy, cunning. Hateful. Adroit. Throws things away. When there are no observers, there is no hysteria, when attention is directed to her, she begins to twitch. Feigns fainting insensibility. Desire to strike herself or others.

Laughs, mocks, runs, dances, makes gesters and jokes. Cries and sings until hoarse or exhausted. Kleptomania. Angry with despair. Give to Tarent. to palliate the death pains and agony. Melancholy. Discontented. Mental symptoms better evening after eating. Averse to company, but wants someone present. Ungrateful.

Abdomen

Burning in hypogastrium with great weight interferes walking.

Back

Painfully sensitive spine touch excites pains in chest, heart etc. Coccygodynia better standing worse slightest movement touch. Tumors around vertebral column.

Ears

Snapping, cracking in ears, (right) with pain and hiccough. Noises, ringing as of bells worse on waking in the morning.

Eyes

Itching of the eyes with thick tears. Stitching in eyes as sand or thorn. Photophobia. One pupil dilated other contracted. The eyes are wide open spasmodically and staring. Sees ghosts, faces, flashes.

Face

Fiery red, bloated. Expression of terror. Wrinkled.

Female

Dry, hot raw, itching vulva and vagina, worse scratching. Menses early. Profuse menstruation with frequent erotic spasms. Pruritus vulvae after menses. Dysmenorrhea with very sensitive ovaries. Ovaries, sensitive to pressure. Profuse menses with erotic spasms. Violent nymphomania, worse sex. Sensation of motion in uterus like a fetus or

burning. Expulsion of gas from uterus. Cancer of cervix. Leucorrhoea of clear acrid, sticky lumps.

Food

Craving for sand or raw food. Aversion to meat, bread. Thirst for cold water.

Head

Intense pain, as if thousands of needles were pricking into brain Heavy pain in temples extending to face and neck with nausea and impatience. Violent crushing headaches as accompaniment. Wants hair, brushed, pulled or head rubbed. Meningitis. As if cold water were poured on head and body.

Heart

Palpitations, precordial anguish, sensation as if heart twisted and turned around. Twists around, takes sudden jumps. Trembling and thumping of heart as from bad news or fright. Diseases of heart worse by wetting hands in cold water. Chorea with arm symptoms.

Pulse, hard infrequent, irregular.

Kidneys

Urine foul with sandy sediment. Incontinence on laughing, coughing etc. Diabetes Mellitus. Polyuria.

Limbs

Cold moist feet and hands. Restless arms, keeps hands busy, picks fingers. Legs restless, impulse to walk. Chorea movements. Can run better than walk. Yawning with uneasiness of legs, must move them constantly. Festination.

Numbness of legs. Multiple sclerosis with trembling. Twitching and jerking.

Extraordinary contractions and movements. Weak legs, cannot plant them firmly, do not obey will. Kneeling difficult. Soles itching.

PAGE 1684

Lungs

Attacks of suffocation with crying, screaming and restlessness, must have fresh air, worse coughing. Cough, gagging, when expectorating, fatiguing, worse after sex, noise, better smoking.

Male

Extreme sexual excitement. Lasciviousness almost to insanity, worse sex. Prostatic ailments after masturbation. Seminal emission hot, bloody. Sensitive genitals. Indolent tumors of testicles.

Mouth

And teeth dry. Tongue drawn backward preventing speech.

Nose

Nosebleed better throbbing carotids and fullness in head.

Rectum

Stools, oily, black offensive, excited by washing head. Severe constipation, not relieved by purgatives or enema. Constipation with involuntary passing of urine on coughing or any effort.

Sensations

As if thousands of needles were pricking into brain. As if occiput were struck with a hammer. As of a hair in eye. As if lower teeth were going to fall out. As if heart turned

and twisted round. As of needles sticking into muscle of neck when touched. As of insects creeping and crawling.

Skin

Purplish. Ecchymosed spots. Cold spots or as of a cold matter flowing or dropping on part. Carbuncle. Deep abscesses. Helps evacuation of pus. Dry eczema (after the failure of Ars. and Sulph.) itching, as of insects creeping and crawling.

Sleep

Sleepless before midnight from excitement. Dreams sad with weeping.

Stomach

Gastric disturbances are accompanied by sympathetic pains in head, face, teeth etc. Bitter belchings, hysterical. Vomits all food eaten.

Temperature

Alternate chill and heat. General heat with cold feet. Septic fever. Sweat profuse, excoriating.

Vertigo

Vertigo, night, when descending stairs. Vertigo, worse carrying burden on head, then spasms.

Comments

Here are two illustrations from Clarke: (1) Girl, three months old, was bitten by a tarentula. She appeared at first uneasy, then exhibited Dyspnea and complained, showed signs of suffocation, vomited, was agitated and much convulsed. Music was played, movements of the limbs were set up, whence resulted profuse sweat, followed by sleep and complete recovery.

(2) Francis Mustel, a peasant, was bitten by a tarentula on the left hand, about the middle of July, as he was gathering corn. He went home with his companions but on the way fell as if struck by a stroke. Dyspnea followed and face, hands and feet became dark. Knowing the remedy, his companions fetched musicians.

When the patient heard their playing he began to revive to sigh to move first his feet, then his hands and then the whole body, at last getting on his feet he took to dancing violently with sighing so labored that the bystanders were almost frightened. At times he rolled himself on the ground and struck it vehemently with his feet. Two hours after the music began the blackness of his face and hands went off, he perspired freely and regained perfect health.

Every succeeding year at the same season the pain and attending symptoms returned, but less violently and they could always be averted by music. But if the imminent paroxysm was not averted in time, he was found by his friends struck down as at first and was restored in the same way.

These cases bring out some of the cardinal features of Tarent. (1) Dark red or purplish coloration and swelling of skin and tissue. (2) Apparent imminent choking. (3) Chorea movements, restlessness. (4) Better by music. Music at first excites then it subsequently relieves.

PAGE 1685

(5) Periodicity, deep action returning annually on the date of the bite.

The restlessness is particularly noted in the lower limbs with desire to cry: must keep moving about though walking worse all the symptoms. Many of the mental symptoms,

which almost exhaust the protean range of hysteria, were in connection with sexual disorders, sighing, yawning, laughing and crying, joking and profound melancholy.

The unceasing movements of twitching, jerking, dancing Ñ are the most constant features. There is hysterical hyperesthesia: the least excitement irritates, followed by languid sadness, great excitability of nerve endings, tips of fingers extremely sensitive, feels sore and bruised all over, worse moving about, spinal irritation, slightest touch along spine causes spasmodic pain in chest and heart regions.

Farrington gives among the mental symptoms: "When there are no observers there is no hysteria, when attention is directed to her she begins to twitch," and "cunning attempts to feign paroxysms of wild dancing."

The chorea of Tarent. is most marked on right side The neuralgias of Tarent. may be anywhere in the head they are of great intensity: "as if thousands of needles were pricking to the brain." They are worse by noise touch, strong light, better by rubbing head against pillow. "Better by rubbing" is a keynote Condition of Tarent. "Ends of nerves become so irritated that some kind of friction is necessary in order to obtain relief. "Constrictive headache with pain in uterus.

P. C. Majumdar reports this case: Girl, 18, had oppression of chest, suffocating sensation, continued jerking and movement of hands, foam at mouth, complete insensibility, profuse and delaying menses, very sleepy. Hysterical epilepsy was diagnosed. Ign. 30c did nothing. Tarent., 200c, brought her out of the fit and restored her completely in a few minutes. But Tarent. is not a hysteric remedy only.

C. M. Boger cured a case of irritative cough with Tarent. 30c: Mr. B., 41, sore all over, throat feels dry, cough lying down at night and in morning after rising, dry with tearing pain in chest, excited by pressure of phlegm in chest, feels short of breath for at least an hour after each coughing attack, only better from smoking. Bad taste evening. Three doses cured.

Diphtheria tonsillitis of an intensity to threaten suffocation, cystitis, septic and intermittent fevers have been successfully met in Tarent. on its indications.

In Med. Ad., a case of hyperesthesia of finger-tips is mentioned. The patient, a lady, 33, could not dress herself without gloves. The irritation caused at once a sensation in the teeth as if set on edge by a strong acid. The pain was not in the fingers. Tarent. gave relief after Asar., Gels. and Sul-ac. had failed.

Farrington relates a case of typhoid in a child cured by Tarent. The child rolled its head and bit its nightgown. Apis. and Agn. improved. Tarent. slightly aggravated at first, then rapidly improved.

Compare

- (1) Agar., Ars., Cupr., Mag. phos.
- (2) Kali-br. - Irritation of periphery of nerves better exercising and rubbing.
- (3) Chorea, Myg., Cimic., Agar., Stram.
- (4) Desire to jump, Stram., Croc., Nat-m., Sticta., Asar., Agar., Hyos., Cic.
- (5) Bores head in pillow, Bell. (Tarent. is more rubbing).
- (6) Croc.
- (7) As if occiput struck with a hammer, Naja.
- (8) Deep-in headache, Bacil.
- (9) Extreme joy, Coff.
- (10) Unfortunate love, Ph-ac.

(11) Meniere's disease, ague, Chin-s.

(12) Sees faces, Sulph.

Relations

Tarent.'s action is similar to Ars. in many symptoms, therefore when Ars. seems indicated but fails, it is better to give Tarent. Antidote to: Lach. Antidotes: Puls., Mag-c., Mosch., Cupr., Chel., Gels., Bov., Carb-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

PAGE 1686

Tartaricum acidum

(tartaricum acidum)

Pharmacy

Tart-ac. Tartaricum acidum. Tartaric acid. Trituration. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies, third trituration.

History

Found in grapes, pineapple, sorrel and other fruits. Tart-ac. is an anti-scorbutic anti-septic, stimulating the mucous and salivary secretions. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Tart-ac. has an extreme weakness. In evening feels very tired, can scarcely drag himself along. General bruised sensation, especially of lower limbs. Convulsions just before death.

Clinical

Gastritis. Heels, pain.

Modalities

All the symptoms were better in open air. The pasty taste is better after eating.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Pain around umbilicus and region of loins. Pain in umbilical region. Pinching below navel with emission of flatulence, cold feeling in abdomen.

Face

Face instantly became red as fire and having exclaimed that he was poisoned, became speechless, died on tenth day (drank 2 oz. in solution). Lips, turn brown and black on their inner edges. Constant dryness of lips, must moisten them continually. Burning of lips.

Food

Excessive thirst. Very urgent thirst.

Heart

Very weak action of heart. Feeble pulse.

Limbs

Sharp pain in region of loins. Paralysis of thighs and legs. Tearing pains at soles, near the heel, which prevents him setting his foot on the ground after luncheon.

Lungs

Breathing accelerated, then laborious and slow.

Mouth

Teeth set on edge. Brown and dry tongue. Taste, pasty in morning, ceases on eating.

Rectum

Many stools during night. Stools like color of coffee grounds.

Sleep

Yawning and stretching. Frequent yawning.

Stomach

Dyspepsia with copious secretion of mucus. Belchings. Nausea. Vomiting is repeated and almost continuous. Continued vomiting with burning in throat and stomach. Vomited, deep green matter.

Temperature

General cold feeling, evening in bed.

Throat

Hoarseness and scraping in larynx. Burning sensation in throat and stomach as if on fire.

Vertigo

Confusion in head, dizziness.

Comments

A proving by Nenning and some poisonings have furnished the pathogenesis of Tart. ac. One of the most marked symptoms was intense burning in throat and stomach, feeling "as if on fire." Tongue brown and dry. Almost constant vomiting, vomited matter of deep green color. Feces coffee-ground color. Difficult respiration. Dullness and lassitude. Great weakness with diarrhea with dry and brown tongue. Pain in heels. (Phyt.)

Paralytic debility: "Weakness in the evening, can scarcely drag himself along." This should prove useful: "Tearing pain on the soles of the feet, near the heel, which prevents him putting his foot on the ground after luncheon."

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Taxus baccata

(yew)

Pharmacy

Tax. *Taxus baccata*. Yew. N. O. Coniferae. Tincture of the fresh young shoots. Tincture of the berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

History

The poisonous properties of the Yew have been recognized and disputed from ancient times. Gerarde says that in his school days he and his companions ate their fill of the berries of the Yew and slept not only under its shade, but on its branches without any ill effect. But there is plenty of evidence on the other side.

PAGE 1687

In the Med. Press, May 29, 1901, a patient of Mullingar Asylum died suddenly from eating Yew leaves. Some years ago a correspondence in the Times brought to light instances of the lethal effects of Yew leaves on cattle.

One correspondent, Mr. James Simmons of Haslemere, mentions an observation made by himself and others, that Yew leaves are more poisonous some time after they have been cut than when fresh:

"Yew cropped green from the tree has no fatal effect," and animals do not eat it fresh, they prefer grass, but if Yew has been cut and allowed to wither cattle will eat it in large quantities and in that state it is deadly poison."

"My people," says Mr. Simmons, "once buried some Yew cuttings deep in the dung of a farmyard, a number of large hogs dug it up, ate it and all died." **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Taxus baccata is for pustular diseases of skin and night-sweats. Also in gout and chronic rheumatism. Pains in the knees, elbows and back. Slight tremor over whole frame.

Trembling. Convulsions. Fainting and collapse. Relaxation of muscles.

Clinical

Ciliary neuralgia. Cystitis. Digestion too rapid. Dysuria. Ear, polyps. Eruptions. Fainting.

Gout. Hair, loss. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Kidneys disorders. Knees, abscess.

Lachrymation. Nose, eruptions. Rheumatism. Purpura. Spermatorrhea. Strangury. Vision, dim.

Modalities

Rubbing improves the itching of eyelids. Worse by pressure. Coughing causes headache. Deep breathing causes cough. Worse before and after each meal. Worse by application of liquids. Worse after sex.

Symptoms

MIND

Impatience, which unfits the patient for mental application. Delirium. Stupor.

Abdomen

Tension in abdomen, as if the stomach were overloaded. Squeezing and tension across abdomen. Aching in umbilical region. Borborygmi.

Back

Drawing pain in muscles of neck, (left). Sacral pains, which allow no rest either in a standing or sitting posture and which compel the patient to remain in bed. Incisive pain in sacrum. Constant pain in back. Pain in shoulder-blade, which subsequently removes to loins.

Chest

Oppression, when stomach is either too full or too empty or else with pain below xiphoid cartilage. Sharp pain in left side. Lungs engorged. Chest full and hot.

Ears

Polyps in the ears.

Eyes

Pupils widely dilated. Drawing with lachrymation and pressure. Itching of external angle of left eye. Burning itching in eyelids. Lachrymation of left eye. Vision dim.

Head

Supra-orbital and temporal pain on right side with lachrymation.

Heart

Irregular action of heart. Pulse rapid, slow, feeble, small, wiry, almost imperceptible.

Face

Puffy and pale. Looks ill. Face livid, convulsed. Lips are purplish, livid, black brown, especially upper. Frothing at mouth.

Food

Violent hunger. Frequent want to eat with activity of digestive functions.

Kidneys

Cutting pain at base of kidneys which allows him neither to sit still nor stand up and even prevents turning in bed. Urinary tenesmus. Frequent want to urinate with difficult emission in a fine stream. Strangury, urine red.

Limbs

Numbness of limbs and paralysis after several sweats. Sharp, transient, wandering pains. Lancinations in hand. Burning dryness of palms of hands. Dull pain in joints of fingers. Rheumatic pain in fingers. Abscess at right knee. Contusive and incisive pain, which hinders walking. Violent pinching in left calf. Tingling crawling sensation in whole left foot.

Lungs

Violent and fatiguing cough. Short cough after every meal, excited by full inspirations with oppression.

PAGE 1688

Male

Flow of semen without erection or sexual pleasure for several successive nights. Great excitement during sex. After sex, weakness and great oppression.

Mouth

Sensation of coldness in teeth. Burning pricking on tongue. Tongue excoriated, moist, tremulous. Mouth dry. Saliva hot, acrid. Saliva increased, extremely viscid, acrid. Bitter taste like that of Cinchona.

Nose

A round spot of a reddish-brown color, on the end of the nose with desquamation of skin.

Rectum

Hard, difficult, dry evacuations. Occasionally a stool which is soft or of a natural consistence. Diarrhea with insupportable tenesmus and burning at every evacuation.

Skin

Large, flat, itching pustules. Badly smelling and offensive night-sweats. Peculiarly offensive sweat with eruption of vesicles. Podagra. Erysipelas. All hairy parts become denuded. Black jaundice. Skin red. Body covered with pustules. Miliary eruption. Eruption of large pimples. Dry tetter causing much itching.

Sleep

Sleeplessness during whole night, yawning without inclination to sleep.

Stomach

Feeling of emptiness, must eat frequently. Violent hunger, soon after breakfast with general uneasiness and weakness in region of stomach. Aching, burning and pinching in region of stomach. Pain in pit of stomach and region of navel. After eating, cough. Feeling of pins and needles at pit of stomach. Nausea with accumulation of saliva. Retching. Vomiting ending in death. Vomit, tenacious, containing bile.

Temperature

Perspiration from least exertion with great prostration of strength. Profuse night-sweats. Commencing with shivering followed by dry heat of hands and feet. Offensive viscid sweats with itching and redness.

Comments

The symptoms of the Tax. pathogenesis are made up of poisonings by leaves and berries and also of provings by Gastier.

Fainting is a very prominent feature with Tax. and the fatal cases and in convulsions, collapse and syncope.

Death from Yew poisoning, says Cooper is remarkably painless. "Empty feeling" in the stomach was prominent and it was noted that the digestion was very rapid. "Must eat frequently" is a characteristic. Gastric catarrh is set up with vomiting of tenacious mucus. The saliva is increased and it also is viscid and there is viscid sweat. An intense action on the skin was developed and Tax. is indicated in pustular skin affection, the pustules being large, flat and strongly itching.

On the suggestion of Cooper, Clarke once gave a single dose of Tax. tincture in a case of ear polyps (bright red) with catarrh in a youth with the result that the polyps shriveled up to one-third of its former size.

The shooting pains in the toes suggest the use of Tax. in gout. The kidneys and bladder were much irritated and the heart disturbed. Tax. has been recommended as a substitute for Dig., being considered superior to the latter in having no cumulative effect.

Compare

- (1) The Coniferae.
- (2) Load at stomach, Abies-n.
- (3) Rapid digestion, Sulph. Podagra, Urt-u.

Relations

Antidoted by: Staph - prostration with oppression after an embrace.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tela araneae

(spider's web)

Pharmacy

Tela. Tela araneae. Araneae tela. Spider's web. The Cobweb of black spider found in barns, cellars, dark places. Tincture or trituration. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The Spider's web has been used as a remedy from ancient times. Tela araneae has been experimented with on healthy persons. It very rapidly lowers the frequency of the pulse rate. In some it has produced:

PAGE 1689

"a calm and delightful state of feeling, followed by a disposition to sleep. The most delicious tranquillity, resembling the action of opium and followed by no bad effects."

Twenty grains given to an old and infirm asthmatic produced "slight but pleasant delirium." Muscular energy is increased, could not be kept in bed, but danced and jumped about the room all night.

In cases of febrile depression, deficient animation or indifference to surrounding objects, the exhibition of eight or ten grains of cobwebs was often followed by exhilaration: the eyes sparkled. The countenance assumed a temporary life and, though the course of the disease might not be changed or the danger averted, more respite was obtained than is gotten from wine, opium or anything else within my knowledge.

"In spasmodic disorders of various kinds in asthma in periodic headaches in general restlessness and muscular irritability, its good effects are often signal. The cobweb gives sleep, but not by narcotic power, tranquillity and sleep here appear to be the simple consequence of release from pain and irritation." **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Homeopathic

Tela araneae acts on arterial system. The pulse is full, strong, and compressible. Lowers pulse rate frequency. Cardiac sleeplessness increased muscular energy. Excitement and nervous agitation in febrile states. Dry asthma, harassing coughs, periodic headaches with extreme nervous weakness. Obstinate intermittents.

Masked periodical diseases, hectic, broken down patients. Symptoms come on suddenly with cool, Clammy skin. Numbness of hands and legs when at rest. Continued chilliness.

Clinical

Asthma. Intermittents. Sleeplessness.

Comments

Dr. Chapman writes of Tela araneae: "I have cured some obstinate intermittents, suspended the paroxysm of hectic fevers.

Overcome morbid vigilance from excessive nervous mobility and quieted irritation of the system from other causes and particularly as connected with protracted coughs and other chronic pectoral disorders."

Dr. Gillespie of Edinburgh, "cured an obstinate intermittent with cobweb after other means had failed."

Dr. Jackson writes: "I think I may venture to say that it prevents the recurrence of febrile paroxysms more abruptly and more effectively, than bark or arsenic or any other remedy employed for that purpose with which I am acquainted: that like all other remedies of the kind, it is only effectual as applied under a certain conditions of habit, but that the condition of susceptibility for cobweb is at the same time of more latitude than for any other of the known remedies."

"If the cobweb," says Dr. Jackson, "was given in the time of perfect intermission, the return of paroxysm was prevented, if given under the first symptoms of a commencing paroxysm, the symptoms were suppressed and the course of the paroxysm was so much interrupted that the disease, for the most part, lost its characteristic symptoms.

If it was not given until the paroxysm was advanced in progress the symptoms of irritation, viz., tremors, startings spasms and delirium, if such existed as forms of febrile action, were usually reduced in violence, sometimes entirely removed. In this case sleep. calm and refreshing, usually followed the sudden and perfect removal of pain and irritation.

Vomiting, spasms and twisting in the bowels, appearing as modes of febrile irritation, were also usually allayed by it, there was no effect from it where the vomiting or pain was connected with real inflammation."

The changes induced on the existing state of the system, as the effect of its operation, characterize it as powerfully stimulant:

PAGE 1690

(1) Where the pulses of the arteries are quick, irregular and irritated, they become calm, regular and slow. After the cobweb had passed into the stomach: the effect is moreover accompanied, for the most part with perspiration and perfect relaxation of the surface.

(2) When the pulses are slow, regular and nearly natural they usually become frequent small, irregular, sometimes intermitting. (3) Languor and depression characterize the disease, sensation of warmth and comfort are diffused about the stomach and increased animation is conspicuous in the appearance of the eye and countenance.

Dr. Jackson likewise effected perfect cures with it in some troublesome spasmodic disorders and gave it with the most marked benefit in dry, irritating coughs, usually termed nervous. In the advanced stage of tuberculosis it procured a respite beyond his expectation. He also found it useful in restraining a troublesome hiccough.

Remembering the fame of *Mygale avicularia* in chorea we may well expect this other spider to be of use "in some troublesome spasmodic affections."

Dr. Thatcher cites the following case from a paper of Dr. Jackson's: "W. Sands has been afflicted for many years a distressing asthma, which has proved fatal to his father and two sisters. The complaint being hereditary and aggravated by malformation of the thorax, no remedy gave any permanent relief, nor did change of climate procure any alleviation of symptoms.

For a considerable time back he has never been able to lie down in bed on account of a sense of suffocation, but is obliged to be supported half sitting by pillows and is seldom able to sleep.

He swallowed nearly a scruple of the spider's web, he swallowed it at bed time and to his utter astonishment enjoyed sound and uninterrupted sleep all night, a blessing to which he had been an entire stranger above six years.

Since he began with the cobweb thinks his health is improved, the cough has entirely abated, but whenever the remedy is omitted the complaint returns."

Dr. Oliver found that by the use of this remedy a patient laboring under organic disease of the heart and hydrothorax obtained great relief and refreshing sleep, who had not before slept for three nights.

Another, under similar affection, experienced uncommon relief from the same prescription. To one suffering much pain from cancer it afforded ease and comfortable sleep.

A patient in tuberculosis pulmonalis being affected with distressing agitation of mind and nervous irritation, it answered like a charm and soon induced great sleep like a moderate dose of opium.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Tellurium metallicum

Pharmacy

Tell. Tellurium metallicum. Tellurium. An element. Trituration of the precipitated element. Historical dose: All potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Tellurium occurs in the native state and in combination with gold, silver, lead and antimony. It resembles Sulphur and Selenium in its chemical reactions. Tellurium is an element situated between antimony and iodine in the Periodic Table and belong to group VI, between sulphur and selenium. It was discovered in a gold mineral by the Austrian Muller in 1782.

The proving was conducted by Hering in about 1850 on fourteen provers, using the low potencies. A new proving was established by Raeside in London. He conducted a Homeopathic proving on seventeen provers, eleven women and six men.

The provers took the remedy night and morning for fourteen days and it would seem that the potencies 6x and 6c produced the maximum symptoms. **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 1691

Homeopathic

The most notable feature of the Tell. proving was the irritation of the skin including skin of eyelids and ears of spinal column and of some nerves. A characteristic form of the skin irritation of Tell. is herpes circinatus and it has probably cured more cases of ringworm, especially of the face and body, than any other remedy.

Tell. has restlessness and pains all over body. Very sensitive back. Lassitude. Afraid, cannot bear to be touched on sensitive areas. Sacral and sciatic pains. Offensive discharges. Ringworm. Slow development of symptoms. (Rad-br.).

Persistent fetid body odor. Chronic fetid suppuration from the ear. Slight amnesia with frontal headache. Dryness of the skin and mucous membranes. Vesicular, burning, itching eruptions. Itching, urticarial or macular eruption. Heavy perspiration from the feet, extremely foul-smelling. Pain in the cervical, right lumbar and sciatic regions.

Clinical

Axilla, offensive sweat. Barber's itch. Cataracts. Conjunctivitis. Coryza. Eczema. Entropion. Eruptions. Eye inflammation. Foot-sweat, fetid. Gleet. Herpes. Hoarseness. Injuries. Levitation. Pityriasis versicolor. Post-nasal catarrh. Ringworm. Sacro-iliac, pain. Sciatica. Spinal irritation. Worms. Yawning.

Causations

Falls. Injuries. Eating rice causes vomiting. Eating and drinking improve sore throat.

Modalities

Better lying on back. Worse by touch, spine sensitive to touch. Worse while at rest at night, cold weather from friction, coughing, laughing, lying on painful side. Worse in morning, on being wakened and at night, eating causes drowsiness.

Symptoms

MIND

Neglectful and forgetful. Fear of being touched in sensitive places. Excitable, disposed to

MIND

fly into a passion. Rough and angular disposition. depressed. Forgetful and incapable of mental activity. Serene and gay, then impatient and irritable. Amnesia inability to fix the memory on immediate events. Depressive psychosis.

Abdomen

Fullness and oppression in hypogastrium, her dress must be loosened. Pressing first left then right side as from wind. When lying on left side, throbbing under right ribs and vice versa. Pinching in abdomen. Frequent spasmodic pains in bowels as from incarcerated wind, mostly from 5 to 9 p.m.

Back

Weak feeling in back. Pressing ache in scapula. Numbness in nape and occiput. Pain from last cervical to fifth dorsal vertebra, very sensitive to pressure and touch. (Chin-s., Phos.) Sensitive spinal column with coughing, straining and at night. Pain in sacrum. Vertebral pain going from the 7th cervical to the 5th dorsal vertebra. Afraid of any movement and of anyone approaching. Neck pain, spreading to the neck, shoulder and between the scapulae. Lumbar pain spreading to the right thigh, ameliorated by walking.

Breasts

Cutting around and in left nipple, through to scapula. Eruption about nipple.

Chest

Pain in the sternum, aggravated by deep breaths and by bending. Pressure in middle of chest under sternum, better in open air. Shooting in left chest, fifth rib. Feeling as if some fluid is pressing downward in of right lung.

Ears

Eczema behind ears with formation of thick crusts. Catarrh of middle ear. Discharge acrid, smells like fish-pickle. itching, swelling, throbbing in meatus. Fetid, irritating discharge, smells of brine from the ear, especially the left ear. Dull, throbbing pain in ears, day and night, thin, watery, excoriating discharge. Vesicular eruption on the eardrum, suppurating and perforating.

Deafness. Throbbing pain in meatus. Chronic mastoiditis. Buzzing, ringing in the ears. Ache in the left ear. Chronic suppurating otitis. Otitis after scarlet fever.

PAGE 1692

Eyes

Pustular conjunctivitis with eczema on lids and much purulent discharge from eyes. The eyelids are thickened and inflamed, with pustules, pale red, edematous and oozing. Deposit of chalky-looking white mass on anterior surface of lens. Cataract, following ocular lesions, aids the absorption of infiltrations in iris and choroid. Herpes conjunctivae, phlyctenules near edge of cornea, worse from crying. Feeling as if lashes of lower lid were turned in.

Face

Heat in face. Sudden flushes of redness over face. Distortion and twitching in left facial muscles, left corner of mouth drawn up when talking. Burning in lips. Ringworm on face, barber's itch. Pimples on face.

Female

Shooting deep in pelvis across to left. Menses too early in menopausal years. Pre-menstrual colic in lower abdomen. Menses painful and late. Long intervals between menses.

Food

Craving for apples. Craves fatty bacon, salt, bread during the evening, cold drinks. Hungry at night, wants an apple in middle of night. Thirsty for cold drinks. Longs for beer. After meals, great drowsiness. After eating rice obliged to vomit.

Head

Periodic headaches. Migraines. Feeling of heat in the head. Heaviness and fullness of head in morning. Pain in left side of head and in forehead above left eye. Sudden rush of blood to head. Congestion to head and nape of neck, followed by weakness and faintness in stomach. Brain feels as if beaten on slightest movement. Itching of scalp, red spots. Violent linear pain in small spot over left eye.

Heart

Dull pain in region of heart when lying on left side, better lying on back. Palpitations with throbbing through whole body and full pulse, followed by sweat. Palpitation with

sensation of thoracic constriction and pain. Pulse rate rapid. **Heart** irregular when lying on the back or right side.

Kidneys

Painful soreness in kidneys, extending downward like a weight, worse morning, making her irritable. Increased urination. High-colored, acid urine.

Limbs

Offensive sweat of armpits, smelling of garlic. Finger-tips feel dead on stretching hand. Rheumatism of right little finger, worse moving it. Sharp, quick pains in elbows, ankles and other parts. Aching all over, mostly in limbs, worse right side and in walking. Contraction of tendons in bends of knees. Weakness of the legs in the morning. Sciatica, right side, worse lying on affected side. Sciatica with sensitiveness of vertebral column. Bruised pain in hip-joints after walking. Feet sweaty, mostly on toes. Fetid sweat of feet.

Liver

Hepatitis and gastritis. Chronic cholecystitis.

Lungs

Coughing on laughing worse aching in small of back. Wakened by cough. Cough towards morning after a few days looser. Wheezing, scraping cough with mucus.

Emphysema.

Male

Herpes on scrotum and perineum. Secondary gonorrhoea. A drop of viscid fluid in meatus. Increased sexual desire, followed by long-lasting indifference. Erections all night.

Mouth

Dryness of the lips and mouth with raw, irritated areas. Ulcerations on the gums tongue, mouth, palate. Gums bleed easily and profusely. Tongue somewhat swollen, furred white, shows print of teeth. Breath has odor of garlic. Coldness of mouth and pharynx on drawing in air. Copious saliva. Tenacious mucus runs from mouth. Taste earthy, metallic.

Nose

Hawks from posterior sinuses dried yellowish-red phlegm tasting salty, mornings. Coryza, lachrymation and hoarseness, better in open air. (All-c.) Nose obstructed, must breathe through mouth. Head cold with running of a blood-streaked liquid accompanied by tears and hoarseness, ameliorated in the open air. Nostrils itch. Boils.

PAGE 1693

Rectum

Itching anus, rectum and perineum after stool. Passes very offensive wind. Passes with stool many threadworms. Stools soft at first, then hard. Spasmodic pains with urging to

stool. Copious stool with feeling of flatulence in bowels. Costive. Tetter on perineum, itching.

Sensations

As if in air on going to sleep. Brain as if beaten. As if lashes were turned in. As if air whistled through left Eustachian tube. As if strapped together in epigastric region. As if fluid wanted to discharge in lobe of right lung.

Skin

Itching of hands and feet. Herpetic spots, Ringworm. (Tub.) Ringworm on face, whole body, worse lower limbs, on single parts. Barber's itch. Stinging in skin. Ring-shape lesions, offensive odors from affected parts. Fetid exhalations. (Sulph.) Offensive foot-sweat. Eczema, back of ears and occiput. Circular patches of eczema. Small red pimples, very bright red and very sharply defined with minute vesicles upon them. Psoriasis. Skin dry, hot. Scrofulous eczematous eruption. Itching worse in cool air.

Sleep

Insomnia with unpleasant dreams. Wakes with a start during the night. Yawning and belching. Drowsy after a meal. Sleepless, restless turning from weariness and bruised feeling. At night pains all over. On going to sleep feels as if in air, quick drawing towards feet awakens him.

Stomach

Empty and weak feeling. Belching with taste of food eaten. Sensation of weakness, like faintness in the stomach after local congestion of blood to head and nape, also with chest symptoms.

Heart burn with warmth in stomach as from alcohol. Fullness in pit of stomach, must lie down after dinner. Constrictive feeling in stomach as if strapped together.

Temperature

Inner shivering and fever, fetid, repulsive sweating, forcing him to be alone. Chilly with pains. Sweat on face, on spots with increased itching of these places often throbbing through whole body, generally warm, while sitting in a cool breeze. Skin hot and dry, sensation as if overstrained, as if bruised, as if he had taken cold after severe exertion.

Throat

Hoarseness in morning with fluent coryza, a rough, pressing, tickling sensation in larynx. Painful dryness of fauces. In morning hawks from back of nose pieces of yellowish-reddish phlegm tasting salt. Rough, scratching sensation in throat, worse towards evening. Throat feels sore with a prickly, rough sensation evening and morning. Throat sore on swallowing, better after eating or drinking. Pain in throat extends into ear.

Vertigo

Vertigo, when going to sleep, morning after rising, worse walking, sitting up or turning head, better lying perfectly quiet.

Comments

Clarke cured with Tell. an Indian officer home on furlough whose body was covered over with a ringworm-like eruption.

The odor of the body and of the sweat is offensive and garlic-like. The prover had to sit apart from the rest of the class during a whole session on account of this. In parts where the skin forms openings, as the ear, the effect of Tell. is intensified.

The characteristic odor of the ear discharge is that of fish brine. The discharge is so acrid it blisters any part of the skin it touches. Tell. is one of the most important remedies in otorrhea.

Nash cured several cases of post-scarlatina otorrhea, using the Tell. 6c, higher potencies having failed.

Eyelids are inflamed and the vesicating property extends to the eye itself, setting up phlyctenular conjunctivitis.

Other parts of the skin affected by Tell. are the hair-roots, the breasts, the perineum and the anus. There is itching in the rectum after stool. Tell. has caused expulsion of threadworms.

PAGE 1694

Skin and nerves are closely allied and Tell. is a remedy in many neuralgic conditions, notably sciatica. The right side is most affected and these are characteristic

Many of the pains and symptoms of Tell. come and go suddenly. The ears are suddenly stopped. There are sudden rushes of blood to the head. Tell. has great sensitiveness to touch. This is shown in the neuralgic hypersensitive state of the spine.

Tell. has also a vulnerary action as shown in a case of Kent's. A boy, 4, slid down banisters and struck his head on a tiled floor. He became unconscious and a surgeon was summoned, who found him in that state and with a clear, watery discharge from the ear, which the surgeon pronounced to be cerebrospinal fluid.

This condition lasted three days and the case had been pronounced hopeless when Kent first saw the boy. Kent noticed that the discharge was acrid and reddened whatever part it came in contact with. One dose of Tell. was given. In two hours the child vomited, a sign of reaction and in two weeks was well.

Shelton relates three cases: (1) Widow, 50, had pain and soreness upper part of back for a long time. She shrank from the slightest touch on the part. The sensitiveness was so acute that when touched the pain extended into the occiput and all over the upper region of the back. Tell. 6c cured in eighteen days.

(2) Miss X., 45, had a fall, striking a severe blow on the sacrum. She suffered for some weeks from concussion with one point of great soreness in the sacral region, just above the spot where the blow was received.

She was kept in bed for some weeks and improved generally, but the painful spot remained and sensitiveness appeared over the back, especially its upper third. Tell. 6c cured all completely.

(3) Miss Y., 29, who had severe spinal meningitis ten years before, consulted Shelton for a burning, pressing pain at base of brain. He diagnosed the condition as meningitis.

The patient grew worse and gradually ptosis and then right and then left hemiplegia set in. Finally hyperesthesia of the back became so distressing that it was a question of finding any support that did not intensify the pain. She could not bear the slightest touch, complaining that it not only hurt her at the point of contact, but she felt it in the head and in remote parts of the body. Tell. cleared up the case.

There is a good deal of drowsiness with Tell., yawning after retching, drowsy after eating. Clarke once gave Tell. to a child for an eruption and cured it incidentally of constant yawning with which it had been troubled. The eruption improved at the same time.

Compare

- (1) Rad-br., Berb., Hyper., Sel.
- (2) Tetradymite - coccygodynia, ulceration of nails, pains in hands in small spots, ankles, heels and Achilles tendon,
- (3) Sep., Ars., Rhus-t.
- (4) Restlessness, garlicky odor, Ars.
- (5) Coryza, All-c.
- (6) Otitis, Puls., Bell., Ter.
- (7) Ringworm, Bacil., Sep., Nat-m.
- (8) Ringworm in clusters Sep., Calc.
- (9) Threadworms, Teucr.
- (10) Pains come and go suddenly, Bell., Lyc.
- (11) Worse laughing, Phos.
- (12) Worse straining at stool ind.
- (13) Cough and skin, Osm.

Relations

Antidoted by: Nux-v. (epigastric oppression).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Teplitz aqua

Pharmacy

Tep. Teplitz aqua. The mineral water of Teplitz in Bohemia. Contains in 16 oz. Nat. c. grains 2.28, Nat-m. 43, Nat. fl. Sil. 13, K. sulph. 43, K. mur. 1, Calc. 32, Sil. 31, etc.

Dilution. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The waters of Teplitz are chiefly in repute for the treatment of gouty patients, especially those suffering from atonic gout. The springs are alkaline and hot and the temperature forms a leading feature in their action. **Planets:** Saturn.

PAGE 1695

Homeopathic

The symptoms of Teplitz are from Perutz, who experimented on himself and several healthy individuals, together with symptoms by Hromada. Symptoms of Nat-c. and Nat-m. appear throughout.

Tearfulness, low spirits and irritability were noted and giddiness of much intensity. This symptom has been cured: "Giddiness, when she walks all the houses seem to move too."

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Bones disorders. Breast, tumors. Eruptions. Erysipelas. Flatulence. Gout. Hemorrhoids. Irritability. Leucorrhea. Metrorrhagia. Nosebleed. Paralysis. Rheumatism. Sciatica. Scurvy. Speech, difficult. Spine, pains. Tongue, paralysis. Toothache. Ulcers. Vertigo.

Modalities

Better by friction. Better drinking cold water. The symptoms are worse at night (bone pains). Worse motion.

Comments

Some peculiar symptoms are: On moving head it seems as if something fell from one side to the other. Burning in stomach, better drinking cold water. Better from hemorrhoid bleeding.

Burning sensation in many parts. Hemorrhage, nosebleed, hemorrhoids with stool, metrorrhagia. Vesicles in mouth and on tongue. Vesicular erysipelas. Paralysis of tongue of limbs. Cold feelings: in upper arm in foot. Increased sensitiveness to cold.

Compare

(1) Nat-c., Nat-m., Kali-s., Mang., Lith., Sil., Alum.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Terebinthinae oleum

(turpentine)

Pharmacy

Ter. Terebinthinae oleum. Turpentine. Oleum terebinthine. Oil of Turpentine. The oil distilled from the oleo-resin (turpentine) obtained from various species of Pinus, purified by repeated rectification with water. Solution in rectified spirit. Ozonized Oil of Turpentine (prepared by exposure of the common oil to sun and air in a half-filled bottle and shaking from time to time).

Historical dose: All potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

Terebinthina was introduced to homeopathy by Hartlaub. The symptoms have been added from poisonings and overdosings from allopathic practice. According to Dr. Taylor, children are particularly sensitive to its action.

Illness caused by sleeping in newly painted rooms is due in great part to the turpentine. "A stimulant and tonic to the mucous membranes, especially of the bladder and urethra: it proves useful in leucorrhoea and gleet." This is Milnes' account of the use of Ter. as an internal remedy.

Homeopathic

Ter. has a selective affinity for mucous membranes of kidneys, bladder, respiration, bronchi, heart and blood. Terebinthinae oleum has a selective affinity for bleeding mucous surfaces. Tympanites and urinary symptoms very marked. Inflammation of kidneys with dark, passive, fetid hemorrhages. Bright's disease preceded by dropsy (Goullon). Unbroken chilblains.

Drowsiness and strangury. Coma. Even minor bumps cause bruises. Aching, soreness and stiffness of the muscles.

Hemorrhage of a passive, black offensive fluid oozing from mucous membranes. Affections of kidneys with rheumatism. Purpura hemorrhagica. Burning in various parts, tip of tongue, epigastrium, small of back, kidney, uterus etc. Exhausted, sensitive and tired. Disturbed sense of equilibrium.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Amblyopia. Asthma. Backache. Bladder, irritable. Brachial neuralgia. Bronchitis. Chilblains. Chordee. Chorea. Ciliary neuralgia. Coma. Cystitis. Dentition. Dropsy. Dysentery. Dysmenorrhoea. Enteric fever. Epilepsy. Erysipelas. Erythema.

Fibroma. Gall-stone colic. Glands, swelling. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Hematuria. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Herpes. Hypochondriasis. Injuries. Insanity. Intestines, ulceration. Iritis. Jaundice. Kidneys, disorders. Lumbago. Nephritis. Neuralgia, supra-orbital. Ovaries, pains, dropsy. Pityriasis. Purpura hemorrhagica. Rabies. Scabies. Scarletina. Sciatica. Spermatorrhea. Strangury. Stricture. Tetanus. Tympanites. Uremia. Urethritis. Urine, retention. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of alcohol, falls, strains tooth extraction. Damp cellars.

Constitutions

Ter. is specially suited to: Children, dentition, nosebleed, worms. Bleeders. Nervous women with amenorrhoea and dysmenorrhoea, headache. Complaints of elderly people of people of sedentary habits. Chronic rheumatism and gouty complaints. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

PAGE 1696

Modalities

Better from motion, stooping. Stooping improves. Motion improves. Worse from dampness, cold, night, lying, pressure. Worse by touch. Worse by pressure in region of bladder it causes convulsions. Worse lying on left side, better turning to right. Sitting aggravates. Pain in crest of ilium worse from motion and least jar. Walking in open air aggravates. Worse night, 1-3 a.m. Damp dwellings aggravates. Damp cellar causes diarrhoea. Damp weather causes neuralgia in legs. (Ter. is hydrogenoid.) Cold water better burning in anus. Better belching and passing flatus. Loose stool better nausea.

Symptoms

MIND

Difficult concentration. Intense irritability, children fly into temper during dentition. Coma. Tired and difficult concentration of thoughts.

Abdomen

Ascites. Dropsy, pelvic peritonitis. Bruised soreness. Flatulence. Enormous distention. Tympanities. Bleeding ulcers in the intestine. Bowels were drawn towards spine. Enterocolitis, hemorrhage and ulceration of bowels.

Back

Backache and soreness in kidney disorders. Burning pain in region of kidneys. Drawing in right kidney extending to hip.

Chest

Burning and tightness across chest.

Ears

Disturbed sense of equilibrium. Own voice sounds unnatural, humming as of a seashell. Loud talking is very painful. Otalgia. Sensation in ears as of striking of a clock.

Eyes

Blindness from alcohol. Opens eyes when swallowing in coma. **Eyes** dark red, face red on affected side. Ciliary neuralgia over right eye. Intense pain in eye and side of head. Amblyopia from alcohol.

Face

Pale, earthy, sunken. Hot flushes followed by sweat.

Female

Intense burning in uterine region. Metritis and puerperal peritonitis. Metrorrhagia with burning in uterus. Uterine diseases after wearing pessaries.

Food

Hunger and thirst with debility. Loss of appetite, great thirst. Desire to eat more after a satisfying meal. Diminished appetite. Aversion to animal food.

Head

Dull pain like from a band around the head. (Carb-ac.)

Heart

Pulse rapid, small, thready intermittent. Frightful oppression in precordial region. Warmth in heart while sitting in evening, obliged to yawn a great deal. Palpitations.

Kidneys

Nephritis after exanthemata with violent bronchitis. Burning, drawing pain in region of kidney, along ureters. Cystitis. Bleeding bladder. Constant tenesmus. Strangury with bloody urine. Scanty, suppressed urine, odor of violets. Urine, smoky with coffee grounds or thick, yellow, slimy, muddy sediment. Urethritis with painful excretions. (Canth.)

Pains alternate between navel and bladder, better walking.

Limbs

Hands feel swollen. Cramps in knees. Intense pain along the larger nerves, worse damp weather. Stands with feet apart, has no power of balancing the body. Muscles, stiff. Walks bent like an old man. Brachial or sub-scapular neuralgia. As if pitch forward while walking.

PAGE 1697

Lungs

Bloody expectoration. Difficult breathing, the lungs feel distended, hemoptysis. Bronchitis of children with drowsiness and retention of urine. Bronchial asthma or catarrh with profuse expectoration. Dyspnea.

Mouth

Aphthae from mouth to anus. Breath, cold, foul. Dentition. Tongue dry, red, sore, shining, burning in tips with prominent papillae. (Arg-n., Bell., Kali-b., Nux-m.) Tongue, smooth, glossy. Choking sensation in throat.

Nose

Passive nosebleed in children. Discharge of serum without coryza. Cold in head with sore nostrils with disposition to bleed.

Rectum

Fainting after every stool. Diarrhea, stools watery, greenish, fetid. Bloody stools. Diarrhea with tetanic spasms. Pain before flatus with and relief after stool. Hemorrhage from bowels. Worms, lumbrici.

Sensations

As if he would pitch forward on walking. As of a band round head. As if sand thrown violently in eye. As of a seashell sounding in left ear. In ear as of striking of a clock. As from hasty swallowing in epigastrium. As if he had swallowed a bullet, which had lodged in stomach.

Skin

General sensibility increased. Erythema, itching pustular, vesicular eruption, urticaria. Acne. Purpura hemorrhagica, advancing. Ecchymosis, dropsies. Scalatina. Chilblains with excessive itching and pulsative pains. Aching soreness of the muscles.

Sleep

Drowsiness with retaining of urine. Lethargy. Retarded sleep. Agitated sleep at night with tossing and frequent waking. Many dreams. Nightmares. Wakes frightened at night, looks ghastly and shrieks is nervous.

Stomach

Belchings rancid, flatulent, acrid. Nausea and vomiting with intense burning. Burning in epigastric region. Nausea better loose stool. Aversion to meat.

Temperature

Heat under the skin. Heat with violent thirst, dry tongue, profuse cold, clammy sweat. Cold sweat on legs. Typhoid with tympanites, hemorrhages, stupor, delirium. Prostration.

Vertigo

Vertigo with vanishing of vision.

Comments

Terebinthina is for acute and chronic nephritis. It's one of the main remedies that has protein in the urine or blood in the urine. After inhaling chemicals or exposure to chemicals and there is kidney damage.

Brunton gives these points: (1) Applied to the skin Ter. acts as an irritant and rubefacient, causing a sensation of burning and vesicles if applied for any length of time. (2) Inhaled it causes sneezing, tightness across eyes and Dyspnea.

(3) Given internally it causes burning in mouth and salivation in stomach, sensation of heat or cold, gastro-enteritis with vomiting and diarrhea, ulceration of intestines. The pulse is sometimes slowed, sometimes quickened.

Respiration is quickened and spasmodic, the chemical is partly excreted by the lungs and acts on the mucous membrane, lessening its secretion. The temperature sometimes rises, or falls. Voluntary movement is diminished, reflex action lowered, blood-pressure lowered and vessels dilated.

Ter. diminishes the quantity of urine, gives the urine an odor of violets, causes lumbar pain, burning in urethra, painful urination, hematuria.

Among the uses of Ter., Brunton mentions the treatment of gall-stone colic. For this it is given in ether in the proportion of one part of the Oil of Turpentine to three of Ether. Homeopaths have confirmed the value of this.

Burning is a constant note and gives the key to many cases calling for Ter. burning in gums tongue, tip of tongue, mouth, throat, stomach, rectum and anus, kidneys, bladder and urethra, uterus, air passages, chest and sternum.

PAGE 1698

The last was particularly noticed after warm drinks, the pain running along the sternum with the drink and spreading in the chest. Burning extends from kidneys along ureters. Ter. is an irritative, sensitive remedy.

Cooper has found Ter. indicated in children (especially teething children) when they fly into passions. There is irritation of the meninges and often ascarides or other intestinal worms. In one case of maniacal fury in a man it did good. This irritability manifests itself in some cases of spasms and convulsions and Lippe observed a case in point.

A woman had made her feet sore by walking and applied turpentine to them. This was followed by a state like hydrophobia, she had spasms whenever she saw water or heard it poured or saw a bright object and also whenever she attempted to urinate.

Ter. is a great hemorrhagic and its hematuria is particularly characteristic: Smoky, turbid urine depositing a sediment like coffee-grounds. Dull pain or burning pain in region of kidneys, burning during urination are leading indications.

Ter. corresponds to many cases of albuminuria and hematuria after scarlatina and also to the consequent dropsy. This last may indicate Ter. in many disorders of the genito-urinary sphere. "Burning in uterus" is very characteristic. Peritonitis, metritis, metrorrhagia will probably need Ter. if the burning is present.

The hemorrhages of Ter. are passive, dark and fetid. Purpura hemorrhagica if there are fresh ecchymoses in great numbers from day to day. The hemorrhages may occur from any orifice.

Additional keynote of Ter., which will be decisive if combined with others, are: (1) Smooth, glossy, red tongue, as if deprived of papillae. (2) Excessive tympanites. (3) Drowsiness. In capillary bronchitis, the child is drowsy. Stupor and great weakness are found in many

Ter. conditions, rendering it appropriate in cases of typhus, typhoid and uremic poisoning. "Drowsy with retention of urine." With the tympanites there is generally extreme sensitiveness to touch.

With cystitis, urogenital and rectal troubles there is a sensitiveness of hypogastrium and pains in symphysis pubis.

Pains go from left to right across bowels and then shoot upward. From being exposed to turpentine odor, a lady, 35, got pain as from pinchings in the throat with lifeless feeling in the tongue and dryness of the mouth, followed by pain in right eyeball, which extended back to same side of occiput (Cooper).

S. H. Roberts maintains Ter. has a specific effect in tonsillitis when applied externally. Marc Jousset gave Ter. 1x with marked benefit in two cases of bronchial asthma. He was led to give it in the first case by coincident hematuria, but this was not present in the second.

A young man who was badly poisoned by a low potency of Phos. got more relief from Ter. 3x than from any other remedy. Brunton says it is only Ozonized Ter. that is effective here. The preparation I used was the ordinary one.

Dr. Hering says the ozonized oil is recommended as a prophylactic in malarial and African fevers, a few drops being given daily on a lump of sugar.

George Royal gives these three cases illustrating the action of Ter.:

(1) Typhoid, third week in man 24. Extreme distention, with a rapid, small and compressible pulse. Cold sweat in lower limbs.

Ter. 6x two drops in water every half-hour. Oil of Ter. was applied locally to the abdomen mixed with lard and later in the evening, when there was already slight improvement, an injection containing turpentine was administered. This relieved the patient of a large quantity of flatus and next morning he was on the high-road to recovery.

PAGE 1699

(2) Pyemia after miscarriage at third month, brought on by patient herself. Enormous distention, lower limbs covered with cold sweat, lochia thin, scanty offensive. Ter. given

in another case brought about slow improvement for three days, when Chin. 30c was indicated and finished the cure.

(3) Teamster, 36, had severe nephritis after being out in cold rain. Constant desire to urinate, severe pain in back, down ureter to bladder, urine scanty, very high-colored. Temperature 102. Pulse weak, 130. Ter. 6x every half-hour and hot fomentations on kidneys greatly relieved. After three days he was able to leave his bed.

Royal considers cold sweat of lower limbs and rapid pulse with the distention, as leading indications. A keynote of Burnett's for Ter. is: "Pains in the bowels which causes frequent urination."

Sense of anxiety and utter prostration about epigastrium. Umbilical region as if covered with a round, cold plate. Sprained pains, contusive pains and rheumatic pains appear in the pathogenesis and notably pressure and drawing pains. These show the suitability of Ter. to the effects of injury and rheumatic conditions.

Compare

(1) Alumn, Sec., Canth., Nit-ac.

(2) Terebene 1x - chronic bronchitis and winter coughs, sub-acute stages of inflammation of respiratory tract. Loosens secretion, relieves tightened feeling, makes expectoration easy. Neurotic coughs. Huskiness of public speakers and singers.

(3) Cystitis when urine is alkaline and offensive.

(4) Ononis spinosa - Diuretic. Chronic nephritis, diuretic effects like Juniper, calculus, nosebleed, worse washing face.

Relations

Antidoted by: Phos. Antidote to: Phos., Merc. Followed well by: Merc-c.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Tetradymitum

Pharmacy

Tet. The Tetradymite. Tetradymitum. "Rare Tetradymite crystals from North Carolina and Georgia, contain about 60 parts of Bismuth, 33 of Tellurium, 6 of Sulphur and traces of Selenium and Iron." Triturations. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hering proved Tetradymite, taking about five grains of the first trituration. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

The most prominent Tet. symptoms were pains occurring in small spots, ulcerative pains about the nails and a sharp attack of urticaria from eating shell-fish. Pains in ankles, heels and Achilles tendons were also severe and these were worse rising from a seat.

Clinical

Achilles tendon, pain. Coccyx, pain. Nails, ulceration ingrowing. Urticaria.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Teucrium marum verum

(cat thyme)

Pharmacy

Teucr. Teucrium marum verum. Marum verum. Cat-thyme. N. O. Labiatae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

Locally for polyps, dry powder.

Herbal

The Germander group of the Labiatae to which the Teucriums belong, had an important place in old herbal medicine and homeopathy has placed Teucr. on a firm foundation.

Stapf and others proved it.

Teucr. has removed a fibrous tumor of the eyelid, urethral granulations following gonorrhoea and also uterine fibroids. Worms and polyps suggest a tubercular taint and Clarke has used both Teucr. and Teucr. scorod. in tubercular cases.

PAGE 1700

Homeopathic

Teucrium has strong symptoms of worm infestions, irritation of anus and nose, were elicited and Teucr. has well justified the labor of the provers in this respect. No remedy meets more cases of threadworms than Teucr. Nasal and rectal symptoms marked.

The nasal symptoms have led to the use of Teucr. in nasal polyps. Guernsey gives this as guiding: "Polyps with stoppage of nose on side lain on, large red pimples under right nostril near septum, sore and smarting to touch."

Affections of children. Suitable after too much medicine has been taken. Over sensitiveness. Desire to stretch. A remedy of first importance in chronic nasal catarrh with atrophy, large offensive crusts and clinkers. Nasal polyps. Ozaena. Loss of sense of smell.

Clinical

Anus, itching. Colic. Eyelids, tumor. Fibroma. Hiccough. Ingrowing toenail. Nasal, catarrh. Polyps. Psoriasis. Rheumatism. Urethra, excrescences. Worms.

Causations

Concussion (brain). Injuries likely to set up tetanus.

Constitutions

Teucr. is suited to elderly persons and children. When too much medicine has produced an over-sensitive condition and remedies fail to act. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Desires exercise in open air, which does not fatigue. Worse by touch. Worse sitting. Worse stooping. Worse on side lain on. Moving improves. Disinclined for exertion. Worse evening and at night. Warmth aggravates. Worse warmth of bed. Wet weather aggravates.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Cutting pain after drinking beer or water. Colic with tearing drawings. Incarceration of flatus. Pressure in abdomen.

Expulsion of much flatus, having the smell of rotten eggs.

Back

Burning in left scapula. Rheumatic drawing and tension in back.

Chest

Chest loaded, with sensation of dryness in trachea. Squeezing pressure in lower part of chest, with anxious uneasiness, without affecting the breathing.

Ears

Hissing and ringing. Otalgia. Shootings and tearings in ears.

Eyes

Smarting in canthi, lids red and puffy, tarsal tumor. (Staph.) **Eyes** red and inflamed.

Female

Smooth pedunculate, pear-shaped polypus of vagina, protruding three inches beyond hymen.

Food

Hunger in morning and evening. Bitter taste in gullet after dinner. Appetite increased. Sensation of hunger, as if the food were unsatisfying and which hinders sleep. Cuttings or nausea with inclination to vomit after drinking water.

Head

Excited, tremulous feeling. Frontal pain, worse stooping. Strengthens brain after delirium tremens.

Limbs

Affection of finger-tips and joints of toes. Tearing pains in arms and legs. Pain in toe-nails, as if they had grown into flesh.

Lungs

Dry cough, excited by a tickling in trachea, as if dust had been inspired, which is worse by coughing. Moldy taste in throat when hawking up mucus, expectoration profuse.

Male

Sexual desire decreased. Drawing pain behind left side of root of penis, extending to left side of scrotum, became sore to touch. Pressive, drawing sensation from abdomen into cords and testes. Burning, pressing, biting in fore part of urethra when not urinating. Excrescences in urethra following gonorrhoea.

Mouth

Foul breath. Mouth clammy. Much mucus in mouth. Smarting as from pepper, first on left, later also on right side. Smarting in root of the tongue.

Nose

Catarrhal condition of both anterior and posterior nostrils. Mucous polyps. Chronic catarrh, Discharge of large, irregular clinkers. Crawling in nostrils with lachrymation and sneezing. Coryza with stoppage of nostrils.

PAGE 1701

Rectum

Itching of anus and constant irritation in the evening in bed. Crawling in the rectum after stool. Ascarides with nightly restlessness. Copious fetid evacuations of the consistence of pap. Frequent itching and tingling in anus, often after the evacuations. Swelling, itching, and creeping at anus as from ascarides.

Sensations

As if air forced through mucus in ear. As if right nostril were partly stopped. As if nail had grown into flesh of right great toe. Chill as from abdomen. Sensation as from flea bites.

Skin

Itching causes tossing about all night. Very dry skin. Suppurating grooves in the nails.

Sleep

Restless with twitching, choking and starting up frightened. Sleep retarded in evening. Unrefreshing sleep and difficulty in waking in morning. Agitated sleep at night, from excessive excitement. Vivid dreams and frequent starts.

Stomach

Vomiting of large quantities of dark-green masses. Constant hiccough, attended with pain in back. Hiccough on eating after nursing.

Temperature

Shivering and shaking, often with icy coldness in hands, and frequent yawning. Chilliness after eating, and when talking about unpleasant things. Heat worse in evening, with exaltation and great loquacity. Frequent feeling of flushing in face, without external redness.

Throat

Sore throat with shooting pain and impeded deglutition. Pressure or drawing and tearing in throat. Frequent necessity to hawk. Hawking up of much mucus of a moldy taste.

Comments

Clarke gave Teucr. tincture in five-drop doses three times a day to a man of 44 who had tuberculosis affecting the right lung with severe recurrent hemorrhages.

Teucr. helped him much and with other remedies he got quite well and has now been at his work for some years. But while taking Teucr. he noticed that he passed a large quantity of threadworms to which he was not at all subject.

C. M. Boger relates this case of cough: Patient had with the cough a moldy taste in the throat when hawking up mucus. Expectoration profuse. Rapid loss of weight and strength. Anorexia. A brother had died of tuberculosis four years before with very similar symptoms.

Teucr. 3x helped and 20x finished the cure.

Teucr. has the craving hunger of the anti-psorics and worm remedies, it prevents sleep at night. Nervous, irritable, sensitive. There are many rheumatic and gouty symptoms and scapular pains, both in the bones and joints. Limbs go to sleep with tingling when sitting.

Compare

(1) Teucrium scorodonia.

(2) Cina, Ign., Sang., Sil.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. Compatible: Chin., Puls., Sil.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Teucrium scorodonia

(wood sage)

Pharmacy

Teucr-s. Wood Sage. Teucrium scorodonia. Wood Germander. N. O. Labiatae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x potency.

Herbal

Teucrium scorodonia is an extremely bitter plant with the smell and taste of hops, for which it has been substituted. Some have observed an alliaceous smell and Cazin says that it gives a garlicky taste to the milk of cows, goats and sheep which eat it. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Teucr-s. has been used in tuberculosis with muco-purulent expectoration. Also in dropsy orchitis and tuberculous epidymitis, especially in young, thin individuals with tuberculosis of lungs, glands, bones and uro-genitals.

Clinical

Bronchorrhoea. Testicle, tuberculosis. Tuberculosis.

Comments

Dr. Criquelion, tells how Dr. Martiny one day in the Ardennes, had occasion to examine a man of thirty who was apparently in the last stage of consumption and had a cavity in one apex. Martiny gave his opinion that he had not long to live.

PAGE 1702

A year later, being in the same district, he called at the house and inquired of a man whom he saw there, apparently in perfect health, what had become of the invalid. "I am he," was the reply. It was the fact, though it took some time to convince Martiny of it.

An old woman had recommended him to make a tisane of the Wood Germander which grew abundantly about there. He had taken it daily and got well. "A similar case," says Cooper, "was told me by a distinguished scientist.

Martiny introduced Teucr-s. into his practice and used a tisane of it with much success in bronchorrhoea and consumptive disorders with tuberculous elements and muco-purulent expectoration. Clarke has confirmed this, using the tincture in five or ten-drop doses two or three times a day.

Criquelion points out that Teucrine has been used as a subcutaneous injection in tubercular cases as a substitute for Koch's Tuberculin.

Criquelion had a patient, a farmer of scrofulous habit, high color, thick neck, who had for ten years an enlarged testicle the size of a quince, which he diagnosed to be tuberculous.

Teucr-s. 6c was given, one drop in four spoonfuls of water, a spoonful three-quarters of an hour before each meal. After three months the testicle was softer in six months it had almost returned to its proper size.

Compare

(1) Bac., Tub., Teucr., Helix.

Relations

Teucr-s. is allied to Marrubium vulgare (Common or White Horehound), a well-known cough remedy.

Also to Nepeta glechoma (Ground Ivy), which was formerly much used with snail-jelly for chest affections."

SOURCES

Clarke.

Thalamus

Pharmacy

Thala. Thalamus. Nerve-hormonal tissue from brain. Historical dose: All potencies, 3x to 30c.

History

Thalamus belongs to the group of gray nuclei around the encephalon. It is a large ganglion, even and symmetrical, situated in front of and outside the quadrigeminal bodies inside the striped bodies, laterally bordering the third ventricle, surrounded on its convexity by the caudate nucleus. It is egg-shaped and the distal end is large. Hardy conducted a clinical proving, but there is no homeopathic proving.

Homeopathic

Thala. has complaints of the psychological system: spasmodic laughter and crying, consciousness disorders inner sensitivity disorders. Patient misinterprets his illnesses. Pseudo-bulbar paralysis. Neuralgias, cervical and brachial, sciatica. Tabes. Painful stumps. Vasomotor disorders. Parkinson's disease. Pre-cancerous conditions, predominantly painful.

The pains indicated by Thala. are spontaneous, appear suddenly and then immediately reach their peak intensity. The painful sensation is much greater than the stimulus. Exaggerates the pain and makes out it lasts longer than it does. Violent attacks of paroxysm. Pains reside in one half of the body, predominantly of the limbs. Pain accompanied by sweating.

Thala. pains accompanied by phenomena of anguish, ill-defined feeling of uneasiness, painful discomfort. Paraesthesia in the female during the menopause.

Formication, painful numbness situated particularly in the arms and which keeps the patient awake. Tingling, which is always distal and which appears with no apparent cause.

Neuralgia of the left cervical region and arm with formication.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Catatonia. Contractures. Cyanosis. Hebephrenia. Hyperthyroidism. Menopausal complaints. Neuralgia. Pains. Raynaud's syndrome. Vasomotor complaints.

Constitutions

Thala. has a psoric, syphilitic or tubercular disposition. The subject has a nervous, biliary and lymphatic temperament. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better by fresh air and movement. The pains are better at night. Worse by the cold, the heat. Worse from emotions, especially unhappy emotions.

PAGE 1703

Symptoms

MIND

Catatonic conditions. State of inertia, desire for solitude and peace, loss of initiative. The patient does not want to do anything. He sits in a corner, immobile. Condition of psychological strain, which causes the feeling of being ill at ease in his body. Hebephrenia.

Spasmodic laughing and crying without any real cause, expressed by involuntary, automatic contracture of the muscles in the face and by mimicry, which is either ill-timed or irrelevant or exaggerated.

Abdomen

Epigastric pain in a continuous transverse bar, not changed by eating, but aggravated by emotion. Pain is diffuse, badly localized. Accompanied by discomfort. Abdominal meteorism ameliorated by emission of wind. Abdominal pains with emission of soft stools.

Chest

He feels as though his thoracic cage were trapped inside an iron corset.

Ears

Hallucinations of hearing with feeling of strangeness and fright. Buzzing in the ears: sound of a bell in the fog or of a foghorn. Noises in the ears. Feeling of confusion in the ears.

Eyes

Sight becomes weaker on one side of the field of vision. Objects seem lost in a halo of light. Diminution of sight on one half of the field of vision.

Female

Frigidity. Libido disturbed: impotence, frigidity, sexual asthenia. Menopausal complaints with hot flashes, aggravated at night. Hyperthyroidism during the menopause with swelling at the base of the neck.

Head

Occipital headaches, worse on the left side, spreading to the entire left side of the body.

Heart

Angina pectoris. Vasomotor complaints. These vascular disorders are very often accompanied by pain: Pain in the left side of the thorax, which may spread to the arm, aggravated by physical exercise and capable of stimulating an attack of angina pectoris.

Limbs

Raynaud's syndrome. Cyanosis of the limbs with tingling and burning sensation. Movements badly coordinated for the upper as well as the lower limbs. Often drops things. Hands in a contracted state without total paralysis. Numbness of the hands with cyanosis and trembling. Spastic gait. Numbness of the feet with cyanosis, formication, swelling and edema of the ankles. Copious perspiration from the feet.

Lungs

Asthmatic dyspnea, the patient has difficulty in exhaling.

Male

Impotence with dwindling or libido and lack of orgasm. Sex painful with premature ejaculation.

Nose

Reduction in the olfactory sensitivity. Sensation of evil-smelling, unpleasant whiffs like sulphur. Smells are badly tolerated. Diminution of sense of smell. Ozaena.

Skin

Dermographia. Deformity of the nails, which are concave, ridged, breaking. Burning sensation on the skin, aggravated by heat and cold. Excessive sweating, predominantly on

one half of the body. Lesion caused by parasites, on the nails. Nails extremely fragile. Inflammation beneath the nails.

Stomach

Pains with nausea, worse after ingestion of food. Cramping stomach ache, accompanied by nausea and meteorism.

Temperature

Vascular complaints the skin is either very red or very pale, but always cold. Cyanosis and edema at the limbs, accompanied either by an increase in the local heat or, the opposite, by decrease in the heat.

Compare

(1) Agar., Op., Hyos.,

(2) Hypothalamus. Pituitary.

SOURCES

Julian.

PAGE 1704

Thallium met. + -act. (old abbr.)

Pharmacy

Thal. Thallium metallicum. Thallium aceticum. A Rare Metal. Trituration. Solution of the Sulphate. Historical dose: All potencies, 3c to 30c.

History

Thallium is a rare metal discovered by Crookes in 1861. He found it in the residue left from the distillation of Selenium and named Thallium, (a green shoot) from the green it gives in the spectrum. Thallium has been experimented with by Lamy and Marme. It is widespread in nature.

Thallium and its derivatives are toxic. The symptoms picture of Thallium were established in 1965-66 by Panos, Rogers and Stephenson, on seven male and nine female provers.

Combermale of Lille, used Thal. with success in the night-sweats of tuberculosis, but this treatment had the effect of causing profuse falling of the hair, so serious as to contraindicate its use. Huchard had patients become quite bald in several days. Hansen says Thal. relieves the violent pains of tabes dorsalis. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Thallium is useful for most horrible, neuralgic, spasmodic shooting pains. Pains like electric shocks. Muscular atrophy. Tremors. Relieves the violent pains in locomotor ataxia. Paralysis of lower limbs. Pain in stomach and bowels like electric shocks.

Paraplegia. Night-sweats of tuberculosis. Polyneuritis. Dermatrophic lesions.

Thal. seems to influence the endocrine glands, especially the thyroid and adrenalin.

Hyperthyroidism symptoms.

Alopecia, hair loss following acute, exhausting diseases. Loss of body hair and hair of the head. Numbness or formication starting in the fingers and toes, extending up to lower limbs and down to feet and involving lower abdomen and perineum. Tremors. Muscular atrophy. Locomotor ataxia. Hyperemia, swelling and excessive secretion.

Muscular pains. Trembling. General emaciation with a lack of strength. Discomforts are of a periodic nature, recurring in strength, at the same hour and then disappearing again.

Emaciation, hypotonia, chilliness. Permanent state of jangled nerves. Trophic conditions of the nails.

Thal. has chorea-like movements. Neuritis. Trigeminal neuralgia. Spinal neurasthenia. Pseudo-bulbar paralysis. Intermittent paralysis. Pains in the legs, aggravated when lying on the affected side. Unable to find a position in the bed which eases the pain. Pain in the right knee on bending or stretching it. Pain in the sciatic nerve.

Clinical

Baldness. Conjunctivitis. Emaciation. Locomotor ataxia. Malaria. Muscular atrophy. Myelitis. Night-sweats. Paraplegia. Paralysis. Polyneuritis. Rheumatism. Sciatic pains. Tremors. Tuberculosis.

Modalities

Better from walking. Worse at night. Worse from contact. Worse from pressure.

Symptoms

MIND

Extreme anxiety for no reason. Growing impatience. Irritability. Hysterical symptoms with hyperesthesia and then hypoaesthesia. Extreme uneasiness with insomnia. Permanent state of jangled nerves of excitability and bewailing with weeping and shouting. Apathy. Depression.

Abdomen

Pain in intestinal canal. Retraction or depression of abdomen. Distention of the abdomen. Heavy flatulence, even after a light meal. Spasmodic pain in the stomach and intestines with abdominal pains.

Back

Formication on the back. Lumbar aching.

Blood

Attacks of hypertension with hyperthyroid phenomena. Bleeding from the capillary vessels. Atherosclerosis. Cyanosis. Increase of carbon dioxide in the blood plasma.

Chest

Painful, heavy feeling on the sternum. Retro-sternal pain in the esophagus.

PAGE 1705

Eyes

Very frequent conjunctivitis with **abundant production of mucus**. Muco-purulent discharge from the right eye, worse in the morning. Glittering spots in front of the eyes with formication on the face. Visual complaints with feeling of heaviness behind the eye. Purulent conjunctivitis. Dacryocystitis. Iritis. Blepharitis.

Female

Menses prolonged with black blood. Amenorrhea.

Food

Thirst. Voracious appetite. Loss of appetite.

Head

Alopecia. Hair falls off with great rapidity.

Heart

Diminished frequency of pulse. Pulse rapid with precordial constriction.

Kidneys

Involuntary passing of urine. Casts in urine. Acute glomerulonephritis. Dysuria. Proteinuria. Hematuria.

Limbs

Disorders of movement co-ordination. Chorea-like movements and rapid movements like convulsions. Trembling. Paralytic feeling. Sharp pains like electric shocks. Very tired. Chronic myelitis. Numbness in fingers and toes with extension up lower limbs involving lower abdomen and perineum. Paralysis of lower limbs. Cyanosis of limbs. Formication, beginning in fingers and extending through pelvis. Exaggerated reflexes and muscular atrophy.

Liver

Gallbladder distended. Coating of liver white and granular-looking.

Lungs

Slow and difficult breathing. Cyanosis. Dyspnea. Respiration difficult with pain all over the thoracic cage. Emphysema. Pleurisy. Pneumoconiosis.

Male

Impotence.

Mouth

Dental caries. Toothache. Lips dry with thirsty feeling. Bad breath, irritation of the mucous membranes in the mouth with excessive salivation. Gingivitis. Stomatitis.

Aphthae.

Rectum

Diarrhea, bloody stools. Constipation. Spasmodic, stubborn constipation, alternating with attacks of diarrhea and anal and rectal pains.

Skin

Acne. Folliculitis. Skin pigmentation disorders. Loss of hair on the body, (axillary and pubic). Skin sensitive in particular areas, especially on the soles of the feet. Dryness of the skin. Pustular formations. Trophic complaints of the nails, which are deformed. Inflammation beneath the nails.

Sleep

Sleep is light, wakes often. Great difficulty in falling asleep again.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Bitter belchings and bitter taste in the mouth. Feels nauseated but cannot vomit. Nausea and vomiting. Pain in stomach and bowels, terribly severe lancinations, following each other with the rapidity of electric shocks.

Temperature

Profuse sweating in cases of severe illness. Night-sweats of tuberculosis.

Compare

- (1) Plb., Lath., Caust., Arg-n.
- (2) Baldness, Jab., Pilo., Petr.
- (3) Baldness and tuberculosis, Phos.
- (4) Aranea Diadema - Feeling of constant coldness. Periodic return of symptoms. Severe pain in the heels.
- (5) Cedr. - Periodicity of symptoms, supra-orbital neuralgia, periodic migraines.
- (6) Aranea Ixobola.

Relations

Thal. belongs to the Lead group of metals and approaches Plb. closest in its symptoms.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian. Phatak.

Thea chinensis

(tea)

Pharmacy

Thea. Thea chinensis. Tea. N. O. Ternstromiaceae, Genus, Camellia. Tincture. Trituration of Theine. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

Herbal

The use of Tea has spread from the older civilizations of the East to the newer ones of the West. Tea contains an alkaloid, Thein, which is by some considered identical with caffeine and both tea and coffee are used to stimulate the jaded faculties.

PAGE 1706

The stimulation will enable persons to endure fatigue and get more enjoyment out of themselves than they could obtain by mere food. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Coffee and tea are different in their effects though they may be alike in their chemistry. The after-effect of all stimulation is reaction, unless it is kept off by a repetition of the stimulant as the effect of the last dose wears off. The sign that the first dose of Tea is wearing off is a nervous, restless, depressed, ill-tempered state, which is visible in persons who rely on tea, at about 5 p.m.

Excessive tea-drinking is a fruitful source of neuralgia and insomnia. Another symptom is an all-gone, sinking sensation at the epigastrium. Nervous sleeplessness, heart troubles, palpitations and dyspepsia of old tea-drinkers. Produces most of the sick headaches, Tabacum antidotal (Allen).

Thea is often noticed in persons who have sensitive kidneys that they can never take tea when they are going anywhere, because they are compelled to pass water almost immediately after.

Clinical

Delirium, tremens. Mania. Homicidal. Insanity. Insomnia. Megrim. Nervousness. Neuralgias. Paralysis. Sleeplessness. Suicidal.

Modalities

Better warmth, warm bath. Better from external warmth, applying hand or warm clothes to occiput. Worse at night. Worse on walking in open air. Worse after meals. Worse by cold water.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervousness and want of confidence. Peevish. Nocturnal fright, suicidal thoughts. Temporary mental exaltation. Ill-humored. Delirium with ecstasy, laughed incessantly, talked in rhyme. Delirium tremens. Disposition to quarrel at the most harmless speech.

Great nervous excitability with exaltation of intellectual faculties. Impulses to kill. impulse to jump out of the window. Mania. Suicidal and homicidal.

Abdomen

Borborygmi. After lunch, stitch below ribs in paroxysms. Intestines relaxed. Liability to hernia.

Chest

Oppressed and constricted. Fluttering in left side and feeling of suffocation.

Ears

Neuralgic pains in cartilage of ears. Hallucinations of hearing. Roaring in ears.

Eyes

Eyes are unusually bright. Dilated pupils. Neuralgia of eyes. Sight is dim, dark before eyes, fiery lines, sparks.

Face

Wild, distressed expression. Face is pale, with congested redness, flushed.

Female

Soreness and tenderness in ovaries. Menses delayed, scanty with severe cramp-like pains. Uterine bearing down from beginning to end of period.

Food

Very hungry, but little satisfies. Thirst, but every mouthful of cold water affects the head like a shock. Craves acids, lemons.

Head

Rush of blood to head. Sick headache radiating from one point. Sleepless and restless. Hallucinations of hearing. Cold damp feeling at back of head. Scalp tender can scarcely comb hair.

Heart

Anxious oppression. Precordial distress. Palpitation, unable to lie on left side. Fluttering. Pulse rapid, irregular intermittent.

Kidneys

Very marked increase of urine. Must pass water immediately after drinking tea.

Limbs

Paralyzed numbness of limbs. Joints of hands and feet tender. Nervous excitability in wrists, hands, and feet. Hand trembled violently.

Restlessness of feet. Neuralgic pains in outer hamstrings. Sensation as if the weight of a sheet even would crush toes.

Lungs

Edema of respiratory tract. Cough is dry, severe and bloody expectoration. Breathing increased in frequency and amplitude. Breathlessness on least exertion. Paroxysm of asphyxia.

Male

Erections. Unnatural excitement.

Mouth

Teeth frequently decayed. Tongue clean and pale. Tongue red, blistered, painful as if scalded. Whole mouth cavity dry and sensitive. Much viscid saliva. Bitter taste in mouth.

Nose

Dryness, soreness of nose. Nosebleed before menses. Sensation at root of nose as if nosebleed would occur.

Rectum

Swelling of lower end of rectum, with slight itching. Chronic relaxed bowels. worse by beer, better by port wine. Constipation.

Sensations

As if a foreign body in throat. As if on the verge of fainting. As if the stomach hung down relaxed in the body like an empty bag. As if the weight of a sheet on the feet would crush the toes. Cold sensations are prominent, cold, damp feeling at back of head with pain spreading thence to eyes, also dryness and swelling of mucous membrane.

Skin

Skin dry as if pores obstructed. Skin of finger-ends peels from excessive dryness. Eruption of red, indolent pimples. Itching, crawling, prickling in different parts.

Sleep

Sleepy in daytime, sleepiness at night with vascular excitement and restlessness and dry skin. Horrible dreams cause no horror.

Stomach

A sinking sensation at epigastrium. Faint, gone feeling. (Sep., Hydr., Olean.) Sudden production of wind in large quantities. Nausea, and vomiting after eating. Vomits bile, when pain at its height. Weakness about stomach.

Temperature

Intense coldness passing over whole head. Lowered temperature. Hands and face cold as marble. Excessive internal heat with flushes of heat on the surface, coming and going quickly. Disposition to perspire. Beaded with chilly moisture.

Throat

Scraping in larynx. Hoarseness. Diphtheria sore throat. Uneasy feeling in pharynx, as if obstructed by a foreign body. Painless swelling of mucous membrane.

Vertigo

Vertigo with darkness before eyes, sudden in open air.

Comments

The Thea symptoms are made up of observed effects of overdosing and some direct provings. In a woman who was addicted to eating tea, very pronounced delirium tremens resulted indistinguishable from that caused by alcohol, though there was no alcoholism in the case.

A woman who kept a pot of tea boiling on the stove and drank several bowls every day developed both suicidal and homicidal mania, impulse to jump out of the window, to cut her baby's throat and throw it downstairs, Thea 100,000c, Fincke, cured.

A friend of mine who had been many years in the East and was used to one story houses, on his return to this country had a curious impulse to jump out of the window, which he traced to tea-drinking and which disappeared when he left it off. The homicidal impulse appeared in the dreams of one prover (Teste), who was so far from being horrified by his dream-murders that the even took pleasure in them after awaking. The talkativeness of Thea is one of its chief allurements.

Among tea-tasters, who do not drink the tea they taste, but only hold it in the mouth a short time, yet long enough for the mouth to absorb some, there is sometimes developed

what is known as tea-tasters' paralysis, affecting mostly the lower limbs with loss of sensation of both upper and lower.

This case has been recorded: A man after drinking tea and pain in epigastrium going through to back with feeling as if he wanted to be sick and could not, better sitting down and stretching himself out. Thuj. 30c cured.

Guernsey gives these as indications for Thea: "Nervous sleeplessness, heart troubles. of old tea-drinkers, palpitations of the heart, can't lie down."

Compare

(1) Gone, faint feeling, sick-headache radiating from one point and pain in left ovary, Sep.

(2) Averse to work, especially writing, Hydr.

(3) Relaxed feeling in stomach, Ip.

(4) Desire for acids, Verat., Sulph., Ant-c., Phos., Sabin.

PAGE 1708

Relations

Antidote: Thuj., Ferr., Kali-hp. - Material doses for tea-taster's cough. Antidoted by: Beer.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Theridion curassavicum

(orange spider)

Pharmacy

Ther. Orange spider. Theridion curassavicum. Latrodectus curassavicus. N. O. Arachnida. Tincture of the living spider. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth potency.

History

Theridion was introduced and proved by Hering in 1832. The spider is found in the West Indies, chiefly in the island of Curacao. It is about the size of a cherry-stone is found on orange-trees, velvety black when young with antero-posterior lines composed of white dots, on posterior of body there are three orange-red spots and on the belly a large square yellow spot.

Homeopathic

The Theridion spider is very poisonous. It produces a highly sensitive, nervous condition with weakness, trembling, coldness, anxiety, faintness and easily excited cold sweat. Venom of this orange spider produces hypersensitiveness of the nerves. Sensitive to noise, which penetrates the body.

It affects the teeth, causes nausea, chills and pains all over, strikes the painful parts etc. Nervous hyperesthesia. Noises seem to strike on painful spots over the body.

Ther. has affinity for the tubercular diathesis. Tuberculosis, stitch high up in left apex. (Anthr.) Where the indicated remedy does not hold long. Rickets, decay, necrosis.

Vertigo, sick headache, peculiar pain around heart region, tuberculosis florida, scrofula have all been treated successfully with this remedy.

Ther. causes spinal irritation. Affects the bones causing decay, necrosis. Rickets. Bones feel broken. Water feels too cold. Bounding internally, as of a child.

Burning pains. Sense of duality. Effects of sunstroke. Hysteria during puberty and at menopause. Infantile atrophy, glands enlarged with marasmus. Nodes on various parts especially buttocks. Tuberculosis. Seasickness. Left side most affected.

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Anthrax, sheep. Bone disorders. Decay. Menopause. Cough. Dysmenorrhea. Eye-teeth, pains. Fainting. Headache. Hysteria. Liver, disorder, abscess. Meniere's disease. Nausea. Necrosis. Nose, catarrh. Ozaena. Photophobia. Pregnancy, sickness. Rickets. Scrofulosis. Sea-sickness. Spinal irritation. Tetanus. Toothache. Tuberculosis. Vertigo.

Causations

Sea-traveling. Riding. Washing clothes.

Constitutions

Tubercular diathesis. **Planets:** Mercury, Moon.

Modalities

Better from rest in horizontal position. Warm water better nausea and retching. Warmth improves. Worse from noise touch, pressure, closing eyes, least motion, exertion, jar. Worse from cold, washing clothes, sunstroke. Worse on shipboard, riding in carriage. Worse noise, sex, left side. Worse stooping, rising, motion, exertion, going up or down stairs, walking. Worse by sex, the groin pains.

Symptoms

MIND

Restless, finds pleasure in nothing. Time passes too quickly. Startled by the least thing. Fruitless activity. Hysteria. Talkativeness and hilarity. Want of self confidence.

Abdomen

Violent burning in liver region. Abscess of liver. Pain in the groins after sex, motion and drawing up the limbs. Stinging pain on left side over anterior aspect of spleen.

Back

Sensitiveness between vertebra. Stinging pains. Spine is sensitive to pressure and jar, sits sideways in a chair to avoid pressure.

Chest

Stitches high up in chest, back through apex of left lung. Pain in upper left chest. (Myrt., Pix., Anis.) Pain in left floating ribs. Pinching in left pectoral muscle.

Ears

Least noise, even sound penetrates her whole body especially teeth. Rushing in both ears like a water-fall.

PAGE 1709

Eyes

Glittering vision, on stooping. Luminous vibrations before eyes. Blurred vision. Sensitive to light. Pressure behind eyeballs. Throbbing over left eye.

Face

Pale. Jaws immovable in the morning.

Female

Hysteria during puberty, at menopause. Menses suppressed.

Food

Constant desire to eat and drink but knows not for what. Craves oranges and bananas tobacco smoke, wine, acid fruits and drinks.

Head

Headache felt during sleep worse jarring with nausea and vomiting, at menopause. Head feels thick, thinks it belongs to another, that she can lift it off or she would like to remove it. Migraine. Headache worse after stool. Joyous during headache. Cannot lie down with headache. Pain worse anyone walking over floor.

Heart

Cardiac anxiety and pain. Anxiety about the heart, sharp pain radiates to arm and left shoulder. Pulse slow with vertigo.

Kidneys

Increased urination, at night, does not pass much during day.

Limbs

Burning in upper arm. Restless feeling in hands, wrings them. Stinging from elbow to shoulder. Lies or sits with feet crossed, cannot uncross them.

Lungs

Cough, jerks body together, head forward and knees upward. Too much air seems to enter the chest. Tuberculosis. Breathing difficult going up and down stairs, hysteria.

Male

Seminal emission during afternoon sleep. Gonorrhoea. Prostate enlarged, sense of a lump and heaviness in perineum, worse at even step.

Mouth

Remains open involuntarily, cannot close. Froth before the mouth with shaking chill. Teeth feel as if cold water is too cold. Mouth feels furred, benumbed. Lockjaw, morning on waking. Bites tip of tongue during sleep. Mouth as if furred, benumbed.

Nose

Pain over root of nose. Chronic catarrh, yellow-green, thick offensive, discharge. Discharge is yellowish and offensive. Ozaena. Post-nasal catarrh. (Puls., Thuj.)

Sensations

As if her head was another strange head. As if vertex did not belong to her. Like a pressing pain in root of nose and about ears. As of a veil before eyes. Like labor pains in lower abdomen. As if a child were bounding in body. As if something in esophagus were slipping towards epigastrium. As if bones were broken and would fall asunder. As if dying.

Skin

Stinging, stabs everywhere. Sensitive skin on the thighs. Itching sensations.

Stomach

Sea-sickness. Nausea and vomiting when closing eyes and on motion. (Tab.) Nausea worse least motion, looking steadily at one object from noise. Nausea and retching better drinking warm water.

Temperature

Shaking chill with foam at mouth. Internal coldness. Cold sweat easily excited.

Vertigo

Faints after washing clothes. Vertigo with nausea, worse stooping, kneeling. Vertigo with nausea and vomiting on least motion, worse when closing eyes.

Comments

Grimmer states "The orange spider poison can cure when indicated on the totality of its symptoms. Decay of bones, abscesses and cancer of the liver and lungs. It acts profoundly on the nervous system, producing extreme sensitivity to noise the vibration penetrating to the teeth."

There are two well-marked keynotes, one or other of which will be found in most cases calling for Ther.

(1) Extreme sensitiveness to noise, worse by least noise, "sounds penetrate the teeth." The sensitiveness extends to vibrations of any kind, jar of a step, riding in a carriage or in a boat.

The symptom also shows the relation Ther. has to bony structures as well as to the nervous organs they enclose: it meets cases of spinal irritation and also cases of disease of the spinal and other bones.

Decay, necrosis and scrofulous disease of bones have all been cured with it.

"In scrofulosis when the best remedies fail to relieve" (H. C. Allen).

(2) "Worse closing eyes." This applies to vertigo and symptoms of the head and stomach. This forms the indication in many cases of seasickness or sickness of pregnancy. The headaches are severe and affect the eyes, especially the left. The ears are highly sensitive. Hallucinations of sight and hearing, luminous vibrations and rushing sounds. Although there is "Worse closing eyes," there is also intolerance of light.

A kind of intoxication is induced, hilarity, talkativeness. "Time passes too slowly" as a well-marked symptom. Ther. has a peculiar cough: frequent, convulsive, head spasmodically jerked forward, knees jerked up to abdomen.

Chackravarti relates a case of headache cured with Ther.: Mr. B., 35, well built of bilious temperament, had for three months severe headache with nausea and vomiting like seasickness and shaking chills. Dullness and fullness in the head with throbbing beginning in occiput, preceded by flickering before the eyes.

Head feels large and heavy. The pains begin in the morning increase during the day and last until evening. Excessive irritation with loss of sustaining power. Worse from least overwork and motion, better by keeping quiet in horizontal position. Constipation, stools hard, small, dry. Ther. 3x was given, one drop in water twice daily. The pain was much better next day and was gone in less than a week.

Burning pains and itching are common and a stitch high up in apex of left chest has proved a guiding symptom for Ther. in the cure of cases of tuberculosis. "Burning in liver region" has led to the cure of abscess and even cancer of that organ.

Compare

(1) Aran-d. and Spiders generally.

(2) Hemicrania worse closing eyes, worse noise, Sep. (But Sep. worse from noise is less intense).

(3) Vertigo and faintness on closing eyes, Lach.

(4) Headache, nervousness, hysteria, Tarent.

(5) Stooping down, violent stitch high up in left chest, thence to back, Myrt-c. through to left scapula.

(6) Time passes too quickly (too slowly Cann-i., Arg-n., Nux-m.).

(7) Vertigo on closing eyes, Lach., Thuj. (on opening them, Tab., on looking up, Puls. Sil.).

(8) Headache, worse lying down, Lach.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon. (sensitiveness to noises), Mosch. (nausea), Graph. (more chronic effects). Follows well: Sulph., Calc., Lyc. (scrofula).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Thevetia nerifolia

Pharmacy

Thev. *Thevetia nerifolia*. *Cerbera thevetia*. Ahovai-baum of the Antilles. N. O. Apocynaceae. Tincture or trituration of the seeds. Historical dose: All potencies,

History

J. Balfour observed the effect of eating the seeds on two boys, 8 and 7. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

This peculiar Thev. symptom was noted: "A tendency to sleep, disturbed every three to four minutes by irritation in the throat and the discharge of a mouthful of frothy mucus with a sort of gulp, then the child would lie down and close his eyes until again disturbed."

Clinical

Diarrhea. Somnolence. Throat, disorders. Vomiting.

Compare

(1) Apocy. Stroph. Upas.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1711

Thiosinaminum

(oil of mustard-seed)

Pharmacy

Thiosin. Thiosinaminum. Rhodallinum. Mustard seed oil. Allyl sulphocarbamide. Derived from Oil of Mustard-seed. Rhodallin. Trituration of the crystals. Solution in alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 2x potency, 2 grains twice daily.

Herbal

Thiosinaminum belongs to the same chemical group as Urea. The colorless bitter crystals are soluble in water, alcohol and ether. Thiosin. has been used externally and internally in cases of lupus, chronic glandular tumors and for dissolving scar tissue.

The mustard seeds of Sin-n. are of a reddish-brown color. Mixed with those of Sin-a. they are crushed between rollers and subsequently powdered and sifted twice or more often.

From the residue left on the sieve a fixed oil is obtained by pressure. The powdered mustard is mixed with a considerable quantity of wheaten flour and a small quantity of turmeric powder.

The term 'flour of mustard' is not quite accurate, as the mustard seeds themselves contain little or no starchy material.

The chemical ingredients are somewhat complex. Among them are a peculiar acid called Myronic acid, noticeable as containing a large proportion of Sulphur.

When mixed with water and a peculiar substance called Myrosine, (analogous to albumen), also found in mustard seeds, yields a volatile Oil of Mustard.

This has no separate existence in the seeds, but is formed artificially in the manner just stated. This oil is very acrid and has been used as a rubefacient. The fixed oil before mentioned as existing in the seed itself has little or no acidity and has been used as a purgative and vermifuge" (Treasury of Botany).

This remedy has been effective in curing adhesions, scars, lupus, and enlarged lymphatic glands.

Also stricture of rectum, deafness, tinnitus aurium, tumors of the uterus appendages. Thiosinaminum has been suggested by Dr. A. S. Hard for retarding old age. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Thiosin. is a dissolvent, externally and internally, for dissolving scar tissue, tumors, enlarged glands, lupus, strictures, adhesions. Ectropion, opacities of cornea, cataract, ankylosis, fibroids, scleroderma. Noises in ear.

Thiosin. has been used in keloids and for removing scar tissue. A remedy for Tabes dorsalis, improving the lightning pains. Tinnitus aurium. Gastric, vesicle and rectal crises. Sensation of heat and burning in affected parts. Bodily weight increased. Glandular swellings reduced.

Clinical

Adhesions. Deafness. Lupus. Lymphatic glands, enlarged. Rectum, stricture. Scars. Strictures. Tinnitus aurium. Tumors.

Symptoms

Back

Torn ligaments in the shoulder. Frozen shoulder.

Ears

Tinnitus caused by fibrous bands. Catarrhal deafness with scar thickenings. Sub-acute suppurative otitis media. Thickened eardrum. Deafness due to some fibrous change in the nerve. Formation of fibrous bands impeding free movement of the ossicles.

Female

Tumors of uterine tissues.

Food

Appetite increased.

Kidneys

Urine increased in quantity, no albumen or formed elements.

Lungs

Accelerated respiration.

Rectum

Stricture of rectum.

Skin

Distinct local reaction in lupus cases after a few hours. Urticaria. Lupus. Scar tissues.

Stomach

Appetite increased.

Vertigo

Arteriosclerotic vertigo.

Comments

Thiosin. is a major remedy for scar tissue and adhesions. Ringing of the ears. Tinnitus or deafness in elderly people from otosclerosis. The bones of the ears get calcium deposits.

PAGE 1712

Thiosin. also has vertigo, Meniere's disease. Torn ligaments, especially in the shoulder. Opacities of the cornea, cataracts. Scarred eardrums or eardrums that thicken and cause hearing difficulties. Internal adhesions of the uterus, adhesions after surgery. Strictures of the urethra and painful urination.

Dr. McCulloch and his findings are stated as follows: (1) It exerts a marked beneficial action on ear diseases accompanied by the formation of new connective tissue. (2) that this beneficial action is due to an increased pliability of this tissue. (3) that its administration should always be accompanied by mechanical measures.

(4) that better and more prompt results may be obtained in recent cases. (5) that it exerts a beneficial action on vertigo. (6) that better results may be obtained with it in the relief of tinnitus aurium than with any drug used heretofore.

C. H. Pennoyer relates this case: Mrs. C., 69, had been several years ill with gastric distress, sciatica, pains in hips down to knees, worse by motion.

Indigestion, flatulence of stomach and bowels, worse after eating. Pain in back. Inability to walk, much perspiration, depression of spirits and subnormal temperature. Her father had died at 69 of stomach trouble, mother at 58 of stricture of the bowel.

Examination showed stricture of rectum two inches above anus, there being a tense fibrous band forming a ring opening, which would not admit the index finger. Bougies and mechanical measures failed to relieve. Weakness was so great, patient would faint at stool. Under general treatment nutrition improved, but the local condition was unchanged.

A year later the stricture was slightly increased. Thiosin. was now given, grains ii. twice daily. The following year the patient was found much improved. Examination showed that the scar band had gone, the speculum could be introduced and the mucous membrane was normal in appearance.

Though not as elastic as a normal rectum should be. W. Spencer has applied this property of resolving scar tissues in cases of tinnitus aurium "where the ossicles are bound down and the function of the tympanic cavity so much impaired by fibrous bands or adhesions."

In such cases he has had encouraging success. Enlarged lymphatic glands have been reduced in the same way.

Compare

(1) Sinapis and Cruciferae.

(2) Uterine tumors, Thlas.

(3) Diuresis - also chemical.

- (4) Urea. Lupus, Tub.
- (5) Scars. Sil., Fl-ac.
- (6) Affections of rectum, Nit-ac., Graph., Scirr.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke. Grimmer. Phatak.

Thlaspi bursa pastoris

(shepherd's purse)

Pharmacy

Thlas. Thlaspi bursa pastoris. Shepherd's purse. Bursa pastoris. Capsella bursa pastoris. N. O. Cruciferae. Tincture of fresh flowering plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

"A native of Europe, it has accompanied Europeans in all their migrations and established itself wherever they have settled to until the soil" (Treasury of Botany). It does not refuse to grow in the poorest soils, but it luxuriates in the richest.

Burnett noticed that it flourished best in the neighborhood of dunghills and the odor of the tincture is much suggestive thereof. Some have seen in the seed-vessel the signature of the shape of the uterus and Burnett found in it an organ remedy of vast importance.

The tincture, he said is the best thing to give for menses that have been checked, for uterine hemorrhages he preferred the potencies. He has observed it cause sexual excitement like Cantharis. It aided Burnett in the cure of an inveterate case of gall-stones, the origin of which he traced to the uterus.

PAGE 1713

Shepherd's purse," says Gerarde, "stayeth bleeding in any part of the body, whether the juice or the decoction thereof be drunk or whether it be used poultice-wise or in both or any way else. In a clyster it cureth the bloody flux, it healeth green and bleeding wounds, it is marvelous good for inflammations new beginning and for all diseases which must be checked back and cooled."

Gerarde adds that the decoction will stop diarrhea, blood-spitting, hematuria and all other fluxes of blood. Effects of suppressed uterine disease. (Burnett.) **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Thlas. is an anti-hemorrhagic and anti-uric acid remedy. Albuminuria during pregnancy. Chronic neuralgia. Kidney and bladder irritation. Hemorrhage from uterine fibroid with aching in back or general bruised soreness.

Thlas. is a remedy for hemorrhagic and uric acid diathesis. Uterine hemorrhage with cramps and expulsion of clots. Craves buttermilk. Hemorrhages are profuse, periodic, blood dark, clotted. The toes are affected along with cramping pain in stomach. Aching between scapulae.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Colic. Dropsy. Dysentery. Dysuria. Fibroma. Fibroids, uterine. Gallstones. Gonorrhoea. Hematuria. Hemorrhages. Kidney stones. Leucorrhoea. Liver disorders.

Metrorrhagia. Miscarriage, hemorrhage after. Ranula. Strangury. Uric acid diathesis. Uterus, hemorrhages, cancer. Whitlow.

Causations

It removes the ill effects of suppression of hemorrhages or vaginal discharges from uterus.

Modalities

Symptoms are better bending over. Better from bathing, dampness, rapid motion. Worse every other month.

Symptoms

MIND

Impulse to walk far.

Abdomen

Pain between end of sternum and umbilicus like needles or an electric shock. Cramping pain better bending over. Gallstone colic, liver affection being secondary to uterine condition.

Back

Weakness between scapula.

Breasts

Milky water from right nipple.

Chest

Pulsative pain in left chest.

Ears

Deafness and pain in left ear.

Face

Eyes and face puffy.

Female

Metrorrhagia too frequent and copious menses. Uterine bleeding with violent uterine colic. Every alternate period very profuse. Leucorrhoea before and after menses, bloody, dark offensive, Stains indelibly. sore pain in womb on rising. Scarcely recovers from one period before another begins. Uterine fibroids with cramps and expulsion of clots. Sore pain in uterus, worse rising. Leucorrhoea, excites itching. Sexual excitement.

Food

Craves butter milk.

Head

Slight headache. Frontal pain, worse toward evening. Pain from above eyes up over head to nape. Scaly eruption behind ears. Sharp pain over right eye drawing eye upwards.

Kidneys

Chronic cystitis. Kidney colic and stones. Dysuria and spasmodic retention after forceps delivery. Often replaces the use of the catheter. Dysuria of old persons with dribbling. Hematuria. Frequent desire. Urine heavy, phosphatic. Accumulation of gravel. Brick-dust sediment. Urethritis, urine runs away in little jets. Albuminuria during pregnancy.

Lungs

Hoarse in morning with slight sore throat. Hemoptysis.

Male

Spermatic cord sensitive to concussion of walking or riding.

Mouth

Taste like bad eggs. Tongue white, coated. Mouth and lips cracked. Teeth sore on closing jaws. Gums sore, neuralgic feeling in teeth. Ranula, caused enlargement of submaxillary duct.

Nose

Frequent nosebleeds. Nosebleed after nasal operations. Especially passive hemorrhage. Free discharge of blood and mucus from left nostril. Dull pain at root of nose.

Rectum

Passage of blood.

PAGE 1714

Sensations

As of needles or shocks from a battery between end of sternum and umbilicus. As if neck and left shoulder would break with pain.

Stomach

Sick, faint feeling in stomach. Flatulence. Nausea. Cramping pain in stomach toes hurt as well as stomach.

Throat

Soreness of upper part of throat. Swelling of throat and face, worse left side. Tonsils swollen. Throat dry on swallowing.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse rising.

Comments

Dudgeon reports a case which reverses this. He had treated a lady for jaundice from which she made a good recovery, but there came on a peculiar discharge after the menses flux. It was of brownish-green blood and was attended with obscure abdominal pains. The cervix uterus was swollen and soft but not ulcerated.

Dudgeon failed to cure this, but Rafinesque of Paris after trying other remedies, succeeded with Thlas. 6c had immediate good effect.

Rafinesque afterwards gave the tincture and then again the 6c and in a few weeks the cure was complete.

Dudgeon's article on Thlas. is the most complete we have. He quotes a case of Rademacher's showing the action of Thlas. on uric acid excretion.

A woman whom Rademacher had relieved ten years before of a large quantity of urinary sand, again presented herself, her abdominal cavity was full of water, extremely swollen and she was passing urine of a light red color with bloody sediment.

Thlas. tincture, 30 drops five times a day, was given solely with the idea of stopping the hematuria. But the result was a more copious discharge of urinary sand than ever before, the urine increased, the dropsy disappeared and the woman was cured.

Dudgeon's own cases are no less striking: (1) A lady, 76, had rheumatic muscular pains in various parts and the most abundant secretion of uric acid, which passed away with every discharge of urine.

Sometimes small stones formed and then there was much pain in their passage along the ureter, but generally it passed in the form of coarse sand, which formed a thick layer at the bottom of the utensil. This sand continued to pass after the cessation of the rheumatic pains, which lasted six or seven weeks. Puls., Pic-ac., Lyc. had no effect. Thlas. 1c diminished the sand to an insignificant amount.

(2) A gentlemen, 57 in addition to other dyspeptic symptoms had unusually large discharges of coarse uric acid, coming away in masses as large as a big pin's head but without pain. Thlas. 1x stopped this. (3) Lady, nearly 80, was suffering from the presence of a calculus in left ureter. She had previously passed much sand. Thlas. 1x caused a great discharge of sand and a speedy relief of her pain.

Dudgeon also refers to a case of Harper's illustrating the action of Thlas. on the bowels. An elderly lady had suffered for years from a copious discharge of mucus, pus, sometimes mixed with blood, sometimes nearly all blood, which passed from the bowels after each evacuation. She had been under high homeopathy, oxygen treatment and for a long time under Harper himself without effect.

When he gave Thlas. tincture in 5 drop doses and cured the case in a few days.

With Thlas. 1x Clarke saved a lady who had been curetted several times with small success from a further curetting, which was advised as being essential to the cure.

Thlas. stopped the hemorrhages, restored the periods to their proper term and the patient immediately began to recover her strength, which had been drained to the last degree.

There has been no return of the trouble.

PAGE 1715

Compare

(1) Urt-u., Croc., Trill., Mill.

(2) Cruciferae, especially Sinapis.

(3) Thiosin. - fibroma, uterine tumors.

(4) Matthiola - inspissated secretions, grows near sewage stream.

(5) Kidney stones, Oci. can.

(6) Uric acid, pain in shoulder, Urt-u.

(7) Uterine hemorrhages, Trill., Vibur., Ust., Senec.

(8) Hemorrhages from bowel, Merc., Nit-ac., Sulph. Caps., Merc-c., Phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Thuja occidentalis

(arbor vitae)

Pharmacy

Thuj. Thuja occidentalis. Arbor vitae. N. O. Coniferae, Tribe, Cupresineae. Tincture of the fresh green twigs. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to thirtieth potency. Locally, for warts and excrescences, tincture or cerate.

History

Thuja was introduced to France from Canada in the reign of Francis I of France and it has now an honored place in most of our gardens and shrubbery. The native habitat of Thuja is not without its importance in relation to therapeutics.

It loves swamps, it is Hahnemann's typical anti-sycotic and Grauvogl's hydrogenoid. Thuja is one of Hahnemann's discoveries. Most of the remedies of his Materia Medica had been known in a fashion before his time.

Of the therapeutic properties of Thuja practically nothing was known until Hahnemann proved it.

The American Arbor Vitae is a "spiry ever-green attaining a height of from 20 to 50 feet, though generally not above 40 and a diameter of about 10 to 20 feet through the greatest

breadth of foliage." It abounds in the upper zones of North America from Pennsylvania northwards.

There it "often forms what are commonly known as cedar-swamps. It grows upon the rocky banks of rivers and in low, swampy spots, blossoming from May until June and maturing its fruit in autumn. The Arbor Vitae assumes a conical form with such true lines as to appear 'clipped,' thus forming one of our most valued high-hedge trees" (Millsbaugh).

Dr. Hahnemann found Thuja as an antidote to sycotic miasm. Old-school observers have found in Thuja an efficient hemostatic, locally applied, especially after tooth extraction. Homeopathic

Thuja acts chiefly on the mucous membranes of genito-urinary tract intestines, skin, mind, nerves, glands, occiput and left side. Acts on skin, blood, gastro-intestinal tract, kidneys and brain. Its relation to the production of warty growths, vegetations condylomata, spongy tumors is very important. Moist mucous tubercles. Bleeding fungus growths. Birthmarks. Venous stasis.

Thuj. has the formation of wart-like growths upon mucous and skin surfaces, fig-warts and condylomata. Has a specific antibacterial action, as in gonorrhoea and vaccination.

Sycotic pains, tearing in muscles and joints, worse at rest, better in dry weather, worse damp humid atmosphere, lameness.

Complaints from moonlight. Rapid exhaustion and emaciation. Left-sided and chilly medicine. Variola, aborts the pustule and prevents the suppurating fever. Vaccinosis, viz. inveterable skin troubles, neuralgia, etc.

Thuja is the remedy for soft, exuberant, fungoid tissue, polyps, condylomata, warts, pediculated, black, suppressed. Great prostration and rapid emaciation. The patient is exhausted and soft body feels thin and delicate, frail. Deadness of the affected part.

Discharges are foul, acrid, musty, rancid or of sweetish odor. Trickling in urethra. Burning, sticking, numbing, drawing or wandering pains worse warmth. Oily, stools, skin, sweat. Flesh feels as if beaten off the bones. Edema about the joints. Jerking of the upper part of the body of spinal origin, chorea.

Vaccinosis, never well since vaccination, neuralgia, skin troubles etc. Crying babies with a sycotic taint from the parents. Congenital inguinal hernia. Pains keep extending from original site. Neurasthenia, prostatic weakness. Rheumatism. Paralysis.

Suppressed gonorrhoea. Aneurysm by anastomosis, swelling of the blood-vessels. Stitching, tearing pains in the glands as if they were being torn to pieces. Sensation of lightness of body when walking.

PAGE 1716

Clinical

Abdomen, distended. Angina pectoris. Anus, fissure. Asthma. Balanitis. Bedwetting. Cancer. Catalepsy. Chorea. Clavus. Condylomata. Constipation. Convulsions. Diarrhea.

Dyspareunia. Dysmenorrhoea. Ear, polyps. Epilepsy. Epulis. **Eyes**, tumors, inflammation. Fatty tumors. Feet, fetid. Flatus incarcerated. Fibroids. Frontal sinuses, catarrh. Ganglion. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhage. Hair disorders. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Hernia. Herpes zoster. Ichthyosis. Intussusception. Joints, cracking. Levitation. Miscarriage. Morvan's disease. Mucous patches. Muscae volitantes. Myopia.

Nevus. Nasal catarrh. Neck, stiff. Onanism. Ovary, pain. Ozaena. Neuralgia. Nose, catarrh, polyps. Paralysis.

Pemphigus. Polyps. Post-nasal catarrh. Pregnancy, imaginary. Prostate, disease. Ptosis. Ranula. Rheumatism. Rickets. Sciatica. Seminal emissions, nocturnal. Sinusitis. Sycosis. Syphilis. Tea, effects. Teeth, decay. Tongue, ulcers, biting. Toothache. Tumors. Vaccination effects. Vaginismus. Warts. Whooping cough.

Causations

Ill effects of tobacco. Suppressed sycosis. Gonorrhoea, badly treated or suppressed. Vaccinations. Sunstroke. Sexual excess. Tea. Coffee. Beer. Sweets. Tobacco. Fat meat. Onions. Sulphur. Mercury, syphilis,

Constitutions

Thuja is suited to: (1) Hydrogenoid constitutions. (2) Strumous and sycotic pains. (3) Lax muscles, light hair, children. (4) Lymphatic temperament in very fleshy persons, dark complexion, black hair, unhealthy skin. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Modalities

Better on left side, drawing up limbs. Better from warm, wrapping, air, wind, free secretions, sneezing, better from motion, crossing legs. Pressure improves. Rubbing improves. Scratching improves. Worse from cold dampness. Worse at night from heat of bed, at 3 a.m. and 3 p.m., fat, coffee. Worse periodically, yearly increasing moon, moonlight. Worse during menses, urinating. Worse from chewing, stretching, sex, closing eyes. Worse by touch. Worse after breakfast after eating. Worse from tea, coffee, sweets, fat food, onions. Worse by sex. Worse increasing moon. Worse sun, bright light.

Symptoms

MIND

Hurried with ill humor, talks hastily, swallows words. Fixed ideas, as if a strange person were at his side, as if soul and body were separated, as if something alive in abdomen. (Croc.) Emotional sensitiveness, music causes weeping and trembling. Sadness. Aversion to life.

Dullness of mind. Cannot concentrate. Speech slow, hunts for words. Irritable, jealous, quarrelsome towards husband or mother.

Controls herself among strangers and doctors. Over-excited, angry or anxious about trifles. Cretinism. Mental depression after childbirth. Walks in circle in room. Thinks his blood is dirty or poisoned.

Abdomen

Distended indurations in abdomen. Flatulence and distention, protruding here and there. Rumbling and colic. Movements in abdomen, as if something alive without pain. (Croc.) Indurations in abdomen. Rumbling, flatulence, upper part drawn in. Soreness of navel. Cutting and squeezing in hypogastrium. Ileus. Cutting, squeezing in groins. Brown spots.

Back

Pulsation in the back. Pressing pain over kidney region. Atrophy of long muscles. Spine curved. Stands bent forward. Blood boils.

Breasts

Retracted nipples.

Chest

Stitches in chest, worse cold drinks. Chest pains take various directions. Skin of clavicles blue. Brown spots on chest.

Ears

Chronic otitis, discharge purulent. Polyps. Otorrhea, watery, purulent, putrid. Cracking in ears when empty swallowing. Noise in ear as from boiling water.

PAGE 1717

Eyes

Blood red, full of tears, stand open. Styes and tarsal tumors. (Staph.) Eyelids agglutinated at night, dry, scaly. Lids heavy as lead. Jagged iris. Ciliary neuralgia, iritis. Acute and chronic inflammation of sclera. Feels as if cold air were streaming out of the head through eye better when warmly covered. Photopsies, beyond visual field. Floating green stripes. Exophthalmos from tumors behind eyeball. Large, flat phlyctenules indolent.

Face

Pale, waxy, shiny, dark under eyes. Netted with spider-like veins. Boring in malar bones (left) better by touch. Skin greasy. Neuralgia from suppressed gonorrhoea or eczema of ear. Tumor on cheek. Warts.

Female

Menses too early too short. Menses is scanty, retarded. Warty excrescences on vulva and perineum.

Polyps, fleshy excrescences. Ovarian cysts. Ovaritis, worse left side, at every menstrual period. (Lach.) Severe pain in left ovary and left inguinal region. Profuse leucorrhoea, thick, greenish. Cauliflower excrescences bleeding easily. Venereal warts. Vagina, itching. Leucorrhoea, profuse, thick, greenish from one period to another. Erosion of cervix. Vagina very sensitive, prevents sex, (Staph., Plat.) Uterine polyps. Fetus moves violently, awakes her. Miscarriage at the third month. Recto-vaginal fistula. Sweaty genitals before menses.

Food

Complete loss of appetite. Aversion for fresh meat and potatoes. Aversion to onions and garlic. Cannot eat onions. Tea-drinking dyspepsia. Unable to eat breakfast. Desires cold drinks and salt.

Head

Left-sided headache. Pain as if pierced by a nail. (Coff., Ign.) Headache, worse sexual excess from tea, better bending head backwards. Neuralgia from tea. (Sel.) Tearing, jerking pain. Sweat smelling like honey. White scaly dandruff. Hair dry, split and falls out.

Heart

Anxious palpitations, on waking in the morning.

Kidneys

Pains from left kidney to epigastrium worse motion. Lithemia. Diabetes mellitus. Pain and burning felt near neck of bladder. Cutting squeezing in bladder and urethra. Bladder feels paralyzed, must wait for urination. Frequent urination with pain in other parts with profuse flow. Desire sudden and urgent, but cannot be controlled. Urethra swollen inflamed. Forward cutting in urethra on urinating. Feels as if a drop was running down urethra after urination. Sensation of trickling after urinating. Involuntary urination at

night, when coughing. Urine, burns, dribbles, foul. Urinary stream split and small. Foamy urine.

Limbs

Cracking in joints when stretching them. Muscular twitchings, weakness and trembling. Limbs feel as if made of wood or glass and would break easily. Limbs feel paralyzed.

Fingers cold, numb, as if dead, on waking at night. Crawling or inflamed finger or toe tips. Hip joints give way when walking. Knees restless. Painful brittle, crumbling, discolored, distorted. Coxalgia with tender soles. Foul, acrid foot sweat. Nails brittle, ribbed, soft. Ingrowing toe nails. Pain in heels and Achilles tendon. Ingrowing toe nail.

Lungs

Dry, hacking cough in afternoon with pain in pit of stomach. Short difficult breathing, worse from deep breathing and talking. Cough only during the day or worse as soon as he eats or drinks anything cold. Expectoration, easy when lying down, green, taste like old cheese. Asthma in children. (Nat-s.) Asthma worse night of sycotic children. In asthma if Ars. fails to cure, even though seems indicated, Thuj. and Nat-s will take up the work and complete the cure.

Male

Inflammation of prepuce and glans, pain in penis. Swelling of prepuce. Venereal warts. Excrescences of prepuce and glans. Balanitis. Herpes. Gonorrhea, scalding when urinating. Rheumatism from suppressed gonorrhea. Prostatic enlargement. Chronic induration of testicles. Offensive smelling genitals, sweetish smelling sweat on scrotum. Testes feel bruised, left drawn up. Chordee worse at night. Semen offensive. Prostatic enlargement and weakness. (Sabal.)

PAGE 1718

Mouth

Aphthae, ulcers in the mouth. Mouth becomes dry while chewing food. White blisters on side close to root, painfully sore. Sweetish taste with gonorrhea. Tip of tongue very painful. Frequently bites the tongue from swelling of it. Teeth, decay at the edge of gums, crumble, turn yellow. Gums, very sensitive and retract. Drinks fall audibly into stomach. Ranula, varicose veins on tongue and mouth. Pyorrhea alveolaris. Gnawing pain in teeth worse cold, tea and blowing nose.

Nose

Chronic catarrh, thick, yellow-green mucus, blood and pus. Blows thick, green mucous. On blowing nose, pain in teeth. Bloody scabs or briny odor in nose. Ulceration within the nostrils. Dryness of nasal cavities. Painful pressure at root. Nosebleed, worse after being over-heated.

Rectum

Gurgling in bowels, then painless watery grass green stools. Chronic diarrhea, worse after breakfast. Anus fissured, painful to touch. Anal warts. Moisture oozing from anus. Hemorrhoids swollen, pain worse sitting with stitching, burning pains at the anus. Stools gurgle or pop out, hard, oily, black, lumps. Stools mixed with gushing water, hurried, explosive, gassy, spraying. Perineum moist. Tenesmus of stool with rigidity of penis. Perineal fistula. Constipation with violent rectal pain, causing stool to recede. (Sil., Sanic.)

Sensations

As if a strange person were at her side. As if soul and body were separated. As if under the influence of a superior power. As if whole body were very thin and delicate, as if its continuity would be dissolved, as if frail and easily broken, as if made of glass. As if a nail were pressing into vertex. As if a nail were driven from within outward in vertex. As if abdominal muscles were being pushed out by arm of a child. As if a living animal were in abdomen. Legs as if made of wood when walking. As if lower limbs were elongated. As from flea bites.

Skin

Eruptions itch or burn violently worse cold bathing. Eruptions only on covered parts, worse after scratching. Polyps. Warts. Epithelioma. Nevi, birthmarks, carbuncles and ulcers, in anal-genital region. Dry skin with brown spots, dirty, hairy. Brown spots on hands and arms. Very sensitive skin to touch. Freckles and blotches. Perspiration sweetish and strong. Herpetic eruptions. Herpes zoster. Nails crippled, brittle and soft. Coldness of one side. Sarcoma. Tearing pains in glands. Glandular enlargement. Ulcers flat with bluish bottom. Foul pustules with sunken apices.

Luxuriant growth of hair on parts otherwise not covered by hair.

Sleep

Sleepless when lying on left side. Persistent insomnia. Dreams of death. Dreams of falling from a height. Nocturnal sleeplessness with agitation and coldness of body. Lascivious dreams without emission of semen with painful erections on waking.

Stomach

Noisy swallowing, loud belchings. Rancid belchings after fat food. Cutting pain in epigastrium. Flatulence, pain after food, sinking sensation in epigastrium before food, thirst.

PAGE 1719

Temperature

Shaking chill with yawning, worse urinating not better by heat. Chill, beginning in thighs. Heat rises into chest with icy cold hands, nosebleed or cough. Orgasm of blood in the evening with throbbing in the blood vessels. Sweats only on uncovered parts or all over except head, when sleeping, profuse, sour, smelling like honey. Sweat profuse on genitals, gushing, worse company. Sweat is foul, oily, pungent, sweetish, sometimes garlicky, staining yellow.

Throat

Polyps of vocal cords. Papilloma of larynx. Chronic laryngitis. Much mucous in throat hawked up with difficulty.

Vertigo

Vertigo as from motion of a swing, everything seems to jump, on closing eyes, looking upwards or sideways.

Comments

Hahnemann found in Thuja the antidote to the miasm of the condition which he termed Sycosis, meaning thereby the constitutional disease resulting from constitutional gonorrhoea and having as its characteristic manifestation excrescences, sometimes dry in the form of warts, more frequently soft, spongy, emitting a fetid fluid with a sweetish odor something like herring brine, bleeding readily and having the coxcomb or cauliflower form.

Teste remarks that in the period when the doctrine of Signatures prevailed the:

"Resinous callosities of the stems and leaves of Thuja might have seemed an indication that the plant was the specific for sycosis and warts." Teste dismisses this idea, but he asks whether resinous substances which have the power of modifying vegetable juices in a peculiar way may not affect the animal fluids in the same manner. He includes

Castor. in his Thuja group and gives an instance in which it acted on fig-warts. Castor is the product of an animal which subsists on the bark of resinous trees. Hering gives this as the action of Thuja on the fluids: "dissolution of fluids of the body, which become acrid, probably caused by Thuja perverting lymphatic secretions, disturbs digestion and sanguification".

This in the vegetative sphere: "A surplus of producing life, nearly unlimited proliferation of pathological vegetations, condylomata, warty sycotic excrescences, spongy tumors and spongy pock exudates which organize hastily.

All morbid manifestations are excessive, but appear quietly, so that the beginning of the diseased state is scarcely know."

Boenninghausen found Thuja both preventive and curative in an epidemic of small-pox. It aborted the process and prevented pitting. In veterinary practice Thuja has proved curative in farcy and in "grease." These facts open up another great branch of Thuja's simlilarity to vaccination.

On this subject no one has written more forcibly or lucid than Burnett. (Vaccinosis and its Cure by Thuja). "Arbor Vitae: nomen omen," says Burnett on his title-page. And in his hands Thuja has proved indeed a tree of life to numberless sufferers from the vaccination miasm. By "vaccinosis" Burnett means the disease known as vaccinia, the result of vaccination, plus "that profound and often long-lasting morbid constitutional state engendered by the vaccine virus." To this state Thuja is homeopathic and therefore curative and preventive of it.

Burnett makes the profound observation, which Clarke can confirm, that the vaccination does not need to take in order to produce the vaccination miasm. Also not a few persons date their ill-health from a so-called unsuccessful vaccination. So that vaccinosis may exist apart from vaccinia. The anti-vaccinosis action of Thuja is part of its anti-sycotic action therefore vaccinosis is a sycotic disease.

Burnett gives the case of an infant ten weeks old, whom he was called to see as it was supposed to be dying. He found it ghastly white and in collapse. There was nothing to account for this except that the baby had its wet-nurse changed two or three days before. The wet-nurse was questioned and declared herself quite well and looked it, but "her arm was a little painful." She had been revaccinated in the Marylebone Workhouse the day before she took charge of the patient.

PAGE 1720

Burnett found the vaccine eruption just turning into the pustular stage. He concluded that the infant was sucking in the vaccine poison with its nurse's milk. He gave Thuja 6c to both infant and nurse. The baby gradually improved the same day and next morning was, though still pale, practically well and the vaccine vesicles on the nurse's arm had withered.

Burnett quotes a case of vaccine rash in an infant following the vaccination of its mother, who was nursing it.

The effects of chronic vaccinosis are protean. Prominent among them are asthma, neuralgias, skin disorders, indigestion and constipation, warts and new growths of many

kinds. Emaciation, brain damage, epilepsy and blindness. Hyperactivity, Attention Deficit Syndrome and Autism.

In these effects a favorite method of Burnett's was to give a course of twenty-four numbered powders, only three or four of them medicated with Thuj 30c, one to be taken at bed time.

With the same prescription he cured many cases of paralysis, his indications being: Paralysis of left side of body, very chilly, worse in morning in wet weather and in cold. With these indications present he also found enlargements of the spleen to dissolve.

In the first case Clarke had treated homeopathically was one of new growths, a cluster of small warts on the forehead of a boy which had lasted eighteen months and followed the scratch of a cat. Thuja in small doses and Thuja tincture painted on cured permanently in three weeks.

A gentleman, about 50, consulted Clarke about a wart on the right side of his head. He was bald and the wart develop in the same locality at the same age and it has never left him. The patient had been twice vaccinated. Thuja 30c, twenty-eight powders, one in seven medicated, one at bed time. In one month there was much reduction, Thuja was repeated and in little over two months the wart was gone.

Burnett says Thuja is the remedy for fatty tumors, which he regards as sycotic in nature. Thuja not only produces symptoms of the secondary stage of gonorrheal and vaccine affections, it also produces urethritis and a variolous eruption. Dudgeon has reported acute urethritis with yellow discharge lasting altogether a fortnight as the result of chewing a Thuja cone.

Goullon cured a lady who had headache for a year, on waking felt as if a tight hoop enclosed of forehead, not passing away until noon. Eyelids heavy as lead. Thuj. 10x, one dose at bed time, permanently cured.

Robert Farley relates the case of two children, age 5, who had what he graphically terms "urinary tantrums." Two hours after being put to bed they would wake kicking, crying and refusing to answer a question. This lasted an hour or more. Asked if they wanted to urinate they would refuse to answer, strike at attendant or even say "No."

Finally it was found that if they were taken up and put on the closet they would urinate and then go to sleep readily. One of the children developed signs incipient inflammation of the left hip-joint. The totality led to the selection of Thuj., which was given in the 200c.

After the first night there were no more "tantrums," and in two months the child was perfectly well. This child's father had gonorrhoea, treated by injection, some years before the patient was born. But the other child's father had not had gonorrhoea. In the latter case, which was exactly like the former, the cure was immediate in the former case relief occurred on the second night.

C. W. Roberts found Thuj. in five to seven drop doses at bed time, control nocturnal seminal emissions better than any other remedy. "Nocturnal seminal emission" is an emphasized symptom.

PAGE 1721

Percy Wilde records the case of a young married lady who had a large epulis on the lower jaw, rapidly increasing in size, ulcerating on the surface, very painful and filling the mouth with an ill-smelling secretion. The entire tumor was removed by operation and

also the subjoined bone. Three weeks later the tumor was as large as before and increased daily. Thuj. 1x was now given.

The growth stopped immediately, ulceration ceased, the pain disappeared. In three weeks the gum was healthy and remained so permanently.

Villers relates a case of scalp tumor in a youth of seventeen. The tumor had existed two years and had somewhat the appearance of a bean. It was situated about the posterior edge of the parietal bone, was devoid of sensation and the hair had disappeared from it, making it very conspicuous.

Thuja 30c was given, a dose every twenty days. In four months the youth was almost cured in five months entirely so, the hair having grown again completely over its spot.

George Royal relates a case of persistent cough cured with Thuj. Miss X., 19, fair, had for three months a painless, dry cough. The irritation was only in the throat. There were six small growths at the back of the throat and one near the vocal cord. She never had a cough before. Has leucorrhoea green and excoriating, menses a little too early. Thuja 30c cured the growths and the cough in about three weeks.

R. B. Johnstone gives some indications for Thuj. in hernia: (1) Women of syphilitic history who have a tendency to left-side inguinal hernia after labor. (2) When babies cry much the umbilicus protrudes, growing red and sore, especially when the father has a syphilitic history.

(3) Left inguinal hernia in infants, child cries all the time and is only quiet when the left inguinal region is relieved from pressure or the thigh is flexed on the abdomen.

The left ovarian pains of Thuj. are remarkable. They are severe, sometimes burning, extend down thigh, any attempt at exercise and especially walking worse they occur with every menstrual period and are generally worse before and during the flow. The pain compels the patient to lie down, but lying on left side aggravates.

Burnett records a case of lichen urticatus in a boy of fourteen, which came into his hands after a long course of treatment, external internal and dietetic, at the hands of allopathic specialists without result. The rash came periodically in warm weather, patient literally tore himself because of the irritation. The rash was worse on the left (vaccinated side). Thuja 30c was given in infrequent doses. The spots continued to appear for a week and then disappeared. The skin remained clear in spite of the patient indulging in all kinds of previously forbidden foods.

Among the skin effects of Thuj. the marks and stains must be borne in mind. The skin is mottled and discolored, brown or red mottled spots, discoloration of the backs of the hands and feet.

Thuja is a strongly left-sided medicine, the left arm is usually vaccinated.

Compare

(1) Med., Nat-s., Calc., Sil., Psor., Apis, Puls.

(2) Cupressus australis - sharp, prickling pain, general feeling of warmth, rheumatism and gonorrhoea.

(3) Cupressus lawsoniana - acts like Thuj., terrible pains in the stomach.

(4) Sphingurus - falling out of hair from beard, pain in jaw-joint and zygoma. Sil.

(5) Med. - suppressed gonorrhoea.

(6) Merc., Cinnb., Ter., Juniperus, Sabin., Sil., Canth., Cann-i., Nit-ac., Puls., Ant-t.

(7) Bad effect of vaccination, Sil., Maland., Apis, Ant-t., Vac., Var.

(8) gonorrheal rheumatism, orchitis, prostatitis, Puls. (the discharge of Puls. is thicker than that of Thuja).

(9) Condylomata, balanorrhea, greenish leucorrhea, Nit-ac.

(10) Iritis, green discharges, rheumatism, sweating, Merc. (11) Condylomata, Sabin. (itch and burn, especially in women).

(12) Sycotic eruptions, Sars. Ciliary neuralgia, Spig. (Spi. pains radiate downward, Thuja, upward and backward).

(13) Nails grow brittle, soft, Sil., Fl-ac.

PAGE 1722

Relations

Antidoted by: Cham. (nightly toothache): Cocc. (fever), Camph., Merc., Puls., Sulph.

Teste: Colch. the best antidote in his experience. Antidote to: Merc., Sulph., Iod., Nux-v.

Complementary: Med., Sabin., Sil., Nat-s. in sycosis. Compatible: Nit-ac., Sabin. Follows well: Med., Merc., Nit-ac. Followed well by: Merc., Sulph. also Calc., Ign., Lyc., Kali-c., Puls., Sil., Vac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Thuja lobii

(red cedar)

Pharmacy

Thuj-l. Thuja Lobbi. Thuja Menziessi. Red Cedar. N. O. Coniferae. The mother tincture is prepared with the fresh leaves of Thuja Lobbi. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6c to 30c.

History

Thuja Lobbi or Red Cedar is a tree which is almost 50 meters high and which originates from Alaska.

From the heart-wood are separated out the Thuja plicines with antibiotic, as well as anti-fungal properties. These substances also exist in Thuja Occidentalis. There is no Homeopathic proving from this remedy. Dano conducted a clinical proving with it in 1934. **Planets:** Sun, Moon.

Homeopathic

Thuj-l. has emaciation and constipation. Chilly and the limbs are cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Anxious melancholy. Lack of will-power. Weeps and moans easily. Indifferent to everything except for his obsessions with his own suicide. Personality problems with those around him. Psychosis from anguish. Depressive neurotic condition. Hebephrenia. Indifferent with regard to himself and those around him. Obsessive thoughts of suicide.

Comments

If the development within the compass of homeopathic remedies is followed, according to Roy, Thuja Lobbi can be situated on the line: Aur., Sep., Thuja Lobbi. The tendency to suicide, which is characteristic of Aur. and the indifferent psychological disposition which characterizes Sep., can be anticipated in the development of a symptomatological picture for this remedy.

Compare

(1) Thuja Lobbi has tendency to suicide, (Aur.) and the indifferent disposition, (Sep., Ph-ac.).

SOURCES

Julian.

Thymolum

(thyme camphor)

Pharmacy

Thymol. Thymolum. Thyme camphor. Labiatae family or to the Umbellifers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 6x to 30c.

History

Thymol exists in the essences of certain plants belonging to the Labiatae family or to the Umbellifers. It is a phenol made up of para-isopropyl-metacresol. Thymol can be extracted from them by combining with alkaline lye, (soda or potash).

It is used therapeutically as an intestinal anti-septic and as vermifuge against tapeworm.

The Homeopathic proving was conducted by Griggs, on eight provers, six of whom were male and two female, as well as one control, using placebo in 1940-41. The experiment began by using 3x for two weeks, 2x for the next two weeks and 1x for about ten days.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Thymol is a remedy having a wide field in genito-urinary diseases. It is indicated in pathological emissions, priapism and prostaticorrhea. Specific for hookworm disease. (Chen-a.)

The provings show an action limited to the sexual organs, producing a typical sexual neurasthenia. Thymol's general action on the stomach, genital organs and to a small extent, on the central nervous system.

PAGE 1723

General weakness with headaches. Constricting headache. Skin blue, cold. Spasmodic laryngeal cough. Glairy or membranous diarrhea. Excessive salivation with nausea. Frequent urination with compelling urging. Nightly seminal discharge. Pains in the dorsal and lumbar region, spreading to the buttocks. Blood-streaked leucorrhea.

Clinical

Colitis. Diarrhea. Enterocolitis. Fainting tendency. Hookworms. Laryngitis. Leucorrhea. Migraines. Neurasthenia. Sexual weakness. Whooping-cough.

Modalities

Better from eating. Worse mental and physical labor. Worse from tobacco.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, arbitrary, must have his own way. Craves company. Energy gone. Morose, sad, uneasy. Bewildered state. Uneasy feeling and agitation. Nervous agitation, loquacity, mental confusion.

Abdomen

Enterocolitis.

Back

Tired, aching throughout lumbar region. Worse mental and physical labor. Back pain during the headaches. Pain in the lumbar and sacral regions, spreading to the buttocks.

Ears

Buzzing in the ears. Sound like bells. Temporary deafness. Noises in the ears.

Female

Brown, blood-streaked, evil-smelling, watery leucorrhea. Menses thick, scanty, drawn-out. Pains before and during menses in the ovaries and uterus. Pain from hypogastric heaviness. Metritis of the cervix. Cancer of the uterus or cervix.

Head

Headache with sadness. Menstrual migraines. Constricting pain in the temples, in women, ameliorated when lying down or from external heat. Bilateral temporal headache and at the occiput.

Kidneys

Urinary burning and subsequent dribbling of urine. Urates increased. Phosphates decreased. Frequent urination with urging. Increased urination at night. Urine copious, proteinuria, hematuria. Pains in the kidneys, spreading to the buttocks. Retention of urine.

Limbs

Cyanosed Limbs. Numbness at the limbs. Chronic lumbar rheumatism.

Lungs

Irritating laryngeal and tracheal cough. Dyspnea. Whooping-cough.

Male

Profuse, nightly, seminal emissions with lascivious dreams of a perverted character. Priapism. Ejaculation with erotic dreams. Seminal discharge when going to stool. Nightly seminal discharge. Prostatitis. Adenoma of the prostate gland. Cancer of the prostate. Increased sexual desire.

Mouth

Salivation reduced when eating. Watery salivation with nausea. Ptyalism. Nauseating belchings.

Pulse

Pulse weak, slow or rapid.

Rectum

Hookworms. Diarrhea after constipation. Glairy or membranous diarrhea. Anal pain following diarrhea. Mucous, membranous stools, gray in color.

Skin

Skin blue and cold. Scarlet fever-like or pustulous exanthema.

Sleep

Awakes tired and unrefreshed. Lascivious and fantastic dreams. Erotic dreams.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Glairy belching with sensation of burning in the stomach, nausea and gastric heaviness. Nausea, ameliorated by eating. Vomiting.

Throat

Spasmodic laryngitis. Irritation of the larynx and trachea.

Compare

(1) Carbon Tetrachloride.

(2) Cantharis - Irritation and inflammation of the digestive, urinary and cutaneous mucous membranes. Intense burning in the digestive passages with frequent, compelling need to urinate.

(3) Merc. corrosivus - Burning pains in the pharynx, painful, frequent urination, urine comes drop by drop, diarrhea with tenesmus.

(4) Terebinthina - Irritation of the digestive and urinary mucous membranes with tendency to hemorrhage.

SOURCES

Julian.

PAGE 1724

Thymus serpyllum

(wild thyme)

Pharmacy

Thymu. Thymus serpyllum. Wild thyme. The Thymol is decomposed into Thymine a liquid essence isomeric with the essence of Turpentine and Thymic acid, a Stearoptene similar to Camphor. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Thymus s. belongs to the Mint family, all the members have a marked action on the urinary organs and especially on the elimination of uric acid. Thymus contains a volatile oil Thymol, Tannin, a gum and woody fiber. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Thymol is a very powerful germicide, killing the germs of typhoid fever in thirty minutes. Respiratory infections of children, dry nervous asthma, whooping cough, severe spasms but little sputum. Ringing in ears with feeling of pressure in head. Burning in pharynx, sore throat worse empty swallowing, blood vessels distended, dark.

Clinical

Whooping cough.

Comments

Small doses of Thymus act as a sedative and contra-stimulant, the depressive action being preceded by a period of excitation.

Large doses dull the nerves and produce motor incoordination and sleep.

Animals poisoned by Thyme sleep standing and are insensible to the prick of a pin. They have muscular contraction and tremors, vertigo and turning movements. There is an increase of diarrhea, vomiting appears, prostration is extreme, the skin becomes cold and death sets in with all the symptoms of a depressant position and with complete anesthesia. These final symptoms are due to the Thymic acid, which is a camphor.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

Thyreoidinum

(thyroid gland)

Pharmacy

Thyr. Thyroidinum. Sheep's thyroid gland. Iodothyrium. Thyroidin. Thyroid Extract. Glandula thyroidea.

A Sarcod. Trituration of the fresh or dried thyroid gland of sheep or calf. Potency of a liquid extract of the gland. Historical dose: All potencies, 1x to 30c potency.

History

Thyroidinum, also known as Thyroidea, The thyroid gland is an organopathic, taken from the sheep, ox or calf. A sarcod prepared from dried Thyroid gland. The thyroid has close connection with the heart, moreover it exercises a general regulating influence on the mechanism of the organs of nutrition: growth and development.

The homeopathic proving was established by M. Panos, R. Rogers, J. Stephenson in 1963-64, using the double blind method. The potencies 12x, 30x, 200c and 1000c were used. The symptomatology completes the work of Ghosh of Calcutta, which dates from 1963. Thyroidinum symptoms are made up of the toxicological and clinical sources, not the only proving symptoms.

Homeopathic

Thyroidinum affects the central nervous system, skin and left side. Thyroid produces anemia, emaciation, muscular weakness, sweating, headache, nervous tremor of face and

limbs, tingling sensations, paralysis. **Heart** rate increased, exophthalmus and dilatation of pupils.

In myxedema and cretinism its effects are striking. Rheumatoid arthritis. Infantile wasting. Rickets. Delayed union of fractures. In half grain doses twice a day over a considerable period said to be effective in undescended testicle in boys. Thyroid exercises a general regulating influence over the mechanism of the organs of nutrition, growth and development.

Thyroid weakness causes decided craving for large quantities of sugar. Great weakness and hunger, yet loses flesh.

PAGE 1725

Breast tumors. Cystic tumors of the breast, (2x trituration). Lack of breast-milk. Begin treatment early in pregnancy. Vomiting of pregnancy. Excessive obesity. Uterine fibroids. Amblyopia. Memory weak.

Thyr. dilates arterioles. Sensation of faintness after acute diseases, i.e. weakness. Easy fatigue, weak pulse with a tendency to fainting, palpitations. Psoriasis. Tachycardia. Cold hands and feet, low blood pressure, chilliness and sensitive to cold. Nocturnal bedwetting.

Metabolic disorders. Goiter. Myxedema with hair loss and cretinism. It has a powerful diuretic action in myxedema and various types of edema. Hystero-epilepsy. As of a cold wind blowing on the body. Rheumatoid arthritis. Edema. Tetany, worse cold. Low blood pressure.

Arrested development of children. Infantile wasting. Undescended testicle in boys. Acromegaly, delayed union of fractures.

A state of puffiness and obesity. Feels tired and sick, easy fatigue, wants to lie down. Fainting fits, tremors, nervous of face and limbs. Stabbing, splitting, clutching sensation. Choking. Rapid emaciation.

Convulsion in the nursing children, related to a febrile cutting of teeth.

Clinical

Abscesses. Acromegaly. Albuminuria. Amblyopia. Amenorrhea. Anemia, pernicious. Angina pectoris. Backache. Chilblains. Constipation. Convulsions, puerperal. Diabetes. Diarrhea. Diuresis. Dropsy. Dysmenorrhea. Ear, disorders. Eczema. Edema. Epilepsy.

Fainting. Fibroma. Fractures. Goiter, exophthalmic. Hair, loss. **Heart**, disorders. Hysteria. Ichthyosis. Idiocy. Leprosy. Mania. Milk, deficiency. Myxedema. Neurasthenia. Obesity. Optic neuritis. Paralysis, hands and arms. Paraplegia. Pityriasis rubra. Psoriasis. Puerperal fever. Rupia. Scleroderma. Syphilis. Tetanus. Tuberculosis.

Constitutions

Thyroidinum is suited to the phosphoric type who in general is a hyperthyroid, as well as to the carbonic type who in general is also a hyperthyroid. The subject has a nervous temperament. It belongs particularly to the psoric, tubercular and sycotic range of dispositions. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Modalities

Better after or during menses. Better in the evening. Better by rest. Better from lying on abdomen or reclining position. Worse in women before and during menses. Worse from

least exertion or stooping. **Heart** was worse lying down. Worse by cold.

Symptoms

MIND

Stupor, alternating with restless melancholy. Weeps, undresses. Homicidal tendency. Suspicious. Idea of persecution. Irritable, worse least opposition, goes into a rage over trifles. Grumbling, all the time. Laughing in a way peculiar to herself. Psychosis from anguish. Concentration difficult on studying. Depression on waking. Euphoria. Irritable before menses. Argues with family. Restless.

Abdomen

Rolling flatulence with gurgling, then loose gassy stool. Bearing and aching down through pelvis into anterior thigh. Flatulence, followed by diarrhea. Pain after eating. Acute cramping pains with cold sweating.

Breasts

Breasts tumors and cysts. Deficient in breast milk.

Chest

Anxiety about chest, as if constricted.

Ears

Sclerosis of ossicles. Difficult hearing. Pain on the right side. Pain in the left ear lobe.

Eyes

Exophthalmic goiter. Eyeballs prominent. Progressive loss of sight with central scotoma. (Carbon. Sulph.) Conjunctivitis and chemosis, itching with weeping. Irritation of the eyelids. Stinging pain in the right eye.

Face

Flushed. Lips, dry, red, burn with free desquamation. Eruption of acne, worse on the right cheek. Sensation of something heavy, which falls from the cheeks.

Female

Amenorrhea in young girls. Gnawing in the uterus. Vomiting of pregnancy. Uterine fibroids. Puerperal, convulsions insanity. Metrorrhagia. Tendency to miscarriage or premature birth. Endometriosis. Sterility. Puerperal psychosis. Vomiting of pregnancy. Uterine atony after giving birth. Pelvic congestion ameliorated by menses. Menses often too early. Amelioration of pre-menstrual discomforts by themenses.

PAGE 1726

Food

Desire for sweets and thirst for cold water. Aversion to greasy foods. Insatiable appetite, always wants something more interesting to eat.

Head

Feeling of lightness in brain. Persistent frontal headache, heaviness over eyes. Falling of hair. Fullness and heat. Headaches ameliorated after menses.

Heart

Severe heart pains. Ready excitability of heart. **Heart**'s action weak with numbness of fingers. Tachycardia. (Naja.) Palpitations, worse least exertion, hammering, beats felt

in ear. **Heart** pains radiate into axilla. Clutching, constricting pains, worse lying down, causing short breath. Hypertrophy after hard labor. As if blood were rushing downwards, through the body. Jumping sensation at heart. Large veins on arms and hands.

Valvular diseases of heart. Weak, frequent pulse with inability to lie down.

Kidneys

Burning along urethra increase of uric acid. Diabetes mellitus. Increased flow of urine, polyuria, some albumen and sugar. Bedwetting in weakly children who are nervous and irritable. Urine smells of violets. Frequent urination during the day. Pressing urge to urinate.

Limbs

Rheumatic arthritis with tendency to obesity, coldness and cramps of limbs. Aching pains. Trembling of limbs and entire body. Numbness, left fingers then right leg. Itching without eruption, worse night. Peeling of skin of lower limbs. Cold limbs. Left hand icy cold. Cold clammy hands. Abnormal growth of limbs due to excessive exertion. Edema of legs.

Liver

Cutting in liver, worse deep breathing.

Lungs

Breathlessness better lying in recumbent position. Dry, painful cough with scanty, difficult expectoration and burning in pharynx. Cough on entering a warm room from cool air. Asthma. Allergies.

Mouth

Tongue thickly coated. Bad taste in mouth. Tongue, metallic taste at tip. Swelling of the upper lip.

Nose

Dry indoors, runs outdoors. Rhinitis with sneezing and edema of the nasal mucous membranes. Pain in the sinuses. Tickling sensation with headaches and dry throat.

Rectum

Stools dark, fragmented with cadaverous or sulphurous smell, soft, watery.

Skin

Eczema. Psoriasis associated with obesity. Very dry skin. Itching without eruption, worse night. Eczema. Uterine fibroids. Brown swellings. Swelling of glands of stony hardness. Ichthyosis. Lupus. Peeling skin of lower limbs. Swellings. Symmetrical serpiginous eruptions. Jaundice with itching. Jaundice in the newborn child, accompanied by vomiting. Urticaria.

Sleep

Insomnia. Wakes for no reason. Difficulty in falling asleep.

Stomach

Nausea worse riding in car. Flatulence, much flatus in abdomen. Vomiting of pregnancy. Dyspepsia before menses. Pains, tenderness, aggravated by eating, ameliorated in the evening.

Temperature

Hot flushes, then chills or drenching sweats. Oily musty sweat.

Vertigo

Vertigo in the morning on rising. Vertigo on leaning forwards.

Throat

Larynx dry. Dry, congested, raw, burning, worse left side. As of a splinter stuck across the throat.

Comments

The action of Thyr. on the heart is most profound. Fatal syncope has occurred in a number of cases under "Thyroid feeding." Cyanosis was produced in many cases. Severe angina pectoris was produced by it in a patient to whom Burnett gave the 3x. The connection between the heart and the thyroid gland is very close, as seen in cases of exophthalmic goiter. Many cases of the latter affection have been cured with Thyr.

PAGE 1727

Dr. F. C. Skinner cured a case of dysmenorrhea in a goiter subject with Thyr. 1,000c.

In a case of valvular heart disease following rheumatism in a man, 24, Thyr. 3x, thrice daily, quickly relieved a squeezing pain at the heart with inability to lie down and materially hastened the patient's recovery.

In myxedema, cachexia, cretinism and similar conditions the thyroid gland is absent or defective and the idea of the Thyroid feeding is to supply a physiological want. A state of puffiness and obesity may therefore be regarded as a keynote indication for Thyr.

Clarke gave Thyr. 3x to a living skeleton of a child aged five and looking not more than two, who had been kept in a box in a cellar all his life until brought into hospital, when he weighed 14.25 pounds. Under Bac. 200c and careful feeding he gained .25 pounds per week.

When Clarke commenced Thyr. he put on weekly .75 pound and gained the use of his legs, being able to stand by holding on to a chair.

In a case of universal and very aggravated psoriasis in a schoolboy, fair, very chilly, cold, clammy hands and feet, Thyr. 3x and later 30c completely cured after a prolonged course.

An obese lady, age 60, developed diabetes. Clarke cured her completely of the diabetes with Thyr. 3x and 30c. She has now for many years been able to take any kind of food. Skin cases in great variety have been cured with Thyr. in substantial doses: Pityriasis rubra intense redness and scales of legs and also with intense itching, ichthyosis, syphilitic eruptions and scleroderma.

The nutrition of the bones in affected and acromegaly has been relieved and united fractures made to unite. Thyr. has increased the flow of milk in nursing women when the flow has been deficient. It has cured cases of tetany both operative and idiopathic.

The keynote in these cases appears to have been "Worse from spasms by cold.

Many cases of insanity have been cured with it including a case of puerperal insanity with fever.

H. O. Nicholson relates a case of toxemia of pregnancy: A woman, 32 in her third pregnancy, had a fit on October 3rd. Thyroid feeding was begun next day. Marked improvement followed. Edema of face and body diminished. On October 23rd patient was about her usual duties. On November 6 she was delivered of a healthy boy without any untoward symptoms.

Some curiosities have been noted in the action of Thyr. on the growth of hair. Myxedema patients lose their hair as a rule and Thyr. when successful restores the growth. But in some cases the opposite effect has been noted.

In one case of myxedema the hair had fallen off the head and face and a thick growth appeared on arms and chest. Under Thyr. the latter disappeared and the hair on the head and face grew again.

Among the effects of Thyr.: Optic neuritis and accommodative asthenopia have been observed. The pains of Thyr. are stitching, aching or heavy pains and tingling sensations. Thyr. treatment nearly always raises the bodily heat.

Compare

(1) Spong., Calc., Fucus, Lycopus.

(2) Iodothyrene.

(3) Thymus gland extract - arthritis deformans, metabolic osteoarthritis, 5 grain tablets 3 times daily. High potencies very effective cases of exophthalmic goiter.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Thyro-iodinum

Thyriodinum

Pharmacy

Thyri. Thyriodinum. Iodothyrenum. The iodine exists in organic combination and Thyri. contains 0.003 parts of Iodine to every gram. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Thyriodine is now more generally named Iodothyrene, but Clarke retains the former as more convenient.

PAGE 1728

Hoenigschmied says of it that it is present in only small quantities in the thyroid of sheep. It is completely free from albuminous substances, stable and directly assimilated. The general effects of the drug are increased secretion of urine and corresponding loss of flesh. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Thyroidine is the active principle isolated from thyroid gland, a substance rich in Iodine and nitrogen, affects metabolism, reducing weight, may produce glycosuria. Use cautiously in obesity, for a fatty heart may not be able to maintain the accelerated rhythm. Milk contains the internal secretion of the thyroid.

Clinical

Goiter. Obesity. Urine increased.

Comments

Hoenigschmied gives some cases: (1) Laborer, 42, for several years had enlargement and induration of all lobes of thyroid, the enlargement causing compression of the structures of the neck, dyspnea, whistling respiration, hoarseness, short, dry cough, vertigo. Thyri., 5-grain tablets, one every evening, at the end of a week twice daily. After using twenty-five tablets the gland was smaller and softer, the previously hard and resistant nodules were elastic after two more weeks only remnants of the goiter remained.

(2) Man, 60, thyroid enlarged in all its lobes with a glandular cystic swelling in the right one, dyspnea, loud whistling breathing. Two, three and at last four tablets were given daily for two months, by which time the goiter had vanished, but the cyst was not changed.

(3) Man, 45, medium height, sedentary, suffered from obesity, vertigo, dyspnea, weariness. Pulse feeble, 76, functions normal, appetite and sleep good, weight 230 pounds.

With increasing doses of Thyri., up to ten tablets daily the weight steadily went down to 160 pounds, activity increasing in proportion. When the dose had reached four tablets daily the urine became very abundant, but was free from albumen.

The daily dose was increased one tablet every four days. At one stage Fowler's solution of arsenic, four drops in wine, was given as well to prevent Thyroid problems.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Tilia europaea

(linden)

Pharmacy

Til. Tilia europaea. Linden. The Common Lime. N. O. Tiliaceae. Tincture of fresh blossoms. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to sixth potency.

Herbal

The sap of the Linden contains sugar and the flowers an abundance of honey, which makes the tree particularly attractive to bees.

A tincture of the fresh blossoms was proved by the Austrian Society. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

The most striking characteristic is "an intense sore feeling about the abdomen and profuse warm sweat which gives no relief." This has led to its successful use in cases of peritonitis.

In addition to this are marked bearing-down symptoms in the whole genito-urinary and rectal regions, especially in the uterus and these combined with the others have indicated Til. in puerperal metritis and other disorders of the female generative sphere. Of value in muscular weakness of the eye, hemorrhage to thin, pale blood. Puerperal metritis. Disease of the antrum. (Hydr., Chel.)

Intense soreness of the abdomen, uterus. Bearing or dragging down pains in genito-urinary and rectal region. Bed feels too hard. Edema. Neuralgia. Rheumatism. The more he sweats the greater the pain. Hemorrhages of thin pale blood.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Dentition. Leucorrhea. Lichen. Neuralgia. Nosebleed. Peritonitis. Rheumatism. Toothache. Urticaria. Uterus, prolapsed.

Modalities

Better in cool room, walking about in open air, closing eyes, by coffee. Better from motion. Walking about in open air. Worse from sweating, drafts after sleep, sneezing. Worse in afternoon and evening in warm room, heat of bed. Worse talking, walking, stooping, cold water. Heat of bed aggravates the skin symptoms.

PAGE 1729

Symptoms

MIND

Love-sick. Dread of society. Melancholy, disposed to weep. Irritable. Disinclined to work.

Abdomen

Bloated abdomen, pains as from incarcerated flatulence, repeated noisy discharges of it, with much aggravates. Peritonitis. Soreness with warm sweat which gives no relief.

Back

Tearing from nape to top of shoulder. Stitching, drawing, and heat in right back between liver and kidneys. Heaviness in sacral and dorsal region.

Chest

Oppression. Whole chest weak, acute pressure and pinching under sternum. Throbs as from a dull stitch from thorax to back. Bruised pain and swelling. Tearing from left pectoralis major to axilla.

Ears

Stinging in ears.

Eyes

Sensation as of gauze before eyes. (Calc., Caust., Nat-m.) Binocular vision imperfect. As if a piece of cold iron pressed through right eye causing burning. As if a veil before eyes.

Face

Face pale, or flushed, frequent alternations. Cutting pains. Sensation of something alive under skin of face. Quivering of lips. Sprained pain in left jaw-point.

Female

Soreness and redness of external genitals. Intense sore feeling about uterus. Bearing-down pains with hot sweat, but without relief. Much slimy leucorrhea when walking. (Bov., Carb-an., Graph.) Soreness and redness of external genitals. (Thuj., Sulph.) Pelvic

inflammation, tympanites, abdominal tenderness and hot sweat which does not relieve. Puerperal metritis.

Head

Neuralgia (first right, then left side) with veil before eyes. Confusion with dimness of vision. Much sneezing with fluent coryza. Bleeding from nose.

Kidneys

Heavy dragging pain in urethra. Scanty urine. Constant painful pressure on bladder and urethra. Frequent, copious urination.

Limbs

Trembling, weariness, bruised feeling in limbs. Paralytic heaviness of arms, especially upper arm. Heaviness and painful lameness in left shoulder. Drawing in small spot left hip while sitting. Cramp in left sole. Ulcerative pain in ball of left great toe.

Lungs

Cough from tickling in throat. Tickling, scraping, irritating, provoking slight cough, especially in left side of larynx. Fine stitches in larynx, worse talking. Hoarseness.

Frequent sighing.

Mouth

Much mucus in mouth, causing fuzzy feeling, affecting speech. Taste bitter, bitter-slimy, pasty. Stinging pain in all the teeth, worse by cold water. Drawing pains in gums.

Nose

Much sneezing with fluent coryza. Nosebleeds, blood thin and pale, but coagulates quickly. Tickling of nose.

Sensations

As if a piece of cold iron pierced through right eye, causing burning. Burning as if a piece of ice were drawn over ear and face. As if something living were under skin of face. Tearing in anterior muscles of thigh, as if they were too short.

Skin

Urticaria. Violent itching and burning like fire after scratching. Eruption of small, red itching pimples. Sweat warm and profuse soon after falling asleep. Sweat increases as rheumatic pains increase.

Sleep

Sleepy, worse during pain. Yawning, sleepy, exhausted. Sudden wakings. Sleeplessness with restlessness, Bed seems too hard. Vivid frightful dreams, bathed in perspiration.

Temperature

Profuse warm sweat, soon after falling asleep without relief.

Throat

Burning in throat. Sensation of swelling of the palate, with desire to swallow, and hoarse voice. Tickling in palate causing cough.

PAGE 1730

Vertigo

Vertigo, with staggering, and like gauze before the eyes. Intoxication.

Comments

An intense facial neuralgia was developed in the proving and also a very aggravated condition of skin irritation with pimples of the lichen order.

There are a number of pains above the root of the nose, nosebleed of thin, pale blood which coagulated quickly. The left side was most affected. Great sensitiveness to draft of air was induced.

Compare

- (1) Lil-t., Bell.
- (2) Puerperal metritis, Bell.
- (3) Uterine bearing down, Lil-t.
- (4) Sweat without improvement, Merc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Titanium metallicum

Pharmacy

Titan. Titanium metallicum. Trituration of the copper-red crystals obtained from the slag at the bottom of a blast iron furnace, consisting of Titan. cyanide and Titan. nitride.

Titanium is found in the bones and muscles. Apples contain 0.11 per cent. of Titan.

Historical dose: All potencies potencies.

History

Titanium stands midway between Silicon and Tin in some of its relations and in other respects it is closely related to Iron, Chromium and Aluminium. The crystals proved by Sharp who took 2 grains of the first trituration. daily for a week. It was originally believed to be the pure metal, but were proved later to be the cyanonitrid. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

One symptom of the Titan. proving is remarkable: "Imperfect vision, the peculiarity being that half an object only could be seen." Another symptom, which Burnett has turned to good account in cases of sexual weakness is "Too early ejaculation of semen during sex."

Titan. has been used in lupus and tuberculosis processes externally, also in skin diseases, nasal catarrh, etc. Giddiness with vertical hemiopia. Bright's disease. Eczema, lupus, rhinitis.

Clinical

Hemiopia. Semen, premature ejaculation.

Compare

- (1) Half-sight, Nat-c., Lyc., Aur., Lith.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tongo odorata

(coumarouna seeds)

Pharmacy

Tong. Tongo. Tonca. Tonka. Tonquin Bean. Coumarouna Seeds. Dipteryx odorata. N. O. Leguminosae. A tree in Guiana. Tincture of the dried beans. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

Herbal

The fragrant seeds of Tongo is much used by perfumers. Dipteryx odorata, which yields it is a native of Cayenne.

The fruit is something like that of the almond-tree. Tongo was proved by Nenning.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

In the proving Tong. produced "Risings with taste of bitter almonds." The chief uses of Tong. have been in migraine and neuralgic disorders.

Clinical

Hip, pain. Migraine. Neuralgia, face. Toothache.

Modalities

The symptoms are: worse by rest, when seated. Better by movement. Pressure improves. Tongo is useful in whooping cough.

Symptoms

Eyes

Trembling in right upper lid.

Head

Tearing pain in supra-orbital nerve with heat and throbbing pain in head.

Limbs

Tearing pains in hip-joints, femur and knee, especially left side.

Nose

Coryza, nose stopped, must breathe through mouth.

Vertigo

Confused, especially in the occiput with somnolence and a sort of intoxication.

Compare

(1) in hay fever, Trifol., Naph., Sabad.

(2) Anthroxanthum, Asperula and Tonga contain Coumarin, the active principle.

Relations

Antidoted by: Vinegar. Meli.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1731

Torula cerevisiae

(yeast plant)

Pharmacy

Tor. Torula cerevisiae. Saccharomyces. Yeast plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, pure yeast cake or 3c to high potencies.

Herbal

Yeast poultices were much used in skin diseases by the ancient Egyptian physicians, for eczema, boils and swelling.

Torula cerevisiae was introduced into homeopathy by Drs. Lehman and Yingling. *Torula* has not been proved, hence clinical symptoms only but many have been verified. *Torula cerevisiae* is a sycotic remedy, anaphylactic states produced by proteins and enzymes according to Yingling. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Tor. has soreness all over abdomen. Rumbling, flatulence. Sour, yeasty, moldy odor from discharges. Headache. Pains shift around. Sycosis. Tinea versicolor.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable and nervous.

Back

Backache, tired and weak from elbows and knees down.

Head

Aching back of head and neck. Headache and sharp pains all over, worse from constipation.

Limbs

Hands cold like ice and go to sleep easily.

Nose

Sneezing and wheezing. Catarrhal discharge from posterior sinuses.

Rectum

Constipation.

Skin

Boils, recurrent. Itching eczema around ankles. Tinea versicolor.

Sleep

Disturbed with much restlessness.

Stomach

Bad taste. Nausea. Poor digestion. Belching of gas in stomach and abdomen. Sense of fullness.

SOURCES

Boericke.

= ancis-p. = **toxicophis pugnax** (old abbr.)

(mocassin snake)

Pharmacy

Toxi. *Toxicophis pugnax*. The Moccasin Snake. N. O. Ophidia. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Some effects of bites with this snake have been recorded. A peculiar feature of the cases was that the symptoms of pain and fever recurred annually at exactly the same period for many years with decreasing intensity each year.

In one case the pains spread to other parts after some years. Right leg became painful and swollen rapidly. For several years the pain was confined to the knee of the bitten limb

in a few years it left the knee and seized the hip and finally attacked the shoulder. Skin rather dry. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Pain and fever recur annually after a bite from this snake. Pains will sometimes change location with disappearance of first symptoms. An unusual dryness of skin follows the bite.

Edematous swellings and periodical neuralgia. Pain travels from one part to another. Annual recurrence of symptoms with severe pain but without swelling, occurred at precisely the same time of year, decreased in intensity each year.

Clinical

Edema. Periodic neuralgia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Trachinus draco

(stingfish)

Pharmacy

Trach. Trachinus draco. Trachinus vipera. Sting-bull Sting-fish. Trituration of the poisonous fins. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Some very serious effects have been recorded from wounds inflicted with the fins of Trachinus. Trachinus should be indicated in cases of acute blood-poisoning with intense pains. **Planets:** Mars, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Trachinus causes intolerable pains, swelling of the part and in some cases gangrene, fever, delirium and the symptoms of hydrophobia. Intolerable pains, swelling acute blood poisoning, gangrene. Swelling of whole body of wounded arm then of head and chest.

PAGE 1732

Stinging, burning, throbbing pain increasing to unendurable intensity lasting an hour and then decreasing. Violent burning pain extending from wound to chest.

Clinical

Asthma. Blood-poisoning. Neuralgia. Ulcers.

Symptoms

MIND

Raving. Hydrophobia. Anxiety. Fear of death.

Head

Violent headache.

Heart

palpitations.

Lungs

Paroxysms of suffocation.

Skin

Skin of whole body became yellowish green. Gangrenous blisters on arms.

Sleep

Sleeplessness.

Stomach

Violent thirst. Nausea. Green, bilious vomiting.

Temperature

Constant fever with irregular pulse. Cold, clammy sweat.

Vertigo

Dizzy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tradescantia diuretica

Pharmacy

Trad. Tradescantia diuretica. N. O. Commelynaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Mure proved Tradescantia which belongs to a genus of lily-like plants. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Trad. produced disorder of the genito-urinary organs, urethral discharge and inflammation of the scrotum, also embarrassed breathing. Hemorrhage from ear and upper air passages, painful urination, urethral discharge, scrotum inflamed.

Clinical

Gonorrhoea. Hemorrhage. Orchitis. Vertigo.

Symptoms

Chest

Pain in left side of chest.

Kidneys

Whitish discharge from urethra. Pain when urinating. Stream thin. Urine is acid smelling, yellowish, copious, ash-colored sediment.

Lungs

Breathing is very painful, embarrassed, difficult. Sighing, as from want of air.

Male

Scrotum inflamed, painful and red.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tribulus terrestris

(ikshugandha)

Pharmacy

Trib. Tribulus terrestris. Ikshugandha. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, ten to twenty drops of the tincture three times daily.

Herbal

Ikshugandha is an East Indian remedy useful in urinary affections, especially dysuria and in debilitated states of the sexual organs, as expressed in seminal weakness, early emissions and infertile semen. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Tribulus has kidney stones and sexual neurasthenia. Trib. meets the self-abuse of masturbation, correcting the prostate emissions and spermatorrhea. Impotence caused by overindulgence of advancing age or when accompanied by urinary symptoms incontinence, painful urination, etc. Prostatitis.

Clinical

Apathy. Dysuria. Impotency. Masturbation. Prostatitis. Sexual weakness. Spermatorrhea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Trifolium pratense

(red clover)

Pharmacy

Trif-p. Trifolium pratense. Red clover. Tincture. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Red Clover is a blood tonic and blood purifier of the herbalists. Trif-p. has a reputation among eclectics in whooping cough and the coughs of measles and tuberculosis. T. C. Duncan and others proved it and elicited some very decided respiratory symptoms, dry, tickling cough, oppressed breathing with fever. One peculiar symptom was cough followed by hiccough.

Felter gives Red clover to persons disposed to cancer. He finds it retards the progress of cancerous tumors and improves the general condition of the patient.

Homeopathic

Trif-p. produces most marked salivation. Feeling of fullness with congestion of salivary glands, followed by increased flow of saliva. Cancerous diathesis. Feeling as if mumps were coming on. Crusta lactea, dry, scaly crusts. Stiff neck. Preventive for mumps and cancer. Retards progress of cancerous tumors before ulceration has taken place.

Clinical

Bladder, catarrh. Menopause. Diabetes. Dysentery. Fainting from bleeding. Fibroids, bleeding. Hemorrhages, childbirth. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Writer's cramp.

PAGE 1733

Constitutions

Cancer diathesis. **Planets:** Mars.

Symptoms

MIND

Mental breakdown. Loss of memory. Confusion of ideas, morning.

Abdomen

Gripping pains in abdomen and headache. Colicky pains all day.

Back

Neck stiff, cramp in sterno-cleido muscles, relieved by heat and irritation.

Head

Confusion and headaches on awaking. Dullness in anterior brain.

Limbs

Tingling in palms. Hands and feet cold. Tibial ulcers.

Lungs

Sensation in lungs as if breathing hot air. Air feels as if full of impurities.

Mouth

Increased flow of saliva. (Merc., Syph.)

Lungs

Coryza like that which precedes hay fever, thin mucus with much irritation. Hoarse and choking, chills with cough at night. Cough on coming into the open air. Hay fever.

Spasmodic cough, Whooping Cough, paroxysms, worse at night.

Throat

Sore throat with hoarseness.

Comments

Trif-p. has many symptoms of congestion. The head felt full of blood. The lungs felt full of blood. Sensation in lungs as if breathing hot air, as if air full of impurities. There was persistent headache on waking. Sleep was unrefreshing. The pulse was weak and intermittent, showing an action on the heart, later it was full and bounding.

Pharynx as well as trachea was irritated and there was: "Sharp pain through uvula causing tears to start." Dryness of trachea causing him to clear throat of some foreign substance. Secretion of urine increased. Dull, stupid feeling generally.

Farrington gives as characteristic: Hoarseness and choking spells at night with cough, the neck is stiff, cramps in sternomastoid muscle better by heat and friction.

Cooper says of Trif-p. that it causes salivation in horses and diarrhea if they eat much of it and that it cures mumps and disorders of the pancreas and salivary glands. Hale says it causes "heaves" in horses.

Another indication of Felter's is "scaly and ulcerated conditions of the tibial region of the old." The symptoms are worse in close room, better in open air. "When I became very warm with the fever my breathing stopped, lungs felt as if breathing hot air." Worse after sleep.

Compare

(1) *Trifolium repens*.

Relations

Complementary: Calc-p. - menstrual and hemorrhagic affections.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Trifolium repens

(white clover)

Pharmacy

Trif-r. *Trifolium repens*. N. O. Leguminosae. Trituration or tincture of flower heads.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The proving of Trif-r. produced a specific action on the salivary glands. Hale says it produces marked salivation in horses. Feeling of fullness or congestion of all the salivary glands. Discomfort and even pain in glands followed by copious flow of saliva. One prover felt just as if she had mumps coming on. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Trif-r. is a prophylactic against mumps. Feeling of congestion in salivary glands, pain and hardening, especially submaxillary, worse lying down.

PAGE 1734

Mouth filled with watery saliva, worse lying down. Taste of blood in mouth and throat. Sensation as if heart would stop with great fear, better sitting up or moving about, worse when alone with cold sweat on face.

Clinical

Mumps. Salivation.

Compare

(1) Jab., Pilo.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Trillium cernuum

(lamb's quarter, birthroot)

Pharmacy

Tril. *Trillium pendulum*. White beth root. *Trillium erectum*. Purple *Trillium*. Birthroot. Lamb's quarter. Rattlesnake root. Wake Robin. Three-leaved nightshade. N. O. Smilacaceae or Trilliaceae of the Liliaceae. Millspaugh considers *T. erectum* as the proper source of the homeopathic tincture. Tincture of the fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

Herbal

According to Millspaugh *T. pendulum* is the white variety of *T. erectum*. The Treasury of Botany gives the names as synonymous. The symptoms of H. Minton, the original prover, are given in Allen under *T. Cernuum*. The chief uses of *Trillium pendulum* come to us from the eclectics, who learned some of them from the native Indians. The popular name Birth-root sufficiently indicates one part of its reputation.

Homeopathic

Trillium pendulum is a great hemorrhagic medicine. Chronic diarrhea of bloody mucus. Uterine hemorrhage. Threatened miscarriage. Cramp-like pains. Tuberculosis with purulent and copious expectoration and spitting of blood. Hemorrhages of all kinds with pregnancy. Hemorrhages after childbirth, menopause, from fibroid tumors, gushing, bright red.

Hemorrhage with great faintness and dizziness. Relaxation of pelvic region.

Clinical

Bladder, catarrh. Menopause. Diabetes. Dysentery. Fainting with flooding. Fibroids, bleeding. Hemorrhages. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Writer's cramp.

Constitutions

Tril. is suited to women who bleed after every labor pain, flabby subjects. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better by exercise in open air. Better from exertion in open air. Better from a tight bandage. Better bending forward. Worse sitting erect. Worse from motion, menopause, sitting erect. Worse after eating.

Standing or walking causes bearing down in pelvis. Motion aggravates hemorrhages.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable. Melancholy with sadness. Repugnance to conversation. Anguish, agitation and tossing about, impossible to keep still.

Abdomen

Swelling of abdomen as in ascites. Much flatulence and grumbling.

Eyes

Feel too large and as if would fall out from their sockets. Vision blurred, everything looks bluish.

Female

Menses even two weeks. Uterine hemorrhages with sensation as though hips and back were falling to pieces, better tight bandages. Gushing of bright blood on least movement. Hemorrhage from fibroids. (Calc., ThalSpig., Phos., Ust.) Prolapsed uterus with great bearing-down. Leucorrhea is copious, yellow, and stringy. (Hydr., Kali-bi., Sabin.) Metrorrhagia at menopausal. Lochia suddenly becomes bloody. Varicose veins of pregnancy. Dribbling of urine after labor. Profuse long-lasting bloody lochia.

Head

Dull pain worse noise, walking, coughing, better bending forward. Pain in forehead, worse noise. Confused, eyeballs feel too large. Headache worse by least noise, walking, coughing.

Heart

Palpitations with great anxiety.

Limbs

Cramping pains in muscles of arms and calves.

Lungs

Cough with spitting of blood. Copious and purulent expectoration. Hemoptysis. Aching at end of sternum. Suffocative attack of irregular breathing with sneezing. Shooting pains through chest.

PAGE 1735

Mouth

Bleeding from gums. Bleeding after tooth extraction. Greasy feeling on tongue and gums. Very offensive taste, especially on rising in morning.

Nose

Profuse nosebleed. (Mill., Meli.)

Rectum

Chronic diarrhea with bloody discharge. Dysentery with passing of almost pure blood. Diarrhea thin, watery, tinged with blood, painless. Constipation succeeded by thin, watery, very offensive diarrhea.

Sensations

As if eyes too large, As if a crumb were in larynx. As if the chest was tightly bound and could not be expanded. As if hips and small of back were falling to pieces. As if sacroiliac joint were falling apart, wants to be bound tightly. As if bones were broken. Left side most affected.

Skin

Skin hot and dry, with itching and burning, worse by scratching.

Stomach

Sickness, excessive pain, cramp of stomach. Faintness and sinking at stomach. Heat and burning stomach rising up in esophagus. Hematemesis. Sinking in stomach with heat.

Temperature

Feverish during pain in abdomen, on the subsidence of which a profuse perspiration broke out.

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising in morning.

Comments

In hemorrhage, ante-partum and menopausal in fibroid tumors and in hemorrhages of all kinds Tril. has been found curative. Both the white and the purple varieties have been used.

Minton's proving of Tril. cernuum brought out the hemorrhagic property in the blood tinged diarrhea. One characteristic in connection with the hemorrhages of Tril. is faintness and sinking at the stomach, also cold limbs and rapid, feeble pulse. "Flooding with fainting" is a keynote.

Minton's proving brought out a symptom bearing on this: "Sensation of emptiness in abdomen." He had also extreme debility, palpitation and anxiety.

Tril. has been used as a local hemostatic in nosebleed and for bleeding after tooth extraction. The hemorrhages of Tril. are copious, either active or passive, usually bright red and profuse.

Restless tossing agitation, fear of being sick, great anguish were experienced by Minton.

The restlessness and exhaustion from hemorrhages are typified in this. Blue vision and craving for ice-water are other noteworthy symptoms. There is tendency to putrescence of fluids.

Compare

(1) Trillium cernuum - eye symptoms, everything looks bluish, greasy feeling in mouth.

(2) Ficus - hemorrhages, menorrhagia, hematuria, nosebleed, hematemesis, bleeding hemorrhoids.

(3) Hirudo medicinalis, Leech - hemorrhages, bleeding from anus.

(4) Ip., Sabin., Lach., Ham.

Relations

Complementary: Calc-p. (menstrual and hemorrhagic affections).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Trinitrotoluenum

(t.n. t.)

Pharmacy

Trinit. Trinitrotoluenum. T.N. T. Trotyl. Historical dose: All potencies, thirtieth potency.

History

T.N. T. is a high explosive, obtained by nitrating toluene, a product of coal tar distillation. When the skin or hair is exposed to T.N. T. by contact a characteristic yellow or tawny-orange stain is produced, which lasts for some weeks. Indicated in graver forms of anemia (pernicious) and jaundice. Produces fatal toxic jaundice.

Symptoms found in ammunition workers handling T.N. T. who inhale and ingest it and also absorb some through the skin. They were compiled by Dr. C. Wesselhoeft and published in the December, 1926 number of the Journal of the American Institute of Homeopathy. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

The destructive action of Trinit. on the red blood corpuscles is responsible for the anemia and the jaundice with their secondary symptoms.

PAGE 1736

The hemoglobin is changed so it cannot act satisfactorily as an oxygen carrier and as a result we have breathlessness, dizziness. Headaches, faintness, and palpitations.

Undue fatigue, muscle cramps and cyanosis, also drowsiness, depression and insomnia.

Later stages of the poisoning produce toxic jaundice and aplastic anemia. The jaundice is the result of cellular destruction in contrast to obstructive jaundice. Faintness, dizziness, mental sluggishness, delirium, convulsion, coma. Face very dark.

Clinical

Anemia. **Heart**, disorders.

Modalities

Worse alcohol, falls after one or two drinks of whisky.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression. Aversion to company. Apathetic and cries easily. Mental sluggishness, delirium.

Food

Aversion to tea. Alcohol aggravates.

Head

Frontal headache and depression.

Heart

Palpitations, tachycardia and bradycardia. Intermittent pulse.

Kidneys

High colored urine, burning on urination, sudden desire incontinence and retention.

Lungs

Nose dry with stuffed sensation. Burning of trachea, choking weight on chest, dry, convulsive cough, raising mucous plugs.

Nose

Sneezing, coryza.

Skin

Tendency to hemorrhage under the skin and from the nose. Hands stained yellow.

Dermatitis, nodular erythema, vesicles, itching and burning, puffiness. Tired pain in back of knees.

Stomach

Bitter taste, much thirst, sour regurgitation, dull burning behind the ensiform, nausea, vomiting, constipation followed by diarrhea with cramps.

Compare

(1) Zinc., Phos., Cina, Ars., Plum.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Triosteum perfoliatum

(fever root)

Pharmacy

Trios. Fever root. *Triosteum perfoliatum*. Feverwort. Wild coffee. Horse-gentian. N. O. Caprifoliaceae, Tribe, Lonicereae. Tincture of fresh root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 5c to 30c.

Herbal

The name "fever-wort" tells its traditional reputation. Hale says it is one of the ingredients of the "fever powder" of the eclectics. Talmadge, one of the provers, found it of great value in typhoid and gastric fevers. It produced acute rheumatic symptoms and an intense urticaria.

Triost. is an energetically acting drug and has been proved by Williamson, Neidhard, Gatchell and other experienced provers. The symptoms were established by Raeside on fifteen provers, (eight men and seven women) in 1959-60. Raeside used the 8c potency, at the rate of one dose every morning until the symptoms appeared. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Trios. is traditionally prescribed as a febrifuge. Above all, it causes vomiting, gastric pains, generalized pains, fever with agitation and insomnia. It is a very valuable remedy in diarrhea attended with colicky pains and nausea, Numbness of lower limbs after stool and increased flow of urine, also in influenza.

Influenza with aching pains all over with heat in the limbs. Acute encephalitis in infancy, especially after diphtheria, measles, whooping-cough. Biliousness. Gallbladder colic. Sudden weariness around 2 a.m. and 4 p.m. Sensation of sleeping standing up.

Sensation of needles all over the body when hot. Generalized pain in the upper and lower limbs.

Trios. quiets the nervous symptoms. (Coff., Hyos.) Dryness of the mucous membranes of the lips, mouth and throat. Dry cough. Generalized itching, especially on the scalp and limbs of the upper and lower limbs. Erythema, eruption of flat, hard nodules, brown or purple in color, on the joints in the limbs.

Clinical

Asthma. Backaches. Breast pain. Encephalitis. Fevers. Headache, bilious. Herpes zoster. Infections. Influenza. Joints, stiff. Measles. Rheumatism. Scarlet fever. Typhoid. Typhus fever. Urticaria.

PAGE 1737

Modalities

Better from rest, fresh air. Better cold drinks and solitude. Worse early morning, 3 to 7 a.m. Worse Sitting up, rising from bed, turning in bed, lying. Worse after sleep. Worse drinking cold water. Worse from heat, movement, at night, on waking and in the evening.

Symptoms

MIND

Depression, irritability, difficulty in controlling himself. Euphoria, followed by a state of depression. Nervous and sleepy, cannot concentrate. Mental exhaustion. Feels isolated, better when alone. All mental activity requires a great effort. Irritated by noise and in the evening. In the evening, feels in a rage, difficult to control himself. Tends to quarrel bitterly, argumentative.

Abdomen

Epigastric pain spreading to the thorax and throat. Flatulence, after drinking milk. Enterocolitis. distended and full of gas. Colic, especially in the right iliac fossa and the hypogastrium. Sharp pain in the left side of the groin. Pain in the coccyx.

Back

Painful stiffness of the back.

Chest

Pressing pain in the precordial region when lying on the left side. This dull ache can be all over the thorax, but predominates in the retro-sternal region with thoracic constriction. Swollen glands in right axilla.

Ears

Constant earache in the left ear and discharge. Buzzing noises, worse when lying down. Itching around the ears. Otitis.

Eyes

Smarting and hot, painful, especially when closed. Left eye swollen, red and hot. **Eyes** water, difficult to focus. Eyelids irritated, especially the right side. Twitching of right eyelid in the evening. Blepharitis. Conjunctivitis.

Female

Irregular cycle, either late or early menses. Menses long and late. Menses painful, scanty. Menses scanty or menorrhagia.

Food

Loathing of food. Worse after drinking milk. Painful hungry feeling, aggravated around 11 a.m. and in the evening.

Head

Occipital pain with nausea on rising, followed by vomiting. Frontal headache. Dull pain, pulsating or pressing, located at the forehead, occiput or temples. Pressing headache at the left temple and occiput and on the right side of the forehead. Stinging, needle-like pain in the left orbital region. Painful tenderness of the scalp and hair when touched.

Heart

Angina pectoris. Arteritis of the coronary arteries. Pulse slow and weak.

Kidneys

Frequent urination. Smell of ammonia in the urine. Adenoma of the prostate gland. Cystitis. Pyelonephritis.

Limbs

Generalized pains in the upper and lower limbs. Stiffness of all joints, calves numb, aching in the bones. Rheumatic pain in back. Pains in limbs. Numbness of the lower limbs after going to stool. Burning, pulsating pains in the right axilla, where the glands are swollen. Cramping pain in the left shoulder and arm in the two lower limbs and in the fingers of the right hand.

Lungs

Dry cough, caused by irritation of the larynx after eating. Cough, especially in the evening, aggravated in a warm room. Sensation of choking, has to grope for breath. Bronchitis. Asthma.

Mouth

The mouth and lips are dry. Mouth like parchment, hot with paraesthesia of the lips. Fissure on the lower lip, painful ulcerated areas on the mouth, palate and lips. Sensation of a bitter taste, upper teeth painful. Tongue white and seems swollen.

Nose

Ozaena. Coryza with running nose, thick, green discharge with sneezing. Dryness of the nose and ears. Dull, continual aching behind the root of the nose. Painful right-sided sinusitis and hyperesthesia of the left side of the face. Spots on the nose. Nosebleed and smell of blood in the nose. Rhinitis. Sinusitis, spasmodic coryza.

Rectum

Stools watery, frothy. Proctitis. Hemorrhoids. Constipated. Relief is possible after great effort to pass stools, which produces small, hard stools.

PAGE 1738

Stools followed by diarrhea and nauseating wind. Rectal pains, stabbing, aggravated by pushing to evacuate, worse after passing stools. Rectal burning with anal itching, especially at night.

Skin

Itching welts. Urticaria from gastric derangement. Itching of the whole body. Itching, especially of the feet, scalp, palms of hands, where there is a dry eruption. Erythematous eruption on the calves, back, scrotum and on the inside of the thighs. Patches of brown on the skin. Peeling of the skin on the abdomen. Hyperesthesia of the skin, profuse perspiration, worse at night and from exercise. Itching eruption on the shoulders and

between the scapulae. Soles of feet itchy in the evening and in bed. Erysipelas. Erythema. Eczema. Urticaria.

Stomach

Acrid dyspepsia. Loathing of food, nausea on rising, followed by vomiting and cramps. Nausea, worse after meals, thirsty for cold drinks, which soothe.

Throat

Painful, irritated, especially at night and on waking. Pharynx red, causing a sensation of constriction. Tickling feeling causes coughing, the left tonsil is painful. Better by drinking cold drinks, even though swallowing is painful. Hoarseness, aggravated when speaking and in fresh air. Tickling feeling at the back of the throat with constriction, stifling feeling, causing a dry cough.

Comments

Talmadge says of the effect on himself: "Trios. acted promptly and emphatically, causing aching pains in nearly every part of the body, especially of lower limbs and head." The right side of the head was more affected than the left. The stomach was very much disordered. The vomiting and pain in the stomach were very severe. At the anus there was itching and exudation of mucus.

A peculiar concomitant of the evacuations was: numbness of the lower limbs after stool. Many symptoms came on in the early morning hours. One prover, though sleepy, could not sleep after midnight.

Compare

- (1) Bapt. - Gastric fever. Digestive complaints, putrid excreta, exhaustion, muscle pain.
- (2) Rheumatism, Bry., Rhus-t.
- (3) Load at epigastrium, Abies-n.
- (4) Sleepy but cannot sleep, Bell. Belladonna - Fever, heat, restlessness, thirst.
- (5) Acon. - Skin dry, anxiety, extreme restlessness.
- (6) Ars. - Anxiety, restlessness, burning pains ameliorated by the heat.
- (7) Coffea - Palpitations insomnia, restlessness.
- (8) Lach. - Congestive rush of blood, pharyngeal constriction, worse on waking.
- (9) Lat-m. - Pre-sternal pains resembling angina.
- (10) Lyc. - Distention aggravated after 4 p.m.
- (11) Sulph. - Itching and heat on the feet, alternating with coldness.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Triticum repens

(couch-grass)

Pharmacy

Tritic. Triticum repens. Couch grass. Agropyron repens. Cutch-grass. Quitch grass. N. O. Gramineae. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture or infusion by boiling two ounces in a quart of water until it is reduce to a pint. To be taken in four doses in 24 hours.

Herbal

Burnett tells how he learned of a herbalist the use of Tritic., the herbalist having cured with it a patient of Burnett's, a man suffering from dysuria. Burnett has found it no less valuable for women than for men.

"Frequently in dysuria from an inflamed state of the urethra, Tritic., ten drops in a little water, frequently repeated of prompt effect often giving complete relief in a few hours and if the ailment is primarily in the urethra the relief is an abiding cure, if from a tugging of the heavy womb, it is only relief."

Burnett gives this case: A widow, was suffering from a complete procidentia uterus and very bad hemorrhoidal bleeding. She wrote that she was driven almost mad with painful urination, the burning and straining were truly awful.

PAGE 1739

Tritic., as above, was ordered and brought a most grateful letter from the patient. She keeps a supply always at hand. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Tritic. is an excellent remedy in excessive irritability of the bladder, dysuria, cystitis, gonorrhoea. Chronic bladder irritability. Strangury, pyelitis, enlarged prostate. Incontinence, constant desire. Frequent, difficult and painful urination. (Pop.) Catarrhal and purulent discharges. (Pareira.) Urine is filled with gravel and sediment which causes irritation of the mucous surfaces. Always blowing nose.

Compare

(1) Chim., Senec., Populus trem., Buchu, Uva. Tradescantia.

(2) Polytrichum Juniperinum - Ground Moss - Painful urination of old people, dropsy, urinary obstruction and suppression).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Trombidium muscae domesticae

(red acarus of the fly)

Pharmacy

Trom. Trombidium muscae domesticae. Acarus. Red acarus of the fly. N. O. Acarudea, Class, Arachnida. Tincture of the animals. Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

Tromb. is a parasite found singly or in groups upon the common house-fly of a bright red color, nearly circular in shape. The alcoholic tincture, a brilliant orange in color was prepared from specimens, about 115 in number, collected in Frankfort, Philadelphia in 1864. The provings, under the supervision of Hering, were made with the 3x, 6x, 9c, 18c. and 30c potencies. Tromb. has cured dysentery with brown, thin, bloody stools and tenesmus. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Trombidium has a specific place in the treatment of dysentery. Symptoms are worse by food and drink. Brown, thin, bloody stools, much pain before and after stools. Stools only after eating. Mucus discharge from nose while eating dinner.

Inability to keep quiet. Weakness. Felt better in evening, better in open air. Rising up causes fainting. Reading aloud causes toothache. Rheumatic pains in left shoulder, arm, knee, and region of heart.

Clinical

Anus, prolapsed. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Hip-joint, pain. Liver, pain. Nose, catarrh. Sciatica. Tibia, pain. Toothache.

Modalities

Warm drink improves toothache. Open air improves coryza. Worse by touch, pressure. Worse shaking head. Worse moving. Cold air worse toothache. Cold bath aggravates pain in abdomen. Worse eating or drinking. Worse after stool.

Symptoms

MIND

Talkative during day, disposed to be contrary. Constant disposition to gape. Inability to collect ideas. Absence of ideas. Loss of memory.

Abdomen

Much pain in abdomen before and after stool. Griping in hypochondrium in morning. Congestion of the liver.

Chest

Cutting to right of lower part of sternum. Sharp pain in lower part of chest. Throbbing all over chest from 9 till 11 a.m.

Ears

Shooting in ears in afternoon, worse swallowing or blowing nose. Itching in ears after rising. Burning in ears in evening.

Eyes

Redness of internal part of conjunctiva, similar to a pterygium. Lachrymation in open air. Itching at right inner canthus.

Food

Appetite lost.

Head

Oppressive headache. Dullness of head in forenoon. Head heavy, sometimes sharp pains in temples.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Hacking cough from irritation in throat.

Mouth

Tongue coated white.

PAGE 1740

Nose

Nose obstructed on rising. Fluent coryza in open air and on eating. Mucus discharge from nose, worse during dinner. Dryness of nose in evening, with scabs. Nosebleed in morning, afternoon.

Rectum

Burning in anus. Sharp pain in left side, shooting downward during stool. Urgent, loose, stools on rising. Stool only after eating. Brown, thin, bloody stools with tenesmus.

Sensations

As if there were no weight in ear, lightness. As from incarcerated flatus in abdomen. As if excoriated after tenesmus. As if everything were coming out of anus. As if hot air blowing over lower abdomen and thigh. As if abdomen needed support. As if three toes on left foot would be twisted off. As if her breath were leaving her.

Skin

Pimples on nape in evening. Itching in spots on chin and among whiskers, in evening, and about neck.

Sleep

Constant inclination to gape through day, in afternoon. Sleepiness. Restless sleep. Wakefulness after 4 a.m. , with restlessness. Lewd dreams.

Stomach

Belching after meals, tasting of ingesta. Vomiting after breakfast, thought it was from drinking coffee. Griping in pit of stomach, worse after dinner.

Teeth

Aching in left decayed tooth, worse lying down, eating, talking, and cold air. Toothache better warm drinks.

Temperature

Chilliness at night, worse morning on waking. Fever in afternoon, with pulsation in arteries of head and aching on occiput and small of back.

Throat

Throat sore on right side.

Vertigo

Lightness of head. Dizziness, on every attempt to rise from bed, with faintness.

Comments

The grand keynote of Trom. is "worse by eating or drinking." The symptom may be in the nose, teeth or tonsils, this modality is characteristic. On this indication Clarke has cured some of the worst cases of diarrhea and also intestinal pains coming on when the patient eat or drinks. A keynote in diarrhea and dysentery is: "Much pain before and after stool, stool only after eating." Congested liver with urgent, loose stools on rising from bed.

During stool, sharp pain in left side, shooting downward. Skin symptoms were strong, especially itching of scalp and in whiskers. Fainting on rising up. Restlessness inability to keep quiet.

Compare

(1) Rheumatism, Led.

(2) Diarrhea, Sulph.

(3) Worse blowing nose. Culex, Thuj.

(4) Stitches up anus, Ign., Nit-ac., Sul-ac. with prolapse, Podo.

Relations

Antidoted by: Staph. (toothache), Merc-c. (diarrhea),

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Tropaeolum majus

(indian cress)

Pharmacy

Trop. Tropaeolum majus. Indian Cress. Garden Nasturtium. N. O. Tropaeolaceae.

Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

HERBAL

Tropaeolum is a native of Peru. It is called "Cress" and "Nasturtium" because the taste of the leaves was considered like the taste of cress and they have been used like cress in salads. The seeds make pickles and are used as a substitute for capers. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

A patient to whom Cooper gave Trop. noted that it made the urine extremely fetid in smell. On this keynote Cooper has relieved several cases of urinary difficulty, giving single doses of the tincture.

Clinical

Urine, fetid.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1741

Tuberculinum bovinum kent

(tuberculosis nosode)

Pharmacy

Tub. Tuberculosis Nosode. The Tuberculinum Bovinum of Kent. Tuberculinum of Koch. This nosode is prepared either from tubercular abscess or from a glycerine extract of pure cultivation of human tubercular bacillus. Liquid potencies. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, thirtieth and higher in infrequent doses.

Tub. Tuberculosis Nosode. The Tuberculinum Bovinum of Kent. Tuberculinum of Koch. This nosode is prepared either from tubercular abscess or from a glycerine extract of pure cultivation of human tubercular bacillus. Liquid potencies. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, thirtieth and higher in infrequent doses.

History

Clarke does not find any appreciable difference between the action of Tub. and that of Bac. His own impression is that they are practically identical and that the one will answer to the indications of the other. The first provers were tuberculosis patients and only pathogenetic symptoms are recorded. Tub. 30c was used.

Homeopathic

Tuberculinum affects the mind, lungs, head, occiput, glands and larynx. It is indicated in kidney disorders in chronic cystitis. Valuable in the treatment of early stage tuberculosis. Patient always tired, motion causes intense fatigue, aversion to work, wants constant changes.

When symptoms are constantly changing and well-selected remedies fail to improve and cold is taken from the slightest exposure. Rapid emaciation. Great value in epilepsy, neurasthenia and in nervous children. Diarrhea in children running for weeks, extreme wasting, bluish pallor, exhaustion. Mentally deficient children. Enlarged tonsils. Skin affections, acute rheumatism. Very sensitive, mentally and physically. General exhaustion. Nervous weakness. Trembling. Epilepsy. Arthritis.

Chronic, enlargement of the glands, adenoids. Tubercular miasm. Relapsing states. Always tired, motion causes intense fatigue. Increasing exhaustion and lowered vitality. Rapid breakdown of health.

In tuberculosis where the symptoms are constantly changing and begin suddenly, ceasing suddenly or of obscure nature and well selected remedy fails to improve. Weakness, emaciation with good appetite. Patient catches colds easily on slightest exposure, which ends in diarrhea. Very susceptible to changes of weather.

Quiverings. Epilepsy. Neurasthenia. Very sensitive mentally and physically. Sensitive to music. Nervous weakness. Trembling.

Clothes feel very damp. Bruised pain throughout the body. Bones painful. Formication. Faintings.

Clinical

Acne. Albuminuria. Allergies. Appendicitis. Asthma. Bones, decay. Bronchitis. Catarrh. Chilblains. Chilly. Colds. Cornea, opacity, ulceration. Coughs. Dentition. Diarrhea. Dyspnea. Ear infections. Edema. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Erysipelas. Erythema. Glands

swollen. Hematuria. Hemoptysis. Headache. **Heart**, disorders. Hyperactivity. Influenza. Leprosy. Leucorrhoea. Lungs, disorders. Lupus. Mania. Menses, early. Nephritis. Neurasthenia. Night-sweats. Night-terrors. Paralysis. Pleurisy. Pneumonia. Throat, sore. Tuberculosis.

Causations

Tuberculosis.

Constitutions

Tubercular constitutions. Lax fiber, low recuperative powers and very susceptible to changes in the weather. Mentally deficient children. Adapted to light complexioned, narrow chested people. **Planets**: Mercury, Saturn, Moon.

Modalities

Better open air, cool wind. Worse from close room, motion. Worse by slightest exertion. Worse from noise, music, standing. Worse from before a storm, change of weather, damp, cold, drafts. Worse periodically, awakening, early morning and after sleep. Worse morning, much purulent expectoration, sickness and nausea, loss of appetite, thirst, fatigue. Worse from 10 to 3 p.m. Worse evening, night. Worse beginning to sleep. Worse after dinner.

Symptoms

MIND

Dissatisfied and restless, always wants a change. Desire to travel, does not want to remain in one place long. Wants to do something different or even to find a new doctor, weary of life. Reckless. Depressed, melancholy, hopeless. Anxious.

Whines and complaints with very little ailment. Contradictory behavior, changing moods. Fear of animals of dogs.

PAGE 1742

Averse to cats. Mania and melancholia. Irritable, especially when awakening. Fits of violent temper, wants to fight, throws anything at anyone even without a cause. Desire to use foul language, curse and swear. Sensitive to music. Every trifle irritates, worse awakening. Aversion to mental work. Confusion everything in the room seems strange.

Abdomen

Tabes mesenterica. Inguinal glands indurated and visible. Drum belly. Spleen region bulging out, stitching pain in sides after running.

Back

Tension in nape of neck and down spine. Chilliness between shoulders or up the back. Pain in the back with palpitations.

Breasts

Severe pain in breast at the beginning of menses. Breast tumors, benign. Retraction of nipples.

Chest

Heat in chest. Sore spot in chest. Pressure in chest. Sticking pain on both sides of chest in back.

Ears

Persistent offensive otorrhea. Perforation in ear drum with ragged edges. Tinnitus. Rushing in ears with heavy head. Sticking pain from pharynx to ears. Great aching in ears and teeth.

Eyes

Eczema of margins of eyelids. Sore bruised eyeballs worse turning them. Meningitis with squint.

Face

Old looking, edematous, pale. Aching in malar bones.

Female

Menses too early too profuse, long-lasting. Menses, soon after child birth. Dysmenorrhea, pains increase with the flow. Amenorrhea.

Food

Loss of appetite, especially in morning. Aversion to meat to all food. Desire for cold milk. Craves sweets. Thirst extreme, day and night.

Head

Intense pain, as of an iron band around head. Meningitis. Sensitive scalp. Periodical headaches. Deep violent head pains, tears hair or beats head with fist. Dashes against the wall or floor, worse motion. Shooting from over eyes (right) through the head to back of ear (left) or from right frontal protuberance to right occipital region. Brain feels loose.

Heart

Heaviness and pressure over the heart. Palpitations on taking a deep breath after evening meal.

Kidneys

Must strain at stool to pass urine. Bedwetting. Sticky urinary sediment.

Limbs

Hands and arms feel lame, unable to write or raise a cup or a glass. Finger tips brown. Sensation of fatigue in limbs. Cold feet in bed. Limbs feel weak or as if paralyzed worse dinner. Acute joint rheumatism. Pains in ulnar nerve.

Lungs

Asthma. Broncho-pneumonia in children. Hard, hacking cough, profuse sweating and loss of weight, rales all over chest. Cough, dry, hard, more during sleep, worse dyspnea with chill and red face worse evenings, worse raising arms. Pneumonia after influenza. Deposits begin in apex of lung. Expectoration thick, easy, profuse. Thick yellow or

yellow green sputum. Mucous rattle in chest without expectoration. Shortness of breath. Sensation of suffocation, even with plenty of fresh air, longs for cold air.

Mouth

Feeling as if the teeth were all jammed together and too many for his head. Teeth sensitive to air. Delayed dentition. Dryness, stickiness. Black blisters on lips.

Nose

Sweat on nose. Colds ending in diarrhea. Crops of small boils intensely painful, successively appear in the nose, green, fetid pus.

PAGE 1743

Rectum

Tearing in rectum on coughing. Early-morning, sudden diarrhea. (Sulph.) Stools, brown, foul, watery, discharged with much force. Chronic diarrhea with excessive sweat. Constipation, stools large and hard, then diarrhea. Diarrhea of children running for weeks with wasting, exhaustion and bluish pallor.

Sensations

As if the brain were squeezed with an iron ring. As if the teeth were jammed together and were too many for the mouth. Mucus in the throat of a tumor in the throat. Pressure in stomach going to throat as if the clothes were too tight. As if the clothes on the back were wet (Bac.).

Skin

Dry, harsh, sensitive, easily tanned, itching in cool air. Acne in tuberculous children. Measles, psoriasis, (Thyr.) Bran-like scales. Chronic eczema. Itching changes places on rubbing. Itching intense, worse at night.

Sleep

Insomnia and sopor. Nocturnal hallucinations, awakes frightened. Child wakes screaming with restlessness. Poor, wakes early. Night-sweats. Restless at night and screams in sleep. Dreams, distressing, vivid of shame, frightful. Awakes in horror. Shuddering sensation on falling to sleep. Overpowering sleepiness in daytime.

Stomach

All gone hungry sensation, (Sulph.) which drives one to eat. Belchings and sensation of fullness over stomach. Cramping pain in stomach. Nausea, vomiting. Nausea with pains in umbilical region with diarrhea.

Temperature

Loquacious during fever. Remittent fever. Profuse sweat. Sweat, easy, cold, clammy, on upper parts, on hands, worse coughing, stains yellow. General chilliness. Chilly, at beginning of sleep yet wants fresh air. Heat on cheek of affected side in spots. Flushes of heat worse eating. Burning in genitals. Wants covers on in all stages of fever.

Throat

Hoarseness better talking. Enlarged tonsils. Hawks mucus after eating. Adenoids. Dryness of the posterior sinuses.

Vertigo

Vertigo with obscuration of eyes. Vertigo is obliged to lean on something. Vertigo with palpitations, nausea. Vertigo with headache in morning after dinner.

Comments

Nebel has used Tub. in exactly the same way as Burnett and others have used Bac., on the indications Burnett laid down and with Burnett's results.

In 1892 Arnuphy began giving Tub. 6x and 8x trituration in acute and chronic tuberculosis cases, with encouraging success, but with at times undesired aggravations with 12x and 30x these were avoided.

In one case originating in influenza, both apices were affected, the right one breaking down and abundant pleuritic effusion on the left side. Six weeks' treatment with Tub. brought about recovery and seen a year later the patient was quite well except for retraction of the left side.

Arnuphy considers that Tub. is frequently the remedy for bronchitis, catarrhal pneumonia, lobular pneumonia, tubercular pleurisy, parenchymatous nephritis and influenza. He gives two cases of acute lobular pneumonia with characteristic symptoms and high temperatures quickly resolved by Tub.

One was in a boy of three who received the 12x, the other was a man, 78, being a sufferer from chronic bronchial catarrh. The latter was taken with influenza, pneumonia developed and he was in a very serious state. Tub. 30x made an almost immediate change for the better and recovery followed.

Arnuphy relates that in this case an abundant perspiration took place (the skin had been dry) during the night and he has observed this in all cases of pneumonia when Tub. acted favorably. Clarke has found Tub. 30c, 100c, 200c and 1000c the best general antidote to the chronic effects of influenza poisoning.

A curious use has been made of Tub. by Jauregg of Vienna in a case of insanity. Having observed that cases of insanity are always benefited by an attack of an acute infectious disease, especially if it is accompanied with high fever.

PAGE 1744

The idea occurred to him of utilizing the fever produced by Koch's Tuberculinic injections. He tried it on some patients and though the decidedly favorable symptoms soon disappeared after the fever subsided, still there was a steady clearing of the confused sensorium.

Insanity is very frequently a manifestation of the tuberculosis miasm and there is something more than a pyrexial power in Tub. Fatigue, faintness, profuse debility are frequent symptoms.

Great weakness in the limbs after dinner: this at times amounts to paralysis. The circulation is always disturbed, chills and flushes alternating. "Shivering when beginning to sleep" is a peculiar and interesting symptom, also "cold feet in bed," which is common in persons of low vital reaction.

Compare

(1) Bacil., Phos., Sil.

(2) Tub. Aviare, Formic acid. Stann., (3) Psor., Lach. Kalagua.

(4) Teucrium scoradonia - tuberculosis, garlicky odor of all secretions and breath.

Relations

Vaccinosis may block the way of action of Tuberculinum until Thuja has been given.

When Tuberculinum fails Syphilinum often follows, producing a positive reaction.

Complementary: Bac., Phos., Calc., Chin., Bry.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Tuberculinum avis

(chicken tuberculosis)

Pharmacy

Tub-a. Tuberculinium Aviaire. Chicken Tuberculosis. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Dr. Cartier gave an account of this nosode in his paper read at the International Homeopathic Congress, 1896. Tub. Aviaire acts most prominently on the apices of the lungs and it corresponds most closely to the bronchitis of influenza, which simulates tuberculosis, having cured several hopeless-looking cases.

It has also done excellently in some cases of bronchitis following measles. The bacillus of avian tuberculosis has been identified with that of human tuberculosis.

But the clinical properties of the two nosodes are not identical. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Tub. Aviaire acts on the apices of the lungs, has proved an excellent remedy in influenza bronchitis, symptoms similar to tuberculosis, relieves the debility, diminishes the cough, improves the appetite and braces up the whole organism, acute broncho-pulmonary diseases of children.

Itching of palms and ears. Coughs are irritating, incessant and tickling, loss of strength and appetite, (Hydr. to fatten patients after tuberculosis).

Clinical

Bronchitis. Colds. Influenza. Measles. Pneumonia. Tuberculosis.

Comments

Anshutz relates a case of a woman who entered the hospital suffering from influenza and who, a few days after a slight amelioration of her symptoms, was attacked with a pulmonary congestion, clearly localized in the top of the left lung and accompanied by all the clinical symptoms of tuberculosis.

Rales and moist crepitation, dullness, exaggeration of the thoracic vibration, expectoration, fever, perspiration, spitting of blood. Examination of the sputa showed distinctly the presence of Koch's bacilli. Anshutz gave her Tub. Aviaire and in three weeks all the symptoms had left. That woman left the hospital completely cured and a year later her health was still perfect.

Anshutz noted ten cases of influenzal bronchitis with incessant coughs, fever and expectoration, rapidly cured by Tub. Aviaire.

It seems that Tub. Aviaire does not act in diminishing the cough like an anodyne, but braces up the whole organism. The relief of debility and the return of appetite are the phenomena which was observed in conjunction with the diminution of the cough.

PAGE 1745

In contrast with Bacillinum, Tub. Aviaire has considerable cough and little dyspnea. It has an acute, irritating cough, such as one meets with in acute diseases or sub-acute disorders in young people.

A cough which fatigues and which leads to enfeeblement and loss of appetite, a suspicious cough.

Compare

(1) Bacil., Bac-t., Tub., Ars-i.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Tussilago farfara

(coltsfoot)

Pharmacy

Tus-fa. Tussilago farfara. Coltsfoot. British Herb Tobacco. N. O. Compositae. Waste, sandy, clayey banks. Tincture of fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies. Herbal

Cooper states that Tussilago farfara is used to this day in the form of a confection for coughs. The leaves are mucilaginous and were much used in scrofulous disorders.

Smoking the dried leaves relieves coughs. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Tussilago farfara as an intercurrent medicine in tuberculosis of lungs. (Tub.) Coughs. A popular reputation in gonorrhoea.

Clinical

Coughs. Scrofula.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Tussilago fragrans

Pharmacy

Tus-fr. Tussilago fragrans. Petasites fragrans. Italian Tussilage. Fragrant Tussilage. N. O. Compositae. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Demesnes proved Tus-fr. taking three drops of the tincture on the tongue. After first causing a disagreeable, spiteful mood, it set up in a few days, an opposite condition, which lasted some time. A journey taken on the ninth day of the proving, which usually caused loss of weight, did not do so. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Tus-fr. has a peculiar sensation induced was as if a morsel of food lay at the bottom of the cardia and would not pass. Stoutness increased and plethora was added, later on the abdominal protuberance permanently disappeared.

Clinical

Obesity. Plethora.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Tussilago petasites

(bitter-burr)

Pharmacy

Tus-p. Tussilago petasites. Petasites officinalis. Petasites vulgaris. Bitter-burr. N. O. Compositae. Grows on sandy meadows on the banks of streams. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Tussilago petasites grows in the Central and Northern Europe. Tussilago means "coughwort." It is "a genus of Compositae established for three or four species of Tussilago, which have the flower-heads partially dioecious in racemes, sometimes branching into panicles. The essential characters which separate them from the common Coltsfoot (Tussilago farfara) are very slight and the foliage is the same" (Treasury of Botany).

Tussilago petasites grows on river-banks that are little trodden on. The roots are an admirable medicine in the worst kind of fevers with boils or buboes" (Green's Herbal). It is a medicinal plant used as a diaphoretic in the Middle Ages. Its pharmacological action is sudorific, diuretic, emmenagogue and anti-asthmatic. It has been used for uterine cramps, coughs, hoarseness and urinary disorders.

In 1847 it was the object of a fragmented Homeopathic proving by Kuchenmeister and in 1960 of a pharmacological study by Karl Haas. A recent pharmacological study of the root extract revealed a product with anti-spasmodic action. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Tus-p. has some action on the urinary organs and found useful in gonorrhoea. Affections of pylorus. Irritation of the urethra. Crawling in urethra. Gonorrhoea, yellowish, thick discharge. Erections with crawling in the urethra. Inflammation and pain of the spermatic cord. Pains in the frontal sinuses. Lumbar pain.

Clinical

Gallbladder colic. Gonorrhoea. Headache. Kidney colic. Lumbago. Night-sweat. Orchitis. Prostatitis. Pylorus disorders. Sinusitis. Spasmodic cough. Throat, sore. Tibia, pain.

Uvula, burning.

PAGE 1746

Modalities

Worse by pressure, (pains in pylorus). Worse standing, (lumbago). Drinking causes belchings. Worse from walking.

Comments

Kuchenmeister and five others took substantial doses. Most noticeable among the symptoms are: a lumbago of very great severity. Tightness of the chest. A headache shifting from one part of the head to another during two days. A pain about the pylorus. A urethritis with yellow discharge. The last has been confirmed clinically.

Hansen gives the indication: "Acute or chronic gonorrhoea, yellow or white, thick discharge." Crawling in urethra, jerking in spermatic cord and drawing in right testicle are additional symptoms of the proving

Rosenberg gives some experiences: (1) An extremely violent gonorrhoea, penis swollen, painful, emission of urine extremely painful, mixed with blood, patient feverish and restless. Tus-p. was given in water.

There was a great aggravation of all symptoms in thirty-six hours. The remedy was discontinued and marked amelioration followed. Resumed again, much diluted, rapid cure followed. The remedy was used externally as well in this case.

(2) Chronic ophthalmia, the result of gonorrhoea. "cured" with turpentine. Tus-p. restored the discharge and then cured. Rosenberg refers to a writer who says of the plant that if it is macerated in water, the water will not spoil even if kept for years.

Compare

(1) Tussilago farfara or Tussilago fragrans - pylorus pain, plethora and corpulency.

(2) Pain in pylorus - Tus-fr. is as if a morsel had lodged at bottom of cardia.

(3) Lumbago, Ant-t.

(4) gonorrhoea, Thuj.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1747

Ulmus campestris

(slippery elm bark)

Pharmacy

Ulm. Ulmus campestris. Ulmus Fulva. Slippery elm. Red Elm. Moose Elm. N. O.

Ulmaceae of the Urticaceae. Grows in the mountains of Canada and Pennsylvania.

Pounded dried inner bark. Decoction of dried bark. Tincture of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

A decoction of the viscous inner bark of Slippery Elm is used as a poultice for painful inflammations. In a case in which the mucous membrane of the rectum was dry and extremely painful, Burnett relieved the sufferings with 20 drop doses of the tincture. The triturated bark gives much relief as a snuff in old vascular deafness with tubal obstruction, (Cooper). **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Constipation. Deafness. Hemorrhoids. Herpes. Pain. Sore throats. Syphilis.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Uncaria tomentosa

(cat's claw)

Pharmacy

Uncaria Tomentosa. Cat's Claw. Una de Gato. Tincture from the inner bark. Historical dose: Tea, Capsules of powdered herb. Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Uncaria Tomentosa or Cat's Claw has been used by the Ashaninka Indians of the Peruvian Amazon. The inner bark and the root contain the same properties. The inner bark is preferred over the root, because stripping the bark does not kill the plant.

Cat's Claw is reputed to enhance immune function, increase energy and stamina. An ideal tonic for those who are mentally, emotionally and physically exhausted from overwork or excessive stress. Uncaria Tomentosa helps against viruses, radiation, chemical toxins and chemotherapy effects.

Clinical

AIDS. Arthritis. Asthma. Brain tumors. Cancer. Chronic fatigue syndrome. Circulation poor. Colitis. Crohn's disease. Exhaustion. Fibromyalgia. Prostate enlarged. Radiation poisoning. Ulcers. Virus effects. Weakness.

Comments

Hank age 53 had suffered from partial urinary blockage due to an enlarged prostate for over two years. After drinking three cups of Cat's Claw tea daily, using one teaspoon full of the powdered herb per cup. He reported that his symptoms dramatically diminished after three days.

SOURCES

Murphy.

Upas antiaris

Pharmacy

Upa-a. Upas antiaris. Resinous exudation of Antiarus toxicaria. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Upas antiaris is used in Java as an arrow poison (Merrell). **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Upa-a. is a deadly poison to the muscular system. It suspends both voluntary muscular action and that of the heart without causing convulsions. It produces clonic spasms, violent vomiting, diarrhea, great prostration.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Upas tieuté

(upas tree)

Pharmacy

Upa. Upas tieute. Strychnos tieute. Upas tree. N. O. Loganiaceae. Tincture of the inspissated juice obtained from the root and bark. Historical dose: The tincture and all potencies, third to higher potencies.

History

The Upas of homeopathy is obtained from a Strychnos and must not be confounded with Antiaris toxicaria, the concocted juice of which forms the "Upas antiar" poison of the Javanese. S. tieute is a climbing shrub. Pitet made a courageous proving of it, carrying it to the length of producing tetanic symptoms. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 1748

Homeopathic

Upa. produces tonic spasms, tetanus and asphyxia. A large proportion of the symptoms occurred in the head and eyes. A remarkable headache was this: "Superficial drawing pain traverses left temple from before backward and ceases at outer angle of orbit, the part is hot and painful to touch."

The pains generally are pressive and lancinating. In the eyes there is pressure and feeling of a foreign body under the lids, severe pains in orbits inflammation of the conjunctiva of the lids, distorted vision.

Drowsiness is a feature in Upas. "Every morning weakness of the eyes with lachrymation, the lids being so heavy that they close involuntarily as if from drowsiness." Up. is chiefly a left-side remedy. There is pain in the left side of the throat as from a splinter on swallowing, pain in left sciatic nerve in left iliac fossa.

Clinical

Backache. Conjunctivitis. Eye, pains. Sexual excess. Tetanus.

Causations

Sexual excess.

Modalities

Better after rising, evenings after dinner. Better in open air (headache). Worse by touch, (pain in left iliac fossa). Worse pressure, (throat), by motion, by walking. Worse afternoon and evening. Worse morning.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable. Disinclined for mental work.

Back

Dull backache, as after excessive sex.

Chest

Sharp pain throughout right lung toward the liver, stopping breathing.

Eyes

Dull sunken eyes. Pain in eyes and orbits with conjunctivitis. Styes.

Head

Dull headache deep in brain.

Heart

Violent palpitations, sensation of heaviness in stomach.

Male

Desire increased with loss of power.

Mouth

Herpes on lips. Burning on the tongue. Pain in mouth, as from a splinter. (Nit-ac.)

Sensations

As if the brain were rudely shaken. As after sexual excess. As if a foreign body in eye, as if sand in eyes.

As if a splinter in throat on swallowing. As if a foreign body in esophagus preventing swallowing. As if an iron hoop round waist preventing breathing.

Skin

Hangnails inflamed, itching and redness of nail roots. Numb hands, feet.

Comments

Sensitiveness is a keynote of the remedy. Irritability, crossness, moroseness increased sensitiveness to cold, the least irritation brought on spasms, pressing in throat causing feeling of suffocation.

Noteworthy symptoms are: Vertigo, ending in pressing headache. Twitching in brain and orbits. Pulsative headache with throbbing all over body. Smell of manure in nose. Sallow complexion was produced and severe symptoms were felt in the liver and from the right lung to the liver (cutting as with knives). Itching in patella. Aversion to meat and eggs, the very thought of them causes nausea. The tongue is coated white so thickly that it can be scraped off. Left half of face red and hot, right half pale and cold.

The sexual function was depressed, sex was followed by distressing symptoms and many of the symptoms were such as occur after sexual excess. Great exhaustion after convulsive seizures.

Compare

(1) *Upas antiaris.*, *Ox-ac.*

(2) *Upas* when *Bryonia* fails (typhoid).

Relations

Antidote: *Curare.*

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Uranium nitricum

(nitrate of uranium)

Pharmacy

Uran-n. Uranium nitricum. Nitrate of Uranium. Uranyl Nitrate. Solution in distilled water. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, third to higher potencies.

History

Uran-n. belongs to the Chromium group of elements. Uran-n. was proved by E. T. Blake, his monograph forms part of Hahnemann's *Materia Medica*.

PAGE 1749

Blake's proving was suggested by the observation of an old-school experimenter, Leconte, who found sugar in the urine of dogs slowly poisoned with Uran-n.

Blake was not very successful in producing sugar, but his proving is not any less valuable on that account and clinical use has filled out the picture. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Uranium nit. causes glycosuria and increased urine. Is known to produce nephritis, diabetes, degeneration of the liver, high blood pressure and dropsy. Its therapeutic keynote is great emaciation, debility and tendency to ascites and general dropsy.

Backache and delayed menses. Dry mucous membranes and skin.

Uran-n. has excessive thirst, nausea, vomiting, excessive appetite, diabetes mellitus and insipidus. Great emaciation. Debility, tendency to ascites and general dropsy. Nephritis. High blood pressure. Burning in the stomach, gastric ulcer. Incontinence of urine. Burning in urethra while passing urine. Impotency with nightly emissions. Menses suppressed during diabetes. The left side was more affected than the right.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Anal, itching. Diabetes mellitus. Diabetes insipidus. Duodenum, ulcer. Bedwetting, nocturnal. Gastric ulcer. Impotence. Insomnia. Milk, secretion. Ophthalmia. Phosphaturia. Seminal discharges. Stomatitis. Stye. Urine, incontinence.

Modalities

Better from deep breathing. Worse at night. Headache, worse walking.

Symptoms

MIND

Ill-humor, not feeling well all day.

Abdomen

Flatus, abdomen bloated. Borborygmi. Sharp colic with tenesmus and raw feeling in rectum. Enteritis and peritonitis with meteorism and great prostration.

Back

Pain at lower angle of left scapula worse deep inspiration. Loins stiff.

Breasts

Excessive secretion of milk.

Chest

Intermittent pain, radiating from left side to ensiform cartilage, worse fasting.

Eyes

Styes in left upper lid. Edema of lower lids worse than usual. Lids inflamed, agglutinated. Shooting from right orbit to occipital protuberance in evening. Pain over left eye.

Female

During menses: vertigo, faint, flushing of upper part of body. No menstrual flow during diabetic attack, pale, anemic, craves raw ham and tea.

Food

Appetite lost during menses. Craves raw ham and tea.

Head

Head heavy on waking. Pain in forehead, over left eye. Neuralgia on posterior edge of left temporal bone.

Kidneys

Sore pain in bladder region in evening. Acute nephritis. Sugar in the urine. Urination profuse, painful, pale milky. Diabetes insipidus. Diabetes mellitus. Nocturnal bedwetting. Urine greenish and smelling fishy.

Limbs

White vesicles on arms and legs with red areolae, burn and itch.

Lungs

Bronchitis with copious mucous expectoration and much emaciation, chronic colds. Cough with purulent discharge from left nostril, lung infiltrated with gray tubercle.

Mouth

Painless ulcer with one elevated side in mouth opposite left anterior upper molar, worse evening. Acid saliva.

Nose

Itching in nose. Left nostril stuffed. Dry coryza.

Rectum

Urging in rectum and bladder, borborygmi, soft stool. Stool twice in one day.
Constipation. Anal itching.

Sensations

As if blood were flowing to head. As if he had taken cold with headache.

Skin

Epithelioma, lupus exedens, ecchymoses.

Sleep

Night restless with shivering and heat. Extreme languor, on rising from bed. Feeling as if he had taken cold.

PAGE 1750

Stomach

Belchings, tasteless, putrid. Indigestion in afternoon. Dyspepsia, flatus after food, acidity, pain. Recurring hematemesis. Stomach and duodenal ulcers.

Throat

Hawking of tenacious mucus. Contracted feeling in throat.

Vertigo

Vertigo, worse in evening.

Comments

Many cases of diabetes have been relieved or cured by Uran-n., usually in the lower potencies.

In a case of diabetes insipidus of mine in a young girl, Uran-n. 30c gave more relief than any other remedy. Excessive thirst, polyuria and dry tongue are the indications.

Glycosuria is by no means an essential part of the indications for Uran-n.

One case in a married woman was cured with 5 grain doses of Uran-n. 2x. Patient was weak and emaciated, vomited mucus mixed with blood and coffee-ground matter and passed dark, tarry stools, sensitive and tender over region of pylorus.

Compare

(1) Elemental relatives, gastro-duodenal affections, Chrom. and Kali-bi.

(2) Diabetes, Phos., Ph-ac., Syzyg., Thyр., Lac-def., Lac-ac.

(3) Sinking immediately after meals, Ars., Cina, Lyc., Sil., Staph.

(4) Craves tea, Sel.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Urea pura

(carbamide)

Pharmacy

Urea. Urea pura. Carbamide. The chief solid constituent of the urine of mammals. White crystals. Trituration. Also tincture or solution of the nitrate, Urea Nitrica. A hydrogogue diuretic in the treatment of dropsies. 10 grains every 6 hours. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to higher potencies.

History

On general indications Urea has been used in medicine by both schools. Merck mentions that it is diuretic and is used in cirrhosis of liver, pleurisy, kidney calculus.

Burnett has used both Urea 6c and Uric acid 6c in gouty eczema, "where the gouty eczema has been the cutaneous outlet for the constitution."

Burnett gave Urea in gouty cases where the urine was thin and of low specific gravity, "it thickens the urine and gives great relief to the patient."

Urea acted as a nervous tonic in tuberculosis patients. **Planets:** Saturn, Venus.

Homeopathic

The failure of the kidneys to eliminate urea from the blood leads to uremic intoxication, delirium, convulsions and coma. Tuberculosis. Lumps. Enlarged glands. Kidney dropsy with symptoms of general intoxication. Gouty eczema. Albuminuria, diabetes, uremia. Urine thin and of low specific gravity. General uneasiness, felt ill, poisoned.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Diabetes. Dropsy. Eczema, gouty. Gout. Liver, cirrhosis. Tuberculosis. Uremia.

Symptoms

Abdomen

In right hypochondrium, a steady, dull sensation. Intolerable sensation in abdomen and burning of the skin.

Eyes

Itching and profuse watering of eyes.

Head

Head very dull, as if filled with a very heavy lump.

Kidneys

Constant urging to urinate, beginning at root of penis. Profuse diuresis with rapid diminution of dropsy. Albuminuria, bloody urine, general dropsy.

Comments

Allen cites from Mauthner two cases of kidney dropsy with symptoms of general intoxication in which Urea nit., grains ii., divided into three doses and given two hours apart, cured brilliantly.

Arthur Buch relates cases of tuberculosis cured, on the plan originated by Harper of Nottingham with Urea in 20 to 30 grain doses three times a day. Under the treatment, lupoid nodules disappeared, tuberculous glands disappeared, tuberculous joints improved.

PAGE 1751

No ill-effects of the treatment were noticed, "on the contrary, the action has evidently been in many cases that of a nervous tonic."

Villers examined the urine of an intensely neurasthenic woman, suffering from severe asthma and found 4.5 per cent. of Urea instead of the usual 2.5.

In order to find out the effect of Urea on the healthy he took for five days Urea 15x., five drops thrice daily. He was then compelled to stop by the severity of the symptoms.

He gave the same dose to a patient, a woman. She begged after a short time to be allowed to discontinue the medicine, as it affected her so painfully, causing constant urging to urinate, much sediment in the urine intolerable sensation in abdomen and burning of the skin.

Compare

(1) Uric acid - gout, gouty eczema, rheumatism, lipoma.

(2) Urt-u., Tub., Thyr.

(3) Urinum, Uric acid, Thiosin., Urt-u.

- (4) Diuresis, Thyr.
(5) Tuberculosis, Tub., Bacil.

SOURCES

Allen. Boericke. Clarke.

Uricum acidum

(uric acidum)

Pharmacy

Ur-ac. Uricum acidum. Uric Acid. Lithic Acid. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, Third to higher potencies.

History

Uric acid has been used on inferential grounds in gouty conditions. Burnett gave it in 5th and 6th potencies. It is most useful in cases where deposits persist, it stirs them up and helps to eliminate them. With Ur-ac. 3x.

Mersch cured a case of lipoma situated on the left side between abdomen and breast, "as large as a man's head, only lengthened." Relief was almost immediate, the tumor disappeared in a month. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Uric Acid is useful in gouty eczema where the eczema has been the skin outlet for the constitution. Eczema gouty. Gout. Lipoma. Rheumatism.

Compare

- (1) Urea, Urt-u.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Urinum

(human urine)

Pharmacy

Urin. Urinum Humanum. Human urine. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third to higher potencies.

History

Urine therapy is practically as old as man himself. The Chinese treat wounds by sprinkling urine on them and the custom is widespread in the Far East. In the Brit. Med. Jour. of 1900 a number of instances of Western urine therapy were given. To these Cooper has made some additions. The cases are these:

(1) A youth for crops of boils which nothing could remedy was recommended to drink every morning for three mornings a cupful of his own urine. Then after an intermission of three days to resume and so on until cured. He was cured on the ninth day.

(2) "Blackheads" cured in exactly the same way. This patient drank it when fresh. (3) Chronic bronchitis much relieved. This patient was deaf and misunderstood the doctor's direction to bring some of his urine. He thought drink was the word and acted accordingly. (4) Ague. (5) Urticaria.

(6) For thrush it is a custom in Yorkshire to wipe the baby's tongue with its own napkin.

(7) For pimples and blotches the Natives of Barbados drink their urine and apply it locally.

(8) For ophthalmia in children it is the custom in Switzerland to bathe the eyes in the children's own urine.

Cooper mentions the case of a man who suffered very much from weak and inflamed eyes until he adopted this plan, which after a time cured him. Taken internally it is believed to stimulate the circulation and is valued as an active oxytocic. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Anasarca, generally more marked in upper than in lower parts of body. Heaviness, heavy for work, having neither his usual life nor warmth in him. Loses her breath if she walks quick is obliged to stop.

PAGE 1752

Clinical

Acne. AIDS. Albuminuria. Baldness. Boils. Cancer. Diabetes. Dropsy. Dysentery. Eczema, Gout. Leprosy. Liver cirrhosis. Ophthalmia. Skin disorders. Scurvy. Tuberculosis. Uremia.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Fluid in abdomen and in parietes of chest and belly.

Face

The face is very much swollen. Countenance pale, expression heavy and vague.

Head

Heaviness of head, worse on stooping.

Kidneys

Urine scanty, thick, deep brown and very offensive.

Skin

Acne. Eczema. Psoriasis.

Stomach

Little thirst.

Comments

Urinum is potentized human urine. urine can be used topically, internally and in homeopathic potencies. Urine is one of the most ancient remedies. In Ayurvedic medicine it's a major therapy. Pregnant woman's urine is very powerful medicine. The Chinese use urine therapy, it was used in ancient India and on and on and on. They still use it today to soften leather.

Urine softens, cleans and beautifies the skin. The soldiers in Germany would urinate in their boots so they wouldn't get sores and blisters on their feet from long hikes. It cures all kinds of blackheads, acne, pimples, eruptions, rashes by applying urine to the skin.

In Yorkshire they used to wipe the baby's tongue with its own napkin. In Barbados they drink their urine and apply it locally. In Switzerland they bathe their children's eyes with urine for conjunctivitis. The cattle breeders give teaspoons or tablespoons of human urine to the cattle and they win all the prizes for the nice hides and the healthy cows.

There are stories of cures of many types of cancer. Patients would go on urine fasts and do urine rubs over the body. The Chinese had a system where a pregnant woman would

drink her urine and it seems to stimulate easy labor. It's great for pre-menstrual syndrome. Infertility.

Urine packs for mastitis, sore throats, it was a universal remedy for many complaints.

Allen under Urea, gives some symptoms observed on a man who, for a skin affection, drank the morning the urine he had passed the night before. The symptoms were severe, consisting of general dropsy, scanty urine and excessive weakness.

Cooper also mentions that a celebrated breeder of cattle and horses succeeded in getting his animals' skin into an astonishing condition of fineness by giving them about a tablespoonful of old human urine with every meal. Kraft mentions that urine has been used as a remedy for croup.

S. Mills Folwer mentions the use of urine as a remedy for scurvy in the Civil War. In Andersonville prison the starving prisoners were dying by hundreds of scurvy and Mr. T. (who told the story) was one of the sufferers.

His legs were flexed upon the thighs and the thighs upon the body in such violent contraction that it was impossible to extend them an inch and any attempt to do so was attended with shocks of pain as from an electric battery. He could only move on his elbows and rump.

Within the stockade were growing two large turpentine trees. Of the pitch from these trees the patients would take enough to make their urine "clear and white as crystal." The urine voided was allowed to stand until it began to sour, which took twelve to twenty-four hours. The patients then took a "good swallow" four or five times a day. They felt the good effect of every dose. The treatment cured Mr. T. and all his companions in misfortune who adopted it.

PAGE 1753

These cures are to some extent analogous with nosode cures, as the patients drank their own urine, but Urinum, Urea, Uric acid are also medicines on their own account and rank with the Sarcodes.

The symptoms of uremia may be taken as a pathogenesis of Urinum for the use of the potencies.

Urea cured kidney dropsy and Urinum produced it. The skin action of Urinum is remarkable in connection with its use in the dressing of leather, no substitute having been found for it in this.

Compare

(1) Urea - probably urine owes its chief effect to urea.

(2) Ur-ac., Urt-u.

SOURCES

Clarke. Murphy.

Urtica urens

(stinging-nettle)

Pharmacy

Urt-u. Urtica urens. Stinging nettle. Urtica dioica. The Common Nettle, has similar if not identical properties. N. O. Urticaceae. Tincture of the fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture and lower potencies.

Herbal

In Sweden nettles are regarded as a remedy for anemia and fresh nettles are cooked and eaten like spinach for the purpose or a nettle-tea is prepared from dry nettles. The juice of nettles with sugar is in vogue for hemorrhages of all kinds. Its use in gravel and urinary disorders is very old.

Gerarde mentions these other uses: (1) The juice inserted into the nostrils stops nosebleed, it is "good against inflammation of the uvula." (2) Pleurisy, pneumonia, whooping cough. (3) Antidote to Hemlock, Mushrooms, Quicksilver, Henbane, Serpents, Scorpions."

Being eaten, as Dioscorides says, boiled with periwinkles, it make the body soluble, doing it by a kind of cleansing faculty, it also provoke urine and expels stones out of the kidneys, being boiled with barley cream it is thought to bring up tough humors that stick in the chest."

"The leaves or seeds of any kind of nettle," says Gerarde, "do work the like effect, but not with that good speed and so assured as the Roman nettle" (*U. pilulifera*). "A bundle of nettles," says Cooper, "applied to a rheumatic joint or part, has long been a favorite country remedy.

A leaf of the nettle placed on the tongue and pressed to the roof of the mouth stops bleeding from the nose."

Gerarde mentions its antidotal action to snake-bites. It is the specific for bee-stings. An application of the tincture even on the most sensitive parts of the face or eyelid gives instant relief. In cases of stings about the eyes the application may have to be repeated every five minutes and a compress must be kept on all night.

From a pint of hot infusion of the herb, a woman who had no children for three years and a half and had nursed none of her children, had at first great swelling of breasts, which discharged serum, then copious milk.

Homeopathic

Urt-u. as its common name stinging nettle implies, it produces stinging or stingingÑburning pains. Urt. is one of the best remedies for burns of the first degree, used locally and given internally. Affects the breast glands, genitourinary organs, liver and spleen.

A remedy for lack of breast-milk and kidney-stones. Profuse discharge from mucous surfaces. Bee stings, (Apis) Bedwetting and urticaria. Spleen disorders. Antidotes ill-effects of eating shellfish. Symptoms return at the same time every year. Gout and uric acid diathesis.

Urt-u. has headache with spleen pain, rush of blood to head, soreness of abdomen,, dysentery, burning and itching of anus, edema, urticaria, rheumatic and gouty pains and fever were all evoked. Gout and Rheumatism associated with urticaria-like eruptions. Among the rheumatic pains a pain in the right deltoid muscle is very striking.

PAGE 1754

Favors elimination. Urine-like odor of the body. Uric acid diathesis. Hives, associated or alternating with rheumatism. Hemorrhages. Angio-neurotic edema. Neuritis. The right side very much affected, but also the left hypochondrium (spleen).

Clinical

Agalactia. Allergic reactions. Anemia. Bee-stings. Breast-feeding, disorders. Burns. Deltoid, rheumatism. Dysentery. Erysipelas. Erythema. Gout. Gravel. Hemorrhages. Hives. Intermittents. Leucorrhoea. Menorrhagia. Phlegmasia dolens. Kidney colic. Kidney stones. Rheumatism. Spleen disorders. Throat, sore. Uremia. Urticaria, nodosa. Vertigo. Whooping cough. Worms.

Causations

Ill effects of burns, bee-stings, eating shell fish, suppressed milk, urticaria.

Constitutions

Gouty constitutions. Uric acid diathesis. **Planets:** Mars, Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Better from lying down. Worse from snow-air, water, cool moist air. Worse from cool bathing. Worse yearly. Worse by touch. Worse lying on arm. Worse violent exertion (hemoptysis). Burning in skin is worse after sleep. Worse from application of water. Worse exposed to cool, moist atmosphere.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Chronic disease of large intestine characterized by large secretion of mucus. Soreness of abdomen, when lying. Tumor of liver. (Burnett.)

Breasts

Swelling of the breast with stinging, burning pains. Diminished secretion of milk after childbirth. Arrests the flow of milk after weaning.

Chest

Sore feeling as from a blow in left side of chest. Intermittent soreness in right chest during day. Hemoptysis from least exertion of lungs.

Eyes

Pain in eyeballs as from a blow, with feeling as if sand were in eyes. **Eyes** feel weak and sore.

Female

Uterine hemorrhage. Acid and excoriating leucorrhoea. Pruritus vulvae with stinging, itching and edema.

Head

Headaches, worse over eyes. Headache with stitches in spleen. Dull aching in occiput and over eyes. Urticaria of scalp suddenly appearing.

Head

Stinging pain in right parietal bone.

Kidneys

Hemorrhage from bladder. Acrid urine causing itching. Gravel. Uric acid toxemia. Urine suppressed. Strangury, gravel, disease of bladder and kidneys.

Limbs

Rheumatic pain in arms and ankles, worse right arm. Continuous pain in deltoid. worse rotating arm inwards, could not put on the coat. Acute and chronic gout. Gout pain in ankles, wrists. Raised, red, itching blisters on skin of hands and fingers. Stiff soreness on inside of left knee. Rheumatic pain in both ankles.

Lungs

Hemoptysis after violent exertion. Whooping-cough. Not much frothy expectoration.

Male

Itching and stinging of scrotum, keeps him awake. Scrotum swollen.

Rectum

Frequent urging, small painful stool. Diarrhea. Intense itching of anus from pinworms. Hemorrhoids with raw burning in anus during and after stool. Ascarides with great rectal irritation. Stool scanty, a greenish-brown slime, with urging and tenesmus. Mucus mixed with white matter like boiled white of eggs.

Sensations

As from a blow in the eyeballs. As of sand in eyes. Muscles of right arm as if bruised. Burning, stinging, itching and soreness are the principal pains.

Skin

Burns and scalds. Sunburn with intense burning, itching. Vesicles. Burn confined to skin. Hives with rheumatism after shell fish with pinworms. Itching, raised, red blotches. Nettle-rash, worse even year same season. Urticaria nodosa. (Bov.) Urticaria, burning heat with formication, violent itching. Erythema with burning and stinging. Prickly heat. Consequences of suppressed nettle-rash. Rheumatism alternates with nettle-rash. Chicken-pox. (Dulc.) Angio-neurotic edema. Herpes labialis with sensation of heat and itching.

Sleep

Drowsiness when reading.

PAGE 1755

Stomach

Nausea with burning in throat. Vomiting from suppression of nettle-rash.

Temperature

General heat in bed with soreness over abdomen. Fever of gout. Tropical fever. Sweatiness, at night with vertigo with throbbing all over the body.

Throat

Burning in throat. Frequent hawking of frothy mucus causing cough, expectoration scanty, frothy.

Vertigo

headache with spleen pains.

Comments

Burnett may be said to have rediscovered Urt-u. as a remedy. The history of how he came to use it is one of the most fascinating passages of his works. Burnett's tincture is made of the small nettle, Urt-u., which is the correct one in homeopathy. Burnett had used Urt-u. a good deal in spleen disorders and found patients under its use often passed large quantities of gravel.

To a middle-aged maiden lady who had enlarged spleen and "who smelled so strongly of nettles that it almost nauseated me whenever it was my duty to examine her," Burnett gave Urt-u. While taking it she passed large quantities of gravel. But this did not attract much notice, as the lady was in the habit of passing considerable quantities of gravel with her motions.

Localized abdominal pain preceding such an occasion by a number of days. The painful spot, just under her spleen, she called her "gravel-pit."

Putting this and other points together, the fever action of Urt-u. among the number, Burnett concluded that Urt-u. was a remedy for acute gout, which would cut short the

attack "in a safe manner, namely, by ridding the economy of the essence of the disease product, its actual suffering producing material."

He usually ordered five drops of the tincture in a wine glassful of quite warm water every two or three hours. Under its action the urine became more plentiful, dark and loaded with uric acid.

Burnett remarks of the nettle that it springs up everywhere near human habitations. He has noticed it flourishing more by the side of ditches which carry off fluid sewage.

Thus possibly living to some extent on uric acid food. A very severe case of uremia was cured by him with Urt-u.

Burnett's discovery of its fever action was through the cure of a lady patient of his of ague, (which he had not succeeded in helping) by drinking nettle-tea on the advice of her herbalist.

Urt-u. was his sheet-anchor in cases of the fevers of the East India, Burma and Siam. This action of Urt-u., as well as its anti gout action,

Urt-u. causes fever as well as cures it and one of Burnett's patients was obliged to stop taking it: "It sets all my pulses beating, makes me terribly giddy, makes me feel as if I was going to topple (forwards) on my head and then a bad headache comes on and when I take it at night, it makes me very feverish."

When she took the dose in the morning she did not have the fever and Burnett says, "The fever of gout generally comes on at night." He has often cured vertigo with Urt-u.

J. L. Nottingham treated (1) Mrs. W., 38, tall, slender with auburn hair, for eczema vulvae with violent itching and burning. With swelling and thickening of labia, smooth, pale, dry appearance of the mucous surface, a dry, scaly, fissured appearance of labia majora and skin.

Thirteen years before, she had a sinus from the right ovary emptying into the uterus.

The husband had sycotic warts on the glans penis. Urt-u. 1x relieved all the symptoms and removed sexual excitement induced by the itching and uncontrollable desire to rub.

(2) Mr. N., 21, had swelling, stinging, burning of face, hands and feet with redness. Rubbing with finger-tip would leave a white line for some time.

When out in the cold, damp, snowy air, hands, feet and face became purple red, puffed and stinging cold, going into a warm room he had increased swelling, stinging, itching all over him, especially of hands and face.

Urt-u. relieved in twenty-four hours. In four days he returned home better than he had been for years.

The action of Urt-u. in causing flow of milk has been often confirmed. In the case given in Allen it caused swelling of the breasts and profuse flow of milk in a woman years after the birth of her last child. The periodicity is a point in the correspondence of Urt-u. to ague.

Compare

- (1) Apis, Medusa, Nat-m., Lac-c.
- (2) Ric. - diminished breast secretion.
- (3) Bombyx, Rhus-t., Chloral., Astac.
- (4) Puls. - urticaria.
- (5) Boletus luridus and Anacard. - urticaria tuberosa.
- (6) Lyc. and Hedeoma - uric acid conditions, Formica.

Relations

Antidoted by: Dock leaves (*Rumex obtus.*) rubbed on the stung part lessen the pain, also the nettle's own juice and the juice from the common snail. Antidote to: Apis (bee-stings).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Usnea barbata

(tree moss)

Pharmacy

Usn. *Usnea barbata*. Tree moss. Tree-hair. Old Man's Beard. N. O. Lichenes. Tincture. The fresh lichen is macerated in five times its weight of alcohol. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Usnea barbata is a remedy in some forms of congestive headache, sunstroke. **Planets:** Sun.

Homeopathic

Usn. has a bursting feeling, as if temples would burst or the eyes burst out of the sockets. Throbbing carotids. Head began to ache, soon could feel the blood press into the brain with domestic attentions he got to sleep and woke next morning uncommonly well.

Pain over entire head or front head with feeling as if temples would burst or eyes burst out of sockets.

Clinical

Headache, congestive.

Comments

Anshutz writes: This appeared in No. 284 of the U. S. Med. Investigator signed. "M. D." In March 1878, I was cutting wood. I cut down a soft maple, the top was well loaded with moss. It attracted my attention, I viewed it closely. I ate a little, about the size of a hickory nut, as I trimmed up my tree. My head began to ache. I cut off one log and had to go to the house. I could feel the blood press to the brain. My wife worked over me and I got to sleep.

Next morning felt well, never felt better. I did not think of the moss I had eaten. I went on a visit and was gone five days. On my return I went to my tree. The first sight of it reminded me of my headache. I gathered some of the moss and made a tincture. I soon had a case of headache to try my remedy on, it stopped at once.

In the fall, about September, a load of young folks came to pick cranberries. Two of the young ladies had headache from riding in the hot sun. Both took the lounge. Now for my remedy. I put one drop of tincture in a goblet of water, gave a teaspoonful ordered another in fifteen minutes. The second dose stopped the pain.

A young married lady came on a visit to a relative - was having pains in her head. I was sent for, found her wild with pain. She said she had been subject to headache for five years, had got tired of doctoring. Gave her one drop in a cup of water, teaspoonful in twenty minutes, no more pain.

I put ten drops in a two-drachm vial of alcohol, directed her to take one drop when she felt her headache coming on. One year after she wrote her friend it had cured headache, sent thanks to me.

I could give many more cases where the pain is over the entire head or front head with a feeling as if the temples would burst or the eyes would burst out of their sockets.

I have always used the tincture. I have not noticed any other effect from it, would like to see a proving.

PAGE 1757

Compare

(1) Glon., Bell. Bry.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Ustilago maydis

(corn smut)

Pharmacy

Ust. *Ustilago maydis*. Corn smut. N. O. Fungi. Trituration. Historical dose: Trituration and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

History

Burt, who proved *Ustilago maydis* on himself and others introduced the remedy to homeopathy. It has been observed that pregnant animals feeding on maize affected with smut were very liable to abort. Roullin had noted that shedding of the hair and sometimes of the teeth, occurred in animals and men, that mules fed on it cast their hoofs and that fowls laid eggs without shells.

Ust. congests the uterus and produces hemorrhages, generally passive or in clots. It is in uterine hemorrhages, menstrual, post-partum and menopausal that Ust. has been most successfully employed. It has also relieved vicarious menstruation, bleeding taking place from the lungs and bowels and bleeding between the periods with left infra-breast pain.

Planets: Moon, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Ust. affects the female sexual organs, skin, hair and nails. The provings brought out a specific affinity for the reproductive sphere of both sexes and especially for the left ovary and uterus. Flabby condition of uterus, hemorrhage. Congestion to various parts, especially at menopausal. Crusta lactea. (*Viola tric.*) Excessively tired feeling. Bearing down, as if everything would come from her. Uterus as if drawn into a knot.

Congestive, passive or slow bleeding or in clots, blood, dark, but watery. Bleeding fibroids. Dark hemorrhages. As of a knot in uterus, bowels, throat etc. Loss of hair and nails.

Prostration from sexual abuse. Tumors have been seen to have disappeared after its use. Menses suppressed without cause. Warm room causes oppression and faintness.

Clinical

Agalactia. Alopecia. Cancer. Menopause. Dysmenorrhea. Fibroids. Galactorrhea. Headache, menstrual. Masturbation. Menorrhagia. Menstruation, disorders. Nails disorders. Orchitis. Ovary, disorders. Rhinitis. Scald-head. Tonsillitis.

Constitutions

Adapted to tall, thin women, at menopause.

Modalities

Worse by touch, (abdomen, eyes). Worse from menopause, motion. Colicky pains, better by constipated stool. Worse pressure (ovaries). Riding in carriage aggravates backache. Worse rising and motion, (menorrhagia). Walking aggravates frontal headache, pain in left groin, pain in loins. Swelling aggravates pains in tonsils. Open air causes lachrymation.

Symptoms

MIND

Great depression of spirits. Weeps frequently. Very sad, exceedingly, sleep restless. Could not bear to see or talk with any one. Irritability, worse being asked a question or to repeat anything. The day seemed like a dream.

Abdomen

Pain as if intestines were tied in a knot. Colic pains better by hard stools or constipation. Cutting in umbilical and hypogastric regions. Pain in right lobe of liver.

Back

Pain in back extending to extreme end of spine. Pain in lumbar region. Pain in region of right kidney. Sensation of boiling water flowing along the back. Bearing down in sacral region as in dysmenorrhea. Dull pain in lumbar region with great despondency and mental irritability.

Breasts

Pain under left breast, at margin or ribs, between periods, constant.

Chest

Aching, burning distress in sternum. Constriction with pain. Oppression along the sternum. Heat and pressure.

Eyes

Hot feeling on closing lids. Weakness of eyes. Lachrymation in open air. Lids **agglutinated** in morning. Vision of spots dancing to and fro.

PAGE 1758

Face

Sudden pallor in face when sitting and in evening. Burning of face and scalp from congestion.

Female

Vicarious menstruation from lungs and bowels. Uterine fibroids, bleeding. Hypertrophy of uterus, sub-involution. Cervix spongy, easily bleeding. Menses, half liquid, half clotted, bright red, worse slightest provocation. Profuse menses after miscarriage, discharge of blood from slightest provocation, bright red, partly clotted. Menorrhagia at menopause. (Calc., Lach.) Oozing of dark blood, clotted, forming long black strings. Foul, yellow or brown leucorrhoea. Post-partum hemorrhage. Profuse lochia. Ovaries burn, painful, swollen. Acute ovarian pain, worse left. Pains shoot down thighs. Uterus feels drawn into a knot. Bearing down pains when child nurses.

Food

Appetite, poor. Thirst at night.

Head

Sticky secretion matting me hair. Milk crusts. Vertigo with white spots before the eyes, at menopause with profuse menses. Nervous headaches from menstrual irregularities.

Heart

Palpitations. Sudden flying pains from the heart to stomach, arresting breathing.

Kidneys

Tenesmus of bladder and incontinence of urine. Urging, urine light-colored. No desire, but uneasiness. Urine increased, scanty, red, acid, high-colored.

Limbs

Muscular debility. Sensation of boiling water along the back. Clonic and tetanic movements. Muscular contractions, especially of lower limbs. Cutting in bones of right hand and foot. Rheumatic symptoms in arms, fingers and legs. Feet swollen in morning.

Male

Irresistible desire to masturbation. Erotic fancies. Emissions, even night and when talking to a woman. Spermatorrhea with erotic fancies and amorous dreams.

Mouth

Tongue coated in morning. Prickling in tongue with feeling as if something were pressing the roots upward with dryness of nostrils. Salivation: bitter, thin, bitter. Taste coppery in morning.

Nose

Boil in right nostril. Dryness of nostrils in forenoon with dry feeling in skin. Bright nosebleed, better pressure.

Rhinitis, bitter taste offensive odor noticeable to patient himself.

Rectum

Loose stool with pain and rumbling in abdomen. Light-colored diarrhea. Soft stool, black, dry, lumpy. Constipated.

Sensations

As if head were being lifted off. As if forehead would burst open. As if something were under root of tongue pressing upward. As of a lump behind larynx. As if intestines were being tied in knots.

Skin

Alopecia. Tendency to boils. Dry, hot skin. Eczema, copper-colored spots. Pruritus, sunburn. Psoriasis. Congested feeling in skin. Skin dry and hot. Painful, destructive disease of nails.

Sleep

Difficult falling asleep and then unpleasant dreams. Restless night with fever with troubled dreams. Sexual dreams without emission.

Stomach

Belchings of sour fluid of sour food. Cutting in stomach. Burning in esophagus at the cardiac orifice. Vomiting of blood, passive, venous, accompanied by nausea, better by vomiting.

Teeth

Sometimes looseness of teeth. Aching all day in decayed upper first and second molars.

Temperature

Abundant sweat. Pulse at first accelerated then enfeebled. Chills running up and down back. Heat at night. Internal heat with vertigo.

Throat

Left tonsil enlarged. Dryness of fauces with burning dryness in stomach. Feeling as if there were a lump behind the larynx, which produces constant inclination to swallow.

Vertigo

Full feeling. Nervous headache from menstrual irregularities. Aching in eyeballs with much lachrymation.

Comments

Hurndall relates the case of the small female dog which brings out many features of Ustilago action.

PAGE 1759

About a fortnight before he saw the patient she had aborted five fetuses, at about the fifth week of gestation. Since then there had been passive hemorrhage of dark clots.

Moreover, the female dog was a perfect specimen of alopecia, not having a hair of any sort on her body and only a little about the head. The cervix os of the uterus was soft, spongy. Great tenderness about the posterior parts when manipulating the hind-quarters.

Ust. 3x was prescribed, five drops three times a day. In two days the hemorrhage was completely arrested, tenderness reduced, spirits revived and general health improved. At the end of three months there was a nice coat of hair growing, which in due course became perfectly normal.

Compare

(1) Secale, Sabin. Sep.

(2) Thlaspi, Zea italica.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Uva ursi

(bearberry)

Pharmacy

Uva. Uva ursi. Bearberry. Arctostaphylos. N. O. Ericaceae. Tincture or trituration of dried leaves and fruit. Tincture of fresh leaves gathered in autumn. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture, five to thirty drops.

Herbal

A few experiments have been made with Uva ursi and these have seemed to accentuate its traditional reputation as an "astringent used to check excessive secretion of mucus, as in urinary and bronchial disorders and even in kidney stones." **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

The Uva ursi indications are painful urination with burning sensation. Burning after the discharge of slimy urine. Slime passes with blood. In one cured case there were pains shooting through from hip to hip. The bladder symptoms are better lying on the back.

Urinary symptoms most important. Cystitis with bloody urine. Uterine hemorrhage. Chronic bladder irritation with pain, tenesmus and catarrhal discharges.

Pyelitis. Kidney stones. Dyspnea, nausea, vomiting, pulse small and irregular. Burning after the discharge of slimy urine. Cyanosis. Urticaria without itching.

Clinical

Cystitis. Dysuria. Hematuria. Urinary affections.

Symptoms

Chest

Uneasy tightness with a sensation of weight at the chest.

Face

Flushing.

Head

Slight vertigo and headache.

Kidneys

Frequent urging with severe spasms of bladder, burning and tearing pain. Urine contains blood, pus and much tenacious mucus with clots in large masses. Involuntary, green urine. Painful dysuria.

Nose

Fluent coryza with rawness.

Stomach

Weak, sick at stomach, sore all over as if bruised.

Throat

Hoarseness with pain in bowels, stopped up in throat, no appetite. Throat tickles, feels like coughing all the time, sore and bruised all over, cough, nose raw and burning, cutting and burning on urinating.

Comments

Uva Ursi is a good kidney tonic. It helps prevent the formation of kidney stones and tendencies toward bladder infections. One of the keynote symptoms is shooting pain from hip to hip. Another symptom is slimy urine.

Compare

(1) Secale, Cann-s.

(2) Arbutin - a crystallized glucoside of Uva, found also in Kalmia, Gaultheria and other genera of the family of Eriaceae, given in doses of 3 to 8 grains with sugar three times a day. Used as a urinary anti-septic and diuretic.

(3) arctostaphylos manzanita - acts on kidney and reproductive organs. Gonorrhoea, bladder catarrh, diabetes, menorrhagia. Tincture of leaves.

(4) Vaccinum myrtillus, Huckleberries - dysentery, typhoid, keeps intestines aseptic and prevents absorption and reinfection.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1760

Vaccininum

(vaccine nosode)

Pharmacy

Vac. Vaccininum. Vaccinia. Vaccinotoxinum. Nosode from vaccine matter. Trituration of vaccine matter. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth to 200c potency.

History

Vaccinosis, Small-pox and Grease of horses are inter-related diseases and the nosodes of each are available for the treatment or the prevention of manifestations of all three. The vaccine poison is capable of setting up a morbid state of extreme chronicity, named by

Burnett Vaccinosis. And it may do this without causing the primary symptoms: when the vaccination apparently does not "take."

There is another disease to which Vaccinosis is related and that is whooping cough. Some years ago an old-school observer vaccinated for some reason a child while suffering from whooping cough and the whooping cough vanished. He repeated the experiment in other cases and with such signal success that he wrote to the journals to recommend it as a routine practice in the case of unvaccinated children.

On the other hand, homeopaths have observed whooping cough immediately after a vaccination and have cured it with Thuj. 30c. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

The symptoms of Vaccinosis are protean and are for the most part identical with the symptoms of the Sycosis of Hahnemann. Vaccinosis is a sycotic disease. Neuralgias inveterate skin eruptions, chilliness indigestion with great flatulent distention, are leading features of the Vaccinosis miasm. Whooping cough.

Vac. has skin eruptions, new growths, sycotic conditions. Restlessness. General malaise. Languor, lassitude. Tired all over with stretching, gaping feeling, unnatural fatigue. Child wants to be carried. Many persons faint when being vaccinated.

Clinical

Eczema. Keloids. Leprosy. Nevus. Nephritis. Small-pox. Sycosis. Tumors. Vaccinosis. Whooping cough.

Symptoms

MIND

Irritable, impatient, nervous. Crying. Ill-humor with restless sleep. Nervous, impatient, irritable, disposition to be troubled by things. Morbid fear of taking small-pox.

Abdomen

Stitch in splenic region. Abdomen is blown up with flatulence.

Back

Backache. Aching pain in back, worse in lumbar region, extending around waist.

Chest

Stitch in left side of chest, anteriorly, under short ribs. Stitches in right side under short ribs in front from right to left, then at corresponding place in left side, but from left to right, lasting five minutes, felt in liver and spleen.

Eyes

Tinea tarsi and conjunctivitis. Conjunctivae painfully sensitive. Weak eyes, feeling in forehead as if it were split. Inflamed eyelids. Redness of eyes and face with small pimples on face and hands. Keratitis after vaccination.

Face

Redness and distention of face, chill running down back.

Food

Appetite gone, disgust to taste, smell and appearance of food. Coffee tastes sour.

Head

Frontal headache. Forehead and eyes feel as if split. Inflamed and red lids. Frontal headache. Forehead felt as if it would split in two in median line from root of nose to top of head. Stitches in right temple. Eruption like crusta lactea.

Heart

Febrile action of heart and arteries.

Kidneys

Nephritis with albuminuria, hematuria and dropsy, developed eleven days after vaccination, child recovered.

Limbs

Severe pains in left upper arm at vaccination mark, could not raise it in morning. Rheumatic pains in wrists and hands. Keloids on re-vaccination marks. Tearing in left thigh downward. Soreness of lower limbs, as if heated or over-exerted. Legs ached immoderately, hardly able to get about.

A break-bone sensation and a feeling as if bones were undergoing process of comminution.

PAGE 1761

Liver

A stitch in hepatic region, at margin of last lower rib, axillary line.

Lungs

Short breath with aching in pit of stomach and pressure in region of heart. Whooping-cough.

Mouth

Tongue coated, dry yellow with papillae showing through coat. Dry mouth and tongue.

Neck

Swelling of neck under right ear, (parotid gland) with sensation like being cut.

Nose

Full feeling of head with running at nose. Bleeding at nose preceded by a feeling of contraction above and between eyebrows, soon after eating meat, menses rather profuse and too frequent, cured by re-vaccination.

Sensations

As if forehead were split. As if head or over-exerted in lower limbs. As if bones of leg were broken and undergoing process of comminution.

Skin

Hot and dry. Eruption like variola. Small pimples develop at point of vaccination with fourth dilution. Red pimples or blotches in various parts, most evident when warm. Eruption of pustules with a dark-red base and a round or oblong elevation, filled with pus of a greenish-yellow color, resembling varioloid, some as large as a pea, some less without depression in the center, coming with a round, hard feel in the skin (like a shot), very itchy.

Sleep

Waked in middle of night by pain in forehead and eyes as if split and stinging in temples.

Stomach

Aching in pit of stomach with short breath.

Temperature

Fever with heat, thirst tossing about, crying, aversion to food. Chill with shaking.

Comments

Garrison was consulted by a lady, 50 of tubercular family. She had consolidation of both apices, had been losing flesh for three months, severe night-sweats. Almost constant, hacking cough with considerable expectoration at times.

Vac. 200c, one dose. In a week she reported that she had not had a severe coughing spell since the dose and for the last three days hardly any cough at all. She received one dose of Vac. a week and at the end of six weeks returned to business.

If a child has a nevus it is the rule, when possible to vaccinate on the nevus. The inflammation and subsequent scarring destroy the growth. But that does not completely explain the cure: vaccinosis is causally related to the production of new growths.

Frolich relates the case of a child, 6.5, who had well-developed nephritis seven days after vaccination with calf vaccine. The first symptom was puffed eyelids, then pain and swelling of scrotum, on the fourteenth day the urine contained blood inguinal glands enlarged and tender, slight edema of legs. The urine contained blood and alumen for another month, when recovery took place. Other cases of this kind have been observed. The symptoms of the Schema are partly pathogenetic and partly cured.

Burnett says the worse time of Vac. is the early morning. One symptom is: "Waked in middle of night by pain in forehead and eyes as if split and stinging in temples."

Tingling burning in skin over whole body, most intense in skin of forehead and in lower and anterior portion of hairy scalp, which parts are tinged with a scarlet blush or efflorescence, similar to the immediate precursor of variola-like eruption.

Vaccinum 6c in water, for one day with strict diet, repeated after eight days, acted as preventive in six hundred cases. Treated a great many cases of variola and varioloid during last eighteen years. Some of them of the most desperate character and yet never lost a case when employing vaccine virus as a remedy.

Moreover, none of the cases so treated were ever troubled with hemorrhage or with delirium or secondary fevers or were ever disfigured with pitting.

PAGE 1762

Vaccinum 200c quickly relieved the severe symptoms of variola occurring in a child, age six months. Two days before appearance of eruption the child had been re-vaccinated (after an interval of eight days) on a nevus near right nipple.

Swallowing difficult through implication of tongue and fauces. Pustules, many of large size, scattered over scalp, face, body and limbs.

Compare

- (1) In small-pox, Vario., Maland., Thuj., Ant-t. Sarr.
- (2) Nephritis, Apis, Merc-c.
- (3) Tuberculosis, Bacil., Tub.
- (4) Whooping cough, Dros., Thuj., Meph., Coc-c., Cor-r.

Relations

Antidoted by: Thuj., Apis, Sulph., Ant-t., Sil., Maland.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Vaccinium myrtillus

(bilberry)

Pharmacy

Vacc-m. Whortleberry. Bilberry. *Vaccinium myrtillus*. N. O. Vacciniaceae. It is a native of healthy and swampy mountainous regions. Tincture of fresh berries. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Whortleberry is a close relative of Cranberry and the natural order is allied to the Ericaceae. Dr. A. H. Croucher in an article published in the Homeopathic Review many years ago, give cases of inveterate diarrhea cured by it.

His experience has been repeatedly confirmed. Clarke has always used it in the tincture, generally giving 5 drop doses every four hours. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Vacc-m. is applicable to vaccinosis, malarial and dysenteric cases. Diarrhea. Dysentery.

Compare

(1) Simaruba, Chin., Rheum, Merc.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Valeriana officinalis

(valerian)

Pharmacy

Valer. *Valeriana officinalis*. Valerian. N. O. Valerianaceae. Tincture of the fresh root.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Valeriana officinalis is usually found in moist hedge rows or on the banks of ditches and streams. The peculiar fetid odor of Valerians is probably due to the presence of Valerianic acid. It is especially agreeable to cats, who become, as it were intoxicated with it.

"Volatile oil of Valerian seems not to exist naturally in the plant, but to be developed by the agency of water" (Treasury of Botany). *Valeriana* first appeared in homeopathic medicine in Stapf's Additions, the article on it was written by Franz and Hahnemann and Stapf were among the provers.

Homeopathic

Valerian produces over-sensitiveness of the nerves, spinal, genitourinary. Affects the mind, muscles, calf, heels, Achilles tendon. Hysterical flatulence. Hysteria, over-sensitiveness, nervous affections, when apparently well-chosen remedies fail.

Pains are darting, tearing, move outwards, are felt here and there or come and go, jump from one place to another. Mental and physical dispositions change suddenly and go to extreme. Illusions of vision, hearing, smell or taste. Sense of floating of duality of a ball or plug.

Valer. has lack of reaction. Alternating symptoms. Agitation of all nerves, jerks, twitches, trembling. Restlessness, impulse to move, cannot keep still.

PAGE 1763

Weak, single parts, eyes, arms, wrists, popliteal etc. Globus hystericus. Slight injury causes spasms. Straightening out limb aggravates sciatica.

Sensation of a thread hanging down from esophagus. Red parts turn white. Slight injury causes spasms. Early bed-sores. Epileptic fits. Paralysis and contraction of limbs, hysterical. Constant heat and uneasiness. Bed-sores form soon in typhoid. Profuse sweat at night.

Clinical

Asthma, spasmodic, nervous. Bed-sores. Clairvoyance. Coxalgia. Headache.

Heart, palpitations. Heels, pain. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Levitation. Menopause. Neuralgia. Sensitive. Sciatica. Sleeplessness. Toothache.

Causations

Injuries, slightest injury causes spasms.

Constitutions

(1) Hysterical women who have taken too much chamomile tea.

(2) Nervous, irritable, and hysterical subjects in whom the intellectual faculties predominate and who suffer from hysteria and neuralgia. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Modalities

Better after a meal. Better from changing position, walking about. Motion improves. Rubbing helps cramp in calf. Better after sleep, breakfast. Worse from rest, standing, excitement, evening, open air, draft of air. Worse from fasting, darkness, stooping. Worse by touch. Rest, sitting, standing aggravates. Worse noon, before midnight, cannot sleep before midnight. Worse open air, draft of air.

Symptoms

MIND

Hysterical spasms and disorders generally. Mental disturbances passing from one extreme of emotions to another from the highest joy to deepest grief from mildness to grumbling. Changeable disposition and moods. Feels light, as if floating in air. Over-sensitiveness. (Staph.)

Hallucinations at night. Irritable. Tremulous. Impatience, passes quickly from one subject to another. Erroneous ideas, thinks she is someone else, as if all around were strange and disagreeable. Wiggles or squirms about. Anger. Inclined to faint. Hysteria, dreads being alone and especially in the dark. Mad, raving, swearing. Sees imagines, animals, men.

Abdomen

Abdomen inflated and hard. Hysterical cramps. Spasms in bowels after food and at night in bed. Flatulence. Cramps after eating in bed at night. Draws abdomen in involuntarily.

Back

Lancinations in left lumbar region above hip, worse when standing and especially when sitting, than when walking. Rheumatic pains in the shoulder-blades.

Chest

Sudden stitches in chest and liver from within out. Eruption of small, hard nodosities on chest.

Ears

Otalgia with spasmodic drawings. Hyperesthesia. Earache from exposure to drafts and cold. Nervous noises. Illusions of hearing, imagined he heard the bell tinkle. Jerkings in the ears. Tinkling and ringing in the ears.

Eyes

Swelling and painful sensibility of eyelids. Myopia. Brightness and light before eyes in the dark room, vision sharp. Sparks before eyes. Objects seem too near eyes. Wild look.

Face

Pain appears suddenly and jerks. Muscles twitch. Cheeks red and hot in open air.

Female

Menses late and scanty. (Puls.) Neurasthenia of sexual organs.

Food

Voracious hunger with nausea. Hunger with nausea, as if from navel.

Head

Moving eyes aggravates headache. Headache, which appears suddenly or in jerks.

Fullness as from rush of blood to head. Pressive headache. Headaches, better moving about worse sunshine. Sensation of great coldness. Pressure in forehead. Bending head back aggravates pain in occiput.

Heart

Stitching in heart with quick, small and weak pulse.

Kidneys

During urination much straining and prolapsed rectum. Urine increased and more frequent in nervous women. Urine contains a white, red or turbid sediment.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains in limbs. Heaviness. Sciatica, pain worse standing and resting on floor (Bell.), better walking. Sciatica, worse stretching limbs, while standing. Pain in heels when sitting. Crampy pain, electric like shocks in humerus (left), wakes from sleep.

Constant jerking.

Tensive pain in the calves worse crossing legs. Cramps in biceps (right) while writing. Cramps of hands and feet prevent sleep. Pain from calf to heel. Legs feel light after walking.

PAGE 1764

Lungs

Choking in throat on falling asleep. Wakes as if suffocating. Spasmodic asthma, convulsive movements of the diaphragm. Obstructed respiration and anguish in chest.

Male

Creeping and drawing in penis as if it had gone to sleep.

Mouth

Rancid greasy taste. Nausea felt in throat. Bitter taste on tip of tongue. Tongue thickly coated. White blisters on tongue and upper lip, painful when touched. Toothache with shooting pain.

Nose

Violent sneezing.

Rectum

Ascarides. Hemorrhoid pain from worms. Loose evacuations. Painful borings in rectum. Bubbling pressure above anus in region of coccyx. Discharge of blood from anus. Thin, watery diarrhea with lumps of coagulated milk with violent screaming in children.

Greenish, papaceous, bloody stool.

Sensations

Pressure of hand or covering with hat causes icy coldness on vertex. As if flying in air. As if eyes would be pierced from within outward. As if smoke in eyes. As if a thread were hanging down throat. As if strained in right ankle. As if bruised in outer malleolus of right foot. Lightness in leg. Like lead in limbs.

Skin

Eruption of small nodosities, at first red and confluent, the white and hard. Painful eruptions. Skin too dry and warm.

Sleep

Sleepless with nightly itching and muscular spasms from excitement, worse on waking. Disturbed sleep with tossing and anxious and confused dreams.

Stomach

Cramps in stomach. Weak stomach and digestion. Belchings foul like bad eggs.

Heart burn with gulping of rancid fluid. Nausea with faintness. Child vomits curdled milk in large lumps after nursing after mother's anger. Sense of something warm rising from stomach and causing suffocation.

Temperature

The chilliness generally begins in neck and runs down back. Fever composed of disagreeable heat only. Long lasting heat often with sweat on face. Sudden gushes of sweat, mostly on forehead. Body ice cold with nausea and vomiting. Heat predominates. Sensation of icy coldness. (Helo., Camp., Abies-c.)

Throat

Choking in throat-pit on falling asleep, wakens as if suffocating. Sensation as if a thread were hanging down throat with salivation and vomiting. Nausea felt in throat. Pharynx feels constricted.

Vertigo

Vertigo on stooping, feels light, as if floating. Head confused, as after intoxication. Intoxication and dizziness with absence of ideas. Whirling in head when stooping forwards.

Comments

When Franz wrote, it was the custom among ladies in Germany to take Valerian almost as frequently as coffee and to this practice he attributed no little of the nervous suffering than prevalent. "There is scarcely a remedy," he says, "which communicates its primary as well as secondary action to the organism with more intensity than Valer."

He instanced his own eye symptoms, which were both severe and remarkable and of them he says that, though he had never had any tendency to anything of the kind before, they were excited at intervals for four months afterwards, the cause being frequently unknown, showing the deep action on the organism.

"The many inveterate spasms of the stomach and abdomen. The incurable cases of hysteria and hypochondriasis. Moral disturbances, passing from one extreme of emotion to another. From the highest joy to the deepest grief from leniency.

Kindness and mildness to grumbling impatience, obstinacy and quarrelsomeness from a sinking of the vital forces. A painful craving for stimulants to the greatest liveliness and extravagance and vice versa,"

Tedious convalescence after nervous fevers, paralysis and contractions of the limbs. these in Franz's opinion, were much less owing to the original intensity of the disease than to the Valer. with which the patients had been dosed and they were only saved from worse effects by the fact that Valer. was frequently given in combination with one or more of its antidotes.

Some notes by Franz are important:

(1) The first and most rapid effect of Valer., which precedes any after symptoms is an acceleration of the pulse and congestion of the head.

(2) The symptoms of the upper and lower limbs alternate frequently.

(3) The principal times of day when Valer. produces its symptoms are noon and early afternoon and the hours before midnight. The abdominal symptoms especially are felt in the evening.

(4) Valer. causes several kinds of darting, tearing pains which come and go. Similar to these pains are those which appear suddenly. If we compare with these two kinds of pains the jerking pains which are scarcely felt in any other than muscular tissues and the cramping pains we have a very easy and natural indication of the grounds on which Tissot's recommendation of Valer. for epilepsy might be considered valid.

The eye symptoms of Franz were burning, smarting and pressure in the margins of the lids, which seemed sore and swollen.

There were also hallucinations of hearing and of sense. "Imagines she is some one else and moves to the edge of the bed to make room" was removed in one case.

"Anxious, hypochondriac feeling, as if the objects around him had been taken from him, the room appears to him desolate, he does not feel at home in the room, he is compelled to leave it." "As if in a dream."

The restlessness of Valer. is a very prominent feature: Nervous irritation, cannot keep still, tearings, cramps, better morning. Constant heat and uneasiness.

The digestion is disturbed. The taste caused by Valer. is as disgusting as its odor. Before dinner a taste of fetid tallow, early in the morning on waking the taste is flat, slimy.

Nausea begins in umbilical region, rising into pharynx.

Nash cured with it a severe case of sciatica in a pregnant woman on the symptoms, "pain worse standing and letting the foot rest on the floor." She could stand with the foot resting on a chair or lie down in comfort. Valer. is a leading member of the group of remedies which meet lack of reaction.

Hering says it meets "Nervous disorders occurring in excitable temperaments. In hypochondriasis it calms the nervousness, abates the excitement of the circulation. It removes the wakefulness, promotes sleep and induces sensation of quietude and comfort.

Sadness is removed in globus hystericus in all asthmatic and hysterical coughs. Nervous palpitations, profuse flow of limpid urine. Red parts become white".

Compare

(1) Asaf., Ign., Croc., Castor.

(2) Valer. - in neuralgia, gastric disturbance and great nervous agitation. Insomnia during pregnancy and menopause. Feeble, hysterical nervous patients.

Relations

Antidoted by: Bell., Camph., Cina, Coff., Puls. Antidote to: Merc., abuse of Chamomile tea.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Vanadium metallicum

(the metal)

Pharmacy

Vanad. The Metal. Vanadium metallicum. Burnett used the soluble ammonium salt. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 12c potency.

History

Vanadium's action is that of an oxygen carrier and a catalyzer, hence its use in wasting diseases. Increases amount of hemoglobin, also combines its oxygen with toxins and destroys their virulence.

Also Vanadium increases and stimulates phagocytes. **Planets:** Jupiter.

PAGE 1766

Homeopathic

Vanadium is a remedy in degenerative conditions of the liver and arteries. Anorexia and symptoms of gastro-intestinal irritation, albumen, casts and blood in urine. Tremors, vertigo, hysteria and melancholia, neuro-retinitis and blindness. Anemia, emaciation. Cough dry, irritating and paroxysmal, sometimes with hemorrhages. Irritation of nose, eyes and throat.

Vanadium acts as a tonic to digestive function and in early tuberculosis. Arteriosclerosis, sensation as if heart was compressed, as if blood had no room in the aorta. Fatty heart. Degenerative states, has brain softening. Tuberculosis, chronic rheumatism, diabetes. Anxious pressure on whole chest.

Vanad. is a remedy for degenerative conditions of liver and arteries. Fatty degeneration of the heart and liver. Arteriosclerosis. Deeply pigmented patches on forehead in liver disorders. Profound weakness.

Clinical

Addison's disease. Anemia. Arteriosclerosis. Atheroma. Emaciation. Fatty heart. Liver disorders. Malnutrition.

Comments

Burnett tells how he came to use Vanad. through reading the result of some experiments on animals in which the Salts of Vanadium produced "true cell destruction, the pigment escaping, the liver being hit hardest."

Burnett had at the time a case of "fatty liver, atheroma of the arteries, much pain corresponding to the course of the basilar artery, large, deeply pigmented patches on forehead, profound adynamia."

Vanad. restored the patient, who was seventy and at eighty he was "hale and hearty."

Marc Jousset tells of experiments with salts of Vanad., chiefly the meta-vanadate of sodium, by Lyonnet and others. Animals poisoned by intravenous injections rapidly develop Cheyne-Stokes respiration with little or no action on circulation or blood.

These clinical observers gave Vanadates to two hundred patients, suffering from neurasthenia, tuberculosis, chlorosis, chronic rheumatism, etc. It produced in nearly all cases increased appetite, strength and weight. The amount of urea was also increased.

They regard Vanad. as "an energetic stimulant of nutrition," and probably an oxidant stimulating organic combustion. The dose was 2 to 5 mg. In twenty-four hours and only on three separate days in the week.

Compare

- (1) Ars., Phos. Am-c.
- (2) Vanad. - fatty degeneration of liver.
- (3) fatty degeneration, Phos., Ars.
- (4) Addison's disease, Adren.
- (5) Tuberculosis, Tub., Bac.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Vanilla aromatica

(vanilla)

Pharmacy

Vanil. Vanilla aromatica. Vanilla planifolia. Vanilla. Do not use the synthetic Vanilla extract. Historical dose: All potencies, esp. the 6c to 30c.

Herbal

Vanilla is supposed to stimulate the brain and sexual propensities. Various disorders of the nervous system and circulation are produced in workers with Vanilla. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Vanilla aromatica is an emmagogue and aphrodisiac. Menses prolonged. It has been found effective in curing the skin disorders. Marked skin irritation resembling Poison-oak is sometimes produced by handling the beans, also by local use of vanilla essence in a hair wash.

Clinical

Menses prolonged. Poison-oak. Skin disorders.

SOURCES

Boericke.

PAGE 1767

Variolinum

(small-pox nosode)

Pharmacy

Vario. Variolinum. Small-pox nosode. Trituration of matter from small-pox vesicle.

Historical dose: All potencies, sixth to thirtieth potency.

History

The cardinal symptoms of small-pox are the keynote symptoms for the use of Variolinum. The backache of small-pox is about the worst backache known and Vario. has cured in my practice a number of bad backaches that nothing else seemed to touch.

Vario. was Burnett's chief remedy in shingles, it generally, as he expressed it, wiped out the disease, eruption and pain as well. It will also cure neuralgia left by herpes. Vario. has

aborted many cases of small-pox and has proved an efficient preventive against small-pox contagion and vaccinosis infection. **Planets:** Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

The Vario. nosode is prepared from Lymph from small-pox pustule. It has proved as an efficient preventive against small-pox and vaccinal infection. Vario. is used for bad effects of vaccinations.

Seems to be efficacious in protecting against, modifying and aiding in the cure of Small-pox. General aching in the muscles worse in back, occiput and legs. Calcareous deposits in the blood-vessels, spinal cord. etc.

These are cardinal indications for Vario. are: severe cold, chill, chilly creepings as if cold water were trickling down the back, violent fever with extremely hot skin with or without high pulse. Violent headache. Nausea. Pain in epigastrium. Pain in limbs as if in bones. Severe backache. There may be rash or there may not.

Clinical

Asthma. Backache. Chill. Eczema. Fevers. Headache, occipital. Herpes zoster. Neuralgia. Pustules. Shingles. Small-pox. Testicle, swelling. Ulcers. Vaccinations, ill effects.

Modalities

Worse from motion. Worse vaccinations.

Symptoms

MIND

Morbid fear of small-pox. Delirium with the fever. Fear of death, wild excitement and begging to know if he was to die.

Abdomen

Tympanities, pouting upwards, she looks pregnant.

Back

Pain as if back were broken. The symptoms are worse by motion. Terrible pains in back on right side of spine. Excruciating backache. Pains from back, shift to abdomen.

Breaking backache pain.

Ears

Deafness.

Eyes

Inflamed eyelids. Green vision, on rising.

Head

Crazy feeling in the brain. Headache with icy coldness of feet and hands. Pain in occiput.

Limbs

Aching in legs. Tired all over with restlessness. Wrists pain. Muscular rheumatism, worse on motion.

Lungs

Oppressed breathing. Cough with thick viscid, bloody mucus. Feeling of a lump in right side of throat. Asthma. Troublesome cough, with serous and sometimes bloody sputa.

Hawking up thick, viscid slime, smelling bad.

Male

Enlargement of testicle. Hard swelling of left testicle in consequence of a contusion.

Mouth

Tongue protrudes during sleep. Foul, metallic taste. Breath horribly offensive.

Sensations

As if a band tightly encircled head. Crazy feeling through brain. As if throat were closed.

As of a lump in right side of throat. Like streams of ice-water running down back.

Skin

Hot, dry. Eruption of pustules. As of bugs crawling under the skin. Eczema of palms.

Pustular eruptions, foul. Shingles and pain that follow. Ulcers look scooped out. Profuse, bad-smelling sweat.

Stomach

Even odor nauseates. Wants to regurgitate food. Vomiting of milk immediately after drinking it.

PAGE 1768

Temperature

As of cold water trickling down the back. Violent chill. Intense burning fever. Hot fever with intense radiating heat.

Throat

Throat very sore, redness of fauces. Painful swallowing. Throat feels closed. Pharynx and fauces deep purplish crimson, with gangrenous appearance. Sensation as if throat were closed. Sensation of a lump in right side of throat. Diphtheria with horrible fetor oris.

Comments

G. M. H. records this experience: Vario. 6c was given to the mother and children of a family, one of whose members was taken with small-pox and removed to an isolation hospital with his mother to nurse him.

The patient (who did not receive Vario.) was dangerously ill for a month. Neither the mother who nursed him nor any of the other children took small-pox.

Vaccine was sent by the Government and all the family were vaccinated, but it did not take with any of those who had taken Vario., although the vaccination was repeated.

Moreover, G. M. H. himself, who had taken a dose of Vario., submitted to vaccination, but "although four thorough inoculations were given, they healed up immediately and did not even itch or smart."

A school of two hundred children was "internally variolated" with Vario. (100,000c, Swan) on the evening of February 18th and the morning of February 19th. Of two school mistresses one was not at all affected, the other was two days in bed ill.

On February 21st many of the children were ill, by the 23rd all except forty were. The symptoms being the usual preliminary symptoms of small-pox and later Swan found pustules on many.

After the varioloid had passed off, but before the patients had recovered their vitality, twenty-three children were vaccinated without Swan's knowledge.

All but one took and had terrible ulcers on the arms and had to be remedied by Vac. (100,000c, Swan).

Compare

(1) Herpes, Mez., Rhus-t., Ars., Vaccin. the same action.

(2) Malandrinum - the morbid product of the grease of the horse, a prophylactic of small-pox and a remedy for the ill-effects of vaccination, chronic eczema following vaccination.

Relations

Antidoted by: Maland., Thuj., Ant-t., Vac., Sarr.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Venus mercenaria

(american scallop)

Pharmacy

Ven-m. Venus mercenaria. American Scallop. Pelecypoda class, living along the Atlantic Coast of America, France and Southern England. The remedy is prepared from the mother tincture of the mollusc, plus an equal part of a trituration at 1/100 of the shell.

Historical dose: All potencies, 5c to 30c.

History

Ven-m., the American scallop is a bi-valvular mollusk. The proving after a suggestion by D. M. Foubister, was conducted by Raeside in 1961-62 on nineteen provers, plus seven controls during three terms, one dose morning and evening for fourteen days, using the following potencies: 30c - first term, 12c - second term. 6c - third term. The third term produced most of the symptoms.

Venus Mercenaria in one single dose of 30c or repeated once is a remedy both for attacks of migraine and for complaints based on migraine headaches.

Homeopathic

Venus Mercenaria is above all a remedy with cephalic action, for migraine headaches, accompanied by a host of digestive and urinary manifestations. Migraines of digestive origin. Increased frequency of urination.

PAGE 1769

The Ven-m. keynotes are: Frontal and occipital headache, predominantly on the right side, pains of a heavy sort, worse early in the morning and especially in the afternoon. Headache accompanied by vertigo, nausea, vomiting. Furred tongue, flatulence, diarrhea. Frequency of urination, especially during the day. Scalp and skin of the face and limbs itchy.

Predominantly right sided. Sometimes there is a pseudo influenza weakness with failing at 10 a.m. , extreme chilliness from 3 p.m. to 5 p.m. Sensation of contusion when pressure is applied.

Clinical

Allergies. Amenorrhea. Arthritis. Flatulence. Headaches. Mania. Migraines.

Schizophrenia.

Constitutions

Allergic, psoric and sycotic types, tending towards a cancerous state following severe self-intoxication. **Planets:** Moon, Venus.

Modalities

Better from movement. Worse on waking in the morning, especially in the afternoon.
Worse from noise.

Symptoms

MIND

Dull mood, state of indifference and lack of concentration. Exaggerated irritability from noise and people. Lack of co-ordination of thoughts. Sensation of boredom with fear of crying for no reason. Mania. Schizophrenia. Feels cut off from the world, traveling on a bus bores him. Drunk feeling in the morning.

Abdomen

Abdominal pains around 9 p.m. like menstrual pains. Muco-membranous enterocolitis. Flatulence and rumbling in the morning.

Back

Arthralgia and muscle pain with stiffness in the back and nape of the neck on waking.

Chest

Tender around the sternum.

Female

Menses painful, especially at onset, for 2-3 hours. Menstrual pain ameliorated by heat and lying down. Depressed on first day of menstruation. Amenorrhea.

Food

Desire for cold food, thirsty for cold water, ameliorated in the evening. Food tastes metallic.

Head

Frontal, dull headache, behind the eye to the right with nausea, especially in the afternoon. Occipital headache on the right side, also in the afternoon. Migraines of digestive origin. Frontal and occipital hemicrania of the right or left side with nausea and feeling as if the head were being held tightly. Headache, aggravated in the afternoon, by exercise, ameliorated by sitting quietly in the dark and in the late evening.

Heart

Short stabbing pain in the heart.

Kidneys

Persistent pain in the right kidney on waking up. Fleeting pain in the left kidney. Frequency of urination by day. Urine turbid, frothy with a fetid odor. Frequent need to urinate.

Limbs

Pain and paraesthesia of the limbs. Cramps, heaviness, itching of the arms and legs. These pains are ameliorated by movement. Pains in the hip, knee and ankle joints. Right knee swollen, hot and painful. Muscle pain. Arthritis. Arthrosis.

Mouth

Soreness of the left lower lip and corner of lips. Blister on the lips. Teeth sensitive to hot and cold, especially on the upper left jaw. Tongue coated, furred. Cold feeling in the mouth and throat.

Nerves

Incoordination of the mind and body when writing.

Rectum

Slight diarrhea or stubborn constipation with no desire to go to stool.

Skin

Itching eczema. Prurigo simplex. Itching of the limbs, ears, back and face. Urticaria on the left hand. Boils and eruptions on the face.

Sleep

Sleep disturbed, waking at 2 a.m. Dreams of spiders. Dreams of violence, ending in death. Dreams of death and disease.

Stomach

Dyspepsia. Stomach ulcer. Nausea after eating with headache and vomiting. Flatulence all day long. Pressing stomach ache with nausea, ameliorated after eating. Heaviness in the epigastrium, feeling of a stone in the stomach, aggravated by menses and at night.

PAGE 1770

Throat

Pain on right side, spreading to the ear, aggravated by swallowing with dryness, chill and swollen glands. Constriction in the pharynx and larynx. Boil on the neck.

Vertigo

Vertigo on rising after sitting for a long time, worse when ever tired, ameliorated by pressure.

Compare

(1) Calc. - digestive complaints with acrid-smelling stools, nausea and headache, chilliness.

(2) Iris Versicolor - headache around the right eye with gastric complaints, burning and heartburn.

(3) Lycopodium - meteorism, constipation, depression, aggravated from 4 to 8 p.m.

Relations

Carc. is its complementary remedy.

SOURCES

Julian.

Veratrinum

Pharmacy

Verin. Veratrinum. Veratria. An alkaloid obtained chiefly from seeds of Sabadilla and roots of Veratrum album. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Verin. is both a paralyzer and a great pain producer. It causes electric pains, sensation like electric streams in nerves, shooting pains like electric-shocks in veins, muscles and joints. Verin. causes tetanus, which Farrington distinguishes from the convulsive action of Nux-v. in that Verin. causes purgation and vomiting with the spasms and that general paralysis does not take place from exhaustion as with Nux-v., but from devitalization of the muscles. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Veratrinum in large doses causes violent sneezing and great gastro-intestinal irritation, vomiting, purging and symptoms of collapse. The pulse being rapid, small and irregular and often involuntary muscular tremors come on. A peculiar creeping and prickling sensation in skin generally accompanies these symptoms.

Externally applied to the unbroken skin it has no marked action.

If rubbed on with some fat, it passes through the epidermis and acts on the true skin, causing first irritation and then paralysis of the ends of the sensory nerves and producing a prickly and creepy sensation, succeeded by numbness.

This effect is produced whether applied locally or taken internally. Its irritating action in the sensory nerves is also observed if it be inhaled through the nose, when it causes violent sneezing, which also occurs after absorption through the stomach, (Brunton).

Clinical

Colic. Diarrhea. Dysentery. Dysuria. Esophagus, stricture. Intestines, catarrh. Jaw, snapping. Neuralgia. Pain. Paralysis. Spine, neuralgia. Tetanus. Twitchings.

Comments

Twitchings, subsultus tendinum, fibrillary twitchings are marked. Startings and tremors occur in limbs previously affected by paralysis or pain. The pains are tingling, sparkling, prickling, burning. There is a drawing pain along the spine. Shocks in head. Twitching of facial muscles. Snapping, closure of lower jaw.

Sensations of oppression in head, suffocation of boiling water running over the back. As if a stream of warm air or drops of hot water issued from various parts. As if a frozen atmosphere round feet to knees or cold water poured on them.

One peculiar symptom is: "Dull pain afterwards burning in lower part of spinal column, followed by pain in bowels and prepuce, accompanied with jerking in lower limb."

Compare

(1) Sabad., Acon., Conium.

Relations

Antidoted by: Coffee mixed with a little lemon-juice.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Veratrum album

(white hellebore)

Pharmacy

Verat. White hellebore. White-flowered Veratrum. Veratrum album. N. O. Melanthaceae of the Liliaceae. Alps and Pyrenees. Tincture of the root-stocks collected early in June before flowering. Historical dose: All potencies, first to thirtieth potency.

PAGE 1771

History

In his Helleborism of the Ancients, Hahnemann showed that Verat. was the principal agent used at Anticyra and other places in Greece to produce the evacuations which were regarded as an essential of the "cure." Spring was deemed the most favorable season and autumn the next. Among the diseases in which the treatment was employed were "mental derangements, epilepsy, spasms of the facial muscles, hydrophobia, ptyalism of the pancreas, diseases of the spleens, goiter, hidden cancer," etc. (Hahnemann).

Homeopathic

Verat. profoundly affects the mind, nerves, abdominal, heart, blood, blood-vessels, respiration, vertex and digestive system. A perfect picture of collapse with extreme coldness, blueness and weakness is offered by this drug.

Post-operative shock with cold sweat on forehead, pale face, rapid, feeble pulse. Cold perspiration on the forehead with nearly all complaints. Vomiting, purging and cramps in limbs. The profuse, violent retching and vomiting is most characteristic. Surgical shock. Excessive dryness of all mucous surfaces. Violent mania alternates with silence and refusal to talk.

Verat. has some copious evacuations, vomiting, purging, salivation, sweat, urine with profound prostration, coldness, blueness and collapse are characteristic features. effects are violent and sudden. It is a great fainting remedy, faints from emotions, least exertion, slight injury with hemorrhage after stools, vomiting.

Cold perspiration on the forehead with all complaints. Cold, as ice, breath tongue.

Tonic spasms or cramps in chest, bowels, hands, fingers toes, soles of feet with diarrhea. Progressive weakness and emaciation in acute diseases, whooping cough, ague, etc. Sudden sinking of strength. Paralysis after debilitating losses.

Convulsions caused by religious mania or excitement, also of children. Excessive dryness of all mucous membranes. Burnings. Blood seems to run cold, blood sepsis, pyemia. Carphology.

Clinical

Amenorrhea. Anemia. Anguish. Anasarca. Angina pectoris. Asthma. Bronchitis. Cholera asiatica. Colic. Collapse. Coma. Constipation. Convulsions. Coprophagia. Coughs. Cramps. Deafness. Debility. Dehydration. Despair. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Eclampsia. Emphysema. Epilepsy. Esophagus, stricture. Fainting. Fevers. Gastric catarrh. Headaches. Head injury. Heatstroke. Hernia. Hydrocephalus. Hysteria. Influenza. Insanity, religious. Intermittent fever. Intussusception. Labor, constipation after. Lips, cracked. Liver, hyperemia. Lock-jaw. Lungs, edema. Mania. Measles. Melancholia. Meningitis. Menstruation. Neuralgias. Nyctalopia. Paralysis. Peritonitis. Pernicious fevers. Pneumonia. Pregnancy, imaginary. Ptosis. Rheumatism. Salivation. Scarletina. Sleep, whining. Spleen, swollen. Strokes. Sunstroke. Throat. Toothache. Typhoid fever. Vertigo. Water-brash. Whooping cough. Yellow fever.

Causations

Post-operative shock. Shock of injury. Ill effects of fright, disappointed love injured pride or honor. Suppressed rashes. Opium tobacco, alcohol.

Constitutions

Verat. is suited to:

- (1) the extremes of life children and old people,
- (2) lean, choleric or melancholy persons,
- (3) young people and women of a sanguine or nervo-sanguine temperament (of mountaineers. Tests),
- (4) people who are habitually cold and deficient in vital reaction,
- (5) persons of gay disposition,
- (6) of fitful mood,
- (7) anemic persons. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 1772

Modalities

Children feel better when carried about quickly. Better from warmth, covering, walking about, hot drinks, lying, eating meat, milk. Worse from exertion, drinking, cold drinks, fright during pain. Worse wet, cold weather, change of weather. Worse at night, before and during menses, before during after stools. Worse from touch, pressure. Worse injured pride or honor, opium eating tobacco chewing.

Symptoms

MIND

Melancholy, head hangs down, sits brooding in silence, wants to be alone. Melancholy with stupor and mania. Sits in a stupid manner, notices nothing, Sullen indifference. Amativeness. Haughtiness. Frenzy of excitement, shrieks, curses. Aimless wandering from home. Delusions of impending misfortunes.

Mania with desire to cut and tear things. (Tarant.) Prays, curses, shrieks in turn. Attacks of pain with delirium driving to madness. Cursing, howling all night. Delirium with violence, loquacity or lewdness during pain. Insanity. Remorse. Busy restlessness. Deceitful, never speaks the truth. Kisses everybody, before menses.

Despair about position in society, feels very unlucky. Sings, whistles, laughs. Runs from place to place. Malingering. Thinks herself pregnant. Nymphomania, embraces everybody even objects. Puerperal mania.

Religious mania. Talks about the faults of others or scolds. Anguish, fear of death. Despairs of her salvation. Imagines the world on fire. Swallows his own excrement. Imaginary diseases.

Abdomen

Sinking and empty feeling. Painful retraction of abdomen during vomiting. Sinking and empty feeling. Cold feeling in stomach and abdomen. Pain in abdomen preceding stool. Cramps, knotting abdomen and legs. Sensation as if hernia would protrude. (Nux-v.) Abdomen sensitive to pressure, swollen with terrible colic. Peritonitis. Intussusception. Reversed peristaltic action.

Cutting colic as if bowels were twisted in knots with cramps in limbs and rapid prostration. Epigastrium painful. Hot coals in.

Back

Neck so weak, child can scarcely keep it erect worse whooping cough. Pain crampy between scapulae better motion. Bruised feeling in sacral region.

Chest

Chest very much oppressed with pain in side during an inspiration. Sensation of fullness in chest, which induces frequent belchings. Spasmodic contraction of muscles of chest.

Ears

Shootings in ears. Pressure and constrictive sensations in ears. Alternate sensation of coldness and heat in ears. Deafness, as from obstruction in ears. Humming with sensitiveness to noise. Roaring in ears, especially when rising from a seat.

Eyes

Surrounded by dark rings. **Eyes** dull, clouded, yellowish. Lachrymation with redness. Lids dry heavy. The eyeballs are turned upwards. Pain, as if the eyeballs were bruised. Staring eyes, turned upwards without luster.

Face

Face very pale, blue, collapsed, cold. Features sunken. Deathly pale, on rising, bluish, pinched or distorted, frowning cold, terrified look. Cheek red (left), as if burnt. Tearing in cheeks, temples and eyes. Jaws cramp on chewing. Lock-jaw. Lips blue, hang down.

Female

Menses too early too profuse, suppressed. Menorrhagia with nausea, vomiting, diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea with coldness, purging, cold sweat. Faints from least exertion.

Nymphomania, before menses from disappointed love, unsatisfied passion in lying-in women. Eclampsia. Puerperal mania.

Food

Voracious appetite. Thirst for cold water, but is vomited as soon as swallowed. Craves ice water, wants everything cold or sour drinks, juicy fruits and salt. Averse to warm food. All fruits disagree causing painful distention. Gnawing hunger in spite of nausea and vomiting.

Potatoes and green vegetables disagree. Eating meat and drinking milk better.

Head

Cold sweat on forehead in all complaints. Violent pain driving him to despair, better cold. Sensation of a lump of ice on vertex. Headaches with nausea, vomiting, pale face, diarrhea, diuresis. Rubs forehead. Hair bristle, painful. As if cold wind blowing through head. Contracted features. Neck too weak to hold head up. Vertex itches during headache.

PAGE 1773

Heart

Palpitations with anxiety and rapid audible respiration. Tobacco heart from chewing. Intermittent action of heart in feeble persons with some hepatic obstruction. One of the best heart stimulants in homeopathic doses. (J. S. Mitchell.) Weak, cutting at. Visible palpitations with chorea. The pulse is intermittent, feeble, slow, thready. Blood runs like cold water through veins.

Kidneys

Urine, scanty, red brown. Thick, greenish, suppressed involuntary during cough.

Limbs

Brachial neuralgia, paralytic and bruising pain in arms. Fine burning in arms, right to left. Arms feel full and swollen. Tingling in hands and fingers. Soreness and tenderness of joints. Cramps in calves during stools. Sciatica, pains like electric flashes in legs, must sit up and let legs hang down out of bed. Difficulty in walking like paralysis from debility. Pains in feet or knees as if heavy stones were tied to parts, must move about. Feet icy cold.

Lungs

Rattling in chest. Much mucus in bronchial tubes, that cannot be coughed up. Coarse rales. Chronic bronchitis in the aged. (Hippozerin.) Air seems too hot. Asthma worse in damp cold weather better bending head back. Tickling down throat into lungs.

Continuous violent cough with retching, worse cold drinks. Rattling in chest. Neglected whooping cough with complication. Barking cough with belchings, worse warm room. Involuntary urination with cough.

Cough on entering warm room from cold air. (Bry.) Hollow cough, tickling low down with blue face. Urine escapes when coughing.

Mouth

Dry in center not relieved by water. Salty saliva. Toothache, teeth feel heavy as if filled with lead. Grinding of the teeth. Tongue, cold, pale, cool sensation as from peppermint like. Speech lisping, stammering or as if tongue too heavy. Water tastes bitter. Taste peppermint like.

Nose

Icy coldness of tip of nose and face. Nose grows more pointed. Smell before nose. Nosebleed from right nostril, only at night in sleep.

Rectum

Diarrhea from drinking cold water in hot days. Constipation from inactivity of rectum with heat and headache. Constipation of babies and when produced by very cold weather. Stools large with much straining until copious and forcibly evacuated, followed by great prostration. Evacuations of cholera morbus and true cholera when vomiting accompanies the purging. Watery, green, odorless or colorless (rice water) stools or in large masses with straining, until exhausted with cold sweat. Cholera morbus. Cholera infantum. Stools, thin like ribbon, flat.

Sensations

As if pregnant or in throes of child-birth. As if he had a bad conscience or had committed a crime. As if in a dream. As if head would burst. As if heat and cold at same time on scalp. Hair as if electrified. As if something alive running from stomach into throat. As from ravenous hunger, pain in stomach. As of knives cutting bowels. As of hot coals in abdomen. Distress over heart and epigastrium. Sinking, empty feeling in abdomen. As of knives cutting bowels. As if she would have to fly away. Electric pains occur in various parts.

Skin

Blue, cold, clammy inelastic, cold as death. Cold sweat. Skin flabby and without elasticity. Wrinkling of skin of hands and feet. Skin feels scorched.

Measles, tardy and pale. Nettle-rash. Scarlatina in hot weather. Dry tetters.

PAGE 1774

Sleep

Awakes at night trembling. Starts as if frightened. Yawning. Nocturnal sleeplessness with great anguish. Sleep, long, uninterrupted, heavy too profound. Sleeps with the arms passed over the head. Dreams with frightened awakening and a fixed idea that the dream is true of quarrels. Dreams are anxious of being bitten by a dog and cannot escape of being hunted of robbers.

Stomach

Painful, burning at pit of stomach. Copious vomiting with nausea, aggravated by drinking and least motion. Vomits or belches froth. Violent retching. Hiccough after hot drinks. Nausea while eating, cannot get food down without retching. Vomiting worse drinking and least motion. Cold waterbrash. Anguish in pit of stomach. Great weakness after vomiting. Gastric irritability with chronic vomiting of food.

Temperature

Chill with extreme coldness and thirst. General coldness, icy, on vertex, nose tongue, mouth, limbs, sweat. Internal heat with cold surface, when drinking. Fevers showing external coldness only. Congestive chill with thirst.

Throat

Hoarse, weak voice. Loss of voice. Dry, scraping or roughness. When drinking water it seems to run outside, not going down the esophagus.

Vertigo

Vertigo, especially when walking. Vertigo with cold sweats on forehead with loss of vision, sudden fainting. Vertigo from opium eating from abuse of tobacco and alcohol.

Comments

The "evacuant" use of Verat. gives one of the keynote for its homeopathic use its discharges are copious, copious stools, copious vomiting, copious urine, copious salivation and copious sweat.

The discharges drain the tissues like cholera in which disease its pathogenetic effects render it one of the first remedies, ranking with Camphor and Cupr. in Hahnemann's trio.

The discharges exhaust the vitality as well as the tissues and cause vertigo, blackness before the sight, fainting, collapse: "Rapid sinking of forces, complete prostration, cold sweat and cold breath." "Skin blue, purple, cold, wrinkled, remaining in folds when pinched." "Face hippocratic, nose pointed." "Hands icy cold." "Face and legs icy cold."

This coldness is another of the keynotes of Verat. It is one aspect of the fever-producing power of the drug: "Coldness of the whole body." "Coldness running over whole body soon after taking it." "Feeling of internal chill ran through him from head to toes of both feet at once." "Continued rigor in back and over arms."

Very characteristic are: "Cold feeling in abdomen," Along with the coldness is blueness of face and limbs. Verat. is like cholera in that coldness predominates in its fever, but it has also "heat and redness of face and hands." With the fever there is apt to be delirium and prolonged sleep.

The delirium may develop great intensity and violence: "Fury: tears his clothing, bites her shoes to pieces and swallows the fragments, cursing, stamping, wants to run away, makes a great noise."

These and kindred symptoms seem to indicate Verat. In acute disorders attended with delirium and also in cases of mental alienation, which was prominent among the disorders treated with the drug by the ancients.

Hahnemann says of Verat. that it has the power "to promote a cure of almost one-third of the insane in lunatic asylums (at all events as a homeopathic intermediate remedy)". One of the symptoms taken by Hahnemann from Grading is this:

"He swallows his own excrement," which Goullon has verified: a child had a craze for eating its own feces or dung lying in the street. Verat. 2c. thrice daily, cured in a month.

PAGE 1775

The mania of Verat. may be of the exalted kind, religious or sexual. Imagines she is pregnant and will soon be delivered, nymphomania, puerperal mania, mania for kissing everybody have been cured by Verat.

Generally there will be collateral Verat. symptoms to confirm the choice: coldness, blueness, collapse, fainting, vomiting or diarrhea. Verat. is a great fainting remedy. There is fainting from emotions. from the least exertion from retching from stool. Sinking feeling during hemorrhage. The gastric conditions are characterized by extreme hunger, craving for cold food and refreshing things, thirst for ice-cold water. This last is very characteristic and appears in the chill and heat of fever.

The copious stools distinguishes Verat. from Camph. The evacuations are apt to be green, vomit, stool, urine. The characteristic diarrhea of Verat. is: frequent, greenish,

gushing, mixed with flakes, cutting colic with cramps commencing in hands and feet and spreading all over, prostrating after fright, worse least movement with vomiting, cold sweat on forehead during stool and prostration after. "Violent vomiting with profuse diarrhea" is a keynote of Verat.

The constipation of Verat. is no less characteristic: no desire, stools large, hard in round black balls from inactive rectum, frequent desire felt in epigastrium, painful of infants and children of women after confinement.

Verat. is a great pain producer and the pains of its neuralgias (dysmenorrhea, migraine) are often accompanied by diarrhea, vomiting, cold sweat, fainting or prostration.

E. F. Watts had this case: Mrs. C. had severe nervous headaches for years. Any over-exertion, as riding or working on hot days, would excite them. They frequently began in occiput, settling sometimes in one eye sometimes in the other. Spig. and Sil. gave no relief.

One day Watts noticed that the brow contracted and eyelids nearly closed with the intensity of the pain. Verat. was now given and relieved at once.

Gee cured this case with one dose of Verat. 200c: Mrs. L., widow, 43, had sciatica four years. Pain sharp, transient, darting upwards and downwards and from both sides to center. Heat, worse "the cooler the better." Cold sweat with the attacks. Headache from both temples to base of brain worse by heat. Vertex itches during attacks. Pain compels her to move about, but no better from motion.

The cramps of Verat. are part of its general convulsant properties. The convulsions of Verat. may be tetanic with lockjaw or epileptic. The eyes are particularly convulsed or the lids paralyzed. There may be vanishing of sight or sparks before the sight or night-blindness.

Dryness and burning are leading sensations as in other parts. Dryness is felt in nose, mouth, palate, throat. Verat. has a sharp action on the respiratory organs and has cured many cases of pneumonia when the mental and other symptoms of Verat. have been present.

A leading local symptom is tickling: Tickling deep in trachea and bronchials. "Tickling in chest, as if it would provoke cough in middle of sternum."

Verat. meets cardiac debility, following acute diseases, pulse thread-like, faints in morning, face red when lying down or sitting up, deadly pale, hands cold, clammy.

Compare

(1) Veratrinum - alkaloid from seed of *Sabadilla* - electric pains, electric shocks in muscles, fibrillary twitchings.

(2) *Cholos terrepina* - cramps in calves.

(3) Camph., Cupr., Ars., Cuprum ars. - intermittent, cold, clammy sweat.

(4) *Narcissus poeticus* - gastro-enteritis with much griping and cutting pain in bowels. Fainting, trembling, cold limbs, small and irregular pulse.

(5) *Trychosanthes* - diarrhea, pain in liver, dizziness after every stool.

(6) Agar-em. Agar-ph.

PAGE 1776

Relations

Antidoted by: (Poisonous doses) Strong Coffee, Camph. (pressive pain in head with coldness of body and unconsciousness after), Acon. (anxious, distracted state with coldness of body or burning in brain.), Chin. (other chronic disorders from abuse of

Verat. e.g. , daily forenoon fever.), Staph. (most cases. Teste). Antidote to: Ars., Chin., Cupr. (colic), Op., Tab., removes the bad effects of Opium and Tobacco. Follows well: Ars., Arn., Chin., Cupr., Ip., Camph. (cholera), Am. c., Carb. v. Bov. (in dysmenorrhea with vomiting and purging). Lyc. and Nux-v. in painful constipation of infants. Followed well by: Puls., Acon., Bell., Cham., Rhus-t., Sep., Sulph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Veratrum nigrum

Pharmacy

Verat-n. Veratrum nigrum. The Dark-flowered Veratrum. N. O. Melanthaceae. Austria and Siberia. Tincture of fresh leaves and succulent flower-stalks. Historical dose: All potencies.

Herbal

Cooper has given a few observations with Veratrum nigrum. The plant, he says, has much the same botanical characters as Veratrum album, but the flowers are dark-colored. It is native to Austria and Siberia. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Verat-n. has headaches, protracted menstruation. Tinnitus aurium.

Symptoms

Ears

Constant buzzing of left ear for two weeks with tenderness of meatus and intense sensitiveness of the head to the motion of an omnibus with beclouding of the brain and pain in nape of neck.

Female

Period continually returning, sometimes light-colored and slight in quantity and sometimes profuse with weak feeling in back.

Head

Constant headache when attempting to move or exert the brain (cured). Fierce headache threatening acute mania (cured).

SOURCES

Clarke.

Veratrum viride

(american hellebore)

Pharmacy

Verat-v. Veratrum viride. American hellebore. American White Hellebore. Indian Poke. N. O. Melanthaceae of the Liliaceae. Tincture of fresh root gathered in autumn. Historical dose: All potencies, fifth to sixth potency.

Herbal

Growing side by side, Verat. album and the Verat-v. are scarcely distinguishable when not in flower. Millspaugh, however, says that though much like Verat. alb. in its minor points, Verat-v. is strikingly different in general appearance.

Verat-v. having a much more pointed leaf, panicles looser and more compound, the racemes of Verat. a being more compact and as a whole cylindrical, those of Verat-v.

scattered, compound and craggy. Verat. a. flourishes in mountain meadows, Verat-v. grows in swamps. And wet meadows and along mountain creeks from Canada to the Carolinas.

Through this confusion an accidental proving of the latter has been included in the pathogenesis of Verat-v. The plants belong to different orders, though it must be admitted there is a close resemblance in their effects.

The root of Verat-v. The plants belong to different orders, though it must be admitted there is a close resemblance in their effects. The root of Verat-v. contains Veratrine and the other alkaloids found in the root of Verat. a., but in different proportions.

PAGE 1777

Burt proved Squibb's liquid extract of Veratrum viride, the Green American Hellebore and says he found no other preparation satisfactory.

Clinical

ly, it is known that such diseases as Tiegel's contracture, Thompson's disease, athetosis and muscular paralysis present a symptomatology quite like that produced by Verat-v. upon muscular tissue. (Hinsdale)

Homeopathic

Verat-v. produces violent congestive conditions, base of brain, medulla, lungs with nausea and vomiting and weakness. Stomach, heart and capillaries are also affected. Paroxysms of auricular fibrillation. Induces fall of both systolic and diastolic blood pressure.

Congestions, especially to lungs, base of brain with nausea and vomiting. Twitchings and convulsions. Especially adapted to full-blooded and plethoric persons. Great prostration. Rheumatism of heart. Bloated, livid face. Furious delirium. Effects of sunstroke. Esophagitis. (Farrington.)

Verat-v. has an uneasy sensation in the whole body. Zigzag of temperature. Twitchings and convulsions, here and there during sleep, jerking and trembling, threatened with convulsions. Muscular prostration, pseudo-hypertrophic muscular paralysis.

Congestive stage and early manifestations of hepatization in pneumonia. General pulsations. Erratic motion, staggering. Spasms with violent shrieks opisthotonus, before and after menses. Burning in different places tongue, pharynx, gullet of skin which is cold with prickling. Eclampsia. Uremia.

Sudden effects. Faintings, prostration, nausea. Numbness. As if damp clothing on arms and legs or clothes would not fit him, seemed as if they were scratching him somewhere. Effects of sunstroke. Reduces blood-pressure.

Children tremble as if frightened and on verge of spasm. Chorea, twitching, contortions, unaffected by sleep, froth about the lips. Continuous jerking of the head, sexual excitement. Lies with head low.

Suddenness: Sudden fainting, prostration, nausea. A keynote symptom is: Red streak down the center of the tongue. Verat-v. has a pronounced action on the esophagus, it causes a sort of ruminating action or reversed peristalsis. The least food causes vomiting. Numbness is prominent among the effects of Verat-v.

Clinical

Amaurosis. Amenorrhea. Asthma. Bunions. Carphology. Cecum. Chilblains. Chorea. Colds. Convulsions. Delirium. Diplopia. Diaphragmitis. Dysmenorrhea. Eclampsia.

Esophagus, spasms. Erysipelas. Headaches. **Heart** disorders. Hiccough.

Hyperpyrexia. Influenza. Malarial fever. Measles. Meningitis. Menses, suppressed. Muscle pains. Orchitis. Pneumonia. Proctalgia. Puerperal convulsions. Puerperal mania. Sleep, dreamfilled. Spinal, congestion. Spleen, congested. Strokes. Sunstroke. Typhoid fever. Uterus, congestion.

Causations

Sunstroke. Suppressed menses. Suppressed lochia.

Constitutions

Suited to full-blooded plethoric persons. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Modalities

Better from rubbing, lying with head low, eating. Better by pressure, (pain in head). Closing eyes and resting head helps vertigo. Worse from raising up, cold, lying on back after confinement, sunstroke. Motion aggravates, sudden motion causes faintness and blindness. Walking causes blindness. Lying down aggravates (headache, breathing). Worse going from warm to cold. Worse morning on waking, also evening.

PAGE 1778

Symptoms

MIND

Loquacity with exaltation of ideas. Quarrelsome. Delirium, furious, screams, howls, strikes incessant muttering. Mania, puerperal. Carphology. Fear of seeing her physician. Fear of being poisoned. Suspicious nature.

Abdomen

Pain above pelvis with soreness. Cutting at navel to groin. Pain in bowels runs into scrotum. Enteritis with high fever.

Back

Aching pain in back of neck and shoulders. Cannot hold the head up. Opisthotonus.

Chest

Burning in chest.

Ears

Deafness from moving quickly with faintness. Cold and pale.

Eyes

Vision of red spots, purple, on closing eyes, unsteady. Pupils dilated. Wild, staring during delirium. Blood shot.

Face

Face flushed, livid turgid, but becomes faint on sitting up. Convulsive twitching of facial muscles. (Agar.) Tension across malar bones. Chewing motions of the jaw.

Female

Menstrual colic before the appearance of the discharge with strangury. Suppressed menstruation with congestion to head. (Bell.) Rigid os. (Bell., Gels.) Puerperal fever, convulsions with mania or mania continues after convulsions have ceased.

Food

Very thirsty, drinks little which better for a short time.

Head

Head retracted, pupils dilated, double vision. Meningitis, basilar. Pain from nape of neck, cannot hold head up. Congestion intense, almost apoplectic. Hot head, bloodshot eyes. Bloated, livid face. Hippocratic face. Sunstroke, head full, throbbing arteries. (Bell., Glon., Usnea) Constant jerking or nodding of the head, (chorea), throbs on raising up. Aching on vertex and between eyes. Strokes. Pain up occiput with dim vision and dilated pupils.

Heart

Constant, dull, burning pain in region of heart. Valvular disease. Beating of pulses throughout body, especially in right thigh. Pulse slow, soft, weak, irregular intermittent. Rapid pulse, low tension. (Tab., Dig.)

Kidneys

Urine scanty with cloudy sediment. Cystitis with fever.

Limbs

Severe pain in joints and muscles. Violent electric-like shocks in limbs. Acute rheumatism. Cramps in legs, feet, soles, fingers toes. Vesicles on hands. Convulsive twitching. Pain about the condyles. Pulsation felt in thighs. Restless hands during delirium.

Lungs

Dyspnea. Congestion of lungs. Difficult breathing. Slow and heavy breathing, as of a load on chest. Pneumonia with faint feeling in stomach and violent congestion. Croup. Violent cough from very start. Pneumonia.

Mouth

Drawn at one corner. Taste like odor of semen. Odor from mouth like chloroform or ether. Foul. Mouth feels as if scalded. Tongue, white as if bleached, dry with red streak down center. Increased saliva.

Nose

Pinched and blue. Rapid and continued sneezing with warm biting feeling in mouth.

Rectum

Tenesmus and burning in rectum better during and after stools.

Sensations

Confused feeling in head as if head would burst. As if boiling water poured over parts. Tongue as if scalded. As if a ball rising into esophagus. As if stomach tightly drawn against spine. As of a load on chest. As if ankles distorted. As of galvanic shocks in limbs. As if damp clothing on arms and legs.

Skin

Erysipelas with brain symptoms. Erythema. Itching in different parts better rubbing. Hot sweating. Tingling and prickling in skin. Cold, clammy, bluish.

Sleep

Coma. Sleeplessness. Dreams of drowning or being on water.

Stomach

Gastritis. Nausea and vomiting. Smallest quantity of food or drink immediately rejected. Constrictive pain increased by warm drinks. Hiccough, excessive and painful with spasms of esophagus. Burning in stomach and esophagus. Vomiting, violent without nausea. Stomach seems to press against the spine.

PAGE 1779

Temperature

Hyperpyrexia or rapidly oscillating temperature with sweat. Cold clammy or hot sweat. Cerebrospinal, suppurative, acute rheumatic, fever. Fever high in the evening, below normal in the morning. Suppurative fevers with great variation of temperature.

Throat

Burning in gullet, esophagitis. As if a ball rising in.

Vertigo

Vertigo with nausea and sudden prostration, better closing eyes and resting head.

Comments

Hale was instrumental in introducing Verat-v. to homeopathy, using it in fevers and particularly in pneumonia. Burt made a heroic proving of the liquid extract and his infant daughter (twenty-one months) very nearly died from taking a few drops of the tincture from a phial. In two minutes she began vomiting. Coffee and Camphor were given as antidotes.

In five minutes her jaws were rigid, pupils widely dilated, face blue, hands and feet cold, no pulse at wrist. Abdomen and back were rubbed with Camphor, when she went into spasms with violent shrieks.

These spasms were frequently repeated, a hot path being most effective in relaxing the muscles. Vomiting ropy mucus kept up for three hours. Pulseless, hands and feet shriveled. After three and a half hours she slept quietly and soundly and next morning was well but a little weak.

D. McLellan was sent for in the middle of the night to see an old lady whom he found sitting up in bed gasping for breath and blue. Rapid congestion of the lungs had occurred. The attack had come on suddenly. Verat-v. quickly rescued the patient from a condition of imminent peril.

The congestive symptoms and also of nausea and vomiting, form one of the leading indications of Verat-v. in a great variety of cases. Sensations of fullness. "Head feels full and heavy, rush of blood to the head, face flushed, buzzing in the ears, chest constricted or oppressed as from a heavy load," point to the congestive tendency.

The localities most congested by Verat-v. are: Base of brain, chest, spine, stomach. Slowing of the heart's action is a leading effect of the provings (from its action on the heart muscle and cardiac ganglia Dig. on the pneumogastric) and Verat-v. has been used to "knock down" fever in the same way as Acon.

Nash points out that there is some risk in this. When Verat-v. was first introduced he used it largely and successfully in a number of cases, but in one case which appeared to be going on favorably, the patient died suddenly. This he attributes to the Verat-v.

In chorea Verat-v. has had many successes: "twitchings during sleep" was a characteristic of some cases. "Constant jerking or nodding of the head, jerking and trembling. Threatened with convulsions," are other leading symptoms.

In puerperal convulsions Verat-v. has only succeeded when nauseating doses have been given. In muscular and joint rheumatism it has been used locally as well as internally and in chorea an application to the spine of the tincture, diluted with spirit, has proved a serviceable adjunct.

Among other indications for Verat-v. are: Violent pains attending inflammation. Head full, throbbing of arteries, sensitive to sound, double or partial vision.

Clarke with the 30c, cured a man, 56 of these symptoms: Dim sight as if scales over it, numbness, pain in head as if a tight band were round it, rush of blood to head, sleeplessness. Dreaming about water is a characteristic which he has confirmed.

Compare

(1) Puerperal convulsions, Gels. has dull, drowsy state of mind.

(2) Verat-v., apoplectic condition between the fits, face red, eyes congested, violent convulsive twitches.

(3) Congestions, Ferr-p., Bell.

(4) Plethora, Acon.

(5) Chorea, Hyos.

(6) Pneumonia with engorgement, Sang. (Ver. v. more marked arterial tension).

(7) Scalded tongue, Sang.

(8) Tetanus, Nux-v., Hypericum.

PAGE 1780

Compare

(9) Rheumatic fever, Bry., Sal-ac.

(10) Sunstroke, double or partial vision, Glon., Gels.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hot Coffee. Antidote to: Strychnine, use fluid extract, 20-40 drops.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Verbascum thapsus

(mullein oil)

Pharmacy

Verb. *Verbascum thapsus*. *Verbascum thapsiforme*. Mullein. Great Mullein. N. O. Scrophulariaceae. Tincture of fresh plant at the commencement of flowering. To prepare Mullein Oil, fill a bottle with the blossoms from the *Verbascum thapsus*, cork it tight and hang in the sun for four or five weeks. By that time there will be an oily liquid distilled. Mix with ten per cent of alcohol.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies. Mullein oil, locally, for earache and dry, scaly condition of meatus. Also for teasing cough at night or lying down. Bedwetting, five-drop doses night and morning.

Herbal

The Treasury of Botany says: The thick woolly leaves of *Verbascum thapsus*, the Great Mullein, have a mucilaginous, bitter taste and a decoction of them is employed in domestic practice in catarrhs and diarrhea.

The leaves are also used as emollient applications to hard tumors and in pulmonary complaints in cattle hence one of its popular names is Bullock's Lung-wort. It is also called Adam's flannel from its flannel-like leaves.

Among its traditional uses Gerarde mentions it as a remedy for hemorrhoids and as applications for itching hemorrhoids or anal itching. An ointment is made of the tincture.

Gerarde says that the oil of the yellow flowers is also curative in hemorrhoids. The flowers contain:

"A yellow volatile oil and fatty acid, free malic and phosphoric acids and their ate salts of lime, a yellow resinous coloring matter and the general plant constituents including an uncrystallisable sugar " (Millspaugh).

An oil is prepared from flowers known as Mullein oil which has been found useful locally in cases of deafness or earache. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Verb. has a marked effect on the nerves especially the inferior maxillary branch of me fifth nerve, ears, respiratory tract and bladder and left side. Has a pronounced action on the inferior maxillary branch of the fifth pair of the cranial nerves, on the ear and respiratory tract and bladder.

Catarrhs and colds with periodical prosopalgia. Quiets nervous and bronchial and urinary irritation and cough. Soothes nervous, bronchial and urinary irritation. Produces catarrhs and cold, spasmodic effects and neuralgias. Tearing, stitching, cramping squeezing, crushing, paralyzing pains. Many pain are intermittent.

Clinical

Anus, itching. Bedwetting. Colic. Constipation. Cough. Deafness. Ear pain. Hemorrhoids. Neuralgia. Prosopalgia. Urine incontinence.

Modalities

Better from taking deep inspirations. Worse drafts, change of temperature. Worse with even cold, 9 a.m. to 4 p.m. , twice a day, at same hour touch. Worse from talking, sneezing, biting hard (inferior dental nerve). Worse by touch, by pressure. Worse by stooping. Walking worse.

Symptoms

Abdomen

As of a lump or twisting around navel. Incessant gurgling and rumbling beneath left ribs. Inflation of the abdomen, violent and painful pressure on navel. Pinchings and gripings in abdomen.

Back

Lancinations in the back and shoulder-blades. Backache worse from pressure. Sharp intermittent stitches in left scapula.

PAGE 1781

Chest

Shooting in chest, sometimes with oppression and obstructed respiration. Stitches in the chest. Red nodosity near xiphoid cartilage, painful when pressed upon.

Ears

Earache. Oil of Mullein relieves earache. Deafness from getting water in, as in swimming or as if stopped by a valve. Numbness in left ear. Otalgia with a sense of obstruction. Dry, scaly condition of meatus (use locally).

Eyes

Pains in eyes, as from contraction of the sockets with burning in eyes. Sight confused, as if directed through a veil.

Face

Neuralgia affecting zygoma, temporo-maxillary joint and ear (Meny.), particularly of left side with lachrymation, coryza and sensation as if parts were crushed with tongs. Talking,

sneezing and change of temperature aggravate the pains, also, pressing teeth together. Pains seem to come in flashes, excited by least movement, occurring periodically at same hour in morning and afternoon each day.

Food

Mawkish taste with fetid breath. Hunger without relish for food. Insatiable thirst.

Kidneys

Constant dribbling. Burning urination. Increase with pressure in bladder. Bedwetting, at night, worse coughing.

Limbs

Cramp-like pain in soles, right foot and knee. Lower limbs feel heavy. Thumb feels numb. Neuralgic pain in left ankle. Stiffness and soreness of joints of lower limbs.

Stitching in the limbs.

Lungs

Cough, worse at night. Asthma. Soreness in pharynx, cough during sleep. Catarrh with hoarseness and stuffed chest. Frequent attacks of deep, hollow cough with sound like a trumpet, better deep breathing. Dry, hoarse cough worse at night. Cough, nervous without waking.

Male

Pollutions without lewd dreams.

Mouth

Copious accumulation of salty saliva in the mouth. Root of tongue brown. Tongue of a brownish yellow color, loaded with viscid mucus in morning and after dinner.

Nose

Profuse coryza from frontal sinuses with hot, burning, profuse lachrymation. Sensation of stoppage of larynx and ears.

Rectum

Many bowel movements a day with twisting about navel. Fearful diarrhea. Hemorrhoids, obstructing stools, itching and inflamed. Inflamed and painful hemorrhoids. Pain extends deep down, causing contraction of anal sphincter. Feces hard like sheep-dung and expelled with effort.

Sensations

As if everything would press out at forehead. As if left ramus of jaw were pressed against upper jaw. As if temples were pinched and crushed. As if ears were stopped up. As if nose and larynx were stopped up. As if something had fallen before ear. As if intestines were adherent to wall of abdomen and were being torn away. As of a twist around navel. As if cold water were poured over side of body from shoulder to thigh.

Sleep

Strong disposition to sleep after a meal. Disturbed sleep, at night with tossing. Short sleep at night, lasting only until 4 a.m. with anxious, frightful dreams of wars and dead bodies.

Stomach

Regurgitation of insipid serum. Empty or else bitter risings with nausea. Frequent hiccough. Aching of stomach. Sensation of emptiness at pit of stomach, which disappears with a rumbling below left ribs.

Temperature

Internal coldness of whole body of hands and feet, perceptible also externally. Shuddering, especially on one side of body, as if it were bathed in cold water.

Throat

Very severe pain in throat on swallowing. Hoarse, voice deep, harsh, sounds like a trumpet, "basso profundo." Sensation of obstruction in the larynx.

Vertigo

Vertigo when pressing one cheek while supporting the head. Vertigo sudden, as from pressure on whole head.

PAGE 1783

Comments

Cushing introduced this now rather well-known remedy to the medical profession in 1884. He writes of it as follow. The history of it is this: "My father's house was the home for all poor tramps, as well as ministers, etc. He fell into the river, got water in his ears and was quite deaf for months.

A blind man had called, heard loud conversation, asked the cause, etc., then said for kindness received he would tell us how to make something that would surely cure him and it was worth a thousand dollars in New York City.

We made the oil, put it in his ears at night and he was well in the morning. For years we kept a bottle of it and it traveled all around the towns and did wonders. That was when I was a youngster."

In Hering's "Hearing and Ears" notice the following: "In Germany flowers of *Verbascum thapsus* put in a dark-colored bottle, hung up in the sunlight, give in two or three weeks an oily fluid which has cured many old people and children."

In chronic dermatitis of the external meatus and drumhead or exfoliation after furuncle, it is excellent in chronic catarrhal inflammation of the tympanum In chronic suppurative disease of the tympanum or in accumulations of debris in the case of perforation, scarred eardrum.

It acts to dislodge accumulations, free the ossicles from pressure and thereby improves the hearing. This process goes on for months until the tympanum has thrown out an amount of debris that is surprising.

Verb. has cured a case of chronic inflammation of the eyes and a case of chilblains from which the patient had suffered during the winter, for about six years. The oil has been used as a dressing for burns.

A Mr. Kemmis had spent a large amount of money treating with various physicians for what they pronounced a rose cancer and without any relief. An Indian woman told him to use Mullein oil. He distilled it (as it is now prepared, by sun exposure) and for a short time bathed the cancer with the oil.

The growth of cancer was permanently checked, but it was not healed. Mr. K. lived, perhaps, forty years after the treatment was used and the cancer never again bothered him.

Hahnemann proved *Verbascum* and his proving confirms many of the old uses. It produced neuralgic pains of very great intensity, pressing and sharp and especially in the facial bones, navel and limbs and a peculiar cough. "Cough, deep, hollow, hoarse in sound like a trumpet," is Nash's description.

He has cured many cases and always used it low. It is more especially a night cough. It occurs in children during their sleep.

Some years ago Mullein was used as a popular specific for tuberculosis, the leaves being boiled in milk, which was then strained and given warm.

W. B. McCoy gives several illustrations. According to him Verb. (i.e. , the "oil") has a "soothing effect on the entire nervous system in many cases acting as a soporific." In summer diarrhea he gives one to four drops in two ounces of warm water, a teaspoonful every hour. In bedwetting or dribbling of urine one-drop doses in warm water three or four times a day.

Among his cases were those of two boys who had become deaf from getting water in their ears when swimming. They were cured by having three drops of the oil instilled "in each ear alternately night and morning."

O. S. Laws cured a youth of 16 of bedwetting with fifteen drops of the oils three times a day. The oil plainly acts on the indications of the proving and may be regarded as an alternative preparation to the official tincture. It might be called Verbasci oleum.

Compare

- (1) Rhus-a., Caust., Plat., Sphingurus - pain in zygoma.
- (2) in neuralgia, Plat. - pressure, Stann. - gradually increasing and decreasing.
- (3) Deep cough, Cor-r., Dros., Spong., Sulph.
- (4) Sheep-dung stools, Mag-m.
- (5) Cough from tickling in chest, Verat.

PAGE 1783

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke. Clarke.

Verbena hastata

(blue vervain)

Pharmacy

Verbe-h. Verbena hastata. Vervain. Blue Vervain. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Verbena in the form of a tea as a diuretic drink is used by Vannier to aid elimination in tuberculosis cases. In epilepsy it must be continued for a long time. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Verbena hastata affects the skin and nervous system. Nervous depression, weakness and irritation and spasms. Promotes the absorption of blood and allays pain in bruises.

Epilepsy insomnia, mental exhaustion. In epilepsy, it brightens up the patient's mental powers and helps the constipation. Vesicular erysipelas. Passive congestion, intermittent fever. One of the remedies for Poison-oak.

Clinical

Epilepsy. Insomnia. Mental exhaustion. Poison-oak.

Comments

Anshutz reports: An extract from a paper by Dr. J. N. White, Queen City, Texas, detailing at length the case of a five-year old boy, who after six weeks of whooping cough, developed epileptic symptoms, having as high as twelve spasms in twenty-four hours.

After two months of treatment with such remedies as Sol-c., Sulfonal, Hyos., Cann-i., Calomel, Zinc., etc. with no results, the case was given Verbena.

Another doctor was in consultation and we quote: I told my friend (the Doctor) that when he became satisfied with the zinc treatment, I wanted to try another eclectic remedy. (The Doctor was an allopath). He was perfectly willing and I put him on Verbena hastata tincture, twelve drops, every four hours, skipping the dose at midnight.

After we both took the case we decided, as there were no curative properties in the sulfonal, we would drop it and not use anything to control the paroxysms. Consequently the boy seemed to get worse to the parents, as now he would have several falling spells a day.

From the first dose of the Verbena hastata the boy began to improve. He would have contractions of the muscles of the arms and legs and look wild for a minute or more for the first week, but after that he never had another symptom. We kept him on the medicine, as above, for six weeks and now he takes twelve drops three times a day.

He has not had any symptom in over two months and all that wild vacant look is gone and he plays, eats, sleeps, etc., as if he had never been troubled with epilepsy.

SOURCES

Anshutz. Boericke.

Barbital

Pharmacy

Veronal. A dangerous drug made by the action of alcohol upon urea and contains the same radical that alcohol does. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Veronal makes a man just as drunk as pure alcohol. Staggers, cannot stand up. (Dr. Varney.) **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Confluent, reddish spots, dermatitis, itching of glans and prepuce, circumscribed dermatitis patch on first metacarpal phalangeal joint.

Compare

(1) Chloralum hydratum.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Verbena officinalis

Vervain

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Vervain. Verbena officinalis. Bach Flower Remedy. The flowering branches are put in a bowl of sunlit water and left to the sun's action for several hours. Subsequently, the water is strained and used as medicine.

PAGE 1784

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

Vervain belongs to the group of Over-Care for Other's Welfare, as classified by Bach. The additional remedies of this group are Rock Water, Beech, Vine and Chicory. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Vervain treats states of over-enthusiasm which lead to exaggerated attempts to convert others to one's own views. Escalating tension and excessive drive of willpower may take its toll on the nervous system or even lead to a nervous breakdown.

In the Vervain state, one may overlook the gradual depletion of reserves and disregard the many warning signals. Hyperthyroidism can be helped by Vervain. In manic and catatonic states, this remedy not only releases mental and emotional tension, but also helps to relax tightened muscles, (Cherry Plum, Impatiens).

Symptoms

MIND

In the Vervain state, the mind is convinced enthusiastically of certain ideals or ideas. Fervency and fanaticism, one loses sight of this truth. The person may be blinded to other opinions and choices.

This remedy is indicated in manic states within mental illness. Bipolar disorders and problems with impulse control (Cherry Plum, Holly, Impatiens). Obsessive-compulsive disorders. Delusions and psychoses with excessive fervency, ecstasy (Clematis) and mania.

Not only mental concepts and ideas but emotions as well may be carried to great height. Excitability, impressionability and quickly aroused motivation and fondness for others may stimulate and enrich. Excessive joy, exaggerated, unbalanced emotions of love and friendship. The negative emotions of disgust and rejection may assume fanatical character.

Hysterical mood swings can be carried to extremes by an underlying Vervain state. Political fanaticism and outbursts of violence. Self-righteousness is usually high.

SOURCES

Bach.

Vesicaria communis

Pharmacy

Vesi. Vesicaria communis. N. O. Cruciferae, Tribe, Alyssineae. Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Vesicaria is a genus of Cruciferae, natives of the Northern Hemisphere, distinguished by the globose or obovoid inflated pouch with hemispherical valves and numerous seeds (generally four to six) in each cell. They are herbs, sometimes shrubby at the base with oblong or linear entire or ripened leaves and terminal racemes of yellow flowers.

(Treasury of Botany)

George R. Shafter says Vesi. is an old remedy much used in some parts of Germany for all forms of urinary and kidney difficulties, for gravel, for gonorrhoea, both in the male and female. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Shafer's indication for Vesic. is a smarting, burning sensation along the course of the urethra and bladder with frequent desire to void urine often accompanied with a strangury. The conditions he has found particularly amenable to Vesic. are: Nephralgia, acute cystitis, irritable bladder, following acute cystitis, chronic cystitis.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Cystitis. Dropsy. Gleet. Gonorrhoea. Gravel. Hematuria. Kidney pain. Prostatitis.

Comments

George R. Shafter mentions these cases:

(1) T. S., age 67, suffering from kidney pain, for which he had received Morphine injections in former attacks. Vesic. in 15 drop doses every fifteen minutes, gave marked relief in two hours, which in six hours was complete.

PAGE 1785

(2) S. B., age 57 cystitis from cold, high fever, eating, burning pain on voiding urine, which was drop by drop. Vesic. tincture in 10 drop doses. cured in two days.

(3) Woman, age 39, pain in back, brick-dust sediment in urine, hands and feet swelling so she could hardly close her hands or walk. Vesic. tincture cured.

(4) Man, age 65, irritable bladder, had to rise twenty to thirty times in the night.

Vesic. tincture in 20-drop doses, relieved quickly and cured in six weeks.

(5) C. M., 89, chronic cystitis, passing large quantities of mucus, pus. The bladder was at first washed out with Boric acid solution, then Vesic. tincture 20 drops every two hours, were given. Improvement followed and in two hours the Boric acid washing was stopped and Vesic. given every four hours. This finally cured.

(6) Gonorrhoea with smarting and burning on urination and thick creamy discharge. Vesic. tincture a drachm every four hours, soon cured.

(7) Gonorrhoea, female after being treated for two weeks with injections, was cured in seven days with Vesic. tincture in drachm doses.

Cowperthwaite has succeeded in causing albumen to disappear from the urine even in cases of actual Bright's disease. He adds that "it is necessary to use only the imported [i.e. , European] tincture, 15 drops every four hours." (There are several Vesicarias native to North America.)

A. L. Davison treated Mrs. P. for general dropsy of a year's standing, was in uremic spasms when first seen, the kidneys having ceased to secrete urine. Vesic. tincture was prescribed, 15 drops in a teaspoonful of water every hour until urine was freely secreted, then three times a day. The second day the kidneys were pouring out urine and watery stools were passed. In a week all dropsy had disappeared.

Bancroft treated Mrs. T. for irritable kidneys and bladder with polyuria. After a time the urine became bloody with occasional thin clots.

Previously there had been for some months a thick, yellow sediment. Vesic. tincture, 6 drops four times a day and later 15 drops three times a day, taken persistently, effected a cure.

Halbert reports the case of Mr. H., a young man whose occupation involved much outdoor exercise and who contracted a chill and had lumbago in consequence. Under an "orificial" surgeon his rectum was operated on and the sphincter stretched.

Thereafter he had fever, rigors and acute prostatitis. Urination was painful and difficult and soon hematuria ensued.

The pain and nervous exhaustion were so extreme that he was put into hospital and for a time only relieved by injections of Morphine. The urine contained albumen, blood-clots, much pus. Urine was only passed by means of the catheter and defecation was extremely painful.

Vesic. 1x was given hourly and great relief followed. The painful tenesmus was alleviated and he was soon able to pass urine without the catheter. In three weeks he was able to go home.

Shafer gave Cact. and Thlas. in a case of dropsy from heart disease in a woman, age 48. These gave little relief. He then gave Vesic. in combination with the others. There was marked relief in twenty-four hours and in ten days the dropsy had disappeared.

Compare

(1) Thlas.

(2) In Gravel, Coc-c., Urt-u., Thlas.

(3) Hematuria, Chin-s., Fic., Phos.

(4) Prostatic affections, Hydrang., Solid., Sabal.

(5) Cystitis, Chim.

Relations

Compatible: Cact., Thlas.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Vespa crabro

(wasp)

Pharmacy

Vesp. Vespa crabro. Wasp. Vespa Vulgaris. European Hornet. Vespa Maculata. "Yellow-jacket," the American Hornet. N. O. Hymenoptera, Sub-order Vespidae. Tincture of the insects. Historical dose: All potencies, third to thirtieth potency.

PAGE 1786

History

The symptoms are mostly the results of stings. Berridge proved Vespa crabro 30c on three persons. Low spirits, pain in right ear, nausea with faint feeling and trembling, pain in left side of the neck on waking these were the strong symptoms experienced. Berridge demonstrated that the poison of the hornet and the wasp may answer to each other's indications.

He cured with Vesp. 100,000c. (Fincke) a symptom produced by Vespa vulgaris, namely, chemosis of the right eye.

Mr. X. age 66, had his right eye inflamed for six days. When seen there was redness of right lower lid, baggy swelling of conjunctiva partly covering the cornea when pressed upward, lachrymation of right eye worse in open air, right lids adhere in morning. Vesp. three times daily cured in a few days.

E. T. Blake cured with Vesp. left the following group of symptoms: Face swollen and puffy, skin transparent and blanched, scalding urine followed by itching, itching of right arm.

Blake also related the case of Miss C. J., who at the age of thirty-one was stung on the left thumb, through some calico and was never well after, dying at the age of thirty-eight. She was prone to constipation all her life and at twenty-three had "congestion of the left lung." Most of the abdominal, urinary, ovarian and uterine symptoms were hers. Among the latter was an irritable ulcer. **Planets:** Mars, Sun.

Homeopathic

Vesp. has produced stinging, burning pains, as if pierced with red hot needles. Skin and female symptoms marked. Indurated feeling. Vasomotor symptoms of skin and mucous membranes.

Convulsions, loss of consciousness, does not answer when spoken to, looks into space, has no recollection of the attack. Trembling, quaking with chattering of teeth. Nerve and muscular excitement. Stinging piercing deeply, as if a hook were pulled out. Sudden stinging and burning in cheek. Burning of the part, then swelling, red with burning pain. Sudden tearing.

Vesp. has cutting like electric shocks through all joints, arm, head and face swollen, eyes red and twitching, red lines along absorbents, itching over whole body insensibility, vomiting, pulse slow, heart's action scarcely perceptible. Feeling as if dying at night. Weakness with bedwetting.

Faintness, all day with trembling and nausea. Heat especially overpowers him. Feet were cold except in summer, when they burned uncomfortably.

Clinical

Abscesses, multiple. Alopecia. Bee stings. Bedwetting. Chemosis. Fainting. Flushing. Glottis, spasm. Indigestion. Edema. Ophthalmia. Ovary, pain. Quinsy. Tongue, swelling. Uterus, ulcerated. Vertigo.

Modalities

Better by bathing with vinegar, (Skin). Cold water applied, first better then aggravates. Better from cold washing of hands. Worse from hot stove or in a closed room. Worse by motion. Open air aggravates lachrymation. Worse after sleep. Worse after eating.

Symptoms

MIND

Terrible anxiety. Low-spirited. Insensibility. Unconsciousness with inability to move.

Abdomen

Uneasiness in abdomen.

Back

Pain in left side of neck, waking her at night, preventing her from turning it to left side, felt least when lying on back, best on right side. Pain in scapula (place of sting) with soreness.

Ears

Sticking deep in right ear. Purulent catarrh of middle ears.

PAGE 1787

Eyes

Injection of right conjunctiva. Chemosis of conjunctiva. Itching of right lid in evening with swelling afterwards pain in lid and ball, erysipelatous inflammation of lid, whole

side of face painful and swollen, almost complete chemosis of conjunctiva, it being raised up on the sclerotic membrane, more than half over eye to border of cornea, as if fatty matter were under it, caused by effusion of lymph, an abscess opened upon inside of upper lid about its center, later the chemosis became reddish. Inflammation of right eye with baggy swelling of conjunctiva.

Face

Pain in cheek (part stung) as if pierced with red-hot needles, suddenly awakening him from sleep and recurring periodically. Painful and swollen. Erysipelatous inflammation of lids.

Swelling of mouth and throat with violent burning pains. Face livid. Face smooth, dark red, bloated. Anxious look after a sting on tongue.

Female

Menstruation, preceded by pain, pressure, depression and constipation. Left ovary markedly affected with frequent burning, urination, sacral pains extending up back. Erosion around external os. Pain in left ovarian region. Menses: intermittent, sometimes brown, accompanied by pain and flatulence, preceded by mental depression, pain, pressure and constipation. An irritable ulcer surrounded os tincae. Irritation, worse in groin, passing into pudenda causes ulceration.

Head

Fainting and loss of consciousness. A violent heat came over him, felt sick, then turned giddy and spun round and round like a top until he fell, staggered to the house, got into a chair in a moment, fell out of it, almost fainting, dashed water into his face, at length was able to lie down on his bed. Headache. Face and head swollen and inflamed. Alopecia.

Heart

Aching in heart. Slow beating of heart, almost imperceptible. Pulse: rapid and small, rapid and feeble, rapid with violent beating of carotids.

Kidneys

Burning with urination, also itching. Marked tenderness to deep pressure in kidney region. Incessant bedwetting. Burning urination in women. Remittent dysuria with backache. Hematuria.

Limbs

Pain in shoulder in region of stings, axillary glands swollen. Sprained pain in left shoulder-joint on moving it, worse lifting arm or twisting it. Aching in hand and arm.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Voice lost. Spasm of glottis (after application of diluted ammonia to tongue), face pale, drops of sweat on forehead, arms thrown out to gasp for air, he got out of bed, sank back on bed, face livid, breath and pulse stopped. Dyspnea. Respiration hurried.

Male

Swelling of scrotum and penis.

Mouth

Tongue swollen and tense, swelling below chin, between that and hyoid bone, pain in a point in middle line of tongue, swollen, red, rounded, filled the mouth, immovable, could not speak, only mumbled, swallowing was painful and difficult. Swelling of palate with inflammation. Peculiar taste, as when a nest of wasps is disturbed, worse heat.

Sensations

As if a harpoon were sticking deep in and were drawn on. Cold, chilly sensation round sting. As if pierced with red-hot needles. As if about to suffocate. As if left shoulder-joint were sprained. As if a cutting instrument were piercing all joints like an electric shock. As if dying.

Skin

Erythema intense itching, burning. Boils, stinging and soreness, relieved by bathing with vinegar. Wheals, macules and swellings with burning, stinging and soreness. Erythema multiforme.

Sleep

Night restless. Sleepless all night.

Stomach

Belchings. Indigestion with flushing. Nausea in evening after coming indoors with weight in stomach with faint feeling and trembling. Vomiting with swelling of head. Cold feeling in stomach. Heat in stomach.

Throat

Swelling of throat, soreness, heat of throat. Hypertrophied tonsils which secreted a cheesy matter. Pharyngeal varicosis.

Vertigo

Fainting, loss of consciousness.

Comments

Vesp. is valuable in disorders of left ovary with tenderness, frequent urination, pain in sacrum extending up back. Dizzy, better lying on back. Fainting. Numbness and blindness. Nausea and vomiting, followed by creeping chills from feet upward.

PAGE 1788

Cramping pain in bowels. Axillary glands swollen with soreness of upper arms. Perspiration on parts laid on with itching.

W. Rowbotham was stung on the right cheek. Next day, about 4 a.m. , was suddenly awakened by burning, stinging pain in cheek, "as if pierced with red-hot needles," and soreness and smarting along the lymphatics. After bathing the face he got to sleep and was again suddenly awakened by the pain two hours later, which recurred periodically in paroxysm, throughout the day.

Burnett observed a case of sting on the tongue in a woman. The tongue entirely filled the buccal cavity. The patient's appearance was exactly like one suffering from severe synanche. The swelling was diffuse and deep-seated. There was not much redness.

Compare

- (1) Scorpio - salivation, strabismus, tetanus, Apis.
- (2) pains as if pierced with red-hot needles, Ars., Apis.
- (3) Ulcers around os uterus, Mitch., Eup. pur., Apis., Hydrocotyle.

Relations

Antidote: Sempervivum tector., locally. Antidoted by: Apis, Led., Camph., Salt water, Vinegar. Incompatible: Arg-n.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Viburnum opulus

(cramp bark)

Pharmacy

Vib. Viburnum opulus. Cramp Bark. Water Elder. High Cranberry. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Great Britain. The Gueldres Rose or Snowball-tree of our gardens is the cultivated and sterile variety. Tincture of the fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Viburnum opulus, a native of Great Britain is widely distributed over the northern parts of the continent and America. In America (says Hale) the wild species is called "Cramp bark," and the knowledge of its curative virtues in painful spasmodic diseases, like dysmenorrhea is derived from the Native Americans.

The tincture has a strong odor of Valerianic acid (as also has that of Vib. tinus). Hale derived his knowledge from herbal sources. He gives these indications and directions:

(1) In spasmodic dysmenorrhea he gives a few drops of tincture to 3x thrice daily for a week before the period, every hour when the pains set in or every fifteen minutes if the pains are severe.

(2) False pains preceding labor.

(3) After-pains, a dose after each pain.

(4) Cramps in abdomen and legs of pregnant women.

(5) To prevent miscarriage when the pains are spasmodic or threatening. Hale considers it acts like galvanism, he cured with it cases exactly resembling a series cured with galvanism by Neftel.

Homeopathic

The female symptoms most important. Viburnum is a remedy for general cramps. Colicky pains in pelvic organs. Conscious of internal sexual organs. Prevents miscarriage. False labor-pains. Spasmodic and congestive affections, dependent upon ovarian or uterine origin.

Violent spasmodic, nervous effects especially in the females dependent upon the ovarian or uterine origin. Pains make her so nervous, she cannot keep still.

Hemorrhages. Left sided symptoms. Sick feeling all over in pelvic complaints. Paralytic conditions after convulsions.

Clinical

After-pains. Cough of pregnancy. Cramps. Dysmenorrhea, spasmodic, neuralgic, membranous. Ears, painful. Epididymitis. Headache. Hysteria. Labor pains, false. Lumbago. Menstruation, painful. Miscarriages. Ovaries, pain. Paralysis. Uterus, cramps, bearing down.

Constitutions

Suited to tall, slender, dark or fair haired hysterical subjects. **Planets:** Moon, Mars.

Modalities

Better by pressure. Better in open air and resting, pressure. Worse from fright, before menses, cold snow, air in close room. Worse lying on left side, lying on affected side in warm room, evening and night. Worse by sudden jar. Worse by motion.

Straining at stool aggravates headache. Stooping causes dizziness. Rising causes fainting, nausea and dizziness. Worse at night. Worse in close room.

Symptoms

MIND

Very nervous and irritable.

Abdomen

Excruciating crampy colicky pain or heavy aching in hypogastrium, better menses.

Sudden cramps and colic pains. Tender, worse pressure about umbilicus.

Back

Tired backache better pressure. Lumbago better walking with a cane pressed, arms across the back. Pains in the back end in a cramp in uterus or go down the thighs. Bruised feeling in back as after severe exertion.

Chest

Shooting over left sixth rib near sternum. Feeling of oppression over whole chest. In lungs sensation as if muscles of chest failed to act, causing dyspnea.

Ears

Stabbing in ears. Pains in bone waking at night. External ear sore as if bruised.

Eyes

Sore feeling in eyeballs. Sclerotica streaked with blood. Sensation of sand in eyes. Pain in right eye with congestion. Sore feeling on closing lids. Burning and lachrymation.

Heaviness of eyes.

Face

Flushed and hot. Face swollen and congested. Swelling about right eye with induration. Face and lips pale, dark circles under eyes. Lips dry.

Female

Menses too late, scanty, lasting a few hours offensive in odor with crampy pains, cramps extend down thighs. (Bell.) Bearing-down pains before. Ovarian region feels heavy and congested. Aching in sacrum and pubes with pain in anterior muscles of thighs (Xanth.), Spasmodic and membranous dysmenorrhea. (Bor.) Heavy aching feeling or excruciating cramps in pelvis, better from menses. Leucorrhea, thick, white, blood streaked worse during stools. Leucorrhea, excoriating.

Smarting and itching of genitals. Faint on attempting to sit up. Uterine hemorrhage. Consciousness of internal sexual organs. Frequent and very early miscarriage, causing seeming infertility. False Labor pains. Violent persistent after-pains. Pains from back to loins and womb worse early morning. Uterine pains extend around the pelvis often extending down the thighs. Pelvic organs turning upside down.

Food

No appetite. No desire to eat, stomach feels full. Indigestion, food lies heavy.

Head

Throbbing in head. Head dull and sluggish. Terrible crushing pain worse left parietal region with a sensation as if head opening and shutting. Severe pain in temporal region.

Head hurt by every cough.

Kidneys

Frequent urging. Frequent profuse urination during headache, menses, hemorrhages etc. Dysuria, spasmodic. Copious, pale, light-colored urine. Cannot hold water on coughing or walking.

Limbs

Cramps in calves, before menses. Stiff, sore feeling in nape of neck. Feels as if back would break. Sacral backache. Lower limbs weak and heavy.

Lungs

Suffocative spells at night worse cold, damp. Infantile asthma. Cough during pregnancy.

Rectum

Stools large and hard with cutting in rectum and soreness of anus.

Sensations

As if she could not tell where she was or what to do on awaking. As if she could not live, sick feeling at stomach. Emptiness, as if stomach hollow. As if body from waist to lower pelvis would collapse. As if urine continued to flow after urinating. As if menses coming on. As if pelvic organs were turning upside down. As if parts would be forced through vulva and she must support the part. Left side as if strained or bruised by over-lifting.

Skin

Tettery spots on cheeks, arms etc.

PAGE 1790

Sleep

Very restless sleep, felt sick all over. When asleep, sensation of falling and awakened frequently with a start.

Stomach

Constant nausea, relieved by eating.

Vertigo

Vertigo, feels as if falling forward. Vertigo worse descending stairs. Feels faint on sitting up.

Comments

The first Vib. provings were by H. C. Allen, assisted by eleven provers, male and female with the tincture and first and 30c dilutions.

Dr. Susan Fenton of Oakland, proved Vib. on six provers. One of the six took the tincture up to drachm doses without obtaining a single symptom. One prover was cured of a number of symptoms, but developed no new ones. All took potencies at first without eliciting any symptoms.

Taking the tincture all had these symptoms with variations: severe backache going through to the front or round the abdomen to uterus. Cramping pelvic pain. Temporal headache. Three had nausea with the pains. All had "sick feeling all over." One had omission of a period, two had menses too early.

The cured case was the following: Miss F., 25, housekeeper, medium height, rather slender, blonde, sanguine, was strong until she had severe pelvic congestion and was fifteen months under treatment and most of the time in bed.

In June, 1892, double oophorectomy was performed with great relief, but attacks of pelvic congestion with severe pain still persisted, at first every two to four weeks, later less frequently, causing impairment of general health and strength.

The symptoms were: excruciating pains through lower abdomen with bearing-down sensation and a feeling as if the body from the waist to lower part of pelvis would collapse, an indescribable sick feeling all over with severe aching in rectum, great depression of spirits, symptoms better when lying down.

Vib. tincture was taken in three-drop doses thrice daily. After taking it for three days she lost all her symptoms and felt "perfectly well for the first time in over four years".

It is evident that "sick feeling all over" in connection with pelvic complaints and "worse from movement, better by rest" are keynotes of Vib.

Compare

(1) *Virburnum prunifolium*. Cimic., Caul., Sabin., Sep., Thlas., Xanth.

Relations

Antidoted by: Acon. (epididymitis), Verat. (Diarrhea).

SOURCES

Clarke.

Viburnum prunifolium

(black haw)

Pharmacy

Vib-p. *Viburnum prunifolium*. Black Haw. An American species. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Tincture of fresh bark gathered in October and November from trees grown in open situations. Phares. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Hale quotes experiences showing a close resemblance between Vib-p. and Vib. with some additional uses of Vib-p. E. P. Fowler cured two cases of cancer of the tongue with the decoction of Vib-p. bark, used topically.

Phares thinks it perhaps "the best remedy in the world for tetanus." Phares also says of it, "Vib-p. is particularly valuable in preventing abortion and miscarriage, whether habitual or otherwise, whether threatened from accidental causes or criminal drugging" and he gives cases in support of each.

Hale used the tincture in threatened miscarriage, dysmenorrhea and spasmodic uterine pains.

It entirely antidotes the effect of Goss., which is much used for procuring abortion in some of the States, one pint of a strong decoction of the cotton-root being sufficient. Vib-p. when taken regularly completely neutralizes this. **Planets:** Moon.

PAGE 1791

Homeopathic

Viburnum prunifolium is a uterine tonic. Habitual miscarriage. Menstrual irregularities of infertile females with uterine displacements. Morning sickness. After-pains. Cancer of the tongue, obstinate hiccough.

Clinical

After-pains. Dysmenorrhea. Infertility. Menorrhagia. Menstrual disorders. Miscarriage. Morning sickness. Tetanus. Tongue, cancer.

Comments

Phares cases:

(1) Mrs. W. had never gone to full term, had several children at eight months, all of them dying one month after birth. Frequent pregnancies and hemorrhages had seriously impaired her health. When next pregnant Vib-p. was ordered and at the eighth month when pains set in vigorously with copious bloody discharge, Vib-p. was given freely and she went to term, giving birth to a healthy boy, who survived.

(2) Mrs. L., married eighteen months, had miscarried and suffered long and much in consequence. Being again pregnant, Phares gave Vib-p. tincture, a teaspoonful thrice daily. At the third month she was severely injured by a fall from her carriage.

Strong uterine contractions ensued, but were arrested by Vib-p., which had to be given freely for several days, the dose being gradually diminished. For nearly a week abortion was threatened whenever Vib-p. was too long suspended. The patient went to term and gave birth to a large boy.

Relations

Antidote to: Goss.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Viburnum tinus

Pharmacy

Vib-t. Viburnum tinus. Laurustinus. N. O. Caprifoliaceae. Tincture of fresh leaves.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Viburnum tinus is the beautiful evergreen shrub known in our gardens as Laurustinus. Cooper has investigated it, giving always single doses of the tincture in cases analogous to those for which Vib. op. is given. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Cooper has cured with Vib-t.: Pain in ovary with depression. He considers hypochondriasis an indication for Vib-t. Deafness with sufferings in lower segment of abdomen and dysmenorrhea, erosions about the os uterus. Cramp in diaphragm.

Horrible headache all over head, worse on right side with right-sided deafness, coming on at 7 and 11 a.m. and 4 and 7 p.m. with great sinking in pit of chest. Waking at 4 a.m. with horrid depression of spirits that lasts until noon with a weight on chest and back, has to hold herself up to breathe.

Clinical

Deafness. Diaphragm, cramp. Hypochondriasis. Ovary, pain.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Vichy aqua grande grille

Pharmacy

Vichy-g. Vichy aqua. Grande grille. Mineral springs at Vichy in France. Grande Grille springs, containing in 100 parts: Carbonic acid 4.418, Mur. ac. 0.344, Sulphuric acid 0.164, Sil. ac. 0.070, Phos. ac. 0.070, Arsenic acid 0.001, Ferric oxide 0.002, Sodium 2.488, Potassium 0.182, Calcium 0.169, Magnesium 0.097. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The springs of Vichy are alkaline, both hot and cold. Croserio proved Vichy, taking the water and triturations of the salt and dilutions. The springs are used in a large number of maladies, especially:

- (1) diseases of the digestive tract,
- (2) diseases of the liver with or without stones,
- (3) abdominal engorgements consequent on paludal fevers,
- (4) chronic engorgements of the uterus,
- (5) catarrh of the bladder,
- (6) gravel,
- (7) gout and rheumatism,
- (8) diabetes mellitus,
- (9) skin diseases (Constantin James). **Planets:** Saturn, Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Among the most prominent symptoms of Vichy-g. were stitches: stitches below mastoid in chest in right loin and in heart. Across the chest there was a sensation as of a bar impeding breathing.

PAGE 1792

Sinking sensation and sensation as if about to be sick. Burning flatulence. In the nose there were illusions of smell, corpse-like odor, odor of cucumbers. After sex there was excessive weakness as if from hunger.

Clinical

Bladder, catarrh. Constipation. Diabetes. Gallstones. Gout. Gravel. **Heartburn.**
Indigestion. Intermittent fevers. Liver disorders. Neck, stiff. Rheumatism. Salivation.
Skin disorders. Uterus disorders.

Modalities

Worse from cold from drafts of air. Worse after eating, when eating. Uneasiness is better by dinner. Worse when seated. Worse after sex.

Compare

- (1) Nat-m.
- (2) Stitching pains, Kali-c.
- (3) Bar sensation, Hematox., Ars., Ox-ac.
- (4) worse from sex, Kali-c., Kali-bi., Staph.
- (5) Illusory smells, Anac.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Vinca minor

(lesser periwinkle)

Pharmacy

Vinc. Vinca minor. Lesser Periwinkle. N. O. Apocynaceae. Woods and shady places.

Tincture of whole fresh plant. Historical dose: All potencies, first to third potency.

History

Vinca was proved by Rosenburg on four healthy persons, who took the tincture in 20 to 60 drop doses. It produced a deep impression on the organism and tissues. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Vinc. has weakness and prostration accompanied many of the sufferings, the stool caused exhaustion, great debility accompanied the uterine hemorrhage.

There was "weakness as if he would die," inclination to stretch, trembling and tendency to start, especially on exciting the mind. Trembling in all the blood-vessels. Allied to this an empty, all gone sensation appeared in the stomach and chest.

A corresponding deep impression was made on the tissues: blood and blood-vessels, skin, hair and nails, bones.

Vinc. affects skin and hair and is effective for uterine hemorrhages. A remedy for skin affections, eczema and especially plica polonica, also for hemorrhages and diphtheria.

It is effective for uterine hemorrhages. Weakness and prostration, accompany many sufferings, weakness and faintness as if he would die.

Mental exertion causes tremulous feeling and tendency to start. A peculiar symptom was distention of abdomen after stool. "Toothache better in warmth of bed" is an unusual. The left side was most affected.

Clinical

Acne. Alopecia. Crusta lactea. Eczema. Favus. Neck, stiff. Nose, redness. Plica polonica. Seborrhea. Throat, sore. Uterus, bleeding.

Causations

Anger. Mental exertion.

Modalities

Worse after swallowing, anger, stooping, walking. Worse reading. Worse moving in open air. Drinking aggravates, liquids (especially beer) causes belchings, coffee causes nausea.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Distention after a stool. Abdomen full, tense but painless. Rumbling and gurgling with passage of much offensive flatus. Griping.

Back

Painful tension and stiffness of cervical muscles with an illusive sensation as if a weight were lying on them.

Chest

Pains in chest with sticking and dyspnea. Pressure on sternum with feeling of emptiness in chest. Stitching in sternum.

Ears

Ringing and whistling in ears with feeling of cold wind, especially the left.

Eyes

Itching and burning of lids, which become red. Eye dry, on getting snuff into it there was so little secretion he was obliged to wash it out. Foggy vision while reading, at times also while walking.

Face

Bloated face with pimples. Tearing in malar bones. Dry lips. Swelling of upper lip and corner of mouth.

PAGE 1793

Female

Menses, profuse, flowing like a stream without interruption with great weakness, at menopause. Menorrhagia, continuous flow, at menopausal. (Lach.) Bleeding fibroids. Passive uterine hemorrhages. (Ust., Trill., Sec.)

Food

Hunger alternating with loss of appetite before the hunger has been satisfied. Scarcely any thirst.

Head

Tearing pain in vertex, ringing and whistling in ears. Spots on scalp oozing foul moisture, matting hair together. Spots on scalp, oozing moisture, matting hair together. Corrosive itching of scalp. Irresistible desire to scratch. Plica polonica (matted hair). Bald spots covered with short woolly hair. Hair falls out and is replaced by gray hair.

Kidneys

Diminished secretion of urine. Urine pale yellow.

Limbs

Inclination to stretch limbs. Tearing pains in limbs. Arthritic tearing in bones. Swelling and stiffness of first joints of fingers with burning pain in the nails. Cramp-like drawing in feet and toes.

Lungs

Hoarseness. Tenacious mucus in trachea. Spasmodic cough with little tickling in larynx. Rapid respiration.

Mouth

Tearing in teeth better by warmth of bed. Aphthae. Increased secretion of saliva. Insipid taste in mouth to all food.

Nose

Becomes red on becoming least angry. Sores in nose. Frequent nose bleeding. Tip gets red easily. Moist eruption on septum. Stoppage of one nostril. Sores in nose. Seborrhea upper lip and base of nose.

Rectum

Urging to stool. Stool first hard, then soft. Stool exhausting with burning in anus.

Sensations

As if a hammer were beating from within outwards in vertex. cold wind in ears. As if something sticking low down in esophagus. As if a weight lying on cervical muscles. As if he would die from weakness.

Skin

Eczema of head and face. Corrosive itching. Great sensitiveness of skin with redness and soreness from slight rubbing. Pustules, itching, burning and offensive odor. Hair matted together. Weeping eczema intermingled with foul, thick, crusts. Corrosive itching.

Sleep

Frequent yawning. Sleeplessness and restlessness at night. Lascivious dreams.

Stomach

Empty belchings after drinking beer and generally worse from taking liquid. Nausea after coffee. Violent, bitter, copious vomiting of yellowish-green liquid. Gastric disturbance. Emptiness in stomach.

Throat

Cutting in lower esophagus, which provokes swallowing. Diphtheria. Ulcers. Frequent hawking. Difficult swallowing.

Vertigo

Whirling vertigo with flickering before eyes.

Comments

Vinca minor has a wide range in passive uterine hemorrhages.

This case is related in Ind. H. R. (ix. 113): Uterine hemorrhage, blood dark red, flow copious, uninterrupted with extreme debility. Chin. and Helon. failed to relieve, Vinca 1x effected a rapid and permanent cure.

Frequent nosebleed is another effect of Vinca. And there is a curious symptom in connection with the nose which it is well to remember: it "becomes red from the slightest cause, when the least bit angry." There are scabby eruptions about the nose and on the septum, which are part of the general skin effect of the remedy.

It causes corrosive itching of the skin provoking scratching, moist spots and burning in ulcers. The most characteristic effect is on the scalp, where it produces a condition having many features of crusta lactea, favus and plica polonica. Clarke has cured with Vinca "sore spots on the scalp" in a young lady. A number of symptoms were produced in the throat and esophagus.

PAGE 1794

C. M. Boger records this case: Women, 31, had a cutting sensation in lower part of esophagus while swallowing food and continuing after.

Empty faintness in stomach better by eating. Stomach sore to touch or pressure of clothing. Constipation from induration of feces. Hemorrhoids constantly sore, smarting after stool. Vinca 41,000 c (Fincke) cured.

Compare

(1) Oleand., Staph.

(2) peevishness with repentance, Croc. Crusta lactea, Med., Melit., Mez., Jug-r., Olean.

(3) Viol-t. - with strong-smelling urine.

(4) Lappa - glands swollen, axillary glands even suppurate.

(5) Staph. - sickly children, pale face, dark rings round eyes.

(6) Ust. - filthy eruptions, part of hair comes out, part matted.

(7) Alopecia, Bacil., Phos.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Vitis vinifera

Vine

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Vine. *Vitis vinifera*. The flowering clusters, shortly after the stamens have grown out, are put in a sunlit bowl of water and left to the sun's action for several hours. Subsequently, the water is strained and used as medicine. Only the wild vine is used.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Vine belongs to Bach's group of Over-Care for Others' Welfare, with the further remedies of Rock Water, Beech, Vervain and Chicory. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Vine treats the tendency to engage in dominant behavior. Over-ambitiousness accompanied by envy, frustration and worry can lead to the formation of gastric and duodenal ulcers.

Ambitiousness with pushing oneself and others may give rise to coronary heart disease.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Vine state, one is convinced of one's leadership qualities and assumes control over others. Peoples' opinions and wishes are disregarded. Dominance may lead to ruthlessness and violent abuse. Manipulations, schemes and tricks or flattery.

This remedy is of use in mental disorders when strong resistance to work for change. Vine can treat the tendency to abusive behavior and stubbornness. Passive aggressive personalities. The emotional life may be subjected to the goal-oriented attitude. One may also forget to tend to one's own needs.

In Vine cases, one may find states of haughtiness, ego-centeredness and self-aggrandizement. Tyrannism and exploit may grow out of this state. There may be condescension against others. The emotions of anger, impatience and exasperation may surface. The leader is cool and calculating. Reserved. There is a frustration, a sense of injustice, self-pity, rebelliousness and stubbornness. Dominance may be preceded by overt attempts to fight back.

SOURCES

Bach.

Viola odorata

(violet)

Pharmacy

Viol-o. Viola odorata. Violet. Sweet-scented Violet. N. O. Violaceae, an order most members of which contain Emetin. and under which Ip. is sometimes placed: allied to Cinchonaceae. Tincture of fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

Herbal

The cure of Lady Margaret Marsha, age 67 of an affection of the throat pronounced to be malignant (apparently epithelia of tonsil) with an infusion of Violet leaves is on record. Boiling water was poured on the fresh leaves and allowed to stand twelve hours.

PAGE 1795

Compresses moistened with this were applied externally to the throat and covered with oil-silk.

Relief of pain, dysphagia and suffocative symptoms was immediate. The external swelling disappeared in a week, the growth on the tonsil in a fortnight.

Homeopathic

Viola odorata has a specific action on the ear. Affects especially dark-haired patients, supra-orbital and orbital regions, rheumatism in upper parts of the body when on the right side. Worm disorders in children. (Teucr.) Locally, for pain due to uterine fibroids. Also against snake-bites, bee-stings. Tension extends to upper half of face and ears.

Viol-o. produces great nervous debility. It has a marked affinity for the wrists, especially the right. Affects ears, eyes, and skin. Combined eye, ear and kidney symptoms. Worm disorders in children. Tension. Nervous activity, then sudden exhaustion.

Clinical

Cancer. Choroiditis. Cough, spasmodic, by day. Hoarseness. Hysteria. Neuralgias, supra-orbital. Otorrhea, suppressed. Palpitations. Rheumatism. Seminal emissions. Styes. Whooping cough. Worms. Wrists, rheumatism.

Causations

Suppressed discharges.

Constitutions

Cooper considers it suited to "dark-complexioned people of the Ferr. pic. type", Teste used Viola frequently, described the type as "a lymphatico-nervous temperament, a mild disposition, dry and cool skin." Many patients cured by him were tall and slender. Suited to tall, thin, nervous girls. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

Modalities

Bone pains better after rising in morning. Worse from cloudy weather, cold air. Worse music, puberty. Worse from suppressed discharges. Worse bending head backward and forward. Worse by day (cough). Worse from music.

Worse in a cold room, (hoarseness). Worse from dull wet days, (vision).

Symptoms

MIND

Inclined to weep without knowing why. Aversion to music, esp., violin. Childish behavior, despondent, refuses eating, talks in low soft voice.

Abdomen

Distention of abdomen.

Back

Tension in muscles of the neck. Jerking drawing in cervical muscles, near nape, extending down, worse lying on opposite side.

Chest

Oppression of chest, as of weight on.

Ears

Affections with pain in eyeballs. Otorrhea, recurrent from birth. Deafness. Shooting in ears. Aversion to music. Roaring and tickling. Deep stitches beneath ears.

Eyes

Cramp in eyes. Lids tend to close without physical sleepiness. Heaviness of lids. Eyeball feels compressed. Flames before eyes. Myopia. Choroiditis. Pain from eyes (left) to vertex worse cough. Illusions of vision, fiery, serpentine circles.

Female

Dyspnea during pregnancy.

Food

Craves meat.

Head

Burning in the forehead. Heaviness of head with sensation of weakness in muscles of nape of neck. Scalp tense, must knit the brows. Tendency to pain immediately above eyebrows. Throbbing under eye and temple. Acts upon frontal sinuses. Hysterical attacks in tuberculous patients. Headache across the forehead, above the eyebrows, must knit the brows.

Kidneys

Bedwetting in nervous children. Urine milky with strong smell.

Limbs

Shoulders cold. Trembling of limbs. Rheumatism of deltoid muscles and wrists (right) especially in females. Pressing pain in bones of fingers. Pressing pain in right carpal and metacarpal joints. (Ulmus) Trembling of limbs.

Lungs

Difficult breathing, anxiety and palpitations. Long lasting spells of cough during day time only with dyspnea. Torpor in the end of nose, as from a blow.

Dry, short, spasmodic cough and dyspnea, worse in daytime. Whooping cough with hoarseness. Dyspnea during pregnancy.

Nose

Tip numb, as from a blow.

Rectum

Itching at anus. Worms.

PAGE 1796

Sensations

As if everything in head whirled around. As if eyeballs were compressed. As if nose had been beaten and blood were pressing out. As if hard palate were dried up. As if a stone were lying on chest. Burning like a small, transient flame in spots here and there.

Skin

Dry with moist palms.

Sleep

Yawning and stretching without sleepiness.

Vertigo

Vertigo, everything in head seems to whirl around.

Comments

Viol-o. was introduced by Gross and proved by Hahnemann, Gross and Stapf. Gross says of his symptoms that they recurred equally in all positions, were mild, yet more definitely than from other drugs. Hahnemann had bruised pain in all the bones in the morning in bed after waking, better after rising. Stapf had relaxation of all the muscles.

The mind was greatly excited and disturbed and Viol-o. found its first uses in hysterical cases. Aversion to music, especially the violin is one of the peculiar symptoms.

A keynote symptom of Viol-o. is Tension: "Tension of the occiput and forehead,"

"Tension of the scalp of occiput even when not moving, though worse bending head forward and backward, painful, compelling him to wrinkle forehead, lasting several

days." There is increased activity and rush of ideas, generally confused: "Can only grasp half an idea, puts it in its proper place but cannot hold it."

Gross experienced the former and Stapf the latter of these. The following is from Gross: "Tension which at times extends to upper half of face, especially of nose, thence to forehead and temples, as far as ears, alternating with a similar sensation in occiput and cervical muscles."

Viol-o. has cured a number of cases of rheumatism, chiefly right-sided. It has a marked affinity for the wrists, especially the right. Ear disorders with pain about the orbits indicate Viol-o.

Compare

(1) Ulmus - formication in feet, numb, creeping pain in legs and feet, rheumatic pains above wrists, numbness, tingling and full soreness where the gastrocnemius gives off its tendon.

(2) Chenopodium.

(3) Aur., Puls., Sep., Ign., Cina.

(4) Cauloph. - in rheumatism of small joints.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph. Compatible: in whooping cough, Cor-r. in worms, Cina.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Viola tricolor

(pansy)

Pharmacy

Viol-t. Viola tricolor. Jacea. Pansy. **Heart**s Ease. N. O. Violaceae. Tincture of fresh plant in flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, lower potencies.

Herbal

The Pansy was proved by Hahnemann and his provers. It had an ancient reputation in asthma and epilepsy and especially in obstinate skin diseases. In Russia a decoction of Pansy is a popular remedy for scrofula. Schlegel of Moscow, used it with good effect in syphilitic affections, especially venereal ulcers.

Teste puts Viol-t. in two groups, whose types are Lyc. and Cham. Homeopathy has brought out some characteristics of Viol-t. which single out its cases.

Teste quotes from old observers the following as cured by Viol-t.:

(1) Milk-crust in children at the breast, [or] recently weaned.

(2) Milk-crust with violent cough and excessive oppression.

(3) Impetigo of hairy scalp and face in children and adult females.

(4) Favus and serpiginous crusts in children and adults with swelling and induration of cervical glands.

(5) Large boils all over body in a scrofulous child.

(6) Pustules and ichorous exanthema of feet.

(7) Squamous spots on skin.

(8) Rheumatism and gout, joint rheumatism with itch-like eruption round the joints.

(9) Impetigo-like exanthema on forehead.

(10) Ichorous ulcers with violent itching. **Planets:** Moon, Venus, Saturn.

Homeopathic

Skin, scalp and urinary organs are the chief centers of action of Viol-t. The principal uses of this remedy are for eczema in childhood and nocturnal emission accompanied by very vivid dreams. Combined urinary symptoms and skin affection. Nervous paroxysms after suppressed crusta lactea, eczema.

Eczema with urinary disturbances too copious urination or sudden arrest of secretion. Tinea capitis with frequent involuntary urination. Urine smelling like cat's urine is a keynote. The male sexual organs were much excited. Emissions with vivid dreams occurred, swelling, itching and pains in prepuce and glans with erections.

Viol-t. has a hot face and sweating after eating. Dyspnea after eating. Hands twitch and are clenched in sleep. Nervous paroxysms followed suppressed milk-crust. The axillae and clavicular regions were noticeably affected and stitches and burning stitches were prevailing pains. Lying causes anxiety about heart.

Clinical

Bedwetting. Crusta lactea. Dyspnea. Eczema. Flatulence. Gonorrhoea. Gout. Impetigo. Leucorrhoea. Ophthalmia. Orchitis. Plica polonica. Rheumatism. Ringworm. Seminal emissions. Syphilis. Throat, ulceration. Vaginitis.

Causations

Suppressed milk-crust, (nervous paroxysms).

Modalities

Open air helps headache, but causes chilliness. Aversion to open air. Worse in winter when walking in cold air. Worse 11 a.m. Worse by pressure on side opposite to painful side. Worse lying on non-painful side. Walking causes vertigo, stitches through chest and abdomen.

Sitting causes stitches in abdomen and groin, (standing better them).

PAGE 1797

Symptoms

Abdomen

Stitches and cutting pain in abdomen with urging to stool, followed by discharge of lumps of mucus and flatulence. Pressing, stinging in the diaphragm.

Back

Swelling of glands of neck. Spasmodic pain and contraction with pinching between shoulder-blades (with cutting, tingling and crawling in the skin).

Chest

Syphilitic ulcers on clavicles. Shooting in chest. Stitches in the chest, on the ribs, sternum and intercostal muscles.

Eyes

Pain in eyes, as if a hard body were between upper eyelid and eyeball. Smarting and incisive and itching shootings in eye. Contraction and closing of eyelids. Myopia.

Face

Hot and sweating after eating. Thickness and hardness of skin of face. Scabs on face with burning itching,

Female

Stitch in region of mons veneris, right side. Painful pustules on labia. Leucorrhoea with stitching pain in children in syphilis. Chancroid ulcers about breasts.

Head

Cracked, gummy crusts on scalp, exuding profuse tenacious yellow fluid, matting the hair together with swelling of cervical glands. Milk crusts. Heavy, pressing-outward pain. Eczema of scalp with swollen glands.

Kidneys

Copious, disagreeable odor. Urine offensive, smelling like cat's urine. Bedwetting.

Limbs

Joint rheumatism. Itching like eruptions round the joints.

Lungs

Stitches in left side of chest, worse during inspiration and expiration.

Male

Seminal emissions with vivid dreams, at stool. Swelling of prepuce, burning in glans. Itching. Involuntary, seminal emissions at stool.

Mouth

Tongue loaded with whitish mucus of a bitter taste. Accumulation of saliva in the mouth with sensation of dryness.

Rectum

Chopped soft stools. Stool with mucus and much flatus.

PAGE 1798

Skin

Eczema of childhood. Large boils all over the body in scrofulous children. Impetigo. Intolerable itching. Eruptions, particularly over face and head with burning, itching, worse at night. Thick scabs, which crack and exude a tenacious yellow pus. Sycosis.

Sleep

Inclination to sleep in afternoon. Disturbed sleep with frequent waking. Awakens frequently without cause. Sleep retarded by a concourse of ideas with difficulty in waking in morning. Vivid and amorous dreams.

Temperature

Chill or chilliness in forenoon and in open air. Dry, anxious heat at night in bed with red face. General heat, especially in face with anxiety, dyspnea immediately after eating.

Night-sweats.

Throat

Sore throat in evening. Swelling of cervical glands. Much phlegm, causing hawking, worse in the air. Swallowing difficult and very painful. Syphilis. Chancroid ulcers.

Vertigo

Vertigo and dizziness when walking. Head bewildered and perplexed.

Compare

- (1) Tension of tissues of face and forehead, Vio. od.
- (2) Crusta lactea, Vinca m. (Viol-t. has urinary concomitants).
- (3) Eruptions, ulcers, Cham., Graph., Hep., Merc., Olean., Petr., Staph.
- (4) Stitches, Kali-c.
- (5) Viol-o.
- (6) Lyc. Rhus-t., Calc., Sep.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Merc., Puls., Rhus-t. Compatible: Puls., Rhus-t., Sep., Staph.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Vipera berus

(german viper)

Pharmacy

Vip. Vipera torva. German Viper Snake. Vipera communis. Common Viper with other varieties, especially V. redi - Italian Viper. Pelias berus. N. O. Ophidia, family, Viperidae. Potencies of the venom. Historical dose: All potencies, twelfth potency.

History

The effects of bites by the Common Viper and related species have been collected and have furnished the data for homeopathic prescribing.

The venom of common German Vipera torva affects the blood and blood-vessels, leading to hemorrhage and inflammation of the vessels.

Allen relates this case: A gold beater found the veins of his right arm become exceedingly swollen and painful, so that he could no longer work or let his hand hang down. Vip. cured immediately.

A case quoted from Med. Adv. of varicose veins of the popliteal space with the sensation as though the leg would burst and a nervous, fidgety condition of the feet which kept them in constant motion, was cured with Vip. 30c.

The bursting feeling appears to be at the root of this characteristic. Swan said Vip. was a remedy for all forms of nosebleed. Vip. has a chronic and periodic action, the symptoms return annually for years. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

A keynote for Vipera in cases of phlebitis and varicose veins is "Worse on letting the limb affected hang down," as if it would burst with fullness. The region of the vessel affected is inflamed and sensitive.

Vip. has special action on kidneys and induces hematuria. Ailments of menopause. Cardiac dropsy. Bursting sensation. enlargement of liver. Edema of glottis. Paralysis, ascending, paraplegia of foot. Goiter. Multiple neuritis. Poliomyelitis. Menopausal disorders.

Vip. affects veins, causing inflammation and a hemorrhagic tendency. Inflammation of veins with great swelling. Viper causes a temporary increase in reflexes, paresis supervenes, a paraplegia of the lower limbs extending upwards. Resembles acute ascending paralysis of Landry.

PAGE 1799

Clinical

Bites. Goiter. Hemorrhages. Jaundice. Liver, enlargement. Menopause. Multiple neuritis. Nosebleeds. Paralysis. Phlebitis. Senility, premature. Tongue, swelling. Varicose veins.

Modalities

Worse from letting limbs hang down. Worse yearly, change of weather. The symptoms are worse by cold touch, by pressure.

Symptoms

Abdomen

Excruciating pain in the epigastrium worse pressure. Violent pain in enlarged liver extends to shoulder and hip, jaundice with fever.

Back

Sticking in kidneys. Pain in loins.

Chest

Veins of chest and abdomen thick and hard. Swelling of chest as far as umbilicus after bite on face. Oppression with anxiety with violent efforts to breathe and swallow.

Eyes

Eyes are dark yellow, red inflamed and watery, staring, sunken. Pupils are dilated or left dilated, right contracted. Paralysis of lids, dropped over eyes. Vision is dim, dim in left eye, lost in right.

Face

Excessively swollen. Face swollen. Lips and the tongue swollen, livid, protruding. Tongue dry, brown, black. Speech difficult.

Food

Appetite lost. Thirst with moist tongue, for cold drinks.

Female

Menopausal hemorrhage, flow red with dark clots, not profuse but continuous with prostration and faintness from nursing the child.

Kidneys

Hematuria. Ineffectual desire. Strangury. Involuntary urination. Urine is increased, suppressed, dark yellow, as in jaundice.

Limbs

Patient is obliged to keep the limbs elevated. When they are allowed to hang down, it seems as if they would burst and the pain is unbearable.

(Diad.) Blue lower limbs. Shuffling gait caused by paralysis of foot. Varicose veins and acute phlebitis. Veins swollen, sensitive, bursting pain. Severe cramps in lower limbs.

Liver

Violent pain in enlarged liver with jaundice and fever, extends to shoulder and hip.

Mouth

Scorbutic line on gums. Tongue swollen, brownish-black, protruding. Lips, blue, swollen. Speech difficult.

Nose

Nosebleed with vertigo, while nursing the child.

Skin

Livid. Skin peels in large plates. Lymphangioma. Boils, carbuncles with bursting sensation, relieved by elevating parts. Ulcers. Gangrene.

Stomach

Digestion slow. Pain in epigastrium, worse pressure. Nausea with shuddering with attack of faintness. Retching with suffocative sensation. Vomiting after milk of all food and drink.

Sleep

Disposed to yawn. Sleepiness and heaviness with inability to sleep and also almost constant necessity to change the position. Sleeplessness from pain. Restless at night.

Temperature

Chilliness with sweat with cold sweat with rigidity and clammy sweat, then fever. Temperature is diminished, resists cold badly. Fever of irregular type intermittent fever. Sweat: after vomiting.

Throat

Swelling like goiter. Edema of glottis. Closure of throat so that she could swallow only water and milk.

Comments

Vip. patients resist the cold badly. The parts may be paralyzed and ulcers and gangrene follow. Worse from letting limb or part hang down. A Sensation as if something ran up the thigh occurred in the bitten limb in one case. In one case there was sweat over the whole body except the bitten limb.

Leonard gave Vip.

(1) to a lady suffering from menopausal hemorrhage, flow red with dark clots, excessive to prostration and faintness. She had a small uterine fibroid. A few doses relieved and the excessive hemorrhage did not return.

(2) A lady nursing a child a year old was much prostrated by hemorrhage lasting several weeks, not profuse, but continuous:

Nosebleed nearly every day, weaning brought no relief. Chin. 200c did no good. Vip. 100,000c cured in three doses.

PAGE 1800

Compare

(1) Hemorrhage of fluid blood, Sanguisuga.

(2) Worse hanging down limbs, Calc., Alm., Am-c., Sabin., Thuj.

(3) Pelius berus, Adder. - Prostration and fainting, faltering pulse, skin yellow, pain about navel. Swelling of arm, tongue, right eye with giddiness, nervousness, faintness, and sickness. Compression of chest, could not breathe properly or take a deep breath, aching and stiffness of limbs, joints stiff, collapsed feeling, great thirst.

(4) Ser-ang. - heart and kidney diseases. Failure of compensation and impending asystole.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Viscum album

(mistletoe)

Pharmacy

Visc. *Viscum album*. Mistletoe. N. O. Loranthaceae. Tincture of ripe berries. Tincture of bruised leaves. Tincture of whole plant. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, 3x to 30c.

Herbal

Viscum Album's active principle is viscotoxin, a mixture of acetylcholine and choline. *Viscum* is a chlorophyllous plant, which grown on various trees, (apple, poplar) and forms large bunches. It is gathered in August and September, before the fruit ripens. The leaves are then blanched and dried quickly in hot air and stabilized.

In the Middle Ages it was used as an anti-epileptic. Hypo-tensor and diuretic. Anti-tumors, by external use, as for papilloma, due to the necrotizing properties of the

viscotoxin. Viscine is most abundant in the mistletoe of the apple-tree, Visco-resin in that of the oak and acacia, excites the sexual appetite. The mistletoe of the hawthorn possesses like all the rest, but in a higher degree, the contractile properties of Secale on the uterus in uterine inertia. That of the oak has a remarkable anti-epileptic power on horses.

According to Laville, all mistletoes are useful in epilepsy and rabies. A breeder had a very fine stock which became epileptic at four or five years old.

He cured them with a tincture of the fresh leaves bruised in a mortar.

Two women took Visc. to procure abortion. Every muscle save those of the eyes became paralyzed, as did also the intestinal tract. They could not swallow and died of starvation in consequence, the bowels being obstinately constipated. The muscles of speech were also paralyzed.

The first homeopathic symptomatology was established by Proll, Stager, Schier and Black during the second half of the 19th century, using the mother tincture and low potencies. Proell made a proving of the tincture and the symptoms developed resembling an epileptic aura and petit mal, which had the additional epileptic feature of recurrence they recurred frequently for two years. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Viscum album affects the nerves and female sexual organs. Lowered blood pressure. Dilated blood vessels but does not act on the centers in the medulla. Pulse is slow due to central irritation of the vagus. The symptoms point to rheumatic and gouty complaints, neuralgia, especially sciatica.

Epilepsy, feels a glow that rises up from feet to head. Chorea and metrorrhagia. Chorea from fright. Rheumatic deafness. asthma. Spinal pains, due to uterine causes. Rheumatism, tearing pains. Hypertensive albuminuria. Valvular disease with disturbances in sexual sphere. Symptoms like epileptic aura and petit mal.

Visc. has congestion in the head with headaches and vertigo. Rheumatoid condition ameliorated in fresh air and by the movement. Pruritus and paraesthesia. Nausea at the sight of the bottle containing the medicine to be taken. Feeling of lightness as if floating on air. The brain is swaying around the inside the skull. Burning cold under the right shoulder.

Visc. has a general tremor as if all muscles are in fibrillary contraction. Neuralgia. Spinal pains due to uterine causes. Gouty and rheumatic complaints. Blood would not clot and wounds would not heal. Bleeding of bright red blood from the uterus. Sciatica with otorrhea.

PAGE 1801

Clinical

Ankylosing spondylitis. Arteriosclerosis. Aura epileptica. Chorea. Deafness. Dupuytren's disease. Dysphagia. Endometritis. Epilepsy. Hypertension. Labor pains, slow. Lumbago. Menorrhagia. Metrorrhagia. Migraine. Neuritis. Orchitis. Osteoporosis. Otorrhea. Ovaritis. Raynaud's syndrome. Retained placenta. Sciatica. Spasmodic paralysis. Spleen pain. Throat, sore. Whooping cough.

Causations

Chill, Wetting. Fright. Suppression of menses.

Modalities

Better by counter-pressure. Better resting quietly. Better walking in the fresh air. Worse by slightest movement. Worse winter, cold, stormy weather. Worse in bed, movement. Worse lying on left side. Worse from becoming chilled while hot, suppression of menses. Worse by mental effort. Worse tobacco and heat.

Symptoms

MIND

Apathy, sadness, lack of optimism and lack of liveliness. Fear of telephones. Obsessive persistence of one thought or one unpleasant event. Irritable, sad, morose. Extremely sensitive to noise. Unable to carry out intellectual activities. Thoughts keep turning to past events, for hours on end. This condition alternates with: sensation of strength, optimism, gaiety, desire to undertake anything, full of ideas for the future. Hallucinatory psychosis. Restless, nervous, thoughtless, shakes with impatience.

Abdomen

Feels as if someone were dragging her down from the waist. Sore about waist. Violent rumbling and painful distention of the supra-umbilical region, ameliorated by expelling wind and leaning backwards. Colitis. Chronic pancreatitis.

Back

Feeling of a burning coal under the right shoulder is a key symptom. Lumbago from a chill, wants someone to press against the back. Stiffness and muscular pains in the nape of the neck, thoracic cage and back. Torticollis.

Chest

Angina pectoris. Nervous dyspnea with feeling of constriction in the chest.

Ears

Deafness from cold. Buzzing and stopped-up feeling in ear. Hypersensitive to noise. Whistling, buzzing. Hears heart beat. Sclerosis of the ears.

Eyes

Blue rings around eyes. Double vision. Mydriasis, ocular neuralgia, conjunctival irritation. Bad focusing, eyes weep through fatigue. Ocular neuralgia. Conjunctivitis.

Face

Facial muscles in constant agitation. Countenance suffused. Lips livid. Face hot and flushed.

Female

Menses too early, copious with bright red blood and very painful. Menorrhagia. Atonic, post-partum hemorrhage. Hemorrhage with pain. Blood partly clots and bright red. Menopausal complaints. (Lach., Sulph.) Pain from sacrum into pelvis with tearing, shooting pains from above downwards. Retained placenta. (Sec.) Chronic endometritis. Metrorrhagia. Ovarian pain, especially left.

Food

Felt starving at supper-time. Appetite ravenous.

Head

Feeling as if whole vault of skull were lifted up. Sudden throbbing in vertex. Headache, especially at the forehead, temples and parietal bone, can spread to the whole head. Dull, heavy aching, numbing and congestive, beating or hammering.

Heart

Hypertrophy with valvular insufficiency, pulse small and weak, unable to rest in a reclining positions. Palpitations during sex. Low blood pressure. Failing compensation, dyspnea worse lying on left side. Weight and oppression of heart, as if a hand were squeezing it, ticking sensation about heart. Inflammation of the coronary arteries.

Heart

beat irregular.

Agitation and fibrillation. Feeling of tightness of heaviness. As if the heart is being squeezed by a hand. Pulse accelerated or slow with fear of death. Palpitations in the chest, throat and upper part of the abdomen.

PAGE 1802

Kidneys

Urine milky after standing. Urinary tenesmus and copious urine. Bladder paralyzed. Involuntary passing of urine as a result of an irritating cough. Urine is turbid and evil-smelling. Bedwetting.

Limbs

Pains alternate in the knee and ankle with shoulder and elbow. Sciatica. Tearing, shooting pains in both thighs and upper limbs. Drawing, tearing pains in the arm. Cannot keep legs still. Chorea-like movements of the arms and legs. A glow rises from the feet to the head, seems to be on fire. Periodic pains from sacrum into pelvis, worse in bed with pains into thighs and upper limbs. General tremor, as if all muscles were in state of fibrillary contraction. Dropsy of limbs. Sensation of a spider crawling over back of hand and foot. Itching all over. Compressing pain in feet. Raynaud's syndrome. Walking, bending is painful. Burning sensation in the feet.

Lungs

Asthma. Dyspnea, feeling of suffocating when lying on left side. Spasmodic cough. Asthma, if connected with gout or rheumatism. Stertorous breathing. Bronchial asthma, connected with gout or rheumatism. Glottal spasms and rattles in the bronchi. Painful, frequent cough, scanty, gray or yellow sputum.

Male

Libido increased or diminished. Erection violent. Atonic discharge of seminal fluid. Cramping pain in the prostate. Disturbed libido. Violent, painful erection. Prostatitis.

Mouth

Dryness of the mouth. Lips cracked. Buccal mucous membrane is as if tanned. Teeth chattered. Mouth suddenly fills with saliva. Unpleasant taste on waking tongue coated to tip with ochre-yellow fur. Tongue sore.

Nose

Catarrh in the nose and pharynx. Catarrhal congestion of the mucous membranes with discharge of a watery or purulent liquid. Nosebleed. Purulent rhinitis. Polyps.

Rectum

Feeling of constriction of the anus with empty urging. Feeling of not having emptied the intestine completely after stool. Pruritus and burning of the anus with splinter-line pain. Bleeding hemorrhoids. Stools soft, watery or thick, frothy, stinking, explosive, bulky with nightly urging, forcing him to get out of bed. Stools hard and dry.

Skin

General itching and tingling with no apparent cause, ameliorated in the evening and by perspiration. Formication along the arms. Pruritus, senile and vulvae.

Sleep

Falls asleep late, wakes early. Sleeps, despite exhaustion and after drinking coffee.

Troubled dreams of war, bombardment.

Stomach

Gastritis. Nausea ameliorated by vomiting. Squeamish before breakfast and dinner.

Heart burn, cutting pain in the stomach, ameliorated by eating and belching. Heavy sensation: feeling of a stone in the stomach.

Temperature

General shivering followed by sudden hot flush towards the head and feeling of anguish.

Throat

Sensation of constriction around the neck. The feeling of a lump in the throat disappeared in one female prover. Throat dry, burning with sticky discharge.

Vertigo

Vertigo, persistent after epileptic attack. Sensation of lightness, as if floating on air. Severe attacks of vertigo totters and has to hold on to the furniture. Vertigo occurs on rising from movement, by moving the head quickly, tends to fall backwards. Vertigo never occurs when lying down. Vertigo when looking out of a window.

Comments

In a pamphlet on "Viscum Album" Dr. George Black of Torquay, has put together most of the facts relating to this plant including four new provings, by himself and three female provers.

PAGE 1803

Black removed with Visc. 3c the following:

(1) Lumbago from chill, tearing pain, wants something to press against it.
(2) Lumbago, right, extending to right buttock, worse by slightest movement.
(3) Pain in sacral region, unable to turn either side, worse slightest movement, "pain of a terrible clutching nature, as if her vitals were affected."

Cooper has given great relief with Visc. in "old spinal irritation pains." He names also "spinal symptoms due to uterine causes" as indicating it.

(4) Rheumatism, "the weight of my body on the joint causes it to be very sore," excessive perspiration.

(5) Sciatica associated with otorrhea. Burning pain from center of left buttock to inner ankle, heel as if red-hot coal applied, leg feels heavy as lead. In addition a number of cases of catarrhal deafness with noises in the ears were cured or greatly improved.

Belcher gave to a girl, 17, suffering from chorea, 5 drop doses of a tincture of leaves and berries. On the second day he was called to see her and found her suffering as if under the influence of an opiate.

A boy, 14, ate some berries, soon after began to feel giddy and then became insensible. He was found with suffused countenance, lips livid, conjunctiva injected, pupils slightly dilated and fixed, pulse slow and full, bounding, breathing slow, stertorous.

On pricking the soles the feet were quickly drawn up. Then, cold applications aroused him, when he began to talk incoherently, had spectral illusions and was inclined to be violent.

Black also quotes William Huber's experience with Visc.:

(1) Case of retained placenta with constitutional symptoms after miscarriage at sixth month. Expulsion rapidly effected by Visc. 3c.

(2) Man, 22, robust, fair took a chill from traveling in ice-cold wind. Got a drawing, tearing pain in left lower jaw, lasting some hours, succeeded by loud buzzing and stopped-up feeling, ending in complete deafness of that ear. Visc. 3c cured.

(4) Metrorrhagia following suppression from working in water.

(5) Sciatica left side. Visc. 3c cured.

(6) Rheumatism from wading ill-shod through great tracts of snow. Visc. 3c cured.

(7) Hydrothorax (right) from chill with shooting in spleen. Visc. 4c and 3c cured.

John Wilde made a tincture of the bruised leaves and gave 5 drop doses to a boy, 14, who had chorea affecting face and limbs. There was improvement in two days and in a few weeks a complete cure.

A boy, nine, strumous with tendency to skin disease, was affected with chorea after a fright. He was completely changed in expression, speech quite inarticulate, look idiotic. The movements continued at night and the boy was worn out for want of sleep.

Visc., 1 to 2 drop doses, did no good. The dose was then increased to 15 drops.

Improvement set in at once and a perfect cure was effected, the doses being diminished after a time because soreness of the tongue and redness of the conjunctiva were set up.

C. M. Boger relates this case: Persistent vertigo after epileptic seizures, lasting a month at a time. Visc. 100,000c cured. Huber used the 3x and 6x.

He considered it applicable to all kinds of rheumatism, acute and chronic, especially when characterized by tearing pains in cases occurring in winter, the result of exposure to sharp winds and in cases of rheumatic deafness.

Compare

(1) Sec., Conv., Bry., Puls., Rhod.

(2) Guipsine - active principle - exalts the hypotensive properties of Viscum.

(3) Hedera helix, Ivy - Intercranial pressure.

(4) Bryonia - Vertigo in the morning on rising, prickling pains, aggravated by movement, great thirst, dry constipation, menses copious with brown blood.

Compare

(5) Belladonna - Neuro-vascular congestion, fear of imaginary things, hypersensitivity and hyper-excitability of the senses, pulse strong, irregular, menses too early with bright red, hot blood.

(6) Aranea Ixobola.

Relations

Antidoted by: Camph., Chin. Follows well: Acon. (rheumatism).

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Julian.

PAGE 1804

Vitex trifolia

(indian arnica)

Pharmacy

Vit. Vitex trifolia. Indian Arnica. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Indian Arnica is a remedy used for many traumatic conditions such as injuries and sprains, etc. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Sprains and pains, headache in temples, pain in joints, pain in abdomen, pain in testicles.

Clinical

Headaches. Sprains.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Voeslau aqua

Pharmacy

Voes. Voeslau aqua. Mineral Spring at Voeslau in Austria. Contains in 100 cubic inches 15.2 grains of solid constituents: Calc. 4.9, Calc. sulph. 2.7, Calc. mur. 0.5, Mag. c. 2.7, Mag. sulph. 1.8, Mag. mur. 0.4, Nat. sulph. 0.9, Nat. m. 0.4, Alumina and Silica 0.4, Ferr. c. 0.2, gummy substance 0.1. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Voeslau aqua is the Mineral Spring at Voeslau in Austria. Rosenberg observed the effects of Voeslau aqua on the healthy. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

The Voes. waters produce: Orgasm of blood, pressure and tension. The throat was sensitive to swallowing warm food and drink. Nettle rash with desquamation. In males there was sexual excitement and emissions and in females increased secretion of mucus in genitals and many troubles connected with menses.

Clinical

Menstruation, disorders. Seminal emissions. Urticaria. Vertigo.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1805

Juglans regia

Walnut

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Walnut. Juglans regia. Female flowers are collected and boiled for half an hour. The female flower resembles a green bud with two fuzzy stigmas growing out of the top. After boiling, the water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Walnut belongs to the group of Over sensitivity to Influences and Ideas, as classified by Bach. The other remedies in this group are Agrimony, Centaury and Holly.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Walnut gives protection from heightened impressionability. People in need of Walnut may show heightened sensitivity to radiation, such as coming from neon lights or computers. They may also overreact to smells and become nauseated easily, even seemingly harmless substances such as perfumes may give a headache or nausea.

In the treatment of allergies, this remedy gives the organism additional protection from being invaded and is recommended as a side-treatment.

Walnut may add increased physical stability during spinal manipulations, should the correction not hold, Heightened impressionability in face of the success and prestige of others may create over-ambitiousness, envy and frustration. This can lead to gastric and duodenal ulcers, (Vine).

Symptoms

MIND

In the Walnut state, the mind is overly influenced by impressions from the outside world. These may be in the form of trends or fads. The mind in need of Walnut is too easily impressed and swayed.

The Walnut state is present as a heightened sensitivity. Exaggerated attraction to sexual matters, even though it may just be mental preoccupation.

In delusions disorders when one feels obsessed or influenced by forces beyond one's control, (Aspen).

Emotions may get swayed by heightened impressionability. Impressions sink in and may create emotional disturbance from deep within.

SOURCES

Bach.

Hottonia palustris

Water violet

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Water Violet. *Hottonia palustris*. Several flowers are picked by the stalk and left floating in a bowl of sunlit water for several hours. The water is then strained and prepared as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Water Violet belongs to the group of Loneliness, as classified by Bach. This group consists of only three remedies, the other two being Impatience and Heather.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Water Violet treats states of aloofness and haughtiness. Lack of spontaneity and lively involvement may lead to physical stiffness and rigidity. Internal retreating or raising above others may be reflected in a posture of haughtiness and aloofness.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Water Violet state, one raises the self above others. Reserved dignity. One perceives oneself as special, advanced, refined and perceptive. When involved in grief or being hurt by others, one finds reason to retreat and isolate oneself in self-protection and feelings of superiority.

PAGE 1806

This is the two-fold character of the Water Violet state, one feels superior and special, yet deep down is vulnerable and lonely.

In treatment of delusions disorder, grandiose type and narcissistic personality disorder when there is the tendency to feel haughty and eccentric, this remedy can be of service. In these disorders, usually an underlying insecurity, desire for attention and admiration and envy fuel the grandiose perceptions and aspirations.

In the quiet type, the emotional life may be subdued and stagnating, since active engagement with others is avoided or even considered as disturbing to the inner peace. This lack of involvement may be interpreted as disinterest, lack of spontaneity, or even apathy in face of social stimulation and amusement.

Isolation and removal stifle from deep within and leave the inner self empty and sad. Pride and eccentricity may alienate others. A Water Violet state emerges in those who have been severely offended or humiliated. One may choose to raise oneself above the offender, instead of accepting the negative appraisal.

SOURCES

Bach.

Aesculus hippocastanum

White chestnut

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

White Chestnut. *Aesculus hippocastanum*. Individual flowers are picked and placed in a bowl of water which is left to the sun's action for several hours. The water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy White Chestnut belongs to Bach's group of Lack of Interest in Present Circumstances.

Together with the remedies of Clematis, Honeysuckle, Wild Rose, Olive, Mustard and Chestnut Bud. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

White Chestnut treats states of preoccupation and intense worry. Mental preoccupation's and worries often lodge in the forehead, where muscles tighten and worrisome lines begin to show.

Eyes may have a lack of clarity and serenity and some age-related failures in eyesight may be compounded by a chronic White Chestnut state.

Continued thinking and worrying can last into the night and create insomnia. Mental preoccupation which prevents falling asleep. Insomnia, as well as restlessness and not being able to go to sleep due to worry.

Irritable colon has been related to patients with a tendency to obsessive-compulsive dwelling on an emotional experience. Gastrointestinal symptoms, such as gastralgia, hyper motility, pylorospasm and ulcers, have been related to chronic "indigestion" in the mind.

Symptoms

MIND

In the White Chestnut state, the mind is preoccupied with worrisome, returning thoughts which cannot be ruled out and disturb mental peace and clarity. These thoughts circle around unresolved. Mental torture continues, fuelled by anxiety, helplessness and even despair.

Obsessions, fixations and persistent thought patterns. Delusions and chronic introspection. Automatic responses and compulsive thinking (Cherry Plum, Crab Apple, Pine).

Inability to shake off disturbing worries and anxiety. Frustration and exhaustion. Chestnut state, one may find oneself preoccupied and introverted as others are trying to communicate. The attention is diverted, the majority of the focus being turned inward. Disappointment and annoyance. Worried in a state of regret or self-reproach.

SOURCES

Bach.

PAGE 1807

Wiesbaden aqua

Pharmacy

Wies. Wiesbaden aqua. The Spring at Wiesbaden in Prussia. Contains in sixteen ounces are Carbonic acid 6.416 cubic inches, Nitrogen 0.103 cubic inches of the following solids in grains, Nat. m. 52.49, K. mur. 1.119 Li. mur. 0.00138, Am. mur. 0.128, Calc. mur. 3.617, Mag. mur. 1.566, Mag. brom. 0.027, Calc. sulph. 0.692, Calc. phos. 0.0029, Calc. ars. 0.0015, Calc. carb. 3.210, Mag. c. 0.079, Ferr. c. 0.043, Mang. c. 0.004, Silicic acid 0.46, Alumina silicica 0.603, traces of Mag. iod., Stront. c., Cupr. c. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

The hot, chlorinated saline springs of Wiesbaden contain 8.176 grams of solids to each liter and of these Nat-m. makes up more than seven grams. The baths, which constitute the chief part of the treatment, are extremely stimulating.

The baths, combined with drinking the water, generally determine at the beginning of the cure certain phenomena of saturation which disappear on temporary suspension of the

treatment. The most common of these is a saburral state of the stomach and a feeling of fullness and tension in the whole abdomen. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Gout and rheumatism are the chief disorders for which Wiesbaden is sought. Passive or atonic gout is the only kind for which Wiesb. is suited and these cases usually pass through period of aggravation before improvement sets in. Torpid and rheumatism are benefited, the douche being employed as well as the bath.

Wies. has paralysis, muscular and tendinous contractions, sprains in complete ankylosis, stiffness from old fractures, gunshot wounds which are slow to heal, are also benefited by Wiesb.

Clinical

Amenorrhoea. Angina pectoris. Body, odor of offensive. Constipation. Corns. Diarrhoea. Ear-wax, excessive. Glaucoma. Gout. Hair, rapid growth, loss, grows darker. Hemorrhage. Hemorrhoids. Hernia inguinal, femoral. Indigestion. Miscarriages. Nosebleed. Rheumatism. Infertility. Vertigo. Whitlow.

Modalities

Better by nosebleed. Better by hemorrhoid flux. Worse during menses. Worse from coffee, (frequent urination). Worse lying in bed, (vertigo).

Comments

"Abdominal plethora and portal obstruction are relieved." By the artificial congestion which they set up in the venous plexus of the rectum they have for a constant effect the disengorgement of the viscera under the diaphragm and the prevention of stasis in their parenchyma (Constantin James). Pelt observed the effects of drinking the water and excessive bathing.

Magdeburg observed the effects on eight very healthy persons. The stimulating, congestive and evacuant effects mentioned by James appear in the provings. Blood rushes to the face. There is vertigo when lying in bed and vertigo which causes falling. Hemorrhages occur from anus and nose which relieve other symptoms.

Fermentation occurs in the abdomen and there is great exhaustion after diarrhoea. Hemorrhoid flow occurs with better of abdominal plethora. In one case nosebleed occurred persistently for six weeks, at the end of which a weakness of vision bordering on blindness was cured. During the menses there is great weakness, also constipation.

A number of remarkable symptoms appeared in reference to the skin and nails. The hair grew rapidly and became darker. Nails also grew rapidly. Corns and callosities dropped off.

Berridge cured with Wiesb. 200c a Miss B., 21 of a soft corn between fourth and fifth toes of right foot. There was burning and shooting pain. With the sweat of Wiesb. there is itching. The sweat on the diseased parts made a brown stain. The urine stiffened linen.

Compare

(1) Nat-m. Corns, Ferr-pic. (2) Callosities, Ant-c. (3) Hair turns darker, Jab., Pilo., Wild.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1808

Bromus ramosus

Wild oat

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Wild Oat. *Bromus ramosus*. The flowering ends are picked and placed in a bowl of water which is left standing in bright sunlight for several hours. The water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Wild Oat belongs to the group of Uncertainty, as classified by Bach. The other remedies in this group are Cerato, Scleranthus, Gentian, Gorse and Hornbeam.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Wild Oat deals with lack of motivation and incentive. A depressive mood may permeate the mind and body. Lethargy, a lack of appetite and mental dullness may accompany the Wild Oat state.

This remedy has been used in the treatment of organic mental disorders and mental retardation, after head injuries, (Hornbeam, Mustard, Scleranthus).

Obesity, peptic ulcer, non-insulin dependent diabetes and drug abuse are some physical imbalances deriving largely from a lack of knowledge and a disinterest in taking care of the body. Wild Oat stimulates the intellectual understanding and lifts the desire to treat the body well.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Wild Oat state, the person is not sure as to his purpose in life and feels rather aimless. One may try different paths or occupations, but stays dissatisfied. Not fully motivated, nothing really seems to be quite right. The mind may be unsettled. Absent-minded. Lack of motivation and incentive. Lack of concentration. Boredom, lethargy and dissatisfaction.

In children, when disinterested in play or school, Wild Oat will stimulate the mind toward joyful interaction and receptivity.

Comments

In some forms of mental illness with organic dysfunction and retardation, this remedy will give incentive within the physical limitations of the disease. (Hornbeam, Mustard).

Emotions of frustration, joyless, aversion, dissatisfaction, meaninglessness, boredom and futility. Feelings of being not fully awakened or activated in one's potential.

Relations

Cerato, Scleranthus, Gentian, Gorse and Hornbeam.

SOURCES

Bach.

Rosa canina

Wild rose
(bach flower remedy)
Pharmacy

Wild Rose. Rosa canina. Sprigs with leaves and flower heads are boiled for half an hour. Subsequently, the water is strained and prepared as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks). This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Wild Rose is part of Bach's group of Lack of Interest in Present Circumstances, together with the remedies of Clematis, Honeysuckle, Olive, White Chestnut, Mustard and Chestnut Bud. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Wild Rose treats states of apathy and resignation. Mental/emotional apathy permeates the physical realm as well, leading to lethargy, listlessness, lack of energy and flat affect.

In sickness, when the fighting spirit is gone and recuperation is not proceeding, or even when death is threatened due to resignation, this remedy may assist greatly.

In mental illness, flat affect is a common occurrence and can be helped by this remedy, as in schizophrenic states, developmental disorders, psychosis, schizoid personality disorders.

PAGE 1809

The personality disorders are less severe states than schizophrenia. The schizoid personality showing more pronounced flat affect. Usually, social contact is reduced in these illnesses, emotional involvement low and assertiveness yielded to passiveness.

Symptoms

MIND

In the Wild Rose state, the mind has resigned to unfavorable conditions. The mind resorts to apathy and resignation. Helplessness and powerlessness are present. Resignation. Anger or frustration. During a sickness, the Wild Rose state is a state of disinterest in fighting for health. One gives up and may lose all incentive for life.

The typical Wild Rose state shows a retreat from involvement in unfavorable circumstances. This withdrawal from reality helps to safeguard emotions. The emotional capacity for joy and liveliness suffers as well. Outwardly, this stifled capacity for joy is visible in a disinterest in amusement and play, in a lack of hopes, wishes and dreams.

In the less complete Wild Rose state, powerlessness is experienced with anger and frustration. The emotions may vacillate between these two extremes. If conditions are insurmountable, however, a Wild Rose has a tendency to become chronically entrenched, such as in terminal illness and disability. The remedy still helps to uplift the mind and emotions.

SOURCES

Bach.

Wildbad aqua

Pharmacy

Wildb. Wildbad aqua. The Springs at Wildbad in Wurtemberg. The water contains in 16 ounces, Carbonic ac. grains 0.972, Nat. m. 1.808, Nat. c. 0.837, Nat. sulph. 0.291, K. sulph. 0.018, Calc. 0.738, Silicic acid 0.480, Mag. c. 0.079, Ferr. c. 0.002, Alumina 0.004 and traces of Mang. Dilutions. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

In spite of its very slight mineralization, says Constantin James, the water produces very distinct effects in a graduated series. The first impression of the bath is delicious, this is succeeded by sensations more clear and distinct: a slight degree of excitement, at times luminous sparks before the sight, a finer (Puls.) blood seems to flow to the brain. "One would like to remain in the bath, but something unusual and strange warms you that it is time to get out." **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

Wildbad is chiefly for disorders of the spinal cord more than half the patients being paraplegic. Sensation as if the brain were over-filled. Gnawing, sinking, empty sensation. Pain as if sprained. Sensation of looseness in the joints, ankles loose, knees loose, the bones seem as if they did not fit. Teeth seem too long. In one prover the hair, which had been greasy, became dry and the beard became of a darker color. Desire to stretch.

Clinical

Bones, pains. Catarrh. Gout. Hair disorders. Indigestion. Knees, creaking. Nails, soft. Paralysis, spinal. Paraplegia. Rheumatism. Shoulder, rheumatism.

Modalities

Worse on waking at night. Worse lying down (throbbing and heat in occiput). Worse walking (pain in sciatic nerve, looseness of knees).

Compare

- (1) Uric acid in urine.
- (2) pain in right shoulder, Urt-u. Sang.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Salix lasiolepis

Willow

(bach flower remedy)

Pharmacy

Willow. *Salix vitellina*. Twigs with male or female catkins are boiled for half an hour. Subsequently, the water is strained and used as medicine.

Historical dose: Take two drops from the stock bottle into a one ounce dropper bottle, (add brandy or alcohol, if this bottle will be used for days or weeks).

PAGE 1810

This is the dosage bottle, take a few drops straight into the mouth or as needed in a little water or juice.

Herbal

The remedy Willow belongs to the group of Despondency and Despair, as classified by Bach. The additional remedies in this group are Crab Apple, Oak, Star of Bethlehem, Sweet Chestnut, Elm, Pine and Larch. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Willow deals with states of resentment and bitterness with one's fate. Physical rigidity and worn features may speak of internal bitterness and resentment.

Chronically engaged in repression of aggressive impulses, especially in the founded Willow state which is held within, can result in a variety of psychosomatic illnesses, with the heart and intestinal region being affected the most.

Anger, if not released constructively and pushed within, can cause physical side-effects, such as colicky pains, tension headaches, or depression on all levels of the human being.

Psychosomatic diseases caused by over-compliance and suppression of emotions.

Bitterness, disillusionment and depression into the heart. **Heart** problems, tachycardia, irregularities in heart activity, hypertension. Hyperventilation. Chronic coughs and constipation (Chicory, Mustard) Skin lesions and intermittent insomnia.
Symptoms

MIND

In the Willow state, one feels burdened by an unfavorable and undeserved fate. One seeks to blame others or even fate itself for such misfortunes. Unfounded resentment is based on irrational perception and on emotionally swayed interpretation of events.

This remedy is of use in all mental disorders involving resentment and blame.

Malingering (Chicory), passive aggressive personality, antisocial and in disruptive behaviors (Holly). In cases of fixed ideas, delusions and even paranoia may express the Willow state.

Paranoia, as one feels persecuted and thwarted in one's destiny due to the fault of others, (Beech).

Emotions range from dissatisfaction and self-pity to self-righteousness, denial of reality, envy and lack of sympathy and compassion. Bitterness and dormant despair are felt.

Having missed true happiness, they also do not want others to experience such joy.

Sadness and disappointment. Despondency and despair may weigh heavily. Anger at being mistreated. Outrage and sense of injustice then turns into resentment.

SOURCES

Bach.

Wyethia helenoides

(poison weed)

Pharmacy

Wye. *Wyethia helenoides*. Poison weed. *Alarconia helenoides*. *Melarhiza inuloides*. N. O. Compositae. Tincture of the root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

History

Wyethia was introduced and proved with the fresh root or the tincture, on seven men and two women, by Selfridge. The first proving gave Wye. a definite and important place in throat disorders. Those symptoms make up the first pathogenesis.

Hale gives these cases from Selfridge: (1) Dry asthma in a lady, Wye. gave prompt relief in several attacks. (2) Chronic follicular pharyngitis with dryness of pharynx and burning

in epiglottis. (3) In a severe epidemic of influenza Hale found Wye. most successful.

Planets: Mercury, Sun.

Homeopathic

Wyethia has marked effects on the throat and has proven an excellent remedy in pharyngitis, especially the follicular form. Irritable throats of singers and public speakers. Useful also in hemorrhoids. Hay fever symptoms, itching in posterior sinuses.

These Wye. symptoms have been confirmed: Throat feels swollen, epiglottis dry and has a burning sensation.

Constant desire to swallow saliva to relieve the dryness yet affording no comfort. Swallows with difficulty. Prickling, dry sensation in posterior sinuses, sensation as if something were in nasal passages, an effort to clear them through the throat affords no relief. Burning sensation in bronchial tubes. Dry, hacking cough, caused by tickling in epiglottis.

PAGE 1811

Clinical

Allergic asthma. Amenorrhea. Asthma. Bronchitis. Constipation. Coughs. Depression. Diarrhea. Dysmenorrhea. Epiglottis disorders. Fatigue. Fevers. Hay fever. Headache. Hemorrhoids. Hiccoughs. Indigestion. Influenza. Itching. Leucorrhea. Nervousness, Ovaries, pain. Post-nasal catarrh. Salivation. Sneezing. Throat, sore. Uvula disorders. Weakness.

Modalities

Worse after eating. Worse by motion. Worse by exercise, it causes perspiration. Worse afternoon.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous, uneasy, apprehensive of calamity. Depressed incapacitated for mental work, averse to company. Impatient and quarrelsome.

Abdomen

Pain and bearing down in abdomen, right side. Pain below ribs of right side.

Back

Glands right side of neck swollen and sore.

Chest

Sharp pain just below right ribs, deep-seated, followed by soreness.

Ears

Itching in right ear. Pain in left ear.

Eyes

Itching in left inner canthus.

Female

Pain in left ovary, shooting down to knee. Leucorrhea. Pain in uterus, could outline its contour. Menses commenced with intense burning pain

Head

Rush of blood to head. Sharp pain in forehead. Severe headache.

Limbs

Pain in back, extends to end of spine. Pain right arm, stiffness of wrist and hand. Aching pains all over.

Lungs

Dry asthma. Dry, hacking cough caused by tickling of the epiglottis. Burning sensation in bronchial tubes.

Mouth

Feels as if scalded, sensation of heat down esophagus. Itching of the palate.

Nose

Hay fever symptoms. Sensation as if something in nasal passages.

Rectum

Loose, dark, at night. Itching of anus and rectum. Constipation with hemorrhoids, not bleeding. Great constriction of rectum.

Sensations

Mouth as if scalded. Uvula as if elongated. Epiglottis feels dry and burning. Weight in stomach as if something indigestible had been eaten. Uterus feels as if it enlarged in order to contain all the pain.

Sleep

Wakes frequently and too early.

Stomach

Belching of gas, alternating with hiccough. Nausea and vomiting. Sense of weight in stomach, as if something indigestible had been eaten.

Temperature

Chill at 11 a.m. Thirst for ice-water during chill. No thirst with heat. Profuse sweat all night. Terrific headache during sweat.

Throat

Tendency to get hoarse talking or singing, throat hot, dry. Constant clearing and hemming. Dry, posterior sinuses, no relief from clearing. Throat feels swollen, epiglottis dry and burning. Difficult swallowing. Constant desire to swallow saliva. Uvula feels elongated.

Vertigo

Dizzy.

Comments

Wye. is a nonspecific hay fever remedy. The major keynote is itching of the upper palate. Kent used this as a prophylactic hay fever remedy. In the old books they use the word hay asthma. If you find a rubric or a group or remedies for hay asthma, you can cross out "hay" and put "allergic asthma." Asthma from allergies or they have a history of hay fever and it goes into the lungs. Now they have hay fever in the lungs produced by the decongestants and the hay fever treatments.

Other noteworthy Wye. symptoms are: Tough, ropy saliva. Pain over left ovary, shooting down to knee. In one case menses, which had been in abeyance since confinement a year before, returned with much pain. There is belching alternating with hiccough.

PAGE 1812

The following case was reported to Clarke: A boy had been kept awake many nights by a persistent, dry, hacking, nervous cough. Wye. 30c cured in one dose.

Compare

(1) Arum, Sang., Lach.

- (2) In throat affections, Arum. dracon., Caust., Hep., Stict., Rumex, Penth., Phos., Sulph.
- (3) Tough, ropy saliva and headache, Epipheg.
- (4) Sensation as if something indigestible eaten, Abies-n.
- (5) Scalded mouth, Ran-s.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1813

X-ray

Pharmacy

X-ray. X-rays. Dilutions made from vial containing alcohol exposed to X-Rays.

Historical dose: All potencies, 6c to 200c.

History

Absolute alcohol, irradiated by X-rays through a glass bottle. The stock comes from the potency 1c of this irradiated alcohol. Repeated exposure to X-rays, (Roentgen) has produced skin lesions often followed by cancer. Changes take place in the blood lymphatics and bone marrow. Its homeopathic action is centrifugal towards the periphery of the body.

The proving on X-rays was conducted by Fincke in 1897, on ten provers, using 6x. This was repeated by W. B. Griggs on two male and one female provers and published in the Homeopathic Recorder in 1952 using the 30c and 200c potencies. **Planets:** Saturn.

Homeopathic

X-rays have the property of stimulating cellular metabolism. Arouses the vitality, mentally and physically. The remarkable action of this remedy should be noted for syndromes of deficiency of certain elements present in the blood.

Anemia and leukemia. Distressing pain. Sexual glands are particularly affected. Atrophy of ovaries and testicles. Infertility. General debility.

X-rays brings to the surface suppressed symptoms, especially the psoric and sycotic due to mixed infections. Corresponds to burns, that refuse to heal. Unexplained weakness. Low vitality. Chronic fatigue and a sick feeling. Discharges, gray, white with jelly-like lumps. Psoriasis. Cancer patients submitted to treatment by radiation, X-rays, cobalt. Patients submitted for therapy by immuno-suppressors and all anti-tumor chemotherapy.

Clinical

Anemia. Cancer. Chronic fatigue. Emaciation. **Heart** problems. Hemorrhagic syndromes. Infertility. Leukemia. Mastectomy. Ovaries, atrophy. Psoriasis. Purpura. Radiation dermatitis.

Clinical

Sun, exposure. Testes, atrophy. Warts. Skin tumors. X-rays, poisoning.

Modalities

Better from hot applications. Worse in bed. Worse afternoon, evening and night. Worse open air. Worse from the cold. Worse from movement.

Symptoms

MIND

Sadness. Aversion to company. Irritable, desire to kill, especially before and during menses. Sleepy.

Abdomen

Abdomen distended with full feeling. Flatulence with ineffectual desire for stool. Heaviness and fullness in lower abdomen.

Back

Lame and stiff in back. Aching whole length of spine. Cramping pains in the back and lumbar region in the morning, on walking. Soreness in small of back.

Blood

Leucocytes decreased. Platelets decreased. Leukemia. Hemorrhagic syndromes. Hypochromic anemia. Hematoma, tendency to hemorrhage, purpura.

Breasts

Nerve pains after mastectomy.

Chest

Thorax painful, palpitations. Contraction of chest at night relieved by belching. Sensation of drops of water trickling down on inside of chest.

Ears

Sensation of fullness, noises in the ear, buzzing. Sore pain in cartilage of left ear when pressing it, later in right ear. Pressing outward in ears. Buzzing in right ear with pressure extending to temples. Intermittent noise as of deep steam-whistle in left ear.

Eyes

Painful to the touch. Bearing down of eyelids. *Eyeballs sore*. Sensation in right eye as if bulging. Eyelids heavy and sleepy.

Face

Dull pain in right upper jaw. Paralytic feeling in right cheek. Red, smooth eruption on right side of face. Stinging pains in different parts of head and face.

Female

Menses profuse or lacking. Menses dark green one day. Pain darting upward in region of left ovary. Flushes of heat, better afternoons and evenings.

Food

Anorexia, aversion to food. Desire for sweets. Can eat plenty but does not enjoy it.

PAGE 1814

Head

Sticking pains in different parts of head and face. Ringing in head. Sensation of fullness in the head. Pain in the forehead, occiput, temples, extending to the neck. Better by hot compresses on the forehead.

Heart

Extra systole on coughing or crying. Noises from the heart prevent him from sleeping on the left side. Pain in the precordial region.

Kidneys

Oliguria, tenesmus of the bladder. Retained urine. kidney colic with vomiting. Clutching pain from left kidney to bladder.

Limbs

Rheumatic pains. Trembling of the limbs. Generalized pains in the limbs, sciatic neuralgia. Sensation of electric current at the limbs.

Lungs

Cough in the morning with green sputum. Cough caused by palpitation during evening. Grayish expectoration.

Male

Lewd dreams. Sexual desire lost. Re-establishes suppressed gonorrhoea. Sterility.

Mouth

Tongue dry, rough, sore. Bad taste in the mouth. Teeth discolored, gray-green color.

Neck

Painful stiffness of the neck, on lifting the head from the pillow. Sudden "cricks" attack first one side of neck, then the other, worse on getting cold. Aching pains in left side of neck.

Nose

Nasal congestion, odor of sulphur vapor.

Rectum

Diarrhoea, constipation and anal itching. Stools green.

Skin

Radiation dermatitis. Chronic itching eruptions. Dry, itching eczema. Palms rough and scaly. Erythema around roots of nails. Skin dry, wrinkled. Painful cracks. Skin is discolored, pale, sclerous. Warty growths. Nails thicken. Psoriasis. Discolorations of skin. Nails ingrowing. Papular, vesicular, itching eruptions. hyperkeratosis of the skin. Skin cold.

Sleep

Sleepy with headache. Sleepy all the time with chronic fatigue. Sleepy, but unable to sleep for some hours after retiring.

Stomach

Nausea with a sick feeling. Nausea and vomiting with profuse sweat after immense stool. Sick feeling in stomach.

Temperature

Chills as soon as beginning to sleep, running up back, preventing sleep. Chilly while undressing in warm room. Chilliness on moving or from draft. Perspires easily. Night-sweats. Profuse perspiration on getting into bed, keeping him awake. Spells of fever, perspiration and weakness.

Throat

Throat painful on swallowing. The pharynx has gray-green mucus, discomfort and cramping pain on swallowing. Sensation of narrowness in the throat.

Comments

If Bernhardt Fincke had never given the homeopathic profession anything but his proving of X-ray, his name, would be held in grateful remembrance by posterity, for its possibilities in the cure of many of the most obstinate of chronic diseases appear almost limitless.

We are indebted to Dr. John B. Campbell, one the original provers, for the discovery of the great value of this remedy in rousing the reactive vitality of the system, both mentally and physically. Thus bringing to the surface suppressed symptoms of persons laboring

under a combination of the miasms of Hahnemann. This is true of the deep seated constitutional ailments, sycotic in character, which so often terminate in malignant disease, especially cancer.

When from the lack of presenting symptoms. When the predominant diathesis in consequence of which the best selected anti-psoric, Calc., Med., Psor., Sep., Sulphur, Syphilinum or Tuberculinum, fails to relieve or to rouse the overpowered vitality to a sufficient degree to throw off or bring to the surface the predominant toxin, the X-ray bids fair to be our curative remedy.

PAGE 1815

An X-ray burn, so-called, whether of the bone or skin is almost impossible to heal and despite the best efforts of the ablest practitioner, the best treatment known to medical science of the present day is often fatal.

Compare

(1) Carc. - Cancer patients, weak immune system.

(2) Electricitas - Sugar of milk saturated with the current. Anxiety, nervous tremors, restlessness, palpitation, headaches. Dreads approach of thunder-storms, heaviness of limbs.

(3) Magn-ambo. Magn-arct. Magn-aust.

(4) Merc. - Desire to hurt, even those dear to him, agitated, confused. Tongue covered with a yellowish coating and retaining the teeth imprints.

(5) Phos. - Bleeding of bright red blood, frightened, hypersensitive, afraid of the dark and of storms.

(6) Sec. - The limbs are cold with paraesthesia, hemorrhaging of black blood, aggravated by the heat, ameliorated by the cold.

Relations

Antidotes: Nux-v., Sulph. and the dynamic potencies of the remedy.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Xanthorrhoea arborea

Pharmacy

Xanrhoe. Xanthorrhoea arborea. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

Xanthorrhoea has a reputation of being a good kidney tonic. **Planets:** Venus.

Homeopathic

Xanrhoe. has severe pain in kidneys, cystitis and gravel. Pain from ureter to bladder and testicles, pain in small of back returns from least chill or damp.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Xanthorrhiza apifolia

(shrub yellow root)

Pharmacy

Xanrhi. Xanthorrhiza apifolia. Shrub Yellow Root. Contains Berberine. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

History

Xanrhi. has dilatation of stomach and intestines, atony, enlarged spleen. **Planets:** Moon, Saturn.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Xanthoxylum fraxineum

(prickly ash)

Pharmacy

Xan. Xanthoxylum fraxineum. Prickly ash. Xanthoxylum americanum. Toothache tree. N. O. Rutaceae. Tincture of fresh bark. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

Herbal

Rafinesque was the first to investigate Xanthoxylum, which was known to him as "a great article in the Materia Medica of the Indians," who use the root bark in decoction for "colics, gonorrhoea, syphilis inward pains toothache, ulcers, etc. It is a great topical stimulant," he continues, "changing the nature of malignant ulcers." Xan. contains Piperin.

T. C. Duncan, recounting reminiscences of his boyhood, says: "There was another remedy that set my youthful mouth and stomach on fire and that was Prickly Ash. You wanted to open the mouth to let the cool air get in." This warmth is felt as a warm glow through the entire system with a sensation in the nerves as if gentle shocks of electricity were passing through the body.

Xan. belongs to the Rutaceae and like Ruta, has a vulnerary action, as Clarke discovered in this case: Miss X., 28 injured her right ulnar nerve at the elbow by repeatedly striking it against the edge of a bath while washing some articles. For two months she had to keep the arm in a sling. A few weeks after that the arm swollen. Some eight months after the injury he saw her. The pain centered in the ulnar nerve where it crosses the inner condyle of the humerus, though there was pain above and below as well.

Clarke gave Ruta 30c, which gave some relief to the pain and relieved a frontal headache to which the patient was subject. The arm becoming less well, Clarke gave Xan. 12c four times a day.

This made a distinct improvement in the arm and also relieved a dysmenorrhoea to which Miss X. was subject. After persistent treatment with various potencies of Xan. the nerve lost its sensitiveness and the patient could use her arm freely.

Homeopathic

Xanthoxylum exerts its influence on nerves, female sexual organs, respiration and left side. Its action is on the nervous system and mucous membranes. Paralysis. Hemiplegia. Painful hemorrhages, after-pains, dysmenorrhoea.

Indigestion from over-eating or from too much fluid. Sluggish capillary circulation. Neurasthenia, poor assimilation insomnia, occipital headache. Increases mucous secretion of mouth and stimulates the secretion from all glands with ducts opening in the mouth.

Neuralgic and rheumatic disorders offer a therapeutic field for this remedy, especially in patients of spare habit and nervous, delicate organization.

Xan. has paralysis of single parts, hemiplegia. Neurasthenic patients who are thin, emaciated, poor assimilation with insomnia. Pricking sensation, shocks as from electricity. Numbness of left side. Mucous membranes smart as from pepper. As if floor were soft like wool, on walking. Injury to nerves.

Grinding, shooting, radiating, sudden pains, neuralgia. Many pains are radiating, some are sudden, arouse from sleep and cause the patient to catch her breath.

Pains are excruciating, unbearable and are accompanied with red, hot face, but the heart pains causes pallor.

Clinical

After-pains. Asthma. Coccyx, pain. Dysmenorrhea. Earache. Fibroids. Headache. Hemiplegia. Hysteria. Jaw-joint, pain. Levitation. Menstruation, painful. Nerves injured. Nervousness. Neuralgia. Ophthalmia. Sciatica. Toothache. Ulcers.

Causations

Injury to nerve. Wetting, (getting feet wet). Suppression of menses.

Constitutions

Cullis thinks Xan. especially Suited to women of spare habit, nervous temperament and delicate nerves. Leucorrhoea with amenorrhoea he regards as a strong indication.

Neurasthenic patients who are thin, emaciated, poor assimilation with insomnia and occipital headache. **Planets:** Venus, Mercury.

Modalities

Better from drinking of ice-water better. Headache is better by cold water and in open air. Better from vomiting. Better lying down. Worse from sleeping, dampness, getting feet wet, suppressed menses. Worse by moving head suddenly. Neck pain is better by pressure and by throwing head back. Lying down improves. Pains are worse in morning, 4 a.m.

Symptoms

MIND

Nervous frightened feeling. Did not care if she lived or died. Mental depression.

Abdomen

Some pain in right side below ribs. Colic pain in right iliac region. Rumbling with soreness on pressure. Flatulence. Gripping pain on waking in morning.

Back

Very severe pain in cervical and upper sacral region. Back of neck numb. Dull pain from nape to right scapula.

Chest

Oppression of chest.

Ears

Ringling in ears. Loud noise in right ear, as of a valve constantly opening and shutting. Loud noise like a windmill in left ear. Dull pain in right ear. Darting pain under and back or right ear.

Eyes

Watering of eyes and nose. **Eyes** bloodshot with red margins and feel as if full of sand.

Lachrymation, pain in lid of right eye. **Eyes** twitched, pupils dilated. Dull, heavy,

grinding pain in left eye. Ophthalmia. Vision blurred, as if looking through blue lace. Objects seem a long way off.

Face

Neuralgia of lower jaw. Pain in right jaw-socket. Hot flushes over face and head. Face much flushed. Pallor even to lips with heart pains.

Female

Menses too early and painful. Ovarian neuralgia with pain in loins and lower abdomen, worse in left side, extending down the thigh, along genito-crural nerves. Neuralgic dysmenorrhea with neuralgic headaches, pain in back and down legs. Menses thick, almost black. After pains. (Arn., Cupr., Cham.) Leucorrhoea at time of menses.

PAGE 1817

Food

Very thirsty, drank much at a time. Unusually hungry. No appetite. Anorexia.

Head

Feels full. Weight and pain on vertex. Pain over eyes, throbbing pressure over nose, pressure in forehead, head seems divided, ringing in ears. Occipital headache. Sick headache with dizziness and flatulence. Throbbing headache, pain as if top of head would fly off. As if head is divided into two parts. As of a tight band around.

Kidneys

Urine at night and next morning scanty and high-colored. Profuse, light-colored urine, nervous women.

Limbs

Paralysis of left side following spinal disorders. Numbness of left side, impairment of motion. Hemiplegia. Pain in nape, extending down back. Sciatica, worse hot weather. Anterior neuralgia. (Staph.) Left arm numb. Neuralgic shooting pain, as from electricity, all over limbs.

Lungs

Shortness of breath. Constant desire to take a long breath, oppression of chest. Dry cough, day and night. Cough, slight hacking in spells, only in open air.

Mouth

Dryness of mouth and fauces. Pharyngitis. (Wye.) Ptyalism tongue coated yellow. Peppery taste in mouth, fauces and throat. Burning and dry feeling in mouth and tongue. Tongue seemed to alternately expand and contract.

Nose

Right nostril seems filled up, discharge of dry and bloody scales of mucus. Numbness throughout left side of body, division felt in nose. Dryness of both nostrils. Discharge of mucus from nose with congested feeling, as if it were about to bleed. Slight nose-bleed. Fluent coryza.

Rectum

Constipation in morning. Griping and diarrhea. Dysentery with tympanites, tenesmus, with inodorous discharges. Epidemic dysentery. Cholera in stage of collapse.

Sensations

As if top of head would be taken off by flashes of throb-like pain. As if bewildered with pain in back of head. Feeling of looseness or quivering of brain. **Eyes** as if full of sand. As if walking on wool. As if sunk deep in bed. As if body expanded.

Skin

Measles, dullness, bewilderment, drowsiness and want of sufficient development of the eruption. Old and indolent ulcers.

Sleep

Continued gaping, drowsiness. Hard and unrefreshing, dreams of flying. Sleeplessness in neurasthenics. A dream of suffocation woke her.

Stomach

Dyspepsia from excessive eating and drinking. Empty belchings with slight taste of ingesta. Nausea with headache. Nausea with sense of oppression at stomach. Feeling of fullness of pressure in epigastrium, fluttering. Intense burning and stinging in esophagus with slight nausea.

Temperature

Sense of heat all over veins with a desire to be bled, flashes of heat from the head to foot. Slight chill accompanied by death-like nausea. Frequent chills with pains in limbs, nausea. Typhoid fever in stage of collapse.

Throat

Aphonia. Hoarseness with husky feeling in throat, obliged to clear throat frequently. Throat dry, very difficult to talk. Peppery taste in mouth and throat. Feels hollow. Throat felt as if in a vice. Pain and soreness in right side of throat.

Comments

In one of Cullis' provers, Miss D. (there were six provers, three of them women, all took the tincture), the entire left half of the body became numb, the left half of the head being sharply divided in sensation from the other half.

PAGE 1818

These symptoms with the many head pains and fullness in the head, give the correspondence in hemiplegia in which Xan. has been given with success.

Two additional provings on women appear in C. D. P. In these provings 20 to 100 drop doses of the tincture were taken and symptoms of great severity were produced. Both provers had severe dysmenorrhea pains with increased and anticipating flow. This is the characteristic of Xan.

The symptoms in each case roused the prover from sleep with pain and suffocation, the pain being confined to head, heart, throat and pelvis.

Many of the pains were radiating from above right eye over head from right ovary down thigh and in other directions. Left-sided numbness was present in one, who also had symptoms of levitation and disordered sensation. In dysmenorrhea Xan. has a wide range.

Cullis, who had most success in cases of dysmenorrhea and amenorrhea, relates these cases:

(1) Miss A., 25, brunette, had menstrual irregularity since commencement, would go three, four or five months and then her sufferings were excruciating. When she came under treatment had no menses for two months. Xan. 1c was give, 5 drops thrice daily. Menses appeared in three days and were painless.

(2) Miss B., fair, nervous, had menses suppressed by getting feet wet, being then a week over time. Xan. 1x, 5 drops every three hours, brought on menses next day.

P. C. Majumdar cured a case of uterine fibroid with Xan. 3x: An emaciated, feeble, wrinkled woman, 56, widow, had been advised by allopaths to have an operation for tumor. Menstruation had ceased fifteen years before. It had always been profuse and painful and preceded and followed by leucorrhoea.

She had neuralgic pain in right ovarian region, a hard nodular tumor size of a small orange, painful on deep pressure.

Fetid, yellowish white discharge from vagina. Patient was nervous, depressed, lazy and sleepy even in the daytime. Appetite poor, disgust for food.

Xan. 3x was given night and morning. In a week the pain was better and discharge less.

In four weeks Majumdar found the patient a changed person. The tumor was much softer and reduced by half. In six months the tumor had gone and the patient was quite well,

Xan. having been taken intermittently all the time.

Compare

(1) Gnaph., Cimic., Staph., Mez., Piscidia.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Xerophyllum asphodeloides

(basket grass flower)

Pharmacy

Xero. Tamalpais lily. Xerophyllum. Basket Grass Flower. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, sixth potency or higher.

History

Xerophyllum should prove curative in eczema conditions, poison-oak and early typhoid states, etc. **Planets:** Mars.

Homeopathic

Better application of hot water in morning, moving affected part. Worse application of cold water in afternoon and evening.

Clinical

Dermatitis. Dyslexia. Eczema. Flatulence. Leucorrhea. Poison-oak. Typhoid.

Symptoms

MIND

Dull, cannot concentrate mind for study. Forgets names. Writes last letters of words first, misspells common words.

Abdomen

Intestinal flatulence. In morning rumbling in bowels with desire for stool.

Back

Feels hot from sacrum to scapulae. Backache, extending down legs. Pain over kidneys.

Heat deep in spine.

Eyes

Painful, as of sand, smarting, difficult to focus for close work. **Eyes** feel sore, burn.

Face

Bloated in morning. Puffy under eyes.

Female

Bearing-down sensation. Vulva inflamed with furious itching. Increased sexual desire with ovarian and uterine pains and leucorrhea.

PAGE 1819

Head

Feels full, stuffed up, pain across forehead and above eyes. Great pressure at root of nose. Bewildered. Loss of consciousness. Pulsating headache.

Kidneys

Difficulty of retaining, dribbling when walking. Frequent urination at night.

Limbs

Muscular lameness, trembling. Inguinal glands and behind knees swollen. Pain in knees. Limbs feel stiff. (Rhus-t.)

Lungs

Posterior sinuses raw, discharge thick, yellow mucus. Sneezing. Trachea sore, lumps feel constricted.

Nose

Stuffed, tightness at bridge of nose, acute nasal catarrh.

Rectum

Constipation, stools hard, small lumps. Difficult, soft stools with much straining. Much flatus. Bearing-down pain in rectum.

Skin

Erythema with vesication and intense itching, stinging and burning. Blisters, little lumps. Skin rough and cracked, feels like leather. Dermatitis, especially around knees. Inflammation resembling poison-oak.

Stomach

Feels full and heavy. Belchings sour offensive, an hour after luncheons and dinner. Vomiting at 2 p.m.

Throat

Stitching pain upon swallowing.

Compare

(1) Rhus-t., Anac., Grind.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1820

Yohimbinum

(yohimbe bark)

Pharmacy

Yohim. Yohimbinum Coryanthe. Yohimbine. N. O. Rubiaceae. A crystalline alkaloid obtained from the bark of the Yohimbeha or Yumbehoa tree of the Cameroons.

Trituration. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, third potency or higher. Tincture in 5 to 10 drops.

Herbal

The natives of West Africa discovered a potent aphrodisiac in the bark of the Yohimbeha tree and from this an active principle. It is a powerful stimulant of the genital function in males. In animals Yohim. causes increased liveliness and cheerfulness, hyperemia of the conjunctiva, heat and redness of the ears and of the nose also in dogs.

Eulenburg used Yohim. in 10-drop doses of a 1 per cent. solution and "in cases of neurasthenic impotence with excellent result." Yohim. should be a homeopathic remedy in priapism and congestive states of the sexual organs.

Lambrechts relates the case of a young man, 28, "thin, anemic, nervous and partially impotent," who took a 5 mg. tablet one morning, another in the evening and a third the following morning. The symptoms were so severe that he discontinued the drug in spite of a certain amelioration of the sexual neurasthenia. Yohim. set up symptoms of fever, disordered the digestion, caused agitation and tremors and increased the action of the heart. **Planets:** Venus, Moon.

Homeopathic

Yohim. excites sexual organs and acts on central nervous system and respiratory center. An aphrodisiac, used in physiological doses, but contraindicated in all acute and chronic inflammations of abdominal organs. Homeopathically, should be of service in congestive conditions of the sexual organs. It causes hyperemia of the milk glands and stimulates breast-feeding. Menorrhagia.

Clinical

Aphrodisiac. Diuresis. Impotence. Menorrhagia. Neurasthenia. Palpitations. Priapism. Urethritis.

Symptoms

MIND

Intense agitation with trembling.

Abdomen

Flying heats in abdomen.

Back

Flying heat in back.

Face

Sensations of heat, heightening the color.

Food

Appetite almost completely disappeared.

Head

Agitation with flying sensations of heat in face.

Heart

Heart-beats more intense and more frequent, pulse, normally 80, became 108.

Flying sensation of heat in heart.

Kidneys

Urine clean abundant, foamy, no trace of albumen, had to rise three times in the night.

Urethritis.

Limbs

Hands trembled, he could scarcely write and his writing was illegible.

Male

Sexual neurasthenia with impotence. Strong and lasting erections in the morning without increase of desire. Enlargement of testicles and epididymis.

Mouth

Disagreeable, metallic taste. Copious salivation. Tongue covered with a yellow coat.

Rectum

Stools frequent, liquid, black and bilious. Intestinal hemorrhage. Bleeding hemorrhoids.

Sleep

Sleepless. No sleep all night. Thoughts of events of whole past life keep him awake.

Stomach

Nausea and eructation.

Temperature

Rigor intense heat, waves of heat and chilliness, tendency to sweat.

Compare

(1) Erections, Pic-ac., Phos., Graph., Canth.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Yucca filamentosa

(bear grass)

Pharmacy

Yuc. *Yucca filamentosa*. Bear grass. N. O. Melanthaceae, Liliaceae. Tincture of root and leaves when not in flower. Tincture of flowers. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture to third potency.

PAGE 1821

Herbal

Yucca was proved by Rowell and four others in the 30c. **Planets:** Jupiter.

Homeopathic

Farrington gives these Yuc. indications: Bilioussness with pain going through upper part of liver to back. Bad taste in mouth. Diarrhea which contains an excess of bile. Much flatus passed by rectum. Frontal or temporal headache with frequent flushing of face. Face sallow.

As with many liver disorders, there is chilliness: cannot bear to be away from the fire. Biliouss symptoms with headache. Tongue coated yellow and taking imprint of teeth. Dull ache in center of liver. Abdomen sensitive. Frequent passage of flatus and of watery, yellowish-brown stools. The tongue is usually a bluish white.

Clinical

Bilioussness. Coryza. Diarrhea. Flatulence, odorless. Headache, temporal. Post-nasal catarrh. Throat, granular.

Modalities

The symptoms are worse by noise, motion, pressure. Gripping pain is better bending forward.

Symptoms

MIND

MIND

Despondent and irritable. Irresolute. Disinclined to study. wanders, uses wrong words. Unable to remember anything read. When others talking to him, hears but doesn't seem to understand.

Abdomen

Deep pain in right side over liver, going through back. Abdomen bloated after dinner and feels sore. Much flatus emitted, odorless. Rumbling. Colic. Crampy pains in abdomen after breakfast. Throbbing, painless, right side about twelfth rib.

Back

Constriction of neck muscles, seems to draw head backward. Tight feeling round neck, evening, had to take off collar. Severe pain in left scapula, at 9 p.m. Backache ever since she took the drug.

Chest

Constriction in whole chest and in heart. Pain in upper intercostal muscles.

Ears

Pain behind right ear, 6.30 p.m. Very sensitive to least noise.

Eyes

Dark rings under eyes. **Eyes** feel hot and inflamed. Itching and smarting left eye, left inner canthus. Dull pain over left eye.

Face

Pale, flushed, burning, yellow. Momentary aching in zygoma, recurring several times. Pain in jaw-joints.

Food

Appetite increased, food relished, lost.

Head

Headaches frontal, heavy, pressing, throbbing. Temporal arteries throb. Headaches as if top of head would fly off. Arteries of forehead throb. Sensation of cold air blowing on left side of scalp.

Heart

Constriction in heart. Momentary aching in heart region. Visible throbbing in arteries of hand. Pulse: full and heavy, a little irregular.

Kidneys

Irritable bladder, frequent urination. Round meatus circumscribed edematous red swelling, raw sensation. Burning when urinating. Urine increased, high specific gravity.

Limbs

Crampy pains in knees. Sore, crampy pains in muscle of back of left leg, just above ankle, as if sprained.

Lungs

Hard, rattling cough.

Male

Burning and swelling of the prepuce with redness of meatus. Gonorrhoea. (Cann-s.) Erections, all night long but no emissions, cannot study, mind runs on sexual subjects.

Mouth

Bad odor from mouth. Back of mouth dry. Taste as of rotten eggs. (Arn.) Yellow tongue yellow, coated, taking imprint of teeth. (Merc., Podo., Rhus-t.)

Nose

Nose red. In evening right side of nose constantly running, left dry. Profuse, bloody, watery discharge. Coryza. Sensation as if something hung down from posterior sinuses, cannot get it up or down.

Rectum

Stool yellowish brown with bile. Constant desire for stool. Sudden, violent tenesmus, followed by discharge of wind, which better the pain. Tenesmus after stool. Diarrhea following pains in abdomen. Stools are watery, copious, thin, yellowish brown with smarting at anus.

PAGE 1822

Sensations

As of something hanging down from back of sinuses. As if cold air blowing on left side of scalp.

Skin

Erythematous redness.

Sleep

Very sleepy in the evening. Restless night. Lewd dreams.

Stomach

Aching and sharp pains in stomach. Region of stomach sore and sensitive.

Temperature

Restless and feverish. Coldness of scalp, left side, as if cold air blowing on it. Coldness, cannot bear to be away from fire. Hot, feverish. Face sweats, evening.

Throat

Sensation as if something hanging down from posterior sinuses. Tonsils dark red, not sore. Pharynx seems covered with granules is dark red. Stringy, greasy-looking mucus back of throat.

Compare

(1) Constriction in heart, Lil-t.

(2) Biliousness, Bry.

(3) Tongue imprinted with teeth, Merc., Podo.

(4) Blue tongue, Gymno.

Relations

Antidoted by: Cocc.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

PAGE 1823

Zea italica

(corn-silk)

Pharmacy

Zea-i. Zea italica. Corn-silk. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, tincture in ten to fifty drop doses in water.

Herbal

Zea italica possess curative properties in skin diseases, particularly in psoriasis and eczema rubrum.

Homeopathic

Mania for bathing. Impulse to suicide, particularly by drowning. Easily angered.

Appetite increased, voracious, alternating with disgust for food. **Heart**burn, nausea, vomiting, better drinking wine.

Compare

(1) Stigm.

SOURCES

Boericke.

Zincum aceticum

(acetate of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-a. Zincum aceticum. Acetate of Zinc. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Zincum aceticum was proved by Hahnemann and others. The only clinical uses of Zinc-a. are from Burnett. He used Rademacher's solution of Zinc in Acetic Acid and gave 5 drop doses three times a day in water to nurses and others who were compelled to work on an insufficient amount of sleep. Clarke has verified the great value of this. Another use to which Burnett put it was in erysipelas of elderly people. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

The most peculiar Zinc-a. symptoms were these: "Brain feels sore and as if sprinkled with salt." "Throat seems too tight and tongue too short." Shaking chill during and after vomiting. Empty, hungry sensation. Pain and paralytic condition of arms. In the provers it produced a pustular eruption on forehead and knee and the latter was attended with voluptuous itching.

Clinical

Diarrhea. Erysipelas. Gastritis. Night-watching, effects. Toothache.

Modalities

There was toothache is worse by touch. Worse in evening. Worse by motion. Worse walking in open air.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum arsenicosum

Pharmacy

Zinc-ar. Zinc arsenicosum. Historical dose: All potencies.

Homeopathic

Zinc-ar. affects the lumbar region and lower limbs. Chorea. Profound exhaustion on slight exertion. Occipital pain. Blue vision. Burning in bladder. Numb right arm then left,

better when writing. Lumbar pain, worse from exertion, sitting, jarring or standing. Soles ache when tired better pressure. Worse from 10 a.m. and 3 p.m. Slight exertion.

Clinical

Nervous, disorders.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum bromatum

(bromide of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-br. Zincum bromatum. Bromide of Zinc. Zinc bromide. Solution. Historical dose: All potencies. Hale used the 3rd and 6th potencies.

History

Hale has used Zinc-br. on its double indications for teething children who suffer intensely from pain in nerves of head and face, pains which throw the children into a state of stupor alternating with wakefulness. **Planets:** Moon, Mercury.

Homeopathic

Chorea. Cramps. Dentition. Hydrocephalus.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum chromicum

(chromate of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-chr. Zincum Chromate. Chromate of Zinc. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Zinc-chr. acts upon ears, nose, throat and left side. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Aching, gnawing, grinding, pain or wandering in shocks. Catching stitches that impede motion.

PAGE 1824

Modalities

Worse from motion, lying on the back or washing the head.

Symptoms

MIND

Aversion to work, cannot bring herself to it.

Abdomen

Can not tolerate her hands on abdomen.

Back

Gnawing and grinding below and above left scapula.

Ears

Throbbing behind the ears.

Eyes

Vision wavering.

Female

Dryness of vagina with sense of coming sickness, 10 to 12 a.m.

Food

Indefinite craving, knows not for what. Aversion to even thinking of food.

Head

Inward pressure in spot on bregma. Throbbing temples.

Heart

Cutting at apex, at night.

Limbs

Feet sore. Cramps of gnawing, grinding pain in toes, at night.

Lungs

Cough from tickling in throat-pit. Expectoration, sweet, loose, but had to be swallowed or tough with constant spitting spells.

Mouth

Taste metallic.

Nose

Bad odor within nose. Blowing of pus and blood and scabs.

Throat

Shooting from larynx (left) up through tonsils into ear.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum cyanatum

(cyanide of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-cy. Zincum cyanatum. Cyanide of Zinc. Zinc Cyanide. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The few symptoms of Kopp's proving show its suitability. Zinc-cy. produces the nervous and mental symptoms of Zinc Met. with great intensity. Zincum cyanatum has been chosen in consequence as the salt for use in convulsions and paralytic conditions in which Zinc Met. is indicated. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Zinc-cy. has great physical agitation. General trembling from time to time. Chorea. Convulsions. Epilepsy. Hysteria. Meningitis. Parkinson's disease. Petit mal.

Symptoms

MIND

Great excitement. Bad temper. Great sensitiveness.

Face

Face suddenly changes color.

Head
Congestion to head.
Rectum
Constipation.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum iodatum

(iodide of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-i. Zincum iodatum. Iodide of Zinc. Zinc iodide. Solution in syrup. Trituration.

Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Zincum iodatum has been proved by American provers and some well-defined symptoms were produced. **Planets:** Mercury.

Homeopathic

Zincum iodatum has the following symptoms: Splinter-like pain in throat. Coldness in stomach and bowels with tendency to perspire. A cough from tickling in the throat and the more he coughed the worse the tickling became. A peculiar tingling in right side of face to vertex with tension in skin of the part. Undulating pain at border of right free ribs, extending to third rib on same side.

Clinical

Constipation. Cough. Throat, pain. Tuberculosis.

Compare

(1) Splinter pain in throat, Hep., Arg-n.

(2) The more he coughs the worse it tickles, Ign.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum metallicum

(the metal zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc. Zincum metallicum. Zinc. An Element. Zn. Trituration of the metal. Historical dose: All potencies, second to sixth potency.

History

Zincum metallicum belongs to the Magnesium group of metals, comprising also Cadmium and Calcium. It has long been known in the arts, especially in its combination with Copper, (Cupr.) in the manufacture of Brass.

PAGE 1825

Zinc was proved by Hahnemann and his associates and it appears among the remedies of his Chronic Diseases. Zinc poisons the brain and nerve and it corresponds to nerve-poisoning of various kinds.

Weyner relates the poisoning of cows pasturing near a cadmium mine, near which Zinc-smelting was carried on. These were some of the effects:

General emaciation, skin clinging tightly to the body, eyes pale bluish, drawn back into the orbits, horns and ears unequally warm, mouth hot and shiny and hanging down, at times dry, appetite undisturbed, rumination slower, dung grass-green, thin-flowing and fetid, at times cough.

As the disease progressed emaciation increased, the horns became rough, milk dried up and diarrhea increased until the animals could no longer rise and died of total prostration.

Homeopathic

Zinc corresponds to the poisoning of nerves and brain. Poisoning from suppressed eruptions or discharges. The provings picture cerebral depression. The nervous symptoms of most importance. Tissues are worn out faster than they are repaired.

Zinc causes a decrease in the number and destruction of red blood corpuscles. Defective vitality. Marked anemia with profound prostration. Great relief from discharges.

Convulsions with pale face and no heat. Chorea from fright or suppressed eruption.

Impending brain paralysis. Period of depression in disease.

Suppressed eruptions. In chronic diseases with brain and spinal symptoms, trembling, convulsive twitching and fidgety feet are guiding symptoms. Spinal disorders.

Twitchings. Pain, as if between skin and flesh.

Brain and nerves are fatigued, tissues are worn out faster than they can be repaired, causing depression and enervation.

Cannot throw things off, cannot develop exanthemata or discharges. Period of depression in disease. Marked anemia increasing weariness, worse eating with restlessness.

Zinc has an intolerance of wine, wine aggravates all symptoms. Poisoning by suppressed discharges and eruptions. Isolated effects, formication. One part numb another sensitive, one part hot, other part cold. Pain in spots, between skin and flesh. Trembling internal.

Convulsive twitching or jerking worse at night during sleep, spasms from spinal injuries. Fidgety feet and other automatic motions of mouth, arms and hands. Feels numb, all over, on lying down. Neuralgia after shingles better touch. Transverse pain, shooting pains.

Descending paralysis. Disabling bone pains. Chilblains, blueness of the surface. Bloody discharges.

Clinical

Alcoholism. Amblyopia. Asthma. Bedwetting. Brain-fag. Brain, paralysis. Breasts disorders. Breast milk, bad, suppressed. Cataract. Chilblains. Chin, eruptions. Chlorosis. Cholera. Chorea. Constipation. Cracks. Dentition. Diarrhea. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Dysuria. Earaches. Ear discharges. Eczema.

Eruptions, suppressed. Esophagus, spasms. **Eyes**, affections. Eyelids granular. Fatigue. Foot-sweat, suppressed. Gastralgia. Headaches, nervous. Heels, pains. Hernia, inguinal. Hiccoughs. Hydrocephalus. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Joints, cracking. Lips disorders. Lochia, suppressed. Masturbation. Memory, weakness. Meningitis. Mental weakness. Neuralgias. Nerve weakness. Nipples, sore. Nymphomania. Paralysis. Photopsia. Prostate, discharge. Ptosis. Rheumatism. Sleepiness. Sleepwalking. Spermatorrhea. Spinal irritation. Spine disorders. Spleen, pain. Strabismus. Suppressions. Tarsal tumors.

Throat, sore. Tibia, burning. Typhoid fever. Ulcers. Urinary, retention. Varicose veins. Whooping cough. Worms.

PAGE 1826

Causations

Ill effects of fright, grief, anger, surgery, night-watching, excessive study. Chorea from fright or from suppressed eruptions, worse during sleep, the feet especially affected. Ill effects from brain concussion, frost-bite, suppressions of eruptions, otorrhea, menses, lochia, milk.

Constitutions

Nervous constitutions. **Planets:** Moon.

Modalities

Better while eating, discharges and appearance of eruptions. Better from motion, hard pressure, warm open air, free discharges, menses, rubbing, scratching. Worse from exhaustion, mental or physical after eating. Worse from noise or touch. Worse after wine. Worse being heated. Worse from suppressed eruptions, menses, discharges. Worse sweet things, milk. Worse at menstrual period from touch, between 5 to 7 p.m. after dinner from wine.

Symptoms

MIND

Muddled. Brain-fag. Weak memory. Very sensitive to noise. Averse to work to talk. Fretful, peevish, cries if vexed or moved during sleep, (children). Child repeats everything said to it. Fears being arrested on account of an imagined crime. Melancholia. Lethargic, stupid. Paresis.

Easily startled, excited or intoxicated. Forgetful. Screams with pain. Sensitive to others talking and noise. Stares as if frightened on waking and rolls head from side to side. Weeps when angry. Thinks of death calmly.

Abdomen

As of a lump in liver region or at navel. Hypogastric flatulence. Hot, putrid flatus. Neuralgia of spleen. Jerking from groins to penis. Pain after a light meal with tympanitis. Gurgling and griping, distended. Flatulent colic with retraction of abdomen. (Plb.) Griping after eating. Reflex symptoms from floating kidney.

Back

Pain in small of back. Spine sensitive, cannot bear it touched. (Agar., Therid.) Burning along whole spine, worse sitting.

Tension and stinging between shoulders. Spinal irritation. Aching in spine, small of the back worse turning in bed, sitting and stooping. Dull aching about the last dorsal or first lumbar vertebrae, worse sitting. Tearing in shoulder-blades. Cutting pain in inter-scapular region better belchings. Dull aching pain about last thoracic or first lumbar vertebrae.

Weakness in lumbar region worse standing.

Breasts

Breasts painful, nipples sore. Breasts and genitals painful with suppressed menses.

Chest

Burning pressure beneath sternum. Constriction and cutting in chest.

Ears

Frequent acute stitches in children (boys). Itching better boring into it. Tearing, stitches and external swelling. Discharge of fetid pus.

Eyes

Pterygium, smarting, lachrymation, itching. Pressure as if pressed into head. Itching and soreness of lids and inner angles. Ptosis. Rolling of eyes. Blurring of one-half of vision, worse stimulants. Squinting. Amaurosis with severe headache. Red and inflamed conjunctiva, worse inner canthus.

Face

Pale, alternating with redness. Bluish, miserable. Lips, sticky, dry, cracked. Pale lips and corners of mouth cracked. Redness and itching eruptions on chin. Tearing in facial bones.

Female

Ovarian pain, especially left, can't keep still. (Vib.) Nymphomania of lying-in women. Menses too late, suppressed, lochia suppressed. (Puls.) Menses flow more at night. (Bov.) Female symptoms are associated with restlessness, depression, coldness, spinal tenderness and restless feet. Dry cough before and during menses. Complaints all better during menstrual flow. (Eupion, Lach.)

Food

Ravenous hunger about 11 a.m. (Sulph.) Great greediness when eating, cannot eat fast enough. Loss of appetite with clean tongue. Aversion to meat especially veal, sweets, cooked or warm food.

Wine aggravates, cannot stand smallest quantity of wine.

PAGE 1827

Head

Feels as if he would fall to left side. Headache from the smallest quantity of wine. Hydrocephalus. Rolls head, bores in pillows and grinds teeth. Occipital pain with weight on vertex. Automatic motion of head and hands. Brain-fag, headaches of overtaxed school children. Forehead cool, base of brain hot. Roaring in head. Starting in fright. Pressive pain on vertex, at the root of the nose, extending to eyes with weak vision worse warmth, better hard pressure, open air. Heavy aching pain in temples worse biting. Crashing in head, on falling to sleep. Occiput hot, forehead cold. Hair falls from vertex. Hair brittle, bristle, sensitive. Brain paralysis. Vertex bald with soreness of scalp. Headaches of overtaxed school children. Headaches from drinking small quantity of wine. Headache with dim vision worse heat. Meningitis. Hydrocephalus after infantile cholera or diarrhea.

Heart

As if a cap over the heart. Hard heart beat. Irregular spasmodic action of the heart, occasional one violent thump. Violent pulsations during heat.

Kidneys

Floating kidney. Reflex symptoms from floating kidneys. Can only pass urine if sitting bent backwards. Hysterical retention of urine. Involuntary urination when walking, coughing or sneezing. Bleeding after urination. Pressive cutting about kidneys. Unable to retain the urine unless the feet are in constant motion. Vicarious bleeding from suppressed menses.

Limbs

Lameness, weakness, trembling and twitching of various muscles. Pains in limbs on becoming heated. Chilblains. (Agar.) Weakness and trembling of the hands, when writing during menses. Eczema on hands. Feet in continued motion, cannot keep still. Large varicose veins on legs. Sweaty. Convulsions with pale face. Transverse pains, especially in upper extremity. Soles of feet sensitive. Steps with entire sole of foot on floor.

Toes, feel swollen, sore, tips ache. Bones of the feet feel broken. Stumbling, spastic gait totters while walking especially in the dark and with closed eyes. Lightning-like pain of locomotor ataxia, sweaty feet with sore toes. Formication of feet and legs as of insects crawling over the skin, prevents sleep, better rubbing and pressure. Hysterical contradictions, drawing the fingers out of shape. Burning in tibia. Paralysis of feet. Ulcerative pain in heel worse walking. Pain in deltoid worse raising arm.

Liver

Liver enlarged, hard and sore. Indurated sore liver. Squeezing, pressure and shootings in the hepatic region.

Lungs

Debilitating, spasmodic cough, worse eating sweet things. Child grasps genitals during cough. Asthmatic bronchitis with constriction of chest. Dyspnea, better as soon as expectoration appears. Dyspnea, worse flatulence better expectoration. Debilitating spasmodic cough, worse eating sweet things. Dry cough, before and during menses. Fumbles the genitals while coughing especially children.

Male

Easy sexual excitement, emission too rapid or difficult during embrace. Discharge of prostatic fluid without any cause. Grasps genitals with cough. Sadness after emission. Neuralgia of testes worse walking. Testicles swollen, drawn up. Erections violent. Emissions with hypochondriasis. Falling off of pubic hair.

Mouth

Grinds teeth. Bleeding gums. Echoes speech. Herpes in mouth from sea bathing. Bitter or bloody taste. Teeth loose. Gnashing of teeth. Bloody taste. Blisters on tongue. Difficult dentition, child weak, cold and restless feet.

Neck

Nape of neck feels weary and tired from writing or any mental exertion. Neck feels lame, then stupor.

PAGE 1828

Nose

Fluent coryza with hoarseness and burning sensation in chest. Sore feeling high up, pressure upon root. Swollen. Pain as from excoriation in interior of nose. Obstruction of nose. Redness of nose, remaining after freezing, tip of nose easily frosted.

Rectum

Hard, small, constipated stool. Itching at anus during stools. Ulceration of hemorrhoids. Cholera-like diarrhea in infants. Nervous diarrhea. Affections of brain from sudden stoppage of diarrhea, constipation in new born. Cholera infantum with tenesmus, green mucous discharges. Sudden stopping of diarrhea, which is followed by brain symptoms. Hemorrhoids drawn down better heat, worse walking. Stools, large, dry, difficult, followed by involuntary urination.

Sensations

As if she had a large goiter which she could not see over. As if hair bristled. Uneasy, as if he had committed a crime. As if he would have a stroke. As if scalp were drawn together. Pains as if between the skin and the flesh. Nauseating weakness as after smoking too strong tobacco. As if kidney would be twisted off. Wrist and foot as if sprained. As if soles swollen. As if tendons of right sole too short. As if ball of great toe frozen.

Skin

Itching of thighs and hollow of knees. Eczema in the anemic and neurotic of hands. Varicose veins, especially of lower limbs. (Puls.) Varicose veins of genital organs. Formication of feet and legs as from a bug crawling over the skin, preventing sleep. Retrocession of eruptions.

Sleep

Broken, unrefreshing. Cries out while sleeping, body jerks, wakes frightened, startled. Loud screaming in sleep without being aware of it. Jerks and starts on falling to sleep. Sleepwalking after suppressed emotions. Nervous motion of feet when asleep. (Kali-p.)

Stomach

Atonic dyspepsia, feeling as if stomach were collapsed. **Heart**burn is worse from sugar.

Hiccough, nausea, vomiting of bitter mucus. Liquids are vomited immediately after drinking. Burning in stomach. Sweetish rising into throat with sweet taste. Globus hystericus rising from pit of stomach. As if a worm crawling up to the throat from the pit of stomach, causing coughing.

Temperature

Frequent, febrile shiverings down back. Chilliness in the back, as if fever would appear. Cold limbs. Hands and legs become cold. Profuse sweat at night. Sweaty feet.

Throat

Hoarseness. Dry, constant inclination to hawk up tenacious mucus. Rawness and dryness in throat and larynx. Pain in muscles of throat externally while swallowing. Pain in fauces when yawning. Bitter taste in throat.

Vertigo

Violent vertigo with stupor. Vertigo deeply seated in brain. Vertigo as if he would have a stroke. Vertigo, as if the seat were undulating when sitting up in bed in morning.

Comments

The word "fatigue" covers a large part of Zinc's action, it may be nerve or brain-fatigue or it may be muscle-fatigue. Fatigue means that tissues are worn out faster than they can be repaired. This leaves them poisoned by waste products. Zinc meets the effects of brain-fatigue from over-study from night-watching. (Cocc.)

The common old-school use of Zinc ointment to suppress eruptions and Zinc injections to suppress discharges is based on fact: Zinc does suppress them and it transfers the morbid action to the nervous system, setting up a poisoning there and, conversely in homeopathic potencies Zinc can reverse the process. It can restore suppressed eruptions, can cure the consequences of suppressions and set free the reactive power in conditions of undeveloped disease.

Some of the keynote symptoms of Zinc will be present to give the clue. The most important of these are: "Incessant and violent fidgety feeling in feet or lower limbs, must move them constantly, cannot keep them quiet."

These movements may continue even during sleep. Another is: "Too weak to develop exanthemata or menstrual function to expectorate or urinate to understand to remember." Corresponding to these is: "Relief to all suffering as soon as menses begin to flow," or as soon as other excretory functions are restored. In asthma "the patient cannot expectorate, but as soon as he can he is relieved" (Nash).

General twitchings and trembling, according to Nash, are equally characteristic of Zinc. He records this case: Miss Smith., 20. had been ill for a week with headache loss of appetite and especially prostration. Over-study was the cause.

Under Gels. and later Bry., she was improving, when she threw off the bedclothes while sleeping and perspiring and took a chill. The bowels became enormously distended, profuse hemorrhage occurred (finally controlled by Alumen), a low form of delirium came on and prostration increased in spite of the cessation of hemorrhage.

This was the condition: Head retracted, with complete unconsciousness. Staring eyes rolled upward. Lying on back and sliding down in bed, twitching or rather intense, violent trembling all over so that she shook the bed," her hands had to be held constantly night and day by nurses, hippocratic face, limbs deathly cold to knees and elbows. The pulse was intermittent, uncountable, all signs in short of impending paralysis of the brain.

Two drops of Zinc 200c were mixed in two teaspoonfuls of water. One teaspoonful was worked, a little at a time, between the set teeth and the rest half an hour later. About an hour after the latter dose the patient turned down her eyes and said "Milk." Through a bent tube she swallowed half a glass of milk, the first nourishment she had taken for twenty-four hours.

From that time she improved steadily and received no more medicine for four days. Afterwards she had a dose of Nux-v.. Recovery was perfect.

Zinc has a strong action on the generative sphere, it excites both sexes and causes seminal losses and prostaticorrhea of the male and nymphomania and masturbation in the female. This may be associated with varicose veins or itching of the external genitals.

A notable symptom of Zinc and one which may indicate it in children and in delirious cases, as well as in disorders of the genitals themselves is that the patient is continually pressing on the pubes or applying the hand to the genitals.

With the emission there is backache, which is temporarily better by the emission and with the female sexual disorders there is also backache and spinal irritation. Dull aching in spine, worse when sitting. Burning pains all along the spine.

The Zinc burning pains, tension and constriction are also present. Neuralgia in malar bones with pressive pains. Pressure at root of nose as if it would be pressed in. The constriction is especially felt in the chest and is connected both with respiration and the heart. "Sudden, spasmodic, bursting sensation about heart, it appears to be beating regularly, when it suddenly seems as if it would burst through the chest."

Zinc affects the blood-vessels and corresponds to varicose veins of the labia of the thighs, running into the labia of the legs with fidgety feet. Numbness, tingling, formication and fainting spells are other nervous effects of Zinc.

It has an insatiable craving hunger and emptiness, notably at 11 a.m. , thirst quite as great and "hasty eating" and "hasty drinking" are among the keynote symptoms.

Intolerance of wine, wine aggravates all symptoms. This is noteworthy in states of nervous exhaustion, which usually crave stimulants. There is the aversion to wine.

PAGE 1830

Other characteristic aversions are: Meat (especially veal), sweets, cooked or warm food. Eating as well as wine-drinking worse the pain. There is a tearing headache, most in side of head, worse from wine, worse after dinner.

In meningitis there are sharp, sharp pains in the head, worse from the least stimulant. Pain may account for the anxious scream which accompanies the convulsions of Zinc. The child springs up in bed, gnashing teeth, eyes rolled up. A characteristic of brain disorders of children is "crossness in the evening."

On waking there is delirium as if frightened, knows no one. "Child repeats everything said to it" is another leading symptom. "Grits teeth" occurs in these conditions and will often give Zinc. a place in worm cases.

Among the symptoms indicating lack of power is "teeth fail to develop." The "fidgety feet" of Zinc is blueness of surface. Related to this is the tendency to chilblains, which are swollen and painful and easily made worse by rubbing.

There is sensitiveness to frost-bite, the tip of the nose is easily frost-bitten and the nose remains red long after it has been frost-bitten. The hands and feet are affected with inflammation, painful eruptions, cracks. There is also a "frost-bitten feeling" in the toes. All these point to a lowered state of vitality.

F. W. Payne reports this case of cataract: Right eye partially affected and left practically useless for vision with bruised, sore, smarting, burning, itching and stinging sensation, at intervals, suddenly, sensation as if pepper had been thrown into it, causing scalding lachrymation and spasm of the lids.

These spells were worse in evening. Burning dryness as if a stick under lid scratching eyeball. Flickering before left eye, blue and green rings, green halo round gas-jet at times. Slight irritation of conjunctiva and tendency of lids to adhere. Worse by warmth, on warm days, by artificial light.

Patient nervous, tremulous, impatient, worse by mental emotion. chorea jerking of individual muscles.

Zinc 200c, given occasionally, steadily improved the case. In six months right eye was quite clear and the left steadily gaining. Eleven years later vision was practically perfect, though some small streaks could still be found in the left lens.

Gerstel calls attention to the action of Zinc in fevers with inflammation of the brain. In these cases the seat of the inflammation was the meninges. He refers to a case of a child suffering from scarlatina who was in this condition:

"Entirely motionless, limbs icy cold, body cold, skin all over body bluish red, except the parts about the eyes, forehead and chin, which were white." Zinc was then given and the child gradually recovered.

In a case of typhoid in a man in whom mental symptoms had set in: "Muddled feeling in the head, an incapacity to relate anything and a sort of half-smiling loquacity."

Later on he had: "Staring look, almost hippocratic appearance, pale as wax, carphologia, subsultus tendinum, constant trembling of the hands." Zinc 2c saved the patient.

Compare

(1) Agar., Ign., Plb., Arg-n., Puls., Hell., Tub.

(2) Erratic temperature in fevers, Puls.

- (3) Colics, Puls., Lyc.
- (4) Abdominal symptoms, Plb., Podo.
- (5) Tremors, Arg-n.
- (6) Spinal pain, Cob., Sep.
- (7) Asthma with great constriction of chest, Cadm-s., Kali-c, Cact.
- (8) Boring fingers in nose, Cina, Verat., Arum. t.
- (9) Scarlatina, Bell. (Zinc follows well when rash fails to come out and child screams whenever moved).
- (10) Hydrocephalus, Calc-p.
- (11) Pain in back worse sitting than walking, Sep., Cob., Arg-n.

Relations

Antidoted by: Hep., Ign., Camph. (Lobel., Teste). Antidote to: Bar-c. Incompatible: Wine, Cham., Nux-v.-v. Followed well by: Sep., Sulph., Puls., Ign. Follows well: Apis, Bell. Complementary: In hydrocephalus, Calc-p. Inimical: Nux-v., Cham.

PAGE 1831

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke. Phatak.

Zincum muriaticum

(chloride of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-m. Zinc muriaticum. Chloride of Zinc. Zinc Chloride. Solutions in water or alcohol. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

The bulk of the symptoms of Zinc-m. are derived from poisoning cases. Chloride of Zinc is an active poison and a powerful disinfectant and being readily accessible in the form of "Sir Wm. Burnett's Disinfectant Fluid," has occasioned many poisonings, both accidental and suicidal. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Most of the Zinc-m. symptoms are the usual effects of a corrosive poison, but some characteristic symptoms appear. One of them was the perversion of the senses of smell and taste: Things had a putrid smell and taste which were not putrid and feces had no odor at all. Quinine had no bitter taste and acids and alkalies had no acid or alkaline taste. Insipid things were most relished.

Other Zinc-m. symptoms were: "No natural appetite, but a morbid craving for something to allay the irritation at the stomach." "Vomiting of all food except boiled milk."

"Occasional attacks of tetanic spasms of right forearm and hand." "Emaciation, skin looked as if stretched tightly over bones of face and hands." "Bluish and blue-mottled skin."

"Sleeps on right side with legs drawn up, grinds teeth." Spasmodic twitchings of face and hands, sprains and convulsions were prominent features. De Noe Walker used a dilution of Zinc. m. as an application to fresh wounds and found it very effectual in securing rapid healing.

Clinical

Bright's disease. Chorea. Constipation. Convulsions. Cramps. Diphtheria. Dysentery. Emaciation. Hematemesis. Hiccough. Hydrocephalus. Smell, perverted. Taste perverted. Typhoid fever. Wounds.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum oxydatum

(oxide of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-o. Zincum oxydatum. Flowers of Zinc. Oxide of Zinc. Zinc oxide. Trituration.

Historical dose: All potencies.

History

An extensive proving of Zinc-o. was made by Wernek, Buchner and Michaelis. These symptoms have been included by Allen in the pathogenesis of Zincum and some of them will be found in the schema of Zincum. Jahr kept a separate record of Zinc-o. Clarke adds to his account. **Planets:** Saturn, Moon.

Homeopathic

The contracting, shriveling-up effect of Zinc-o. was marked in these provings. Among the more peculiar symptoms were: Undulating movement in some muscles. Contraction of the risible muscles and constant impulse to laugh.

Teeth blunted incisors feel soft and glued together. Hiccoughs, that are better after regurgitation of bile. Liquid stools which better all symptoms.

In the Zinc-o. provings the left lung was very markedly affected. There was coryza worse after a meal with difficulty to respiration and nasal secretion. Stoppage of the nose was much complained of. Anorexia better after a meal.

Farrington says that Zinc-o. is very like Con. in hypochondriasis and melancholy from masturbation, the difference being that Zinc-o. is irritating as well as weakening and depressing.

Clinical

Coryza. Debility. Deltoid, pain. Diaphragm, neuralgia. Elbow, pain. Hiccough. Hypochondriasis. Laughter involuntary. Sleeplessness.

SOURCES

Clarke.

PAGE 1832

Zincum phosphoricum

(phosphide of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-p. Zinc phosphoricum. Phosphide of Zinc. Zinc Phosphide. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Ashburton Thompson gave pills, each containing 2/3 grains of Zinc-p. to two patients and both experienced a severe frontal headache with frequent stabs of pain backward, deep in the head to occiput.

Hale has used it on a combination of the indications of the elements and especially in brain-fatigue of business men. Hammond has cured with it nervousness and vertigo better lying down. In some patients the Zinc-p. 3c potency has caused sexual excitement and sleeplessness after 3 a.m.

According to Hale, Zinc-p. removes the mental depression and paralysis following cerebral congestion and strokes.

J. E. Baldwin reports this case: A lady in perfect health prepared a long report and read it to a large audience without undue excitement. Next day had some pressure in occiput to cervical spine, lasting four days. Feeling of fatigue with disinclination to any mental exertion.

Zinc-p. 2x cured in a few doses.

Zinc-p. 6x has also cured an irritable kidney with loss of memory in an old man.

Planets: Moon, Venus.

Homeopathic

Zinc-p. is a remedy for mental depression, fatigue. Brain fatigue of businessmen. Sexual excitement and sleeplessness. Nervousness. Paralysis. Epilepsy. Abuse of bromides. Forgetful indolent, apprehensive worse afternoon and night. Formication all over the body. Nervous vertigo better lying.

Clinical

Brain-fag. Delirium tremens. Headache. Herpes zoster. Impotence. Kidneys, irritable. Neuralgia. Paralysis. Sleeplessness. Tremors, mercurial.

Symptoms

Chest

Neuralgic pains and skin symptoms like those of herpes zoster.

Kidneys

Irritable kidneys with loss of brain-power even when calculus is present.

Male

Emissions with voluptuous dreams and intense nervous thrill. Erections with unusual voluptuousness and desire.

Sleep

Sleepless after 3 a.m. , "it wakes me at three and I feel as if under the influence of pleasant and quick music".

Stomach

Nausea and vomiting.

Vertigo

Vertigo, better lying down.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum picricum

(picrate of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-pic. Zincum picricum. Picrate of Zinc. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

Hale gives this indication of Zincum picricum: "Cerebrospinal troubles of the weakness of character." Halbert reports: (1) A case of recent facial paralysis from cold cured by Zinc-pic. 3x and (2) Parkinson's disease in lady, 45, very greatly improved by the same.

Planets: Moon.

Homeopathic

Hugh Pitcairn gives these Zinc-pic. indications: Brain-fag and nervous exhaustion from over-worked brain or sexual excesses. Chronic occipital headaches, periodic. Headache occurring in Bright's disease. Threatened cerebral paralysis, especially in children.

Profound neurasthenia., when nervous exhaustion has passed beyond stage of weakness. Seminal emissions. Sexual mania.

Clinical

Bright's disease, headaches of. Exhaustion. Facial paralysis. Headaches. Nymphomania. Parkinson's disease. Priapism. Satyriasis. Seminal emissions. Sexual mania. Spinal weakness.

Comments

Hale gives this case: Mr. M., 36, a merchant. Above ordinary intelligence. Single: correct in his habits, but subject to seminal emissions since early manhood, occurring about 3 a.m. Every third night, leaving him very weak and debilitated, Worse every change of weather, especially in hot weather and before and during thunderstorms. Never masturbated.

PAGE 1833

Complains of loss of memory and energy, dull, heavy feeling in head, sticky, pasty mouth, dry throat, poor appetite. Belches torrents of tasteless flatus after eating, followed by relief and diarrhea.

At other times inclined to constipation. Languid, heavy feeling throughout body. Dull aching pain in back. Zinc-pic. 2x trituration. caused steady improvement, the emissions being reduced in frequency to one in six weeks.

Compare

(1) Fatigue - Pic-ac., Ferr-pic. and picrates generally.

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum sulphuricum

(sulphate of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-s. Zinc sulphuricum. White Vitriol. Sulphate of Zinc. Zinc Sulphate. Solution. Trituration. Historical dose: All potencies.

History

A large number of poisonings with Zinc-s. are on record and these have furnished the symptoms of the schema. The use of Zinc-s. in solution as an eye lotion is founded on a

specific relationship and in homeopathic potencies it has cured corneal opacities. Obstinate keratitis in right eye goes away from a 3x lotion. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Zinc-s. has anemia, tremors and convulsions. Prostration. Heaviness. Feeling as though her blood could scarcely struggle through her being. Titillation all over body with irresistible inclination to laugh. Trembling and convulsions.

Clinical

Convulsions. Cornea, opacity. Dysentery. Esophagus, stricture. Granular lids. Headache.

Heartburn. Laughter involuntary. Metrorrhagia. Prurigo. Tongue, paralysis.

Symptoms

MIND

Delirium. Great nervous anxiety and depression. Frightful visions during headache, saw her child with its head shattered (cured with the headache).

Abdomen

Inflammation of abdomen with retraction of umbilicus and terrible colic. Sharp, continuous colic. Pain in abdomen and especially in bladder region in groin.

Chest

Pains in chest with vomiting. Violent burning pains beneath chest. Sense of choking and constriction round chest.

Ears

Roaring in ears.

Eyes

Obstinate keratitis. Bluish rings round eyes. **Eyes** are heavy and dull, staring, fixed with peculiar bright luster, spasms with upper limbs. Lachrymation. Opacity of cornea. Diffuse opacity of each cornea goes away on using a lotion round both orbits externally. Pupils dilated.

Face

pale, sunken with cold limbs and convulsed pulse, leaden tint, contracted features.

Female

Has been given for metrorrhagia.

Head

Headache: violent with thirst. Burning, acute pain in head. Immediately felt as if a painful electric shock had gone through his head, he expected his brains would have burst through his skull.

Heart

Pulse: fluttering indistinguishable, dicrotic, almost lost, as in cholera.

Limbs

Trembling and cramps. Convulsive movements of upper limbs and eyeballs.

Lungs

Violent cough with bloody and purulent expectoration. Breathing: weak, slow, difficult.

Mouth

Tongue: moist, a little blanched, partially paralyzed. Tongue, mouth and lips greatly swollen. Gums swollen and red on outer edge. Irritation of whole buccal membrane. Very sour taste.

Rectum

Rectal tenesmus. Constant desire for stool. Purging and vomiting. Bilious diarrhea. Stools infrequent. After three months stools became bloody with sticking and cutting pains in both sides of abdomen and along colon. Obstinate dysentery with emaciation, pale, bloody stools, painful tenesmus and desire for food that failed to nourish.

PAGE 1834

Skin

Skin pale yellow. Deadly pallor, skin milky white. Blisters on neck discharge first bloody water, later thin, green, ill-smelling pus. Frightful prurigo of children affecting the back.

Sleep

Sleepy and stupid, wanted to sleep and die in peace.

Stomach

Thirst: intolerable and dry mouth. **Heart**burn. Vomiting and purging with cramps, severe pain and burning in stomach and extreme prostration. Burning heat in stomach with acute pain in epigastrium.

Temperature

Coldness. Shivering: violently, and slight quivering of lips. Skin and limbs cold and clammy. Fever followed by profuse sweat. Constant heat, preventing sleep. Burning heat of limbs. Profuse sweat. Hands covered with cold, clammy sweat, but to herself they felt hot and she tried to get hold of anything to cool them.

Throat

Inflammation, threatening suffocation. Tenderness in throat. Burning and constriction in fauces. Esophagus is so contracted he fears choking.

Vertigo

Dizziness.

Comments

Severe gastric and dysenteric symptoms were induced and Zinc-s. has cured many cases of dysentery. Farrington says it is chiefly in sub-acute cases that it is indicated, when the pains are confined to the sides of the abdomen, probably to the colon.

The peculiar Zinc-s. symptoms are: Burning, acute pain in head. Immediately sensation as if a strong electric shock passed through head, he expected his brains would have burst through his skull. Abdomen contracted.

She felt as if the blood could scarcely struggle through the veins. Titillation all over with an irresistible desire to laugh. A "milk-like pallor of the surface looks like a characteristic."

SOURCES

Clarke.

Zincum valerianicum

(valerinate of zinc)

Pharmacy

Zinc-Valer. Valerianate of Zinc. Zinc valerianicum. Zinc Isovalerate. Trituration.
Historical dose: All potencies, first and second trituration.

History

Zinc-Valer. is a favorite anti-hysterical medicine in old-school practice. There is one proving with substantial doses by C. B. Finney, which brought out a strong action on the genital sphere, the usual starting-point of hysteria.

Finney had the brain-fatigue symptoms of Zinc Met. and the gastro-intestinal disturbance. The abdominal pains waked him from sleep and he had to rise at 6:30 to stool, which was partly focal and partly fluid. Later he was constipated and had tenesmus.

Hansen gives "epilepsy without aura." Finney had "Sensation as if a very heavy weight on chest," and dull headache and stiffness of muscles of neck.

Hale quotes C. Dradwick as saying that a considerable number of patients having hemorrhoids, who were taking Zinc-Valer. for other troubles, had their hemorrhoids relieved by the remedy. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Zinc-Valer. affects the nerves, ovaries and spine. Sleeplessness in children. Obstinate hiccough. A remedy for neuralgia, hysteria, angina pectoris and other painful affections, notably in ovarian disorders. Epilepsy without an aura. Hysterical heart-pain.

Facial neuralgia, violent in left temple and inferior maxillary. Painful nervous effects. Neuralgia. Oversensitive, nervous and sleepless. Hysteria. Obstinate hiccough. Epilepsy without aura.

Finney had distinct heart pains and Hale mentions angina pectoris as having been cured by Zinc-Valer. Other conditions named by him are: Prosopalgia, spinal neuralgia, sciatica, ovarian neuralgia, cerebrospinal meningitis and tubercular meningitis. Zinc-Valer. is indicated in hysteria with fidgety feet, hypochondriasis, groundless fear.

PAGE 1835

Clinical

Angina pectoris. Asthma. Brain-fag. Deltoids, pain in. Diarrhea. Emaciation. Epilepsy. Hemorrhoids. Hypochondriasis. Hystero-epilepsy. Priapism. Seminal emissions. Stiff-neck.

Modalities

Better from rubbing.

Symptoms

MIND

Excitable. Distressed mentally, mind all mixed up. Groundless fear. Dullness of mind and headache with erections. Great fullness of head with difficult thinking.

Abdomen

Mucous colitis. Crampy pains from flatulence in hypogastrium.

Back

Aching up.

Eyes

Tickling over left ear.

Face

Prosopalgia.

Female

Dysmenorrhea, pains down the thighs. Ovarian pain that shoots down limbs, even to foot during and after menses.

Head

Violent, neuralgic intermittent headaches. Becomes almost insane with pain, which is piercing and stabbing. Uncontrollable sleeplessness from pain in head with melancholy.

Limbs

Severe pain in neck and spine. Cannot sit still, must keep legs in constant motion. Sciatic neuralgia.

Mouth

Sour taste in morning. Smothers on attempting to eat.

Temperature

Chills after mental excitement or exertion. Cold parts burn as they warm up.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Zingiber officinale

(ginger)

Pharmacy

Zing. Zingiber officinale. Ginger. N. O. Zingiberaceae. Tincture of dried rhizome.

Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies, first to sixth potency.

Herbal

Like most spices, Ginger has a specific action on the digestive organs, causing flatulence and other symptoms of indigestion, pressure in stomach as from a stone. Zingiber was proved by Franz and others and their symptoms make a full pathogenesis.

Farrington says ginger is not a safe food to give during kidney affections, as it has caused Bright's disease. Prolonged retention of urine or complete cessation of the function of the kidneys is an indication for Zing. **Planets:** Jupiter, Venus.

Homeopathic

Zingiber strongly affects the digestive, genito-urinary and respiratory systems. States of debility in the digestive tract, sexual system and respiratory troubles, call for this remedy. Complete cessation of function of kidneys.

Zing. cures diarrhea or constipation and helps with irritation of the colon. It is worse from eating bread and especially from eating melons.

Clinical

Albuminuria. Asthma. Breath offensive. Deltoid rheumatism. Diarrhea. Dropsy, Dysentery. Flatulence. Food, poisoning. Hepatitis. Nervous. Ozaena. Post-nasal catarrh. Seminal emissions. Spleen, pains. Urine, suppressed.

Causations

Complaints from eating melons or drinking impure water. Bad food or water. Melons.

Bread.

Modalities

Better sitting, standing. Better uncovering. Worse by touch. Worse lying. Motion worse. Rising worse. Laughing or talking aggravates headache. Worse evening and night. Worse in cold air, cold, damp air. Worse from bread from melons.

Symptoms

MIND

Cheerful, good-humored, a pleasing sensation in her system. Increased activity of brain. Forgetful, weak memory. Irritable and chilly in evening and during menses. Feet very uncomfortable and did not know what to do. Nervous and fidgety.

Abdomen

Colic, diarrhea, extremely loose bowels. Chronic intestinal catarrh.

Back

Stiffness of back of neck with headache and nausea. Back lame. Backache as from weakness, feels stiff.

Chest

Stitches in chest, pleuritic pains.

Eyes

Smarting and burning in eyes, sensitive to light with stinging pain in them, feeling as of sand in eyes. Pressure on eyes, worse on left.

Weakness of sight, dimness of cornea.

PAGE 1836

Face

Hot, red face. Exhausted look, blue under eyes, before menses. Dry lips and mouth.

Female

Painful menses, cramps. Menstruation too early and too profuse, blood dark, clotted. Irritable with menses.

Food

Complaints from eating melons or drinking impure water. Food or water poisoning. Much thirst, mouth dry. Headache and pressure in stomach after eating bread. Taste of food remains long, especially of bread and toast.

Head

Feels confused and empty in his head. Head feels too large. Hemicrania, sudden glimmering before eyes. Frontal headaches. Pain over eyebrows. Pain encircling head. Congestion of blood to head, especially temples. Itching on scalp, head and cheeks.

Heart

Violent stinging-pressing pain in left side of chest in region of heart.

Kidneys

Dull aching in both kidneys with frequent desire too urinate. Stinging, burning in orifice. Yellow discharge from urethra. Complete suppression after typhoid. After urinating, continues to ooze in drops. Increased secretion of urine. Urine thick, turbid, dark brown of strong smell. Retention of urine after typhus.

Limbs

Joints feel weak, stiff, lame. Dull, heavy, feeling in limbs with numbness. Cramps in soles and palms. Rheumatic, drawing pains. Painful swelling of feet. Soreness of heels after standing a long time.

Liver

Hepatitis. Liver pains, weakness.

Lungs

Painful respiration. Asthma without anxiety, worse toward morning. Asthma humid. Scratching sensation in throat, stitches in chest. Cough dry, hacking, copious morning sputa.

Male

Itching of prepuce. Sexual desire excited, painful erections. Emissions.

Mouth

Slimy, bad taste in mouth in morning. Mouth smells foul to herself, as from disordered stomach.

Painful sensibility of teeth with pressive, drawing pain in their roots.

Nose

Feels obstructed and dry. Intolerable itching, red pimples. Coryza, watery, sneezing, more in open air. Insupportable itching, tingling in nostrils. Dryness and obstruction in posterior sinuses with discharge of thick mucus. Ozaena.

Rectum

Diarrhea from drinking bad water with much flatulence, cutting pain and relaxation of sphincter. Constipation. Hot, sore, painful anus during pregnancy. Hemorrhoids hot, painful, sore. (Aloe.)

Sensations

As if head too large. Confused and empty in head. As if there were an obstacle in throat to swallow over. As of a stone in stomach. Empty feeling in stomach. A shock-like moving downward as from a dropping fluid in left loin. Pain as from weakness in sacral region. Pain as from over-work in left deltoid. As from over-strung muscles in bend of knee. As if going to faint.

Sleep

Sleepy and exhausted, coma. Sleepless, wakes at 3 a.m. , falls asleep again late in morning.

Stomach

Belching and diarrhea. Nausea, vomiting of mucus in alcoholics. Weak digestion, stomach heavy like a stone. Feels heavy like from a stone. (Nux-v.) Acidity of stomach. (Calc., Rob.) Heaviness in stomach on awakening with gas and rumbling, great thirst and emptiness. Pain from pit to under sternum, worse eating.

Temperature

Chilliness beginning in lower limbs, going upwards. Chilly in evening. Chilliness and sensibility in open air. Hot and chilly at same time.

Throat

Hoarseness. Smarting below larynx, breathing difficult. Dryness of throat and difficulty of swallowing, as from an obstruction with dryness of posterior sinuses. Increased mucous secretion, no fever.

Vertigo

Vertigo, limbs heavy. Motion sickness with nausea.

PAGE 1837

Comments

In asthma, Farrington gives this indication: Asthma of gastric origin, attacks come in the night towards morning. Patient must sit up to breathe, but despite the severity of the paroxysm, there is no anxiety. The nasal mucous membrane is affected as markedly as that of the lungs. Ozaena and post-nasal catarrh are among the symptoms.

Compare

(1) Calad.

(2) Abies-n. Weight in stomach.

(3) Prepuce cold - Sulph..

(4) Wakes at 3 a.m. , Nux-v.

Relations

Antidoted by: Nux-v.

SOURCES

Boericke. Clarke.

Zizia aurea

(meadow parsnip)

Pharmacy

Ziz. *Zizia aurea*. *Thaspium aureum*. Meadow parsnip. *Carum aureum*. N. O.

Umbelliferae. Tincture of root. Historical dose: Tincture and all potencies.

Herbal

The Meadow Parsnip is a common plant indigenous to the United States on the moist banks of streams and in open wet woods, where it flowers in June and July. Rafinesque speaks of it as vulnerary, anti-syphilitic and sudorific (Millspaugh).

Marcy proved Ziz. on himself and some others and symptoms of poisoning have been added. Marcy considered Ziz. especially suitable in brain affections, catarrhal, asthmatic and pleuritic diseases in ovarian neuralgia.

Exhilaration with increased physical strength was noted, but a slight amount of exercise caused fatigue. The spasms and convulsions of the *Umbelliferae* were elicited. The generative organs in both sexes were excited. **Planets:** Moon.

Homeopathic

Ziz. has spasmodic movements of the muscles of face and limbs. Chorea, twitching during sleep. Hypochondriasis, desire to commit suicide. Increased strength with inclination for exertion. Aspect of grave and chronic illness. Whole body white and puffy. Edema of face and ankles.

Spasms, swooning convulsions and fainting fits, ending in death in three hours.

Convulsions, epilepsy. Spasms of face and limbs. Surface of body sensitive to touch.

Clinical

Asthma. Brain disorders. Catarrh. Chorea. Convulsions. Depression. Dropsy. Epilepsy. Hypochondriasis. Hysteria. Influenza. Leucorrhoea. Menses, suppression. Migraine. Ovary neuralgia. Pleurisy. Styes.

Modalities

Pains fixed, worse by movement, noise, light, contact, worse evening. Worse by touch.

Pressure causes pain in intercostal muscles, on stomach causes nausea and faintness.

Worse lying, stooping, motion, coughing.

Symptoms

MIND

Exhilaration like intoxication, followed by strong desire to sleep. Laughing and weeping alternately. Depression followed by exhilaration. Irritable, low-spirited indifferent. Nervous irritability and a state of depression. Paroxysms of self-dissatisfaction with weeping. Indolence with contentment. Behavior quiet with much apparent suffering and sadness.

Back

Pain in posterior margin of scapula, aching, smarting, stinging with aching in small of back when at their worst. Dull pains in loins, worse by movement. Smarting burning in small of back.

Chest

Severe pains in pleurae. Bruised feeling in muscles of chest. Pressure causes pain in intercostal muscles. On and around xiphoid cartilage pain and tenderness to touch. Dull, aching pain under right scapula. Severe shooting from front of thorax to scapula. Sharp pains from sides and chest to both scapula. Severe stitching pains accompanied by feverish symptoms. Pleuritic stitches worse by coughing or deep breath.

Eyes

Redness of both eyes. Pain affects right eye most. Shooting pains through orbits. Sharp pain through right orbit, worse moving eyeballs, stooping or stepping. Eyelids **agglutinated on rising by yellowish muco-purulent secretion**. Styes, right lid. Styes middle of upper lid, very painful.

Sensitive to light.

PAGE 1838

Face

Face: pale and puffy. One cheek red, other pale. Boring pains in cheek-bones. Dull pains in jaws. Painful tenderness in lower jawbone, an inch below root of ear.

Female

Increased vascular and nervous excitement. Leucorrhoea: bland, acrid, acrid at first, later copious and bland. Profuse menses one day, followed by acrid leucorrhoea. Menses appeared in due time but ceased after twelve hours. Sudden suppression of menses.

Food

Craving for acids and stimulants. Appetite: diminished, lost. Thirst.

Head

Rush of blood to head and face with feeling of fullness. Sensation of tightness round head. Intensely painful, sharp headache over right eye, Puls. better first days, not later, fully developed seventh day, must lie still in dark room, worse evening (the usual headache is worse morning), associated with backache, worse by coughing. Severe pain in right temple with nausea. Pressure on top of brain. Dull pain in occipital region, extending down neck muscles.

Limbs

Lameness in muscles of both arms from shoulder to elbow. Pricking sensation in right arm with steadily diminished sensibility of the part. Dragging sensation in both hips. Unusually tired feeling in legs after slightest exertion.

Lungs

Roughness in upper part of larynx when inspiring or coughing. Larynx raw from coughing. Trachea sensitive to touch. Dry cough with shooting pains in chest. Tight cough from deep breath from dryness of larynx. Short, dry cough with severe stitching in right side and sense of suffocation. Breathing oppressed, cannot keep lying down.

Asthma.

Male

Involuntary emission two nights in succession. Excitement. Lassitude and prostration after sex, which had existed a long time, was completely removed in the proving.

Mouth

Tongue, red and unusually sensitive to cold and warm drinks, covered with whitish fur, yellow fur on tongue and oppressed respiration, broad, furred in middle, red at tip and sides. Mouth dry. Taste: bitter, bilious.

Nose

Nasal catarrh with sneezing and coughing from first inhalation. Nasal discharge of thick mucus. Right nostril congested, sore with injection of pharynx and conjunctiva.

Skin

Itching pimples on forehead, wrists and legs.

Sleep

Drowsiness with sense of fatigue. Sleep prevented by pains. During sleep: spasmodic twitches, talking, unpleasant dreams.

Stomach

Nausea. Vomiting: acid, bilious, immoderately. Stomach sensitive to touch, pressure causes nausea and faintness.

Temperature

Chilliness and heat alternating with faintness, nausea, pain in right temple, redness of eyeballs, dry and red tongue and thirst for cold water. Chilliness accompanied by spasmodic twitchings of muscles of face and upper limbs, followed by fever. Fever with headache, pain in back, thirst. Fever with stitching pain in chest. Some sense of heat and fullness in both cheeks. Redness and heat of cheeks. Hot flushes in face and head followed by perspiration.

Throat

Mucus increased. Slight redness of tonsils and palate with soreness. Inflamed pharynx.

Vertigo

Giddiness, swimming, light-headedness.

Comments

Ziz. is indicated in uterine disorders characterized by increased nervous and vascular excitement. The menses are profuse and followed by acrid leucorrhoea. Burning, smarting

MIND

backache. Spasmodic movements of face and limbs. first exhilarated, then depressed, finally indifferent. The restlessness of Ziz. runs into chorea and the chorea has this distinguishing feature, that the movements continue or are even worse during sleep.

PAGE 1839

Connected with the uterine congestion there is migraine, the region of the right eye being most affected. There was rush of blood to the head. Flushed cheeks, hot head, visible pulsations of carotid and temporal arteries, coldness of hands and feet, drowsiness and irritability.

Among peculiar symptoms are surface of body paler than natural, white, puffy appearance of whole body. Laughs and weeps alternately. One cheek red. Craves acids and stimulants.

Compare

(1) One cheek red, Cham.

(2) Uterine congestion, backache indifference, Sep.

(3) Chorea in sleep, Tarent.

(4) As if in a dream, Ambr., Anac., Calc., Cann-i., Con., Cupr., Med., Rheum., Valer., Verat.

(5) Laughing alternately with weeping, Calc., Ign., Merc., Nux-m., Puls., Stram.

Relations

by: Puls. - migraine, Carb-an., Staph. - styes.